


Holy
Bible

1927 FEB 11



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2023 with funding from
Kahle/Austin Foundation



PRESENTED TO

BY

DATE

THE HOLY BIBLE

CONTAINING THE
OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS

TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES
AND WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS
DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED

A REFERENCE EDITION
WITH CONCORDANCE

KING JAMES VERSION
1611


AMERICAN BIBLE SOCIETY
New York

THE HOLY BIBLE

CONTAINING THE
OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS



edc

PREFACE

This English Reference Bible, edited and published by the American Bible Society, contains important helps which are called to the attention of the reader so that their significance and manner of use may be more fully understood. The text itself is made more readable and intelligible by some modernization of spelling, greater consistency in the forms of proper names (especially of Old Testament persons referred to in the New Testament), appropriate indentation for poetic portions, paragraphing and section headings to set off relevant divisions of the text, a handy reference system, and certain marginal readings which are helpful in understanding the text.

A special appendix to this volume contains two very useful sections. In one, a number of alternative readings and renderings are listed in Biblical order, and for each of these there is an asterisk (*) in the corresponding portion of the text. In the other, most of the archaic and obsolete words of the King James Version are given in alphabetical order, with an indication of those passages in which the changed meanings of the words in question are likely to constitute obstacles to proper understanding.

A further important feature of this volume is a set of color maps, with aerial perspective, viewed from certain strategic angles. Moreover, the coloring is especially designed to call attention to contrasts between the cultivated fertile regions and the arid, desert areas. Some copies of this Reference Bible are also supplied with a 45,000-line concordance, which has been developed to supplement the reference system and to provide a ready guide to those passages which the average reader is likely to want to find.

While carefully avoiding any interpretive notes or comments, these helps do, however, provide the thoughtful reader and student with some of the basic helps which are needed for adequate comprehension and appreciation of the message of the Holy Bible.

THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT

	PAGE		PAGE
Genesis	1	Ecclesiastes	597
Exodus	48	Song of Solomon	603
Leviticus	89	Isaiah	609
Numbers	118	Jeremiah	656
Deuteronomy	159	Lamentations	708
Joshua	196	Ezekiel	714
Judges	220	Daniel	761
Ruth	243	Hosea	775
1 Samuel	247	Joel	782
2 Samuel	277	Amos	784
1 Kings	303	Obadiah	790
2 Kings	333	Jonah	791
1 Chronicles	362	Micah	793
2 Chronicles	389	Nahum	797
Ezra	423	Habakkuk	799
Nehemiah	432	Zephaniah	801
Esther	446	Haggai	803
Job	454	Zechariah	805
Psalms	486	Malachi	813
Proverbs	570		

THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT

Matthew	819	1 Timothy	1024
Mark	853	2 Timothy	1028
Luke	874	Titus	1031
John	910	Philemon	1033
Acts	935	Hebrews	1034
Romans	968	James	1044
1 Corinthians	981	1 Peter	1048
2 Corinthians	994	2 Peter	1052
Galatians	1002	1 John	1055
Ephesians	1007	2 John	1059
Philippians	1012	3 John	1060
Colossians	1016	Jude	1061
1 Thessalonians	1019	Revelation	1063
2 Thessalonians	1022		

HELPS FOR THE READER

Alternative Readings and Renderings	1081
Words Which Have Changed in Meaning	1087
A Short Concordance	1095
Aerial Perspective Maps in Color	<i>after p.</i> 1435

ALPHABETICAL LIST OF BIBLICAL BOOKS AND ABBREVIATIONS

Name	Abbreviation	Page	Name	Abbreviation	Page
Acts	Acts	935	Judges	Judg.	220
Amos	Amos	784	1 Kings	1 Kgs.	303
1 Chronicles	1 Chr.	362	2 Kings	2 Kgs.	333
2 Chronicles	2 Chr.	389	Lamentations	Lam.	708
Colossians	Col.	1016	Leviticus	Lev.	89
1 Corinthians	1 Cor.	981	Luke	Lk.	874
2 Corinthians	2 Cor.	994	Malachi	Mal.	813
Daniel	Dan.	761	Mark	Mk.	853
Deuteronomy	Deut.	159	Matthew	Mt.	819
Ecclesiastes	Eccl.	597	Micah	Mic.	793
Ephesians	Eph.	1007	Nahum	Nah.	797
Esther	Esth.	446	Nehemiah	Neh.	432
Exodus	Ex.	48	Numbers	Num.	118
Ezekiel	Ezek.	714	Obadiah	Obad.	790
Ezra	Ezra	423	1 Peter	1 Pet.	1048
Galatians	Gal.	1002	2 Peter	2 Pet.	1052
Genesis	Gen.	1	Philemon	Phlm.	1033
Habakkuk	Hab.	799	Philippians	Phil.	1012
Haggai	Hag.	803	Proverbs	Prov.	570
Hebrews	Heb.	1034	Psalms	Ps.	486
Hosea	Hos.	775	Revelation	Rev.	1063
Isaiah	Is.	609	Romans	Rom.	968
James	Jas.	1044	Ruth	Ruth	243
Jeremiah	Jer.	656	1 Samuel	1 Sam.	247
Job	Job	454	2 Samuel	2 Sam.	277
Joel	Joel	782	Song of Solomon	Song	603
John	Jn.	910	1 Thessalonians	1 Thes.	1019
1 John	1 Jn.	1055	2 Thessalonians	2 Thes.	1022
2 John	2 Jn.	1059	1 Timothy	1 Tim.	1024
3 John	3 Jn.	1060	2 Timothy	2 Tim.	1028
Jonah	Jon.	791	Titus	Tit.	1031
Joshua	Josh.	196	Zechariah	Zech.	805
Jude	Jude	1061	Zephaniah	Zeph.	801

THE OLD TESTAMENT

KING JAMES VERSION
1611



THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

GENESIS

The Creation

1 In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. **2** And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness *was* upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

3 And God said, Let there be light:^a and there was light. **4** And God saw the light, that *it was* good: and God divided the light from the darkness. **5** And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.

6 And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters. **7** And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which *were* under the firmament from the waters which *were* above the firmament: and it was so. **8** And God called the firmament Heaven.^b And the evening and the morning were the second day.

9 And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry *land* appear: and it was so. **10** And God called the dry *land* Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that *it was* good. **11** And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, *and* the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed *is* in itself, upon the earth: and it was so. **12** And the earth brought forth grass, *and* herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed *was* in itself, after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good. **13** And the evening and the morning were the third day.

14 And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years: **15** and let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. **16** And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule

the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: *he made* the stars also. **17** And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth, **18** and to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that *it was* good. **19** And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl *that* may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven.

21 And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good. **22** And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth. **23** And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

24 And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good.

26 And God said, Let us make man in our image,^c after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. **27** So God created man in his *own* image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.^d **28** And God blessed them,^e and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish* the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth. **29** And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which *is* upon the face

^a 1:3 2 Cor. 4:6. ^b 1:6-8 2 Pet. 3:5. ^c 1:26
^e 1:27-28 Gen. 5:1-2.

1 Cor. 11:7. ^d 1:27 Mt. 19:4; Mk. 10:6.

of all the earth, and every tree, in the which *is* the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat. ³⁰ And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein *there is* life, *I have given* every green herb for meat; and it was so. ³¹ And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, *it was* very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

2 Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them. ² And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.^a ³ And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it:^b because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made.

Man in the Garden of Eden

⁴ These *are* the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens, ⁵ and every plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and *there was* not a man to till the ground. ⁶ But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground. ⁷ And the LORD God formed man *of* the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.^c ⁸ And the LORD God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed. ⁹ And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life^d also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

¹⁰ And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads. ¹¹ The name of the first *is* Pison: that *is* it which compasseth the whole land of Hav'ilah, where *there is* gold; ¹² and the gold of that land *is* good: there *is* bdellium and the onyx stone. ¹³ And the name of the second river *is* Gihon: the same *is* it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia. ¹⁴ And the name of the third river *is* Hid'ekel: that *is* it which goeth toward the east of

Assyria. And the fourth river *is* Euphra'tes.

¹⁵ And the LORD God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it. ¹⁶ And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: ¹⁷ but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

¹⁸ And the LORD God said, *It is* not good that the man should be alone; I will make him a help meet for him. ¹⁹ And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought *them* unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that *was* the name thereof. ²⁰ And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found a help meet for him. ²¹ And the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept; and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof. ²² And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man. ²³ And Adam said, This *is* now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman,¹ because she was taken out of Man.² ²⁴ Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.^c ²⁵ And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

Man's Disobedience

3 Now the serpent^f was more subtle than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? ² And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden: ³ but of the fruit of the tree which *is* in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. ⁴ And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: ⁵ for God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil. ⁶ And when the woman saw that the

¹ 2:23 Heb. Isha. ² Heb. Ish.

^a 2:2 Heb. 4:4, 10. ^b 2:2-3 Ex. 20:11. ^c 2:7 1 Cor. 15:45. ^d 2:9 Rev. 2:7; 22:2, 14. ^e 2:24 Mt. 19:5; Mk. 10:7-8; 1 Cor. 6:16; Eph. 5:31. ^f 3:1 Rev. 12:9; 20:2.

tree *was* good for food, and that it *was* pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make *one* wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat. ⁷ And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they *were* naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons.

⁸ And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden. ⁹ And the LORD God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where *art* thou? ¹⁰ And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and I was afraid, because I *was* naked; and I hid myself. ¹¹ And he said, Who told thee that thou *wast* naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldst not eat? ¹² And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. ¹³ And the LORD God said unto the woman, What *is* this *that* thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me,^a and I did eat.

¹⁴ And the LORD God said unto the serpent,

Because thou hast done this,
thou *art* cursed above all cattle, and
above every beast of the field;
upon thy belly shalt thou go,
and dust shalt thou eat all the days
of thy life:

¹⁵ and I will put enmity between thee
and the woman,
and between thy seed and her seed;
it shall bruise thy head,
and thou shalt bruise his heel.

¹⁶ Unto the woman he said,
I will greatly multiply thy sorrow
and thy conception;
in sorrow thou shalt bring forth
children;
and thy desire *shall be* to thy husband,
and he shall rule over thee.

¹⁷ And unto Adam he said,
Because thou hast hearkened unto
the voice of thy wife,
and hast eaten of the tree,
of which I commanded thee, saying,
Thou shalt not eat of it:

cursed is the ground for thy sake;
in sorrow shalt thou eat *of* it all the
days of thy life;

¹⁸ thorns also and thistles shall it bring
forth to thee;^b

and thou shalt eat the herb of the
field:

¹⁹ in the sweat of thy face shalt thou
eat bread,

till thou return unto the ground;
for out of it wast thou taken:

for dust thou *art*,

and unto dust shalt thou return.

²⁰ And Adam called his wife's name
Eve;¹ because she was the mother of all
living. ²¹ Unto Adam also and to his wife
did the LORD God make coats of skins,
and clothed them.

²² And the LORD God said, Behold, the
man is become as one of us, to know good
and evil: and now, lest he put forth his
hand, and take also of the tree of life,^c and
eat, and live for ever: ²³ therefore the
LORD God sent him forth from the garden
of Eden, to till the ground from whence he
was taken. ²⁴ So he drove out the man:
and he placed at the east of the garden of
Eden cherubim, and a flaming sword which
turned every way, to keep the way of the
tree of life.

Cain and Abel

⁴ And Adam knew Eve his wife; and
she conceived, and bare Cain,² and
said, I have gotten a man from the LORD.
² And she again bare his brother Abel.
And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain
was a tiller of the ground. ³ And in pro-
cess of time it came to pass, that Cain
brought of the fruit of the ground an offer-
ing unto the LORD. ⁴ And Abel, he also
brought of the firstlings of his flock and of
the fat thereof. And the LORD had respect
unto Abel and to his offering:^d ⁵ but unto
Cain and to his offering he had not respect.
And Cain was very wroth, and his coun-
tenance fell. ⁶ And the LORD said unto
Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy
countenance fallen? ⁷ If thou doest well,
shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou
doest not well, sin lieth at the door: and
unto thee *shall be* his desire, and thou
shalt rule over him.

⁸ And Cain talked with Abel his brother:
and it came to pass, when they were in the
field, that Cain rose up against Abel his

¹ 3:20 *That is*, Living. ² 4:1 *That is*, Gotten, or Acquired.

^a 3:13 ² Cor. 11:3. ^b 3:17-18 Heb. 6:8. ^c 3:22 Rev. 22:14. ^d 4:4 Heb. 11:4.

brother, and slew him.^a 9 And the LORD said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: *Am* I my brother's keeper? 10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. 11 And now *art* thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand. 12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth. 13 And Cain said unto the LORD, My punishment is greater than I can bear. 14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, *that* every one that findeth me shall slay me. 15 And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And the LORD set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him. 16 And Cain went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden.

17 And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare Enos: and he builded a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch. 18 And unto Enos was born Irad: and Irad begat Mehu'ja-el: and Mehu'ja-el begat Methu'sa-el: and Methu'sa-el begat Lamech. 19 And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah. 20 And Adah bare Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and of such as have cattle. 21 And his brother's name was Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ. 22 And Zillah, she also bare Tu'bal-cain, an instructor of every artificer in brass and iron: and the sister of Tu'bal-cain was Na'amah.

23 And Lamech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, hear my voice; ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man to my hurt.

24 If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lamech seventy and sevenfold.

25 And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name Seth:¹

For God, *said she*, hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew. 26 And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enos: then began men to call upon the name of the LORD.

The Descendants of Adam

(1 Chr. 1:1-4)

5 This is the book of the generations of Adam. In the day that God created man, in the likeness of God made he him; 2 male and female created he them;^b and blessed them,^c and called their name Adam, in the day when they were created. 3 And Adam lived a hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Seth: 4 and the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters: 5 and all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: and he died.

6 And Seth lived a hundred and five years, and begat Enos: 7 and Seth lived after he begat Enos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters: 8 and all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

9 And Enos lived ninety years, and begat Ca-i'nan: 10 and Enos lived after he begat Ca-i'nan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters: 11 and all the days of Enos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

12 And Ca-i'nan lived seventy years, and begat Mahal'aleel: 13 and Ca-i'nan lived after he begat Mahal'aleel eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters: 14 and all the days of Ca-i'nan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

15 And Mahal'aleel lived sixty and five years, and begat Jared: 16 and Mahal'aleel lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters: 17 and all the days of Mahal'aleel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18 And Jared lived a hundred sixty and two years, and he begat Enoch: 19 and Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters: 20 and all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat Methu'selah: 22 and Enoch

1 4:25 *That is*, Appointed, or Put.

^a 4:8 Mt. 23:35; Lk. 11:51; 1 Jn. 3:12. ^b 5:2 Mt. 19:4; Mk. 10:6. ^c 5:1-2 Gen. 1:27-28

walked with God after he begat Methu'selah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters: ²³ and all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years: ²⁴ and Enoch^a walked with God: and he *was* not; for God took him.

²⁵ And Methu'selah lived a hundred eighty and seven years, and begat Lamech: ²⁶ and Methu'selah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters: ²⁷ and all the days of Methu'selah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

²⁸ And Lamech lived a hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son: ²⁹ and he called his name Noah,¹ saying, This *same* shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which the LORD hath cursed. ³⁰ And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters: ³¹ and all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

³² And Noah was five hundred years old: And Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

The Wickedness of Mankind

6 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them, ² that the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they *were* fair; and they took their wives of all which they chose. ³ And the LORD said, My Spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also *is* flesh: yet his days shall be a hundred and twenty years. ⁴ There were giants^b in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare *children* to them, the same *became* mighty men which *were* of old, men of renown.

⁵ And GOD saw that the wickedness of man *was* great in the earth, and *that* every imagination of the thoughts of his heart *was* only evil continually. ⁶ And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart. ⁷ And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have

made them. ⁸ But Noah found grace in the eyes of the LORD.^c

Noah Makes the Ark

⁹ These *are* the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man^d and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God.

¹⁰ And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

¹¹ The earth also was corrupt before God; and the earth was filled with violence. ¹² And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

¹³ And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth.

¹⁴ Make thee an ark of gopher wood; rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

¹⁵ And this *is* the *fashion* which thou shalt make it *of*: The length of the ark *shall be* three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

¹⁶ A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; *with* lower, second, and third *stories* shalt thou make it. ¹⁷ And,

behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, where-in *is* the breath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that *is* in the earth shall die. ¹⁸ But with thee will I establish my covenant; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee. ¹⁹ And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every *sort* shalt thou bring unto the ark, to keep *them* alive with thee; they shall be male and female. ²⁰ Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind; two of every *sort* shall come unto thee, to keep *them* alive. ²¹ And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather *it* to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them. ²² Thus did Noah^e according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

The Flood

7 And the LORD said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous before me in

1 5:29 *That is, Rest or Comfort.*

a 5:24 Heb. 11:5; Jude 14. b 6:4 Num. 13:33.

d 6:9 2 Pet. 2:5. e 6:22 Heb. 11:7.

c 6:5-8 Mt. 24:37; Lk. 17:26.

this generation. ² Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female: and of beasts that *are* not clean by two, the male and his female. ³ Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth. ⁴ For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I destroy from off the face of the earth. ⁵ And Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.

⁶ And Noah *was* six hundred years old when the flood of waters *was* upon the earth. ⁷ And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark,^a because of the waters of the flood. ⁸ Of clean beasts, and of beasts that *are* not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth, ⁹ there went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah. ¹⁰ And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood *were* upon the earth.

¹¹ In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day *were* all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven *were* opened.^b

¹² And the rain *was* upon the earth forty days and forty nights. ¹³ In the selfsame day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark; ¹⁴ they, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every sort. ¹⁵ And they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein *is* the breath of life. ¹⁶ And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.

¹⁷ And the flood *was* forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it *was* lifted up above the earth. ¹⁸ And the waters prevailed, and *were* increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters. ¹⁹ And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that *were* under the whole heaven, *were* covered. ²⁰ Fifteen cubits upward

did the waters prevail; and the mountains *were* covered. ²¹ And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man: ²² all in whose nostrils *was* the breath of life, of all that *was* in the dry land, died. ²³ And every living substance *was* destroyed which *was* upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they *were* destroyed from the earth: and Noah only remained *alive*, and they that *were* with him in the ark. ²⁴ And the waters prevailed upon the earth a hundred and fifty days.

8 And God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that *was* with him in the ark: and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters assuaged. ² The fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven *were* stopped, and the rain from heaven *was* restrained. ³ And the waters returned from off the earth continually; and after the end of the hundred and fifty days the waters *were* abated. ⁴ And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ar'arat. ⁵ And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, *were* the tops of the mountains seen.

⁶ And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made: ⁷ and he sent forth a raven, which went forth to and fro, until the waters *were* dried up from off the earth. ⁸ Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters *were* abated from off the face of the ground. ⁹ But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark; for the waters *were* on the face of the whole earth. Then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto him into the ark. ¹⁰ And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark. ¹¹ And the dove came in to him in the evening, and, lo, in her mouth *was* an olive leaf plucked off: so Noah knew that the waters *were* abated from off the earth. ¹² And he stayed yet other seven days, and sent forth the dove, which returned not again unto him any more.

¹³ And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month,

the first *day* of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry. ¹⁴ And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried. ¹⁵ And God spake unto Noah, saying, ¹⁶ Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee. ¹⁷ Bring forth with thee every living thing that *is* with thee, of all flesh, *both* of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth. ¹⁸ And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him: ¹⁹ every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, *and* whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their kinds, went forth out of the ark.

²⁰ And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD; and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar. ²¹ And the LORD smelled a sweet savor; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the imagination of man's heart *is* evil from his youth: neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done. ²² While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease.

God's Covenant with Noah

9 And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish* the earth.^a ² And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered. ³ Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things. ⁴ But flesh with the life thereof, *which is* the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.^b ⁵ And surely your blood of your lives will I require: at the hand of every beast will I require it, and at the hand of man; at the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of man. ⁶ Whoso sheddeth man's blood,^c by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man.^d ⁷ And you, be ye

fruitful, and multiply;^e bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

⁸ And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying, ⁹ And I, behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you; ¹⁰ and with every living creature that *is* with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth. ¹¹ And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth. ¹² And God said, This *is* the token of the covenant which I make between me and you, and every living creature that *is* with you, for perpetual generations: ¹³ I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth. ¹⁴ And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud: ¹⁵ and I will remember my covenant, which *is* between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh. ¹⁶ And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that *is* upon the earth. ¹⁷ And God said unto Noah, This *is* the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that *is* upon the earth.

Noah's Drunkenness

¹⁸ And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: and Ham *is* the father of Canaan. ¹⁹ These *are* the three sons of Noah: and of them was the whole earth overspread.

²⁰ And Noah began *to be* a husbandman, and he planted a vineyard: ²¹ and he drank of the wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent. ²² And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without. ²³ And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid *it* upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces *were* backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness. ²⁴ And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew

^a 9:1 Gen. 1:28. ^b 9:4 Lev. 7:26-27; 17:10-14; 19:26; Deut. 12:16, 23; 15:23.

^c 9:6 Ex. 20:13. ^d Gen. 1:26. ^e 9:7 Gen. 1:28.

what his younger son had done unto him.

²⁵ And he said,

Cursed *be* Canaan;

a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

²⁶ And he said,

Blessed *be* the LORD God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.

²⁷ God shall enlarge Japheth,

and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem;

and Canaan shall be his servant.

²⁸ And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years. ²⁹ And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years; and he died.

The Descendants of the Sons of Noah

(1 Chr. 1:5-23)

10 Now these *are* the generations of the sons of Noah; Shem, Ham, and Japheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood.

² The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Ma'dai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras. ³ And the sons of Gomer; Ash'kenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah. ⁴ And the sons of Javan; Eli'shah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Do'danim. ⁵ By these were the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

⁶ And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Miz'ra-im, and Phut, and Canaan. ⁷ And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Hav'ilah, and Sabtah, and Ra'amah, and Sab'techa: and the sons of Ra'amah; Sheba, and Dedan. ⁸ And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

⁹ He was a mighty hunter before the LORD: wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the LORD. ¹⁰ And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar. ¹¹ Out of that land went forth Asshur, and builded Nin'veh, and the city Reho'both, and Calah, ¹² and Resen between Nin'veh and Calah: the same *is* a great city. ¹³ And Miz'ra-im begat Ludim, and An'amim, and Le'habim, and Naph'tuhim, ¹⁴ and Path'rusim, and Cas'luhim, (out of whom came Phil'istim,) and Caph'torim.

¹⁵ And Canaan begat Sidon his first-born, and Heth, ¹⁶ and the Jeb'usite, and the Amorite, and the Gir'gashite, ¹⁷ and the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

¹⁸ and the Ar'vadite, and the Zem'arite, and the Ha'mathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad. ¹⁹ And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou goest to Gerar, unto Gaza; as thou goest unto Sodom, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zebo'im, even unto Lasha. ²⁰ These *are* the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, *and* in their nations.

²¹ Unto Shem also, the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the elder, even to him were *children* born. ²² The children of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphax'ad, and Lud, and Aram. ²³ And the children of Aram; Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash. ²⁴ And Arphax'ad begat Salah; and Salah begat Eber. ²⁵ And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of one *was* Peleg;¹ for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name *was* Joktan. ²⁶ And Joktan begat Almo'dad, and Sheleph, and Ha'zar-ma'veth, and Jerah, ²⁷ and Hador'am, and Uzal, and Diklah, ²⁸ and Obal, and Abim'a-el, and Sheba, ²⁹ and Ophir, and Hav'ilah, and Jobab: all these *were* the sons of Joktan. ³⁰ And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest unto Sephar, a mount of the east. ³¹ These *are* the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

³² These *are* the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

The Tower of Babel

11 And the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech. ² And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there. ³ And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar. ⁴ And they said, Go to, let us build us a city, and a tower, whose top *may reach* unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth. ⁵ And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded. ⁶ And the LORD said, Behold, the people *is* one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to

¹ 10:25 *That is*, Division.

do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do. ⁷ Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. ⁸ So the LORD scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city. ⁹ Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

The Descendants of Shem

(1 Chr. 1:24-27)

10 These *are* the generations of Shem: Shem *was* a hundred years old, and begat Arphax'ad two years after the flood: ¹¹ and Shem lived after he begat Arphax'ad five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12 And Arphax'ad lived five and thirty years, and begat Salah: ¹³ and Arphax'ad lived after he begat Salah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Eber: ¹⁵ and Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16 And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat Peleg: ¹⁷ and Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Re'u: ¹⁹ and Peleg lived after he begat Re'u two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Re'u lived two and thirty years, and begat Serug: ²¹ and Re'u lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor: ²³ and Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat Terah: ²⁵ and Nahor lived after he begat Terah a hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

The Descendants of Terah

27 Now these *are* the generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and

Haran; and Haran begat Lot. ²⁸ And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees. ²⁹ And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abram's wife *was* Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife, Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah. ³⁰ But Sarai was barren; she *had* no child.

31 And Terah took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran his son's son, and Sarai his daughter-in-law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the land of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there. ³² And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and Terah died in Haran.

God's Call to Abram

12 Now the LORD had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will show thee:^a ² and I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing: ³ and I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.^b

4 So Abram departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram *was* seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran. ⁵ And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; and into the land of Canaan they came. ⁶ And Abram passed through the land unto the place of Sichem, unto the plain of Moreh. And the Canaanite *was* then in the land. ⁷ And the LORD appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land:^c and there builded he an altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him. ⁸ And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, *having* Beth-el on the west, and Ha'i on the east: and there he builded an altar unto the LORD, and called upon the name of the LORD. ⁹ And Abram journeyed, going on still toward the south.

Abram in Egypt

10 And there was a famine in the land: and Abram went down into Egypt to so-

^a 12:1 Acts 7:2-3; Heb. 11:8. ^b 12:3 Gal. 3:8.

^c 12:7 Acts 7:5; Gal. 3:16.

jour there; for the famine *was* grievous in the land. ¹¹ And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou *art* a fair woman to look upon: ¹² therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This *is* his wife: and they will kill me, but they will save thee alive. ¹³ Say, I pray thee, thou *art* my sister:^a that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee. ¹⁴ And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman that she *was* very fair. ¹⁵ The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house. ¹⁶ And he entreated Abram well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maid-servants, and she asses, and camels.

¹⁷ And the LORD plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues, because of Sarai, Abram's wife. ¹⁸ And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What *is* this *that* thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she *was* thy wife? ¹⁹ Why saidst thou, She *is* my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take *her*, and go thy way. ²⁰ And Pharaoh commanded *his* men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

Abram and Lot Separate

13 And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the south.

² And Abram *was* very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold. ³ And he went on his journeys from the south even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and Ha'i; ⁴ unto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram called on the name of the LORD. ⁵ And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents. ⁶ And the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together. ⁷ And there was a strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the herdmen of Lot's cattle: and the Canaanite and the Per'izzite dwelt then in the land.

⁸ And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and

thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we *be* brethren. ⁹ *Is* not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: if *thou wilt take* the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if *thou depart* to the right hand, then I will go to the left. ¹⁰ And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it *was* well watered every where, before the LORD destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, *even* as the garden of the LORD,^b like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Zo'ar. ¹¹ Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other. ¹² Abram dwelt in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelt in the cities of the plain, and pitched *his* tent toward Sodom. ¹³ But the men of Sodom *were* wicked and sinners before the LORD exceedingly.

¹⁴ And the LORD said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward: ¹⁵ for all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.^c ¹⁶ And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, *then* shall thy seed also be numbered. ¹⁷ Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee. ¹⁸ Then Abram removed *his* tent, and came and dwelt in the plain of Mamre, which *is* in Hebron, and built there an altar unto the LORD.

Abram Rescues Lot

14 And it came to pass in the days of Am'raphel king of Shinar, Ar'i-och king of Ella'sar, Chedorla-o'mer king of Elam, and Tidal king of nations; ² *that these* made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Sheme'ber king of Zeboi'im, and the king of Bela, which is Zo'ar. ³ All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, which is the salt sea. ⁴ Twelve years they served Chedorla-o'mer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled. ⁵ And in the fourteenth year came Chedorla-o'mer, and the kings that *were* with him, and smote the Reph'-a-im in Ash'teroth-karna'im, and the Zuzim in Ham, and the Emim in Shaveh Kiri-atha'im, ⁶ and the Horites in their

^a 12:13 Gen. 20:2; 26:7. ^b 13:10 Gen. 2:10. ^c 13:15 Acts 7:5.

mount Se'ir, unto El-pa'ran, which *is* by the wilderness. ⁷ And they returned, and came to En-mish'pat, which *is* Kadesh, and smote all the country of the Amal'ekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelt in Haz'e-zon-ta'mar. ⁸ And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboi'im, and the king of Bela, (the same *is* Zo'ar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim; ⁹ with Chedorla-o'mer the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations, and Am'raphel king of Shinar, and Ar'i-och king of Ella'sar; four kings with five. ¹⁰ And the vale of Siddim *was full* of slime pits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled to the mountain. ¹¹ And they took all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way. ¹² And they took Lot, Abram's brother's son, who dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed.

¹³ And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew; for he dwelt in the plain of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner: and these *were* confederate with Abram. ¹⁴ And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he armed his trained *servants*, born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued *them* unto Dan. ¹⁵ And he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which *is* on the left hand of Damascus. ¹⁶ And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

Melchizedek Blesses Abram

¹⁷ And the king of Sodom went out to meet him, after his return from the slaughter of Chedorla-o'mer and of the kings that *were* with him, at the valley of Shaveh, which *is* the king's dale. ¹⁸ And Melchiz'edek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he *was* the priest of the most high God. ¹⁹ And he blessed him, and said,

Blessed be Abram of the most high God,

possessor of heaven and earth:

²⁰ and blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand.

And he gave him tithes of all.^a ²¹ And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the persons, and take the goods to thyself. ²² And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have lifted up mine hand unto the LORD, the most high God, the possessor of heaven and earth, ²³ that I will not *take* from a thread even to a shoe-latchet, and that I will not take any thing that *is* thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram rich: ²⁴ save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take their portion.

A Son Promised to Abram

15 After these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: I *am* thy shield, and thy exceeding great reward. ² And Abram said, Lord GOD, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless, and the steward of my house *is* this Eli-e'zer of Damascus? ³ And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my house is mine heir. ⁴ And, behold, the word of the LORD *came* unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir. ⁵ And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be.^b ⁶ And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness.^c

⁷ And he said unto him, I *am* the LORD that brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees, to give thee this land to inherit it. ⁸ And he said, Lord GOD, whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it? ⁹ And he said unto him, Take me a heifer of three years old, and a she goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtledove, and a young pigeon. ¹⁰ And he took unto him all these, and divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: but the birds divided he not. ¹¹ And when the fowls came down upon the carcasses, Abram drove them away.

¹² And when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, a horror of great darkness fell upon him. ¹³ And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land *that is* not theirs, and shall serve

them; and they shall afflict them four hundred years;^a ¹⁴ and also that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out with great substance.^b ¹⁵ And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age. ¹⁶ But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full.

¹⁷ And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and a burning lamp that passed between those pieces. ¹⁸ In that same day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land,^c from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates: ¹⁹ the Kenites, and the Ken'izzites, and the Kad'monites, ²⁰ and the Hittites, and the Per'izzites, and the Reph'a-im, ²¹ and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Gir'gashites, and the Jeb'usites.

Hagar and Ishmael

16 Now Sarai, Abram's wife, bare him no children: and she had a hand-maid, an Egyptian, whose name was Hagar. ² And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the LORD hath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, go in unto my maid; it may be that I may obtain children by her. And Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai. ³ And Sarai, Abram's wife, took Hagar her maid the Egyptian, after Abram had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to her husband Abram to be his wife. ⁴ And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was despised in her eyes. ⁵ And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong *be* upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: the LORD judge between me and thee. ⁶ But Abram said unto Sarai, Behold, thy maid *is* in thy hand; do to her as it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai dealt hardly with her, she fled from her face.

⁷ And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to Shur. ⁸ And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my

mistress Sarai. ⁹ And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and submit thyself under her hands. ¹⁰ And the angel of the LORD said unto her, I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude. ¹¹ And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou *art* with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name Ish'ma-el;¹ because the LORD hath heard thy affliction. ¹² And he will be a wild man; his hand *will be* against every man, and every man's hand against him: and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren. ¹³ And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him that seeth me? ¹⁴ Wherefore the well was called Beer-la'hai-roi;² behold, *it is* between Kadesh and Bered.

¹⁵ And Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called his son's name, which Hagar bare, Ish'ma-el. ¹⁶ And Abram was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ish'ma-el to Abram.

Circumcision the Sign of the Covenant

17 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the LORD appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I *am* the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect. ² And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly. ³ And Abram fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying, ⁴ As for me, behold, my covenant *is* with thee, and thou shalt be a father of many nations. ⁵ Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham;³ for a father of many nations have I made thee.^d ⁶ And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee. ⁷ And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations, for an everlasting covenant,^e to be a God unto thee and to thy seed after thee. ⁸ And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession;^f and I will be their God.

⁹ And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their genera-

¹ 16:11 *That is*, God shall hear. ² 16:14 *That is*, The well of him that liveth and seeth me.

³ 17:5 *That is*, Father of a great multitude.

^a 15:13 Ex. 1:1-14; Acts. 7:6. ^b 15:14 Ex. 12:40-41; Acts 7:7. ^c 15:18 Acts 7:5.

^d 17:5 Rom. 4:17. ^e 17:7 Lk. 1:55. ^f 17:8 Acts 7:5.

tions. ¹⁰ This *is* my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; Every man child among you shall be circumcised.^a ¹¹ And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of the covenant betwixt me and you. ¹² And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which *is* not of thy seed. ¹³ He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant. ¹⁴ And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.

¹⁵ And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah¹ *shall* her name be. ¹⁶ And I will bless her, and give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be a *mother* of nations; kings of people shall be of her. ¹⁷ Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a *child* be born unto him that is a hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear? ¹⁸ And Abraham said unto God, O that Ish'ma-el might live before thee! ¹⁹ And God said, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, *and* with his seed after him. ²⁰ And as for Ish'ma-el, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; twelve princes shall he beget, and I will make him a great nation. ²¹ But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, which Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

²² And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Abraham. ²³ And Abraham took Ish'ma-el his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame day, as God had said unto him. ²⁴ And Abraham *was* ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. ²⁵ And Ish'ma-el

his son *was* thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. ²⁶ In the selfsame day *was* Abraham circumcised, and Ish'ma-el his son. ²⁷ And all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

The Birth of Isaac Promised

18 And the LORD appeared unto him in the plains of Mamre: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day; ² and he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood by him: and when he saw *them*, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground, ³ and said, My Lord, if now I have found favor in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant: ⁴ let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree: ⁵ and I will fetch a morsel of bread, and comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: for therefore are ye come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said. ⁶ And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead *it*, and make cakes upon the hearth. ⁷ And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetched a calf tender and good, and gave *it* unto a young man; and he hasted to dress it. ⁸ And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set *it* before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat.

⁹ And they said unto him, Where *is* Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, in the tent. ¹⁰ And he said, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son.^b And Sarah heard *it* in the tent door, which *was* behind him. ¹¹ Now Abraham and Sarah *were* old and well stricken in age; *and* it ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women. ¹² Therefore Sarah laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my lord^c being old also? ¹³ And the LORD said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old? ¹⁴ Is any thing too hard for the LORD?^d At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son. ¹⁵ Then Sarah denied,

¹ 17:15 *That is*, Princess.

^a 17:10 Acts 7:8. ^b 18:10 Rom. 9:9. ^c 18:12

1 Pet. 3:6. ^d 18:14 Lk. 1:37.

saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

Abraham Intercedes for Sodom

16 And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them to bring them on the way. 17 And the LORD said, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do; 18 seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him? 19 For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgment; that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him. 20 And the LORD said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous, 21 I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sodom: but Abraham stood yet before the LORD. 23 And Abraham drew near, and said, Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked? 24 Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that *are* therein? 25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked; and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right? 26 And the LORD said, If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes. 27 And Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which *am* but dust and ashes: 28 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for *lack of five*? And he said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy *it*. 29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do *it* for forty's sake. 30 And he said *unto him*, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not do *it*, if I find thirty there. 31 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy *it* for twenty's sake.

32 And he said, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there. And he said, I will not destroy *it* for ten's sake. 33 And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

The Destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah

19 And there came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot seeing *them* rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground; 2 and he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all night. 3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat. 4 But before they lay down, the men of the city, *even* the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter: 5 and they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where *are* the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them. 6 And Lot went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him, 7 and said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly. 8 Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as *is* good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof. 9 And they said, Stand back. And they said *again*, This *one fellow* came in to sojourn, and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, *even* Lot, and came near to break the door. 10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door. 11 And they smote the men that *were* at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

12 And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son-in-law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring *them* out

of this place: ¹³ for we will destroy this place, because the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD; and the LORD hath sent us to destroy it. ¹⁴ And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons-in-law, which married his daughters, and said, Up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons-in-law.

¹⁵ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which are here; lest thou be consumed in the iniquity of the city. ¹⁶ And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the LORD being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.^a

¹⁷ And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed. ¹⁸ And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, my Lord: ¹⁹ behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast showed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die: ²⁰ behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one: O, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live. ²¹ And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken. ²² Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called Zo'ar.¹ ²³ The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zo'ar.

²⁴ Then the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven; ²⁵ and he overthrew those cities,^b and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground. ²⁶ But his wife^c looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt. ²⁷ And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he stood before the LORD: ²⁸ and he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the

plain, and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

²⁹ And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

³⁰ And Lot went up out of Zo'ar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zo'ar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters. ³¹ And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father is old, and *there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:* ³² come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. ³³ And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose. ³⁴ And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, *and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.* ³⁵ And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose. ³⁶ Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father. ³⁷ And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Moab: the same is the father of the Moabites unto this day. ³⁸ And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Ben-am'mi: the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

Abraham and Abimelech

20 And Abraham journeyed from thence toward the south country, and dwelt between Kadesh and Shur, and sojourned in Gerar. ² And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She is my sister:^d and Abim'elech king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah. ³ But God came to Abim'elech in a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou *art but* a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken; for she is a man's wife. ⁴ But Abim'elech had not come

¹ 19:22 That is, Little.

^a 19:16 2 Pet. 2:7. ^b 19:24-25 Mt. 10:15; 11:23-24; Lk. 10:12; 17:29; 2 Pet. 2:6; Jude 7.

^c 19:26 Lk. 17:32. ^d 20:2 Gen. 12:13; 26:7.

near her: and he said, LORD, wilt thou slay also a righteous nation? ⁵ Said he not unto me, She *is* my sister? and she, even she herself said, He *is* my brother: in the integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands have I done this. ⁶ And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her. ⁷ Now therefore restore the man *his* wife; for he *is* a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore *her* not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that *are* thine.

⁸ Therefore Abim'elech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid. ⁹ Then Abim'elech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done. ¹⁰ And Abim'elech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing? ¹¹ And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely the fear of God *is* not in this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake. ¹² And yet indeed *she is* my sister; she *is* the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife. ¹³ And it came to pass, when God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This *is* thy kindness which thou shalt show unto me; at every place whither we shall come, say of me, He *is* my brother. ¹⁴ And Abim'elech took sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave *them* unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife. ¹⁵ And Abim'elech said, Behold, my land *is* before thee: dwell where it pleaseth thee. ¹⁶ And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand *pieces* of silver: behold, he *is* to thee a covering of the eyes, unto all that *are* with thee, and with all *other*: thus she was reproved. ¹⁷ So Abraham prayed unto God: and God healed Abim'elech, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bare *children*. ¹⁸ For the LORD had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Abim'elech, because of Sarah, Abraham's wife.

The Birth of Isaac

21 And the LORD visited Sarah as he had said, and the LORD did unto Sarah as he had spoken. ² For Sarah conceived,^a and bare Abraham a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him. ³ And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, Isaac. ⁴ And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac being eight days old,^b as God had commanded him. ⁵ And Abraham was a hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him. ⁶ And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, *so that* all that hear will laugh with me. ⁷ And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck? for I have borne *him* a son in his old age.

Hagar and Ishmael Sent Away

⁸ And the child grew, and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast the *same* day that Isaac was weaned. ⁹ And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, which she had borne unto Abraham, mocking. ¹⁰ Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, *even* with Isaac.^c ¹¹ And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight because of his son. ¹² And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for in Isaac shall thy seed be called.^d ¹³ And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make a nation, because he *is* thy seed. ¹⁴ And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave *it* unto Hagar, putting *it* on her shoulder, and the child, and sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Beer-sheba.

¹⁵ And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs. ¹⁶ And she went, and sat her down over against *him* a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for she said, Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against *him*, and lifted up her voice, and wept. ¹⁷ And God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God

^a 21:2 Heb. 11:11. ^b 21:4 Gen. 17:12; Acts 7:8. ^c 21:10 Gal. 4:29-30.

^d 21:12 Rom. 9:7; Heb. 11:18.

called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he *is*. ¹⁸ Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for I will make him a great nation. ¹⁹ And God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink. ²⁰ And God was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, and became an archer. ²¹ And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran: and his mother took him a wife out of the land of Egypt.

The Covenant between Abraham and Abimelech

²² And it came to pass at that time, that Abim'elech^a and Phichol the chief captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, God *is* with thee in all that thou doest: ²³ now therefore swear unto me here by God, that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son: *but* according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned. ²⁴ And Abraham said, I will swear.

²⁵ And Abraham reproved Abim'elech because of a well of water, which Abim'elech's servants had violently taken away. ²⁶ And Abim'elech said, I wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I *of it*, but today. ²⁷ And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abim'elech; and both of them made a covenant. ²⁸ And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves. ²⁹ And Abim'elech said unto Abraham, What *mean* these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves? ³⁰ And he said, For *these* seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that they may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well. ³¹ Wherefore he called that place Beer-sheba;¹ because there they sware both of them. ³² Thus they made a covenant at Beer-sheba: then Abim'elech rose up, and Phichol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines. ³³ And Abraham planted a grove in Beer-sheba, and called there on the name of the LORD, the everlasting God. ³⁴ And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.

Abraham Commanded to Offer Isaac

22 And it came to pass after these things, that God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, Behold, *here I am*. ² And he said, Take now thy son, thine only *son* Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Mori'ah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of. ³ And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son, and clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him. ⁴ Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off. ⁵ And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you. ⁶ And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and laid *it* upon Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they went both of them together. ⁷ And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here *am I*, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but where *is* the lamb for a burnt offering? ⁸ And Abraham said, My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of them together.

⁹ And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and laid him on the altar^b upon the wood. ¹⁰ And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son. ¹¹ And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here *am I*. ¹² And he said, Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only *son*, from me. ¹³ And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind *him* a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son.^c ¹⁴ And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovah-jī'reh: as it is said *to* this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen.

¹ 21:31 *That is*, The well of the oath.

^a 21:22 Gen. 26:26. ^b 22:9 Jas. 2:21. ^c 22:1-13 Heb. 11:17-19.

15 And the angel of the LORD called unto Abraham out of heaven the second time, ¹⁶ and said, By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only *son*, ¹⁷ that in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed^a as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which *is* upon the seashore;^b and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies; ¹⁸ and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed;^c because thou hast obeyed my voice. ¹⁹ So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to Beer-sheba; and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.

20 And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, Milcah, she hath also borne children unto thy brother Nahor; ²¹ Huz his firstborn, and Buz his brother, and Kem'uel the father of Aram, ²² and Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethu'el. ²³ And Bethu'el begat Rebekah: these eight Milcah did bear to Nahor, Abraham's brother. ²⁴ And his concubine, whose name was Reu'mah, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Thahash, and Ma'achah.

Abraham Buys a Burial Ground for Sarah

23 And Sarah was a hundred and seven and twenty years old: *these were* the years of the life of Sarah. ² And Sarah died in Kir'jath-ar'ba; the same *is* Hebron in the land of Canaan: and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her. ³ And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Heth, saying, ⁴ *I am* a stranger and a sojourner with you:^d give me a possession of a buryingplace with you,^e that I may bury my dead out of my sight. ⁵ And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him, ⁶ Hear us, my lord: thou *art* a mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead. ⁷ And Abraham stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, *even* to the children of Heth. ⁸ And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight, hear me, and entreat for me

to Ephron the son of Zohar, ⁹ that he may give me the cave of Machpe'lah, which he hath, which *is* in the end of his field; for as much money as it is worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you. ¹⁰ And Ephron dwelt among the children of Heth: and Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the audience of the children of Heth, *even* of all that went in at the gate of his city, saying, ¹¹ Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that *is* therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead. ¹² And Abraham bowed down himself before the people of the land. ¹³ And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou *wilt* give it, I pray thee, hear me: I will give thee money for the field; take *it* of me, and I will bury my dead there. ¹⁴ And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him, ¹⁵ My lord, hearken unto me: the land *is* worth four hundred shekels of silver; what *is* that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead. ¹⁶ And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current *money* with the merchant.

17 And the field of Ephron, which *was* in Machpe'lah, which *was* before Mamre, the field, and the cave which *was* therein, and all the trees that *were* in the field, that *were* in all the borders round about, were made sure ¹⁸ unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city. ¹⁹ And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpe'lah before Mamre: the same *is* Hebron in the land of Canaan. ²⁰ And the field, and the cave that *is* therein, were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons of Heth.

A Wife Obtained for Isaac

24 And Abraham was old, and well stricken in age: and the LORD had blessed Abraham in all things. ² And Abraham said unto his eldest servant of his house, that ruled over all that he had, Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh: ³ and I will make thee swear by the LORD,

^a 22:16-17 Heb. 6:13-14. ^b 22:17 Heb. 11:12. ^c Acts 7:16.

^e 22:18 Acts 3:25. ^d 23:4 Heb. 11:13.

the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell: ⁴ but thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son Isaac. ⁵ And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest? ⁶ And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again. ⁷ The LORD God of heaven, which took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, Unto thy seed will I give this land; he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence. ⁸ And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then thou shalt be clear from this my oath: only bring not my son thither again. ⁹ And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning that matter.

¹⁰ And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; for all the goods of his master *were* in his hand: and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nahor. ¹¹ And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, *even* the time that women go out to draw *water*. ¹² And he said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and show kindness unto my master Abraham. ¹³ Behold, I stand *here* by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water: ¹⁴ and let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: *let the same be she* that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and thereby shall I know that thou hast showed kindness unto my master.

¹⁵ And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethu'el, son of Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder. ¹⁶ And the damsel *was* very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up. ¹⁷ And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little

water of thy pitcher. ¹⁸ And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink. ¹⁹ And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw *water* for thy camels also, until they have done drinking. ²⁰ And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw *water*, and drew for all his camels. ²¹ And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether the LORD had made his journey prosperous or not.

²² And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden earring of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten *shekels* weight of gold; ²³ and said, Whose daughter *art* thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room in thy father's house for us to lodge in? ²⁴ And she said unto him, I *am* the daughter of Bethu'el the son of Milcah, which she bare unto Nahor. ²⁵ She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in. ²⁶ And the man bowed down his head, and worshipped the LORD. ²⁷ And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master of his mercy and his truth: I *being* in the way, the LORD led me to the house of my master's brethren.

²⁸ And the damsel ran, and told *them* of her mother's house these things. ²⁹ And Rebekah had a brother, and his name *was* Laban: and Laban ran out unto the man, unto the well. ³⁰ And it came to pass, when he saw the earring, and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me, that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the well. ³¹ And he said, Come in, thou blessed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels. ³² And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and gave straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that *were* with him. ³³ And there was set *meat* before him to eat: but he said, I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.

³⁴ And he said, I *am* Abraham's servant. ³⁵ And the LORD hath blessed my master greatly, and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses.

36 And Sarah my master's wife bare a son to my master when she was old: and unto him hath he given all that he hath. 37 And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell: 38 but thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son. 39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me. 40 And he said unto me, The LORD, before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house: 41 then shalt thou be clear from *this* my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee *one*, thou shalt be clear from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which I go: 43 behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw *water*, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink; 44 and she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: *let* the same *be* the woman whom the LORD hath appointed out for my master's son.

45 And before I had done speaking in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew *water*: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee. 46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her *shoulder*, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also. 47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter *art* thou? And she said, The daughter of Bethu'el, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him: and I put the earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands. 48 And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter unto his son. 49 And now, if ye will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Laban and Bethu'el answered and said, The thing proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot speak unto thee bad or good. 51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee; take *her*, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words, he worshipped the LORD, *bowing himself* to the earth. 53 And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave *them* to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother precious things. 54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that *were* with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, Send me away unto my master. 55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us *a few* days, at the least ten; after that she shall go. 56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master. 57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and inquire at her mouth. 58 And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go. 59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men. 60 And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Thou *art* our sister; be thou *the mother* of thousands of millions, and let thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them. 61 And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way.

62 And Isaac came from the way of the well La'hai-roi; for he dwelt in the south country. 63 And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels *were* coming. 64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel. 65 For she *had* said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant *had* said, It is my master: therefore she took a veil, and covered herself. 66 And the servant told Isaac all things that he had done. 67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac was comforted after his mother's *death*.

Abraham's Descendants through Keturah
(1 Chr. 1:32-33)

25 Then again Abraham took a wife, and her name was Ketu'rah. 2 And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Mid'i-an, and Ishbak, and Shu'ah. 3 And Jokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were

As'shurim, and Let'ushim, and Le'um-mim. ⁴ And the sons of Mid'i-an; Ephah, and Ephar, and Hanoah, and Abi'dah, and Elda'ah. All these *were* the children of Ketu'rah. ⁵ And Abraham gave all that he had unto Isaac. ⁶ But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away from Isaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto the east country.

The Death and Burial of Abraham

⁷ And these *are* the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived, a hundred threescore and fifteen years. ⁸ Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and was gathered to his people. ⁹ And his sons Isaac and Ish'ma-el buried him in the cave of Machpe'lah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which *is* before Mamre; ¹⁰ the field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth:^a there was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife. ¹¹ And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac; and Isaac dwelt by the well La'hai-roi.

The Descendants of Ishmael

(1 Chr. 1:28-31)

¹² Now these *are* the generations of Ish'ma-el, Abraham's son, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham: ¹³ and these *are* the names of the sons of Ish'ma-el, by their names, according to their generations: the first-born of Ish'ma-el, Neba'joth; and Kedar, and Ad'beel, and Mibsam, ¹⁴ and Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa, ¹⁵ Hadar, and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Ked'e-mah: ¹⁶ these *are* the sons of Ish'ma-el, and these *are* their names, by their towns, and by their castles; twelve princes according to their nations. ¹⁷ And these *are* the years of the life of Ish'ma-el, a hundred and thirty and seven years: and he gave up the ghost and died, and was gathered unto his people. ¹⁸ And they dwelt from Hav'ilah unto Shur, that *is* before Egypt, as thou goest toward Assyria: and he died in the presence of all his brethren.

The Birth of Esau and Jacob

¹⁹ And these *are* the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat

¹ 25:30 *That is, Red.*

Isaac: ²⁰ and Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethu'el the Syrian of Pa'dan-a'ram, the sister to Laban the Syrian. ²¹ And Isaac entreated the LORD for his wife, because she *was* barren: and the LORD was entreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived. ²² And the children struggled together within her; and she said, *If it be so, why am I thus?* And she went to inquire of the LORD. ²³ And the LORD said unto her,

Two nations *are* in thy womb,
and two manner of people shall be
separated from thy bowels;
and *the one* people shall be stronger
than *the other* people;
and the elder shall serve the younger.^b

²⁴ And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, *there were* twins in her womb. ²⁵ And the first came out red, all over like a hairy garment; and they called his name Esau. ²⁶ And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob: and Isaac *was* threescore years old when she bare them.

Esau Sells His Birthright

²⁷ And the boys grew: and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob *was* a plain man, dwelling in tents. ²⁸ And Isaac loved Esau, because he did eat of *his* venison: but Rebekah loved Jacob.

²⁹ And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he *was* faint: ³⁰ and Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red *pottage*; for *I am* faint: therefore was his name called Edom.¹ ³¹ And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright. ³² And Esau said, Behold, *I am* at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me? ³³ And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he sold his birthright^c unto Jacob. ³⁴ Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentils; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way. Thus Esau despised *his* birthright.

Isaac at Gerar

26 And there was a famine in the land, besides the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto Abim'elech king of the Philistines

^a 25:10 Gen. 23:3-16. ^b 25:23 Rom. 9:12. ^c 25:33 Heb. 12:16.

unto Gerar. ² And the LORD appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt; dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of. ³ Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give all these countries, and I will perform the oath which I swore unto Abraham thy father; ⁴ and I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed:^a ⁵ because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws.

6 And Isaac dwelt in Gerar. ⁷ And the men of the place asked *him* of his wife; and he said, *She is my sister:*^b for he feared to say, *She is my wife*; lest, *said he*, the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah; because *she was* fair to look upon. ⁸ And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abim'elech king of the Philistines looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, Isaac *was* sporting with Rebekah his wife. ⁹ And Abim'elech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety *she is* thy wife: and how saidst thou, *She is my sister*? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her. ¹⁰ And Abim'elech said, What *is* this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lain with thy wife, and thou shouldest have brought guiltiness upon us. ¹¹ And Abim'elech charged all his people, saying, He that toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death.

¹² Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year a hundredfold: and the LORD blessed him. ¹³ And the man waxed great, and went forward, and grew until he became very great: ¹⁴ for he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of servants: and the Philistines envied him. ¹⁵ For all the wells which his father's servants had digged in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled them with earth. ¹⁶ And Abim'elech said unto Isaac, Go from us; for thou art much mightier than we.

¹⁷ And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there. ¹⁸ And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them after

the death of Abraham: and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them. ¹⁹ And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of springing water. ²⁰ And the herdmen of Gerar did strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water is ours: and he called the name of the well Esek;¹ because they strove with him. ²¹ And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he called the name of it Sitnah.² ²² And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it Rehoboth;³ and he said, For now the LORD hath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land.

²³ And he went up from thence to Beer-sheba. ²⁴ And the LORD appeared unto him the same night, and said, *I am* the God of Abraham thy father: fear not, for *I am* with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Abraham's sake. ²⁵ And he builded an altar there, and called upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there Isaac's servants digged a well.

²⁶ Then Abim'elech^c went to him from Gerar, and Ahuz-zath one of his friends, and Phichol the chief captain of his army. ²⁷ And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ye hate me, and have sent me away from you? ²⁸ And they said, We saw certainly that the LORD was with thee: and we said, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, *even* betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee; ²⁹ that thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: thou *art* now the blessed of the LORD. ³⁰ And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink. ³¹ And they rose up betimes in the morning, and swore one to another: and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace. ³² And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water. ³³ And he called it Shebah: therefore the name of the city *is* Beer-sheba unto this day.

³⁴ And Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Be-e'ri the Hittite, and Bash'emath the daughter of Elon the Hittite: ³⁵ which

¹ 26:20 *That is*, Contention. ² 26:21 *That is*, Hatred. ³ 26:22 *That is*, Room.

^a 26:3-4 Gen. 22:16-18. ^b 26:7 Gen. 12:13; 20:2. ^c 26:26 Gen. 21:22.

were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

Jacob Obtains Isaac's Blessing

27 And it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his eldest son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, Behold, *here am I*. ² And he said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my death: ³ now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take me *some* venison; ⁴ and make me savory meat, such as I love, and bring *it* to me, that I may eat; that my soul may bless thee before I die.

⁵ And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt *for* venison, *and* to bring *it*. ⁶ And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying, ⁷ Bring me venison, and make me savory meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD before my death. ⁸ Now therefore, my son, obey my voice according to that which I command thee. ⁹ Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savory meat for thy father, such as he loveth: ¹⁰ and thou shalt bring *it* to thy father, that he may eat, and that he may bless thee before his death. ¹¹ And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother *is* a hairy man, and I *am* a smooth man: ¹² my father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring a curse upon me, and not a blessing. ¹³ And his mother said unto him, Upon me *be* thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me *them*. ¹⁴ And he went, and fetched, and brought *them* to his mother: and his mother made savory meat, such as his father loved. ¹⁵ And Rebekah took goodly raiment of her eldest son Esau, which *were* with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son: ¹⁶ and she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck: ¹⁷ and she gave the savory meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob.

¹⁸ And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here *am I*; who *art* thou, my son? ¹⁹ And Jacob said unto his father, I *am* Esau thy first-

born; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me.

²⁰ And Isaac said unto his son, How *is it* that thou hast found *it* so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the LORD thy God brought *it* to me. ²¹ And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou *be* my very son Esau or not. ²² And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice *is* Jacob's voice, but the hands *are* the hands of Esau. ²³ And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him. ²⁴ And he said, *Art* thou my very son Esau? And he said, I *am*. ²⁵ And he said, Bring *it* near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought *it* near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank. ²⁶ And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son. ²⁷ And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said,

See, the smell of my son
is as the smell of a field which the
LORD hath blessed:

²⁸ therefore God give thee of the dew
of heaven,
and the fatness of the earth,
and plenty of corn and wine:

²⁹ let people serve thee,
and nations bow down to thee:
be lord over thy brethren,
and let thy mother's sons bow down
to thee:

cursed *be* every one that curseth thee,
and blessed *be* he that blesseth thee.^{a b}

³⁰ And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting. ³¹ And he also had made savory meat, and brought *it* unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me. ³² And Isaac his father said unto him, Who *art* thou? And he said, I *am* thy son, thy firstborn, Esau. ³³ And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where *is* he that hath taken venison, and brought *it* me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, *and* he shall be blessed. ³⁴ And

when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, *even* me also, O my father. ³⁵ And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing. ³⁶ And he said, Is not he rightly named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: he took away my birthright;^a and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me? ³⁷ And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and with corn and wine have I sustained him: and what shall I do now unto thee, my son? ³⁸ And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, *even* me also, O my father. And Esau lifted up his voice, and wept.^b

³⁹ And Isaac his father answered and said unto him,

Behold, thy dwelling shall be the fatness of the earth,
and of the dew of heaven from above;
⁴⁰ and by thy sword shalt thou live,
and shalt serve thy brother:
and it shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion,
that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck.^{c,d}

*Jacob Flees from
Esau*

⁴¹ And Esau hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The days of mourning for my father are at hand; then will I slay my brother Jacob. ⁴² And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah: and she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himself, *purposing* to kill thee. ⁴³ Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother to Haran; ⁴⁴ and tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away; ⁴⁵ until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget *that* which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

⁴⁶ And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life because of the daughters

of Heth: if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these *which are* of the daughters of the land, what good shall my

28 life do me? ¹ And Isaac called Jacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan. ² Arise, go to Pa'dan-a'ram, to the house of Bethu'el thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban thy mother's brother. ³ And God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be a multitude of people; ⁴ and give thee the blessing of Abraham,^e to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land wherein thou art a stranger, which God gave unto Abraham. ⁵ And Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to Pa'dan-a'ram unto Laban, son of Bethu'el the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob's and Esau's mother.

⁶ When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Pa'dan-a'ram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan; ⁷ and that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Pa'dan-a'ram; ⁸ and Esau seeing that the daughters of Canaan pleased not Isaac his father; ⁹ then went Esau unto Ish'ma-el, and took unto the wives which he had Ma'halath the daughter of Ish'ma-el Abraham's son, the sister of Neba'joth, to be his wife.

God Appears to Jacob at Beth-el

¹⁰ And Jacob went out from Beer-sheba, and went toward Haran. ¹¹ And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took of the stones of that place, and put *them* for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep. ¹² And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it.^f ¹³ And, behold, the LORD stood above it, and said, *I am* the LORD God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed;^g ¹⁴ and thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth; and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south:

^a 27:36 Gen. 25:29-34. ^b 27:38 Heb. 12:17. ^c 27:40 2 Kgs. 8:20; 2 Chr. 21:8.

^d 27:39-40 Heb. 11:20. ^e 28:4 Gen. 17:4-8. ^f 28:12 Jn. 1:51. ^g 28:13 Gen. 13:14-15.

and in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed.^a ¹⁵ And, behold, I *am* with thee, and will keep thee in all *places* whither thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land; for I will not leave thee, until I have done *that* which I have spoken to thee of. ¹⁶ And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is in this place; and I knew *it* not. ¹⁷ And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful *is* this place! this *is* none other but the house of God, and this *is* the gate of heaven.

¹⁸ And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put *for* his pillows, and set it up *for* a pillar, and poured oil upon the top of it. ¹⁹ And he called the name of that place Beth-el:¹ but the name of that city *was called* Luz at the first. ²⁰ And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on, ²¹ so that I come again to my father's house in peace; then shall the LORD be my God: ²² and this stone, which I have set *for* a pillar, shall be God's house: and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

*Jacob Serves Laban for Rachel
and Leah*

29 Then Jacob went on his journey, and came into the land of the people of the east. ² And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there *were* three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone *was* upon the well's mouth. ³ And thither *were* all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in his place.

⁴ And Jacob said unto them, My brethren, whence *be* ye? And they said, Of Haran *are* we. ⁵ And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? And they said, We know *him*. ⁶ And he said unto them, *Is* he well? And they said, *He is* well: and, behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep. ⁷ And he said, Lo, *it is* yet high day, neither *is it* time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go *and* feed *them*. ⁸ And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and *till* they

roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep.

⁹ And while he yet spake with them, Rachel came with her father's sheep: for she kept them. ¹⁰ And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother. ¹¹ And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept. ¹² And Jacob told Rachel that he *was* her father's brother, and that he *was* Rebekah's son: and she ran and told her father.

¹³ And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things. ¹⁴ And Laban said to him, Surely thou *art* my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him the space of a month.

¹⁵ And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou *art* my brother, shouldst thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what *shall* thy wages *be*? ¹⁶ And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder *was* Le'ah, and the name of the younger *was* Rachel. ¹⁷ Le'ah *was* tender eyed; but Rachel *was* beautiful and well-favored. ¹⁸ And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter. ¹⁹ And Laban said, *It is* better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me. ²⁰ And Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him *but* a few days, for the love he had to her.

²¹ And Jacob said unto Laban, Give *me* my wife, for my days *are* fulfilled, that I may go in unto her. ²² And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a feast. ²³ And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Le'ah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her. ²⁴ And Laban gave unto his daughter Le'ah Zilpah his maid *for* a handmaid. ²⁵ And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, *it was* Le'ah: and he said to Laban, What *is* this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me? ²⁶ And Laban said, It must not be so done in our country, to give the

¹ 28:19 *That is*, The house of God.

^a 28:14 Gen. 12:3; 22:18.

younger before the firstborn. ²⁷ Fulfil her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years. ²⁸ And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife also. ²⁹ And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his handmaid to be her maid. ³⁰ And he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Le'ah, and served with him yet seven other years.

The Children Born to Jacob

31 And when the LORD saw that Le'ah was hated, he opened her womb: but Rachel was barren. ³² And Le'ah conceived, and bare a son; and she called his name Reuben:¹ for she said, Surely the LORD hath looked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will love me. ³³ And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I was hated, he hath therefore given me this son also: and she called his name Simeon.² ³⁴ And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have borne him three sons: therefore was his name called Levi.³ ³⁵ And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she said, Now will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name Judah;⁴ and left bearing.

30 And when Rachel saw that she bare Jacob no children, Rachel envied her sister; and said unto Jacob, Give me children, or else I die. ² And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel; and he said, Am I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb? ³ And she said, Behold my maid Bilhah, go in unto her; and she shall bear upon my knees, that I may also have children by her. ⁴ And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife: and Jacob went in unto her. ⁵ And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son. ⁶ And Rachel said, God hath judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name Dan.⁵ ⁷ And Bilhah Rachel's maid conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son. ⁸ And Rachel said, With great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name Naph'tali.⁶

9 When Le'ah saw that she had left

bearing, she took Zilpah her maid, and gave her Jacob to wife. ¹⁰ And Zilpah Le'ah's maid bare Jacob a son. ¹¹ And Le'ah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name Gad. ¹² And Zilpah Le'ah's maid bare Jacob a second son. ¹³ And Le'ah said, Happy am I, for the daughters will call me blessed: and she called his name Asher.⁷

14 And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Le'ah. Then Rachel said to Le'ah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes. ¹⁵ And she said unto her, Is it a small matter that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee tonight for thy son's mandrakes. ¹⁶ And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Le'ah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night. ¹⁷ And God hearkened unto Le'ah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob the fifth son. ¹⁸ And Le'ah said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name Is'sachar.⁸ ¹⁹ And Le'ah conceived again, and bare Jacob the sixth son. ²⁰ And Le'ah said, God hath endued me with a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have borne him six sons: and she called his name Zebulun.⁹ ²¹ And afterward she bare a daughter, and called her name Dinah. ²² And God remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her womb. ²³ And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away my reproach: ²⁴ and she called his name Joseph;¹⁰ and said, The LORD shall add to me another son.

The Trickery of Laban and Jacob

25 And it came to pass, when Rachel had borne Joseph, that Jacob said unto Laban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and to my country. ²⁶ Give me my wives and my children, for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee. ²⁷ And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favor in

¹ 29:32 *That is, See, a son.* ² 29:33 *That is, Hearing.* ³ 29:34 *That is, Joined.* ⁴ 29:35 *That is, Praise.* ⁵ 30:6 *That is, Judging.* ⁶ 30:8 *That is, My wrestling.* ⁷ 30:13 *That is, Happy.* ⁸ 30:18 *That is, An hire.* ⁹ 30:20 *That is, Dwelling.* ¹⁰ 30:24 *That is, Adding.*

thine eyes, *tarry*: for I have learned by experience that the LORD hath blessed me for thy sake. ²⁸ And he said, Appoint me thy wages, and I will give *it*. ²⁹ And he said unto him, Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me. ³⁰ For *it was* little which thou hadst before I *came*, and it is *now* increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee since my coming: and now, when shall I provide for mine own house also? ³¹ And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed *and* keep thy flock. ³² I will pass through all thy flock today, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and *of such* shall be my hire. ³³ So shall my righteousness answer for me in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face: every one that *is* not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me. ³⁴ And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word. ³⁵ And he removed that day the he goats that were ring-streaked and spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled and spotted, *and* every one that had *some* white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave *them* into the hand of his sons. ³⁶ And he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks.

³⁷ And Jacob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chestnut tree; and pilled white streaks in them, and made the white appear which *was* in the rods. ³⁸ And he set the rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink. ³⁹ And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ring-streaked, speckled, and spotted. ⁴⁰ And Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ring-streaked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Laban's cattle. ⁴¹ And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among

the rods. ⁴² But when the cattle were feeble, he put *them* not in: so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's. ⁴³ And the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattle, and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and asses.

31 And he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that *was* our father's; and of *that* which *was* our father's hath he gotten all this glory. ² And Jacob beheld the countenance of Laban, and, behold, it *was* not toward him as before. ³ And the LORD said unto Jacob, Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee. ⁴ And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Le'ah to the field unto his flock, ⁵ and said unto them, I see your father's countenance, that it *is* not toward me as before; but the God of my father hath been with me. ⁶ And ye know that with all my power I have served your father. ⁷ And your father hath deceived me, and changed my wages ten times; but God suffered him not to hurt me. ⁸ If he said thus, The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ring-streaked shall be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ring-streaked. ⁹ Thus God hath taken away the cattle of your father, and given *them* to me. ¹⁰ And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the rams which leaped upon the cattle *were* ring-streaked, speckled, and grizzled. ¹¹ And the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, *saying*, Jacob: and I said, Here *am* I. ¹² And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle *are* ring-streaked, speckled, and grizzled: for I have seen all that Laban doeth unto thee. ¹³ *I am* the God of Beth-el, where thou anointedst the pillar, *and* where thou vowedst a vow unto me: "now arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred. ¹⁴ And Rachel and Le'ah answered and said unto him, *Is there* yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house? ¹⁵ Are we not counted of him strangers? for he hath sold us, and hath quite devoured also our money. ¹⁶ For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that *is* ours, and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do.

Jacob Flees from Laban

17 Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels; ¹⁸ and he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Padan-a-ram, for to go to Isaac his father in the land of Canaan. ¹⁹ And Laban went to shear his sheep: and Rachel had stolen the images that were her father's. ²⁰ And Jacob stole away unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled. ²¹ So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the river, and set his face toward the mount Gil'e-ad.

²² And it was told Laban on the third day, that Jacob was fled. ²³ And he took his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gil'e-ad. ²⁴ And God came to Laban the Syrian in a dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.

²⁵ Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Laban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gil'e-ad. ²⁶ And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and carried away my daughters, as captives taken with the sword? ²⁷ Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with tabret, and with harp? ²⁸ And hast not suffered me to kiss my sons and my daughters? thou hast now done foolishly in so doing. ²⁹ It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad. ³⁰ And now, though thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longest after thy father's house, yet wherefore hast thou stolen my gods? ³¹ And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I was afraid: for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me. ³² With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, let him not live: before our brethren discern thou what is thine with me, and take it to thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them.

³³ And Laban went into Jacob's tent,

and into Le'ah's tent, and into the two maidservants' tents; but he found *them* not. Then went he out of Le'ah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent. ³⁴ Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Laban searched all the tent, but found *them* not. ³⁵ And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot rise up before thee; for the custom of women is upon me. And he searched, but found not the images.

³⁶ And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What is my trespass? what is my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me? ³⁷ Whereas thou hast searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? set it here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both. ³⁸ This twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have I not eaten. ³⁹ That which was torn of *beasts* I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of my hand didst thou require it, *whether* stolen by day, or stolen by night. ⁴⁰ Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes. ⁴¹ Thus have I been twenty years in thy house: I served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle; and thou hast changed my wages ten times. ⁴² Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the fear of Isaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty. God hath seen mine affliction and the labor of my hands, and rebuked *thee* yesternight.

⁴³ And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, *These daughters are my daughters, and these children are my children, and these cattle are my cattle, and all that thou seest is mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have borne?* ⁴⁴ Now therefore come thou, let us make a covenant, I and thou; and let it be for a witness between me and thee. ⁴⁵ And Jacob took a stone, and set it up for a pillar. ⁴⁶ And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made a heap: and they did eat there upon the heap. ⁴⁷ And Laban called it Je'gar-sahadu'tha:¹ but Jacob called it Ga'leed.¹ ⁴⁸ And Laban said, This heap

¹ 31:47 *That is*, The heap of witness.

is a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Ga'leed, ⁴⁹ and Mizpah;¹ for he said, The LORD watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another. ⁵⁰ If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take *other* wives beside my daughters, no man *is* with us; see, God *is* witness betwixt me and thee.

⁵¹ And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold *this* pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee; ⁵² this heap *be* witness, and *this* pillar *be* witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm. ⁵³ The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, judge betwixt us. And Jacob sware by the fear of his father Isaac. ⁵⁴ Then Jacob offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

⁵⁵ And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and blessed them: and Laban departed, and returned unto his place.

Jacob Prepares to Meet Esau

32 And Jacob went on his way, and the angels of God met him. ² And when Jacob saw them, he said, This *is* God's host: and he called the name of that place Mahana'im.²

³ And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother unto the land of Se'ir, the country of Edom. ⁴ And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye speak unto my lord Esau; Thy servant Jacob saith thus, I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed there until now: ⁵ and I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and menservants, and womenservants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that I may find grace in thy sight.

⁶ And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and also he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him. ⁷ Then Jacob was greatly afraid and distressed: and he divided the people that *was* with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands; ⁸ and said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.

⁹ And Jacob said, O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the LORD which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee: ¹⁰ I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast showed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands. ¹¹ Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, *and* the mother with the children. ¹² And thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea,^a which cannot be numbered for multitude.

¹³ And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to his hand a present for Esau his brother; ¹⁴ two hundred she goats and twenty he goats, two hundred ewes and twenty rams, ¹⁵ thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine and ten bulls, twenty she asses and ten foals. ¹⁶ And he delivered *them* into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove. ¹⁷ And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose *art* thou? and whither goest thou? and whose *are* these before thee? ¹⁸ Then thou shalt say, *They be* thy servant Jacob's; *it is* a present sent unto my lord Esau: and, behold, also he *is* behind us. ¹⁹ And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find him. ²⁰ And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob *is* behind us. For he said, I will appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept of me. ²¹ So went the present over before him; and himself lodged that night in the company.

Jacob Wrestles at Peniel

²² And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford Jabbok. ²³ And he took them, and sent them over the brook, and sent over that he had. ²⁴ And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him

¹ 31:49 *That is*, A beacon or watchtower. ² 32:2 *That is*, Two hosts or camps.

^a 32:12 Gen. 22:17.

until the breaking of the day. ²⁵ And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him. ²⁶ And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. ²⁷ And he said unto him, What *is* thy name? And he said, Jacob. ²⁸ And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel:^a for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed. ²⁹ And Jacob asked *him*, and said, Tell *me*, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, Wherefore *is it that* thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there. ³⁰ And Jacob called the name of the place Peni'el:¹ for I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved. ³¹ And as he passed over Penu'el the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh. ³² Therefore the children of Israel eat not *of* the sinew which shrank, which *is* upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day; because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew that shrank.

Jacob and Esau Reconciled

33 And Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Le'ah, and unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids. ² And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Le'ah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindmost. ³ And he passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.

⁴ And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept. ⁵ And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children, and said, Who *are* those with thee? And he said, The children which God hath graciously given thy servant. ⁶ Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves. ⁷ And Le'ah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves. ⁸ And he said, What *meanest* thou by all this drove which I met? And he said, *These*

are to find grace in the sight of my lord. ⁹ And Esau said, I have enough, my brother; keep that thou hast unto thyself. ¹⁰ And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me. ¹¹ Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have enough. And he urged him, and he took *it*.

¹² And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee. ¹³ And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children *are* tender, and the flocks and herds with young *are* with me; and if men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will die. ¹⁴ Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant; and I will lead on softly, according as the cattle that goeth before me and the children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord unto Se'ir.

¹⁵ And Esau said, Let me now leave with thee *some* of the folk that *are* with me. And he said, What needeth it? let me find grace in the sight of my lord. ¹⁶ So Esau returned that day on his way unto Se'ir. ¹⁷ And Jacob journeyed to Succoth, and built him a house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called Succoth.²

¹⁸ And Jacob came to Shalem, a city of Shechem, which *is* in the land of Canaan, when he came from Pa'dan-a'ram; and pitched his tent before the city. ¹⁹ And he bought a parcel of a field,^b where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of Hamor, Shechem's father, for a hundred pieces of money. ²⁰ And he erected there an altar, and called it El-El'ohe-Israel.³

The Defilement of Dinah Avenged

34 And Dinah the daughter of Le'ah, which she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land. ² And when Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivite, prince of the country, saw her, he took her, and lay with her, and defiled her. ³ And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spake kindly unto the damsel.

¹ 32:30 *That is*, The face of God. ² 33:17 *That is*, Booths.

³ 33:20 *That is*, God the God of Israel.

^a 32:28 Gen. 35:10. ^b 33:19 Josh. 24:32; Jn. 4:5.

4 And Shechem spake unto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife. 5 And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter: now his sons were with his cattle in the field; and Jacob held his peace until they were come. 6 And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune with him. 7 And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard *it*: and the men were grieved, and they were very wroth, because he had wrought folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; which thing ought not to be done.

8 And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife. 9 And make ye marriages with us, and give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you. 10 And ye shall dwell with us: and the land shall be before you; dwell and trade ye therein, and get you possessions therein. 11 And Shechem said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give. 12 Ask me never so much dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dinah their sister: 14 and they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for that *were* a reproach unto us: 15 but in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we *be*, that every male of you be circumcised; 16 then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people. 17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hamor and Shechem Hamor's son. 19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and he *was* more honorable than all the house of his father. 20 And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying, 21 These men *are* peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, *it is* large enough for them; let us

take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters. 22 Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they *are* circumcised. 23 *Shall* not their cattle and their substance and every beast of theirs *be* ours? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us. 24 And unto Hamor and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

25 And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males. 26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went out. 27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister. 28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which *was* in the city, and that which *was* in the field, 29 and all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that *was* in the house. 30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, Ye have troubled me to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the Canaanites and the Per'izzites: and I *being* few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house. 31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with a harlot?

God Blesses Jacob at Beth-el

35 And God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to Beth-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, that appeared unto thee^a when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother. 2 Then Jacob said unto his household, and to all that *were* with him, Put away the strange gods that *are* among you, and be clean, and change your garments: 3 and let us arise, and go up to Beth-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the day of my distress, and was with me in the way which I went. 4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which *were* in their hand, and *all* their earrings which *were* in their ears;

^a 35:1 Gen. 28:11-17.

and Jacob hid them under the oak which was by Shechem.

5 And they journeyed: and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. 6 So Jacob came to Luz which *is* in the land of Canaan, that *is*, Beth-el, he and all the people that were with him. 7 And he built there an altar, and called the place El-beth'-el;¹ because there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother. 8 But Deborah Rebekah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Beth-el under an oak: and the name of it was called Allon-uth.²

9 And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Pa'dan-a'ram, and blessed him. 10 And God said unto him, Thy name *is* Jacob: thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name;^a and he called his name Israel. 11 And God said unto him, I *am* God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply: a nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins; 12 and the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.^b 13 And God went up from him in the place where he talked with him. 14 And Jacob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, *even* a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon. 15 And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him, Beth-el.^c

The Death of Rachel

16 And they journeyed from Beth-el; and there was but a little way to come to Ephrath: and Rachel travailed,^d and she had hard labor. 17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labor, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; thou shalt have this son also. 18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died,) that she called his name Beno'ni;³ but his father called him Benjamin.⁴ 19 And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, which *is* Bethlehem. 20 And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave: that *is* the pillar of Rachel's grave unto this day. 21 And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the tower of Edar.

The Sons of Jacob

(1 Chr. 2:1-2)

22 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and lay with Bilhah his father's concubine: and Israel heard *it*.

Now the sons of Jacob were twelve: 23 the sons of Le'ah; Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Is'sachar, and Zeb'ulun: 24 the sons of Rachel; Joseph, and Benjamin: 25 and the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid; Dan, and Naph'tali: 26 and the sons of Zilpah, Le'ah's handmaid; Gad, and Asher. These *are* the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in Pa'dan-a'ram.

The Death of Isaac

27 And Jacob came unto Isaac his father unto Mamre, unto the city of Arba, which *is* Hebron, where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.^e 28 And the days of Isaac were a hundred and fourscore years. 29 And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people, *being* old and full of days: and his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.

The Descendants of Esau

(1 Chr. 1:34-54)

36 Now these *are* the generations of Esau, who *is* Edom. 2 Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan; Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Aholiba'mah the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zib'e-on the Hivite; 3 and Bash'emath Ish'ma-el's daughter, sister of Neba'joth.^f 4 And Adah bare to Esau El'iphaz, and Bash'emath bare Reu'el; 5 and Aholiba'mah bare Je'ush, and Ja'alam, and Korah: these *are* the sons of Esau, which were born unto him in the land of Canaan.

6 And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Canaan; and went into the country from the face of his brother Jacob. 7 For their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and the land wherein they were strangers could not bear them because of their

1 35:7 That *is*, The God of Beth-el. 2 35:8 That *is*, The oak of weeping. 3 35:18 That *is*, The son of my sorrow. 4 That *is*, The son of the right hand.

^a 35:10 Gen. 32:28. ^b 35:11-12 Gen. 17:4-8. ^c 35:14-15 Gen. 28:18-19. ^d 35:16 Jer. 31:15. ^e 35:27 Gen. 13:18. ^f 36:2 Gen. 26:34. ^g 36:3 Gen. 28:9.

cattle. ⁸ Thus dwelt Esau in mount Se'ir: Esau is Edom.

⁹ And these *are* the generations of Esau the father of the Edomites in mount Se'ir: ¹⁰ these *are* the names of Esau's sons; El'iphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Reu'el the son of Bash'emath the wife of Esau. ¹¹ And the sons of El'iphaz were Teman, Omar, Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz. ¹² And Timna was concubine to El'iphaz Esau's son; and she bare to El'iphaz Am'alek: these *were* the sons of Adah Esau's wife. ¹³ And these *are* the sons of Reu'el; Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah: these *were* the sons of Bash'emath Esau's wife. ¹⁴ And these *were* the sons of Aholiba'mah, the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zib'e-on, Esau's wife: and she bare to Esau Je'ush, and Ja'alam, and Korah.

¹⁵ These *were* dukes of the sons of Esau: the sons of El'iphaz the firstborn son of Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz, ¹⁶ duke Korah, duke Gatam, and duke Am'alek: these *are* the dukes *that came* of El'iphaz in the land of Edom: these *were* the sons of Adah. ¹⁷ And these *are* the sons of Reu'el Esau's son; duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke Mizzah: these *are* the dukes *that came* of Reu'el in the land of Edom: these *are* the sons of Bash'emath Esau's wife. ¹⁸ And these *are* the sons of Aholiba'mah Esau's wife; duke Je'ush, duke Ja'alam, duke Korah: these *were* the dukes *that came* of Aholiba'mah the daughter of Anah, Esau's wife. ¹⁹ These *are* the sons of Esau, who *is* Edom, and these *are* their dukes.

²⁰ These *are* the sons of Se'ir the Horite, who inhabited the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zib'e-on, and Anah, ²¹ and Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan: these *are* the dukes of the Horites, the children of Se'ir in the land of Edom. ²² And the children of Lotan were Hori and Hemam; and Lotan's sister *was* Timna. ²³ And the children of Shobal *were* these; Alvan, and Man'ahath, and Ebal, Shepho, and Onam. ²⁴ And these *are* the children of Zib'e-on; both Ajah, and Anah: this *was* that Anah that found the mules in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zib'e-on his father. ²⁵ And the children of Anah *were* these; Dishon, and Aholiba'mah the daughter of Anah. ²⁶ And these *are* the children of Dishon; Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran. ²⁷ The children of Ezer *are* these; Bilhan, and Za'avan, and Akan. ²⁸ The children of

Dishan *are* these; Uz, and Aran. ²⁹ These *are* the dukes *that came* of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zib'e-on, duke Anah, ³⁰ duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke Dishan: these *are* the dukes *that came* of Hori, among their dukes in the land of Se'ir.

³¹ And these *are* the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel. ³² And Bela the son of Be'or reigned in Edom: and the name of his city *was* Din'habah. ³³ And Bela died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead. ³⁴ And Jobab died, and Husham of the land of Te'mani reigned in his stead. ³⁵ And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Mid'i-an in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* Avith. ³⁶ And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masre'kah reigned in his stead. ³⁷ And Samlah died, and Saul of Reho'both *by* the river reigned in his stead. ³⁸ And Saul died, and Ba'al-ha'nan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead. ³⁹ And Ba'al-ha'nan the son of Achbor died, and Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* Pa'u; and his wife's name *was* Mehet'abel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Me'zahab.

⁴⁰ And these *are* the names of the dukes *that came* of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Timnah, duke Alvah, duke Jetheth, ⁴¹ duke Aholiba'mah, duke Elah, duke Pinon, ⁴² duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar, ⁴³ duke Mag'di-el, duke Iram: these *be* the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations in the land of their possession: he *is* Esau the father of the Edomites.

Joseph Sold into Egypt

37 And Jacob dwelt in the land where-
in his father was a stranger, in the
land of Canaan. ² These *are* the genera-
tions of Jacob.

Joseph, *being* seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and the lad *was* with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives: and Joseph brought unto his father their evil report. ³ Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he *was* the son of his old age: and he made him a coat of *many* colors. ⁴ And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told *it* his brethren: and they hated him yet the more. 6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed: 7 for, behold, we *were* binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf. 8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words. 9 And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me. 10 And he told *it* to his father, and to his brethren: and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What *is* this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth? 11 And his brethren envied him;^a but his father observed the saying.

12 And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in Shechem. 13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed *the flock* in Shechem? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here *am I*. 14 And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of Hebron, and he came to Shechem. 15 And a certain man found him, and, behold, *he was* wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou? 16 And he said, I seek my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they feed *their flocks*. 17 And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan. 18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, they conspired against him to slay him. 19 And they said one to another, Behold, this dreamer cometh. 20 Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into some pit, and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him; and we shall see what will become of his dreams. 21 And Reuben heard *it*, and he delivered him out of their hands; and said, Let us not kill him. 22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, *but* cast

him into this pit that *is* in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again. 23 And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stripped Joseph out of his coat, *his coat of many colors that was* on him; 24 and they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit *was* empty, *there was* no water in it.

25 And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a company of Ish'maelites came from Gil'e-ad, with their camels bearing spicery and balm and myrrh, going to carry *it* down to Egypt. 26 And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit *is it* if we slay our brother, and conceal his blood? 27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ish'maelites, and let not our hand be upon him; for he *is* our brother *and* our flesh: and his brethren were content. 28 Then there passed by Mid'i-anites merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the Ish'maelites for twenty *pieces* of silver: and they brought Joseph into Egypt.^b

29 And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph *was* not in the pit; and he rent his clothes. 30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child *is* not; and I, whither shall I go? 31 And they took Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood; 32 and they sent the coat of *many colors*, and they brought *it* to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it *be* thy son's coat or no. 33 And he knew it, and said, *It is* my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph *is* without doubt rent in pieces. 34 And Jacob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days. 35 And all his sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For I will go down into the grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him. 36 And the Mid'i-anites sold him into Egypt unto Pot'iphar, an officer of Pharaoh's, *and* captain of the guard.

Judah and Tamar

38 And it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain Adul'lamite, whose name *was* Hirah. 2 And

^a 37:11 Acts 7:9. ^b 37:28 Acts 7:9.

Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name *was* Shu'ah; and he took her, and went in unto her. ³ And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name Er. ⁴ And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name Onan. ⁵ And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name Shelah; and he was at Chezib, when she bare him. ⁶ And Judah took a wife for Er his firstborn, whose name *was* Tamar. ⁷ And Er, Judah's firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD slew him. ⁸ And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother. ⁹ And Onan knew that the seed should not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled *it* on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother. ¹⁰ And the thing which he did displeased the LORD: wherefore he slew him also. ¹¹ Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter-in-law, Remain a widow at thy father's house, till Shelah my son be grown: for he said, Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren *did*. And Tamar went and dwelt in her father's house.

¹² And in process of time the daughter of Shu'ah Judah's wife died; and Judah was comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to Timnath, he and his friend Hirah the Adul'lamite. ¹³ And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold, thy father-in-law goeth up to Timnath to shear his sheep. ¹⁴ And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with a veil, and wrapped herself, and sat in an open place, which *is* by the way to Timnath; for she saw that Shelah was grown, and she was not given unto him to wife. ¹⁵ When Judah saw her, he thought her to be a harlot; because she had covered her face. ¹⁶ And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she *was* his daughter-in-law:) and she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me? ¹⁷ And he said, I will send *thee* a kid from the flock. And she said, Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou send *it*? ¹⁸ And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, Thy signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staff that *is* in thine hand. And he gave *it* her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him. ¹⁹ And she arose, and

went away, and laid by her veil from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood.

²⁰ And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adul'lamite, to receive *his* pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not. ²¹ Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where *is* the harlot, that *was* openly by the wayside? And they said, There was no harlot in this *place*. ²² And he returned to Judah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the men of the place said, *that* there was no harlot in this *place*. ²³ And Judah said, Let her take *it* to her, lest we be shamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

²⁴ And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter-in-law hath played the harlot; and also, behold, she *is* with child by whoredom. And Judah said, Bring her forth, and let her be burnt. ²⁵ When she *was* brought forth she sent to her father-in-law, saying, By the man, whose these *are*, *am* I with child: and she said, Discern, I pray thee, whose *are* these, the signet, and bracelets, and staff. ²⁶ And Judah acknowledged *them*, and said, She hath been more righteous than I; because that I gave her not to Shelah my son. And he knew her again no more.

²⁷ And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins *were* in her womb. ²⁸ And it came to pass, when she travailed, that *the one* put out *his* hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first. ²⁹ And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, How hast thou broken forth? *this* breach *be* upon thee: therefore his name was called Pharez. ³⁰ And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called Zarah.

Joseph and Potiphar's Wife

39 And Joseph was brought down to Egypt; and Pot'iphar, an officer of Pharaoh, captain of the guard, an Egyptian, bought him of the hands of the Ish'maelites, which had brought him down thither. ² And the LORD was with Joseph,^a and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian. ³ And his master saw that the LORD *was* with him, and that the LORD made all that he did to prosper in his hand. ⁴ And

Joseph found grace in his sight, and he served him; and he made him overseer over his house, and all *that* he had he put into his hand. ⁵ And it came to pass from the time *that* he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the LORD blessed the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake; and the blessing of the LORD was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field. ⁶ And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and he knew not aught he had, save the bread which he did eat.

And Joseph was a goodly person, and well-favored. ⁷ And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, Lie with me. ⁸ But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master wotteth not what *is* with me in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand; ⁹ *there is* none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou *art* his wife: how then can I do this great wickedness, and sin against God? ¹⁰ And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, *or* to be with her. ¹¹ And it came to pass about this time, that *Joseph* went into the house to do his business; and *there was* none of the men of the house there within. ¹² And she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out. ¹³ And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth, ¹⁴ that she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in a Hebrew unto us to mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice: ¹⁵ and it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him out. ¹⁶ And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home. ¹⁷ And she spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me: ¹⁸ and it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled out.

¹⁹ And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that his wrath was

kindled. ²⁰ And Joseph's master took him, and put him into the prison, a place where the king's prisoners *were* bound: and he was there in the prison. ²¹ But the LORD was with Joseph,^a and showed him mercy, and gave him favor in the sight of the keeper of the prison. ²² And the keeper of the prison committed to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that *were* in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer *of it*. ²³ The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing *that was* under his hand; because the LORD was with him, and *that* which he did, the LORD made *it* to prosper.

Joseph Interprets the Prisoners' Dreams

40 And it came to pass after these things, *that* the butler of the king of Egypt and *his* baker had offended their lord the king of Egypt. ² And Pharaoh was wroth against two *of* his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers. ³ And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph *was* bound. ⁴ And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he served them: and they continued a season in ward. ⁵ And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which *were* bound in the prison. ⁶ And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behold, they *were* sad. ⁷ And he asked Pharaoh's officers that *were* with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore look ye *so* sadly today? ⁸ And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and *there is* no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, *Do* not interpretations *belong* to God? tell me *them*, I pray you.

⁹ And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine *was* before me; ¹⁰ and in the vine *were* three branches: and it *was* as though it budded, *and* her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes: ¹¹ and Pharaoh's cup *was* in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand. ¹² And Joseph said unto him, This *is* the interpretation of it: The three branches

^a 39:21 Acts 7:9.

are three days: ¹³ yet within three days shall Pharaoh lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place; and thou shalt deliver Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler. ¹⁴ But think on me when it shall be well with thee, and show kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house: ¹⁵ for indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.

¹⁶ When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also *was* in my dream, and, behold, *I had* three white baskets on my head: ¹⁷ and in the uppermost basket *there was* of all manner of bakemeats for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head. ¹⁸ And Joseph answered and said, This is the interpretation thereof: The three baskets are three days: ¹⁹ yet within three days shall Pharaoh lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.

²⁰ And it came to pass the third day, *which was* Pharaoh's birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he lifted up the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants. ²¹ And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand: ²² but he hanged the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them. ²³ Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forgot him.

Joseph Interprets Pharaoh's Dream

41 And it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the river. ² And, behold, there came up out of the river seven well-favored kine and fat-fleshed; and they fed in a meadow. ³ And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill-favored and lean-fleshed; and stood by the *other* kine upon the brink of the river. ⁴ And the ill-favored and lean-fleshed kine did eat up the seven well-favored and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke. ⁵ And he slept and dreamed the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, rank and good. ⁶ And, behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the east wind sprung up after them. ⁷ And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears.

And Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, *it was* a dream. ⁸ And it came to pass in the morning that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt, and all the wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream; but *there was* none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh.

⁹ Then spake the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, I do remember my faults this day: ¹⁰ Pharaoh was wroth with his servants, and put me in ward in the captain of the guard's house, *both* me and the chief baker: ¹¹ and we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream. ¹² And *there was* there with us a young man, a Hebrew, servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret. ¹³ And it came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.

¹⁴ Then Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and they brought him hastily out of the dungeon: and he shaved *himself*, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh. ¹⁵ And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and *there is* none that can interpret it: and I have heard say of thee, *that* thou canst understand a dream to interpret it. ¹⁶ And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, *It is* not in me: God shall give Pharaoh an answer of peace. ¹⁷ And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river: ¹⁸ and, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fat-fleshed and well-favored; and they fed in a meadow: ¹⁹ and, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill-favored and lean-fleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness: ²⁰ and the lean and the ill-favored kine did eat up the first seven fat kine: ²¹ and when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they *were* still ill-favored, as at the beginning. So I awoke. ²² And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good: ²³ and, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, *and* blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them: ²⁴ and the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: and I told *this* unto the magicians; but *there was* none that could declare *it* to me.

²⁵ And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The

dream of Pharaoh *is* one: God hath showed Pharaoh what he *is* about to do. ²⁶ The seven good kine *are* seven years; and the seven good ears *are* seven years: the dream *is* one. ²⁷ And the seven thin and ill-favored kine that came up after them *are* seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be seven years of famine. ²⁸ This *is* the thing which I have spoken unto Pharaoh: What God *is* about to do he sheweth unto Pharaoh. ²⁹ Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt: ³⁰ and there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land; ³¹ and the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it *shall be* very grievous. ³² And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh twice; *it is* because the thing *is* established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass. ³³ Now therefore let Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt. ³⁴ Let Pharaoh do *this*, and let him appoint officers over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plenteous years. ³⁵ And let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food in the cities. ³⁶ And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land perish not through the famine.

Joseph Made Ruler over Egypt

³⁷ And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his servants. ³⁸ And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we find *such a one* as this *is*, a man in whom the Spirit of God *is*? ³⁹ And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath showed thee all this, *there is* none so discreet and wise as thou *art*: ⁴⁰ thou shalt be over my house,^a and according unto thy word shall all my people be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou. ⁴¹ And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt. ⁴² And Pharaoh took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and arrayed him in vestures of fine linen, and put a gold chain

about his neck; ⁴³ and he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, Bow the knee: and he made him *ruler* over all the land of Egypt. ⁴⁴ And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I *am* Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt. ⁴⁵ And Pharaoh called Joseph's name Zaph'nath-paane'ah; and he gave him to wife As'enath the daughter of Potiphe'rah priest of On. And Joseph went out over *all* the land of Egypt.

⁴⁶ And Joseph *was* thirty years old when he stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Egypt. ⁴⁷ And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls. ⁴⁸ And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which *was* round about every city, laid he up in the same. ⁴⁹ And Joseph gathered corn as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for *it was* without number.

⁵⁰ And unto Joseph were born two sons, before the years of famine came: which As'enath the daughter of Potiphe'rah priest of On bare unto him. ⁵¹ And Joseph called the name of the first-born Manas'seh:¹ For God, *said he*, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house. ⁵² And the name of the second called he E'phra-im:² For God hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction.

⁵³ And the seven years of plenteousness, that was in the land of Egypt, were ended. ⁵⁴ And the seven years of dearth began to come,^b according as Joseph had said: and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread. ⁵⁵ And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; what he saith to you, do.^c ⁵⁶ And the famine was over all the face of the earth: and Joseph opened all the storehouses, and sold unto the Egyptians; and the famine waxed sore in the land of Egypt. ⁵⁷ And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy *corn*; because that the famine was *so* sore in all lands.

¹ 41:51 *That is*, Forgetting. ² 41:52 *That is*, Fruitful.

^a 41:40 Acts 7:10. ^b 41:54 Acts 7:11. ^c 41:55 Jn. 2:5.

*Joseph's Brethren Come to Egypt
for Grain*

42 Now when Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another? ² And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may live, and not die.^a ³ And Joseph's ten brethren went down to buy corn in Egypt. ⁴ But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren; for he said, Lest peradventure mischief befall him. ⁵ And the sons of Israel came to buy *corn* among those that came: for the famine was in the land of Canaan.

⁶ And Joseph *was* the governor over the land, *and he it was* that sold to all the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and bowed down themselves before him *with* their faces to the earth. ⁷ And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake roughly unto them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Canaan to buy food. ⁸ And Joseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him. ⁹ And Joseph remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them,^b and said unto them, Ye *are* spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come. ¹⁰ And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come. ¹¹ We *are* all one man's sons; we *are* true *men*; thy servants are no spies. ¹² And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come. ¹³ And they said, Thy servants *are* twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and, behold, the youngest *is* this day with our father, and one *is* not. ¹⁴ And Joseph said unto them, That *is* it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye *are* spies: ¹⁵ hereby ye shall be proved: By the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither. ¹⁶ Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether *there be any* truth in you: or else by the life of Pharaoh surely ye *are* spies. ¹⁷ And he put them all together into ward three days.

¹⁸ And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; *for* I fear God: ¹⁹ if ye *be* true *men*, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison:

go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses: ²⁰ but bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so. ²¹ And they said one to another. We *are* verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; therefore is this distress come upon us. ²² And Reuben answered them, saying, Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child;^c and ye would not hear? therefore, behold, also his blood is required. ²³ And they knew not that Joseph understood *them*; for he spake unto them by an interpreter. ²⁴ And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes. ²⁵ Then Joseph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and thus did he unto them.

²⁶ And they laded their asses with the corn, and departed thence. ²⁷ And as one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money; for, behold, it *was* in his sack's mouth. ²⁸ And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, *it is* even in my sack: and their heart failed *them*, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What *is* this *that* God hath done unto us?

²⁹ And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, and told him all that befell unto them; saying, ³⁰ The man, *who is* the lord of the land, spake roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country. ³¹ And we said unto him, We *are* true *men*; we are no spies: ³² we *be* twelve brethren, sons of our father; one *is* not, and the youngest *is* this day with our father in the land of Canaan. ³³ And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye *are* true *men*: leave one of your brethren *here* with me, and take *food* for the famine of your households, and be gone: ³⁴ and bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye *are* no spies, but *that* ye *are* true *men*: *so* will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall traffic in the land.

³⁵ And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, every man's bundle of money *was* in his sack: and

when *both* they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid. ³⁶ And Jacob their father said unto them, *Me have ye bereaved of my children: Joseph is not, and Simeon is not, and ye will take Benjamin away: all these things are against me.* ³⁷ And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again. ³⁸ And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for his brother is dead, and he is left alone: if mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

*Joseph's Brethren Return
with Benjamin*

43 And the famine *was* sore in the land. ² And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food. ³ And Judah spake unto him, saying, The man did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother *be* with you. ⁴ If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food: ⁵ but if thou wilt not send *him*, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother *be* with you. ⁶ And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye *so* ill with me, *as* to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother? ⁷ And they said, The man asked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, *Is* your father yet alive? have ye *another* brother? and we told him according to the tenor of these words: Could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down? ⁸ And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, *and* also our little ones. ⁹ I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever: ¹⁰ for except we had lingered, surely now we had returned this second time.

¹¹ And their father Israel said unto them, If *it must be* so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and carry down the man a present, a little balm, and a little honey, spices and myrrh, nuts and almonds: ¹² and take double money in your hand; and the money that was brought again in the mouth of your

sacks, carry *it* again in your hand; peradventure it *was* an oversight. ¹³ Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man: ¹⁴ and God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Benjamin. If I be bereaved *of my children*, I am bereaved. ¹⁵ And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph.

¹⁶ And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the ruler of his house, Bring *these* men home, and slay, and make ready; for *these* men shall dine with me at noon. ¹⁷ And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house. ¹⁸ And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses. ¹⁹ And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house, ²⁰ and said, O sir, we came indeed down at the first time to buy food: ²¹ and it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, *every* man's money *was* in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand. ²² And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks. ²³ And he said, Peace *be* to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them. ²⁴ And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave *them* water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender. ²⁵ And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

²⁶ And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which *was* in their hand into the house, and bowed themselves to him to the earth. ²⁷ And he asked them of *their* welfare, and said, *Is* your father well, the old man of whom ye spake? *Is* he yet alive? ²⁸ And they answered, Thy servant our father *is* in good health, he *is* yet alive. And they bowed down their heads, and made obeisance. ²⁹ And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Benjamin, his mother's son, and

said, *Is this your younger brother, of whom ye spake unto me?* And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son. ³⁰ And Joseph made haste; for his bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought *where* to weep; and he entered into *his* chamber, and wept there. ³¹ And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on bread. ³² And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that *is* an abomination unto the Egyptians. ³³ And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another. ³⁴ And he took *and sent* messes unto them from before him: but Benjamin's mess was five times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and were merry with him.

The Missing Cup

44 And he commanded the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks *with* food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth. ² And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken. ³ As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses. ⁴ And when they were gone out of the city, *and not yet far off*, Joseph said unto his steward, *U*p, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good? ⁵ *Is not this it* in which my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.

⁶ And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words. ⁷ And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing: ⁸ behold, the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold? ⁹ With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen. ¹⁰ And he said, Now also *let it be* according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my servant; and ye shall be blameless. ¹¹ Then they speedily took

down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack. ¹² And he searched, *and* began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack. ¹³ Then they rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

¹⁴ And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; for he *was* yet there: and they fell before him on the ground. ¹⁵ And Joseph said unto them, What deed *is* this that ye have done? wot ye not that such a man as I can certainly divine? ¹⁶ And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, we *are* my lord's servants, both we, and *he* also with whom the cup is found. ¹⁷ And he said, God forbid that I should do so: *but* the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

Judah Pleads for Benjamin

¹⁸ Then Judah came near unto him, and said, O my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let not thine anger burn against thy servant: for thou *art* even as Pharaoh. ¹⁹ My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother? ²⁰ And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and a child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him. ²¹ And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him. ²² And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for *if* he should leave his father, *his father* would die. ²³ And thou saidst unto thy servants, Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more. ²⁴ And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord. ²⁵ And our father said, Go again, *and* buy us a little food. ²⁶ And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother *be* with us. ²⁷ And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare me two *sons*: ²⁸ and the one went out from me, and I said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw him not since: ²⁹ and if ye take this also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to

the grave. ³⁰ Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad *be* not with us; seeing that his life is bound up in the lad's life; ³¹ it shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad *is* not *with us*, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave. ³² For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for ever. ³³ Now therefore, I pray thee, let thy servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren. ³⁴ For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad *be* not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall come on my father.

Joseph Makes Himself Known
to His Brethren

45 Then Joseph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren.^a ² And he wept aloud: and the Egyptians and the house of Pharaoh heard. ³ And Joseph said unto his brethren, *I am* Joseph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were troubled at his presence.

⁴ And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, *I am* Joseph your brother, whom ye sold into Egypt. ⁵ Now therefore be not grieved, nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for God did send me before you to preserve life. ⁶ For these two years *hath* the famine *been* in the land; and yet *there are* five years, in the which *there shall* neither *be* earing nor harvest. ⁷ And God sent me before you to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance. ⁸ So now *it was* not you *that* sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt. ⁹ Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not: ¹⁰ and thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds,

and all that thou hast: ¹¹ and there will I nourish thee; for yet *there are* five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty.^b ¹² And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that *it is* my mouth that speaketh unto you. ¹³ And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and bring down my father hither. ¹⁴ And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck. ¹⁵ Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

¹⁶ And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants. ¹⁷ And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan; ¹⁸ and take your father and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land. ¹⁹ Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come. ²⁰ Also regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Egypt *is* yours.

²¹ And the children of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them wagons, according to the commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way. ²² To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred *pieces* of silver, and five changes of raiment. ²³ And to his father he sent after this *manner*; ten asses laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father by the way. ²⁴ So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye fall not out by the way. ²⁵ And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan unto Jacob their father, ²⁶ and told him, saying, Joseph *is* yet alive, and he *is* governor over all the land of Egypt. And Jacob's heart fainted, for he believed them not. ²⁷ And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived. ²⁸ And Israel said,

^a 45:1 Acts 7:13. ^b 45:9-11 Acts 7:14.

It is enough; Joseph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

Jacob and His Family in Egypt

46 And Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices unto the God of his father Isaac. ² And God spake unto Israel in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here *am* I. ³ And he said, I *am* God, the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there make of thee a great nation. ⁴ I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely bring thee up *again*; and Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes. ⁵ And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons which Pharaoh had sent to carry him. ⁶ And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Egypt,^a Jacob, and all his seed with him: ⁷ his sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.

⁸ And these *are* the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: Reuben, Jacob's first-born. ⁹ And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi. ¹⁰ And the sons of Simeon; Jem'u-el, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Sha'ul the son of a Canaanitish woman. ¹¹ And the sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Mera'ri. ¹² And the sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zarah: but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sons of Pharez were Hezron and Hamul. ¹³ And the sons of Is'sachar; Tola, and Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron. ¹⁴ And the sons of Zebulun; Sered, and Elon, and Jah'leel. ¹⁵ These *be* the sons of Le'ah, which she bare unto Jacob in Pa'dan-a'ram, with his daughter Dinah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters *were* thirty and three. ¹⁶ And the sons of Gad; Ziph'i-on, and Haggi, Shuni, and Ezbon, Eri, and Ar'odi, and Ar'eli. ¹⁷ And the sons of Asher; Jimnah, and Ish'u-ah, and Is'u-i, and Beri'ah, and Serah their sister: and the sons of Beri'ah; Heber, and Mal'chi-el. ¹⁸ These *are* the sons of Zilpah, whom Laban gave to Le'ah his daughter; and these she bare

unto Jacob, *even* sixteen souls. ¹⁹ The sons of Rachel Jacob's wife; Joseph, and Benjamin. ²⁰ And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manas'seh and E'phra-im, which As'enath the daughter of Potiphe'rah priest of On bare unto him.^b ²¹ And the sons of Benjamin *were* Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Na'aman, Ehi, and Rosh, Muppim, and Huppim, and Ard. ²² These *are* the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls *were* fourteen. ²³ And the sons of Dan; Hushim. ²⁴ And the sons of Naph'tali; Jah'zeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shillem. ²⁵ These *are* the sons of Bilhah, which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jacob: all the souls *were* seven. ²⁶ All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls *were* threescore and six; ²⁷ and the sons of Joseph, which were borne him in Egypt, *were* two souls: all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, *were* threescore and ten.^c

²⁸ And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, to direct his face unto Goshen; and they came into the land of Goshen. ²⁹ And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen, and presented himself unto him; and he fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while. ³⁰ And Israel said unto Joseph, Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou *art* yet alive. ³¹ And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, and show Pharaoh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which *were* in the land of Canaan, are come unto me; ³² and the men *are* shepherds, for their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have. ³³ And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, What is your occupation? ³⁴ That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle from our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd *is* an abomination unto the Egyptians.

47 Then Joseph came and told Pharaoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they *are* in

^a 46:6 Acts 7:15. ^b 46:20 Gen. 41:50-52. ^c 46:27 Acts 7:14.

the land of Goshen. ² And he took some of his brethren, *even* five men, and presented them unto Pharaoh. ³ And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, What *is* your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, Thy servants are shepherds, both we, and also our fathers. ⁴ They said moreover unto Pharaoh, For to sojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; for the famine *is* sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell in the land of Goshen. ⁵ And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee: ⁶ the land of Egypt *is* before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and if thou knowest *any* men of activity among them, then make them rulers over my cattle.

⁷ And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: and Jacob blessed Pharaoh. ⁸ And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, How old *art* thou? ⁹ And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The days of the years of my pilgrimage *are* a hundred and thirty years: few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage. ¹⁰ And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh. ¹¹ And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of Ram'eses, as Pharaoh had commanded. ¹² And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, according to *their* families.

¹³ And *there* was no bread in all the land; for the famine *was* very sore, so that the land of Egypt and *all* the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine. ¹⁴ And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house. ¹⁵ And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth. ¹⁶ And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail. ¹⁷ And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread *in exchange* for horses, and for the flocks, and

for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses; and he fed them with bread for all their cattle for that year. ¹⁸ When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide *it* from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not aught left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands: ¹⁹ wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh: and give *us* seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land be not desolate.

²⁰ And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoh's. ²¹ And as for the people, he removed them to cities from *one* end of the borders of Egypt even to the *other* end thereof. ²² Only the land of the priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion *assigned* them of Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands. ²³ Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Pharaoh: lo, *here is* seed for you, and ye shall sow the land. ²⁴ And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth *part* unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones. ²⁵ And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants. ²⁶ And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this day, *that* Pharaoh should have the fifth *part*; except the land of the priests only, *which* became not Pharaoh's.

²⁷ And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and grew, and multiplied exceedingly. ²⁸ And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: so the whole age of Jacob was a hundred forty and seven years.

²⁹ And the time drew nigh that Israel must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me; bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt: ³⁰ but I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and bury me in their buryingplace. And he

said, I will do as thou hast said. ³¹ And he said, Swear unto me. And he sware unto him. And Israel bowed himself upon the bed's head.

Jacob Blesses Ephraim and Manasseh

48 And it came to pass after these things, that *one* told Joseph, Behold, thy father *is* sick: and he took with him his two sons, Manas'seh and E'phraim. ² And *one* told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed. ³ And Jacob said unto Joseph, God Almighty appeared unto me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me, ⁴ and said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and will give this land to thy seed after thee *for* an everlasting possession.^a ⁵ And now thy two sons, E'phraim and Manas'seh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt, *are* mine; as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine. ⁶ And thy issue, which thou begetteth after them, shall be thine, *and* shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance. ⁷ And as for me, when I came from Padan, Rachel died by me in the land of Canaan in the way, when yet *there was* but a little way to come unto Ephrath: and I buried her there in the way of Ephrath;^b the same *is* Bethlehem.

⁸ And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who *are* these? ⁹ And Joseph said unto his father, They *are* my sons, whom God hath given me in this *place*. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will bless them. ¹⁰ Now the eyes of Israel were dim for age, *so that* he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; and he kissed them, and embraced them. ¹¹ And Israel said unto Joseph, I had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath showed me also thy seed. ¹² And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth. ¹³ And Joseph took them both, E'phraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Manas'seh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought *them* near unto him. ¹⁴ And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid *it* upon E'phraim's head, who *was* the younger, and his left hand upon Manas'seh's head, guiding his hands wit-

tingly; for Manas'seh *was* the firstborn.

¹⁵ And he blessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long unto this day, ¹⁶ the angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow unto a multitude in the midst of the earth.

¹⁷ And when Joseph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the head of E'phraim, it displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from E'phraim's head unto Manas'seh's head. ¹⁸ And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this *is* the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head. ¹⁹ And his father refused, and said, I know *it*, my son, I know *it*: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truly his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a multitude of nations. ²⁰ And he blessed them^c that day, saying,

In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as E'phraim and as Manas'seh:

and he set E'phraim before Manas'seh. ²¹ And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die; but God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers. ²² Moreover I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

Jacob's Prophecy concerning His Sons

49 And Jacob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may tell you *that* which shall befall you in the last days.

² Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and hearken unto Israel your father.

³ Reuben, thou *art* my firstborn, my might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

⁴ unstable as water, thou shalt not excel;

- because thou wentest up to thy father's bed;
then defiledst thou *it*: he went up to my couch.
- 5 Simeon and Levi *are* brethren;
instruments of cruelty *are* in their habitations.
- 6 O my soul, come not thou into their secret;
unto their assembly, mine honor, be not thou united:
for in their anger they slew a man,
and in their self-will they digged down a wall.
- 7 Cursed *be* their anger, for *it was* fierce;
and their wrath, for it was cruel:
I will divide them in Jacob,
and scatter them in Israel.
- 8 Judah, thou *art he* whom thy brethren shall praise:
thy hand *shall be* in the neck of thine enemies;
thy father's children shall bow down before thee.
- 9 Judah *is* a lion's whelp:
from the prey, my son, thou art gone up:
he stooped down, he couched as a lion,
and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?^a
- 10 The sceptre shall not depart from Judah,
nor a lawgiver from between his feet,
until Shiloh come;
and unto him *shall* the gathering of the people *be*.
- 11 Binding his foal unto the vine,
and his ass's colt unto the choice vine;
he washed his garments in wine,
and his clothes in the blood of grapes:
- 12 his eyes *shall be* red with wine,
and his teeth white with milk.
- 13 Zeb'ulun shall dwell at the haven of the sea;
and he *shall be* for a haven of ships;
and his border *shall be* unto Zidon.
- 14 Is'sachar *is* a strong ass
couching down between two burdens:
- 15 and he saw that rest *was* good,
and the land that *it was* pleasant;
and bowed his shoulder to bear,
and became a servant unto tribute.
- 16 Dan shall judge his people,
as one of the tribes of Israel.
- 17 Dan shall be a serpent by the way,
an adder in the path,
that biteth the horse heels,
so that his rider shall fall backward.
- 18 I have waited for thy salvation, O LORD.
- 19 Gad, a troop shall overcome him:
but he shall overcome at the last.
- 20 Out of Asher his bread *shall be* fat,
and he shall yield royal dainties.
- 21 Naph'tali *is* a hind let loose:
he giveth goodly words.
- 22 Joseph *is* a fruitful bough,
even a fruitful bough by a well;
whose branches run over the wall:
- 23 the archers have sorely grieved him,
and shot *at him*, and hated him:
- 24 but his bow abode in strength,
and the arms of his hands were made strong
by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob;
(from thence *is* the shepherd, the stone of Israel;)
- 25 *even* by the God of thy father, who shall help thee;
and by the Almighty, who shall bless thee
with blessings of heaven above,
blessings of the deep that lieth under,
blessings of the breasts, and of the womb:
- 26 the blessings of thy father have prevailed
above the blessings of my progenitors
unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills:
they shall be on the head of Joseph,
and on the crown of the head of him
that was separate from his brethren.
- 27 Benjamin shall raven *as* a wolf:
in the morning he shall devour the prey,
and at night he shall divide the spoil.
- The Death and Burial of Jacob*
- 28 All these *are* the twelve tribes of Israel: and this *is it* that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.
- 29 And he charged them, and said unto

^a 49:9 Num. 24:9.

them, I am to be gathered unto my people: bury me with my fathers in the cave that *is* in the field of Ephron the Hittite, ³⁰ in the cave that *is* in the field of Machpe'lah, which *is* before Mamre, in the land of Canaan, which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a buryingplace.^a ³¹ There they buried Abraham^b and Sarah his wife; there they buried Isaac^c and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Le'ah. ³² The purchase of the field and of the cave that *is* therein *was* from the children of Heth. ³³ And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost,^d and was gathered unto his people.

50 And Joseph fell upon his father's face, and wept upon him, and kissed him. ² And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel. ³ And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed: and the Egyptians mourned for him threescore and ten days.

⁴ And when the days of his mourning were past, Joseph spake unto the house of Pharaoh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying, ⁵ My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave which I have digged for me in the land of Canaan, there shalt thou bury me.^e Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again. ⁶ And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear. ⁷ And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt, ⁸ and all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Goshen. ⁹ And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company. ¹⁰ And they came to the threshingfloor of Atad, which *is* beyond Jordan; and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: and he made a mourning for his father seven days. ¹¹ And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This *is* a grievous mourn-

ing to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called A'bel-miz'raim,¹ which *is* beyond Jordan. ¹² And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them: ¹³ for his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpe'lah, which Abraham bought with the field for a possession of a buryingplace of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.^f ¹⁴ And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

The Death of Joseph

¹⁵ And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, Joseph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him. ¹⁶ And they sent a messenger unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying, ¹⁷ So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; for they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of the God of thy father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him. ¹⁸ And his brethren also went and fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we *be* thy servants. ¹⁹ And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for *am* I in the place of God? ²⁰ But as for you, ye thought evil against me; *but* God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as *it is* this day, to save much people alive. ²¹ Now therefore fear ye not: I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake kindly unto them.

²² And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father's house: and Joseph lived a hundred and ten years. ²³ And Joseph saw E'phra-im's children of the third *generation*: the children also of Machir the son of Manas'seh were brought up upon Joseph's knees. ²⁴ And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die; and God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. ²⁵ And Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.^g ²⁶ So Joseph died, *being* a hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

¹ 50:11 *That is*, The mourning of the Egyptians.

^a 49:30 Gen. 23:3-20. ^b 49:31 Gen. 25:9-10. ^c Gen. 35:29. ^d 49:33 Acts 7:15.

^e 50:5 Gen. 47:29-31. ^f 50:13 Acts 7:16. ^g 50:25 Ex. 13:19; Josh. 24:32; Heb. 11:22.

EXODUS

*The Affliction of the Israelites
in Egypt*

1 Now these *are* the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob. ² Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, ³ Is'sachar, Zeb'ulun, and Benjamin, ⁴ Dan, and Naph'tali, Gad, and Asher. ⁵ And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls: for Joseph was in Egypt *already*. ⁶ And Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation. ⁷ And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly,^a and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

⁸ Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.^b ⁹ And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel *are* more and mightier than we: ¹⁰ come on, let us deal wisely with them;^c lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and *so* get them up out of the land. ¹¹ Therefore they did set over them taskmasters to afflict them with their burdens. And they built for Pharaoh treasure cities, Pithom and Raam'ses. ¹² But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of the children of Israel. ¹³ And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigor: ¹⁴ and they made their lives bitter with hard bondage, in mortar, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, *was* with rigor.

¹⁵ And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives, of which the name of the one *was* Shiphrah, and the name of the other Pu'ah; ¹⁶ and he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see *them* upon the stools, if it *be* a son, then ye shall kill him; but if it *be* a daughter, then she shall live. ¹⁷ But the midwives feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive. ¹⁸ And the

king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive? ¹⁹ And the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women *are* not as the Egyptian women; for they *are* lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them. ²⁰ Therefore God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty. ²¹ And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he made them houses. ²² And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river,^d and every daughter ye shall save alive.

The Birth of Moses

2 And there went a man of the house of Levi, and took *to wife* a daughter of Levi. ² And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he *was* a goodly child, she hid him three months.^e ³ And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid *it* in the flags by the river's brink. ⁴ And his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him. ⁵ And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash *herself* at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side: and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it. ⁶ And when she had opened *it*, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This *is one* of the Hebrews' children. ⁷ Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee? ⁸ And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother. ⁹ And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give *thee* thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it. ¹⁰ And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became her son./ And she called his name

^a 1:7 Acts 7:17. ^b 1:8 Acts 7:18. ^c 1:10 Acts 7:19. ^d 1:22 Acts 7:19.

^e 2:2 Acts 7:20; Heb. 11:23. ^f 2:10 Acts 7:21.

Moses:¹ and she said, Because I drew him out of the water.

Moses Flees from Egypt

11 And it came to pass in those days, when Moses was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their burdens:^a and he spied an Egyptian smiting a Hebrew, one of his brethren. ¹² And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that *there was* no man, he slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand. ¹³ And when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow? ¹⁴ And he said, Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian?^b And Moses feared, and said, Surely this thing is known. ¹⁵ Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses.

But Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Mid'i-an:^c and he sat down by a well. ¹⁶ Now the priest of Mid'i-an had seven daughters: and they came and drew *water*, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock. ¹⁷ And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and helped them, and watered their flock. ¹⁸ And when they came to Reu'el their father, he said, How *is it that* ye are come so soon today? ¹⁹ And they said, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew *water* enough for us, and watered the flock. ²⁰ And he said unto his daughters, And where *is* he? why *is it that* ye have left the man? call him, that he may eat bread. ²¹ And Moses was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses Zippo'rah his daughter. ²² And she bare *him* a son, and he called his name Gershom:² for he said, I have been a stranger in a strange land.

²³ And it came to pass in process of time, that the king of Egypt died: and the children of Israel sighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried, and their cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage, and God remembered his covenant^d with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob. ²⁵ And God looked upon the children of Israel, and God had respect unto *them*.

The Call of Moses

3 Now Moses kept the flock of Jethro his father-in-law, the priest of Mid'i-an: and he led the flock to the back side of the desert, and came to the mountain of God, *even to Horeb*. ² And the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush *was* not consumed. ³ And Moses said, I will now turn aside, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt. ⁴ And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here *am* I. ⁵ And he said, Draw not nigh hither: put off thy shoes from off thy feet; for the place whereon thou standest *is* holy ground. ⁶ Moreover he said, I *am* the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to look upon God.

⁷ And the LORD said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which *are* in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows; ⁸ and I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Per'izites, and the Hivites, and the Jeb'usites. ⁹ Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also seen the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them. ¹⁰ Come now therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt.^e ¹¹ And Moses said unto God, Who *am* I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt? ¹² And he said, Certainly I will be with thee; and this *shall be* a token unto thee, that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

¹³ And Moses said unto God, Behold, *when* I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your

¹ 2:10 *That is*, Drawn out. ² 2:22 *That is*, A stranger there.

^a 2:11 Heb. 11:24. ^b 2:11-14 Acts 7:23-28. ^c 2:15 Acts 7:29; Heb. 11:27.

^d 2:24 Gen. 15:13-14. ^e 3:2-10 Acts 7:30-34.

fathers^a hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What *is* his name? what shall I say unto them? ¹⁴ And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM:^b and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you. ¹⁵ And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this *is* my name for ever, and this *is* my memorial unto all generations. ¹⁶ Go, and gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, I have surely visited you, and *seen* that which is done to you in Egypt: ¹⁷ and I have said, I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Per'izzites, and the Hivites, and the Jeb'usites, unto a land flowing with milk and honey. ¹⁸ And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, The LORD God of the Hebrews hath met with us: and now let us go, we beseech thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God. ¹⁹ And I am sure that the king of Egypt will not let you go, no, not by a mighty hand. ²⁰ And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and after that he will let you go. ²¹ And I will give this people favor in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty: ²² but every woman shall borrow of her neighbor, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put *them* upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and ye shall spoil the Egyptians.^c

4 And Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee. ² And the LORD said unto him, What *is* that in thine hand? And he said, A rod. ³ And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Moses fled from before it. ⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail.

And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand: ⁵ that they may believe that the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee. ⁶ And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it out, behold, his hand *was* leprous as snow. ⁷ And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, it was turned again as his *other* flesh. ⁸ And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign. ⁹ And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour *it* upon the dry *land*: and the water which thou takest out of the river shall become blood upon the dry *land*.

¹⁰ And Moses said unto the LORD, O my Lord, I *am* not eloquent, neither heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant; but I *am* slow of speech, and of a slow tongue. ¹¹ And the LORD said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the LORD? ¹² Now therefore go, and I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say. ¹³ And he said, O my Lord, send, I pray thee, by the hand of *him whom* thou wilt send. ¹⁴ And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, and he said, *Is* not Aaron the Levite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart. ¹⁵ And thou shalt speak unto him, and put words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what ye shall do. ¹⁶ And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, *even* he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and thou shalt be to him instead of God. ¹⁷ And thou shalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.

Moses Returns to Egypt

¹⁸ And Moses went and returned to Jethro his father-in-law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return

^a 3:13 Ex. 6:2-3. ^b 3:14 Rev. 1:4, 8. ^c 3:21-22 Ex. 12:35-36.

unto my brethren which *are* in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, Go in peace. ¹⁹ And the LORD said unto Moses in Mid'i-an, Go, return into Egypt: for all the men are dead which sought thy life. ²⁰ And Moses took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt: and Moses took the rod of God in his hand.

²¹ And the LORD said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine hand: but I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go. ²² And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, Israel is my son, *even* my firstborn: ²³ and I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy son, *even* thy firstborn.^a

²⁴ And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the LORD met him, and sought to kill him. ²⁵ Then Zippo'rah took a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and cast *it* at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband *art* thou to me. ²⁶ So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband *thou art*, because of the circumcision.

²⁷ And the LORD said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness to meet Moses. And he went, and met him in the mount of God, and kissed him. ²⁸ And Moses told Aaron all the words of the LORD who had sent him, and all the signs which he had commanded him. ²⁹ And Moses and Aaron went and gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel: ³⁰ and Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people. ³¹ And the people believed: and when they heard that the LORD had visited the children of Israel, and that he had looked upon their affliction, then they bowed their heads and worshipped.

Moses and Aaron before Pharaoh

5 And afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may hold a feast unto me in the wilderness. ² And Pharaoh said, Who is the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the LORD, neither will I let Israel go. ³ And they

said, The God of the Hebrews hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword. ⁴ And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, let the people from their works? get you unto your burdens. ⁵ And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people of the land now *are* many, and ye make them rest from their burdens. ⁶ And Pharaoh commanded the same day the taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying, ⁷ Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves. ⁸ And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish *ought* thereof: for they *be* idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go *and* sacrifice to our God. ⁹ Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labor therein; and let them not regard vain words.

¹⁰ And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not give you straw. ¹¹ Go ye, get you straw where ye can find it: yet not *ought* of your work shall be diminished. ¹² So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble instead of straw. ¹³ And the taskmasters hasted *them*, saying, Fulfil your works, *your* daily tasks, as when there was straw. ¹⁴ And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, *and* demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and today, as heretofore?

¹⁵ Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants? ¹⁶ There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants *are* beaten; but the fault *is* in thine own people. ¹⁷ But he said, Ye *are* idle, ye *are* idle: therefore ye say, Let us go *and* do sacrifice to the LORD. ¹⁸ Go therefore now, *and* work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks. ¹⁹ And the officers of the children of Israel did see *that* they *were* in evil case, after it was said, Ye shall not minish *ought* from your bricks of your daily task. ²⁰ And

^a 4:23 Ex. 12:29.

they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh: ²¹ and they said unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savor to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us.

*The LORD's Charge to Moses
and Aaron*

²² And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou so evil entreated this people? why is it *that* thou hast sent me? ²³ For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; neither hast thou **6** delivered thy people at all. ¹ Then the LORD said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh: for with a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand shall he drive them out of his land.

² And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, I *am* the LORD: ³ and I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by *the name of* God Almighty;^a but by my name JEHOVAH was I not known to them. ⁴ And I have also established my covenant with them, to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers. ⁵ And I have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant. ⁶ Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, I *am* the LORD, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and I will redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great judgments: ⁷ and I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD your God, which bringeth you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians. ⁸ And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I did swear to give it to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; and I will give it you for a heritage: I *am* the LORD. ⁹ And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel: but they hearkened not unto Moses for anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

¹⁰ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹¹ Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land. ¹² And Moses

spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have not hearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, who *am* of uncircumcised lips? ¹³ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

¹⁴ These *be* the heads of their fathers' houses: The sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: these *be* the families of Reuben. ¹⁵ And the sons of Simeon; Jem'u-el, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Sha'ul the son of a Canaanitish woman: these *are* the families of Simeon. ¹⁶ And these *are* the names of the sons of Levi according to their generations; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari: and the years of the life of Levi *were* a hundred thirty and seven years. ¹⁷ The sons of Gershon; Libni, and Shimi, according to their families. ¹⁸ And the sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uz'zi-el: and the years of the life of Kohath *were* a hundred thirty and three years. ¹⁹ And the sons of Merari; Ma'hali and Mushi: these *are* the families of Levi according to their generations.^b ²⁰ And Amram took him Joch'ebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram *were* a hundred and thirty and seven years. ²¹ And the sons of Izhar; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri. ²² And the sons of Uz'zi-el; Mish'a-el, and Elza'phan, and Zithri. ²³ And Aaron took him Elish'eba, daughter of Ammin'adab, sister of Naa'shon, to wife; and she bare him Nadab and Abi'hu, Ele-a'zar and Ith'amar. ²⁴ And the sons of Korah; Assir, and Elka'nah, and Abi'saph: these *are* the families of the Korhites. ²⁵ And Ele-a'zar Aaron's son took him *one* of the daughters of Pu'ti-el to wife; and she bare him Phin'ehas: these *are* the heads of the fathers of the Levites according to their families.

²⁶ These *are* that Aaron and Moses, to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt according to their armies. ²⁷ These *are* they which spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: these *are* that Moses and Aaron.

²⁸ And it came to pass on the day *when* the LORD spake unto Moses in the land of

^a 6:2-3 Ex. 3:13-15. ^b 6:16-19 1 Chr. 6:16-19.

Egypt, ²⁹ that the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, *I am* the LORD: speak thou unto Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I say unto thee. ³⁰ And Moses said before the LORD, Behold, *I am* of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?

7 ¹ And the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee a god to Pharaoh; and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet. ² Thou shalt speak all that I command thee; and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he send the children of Israel out of his land. ³ And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt.^a ⁴ But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt by great judgments. ⁵ And the Egyptians shall know that *I am* the LORD, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them. ⁶ And Moses and Aaron did as the LORD commanded them, so did they. ⁷ And Moses was fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Pharaoh.

Aaron's Rod

⁸ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, ⁹ When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, Show a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and cast *it* before Pharaoh, and it shall become a serpent. ¹⁰ And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did so as the LORD had commanded: and Aaron cast down his rod before Pharaoh, and before his servants, and it became a serpent. ¹¹ Then Pharaoh also called the wise men and the sorcerers: now the magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with their enchantments. ¹² For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods. ¹³ And he hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

The Plague of Blood

¹⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh's heart is hardened, he refuseth to let the people go. ¹⁵ Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by

the river's brink against he come; and the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand. ¹⁶ And thou shalt say unto him, The LORD God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear. ¹⁷ Thus saith the LORD, In this thou shalt know that *I am* the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that *is* in mine hand upon the waters which *are* in the river, and they shall be turned to blood.^b ¹⁸ And the fish that *is* in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall loathe to drink of the water of the river. ¹⁹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their pools of water, that they may become blood; and *that* there may be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in *vessels of wood*, and in *vessels of stone*.

²⁰ And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that *were* in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the waters that *were* in the river were turned to blood. ²¹ And the fish that *was* in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt. ²² And the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments: and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; as the LORD had said. ²³ And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did he set his heart to this also. ²⁴ And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

The Plague of Frogs

²⁵ And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river. ¹ And **8** the LORD spake unto Moses, Go unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may serve me. ² And if thou refuse to let *them* go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with frogs: ³ and the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and

into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy kneadingtroughs: ⁴ and the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants. ⁵ And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt. ⁶ And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and the frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt. ⁷ And the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt.

⁸ Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, Entreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the LORD. ⁹ And Moses said unto Pharaoh, Glory over me: when shall I entreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, *that* they may remain in the river only? ¹⁰ And he said, Tomorrow. And he said, *Be it* according to thy word; that thou mayest know that *there is* none like unto the LORD our God. ¹¹ And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only. ¹² And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: and Moses cried unto the LORD because of the frogs which he had brought against Pharaoh. ¹³ And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields. ¹⁴ And they gathered them together upon heaps; and the land stank. ¹⁵ But when Pharaoh saw that there was respite, he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

The Plague of Lice

¹⁶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Egypt. ¹⁷ And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became lice in man, and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt. ¹⁸ And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not: so there were lice upon man, and upon beast. ¹⁹ Then the

magicians said unto Pharaoh, *This is the finger of God:* and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

The Plague of Flies

²⁰ And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh; lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may serve me. ²¹ Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarms of flies, and also the ground whereon they *are*. ²² And I will sever in that day the land of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I *am* the LORD in the midst of the earth. ²³ And I will put a division between my people and thy people: tomorrow shall this sign be. ²⁴ And the LORD did so; and there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Pharaoh, and *into* his servants' houses, and into all the land of Egypt: the land was corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies.

²⁵ And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land. ²⁶ And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us? ²⁷ We will go three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as he shall command us. ²⁸ And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away; entreat for me. ²⁹ And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will entreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people, tomorrow: but let not Pharaoh deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD. ³⁰ And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and entreated the LORD. ³¹ And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flies from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one. ³² And Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

The Plague on the Cattle

9 Then the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me. ² For if thou refuse to let *them* go, and wilt hold them still, ³ behold, the hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which *is* in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: *there shall be* a very grievous murrain. ⁴ And the LORD shall sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all *that is* the children's of Israel. ⁵ And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, Tomorrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land. ⁶ And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and all the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one. ⁷ And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

The Plague of Boils

8 And the LORD said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh. ⁹ And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shall be a boil breaking forth *with* blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt. ¹⁰ And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth *with* blains^a upon man, and upon beast. ¹¹ And the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians. ¹² And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.

The Plague of Hail

13 And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me. ¹⁴ For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; that thou mayest know

that *there is* none like me in all the earth. ¹⁵ For now I will stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth. ¹⁶ And in very deed for this *cause* have I raised thee up, for to show in thee my power; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth.^b ¹⁷ As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go? ¹⁸ Behold, tomorrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in Egypt since the foundation thereof even until now. ¹⁹ Send therefore now, *and* gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; *for upon* every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die. ²⁰ He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses: ²¹ and he that regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

²² And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt. ²³ And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt. ²⁴ So there was hail, and fire^c mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none like it in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation. ²⁵ And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that *was* in the field, both man and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field. ²⁶ Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel *were*, was there no hail.

²⁷ And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, I have sinned this time: the LORD *is* righteous, and I and my people *are* wicked. ²⁸ Entreat the LORD *for it is* enough that there be no *more* mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer. ²⁹ And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will spread abroad my hands unto the LORD; *and* the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the earth *is*

the LORD's. ³⁰ But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God. ³¹ And the flax and the barley was smitten: for the barley *was* in the ear, and the flax *was* boiled. ³² But the wheat and the rye were not smitten: for they *were* not grown up. ³³ And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth. ³⁴ And when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants. ³⁵ And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel go; as the LORD had spoken by Moses.

The Plague of Locusts

10 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh: for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might show these my signs before him: ² and that thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how that I *am* the LORD.

³ And Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse to humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me. ⁴ Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, tomorrow will I bring the locusts into thy coast: ⁵ and they shall cover the face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field: ⁶ and they shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Pharaoh.

⁷ And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed? ⁸ And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: *but who are*

they that shall go? ⁹ And Moses said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for we *must hold* a feast unto the LORD. ¹⁰ And he said unto them, Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: look to it; for evil is before you. ¹¹ Not so: go now ye *that are* men, and serve the LORD; for that ye did desire. And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.

¹² And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat every herb of the land, *even* all that the hail hath left. ¹³ And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land *all* that day, and *all that* night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts. ¹⁴ And the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt: very grievous *were they* before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such. ¹⁵ For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt. ¹⁶ Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you. ¹⁷ Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and entreat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only. ¹⁸ And he went out from Pharaoh, and entreated the LORD. ¹⁹ And the LORD turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the Red sea: there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt. ²⁰ But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go.

The Plague of Darkness

²¹ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand toward heaven that there may be darkness^b over the land of Egypt, even darkness *which* may be felt. ²² And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three

days: ²³ they saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: but all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings. ²⁴ And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your little ones also go with you. ²⁵ And Moses said, Thou must give us also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God. ²⁶ Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not a hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither. ²⁷ But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go. ²⁸ And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in *that* day thou seest my face thou shalt die. ²⁹ And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, I will see thy face again no more.

The Death of the Firstborn Foretold

11 And the LORD said unto Moses, Yet will I bring one plague *more* upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterward he will let you go hence: when he shall let *you* go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether. ² Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of his neighbor, and every woman of her neighbor, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold. ³ And the LORD gave the people favor in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover, the man Moses *was* very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

⁴ And Moses said, Thus saith the LORD, About midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt: ⁵ and all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant that *is* behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts. ⁶ And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more. ⁷ But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel. ⁸ And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that fol-

low thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in a great anger. ⁹ And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

¹⁰ And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: and the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

The Passover

12 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, ² This month *shall be* unto you the beginning of months: it *shall be* the first month of the year to you. ³ Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth *day* of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of *their* fathers, a lamb for a house: ⁴ and if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbor next unto his house take *it* according to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb. ⁵ Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take *it* out from the sheep, or from the goats: ⁶ and ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening. ⁷ And they shall take of the blood, and strike *it* on the two side posts and on the upper doorpost of the houses, wherein they shall eat it. ⁸ And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and unleavened bread; *and* with bitter *herbs* they shall eat it. ⁹ Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast *with* fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof. ¹⁰ And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. ¹¹ And thus shall ye eat it; *with* your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it *is* the LORD's passover.^a ¹² For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: I *am* the LORD. ¹³ And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye *are*: and when I see

^a 12:1-13 Lev. 23:5; Num. 9:1-5; 28:16; Deut. 16:1-2.

the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever. 15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel. 16 And in the first day *there shall be* a holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be a holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save *that* which every man must eat, that only may be done of you. 17 And ye shall observe *the feast of* unleavened bread;^a for in this selfsame day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever. 18 In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even. 19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land. 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and kill the passover. 22 And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip *it* in the blood that *is* in the basin, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that *is* in the basin; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning. 23 For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you.^b 24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever. 25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service. 26 And it shall come to pass,

when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service? 27 That ye shall say, It *is* the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away, and did as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

The Death of the Firstborn

29 And it came to pass, that at midnight the LORD smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt,^c from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that *was* in the dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle. 30 And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a great cry in Egypt: for *there was not* a house where *there was not* one dead. 31 And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth from among my people, both ye and the children of Israel; and go, serve the LORD, as ye have said. 32 Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and bless me also.

33 And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all dead *men*. 34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their kneadingtroughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders. 35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and they borrowed of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: 36 and the LORD gave the people favor in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent unto them *such things as they required*: and they spoiled the Egyptians.^d

The Israelites Leave Egypt

37 And the children of Israel journeyed from Ram'eses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot *that were* men, beside children. 38 And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, *even* very much cattle. 39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry,

^a 12:14-20 Ex. 23:15; 34:18; Lev. 23:6-8; Num. 28:17-25; Deut. 16:3-8. ^b 12:23 Heb. 11:28.

^c 12:29 Ex. 4:22-23. ^d 12:35-36 Ex. 3:21-22.

neither had they prepared for themselves any victuals.

40 Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, *was* four hundred and thirty years.^a 41 And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt. 42 It is a night to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: this *is* that night of the LORD to be observed of all the children of Israel in their generations.

43 And the LORD said unto Moses and Aaron, This *is* the ordinance of the passover: There shall no stranger eat thereof: 44 but every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof. 45 A foreigner and a hired servant shall not eat thereof. 46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth aught of the flesh abroad out of the house; neither shall ye break a bone thereof.^b 47 All the congregation of Israel shall keep it. 48 And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof. 49 One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they. 51 And it came to pass the selfsame day, *that* the LORD did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

The Consecration of the Firstborn

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, *both* of man and of beast: it *is* mine.^c

3 And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this *place*: there shall no leavened bread be eaten. 4 This day came ye out in the month Abib. 5 And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the

Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jeb'usites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month. 6 Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day *shall be* a feast to the LORD. 7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters. 8 And thou shalt show thy son in that day, saying, *This is done* because of that *which* the LORD did unto me when I came forth out of Egypt. 9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the LORD's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt. 10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.

11 And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee, 12 that thou shalt set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix,^d and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the male *shall be* the LORD's. 13 And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy children shalt thou redeem. 14 And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What *is* this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Egypt, from the house of bondage: 15 and it came to pass, when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that the LORD slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem. 16 And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt.

The Pillar of Cloud and the Pillar of Fire

17 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them not *through* the way of the land of the

^a 12:40 Gen. 15:13; Gal. 3:17. ^b 12:46 Num. 9:12; Ps. 34:20; Jn. 19:36.

^c 13:2 Lk. 2:23. ^d 13:12 Lk. 2:23.

Philistines, although that *was* near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they see war, and they return to Egypt: ¹⁸ but God led the people about, *through* the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Israel went up harnessed out of the land of Egypt. ¹⁹ And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.^a ²⁰ And they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness. ²¹ And the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night. ²² He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, *from* before the people.

Crossing the Red Sea

14 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn and encamp before Pi-hahi'roth, between Migdol and the sea, over against Ba'al-ze'phon: before it shall ye encamp by the sea. ³ For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, They *are* entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in. ⁴ And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will be honored upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; that the Egyptians may know that I *am* the LORD. And they did so.

⁵ And it was told the king of Egypt that the people fled: and the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us? ⁶ And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him: ⁷ and he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of them. ⁸ And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: and the children of Israel went out with a high hand. ⁹ But the Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses *and* chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pi-hahi'roth, before Ba'al-ze'phon.

¹⁰ And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them;

and they were sore afraid: and the children of Israel cried out unto the LORD. ¹¹ And they said unto Moses, Because *there were* no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of Egypt? ¹² *Is* not this the word that we did tell thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? For *it had been* better for us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the wilderness. ¹³ And Moses said unto the people, Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD, which he will show to you today: for the Egyptians whom ye have seen to-day, ye shall see them again no more for ever. ¹⁴ The LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace. ¹⁵ And the LORD said unto Moses, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward: ¹⁶ but lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry *ground* through the midst of the sea. ¹⁷ And I, behold, I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them: and I will get me honor upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen. ¹⁸ And the Egyptians shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have gotten me honor upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

¹⁹ And the angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them: ²⁰ and it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and it was a cloud and darkness *to them*, but it gave light by night *to these*: so that the one came not near the other all the night.

²¹ And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go *back* by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry *land*, and the waters were divided. ²² And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry *ground*:^b and the waters *were* a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. ²³ And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, *even* all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen. ²⁴ And it came to pass, that in the morning watch the LORD looked unto the host of the

^a 13:19 Gen. 50:25; Josh. 24:32. ^b 14:22 Heb. 11:29.

Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Egyptians, ²⁵ and took off their chariot wheels, that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the LORD fighteth for them against the Egyptians.

²⁶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen. ²⁷ And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the LORD overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea. ²⁸ And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, *and* all the host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them. ²⁹ But the children of Israel walked upon dry *land* in the midst of the sea; and the waters *were* a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

³⁰ Thus the LORD saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the seashore. ³¹ And Israel saw that great work which the LORD did upon the Egyptians: and the people feared the LORD, and believed the LORD, and his servant Moses.

The Song of Moses

15 Then sang Moses and the children of Israel this song^a unto the LORD, and spake, saying,

I will sing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously:
the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

² The LORD *is* my strength and song,
and he is become my salvation:^b
he *is* my God, and I will prepare him a habitation;
my father's God, and I will exalt him.

³ The LORD *is* a man of war:
the LORD *is* his name.

⁴ Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea:
his chosen captains also are drowned in the Red sea.

⁵ The depths have covered them:
they sank into the bottom as a stone.

⁶ Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power:

thy right hand, O LORD, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

⁷ And in the greatness of thine excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee:
thou sentest forth thy wrath, *which* consumed them as stubble.

⁸ And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, the floods stood upright as a heap, *and* the depths were congealed in the heart of the sea.

⁹ The enemy said,
I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spoil;
my lust shall be satisfied upon them;
I will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them.

¹⁰ Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them:
they sank as lead in the mighty waters.

¹¹ Who *is* like unto thee, O LORD, among the gods?
Who *is* like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful *in* praises, doing wonders?

¹² Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

¹³ Thou in thy mercy hast led forth the people *which* thou hast redeemed:
thou hast guided *them* in thy strength unto thy holy habitation.

¹⁴ The people shall hear, *and* be afraid:
sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Palesti'na.

¹⁵ Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed;
the mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them;
all the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away.

¹⁶ Fear and dread shall fall upon them;
by the greatness of thine arm they shall be *as* still as a stone;
till thy people pass over, O LORD,
till the people pass over, *which* thou hast purchased.

¹⁷ Thou shalt bring them in, and plant them in the mountain of thine inheritance,
in the place, O LORD, *which* thou hast made for thee to dwell in;
in the sanctuary, O LORD, *which* thy hands have established.

¹⁸ The LORD shall reign for ever and ever.

19 For the horse of Pharaoh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the LORD brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Israel went on dry *land* in the midst of the sea. ²⁰ And Miriam the prophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels and with dances. ²¹ And Miriam answered them,

Sing ye to the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously:
the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

The Bitter Water at Marah

²² So Moses brought Israel from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water. ²³ And when they came to Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they *were* bitter: therefore the name of it was called Marah.¹ ²⁴ And the people murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink? ²⁵ And he cried unto the LORD; and the LORD showed him a tree, *which* when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet.

There he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them, ²⁶ and said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I *am* the LORD that healeth thee.

²⁷ And they came to Elim, where *were* twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

God Gives Manna

16 And they took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of Sin, which *is* between Elim and Si'nai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt. ² And the whole congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness: ³ and the children of Israel said unto them, Would to God we had

died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the fleshpots, *and* when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

⁴ Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, I will rain bread from heaven^a for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no. ⁵ And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare *that* which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily. ⁶ And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, At even, then ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt: ⁷ and in the morning, then ye shall see the glory of the LORD; for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD: and what *are* we, that ye murmur against us? ⁸ And Moses said, *This shall be*, when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him: and what *are* we? your murmurings *are* not against us, but against the LORD.

⁹ And Moses spake unto Aaron, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, Come near before the LORD: for he hath heard your murmurings. ¹⁰ And it came to pass, as Aaron spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the wilderness, and, behold, the glory of the LORD appeared in the cloud. ¹¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹² I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: speak unto them, saying, At even ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD your God.

¹³ And it came to pass, that at even the quails came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning the dew lay round about the host. ¹⁴ And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness *there lay* a small round thing, *as* small as the hoar frost on the ground. ¹⁵ And when the children of Israel saw *it*, they said one to another, It *is* manna: for they wist not what it *was*. And Moses said unto them, This *is* the bread which the LORD hath given you to

¹ 15:23 *That is*, Bitterness.

^a 16:4 Jn. 6:31.

eat. ¹⁶ This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather of it every man according to his eating, an omer for every man, *according to the number of your persons*; take ye every man for *them* which are in his tents. ¹⁷ And the children of Israel did so, and gathered, some more, some less. ¹⁸ And when they did mete it with an omer, he that gathered much had nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack;^a they gathered every man according to his eating. ¹⁹ And Moses said, Let no man leave of it till the morning. ²⁰ Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Moses; but some of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: and Moses was wroth with them. ²¹ And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.

²² And it came to pass, *that* on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for one *man*: and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Moses. ²³ And he said unto them, This is *that* which the LORD hath said, Tomorrow is the rest of the holy sabbath unto the LORD:^b *bake that* which ye will bake *today*, and see *that* ye will see *that*; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning. ²⁴ And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses bade: and it did not stink, neither was there any worm therein. ²⁵ And Moses said, Eat that *today*; for *today* is a sabbath unto the LORD: *today* ye shall not find it in the field. ²⁶ Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, *which is* the sabbath, in it there shall be none. ²⁷ And it came to pass, *that* there went out *some* of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none. ²⁸ And the LORD said unto Moses, How long refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws? ²⁹ See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days: abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day. ³⁰ So the people rested on the seventh day.

³¹ And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna: and it was like coriander seed, white; and the taste of it was like wafers *made* with honey.^c ³² And Moses said, This is the thing which the

LORD commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt. ³³ And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein,^d and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations. ³⁴ As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the Testimony, to be kept. ³⁵ And the children of Israel did eat manna forty years, until they came to a land inhabited: they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan.^e ³⁶ Now an omer is the tenth *part* of an ephah.

Water from the Rock

17 And all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in Reph'idim: and *there was* no water for the people to drink. ² Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye tempt the LORD? ³ And the people thirsted there for water; and the people murmured against Moses, and said, Wherefore is this *that* thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst? ⁴ And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to stone me. ⁵ And the LORD said unto Moses, Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go. ⁶ Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. ⁷ And he called the name of the place Massah,¹ and Mer'ibah,² because of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not?^f

War with Amalek

⁸ Then came Am'alek, and fought with Israel in Reph'idim. ⁹ And Moses said unto Joshua, Choose us out men, and go

¹ 17:7 That is, Temptation. ² That is, Chiding or Strife.

^a 16:18 2 Cor. 8:15. ^b 16:23 Ex. 20:8-11. ^c 16:31 Num. 11:7-8. ^d 16:33 Heb. 9:4.

^e 16:35 Josh. 5:12. ^f 17:1-7 Num. 20:2-13.

out, fight with Am'alek: tomorrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the rod of God in mine hand. ¹⁰ So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Am'alek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill. ¹¹ And it came to pass, when Moses held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Am'alek prevailed. ¹² But Moses' hands *were* heavy; and they took a stone, and put *it* under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun. ¹³ And Joshua discomfited Am'alek and his people with the edge of the sword.

¹⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, Write this *for* a memorial in a book, and rehearse *it* in the ears of Joshua: for I will utterly put out the remembrance of Am'alek from under heaven.^a ¹⁵ And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it Jehovah-nis'si:¹ ¹⁶ for he said, Because the LORD hath sworn *that* the LORD *will* have war with Am'alek from generation to generation.

Jethro Visits Moses

18 When Jethro, the priest of Mid'i-an, Moses' father-in-law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, *and* that the LORD had brought Israel out of Egypt; ² then Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, took Zip-po'rah, Moses' wife, after he had sent her back, ³ and her two sons;^b of which the name of the one *was* Gershom;² for he said, I have been an alien in a strange land:^c ⁴ and the name of the other *was* Eli-e'zer;³ for the God of my father, *said he, was* mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh: ⁵ and Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wilderness, where he encamped at the mount of God: ⁶ and he said unto Moses, I thy father-in-law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her. ⁷ And Moses went out to meet his father-in-law, and did obeisance, and kissed him; and they asked each other of *their* welfare; and they came into the tent. ⁸ And Moses told his father-in-law all that the LORD had done unto Pharaoh and to the

Egyptians for Israel's sake, *and* all the travail that had come upon them by the way, and *how* the LORD delivered them. ⁹ And Jethro rejoiced for all the goodness which the LORD had done to Israel, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians.

¹⁰ And Jethro said, Blessed *be* the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians. ¹¹ Now I know that the LORD *is* greater than all gods: for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly *he* *was* above them. ¹² And Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel, to eat bread with Moses' father-in-law before God.

The Appointment of Judges

(Deut. 1:9-18)

¹³ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning unto the evening. ¹⁴ And when Moses' father-in-law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What *is* this thing that thou doest to the people? Why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even? ¹⁵ And Moses said unto his father-in-law, Because the people come unto me to inquire of God: ¹⁶ when they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between one and another, and I do make *them* know the statutes of God, and his laws. ¹⁷ And Moses' father-in-law said unto him, The thing that thou doest *is* not good. ¹⁸ Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that *is* with thee: for this thing *is* too heavy for thee; thou art not able to perform it thyself alone. ¹⁹ Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be with thee: Be thou for the people to Godward, that thou mayest bring the causes unto God: ²⁰ and thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt show them the way wherein they must walk, and the work that they must do. ²¹ Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place *such* over them, *to be* rulers of thousands, *and* rulers of hun-

¹ 17:15 *That is*, The LORD my banner. ² 18:3 *That is*, A stranger there.

³ 18:4 *That is*, My God *is* an help.

^a 17:14 Deut. 25:17-19; 1 Sam. 15:2-9. ^b 18:3 Acts 7:29. ^c 18:2-3 Ex. 2:21-22.

dreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens: ²² and let them judge the people at all seasons: and it shall be, *that* every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and they shall bear *the burden* with thee. ²³ If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee *so*, then thou shalt be able to endure, and all this people shall also go to their place in peace.

²⁴ So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father-in-law, and did all that he had said. ²⁵ And Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens. ²⁶ And they judged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves. ²⁷ And Moses let his father-in-law depart; and he went his way into his own land.

Israel at Mount Sinai

19 In the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day came they *into* the wilderness of Si'nai. ² For they were departed from Reph'idim, and were come to the desert of Si'nai, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before the mount. ³ And Moses went up unto God, and the LORD called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel; ⁴ Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and *how* I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself. ⁵ Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people:^a for all the earth *is* mine: ⁶ and ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests,^b and a holy nation.^c These *are* the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.

⁷ And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him. ⁸ And all the people answered together, and said, All that the LORD hath spoken we will do. And Moses returned the words of the people unto the LORD. ⁹ And the LORD said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee in a thick cloud,

that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe thee for ever.

And Moses told the words of the people unto the LORD. ¹⁰ And the LORD said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes, ¹¹ and be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Si'nai. ¹² And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, *that ye go not up* into the mount, or touch the border of it: whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death: ¹³ there shall not a hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether *it be* beast or man, it shall not live:^d when the trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount. ¹⁴ And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified the people; and they washed their clothes. ¹⁵ And he said unto the people, Be ready against the third day: come not at *your* wives.

¹⁶ And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings,^e and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that *was* in the camp trembled. ¹⁷ And Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they stood at the nether part of the mount. ¹⁸ And mount Si'nai was altogether on a smoke, because the LORD descended upon it in fire:^f and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly. ¹⁹ And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Moses spake, and God answered him by a voice. ²⁰ And the LORD came down upon mount Si'nai, on the top of the mount: and the LORD called Moses *up* to the top of the mount; and Moses went up. ²¹ And the LORD said unto Moses, Go down, charge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD to gaze, and many of them perish. ²² And let the priests also, which come near to the LORD, sanctify themselves, lest the LORD break forth upon them. ²³ And Moses said unto the LORD, The people cannot come up to mount Si'nai: for thou chargedst us, saying, Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it. ²⁴ And the LORD said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt

^a 19:5 Deut. 4:20; 7:6; 14:2; 26:18; Tit. 2:14.
^c 19:5-6 1 Pet. 2:9. ^d 19:12-13 Heb. 12:18-20.

^b 19:6 Rev. 1:6; 5:10.

^e 19:16 Rev. 4:5. ^f 19:16-18 Deut. 4:11-12.

come up, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he break forth upon them. ²⁵ So Moses went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

The Ten Commandments

(Deut. 5:1-21)

20 And God spake all these words, saying,

2 I *am* the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

3 Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

4 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of *any thing* that *is* in heaven above, or that *is* in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the water under the earth: ⁵ thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them:^a for I the LORD thy God *am* a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; ⁶ and showing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.^b

7 Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain:^c for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

8 Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.^d ⁹ Six days shalt thou labor, and do all thy work: ¹⁰ but the seventh day *is* the sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work,^e thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that *is* within thy gates: ¹¹ for *in* six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them *is*, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.^f

12 Honor thy father and thy mother:^g that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.^h

13 Thou shalt not kill.ⁱ

14 Thou shalt not commit adultery.^j

15 Thou shalt not steal.^k

16 Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.^l

17 Thou shalt not covet^m thy neighbor's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that *is* thy neighbor's.

The People's Fear

(Deut. 5:22-33)

18 And all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: and when the people saw *it*, they removed, and stood afar off. ¹⁹ And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die.ⁿ ²⁰ And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God *is* come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

21 And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto the thick darkness where God *was*. ²² And the LORD said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I have talked with you from heaven. ²³ Ye shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold. ²⁴ An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, thy sheep, and thine oxen: in all places where I record my name I will come unto thee, and I will bless thee. ²⁵ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone:^o for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it. ²⁶ Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

The Treatment of Servants

(Deut. 15:12-18)

21 Now these *are* the judgments which thou shalt set before them. ² If thou buy a Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing. ³ If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him. ⁴ If his master have given him

^a 20:4-5 Ex. 34:17; Lev. 19:4; 26:1; Deut. 4:15-18; 27:15. ^b 20:5-6 Ex. 34:6-7; Num. 14:18; Deut. 7:9-10. ^c 20:7 Lev. 19:12. ^d 20:8 Ex. 16:23-30; 31:12-14. ^e 20:9-10 Ex. 23:12; 31:15; 34:21; 35:2; Lev. 23:3. ^f 20:11 Gen. 2:1-3; Ex. 31:17. ^g 20:12 Deut. 27:16; Mt. 15:4; 19:19; Mk. 7:10; 10:19; Lk. 18:20; Eph. 6:2. ^h Eph. 6:3. ⁱ 20:13 Gen. 9:6; Lev. 24:17; Mt. 5:21; 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lk. 18:20; Rom. 13:9; Jas. 2:11. ^j 20:14 Lev. 20:10; Mt. 5:27; 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lk. 18:20; Rom. 13:9; Jas. 2:11. ^k 20:15 Lev. 19:11; Mt. 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lk. 18:20; Rom. 13:9. ^l 20:16 Ex. 23:1; Mt. 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lk. 18:20. ^m 20:17 Rom. 7:7; 13:9. ⁿ 20:18-19 Heb. 12:18-19. ^o 20:25 Deut. 27:5-7; Josh. 8:31.

a wife, and she have borne him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself. ⁵ And if the servant shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free: ⁶ then his master shall bring him unto the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the doorpost; and his master shall bore his ear through with an awl; and he shall serve him for ever.^a

⁷ And if a man sell his daughter to be a maidservant, she shall not go out as the menservants do. ⁸ If she please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her. ⁹ And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters. ¹⁰ If he take him another wife, her food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish. ¹¹ And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.

Laws concerning Acts of Violence

¹² He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.^b ¹³ And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliver him into his hand; then I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.^c ¹⁴ But if a man come presumptuously upon his neighbor, to slay him with guile; thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

¹⁵ And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

¹⁶ And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.^d

¹⁷ And he that curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.^e

¹⁸ And if men strive together, and one smite another with a stone, or with his fist, and he die not, but keepeth his bed: ¹⁹ if he rise again, and walk abroad upon his staff, then shall he that smote him be quit: only he shall pay for the loss of his time, and shall cause him to be thoroughly healed.

²⁰ And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely punished. ²¹ Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two,

he shall not be punished: for he is his money.

²² If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay as the judges determine. ²³ And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life, ²⁴ eye for eye, tooth for tooth,^f hand for hand, foot for foot, ²⁵ burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

Laws concerning Responsibility of Owners

²⁶ And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake. ²⁷ And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

²⁸ If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit. ²⁹ But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death. ³⁰ If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give for the ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him. ³¹ Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him. ³² If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give unto their master thirty shekels of silver, and the ox shall be stoned.

³³ And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein; ³⁴ the owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the owner of them; and the dead beast shall be his.

³⁵ And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead ox also they shall divide. ³⁶ Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own.

^a 21:2-6 Lev. 25:39-46. ^b 21:12 Lev. 24:17. ^c 21:13 Num. 35:10-34; Deut. 19:1-13; Josh. 20:1-9. ^d 21:16 Deut. 24:7. ^e 21:17 Lev. 20:9; Mt. 15:4; Mk. 7:10. ^f 21:24 Lev. 24:19-20; Deut. 19:21; Mt. 5:38.

Laws concerning Restitution

22 If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and four sheep for a sheep.

2 If a thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, *there shall no blood be shed* for him. ³ If the sun be risen upon him, *there shall be blood shed* for him; for he should make full restitution: if he have nothing, then he shall be sold for his theft. ⁴ If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall restore double.

5 If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed *therewith*; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 If a man shall deliver unto his neighbor money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay double. ⁸ If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the judges, to see whether he have put his hand unto his neighbor's goods.

9 For all manner of trespass, *whether it be* for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which *another* challengeth to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbor.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbor an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it: ¹¹ *then* shall an oath of the LORD be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbor's goods; and the owner of it shall accept *thereof*, and he shall not make it good. ¹² And if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof. ¹³ If it be torn in pieces, *then* let him bring it for witness, and he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 And if a man borrow *ought* of his neighbor, and it be hurt, or die, the owner

thereof *being* not with it, he shall surely make it good. ¹⁵ *But* if the owner thereof *be* with it, he shall not make it good: if it *be* a hired thing, it came for his hire.

Laws of Human Relations

16 And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife. ¹⁷ If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the dowry of virgins.^a

18 Thou shalt not suffer a witch^b to live.

19 Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.^c

20 He that sacrificeth unto *any* god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly destroyed.^d

21 Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt. ²² Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child.^e ²³ If thou afflict them in any wise, and they cry at all unto me, I will surely hear their cry; ²⁴ and my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 If thou lend money to *any* of my people *that is* poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as a usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.^f ²⁶ If thou at all take thy neighbor's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down: ²⁷ for that *is* his covering only, it *is* his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I *am* gracious.^g

28 Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.^h

29 Thou shalt not delay to offer the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors.

The firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me. ³⁰ Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

31 And ye shall be holy men unto me: neither shall ye eat *any* flesh *that is* torn of beastsⁱ in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs.

23 Thou shalt not raise a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness. ² Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil;

^a 22:16-17 Deut. 22:28-29. ^b 22:18 Deut. 18:10, 11. ^c 22:19 Lev. 18:23; 20:15-16; Deut. 27:21.

^d 22:20 Deut. 17:2-7. ^e 22:21-22 Ex. 23:9; Lev. 19:33-34; Deut. 24:17-18; 27:19.

^f 22:25 Lev. 25:35-38; Deut. 15:7-11; 23:19-20. ^g 22:26-27 Deut. 24:10-13. ^h 22:28 Acts 23:5.

ⁱ 22:31 Lev. 17:15. ^j 23:1 Ex. 20:16; Lev. 19:11-12; Deut. 5:20.

neither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest *judgment*:³ neither shalt thou countenance a poor man in his cause.^a

4 If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again. 5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.^b

6 Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause. 7 Keep thee far from a false matter; and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for I will not justify the wicked. 8 And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous.^c

9 Also thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.^d

10 And six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof: 11 but the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy oliveyard.^e

12 Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest:^f that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed. 13 And in all things that I have said unto you be circumspect: and make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

The Three Appointed Feasts

(Ex. 34:18-26; Deut. 16:1-17)

14 Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year. 15 Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread:^g (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month Abib; for in it thou camest out from Egypt: and none shall appear before me empty:) 16 and the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labors,^h which thou hast sown in the field: and the feast of ingathering, *which is* in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labors out of the field.ⁱ 17 Three times in

the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord God.

18 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my sacrifice remain until the morning. 19 The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God.^j Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.^k

The LORD's Angel Sent to Lead Israel

20 Behold, I send an angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared. 21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, provoke him not; for he will not pardon your transgressions: for my name *is* in him.

22 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine adversaries.

23 For mine angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; and I will cut them off. 24 Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images. 25 And ye shall serve the LORD your God, and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee. 26 There shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will fulfil. 27 I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come; and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee. 28 And I will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before thee. 29 I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee. 30 By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land. 31 And I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee. 32 Thou shalt make no covenant with

^a 23:3 Lev. 19:15. ^b 23:4-5 Deut. 22:1-4. ^c 23:6-8 Lev. 19:15; Deut. 16:19.

^d 23:9 Ex. 22:21; Lev. 19:33-34; Deut. 24:17-18; 27:19. ^e 23:10-11 Lev. 25:1-7.

^f 23:12 Ex. 20:9-11; 31:15; 34:21; 35:2; Lev. 23:3; Deut. 5:13-14.

^g 23:15 Ex. 12:14-20; Lev. 23:6-8; Num. 28:17-25. ^h 23:16 Lev. 23:15-21; Num. 28:26-31.

ⁱ Lev. 23:39-43. ^j 23:19 Deut. 26:2. ^k Deut. 14:21.

them, nor with their gods. ³³ They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee.

Moses and the Elders on Mount Sinai

24 And he said unto Moses, Come up unto the LORD, thou, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abi'hu, and seventy of the elders of Israel; and worship ye afar off. ² And Moses alone shall come near the LORD: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.

³ And Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, All the words which the LORD hath said will we do. ⁴ And Moses wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel. ⁵ And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen unto the LORD. ⁶ And Moses took half of the blood, and put *it* in basins; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar. ⁷ And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, All that the LORD hath said will we do, and be obedient. ⁸ And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled *it* on the people, and said, Behold the blood of the covenant,^a which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words.^b

⁹ Then went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abi'hu, and seventy of the elders of Israel; ¹⁰ and they saw the God of Israel: and *there was* under his feet as it were a paved work of a sapphire stone, and as it were the body of heaven in *his* clearness. ¹¹ And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand: also they saw God, and did eat and drink.

¹² And the LORD said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them. ¹³ And Moses rose up, and his minister Joshua; and Moses went up into the mount of God. ¹⁴ And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come

again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and Hur *are* with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

¹⁵ And Moses went up into the mount, and a cloud covered the mount. ¹⁶ And the glory of the LORD abode upon mount Si'nai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud. ¹⁷ And the sight of the glory of the LORD *was* like devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel. ¹⁸ And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and Moses was in the mount forty days and forty nights.^c

Israel to Bring an Offering

(Ex. 35:4-9)

25 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an offering: of every man that giveth it willingly with his heart ye shall take my offering. ³ And this *is* the offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass, ⁴ and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' *hair*, ⁵ and rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood, ⁶ oil for the light, spices for anointing oil, and for sweet incense, ⁷ onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod, and in the breastplate. ⁸ And let them make me a sanctuary; that I may dwell among them. ⁹ According to all that I show thee, *after* the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make *it*.

The Ark of the Testimony

(Ex. 37:1-9)

¹⁰ And they shall make an ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. ¹¹ And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about. ¹² And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put *them* in the four corners thereof; and two rings *shall be* in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it. ¹³ And thou shalt make staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold. ¹⁴ And thou shalt put the staves into the

^a 24:8 Mt. 26:28; Mk. 14:24; Lk. 22:20; 1 Cor. 11:25; Heb. 10:29. ^b Heb. 9:19-20.

^c 24:18 Deut. 9:9.

rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them. ¹⁵ The staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it. ¹⁶ And thou shalt put into the ark the testimony which I shall give thee. ¹⁷ And thou shalt make a mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof. ¹⁸ And thou shalt make two cherubim of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat. ¹⁹ And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: even of the mercy seat shall ye make the cherubim on the two ends thereof. ²⁰ And the cherubim shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the mercy seat shall the faces of the cherubim be. ²¹ And thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee. ²² And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubim which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

The Table for the Showbread

(Ex. 37:10-16)

²³ Thou shalt also make a table of shittim wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. ²⁴ And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about. ²⁵ And thou shalt make unto it a border of a handbreadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about. ²⁶ And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof. ²⁷ Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table. ²⁸ And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them. ²⁹ And thou shalt make the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them. ³⁰ And thou shalt set upon the table showbread before me always.^a

The Golden Candlestick

(Ex. 37:17-24)

³¹ And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same. ³² And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side: ³³ three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick. ³⁴ And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers. ³⁵ And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick. ³⁶ Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all of it shall be one beaten work of pure gold. ³⁷ And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall light the lamps thereof, that they may give light over against it. ³⁸ And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, shall be of pure gold. ³⁹ Of a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels. ⁴⁰ And look that thou make them after their pattern, which was showed thee in the mount.^b

The Tabernacle

(Ex. 36:8-38)

26 Moreover thou shalt make the tabernacle with ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with cherubim of cunning work shalt thou make them. ² The length of one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure. ³ The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and other five curtains shall be coupled one to another. ⁴ And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edge of another curtain, in the coupling of the second. ⁵ Fifty loops shalt

^a 25:30 Lev. 24:5-8. ^b 25:40 Acts 7:44; Heb. 8:5.

thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that *is* in the coupling of the second; that the loops may take hold one of another. ⁶ And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle.

⁷ And thou shalt make curtains of goats' hair to be a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make. ⁸ The length of one curtain *shall be* thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains *shall be all* of one measure. ⁹ And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle. ¹⁰ And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that *is* outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

¹¹ And thou shalt make fifty taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the tent together, that it may be one. ¹² And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the back side of the tabernacle. ¹³ And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle, on this side and on that side, to cover it. ¹⁴ And thou shalt make a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above of badgers' skins.

¹⁵ And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood standing up. ¹⁶ Ten cubits *shall be* the length of a board, and a cubit and a half *shall be* the breadth of one board. ¹⁷ Two tenons *shall there be* in one board, set in order one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle. ¹⁸ And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward. ¹⁹ And thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons. ²⁰ And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side *there shall be* twenty boards, ²¹ and their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. ²² And for the sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards. ²³ And two boards

shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides. ²⁴ And they shall be coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners. ²⁵ And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

²⁶ And thou shalt make bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle, ²⁷ and five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two sides westward. ²⁸ And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end. ²⁹ And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold. ³⁰ And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle according to the fashion thereof which was showed thee in the mount.

³¹ And thou shalt make a veil of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with cherubim shall it be made. ³² And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks *shall be of* gold, upon the four sockets of silver. ³³ And thou shalt hang up the veil under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the veil the ark of the testimony: and the veil shall divide unto you between the holy place and the most holy. ³⁴ And thou shalt put the mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy place. ³⁵ And thou shalt set the table without the veil, and the candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

³⁶ And thou shalt make a hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework. ³⁷ And thou shalt make for the hanging five pillars of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, and their hooks *shall be of* gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

The Altar of Burnt Offering

(Ex. 38:1-7)

27 And thou shalt make an altar of shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be four-square: and the height thereof *shall be* three cubits. ² And thou shalt make the

horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and thou shalt overlay it with brass. ³ And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his basins, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass. ⁴ And thou shalt make for it a grate of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brazen rings in the four corners thereof. ⁵ And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar. ⁶ And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with brass. ⁷ And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to bear it. ⁸ Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: as it was showed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

The Court of the Tabernacle

(Ex. 38:9-20)

⁹ And thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward *there shall be hangings* for the court of fine twined linen of a hundred cubits long for one side: ¹⁰ and the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets *shall be of brass*; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *shall be of silver*. ¹¹ And likewise for the north side in length *there shall be hangings* of a hundred cubits long, and his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets *of brass*; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of silver*. ¹² And for the breadth of the court on the west side *shall be hangings* of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten. ¹³ And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward *shall be fifty cubits*. ¹⁴ The hangings of one side *of the gate shall be fifteen cubits*: their pillars three, and their sockets three. ¹⁵ And on the other side *shall be hangings fifteen cubits*: their pillars three, and their sockets three. ¹⁶ And for the gate of the court *shall be a hanging* of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework: and their pillars *shall be four*, and their sockets four. ¹⁷ All the pillars round about the court *shall be filleted with silver*; their hooks *shall be of silver*, and their sockets *of brass*. ¹⁸ The length of the court *shall be a hundred cubits*, and the breadth fifty every where, and the height five cubits of fine twined linen, and their sockets *of brass*. ¹⁹ All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and

all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, *shall be of brass*.

The Tending of the Lamp

(Lev. 24:1-4)

²⁰ And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp to burn always. ²¹ In the tabernacle of the congregation without the veil, which *is before the testimony*, Aaron and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD: *it shall be a statute* for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of Israel.

The Garments for the Priests

(Ex. 39:1-31)

28 And take thou unto thee Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, *even Aaron, Nadab and Abi'hu, Ele-a'zar and Ith'amar, Aaron's sons*. ² And thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, for glory and for beauty. ³ And thou shalt speak unto all *that are wise-hearted*, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. ⁴ And these *are the garments* which they shall make; a breastplate, and an ephod, and a robe, and a broidered coat, a mitre, and a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

⁵ And they shall take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen. ⁶ And they shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work. ⁷ It shall have the two shoulderpieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and so it shall be joined together. ⁸ And the curious girdle of the ephod, which *is upon it*, shall be of the same, according to the work thereof; *even of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen*. ⁹ And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel: ¹⁰ six of their names on one stone, and *the other six names* of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth. ¹¹ With the work of an engraver in stone, *like the engravings of a signet*, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Israel: thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod *for* stones of memorial unto the children of Israel: and Aaron shall bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders for a memorial. 13 And thou shalt make ouches *of* gold; 14 and two chains *of* pure gold at the ends; *of* wreathed work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathed chains to the ouches.

15 And thou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it; *of* gold, *of* blue, and *of* purple, and *of* scarlet, and *of* fine twined linen, shalt thou make it. 16 Foursquare it shall be *being* doubled; a span *shall be* the length thereof, and a span *shall be* the breadth thereof. 17 And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, *even* four rows of stones: *the first row shall be* a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: *this shall be* the first row. 18 And the second row *shall be* an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond. 19 And the third row a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst. 20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their inclosings. 21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, *like* the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes. 22 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends *of* wreathed work *of* pure gold. 23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate. 24 And thou shalt put the two wreathed chains of gold in the two rings *which are* on the ends of the breastplate. 25 And the other two ends of the two wreathed chains thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put *them* on the shoulderpieces of the ephod before it. 26 And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate in the border thereof, which *is* in the side of the ephod inward. 27 And two other rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forefront thereof, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod. 28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that *it may be* above the curious girdle of the

ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod. 29 And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy place, for a memorial before the LORD continually. 30 And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim;^a and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the LORD continually.

31 And thou shalt make the robe of the ephod all *of* blue. 32 And there shall be a hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it be not rent. 33 And *beneath* upon the hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates *of* blue, and *of* purple, and *of* scarlet, round about the hem thereof; and bells of gold between them round about: 34 a golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about. 35 And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 And thou shalt make a plate *of* pure gold, and grave upon it, *like* the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD. 37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be. 38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, that Aaron may bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be accepted before the LORD.

39 And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre *of* fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle *of* needlework.

40 And for Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty. 41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt anoint them, and consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office. 42 And thou shalt make them linen breeches to cover their nakedness; from the loins even unto

^a 28:30 Num. 27:21; Ezra 2:63; Neh. 7:65.

the thighs they shall reach: ⁴³ and they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near unto the altar to minister in the holy place; that they bear not iniquity, and die: *it shall be a statute for ever unto him and his seed after him.*

The Consecration of Aaron and His Sons

(Lev. 8:1-36)

29 And this *is* the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish, ² and unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: *of* wheaten flour shalt thou make them. ³ And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams. ⁴ And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shalt wash them with water. ⁵ And thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with the curious girdle of the ephod: ⁶ and thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre. ⁷ Then shalt thou take the anointing oil, and pour *it* upon his head, and anoint him. ⁸ And thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them. ⁹ And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aaron and his sons, and put the bonnets on them: and the priest's office shall be theirs for a perpetual statute: and thou shalt consecrate Aaron and his sons.

¹⁰ And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock. ¹¹ And thou shalt kill the bullock before the LORD, *by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. ¹² And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar. ¹³ And thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul *that is* above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat *that is* upon them, and burn *them* upon the altar. ¹⁴ But the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp: *it is* a sin offering.

¹⁵ Thou shalt also take one ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram. ¹⁶ And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle *it* round about upon the altar. ¹⁷ And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put *them* unto his pieces, and unto his head. ¹⁸ And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: *it is* a burnt offering unto the LORD: *it is* a sweet savor,^a an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

¹⁹ And thou shalt take the other ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram. ²⁰ Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put *it* upon the tip of the right ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about. ²¹ And thou shalt take of the blood that *is* upon the altar, and of the anointing oil, and sprinkle *it* upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and he shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

²² Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat *that is* upon them, and the right shoulder; for *it is* a ram of consecration: ²³ and one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that *is* before the LORD: ²⁴ and thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt wave *them* *for* a wave offering before the LORD. ²⁵ And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn *them* upon the altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savor before the LORD: *it is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

²⁶ And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave *it* *for* a wave offering before the LORD: and *it* shall be thy part. ²⁷ And thou shalt sanctify the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, *even of that* which *is* for Aaron, and of *that* which is for his sons: ²⁸ and *it* shall be Aaron's and his sons' by a statute for ever from

^a 29:18 Eph. 5:2; Phil. 4:18.

the children of Israel; for it *is* a heave offering: and it shall be a heave offering from the children of Israel of the sacrifice of their peace offerings, *even* their heave offering unto the LORD.

29 And the holy garments of Aaron shall be his sons' after him, to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them. 30 *And* that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy place.

31 And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and seethe his flesh in the holy place. 32 And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread that *is* in the basket, *by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 33 And they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to consecrate *and* to sanctify them: but a stranger shall not eat *thereof*, because they *are* holy. 34 And if aught of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it *is* holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all *things* which I have commanded thee: seven days shalt thou consecrate them. 36 And thou shalt offer every day a bullock *for* a sin offering for atonement: and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it. 37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar, and sanctify it; and it shall be an altar most holy: whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

The Daily Offerings

(Num. 28:1-8)

38 Now this *is that* which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year day by day continually. 39 The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even: 40 and with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of a hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of a hin of wine *for* a drink offering. 41 And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savor, an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 42 *This shall be* a continual burnt offering throughout your generations *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD, where I

will meet you, to speak there unto thee. 43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and *the tabernacle* shall be sanctified by my glory. 44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office. 45 And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God. 46 And they shall know that I *am* the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: I *am* the LORD their God.

The Altar of Incense

(Ex. 37:25-28)

30 And thou shalt make an altar to burn incense upon: *of* shittim wood shalt thou make it. 2 A cubit *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; foursquare shall it be: and two cubits *shall be* the height thereof: the horns thereof *shall be* of the same. 3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about. 4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make it; and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal. 5 And thou shalt make the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlay them with gold. 6 And thou shalt put it before the veil that *is* by the ark of the testimony, before the mercy seat that *is* over the testimony, where I will meet with thee. 7 And Aaron shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning: when he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it. 8 And when Aaron lighteth the lamps at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations. 9 Ye shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon. 10 And Aaron shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements; once in the year shall he make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it *is* most holy unto the LORD.

The Atonement Money

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 12 When thou takest the sum of the children of Israel after their number, then shall they give every man a ransom

for his soul unto the LORD, when thou numberest them; that there be no plague among them, when *thou* numberest them. ¹³ This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, half a shekel^a after the shekel of the sanctuary: (a shekel is twenty gerahs:) a half shekel *shall be* the offering of the LORD. ¹⁴ Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the LORD. ¹⁵ The rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less, than half a shekel, when *they* give an offering unto the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls. ¹⁶ And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Israel, and shalt appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be a memorial unto the children of Israel before the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

The Laver

¹⁷ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁸ Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot *also* of brass,^b to wash *withal*: and thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein. ¹⁹ For Aaron and his sons shall wash their hands and their feet thereat: ²⁰ when they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD: ²¹ so they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and it shall be a statute for ever to them, *even* to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

The Anointing Oil and the Incense

²² Moreover the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²³ Take thou also unto thee principal spices, of pure myrrh five hundred *shekels*, and of sweet cinnamon half so much, *even* two hundred and fifty *shekels*, and of sweet calamus two hundred and fifty *shekels*, ²⁴ and of cassia five hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive a hin: ²⁵ and thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the apothecary: it shall be a holy anointing oil. ²⁶ And thou shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony, ²⁷ and

the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense, ²⁸ and the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot. ²⁹ And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy. ³⁰ And thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, that *they* may minister unto me in the priest's office. ³¹ And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be a holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations. ³² Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make *any other* like it, after the composition of it: *it is holy, and it shall be holy* unto you. ³³ Whosoever compoundeth *any* like it, or whosoever putteth *any* of it upon a stranger, shall even be cut off from his people.

³⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum; *these* sweet spices with pure frankincense: of each shall there be a like *weight*: ³⁵ and thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the art of the apothecary, tempered together, pure and holy: ³⁶ and thou shalt beat *some* of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, where I will meet with thee: it shall be unto you most holy. ³⁷ And *as for* the perfume which thou shalt make, ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD. ³⁸ Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.^c

The Call of Bezaleel and Aholiab

(Ex. 35:30—36:1)

31 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² See, I have called by name Bez'aleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah: ³ and I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship, ⁴ to devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, ⁵ and in cutting of stones, to set *them*, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship. ⁶ And I, behold, I have given with him Aho'li-ab, the son of Ahis'amach, of the tribe of Dan: and in the hearts of all that are wise-hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee; ⁷ the taber-

^a 30:13 Ex. 38:25-26; Mt. 17:24. ^b 30:18 Ex. 38:8. ^c 30:22-38 Ex. 37:29.

nacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy seat that *is* thereupon, and all the furniture of the tabernacle, ⁸ and the table and his furniture, and the pure candlestick with all his furniture, and the altar of incense, ⁹ and the altar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and the laver and his foot, ¹⁰ and the clothes of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office, ¹¹ and the anointing oil, and sweet incense for the holy *place*: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

The Sabbath as a Sign

12 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹³ Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it *is* a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that *I am* the LORD that doth sanctify you. ¹⁴ Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it *is* holy unto you. Every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for whosoever doeth *any* work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people. ¹⁵ Six days may work be done; but in the seventh *is* the sabbath of rest, holy to the LORD: whosoever doeth *any* work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.^a ¹⁶ Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, *for* a perpetual covenant. ¹⁷ It *is* a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for *in* six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

The Golden Calf

(Deut. 9:6-29)

18 And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Si'nai, two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

32 And when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, Up, make us gods, which shall go before us; for *as for* this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.^b

² And Aaron said unto them, Break off the golden earrings, which *are* in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring *them* unto me. ³ And all the people brake off the golden earrings which *were* in their ears, and brought *them* unto Aaron. ⁴ And he received *them* at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf:^c and they said, These *be* thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. ⁵ And when Aaron saw *it*, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation, and said, Tomorrow *is* a feast to the LORD. ⁶ And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.^d

⁷ And the LORD said unto Moses, Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have corrupted *themselves*: ⁸ they have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, These *be* thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. ⁹ And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it *is* a stiffnecked people: ¹⁰ now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and I will make of thee a great nation.

¹¹ And Moses besought the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand? ¹² Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people. ¹³ Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven,^e and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit *it* for ever.^f ¹⁴ And the LORD repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.^g

¹⁵ And Moses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the

^a 31:15 Ex. 20:8-11; 23:12; 34:21; 35:2; Lev. 23:3; Deut. 5:12-14. ^b 32:1 Acts 7:40.

^c 32:4 Acts 7:41. ^d 32:6 1 Cor. 10:7. ^e 32:13 Gen. 22:16-17. ^f Gen. 17:8.

^g 32:11-14 Num. 14:13-19.

testimony *were* in his hand: the tables *were* written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other *were* they written. ¹⁶ And the tables *were* the work of God, and the writing *was* the writing of God, graven upon the tables. ¹⁷ And when Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, *There is a noise of war in the camp.* ¹⁸ And he said, *It is not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for being overcome; but the noise of them that sing do I hear.* ¹⁹ And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf, and the dancing: and Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount. ²⁰ And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt *it* in the fire, and ground *it* to powder, and strewed *it* upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink *of it*.

²¹ And Moses said unto Aaron, What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them? ²² And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou knowest the people, that they *are set* on mischief. ²³ For they said unto me, Make us gods, which shall go before us: for *as for* this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him. ²⁴ And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break *it* off. So they gave *it* me: then I cast *it* into the fire, and there came out this calf.

²⁵ And when Moses saw that the people *were* naked, (for Aaron had made them naked unto *their* shame among their enemies,) ²⁶ then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who *is* on the LORD's side? *let him come* unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him. ²⁷ And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, *and* go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbor. ²⁸ And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men. ²⁹ For Moses had said, Consecrate yourselves today to the LORD, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

³⁰ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the LORD; peradventure I shall make an atonement for your sin. ³¹ And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have made them gods of gold. ³² Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book^a which thou hast written. ³³ And the LORD said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book. ³⁴ Therefore now go, lead the people unto *the place* of which I have spoken unto thee: behold, mine angel shall go before thee: nevertheless, in the day when I visit, I will visit their sin upon them.

³⁵ And the LORD plagued the people, because they made the calf, which Aaron made.

The LORD's Presence Promised

33 And the LORD said unto Moses, Depart, *and* go up hence, thou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land which I swear unto Abraham,^b to Isaac,^c and to Jacob,^d saying, Unto thy seed will I give it: ² and I will send an angel before thee; and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Per'izite, the Hivite, and the Jeb'usite: ³ unto a land flowing with milk and honey: for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou *art* a stiffnecked people: lest I consume thee in the way.

⁴ And when the people heard these evil tidings, they mourned: and no man did put on him his ornaments. ⁵ For the LORD had said unto Moses, Say unto the children of Israel, Ye *are* a stiffnecked people: I will come up into the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may know what to do unto thee. ⁶ And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments by the mount Horeb.

⁷ And Moses took the tabernacle, and pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it the Tabernacle of the congregation. And it came to pass, *that* every one which sought the LORD went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which *was* without the camp. ⁸ And it came to pass, when Moses went

^a 32:32 Rev. 3:5. ^b 33:1 Gen. 12:7. ^c Gen. 26:3. ^d Gen. 28:13.

out unto the tabernacle, *that* all the people rose up, and stood every man *at* his tent door, and looked after Moses, until he was gone into the tabernacle. ⁹ And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood *at* the door of the tabernacle, and *the LORD* talked with Moses. ¹⁰ And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand *at* the tabernacle door: and all the people rose up and worshipped, every man *in* his tent door. ¹¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp; but his servant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

¹² And Moses said unto the LORD, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight. ¹³ Now therefore, I pray thee, if I have found grace in thy sight, show me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation *is* thy people. ¹⁴ And he said, My presence shall go *with thee*, and I will give thee rest. ¹⁵ And he said unto him, If thy presence go not *with me*, carry us not up hence. ¹⁶ For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? *is it* not in that thou goest with us? So shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that *are* upon the face of the earth.

¹⁷ And the LORD said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name. ¹⁸ And he said, I beseech thee, show me thy glory. ¹⁹ And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will show mercy on whom I will show mercy. ²⁰ And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live. ²¹ And the LORD said, Behold, *there is* a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock: ²² and it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a cleft of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by: ²³ and I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts; but my face shall not be seen.

The Second Tables of Stone

(Deut. 10:1-5)

34 And the LORD said unto Moses, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: and I will write upon *these* tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest. ² And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Si'nai, and present thyself there to me in the top of the mount. ³ And no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount. ⁴ And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Si'nai, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone. ⁵ And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the LORD. ⁶ And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth, ⁷ keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear *the guilty*; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.^b ⁸ And Moses made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped. ⁹ And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, let my Lord, I pray thee, go among us; for it *is* a stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for thine inheritance.

¹⁰ And he said, Behold, I make a covenant: before all thy people I will do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou *art* shall see the work of the LORD: for it *is* a terrible thing that I will do with thee.

Israel Warned of the Idolatry of Canaan

(Deut. 7:1-5)

¹¹ Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Per'izzite, and the Hivite, and the Jeb'usite. ¹² Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou

goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee: ¹³ but ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves:^a ¹⁴ for thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God. ¹⁵ Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and *one* call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice; ¹⁶ and thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

¹⁷ Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.^b

The Three Appointed Feasts

(Ex. 23:14-19; Deut. 16:1-17)

¹⁸ The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep.^c Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month Abib: for in the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt. ¹⁹ All that openeth the matrix is mine;^d and every firstling among thy cattle, *whether* ox or sheep, *that is male*. ²⁰ But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb: and if thou redeem *him* not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem.^e And none shall appear before me empty.

²¹ Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest:^f in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest. ²² And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest,^g and the feast of ingathering at the year's end.^h ²³ Thrice in the year shall all your men children appear before the Lord God, the God of Israel. ²⁴ For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the LORD thy God thrice in the year.

²⁵ Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven; neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the morning.ⁱ ²⁶ The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God.^j Thou

shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.^k

Moses and the Tables of the Law

²⁷ And the LORD said unto Moses, Write thou these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel. ²⁸ And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments.^l

²⁹ And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Si'nai with the two tables of testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Moses wist not that the skin of his face shone while he talked with him. ³⁰ And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him. ³¹ And Moses called unto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Moses talked with them. ³² And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: and he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Si'nai. ³³ And *till* Moses had done speaking with them, he put a veil on his face. ³⁴ But when Moses went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the veil off, until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel *that* which he was commanded. ³⁵ And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone: and Moses put the veil upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.^l

Regulations for the Sabbath

35 And Moses gathered all the congregation of the children of Israel together, and said unto them, These *are* the words which the LORD hath commanded, that ye should do them. ² Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you a holy day, a sabbath of rest to the LORD: whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death.^m ³ Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

¹ 34:28 *Heb.* words.

^a 34:13 Deut. 16:21. ^b 34:17 Ex. 20:4; Lev. 19:4; Deut. 5:8; 27:15.

^c 34:18 Ex. 12:14-20; Lev. 23:6-8; Num. 28:16-25. ^d 34:19 Ex. 13:2. ^e 34:20 Ex. 13:13.

^f 34:21 Ex. 20:9-10; 23:12; 31:15; 35:2; Lev. 23:3; Deut. 5:13-14. ^g 34:22 Lev. 23:15-21;

Num. 28:26-31. ^h Lev. 23:39-43. ⁱ 34:25 Ex. 12:10. ^j 34:26 Deut. 26:2. ^k Deut. 14:21.

^l 34:29-35 2 Cor. 3:7-16. ^m 35:2 Ex. 20:8-11; 23:12; 31:15; 34:21; Lev. 23:3; Deut. 5:12-14.

Israel to Bring an Offering

(Ex. 25:1-9)

4 And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, *This is the thing which the LORD commanded, saying,* 5 Take ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: whosoever *is* of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD; gold, and silver, and brass, 6 and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, 7 and rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood, 8 and oil for the light, and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet incense, 9 and onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate.

The Tabernacle Articles

(Ex. 39:32-43)

10 And every wise-hearted among you shall come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded; 11 the tabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his taches, and his boards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets; 12 the ark, and the staves thereof, *with* the mercy seat, and the veil of the covering; 13 the table, and his staves, and all his vessels, and the showbread; 14 the candlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with the oil for the light; 15 and the incense altar, and his staves, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the door at the entering in of the tabernacle; 16 the altar of burnt offering, with his brazen grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot; 17 the hangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court; 18 the pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords; 19 the clothes of service, to do service in the holy place, the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

The People Bring the Offering

20 And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the presence of Moses. 21 And they came, every one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, *and* they brought the LORD's offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments. 22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing-hearted,

and brought bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered, *offered* an offering of gold unto the LORD. 23 And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought *them*. 24 Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD's offering: and every man, with whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought *it*. 25 And all the women that were wise-hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, *both* of blue, and of purple, *and* of scarlet, and of fine linen. 26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' hair. 27 And the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate; 28 and spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense. 29 The children of Israel brought a willing offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Moses.

The Call of Bezaleel and Aholiab

(Ex. 31:1-11)

30 And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the LORD hath called by name Bez'aleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah; 31 and he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship; 32 and to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, 33 and in the cutting of stones, to set *them*, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work. 34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, *both* he, and Aho'li-ab, the son of Ahis'amach, of the tribe of Dan. 35 Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, *even* of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work. 1 Then wrought 36 Bez'aleel and Aho'li-ab, and every wise-hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.

*Moses Restrains the People from
Bringing Gifts*

2 And Moses called Bez'aleel and Aho'li-ab, and every wise-hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, *even every one whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it:* 3 and they received of Moses all the offering, which the children of Israel had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it *withal*. And they brought yet unto him free offerings every morning. 4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made; 5 and they spake unto Moses, saying, The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the LORD commanded to make. 6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing. 7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

The Making of the Tabernacle

(Ex. 26:1-37)

8 And every wise-hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains *of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with cherubim of cunning work* made he them. 9 The length of one curtain was twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: the curtains *were* all of one size.

10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and *the other* five curtains he coupled one unto another. 11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of *another* curtain, in the coupling of the second. 12 Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which *was* in the coupling of the second: the loops held one *curtain* to another. 13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so it became one tabernacle.

14 And he made curtains *of goats' hair* for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them. 15 The length of one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits *was* the breadth of one curtain: the

eleven curtains *were* of one size. 16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves. 17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second. 18 And he made fifty taches *of brass* to couple the tent together, that it might be one. 19 And he made a covering for the tent *of rams' skins dyed red*, and a covering *of badgers' skins* above *that*.

20 And he made boards for the tabernacle *of shittim wood*, standing up. 21 The length of a board *was* ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half. 22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle. 23 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward: 24 and forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons. 25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, *which is* toward the north corner, he made twenty boards, 26 and their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. 27 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards. 28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides. 29 And they were coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners. 30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets *were* sixteen sockets of silver, under every board two sockets.

31 And he made bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle, 32 and five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward. 33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other. 34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings *of gold* to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 And he made a veil *of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: with cherubim* made he it of cunning work. 36 And he made thereunto four pillars *of shittim wood*, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks *were of gold*; and he cast for them four sockets of silver. 37 And he

made a hanging for the tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of needlework; ³⁸ and the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapters and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets were of brass.

The Furnishings of the Tabernacle

(Ex. 25:10-40; 27:1-8; 30:1-10)

37 And Bez'aleel made the ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it: ² and he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about. ³ And he cast for it four rings of gold, to be set by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it. ⁴ And he made staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold. ⁵ And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark. ⁶ And he made the mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half was the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof. ⁷ And he made two cherubim of gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat; ⁸ one cherub on the end on this side, and another cherub on the other end on that side: out of the mercy seat made he the cherubim on the two ends thereof. ⁹ And the cherubim spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; even to the mercy seatward were the faces of the cherubim.

¹⁰ And he made the table of shittim wood: two cubits was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof: ¹¹ and he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about. ¹² Also he made thereunto a border of a handbreadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about. ¹³ And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that were in the four feet thereof. ¹⁴ Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table. ¹⁵ And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table. ¹⁶ And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his dish-

es, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers to cover withal, of pure gold.

¹⁷ And he made the candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same: ¹⁸ and six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof: ¹⁹ three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick. ²⁰ And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his knops, and his flowers: ²¹ and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it. ²² Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one beaten work of pure gold. ²³ And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, of pure gold. ²⁴ Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

²⁵ And he made the incense altar of shittim wood: the length of it was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; it was foursquare; and two cubits was the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same. ²⁶ And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about. ²⁷ And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal. ²⁸ And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

²⁹ And he made the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.^a

38 And he made the altar of burnt offering of shittim wood: five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; it was foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof. ² And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass. ³ And

^a 37:29 Ex. 30:22-38.

he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basins, and the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he *of* brass. ⁴ And he made for the altar a brazen grate of network, under the compass thereof, beneath unto the midst of it. ⁵ And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, *to be* places for the staves. ⁶ And he made the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. ⁷ And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards.

⁸ And he made the laver *of* brass, and the foot of it *of* brass,^a of the looking-glasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

The Court of the Tabernacle

(Ex. 27:9-19)

⁹ And he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court *were of* fine twined linen, a hundred cubits: ¹⁰ their pillars *were* twenty, and their brazen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *were of* silver. ¹¹ And for the north side the hangings *were* a hundred cubits, their pillars *were* twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver. ¹² And for the west side *were* hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver. ¹³ And for the east side eastward fifty cubits. ¹⁴ The hangings of the one side *of the gate* *were* fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three. ¹⁵ And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, *were* hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three. ¹⁶ All the hangings of the court round about *were of* fine twined linen. ¹⁷ And the sockets for the pillars *were of* brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver; and the overlaying of their chapiters *of* silver; and all the pillars of the court *were* filleted with silver. ¹⁸ And the hanging for the gate of the court *was* needlework, *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits *was* the length, and the height in the breadth *was* five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court. ¹⁹ And their pillars *were* four, and their sockets *of*

brass four; their hooks *of* silver, and the overlaying of their chapiters and their fillets *of* silver. ²⁰ And all the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, *were of* brass.

The Supervision of the Work

²¹ This is the sum of the tabernacle, *even* of the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, *for* the service of the Levites, by the hand of Ith'amar, son to Aaron the priest. ²² And Bez'aleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the LORD commanded Moses. ²³ And with him *was* Aho'li-ab, son of Ahis'amach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

The Metal of the Sanctuary

²⁴ All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, *even* the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary. ²⁵ And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation *was* a hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary: ²⁶ a bekah for every man, *that is*, half a shekel,^b after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men.^c ²⁷ And of the hundred talents of silver were cast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the veil; a hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket. ²⁸ And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five shekels he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filleted them. ²⁹ And the brass of the offering *was* seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels. ³⁰ And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brazen altar, and the brazen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar, ³¹ and the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

^a 38:8 Ex. 30:18. ^b 38:26 Mt. 17:24. ^c 38:25-26 Ex. 30:11-16.

The Making of the Priests' Garments

(Ex. 28:1-43)

39 And of the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made clothes of service, to do service in the holy place, and made the holy garments for Aaron; as the LORD commanded Moses.

2 And he made the ephod of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen. 3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut *it into wires*, to work *it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, with cunning work.* 4 They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple *it together*: by the two edges was it coupled together. 5 And the curious girdle of his ephod, that was upon it, was of the same, according to the work thereof; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Moses.

6 And they wrought onyx stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven, as signets are graven, with the names of the children of Israel. 7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, that they should be stones for a memorial to the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

8 And he made the breastplate of cunning work, like the work of the ephod; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen. 9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being doubled. 10 And they set in it four rows of stones: the first row was a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this was the first row. 11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond. 12 And the third row, a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst. 13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: they were inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings. 14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve according to their names, like the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes. 15 And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, of wreathed work of pure gold. 16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings, and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate. 17 And they put the two wreathed chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate. 18 And the two ends of the two wreathed chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, be-

fore it. 19 And they made two rings of gold, and put *them* on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which was on the side of the ephod inward. 20 And they made two other golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod. 21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 And he made the robe of the ephod of woven work, all of blue. 23 And there was a hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon, with a band round about the hole, that it should not rend. 24 And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined linen. 25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates; 26 a bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the robe to minister in; as the LORD commanded Moses.

27 And they made coats of fine linen of woven work for Aaron, and for his sons, 28 and a mitre of fine linen, and goodly bonnets of fine linen, and linen breeches of fine twined linen, 29 and a girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needlework; as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD. 31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it on high upon the mitre; as the LORD commanded Moses.

The Tabernacle Articles Completed

(Ex. 35:10-19)

32 Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished: and the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they. 33 And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets; 34 and the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and the veil of the covering;

³⁵ the ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy seat; ³⁶ the table, and all the vessels thereof, and the showbread; ³⁷ the pure candlestick, *with* the lamps thereof, *even with* the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light; ³⁸ and the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door; ³⁹ the brazen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot; ⁴⁰ the hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation; ⁴¹ the clothes of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in the priest's office. ⁴² According to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel made all the work. ⁴³ And Moses did look upon all the work, and, behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: and Moses blessed them.

The Setting Up of the Tabernacle

40 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² On the first day of the first month shalt thou set up the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation. ³ And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the veil. ⁴ And thou shalt bring in the table, and set in order the things that are to be set in order upon it; and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and light the lamps thereof. ⁵ And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the tabernacle. ⁶ And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation. ⁷ And thou shalt set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein. ⁸ And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court gate. ⁹ And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and all that *is* therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: and it shall be holy. ¹⁰ And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar: and it shall be an altar most holy. ¹¹ And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it. ¹² And thou shalt bring Aaron

and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water. ¹³ And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy garments, and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. ¹⁴ And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats: ¹⁵ and thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: for their anointing shall surely be an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations.

¹⁶ Thus did Moses: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he. ¹⁷ And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first *day* of the month, *that* the tabernacle was reared up. ¹⁸ And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars. ¹⁹ And he spread abroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Moses. ²⁰ And he took and put the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark: ²¹ and he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the veil of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses. ²² And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the veil. ²³ And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD had commanded Moses. ²⁴ And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward. ²⁵ And he lighted the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses. ²⁶ And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the veil: ²⁷ and he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the LORD commanded Moses. ²⁸ And he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle. ²⁹ And he put the altar of burnt offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the burnt offering and the meat offering; as the LORD commanded Moses. ³⁰ And he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash *withal*. ³¹ And Moses and Aaron and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat: ³² when they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they

washed; as the LORD commanded Moses. ³³ And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court gate. So Moses finished the work.

The Cloud over the Tabernacle

(Num. 9:15-23)

³⁴ Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle. ³⁵ And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the con-

gregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle. ³⁶ And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel went onward in all their journeys: ³⁷ but if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up. ³⁸ For the cloud of the LORD *was* upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

LEVITICUS

Burnt Offerings

1 And the LORD called unto Moses, and spake unto him out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying, **2** Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of you bring an offering unto the LORD, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, *even* of the herd, and of the flock.

3 If his offering *be* a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD. **4** And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be accepted for him to make atonement for him. **5** And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that *is by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. **6** And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces. **7** And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and lay the wood in order upon the fire: **8** and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar: **9** but his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, *to be* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the LORD.

10 And if his offering *be* of the flocks, *namely*, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male without blemish. **11** And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar. **12** And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar: **13** but he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall bring *it* all, and burn *it* upon the altar: *it is* a

burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the LORD.

14 And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD *be* of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of turtledoves, or of young pigeons. **15** And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and wring off his head, and burn *it* on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar: **16** and he shall pluck away his crop with his feathers, and cast it beside the altar on the east part, by the place of the ashes. **17** And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, *but* shall not divide *it* asunder: and the priest shall burn *it* upon the altar, upon the wood that *is* upon the fire: *it is* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the LORD.

Meal Offerings

2 And when any will offer a meat offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be *of* fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon. **2** And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests; and he shall take thereof his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn the memorial of it upon the altar, *to be* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the LORD: **3** and the remnant of the meat offering *shall be* Aaron's and his sons': *it is* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baked in the oven, *it shall be* unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil. **5** And if thy oblation *be* a meat offering *baked* in a pan, it shall be *of* fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil. **6** Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: *it is* a meat offering. **7** And if thy oblation *be* a meat offering *baked* in the frying pan, it shall be made *of* fine flour with oil. **8** And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and when it is presented unto

the priest, he shall bring it unto the altar. ⁹ And the priest shall take from the meat offering a memorial thereof, and shall burn *it* upon the altar: *it is* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the LORD. ¹⁰ And that which is left of the meat offering *shall be* Aaron's and his sons': *it is* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

¹¹ No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall be made with leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, in any offering of the LORD made by fire. ¹² As for the oblation of the firstfruits, ye shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not be burnt on the altar for a sweet savor. ¹³ And every oblation of thy meat offering shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

¹⁴ And if thou offer a meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the LORD, thou shalt offer for the meat offering of thy firstfruits green ears of corn dried by the fire, *even* corn beaten out of full ears. ¹⁵ And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: *it is* a meat offering. ¹⁶ And the priest shall burn the memorial of it, *part* of the beaten corn thereof, and *part* of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: *it is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

Peace Offerings

3 And if his oblation *be* a sacrifice of peace offering, if he offer *it* of the herd, whether *it be* a male or female, he shall offer it without blemish before the LORD. ² And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about. ³ And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards, ⁴ and the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away. ⁵ And Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which *is* upon the wood that *is* on the fire: *it is* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the LORD.

⁶ And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering unto the LORD *be* of the

flock, male or female, he shall offer it without blemish. ⁷ If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD. ⁸ And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar. ⁹ And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof, *and* the whole rump, it shall he take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards, ¹⁰ and the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away. ¹¹ And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: *it is* the food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

¹² And if his offering *be* a goat, then he shall offer it before the LORD. ¹³ And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about. ¹⁴ And he shall offer thereof his offering, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards, ¹⁵ and the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away. ¹⁶ And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: *it is* the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savor: all the fat *is* the LORD's. ¹⁷ *It shall be* a perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither fat nor blood.

Sin Offerings

4 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them: ³ if the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, a young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a sin offering. ⁴ And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD. ⁵ And the priest

that is anointed shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation: ⁶ and the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, before the veil of the sanctuary. ⁷ And the priest shall put *some* of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which *is* in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which *is* at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. ⁸ And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards, ⁹ and the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away, ¹⁰ as it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt offering. ¹¹ And the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung, ¹² even the whole bullock shall he carry forth without the camp unto a clean place, where the ashes are poured out, and burn him on the wood with fire: where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

¹³ And if the whole congregation of Israel sin through ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done *somewhat against* any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which should not be done, and are guilty; ¹⁴ when the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation. ¹⁵ And the elders of the congregation shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD; and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD. ¹⁶ And the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation: ¹⁷ and the priest shall dip his finger *in some* of the blood, and sprinkle *it* seven times before the LORD, *even* before the veil. ¹⁸ And he shall put *some* of the blood upon the horns of the altar which *is* before the LORD, that *is* in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering,

which *is* at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. ¹⁹ And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn *it* upon the altar. ²⁰ And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: and the priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them. ²¹ And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock: it *is* a sin offering for the congregation.

²² When a ruler hath sinned, and done *somewhat* through ignorance *against* any of the commandments of the LORD his God *concerning things* which should not be done, and is guilty; ²³ or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish: ²⁴ and he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the LORD: it *is* a sin offering. ²⁵ And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering. ²⁶ And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him.

²⁷ And if any one of the common people sin through ignorance, while he doeth *somewhat against* any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which ought not to be done, and be guilty; ²⁸ or if his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned. ²⁹ And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering. ³⁰ And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar. ³¹ And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn *it* upon the altar for a sweet savor unto the LORD; and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him."

32 And if he bring a lamb for a sin offering, he shall bring it a female without blemish. 33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering. 34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar: 35 and he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: and the priest shall make an atonement for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

5 And if a soul sin, and hear the voice of swearing, and *is* a witness, whether he hath seen or known *of it*; if he do not utter *it*, then he shall bear his iniquity. 2 Or if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether *it be* a carcass of an unclean beast, or a carcass of unclean cattle, or the carcass of unclean creeping things, and *if it be* hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and guilty. 3 Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness *it be* that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth *of it*, then he shall be guilty. 4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with *his lips* to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever *it be* that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth *of it*, then he shall be guilty in one of these. 5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these *things*, that he shall confess that he hath sinned in that *thing*: 6 and he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb, or a kid of the goats, for a sin offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin.

7 And if he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath committed, two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto the LORD; one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering. 8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer *that which is* for the sin offering first, and wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide *it* asunder: 9 and he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar: *it is*

a sin offering. 10 And he shall offer the second *for* a burnt offering, according to the manner: and the priest shall make an atonement for him for his sin which he hath sinned, and it shall be forgiven him.

11 But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin offering; he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put *any* frankincense thereon: for it *is* a sin offering. 12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, *even* a memorial thereof, and burn *it* on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: *it is* a sin offering. 13 And the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and *the remnant* shall be the priest's, as a meat offering.

Trespass Offerings

14 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 15 If a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then he shall bring for his trespass unto the LORD a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering: 16 and he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

17 And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the LORD; though he wist *it* not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity. 18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and wist *it* not, and it shall be forgiven him. 19 *It is* a trespass offering: he hath certainly trespassed against the LORD.

6 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 If a soul sin, and commit a trespass against the LORD, and lie unto his neighbor in that which was delivered him to keep, or in fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath deceived his neighbor; 3 or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and

swareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein: ⁴ then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found, ⁵ or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, *and* give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, in the day of his trespass offering. ⁶ And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest: ⁷ and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD: and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.^a

The Law of the Offerings

⁸ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ⁹ Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is the law of the burnt offering: *It is the burnt offering*, because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it. ¹⁰ And the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them beside the altar. ¹¹ And he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp unto a clean place. ¹² And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon the fat of the peace offerings. ¹³ The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.

¹⁴ And this is the law of the meat offering: The sons of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar. ¹⁵ And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which is upon the meat offering, and shall burn *it* upon the altar for a sweet savor, *even* the memorial of it, unto the LORD. ¹⁶ And the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court of the taber-

nacle of the congregation they shall eat it. ¹⁷ It shall not be baked with leaven. I have given it *unto them* for their portion of my offerings made by fire; it is most holy, as *is* the sin offering, and as the trespass offering. ¹⁸ All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. *It shall be* a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: every one that toucheth them shall be holy.

¹⁹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁰ This is the offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night. ²¹ In a pan it shall be made with oil; *and when it is baked*, thou shalt bring it in: *and* the baked pieces of the meat offering shalt thou offer for a sweet savor unto the LORD. ²² And the priest of his sons that is anointed in his stead shall offer it: *it is* a statute for ever unto the LORD; it shall be wholly burnt. ²³ For every meat offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

²⁴ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁵ Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This is the law of the sin offering: In the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the LORD: *it is* most holy. ²⁶ The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation. ²⁷ Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place. ²⁸ But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brazen pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water. ²⁹ All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: *it is* most holy. ³⁰ And no sin offering, whereof *any* of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile *withal* in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 Likewise this is the law of the trespass offering: *it is* most holy. ² In the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the trespass offering: and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle round about upon the altar. ³ And he shall offer

^a 6:1-7 Num. 5:5-8.

of it all the fat thereof; the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, ⁴ and the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul *that is* above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away: ⁵ and the priest shall burn them upon the altar *for* an offering made by fire unto the LORD: *it is* a trespass offering. ⁶ Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place: *it is* most holy. ⁷ As the sin offering *is*, so *is* the trespass offering: *there is* one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have *it*. ⁸ And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, *even* the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered. ⁹ And all the meat offering that is baked in the oven, and all that is dressed in the frying pan, and in the pan, shall be the priest's that offereth it. ¹⁰ And every meat offering, mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have, one *as much* as another.

¹¹ And this *is* the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which he shall offer unto the LORD. ¹² If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried. ¹³ Besides the cakes, he shall offer *for* his offering leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings. ¹⁴ And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation *for* a heave offering unto the LORD, *and* it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings. ¹⁵ And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he shall not leave any of it until the morning. ¹⁶ But if the sacrifice of his offering *be* a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice; and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten: ¹⁷ but the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire. ¹⁸ And if *any* of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity.

¹⁹ And the flesh that toucheth any unclean *thing* shall not be eaten; it shall be

burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof. ²⁰ But the soul that eateth *of* the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that *pertain* unto the LORD, having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul shall be cut off from his people. ²¹ Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean *thing*, *as* the uncleanness of man, or *any* unclean beast, or any abominable unclean *thing*, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which *pertain* unto the LORD, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

²² And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²³ Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Ye shall eat no manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat. ²⁴ And the fat of the beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it. ²⁵ For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth *it* shall be cut off from his people. ²⁶ Moreover ye shall eat no manner of blood, *whether it be* of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings. ²⁷ Whatsoever soul *it be* that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people."

²⁸ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁹ Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the LORD, shall bring his oblation unto the LORD of the sacrifice of his peace offerings. ³⁰ His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat with the breast; it shall he bring, that the breast may be waved *for* a wave offering before the LORD. ³¹ And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but the breast shall be Aaron's and his sons'. ³² And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest *for* a heave offering of the sacrifices of your peace offerings. ³³ He among the sons of Aaron, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for *his* part. ³⁴ For the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of Israel from off the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and have given them unto Aaron the priest and unto his sons, by a statute for ever, from among the children of Israel. ³⁵ This *is* the portion of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in

the day *when* he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priest's office; ³⁶ which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, in the day that he anointed them, *by* a statute for ever throughout their generations.

³⁷ This *is* the law of the burnt offering, of the meat offering, and of the sin offering, and of the trespass offering, and of the consecrations, and of the sacrifice of the peace offerings; ³⁸ which the LORD commanded Moses in mount Si'nai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Si'nai.

The Consecration of Aaron and His Sons

(Ex. 29:1-37)

8 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Take Aaron and his sons with him, and the garments, and the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread; ³ and gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. ⁴ And Moses did as the LORD commanded him; and the assembly was gathered together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

⁵ And Moses said unto the congregation, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded to be done. ⁶ And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and washed them with water. ⁷ And he put upon him the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound *it* unto him therewith. ⁸ And he put the breastplate upon him: also he put in the breastplate the Urim and the Thummim. ⁹ And he put the mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, *even* upon his forefront, did he put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the LORD commanded Moses.

¹⁰ And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that *was* therein, and sanctified them. ¹¹ And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them. ¹² And he poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him. ¹³ And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and put bonnets upon them; as the LORD commanded Moses.

¹⁴ And he brought the bullock for the sin offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering. ¹⁵ And he slew *it*; and Moses took the blood, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it. ¹⁶ And he took all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned *it* upon the altar. ¹⁷ But the bullock, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the LORD commanded Moses.

¹⁸ And he brought the ram for the burnt offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram. ¹⁹ And he killed *it*; and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about. ²⁰ And he cut the ram into pieces; and Moses burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat. ²¹ And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: *it was* a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savor, *and* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

²² And he brought the other ram, the ram of consecration: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram. ²³ And he slew *it*; and Moses took of the blood of it, and put *it* upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot. ²⁴ And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about. ²⁵ And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder: ²⁶ and out of the basket of unleavened bread, that *was* before the LORD, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put *them* on the fat, and upon the right shoulder: ²⁷ and he put all upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and waved them *for* a wave offering before the LORD. ²⁸ And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt *them* on the altar upon the burnt offering: *they were* consecrations for a sweet savor: *it is* an offering made by fire unto the

LORD. ²⁹ And Moses took the breast, and waved it *for* a wave offering before the LORD: *for* of the ram of consecration it was Moses' part; as the LORD commanded Moses.

³⁰ And Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which *was* upon the altar, and sprinkled *it* upon Aaron, *and* upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aaron, *and* his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

³¹ And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, Boil the flesh *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation; and there eat it with the bread that *is* in the basket of consecrations, as I commanded, saying, Aaron and his sons shall eat it. ³² And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire. ³³ And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation *in* seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an end: for seven days shall he consecrate you. ³⁴ As he hath done this day, *so* the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you. ³⁵ Therefore shall ye abide *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and keep the charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded. ³⁶ So Aaron and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

Aaron Offers Sacrifices

9 And it came to pass on the eighth day, *that* Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel; ² and he said unto Aaron, Take thee a young calf for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer *them* before the LORD. ³ And unto the children of Israel thou shalt speak, saying, Take ye a kid of the goats for a sin offering; and a calf and a lamb, *both* of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering; ⁴ also a bullock and a ram for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and a meat offering mingled with oil: for today the LORD will appear unto you. ⁵ And they brought *that* which Moses commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the LORD. ⁶ And Moses said, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do: and

the glory of the LORD shall appear unto you. ⁷ And Moses said unto Aaron, Go unto the altar, and offer thy sin offering, and thy burnt offering, and make an atonement for thyself, and for the people: and offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the LORD commanded.

⁸ Aaron therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which *was* for himself. ⁹ And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar: ¹⁰ but the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver of the sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; as the LORD commanded Moses. ¹¹ And the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire without the camp.

¹² And he slew the burnt offering; and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled round about upon the altar. ¹³ And they presented the burnt offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt *them* upon the altar. ¹⁴ And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt *them* upon the burnt offering on the altar.

¹⁵ And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which *was* the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first. ¹⁶ And he brought the burnt offering, and offered it according to the manner. ¹⁷ And he brought the meat offering, and took a handful thereof, and burnt *it* upon the altar, besides the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

¹⁸ He slew also the bullock and the ram *for* a sacrifice of peace offerings, which *was* for the people: and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about, ¹⁹ and the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth *the inwards*, and the kidneys, and the caul *above* the liver: ²⁰ and they put the fat upon the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon the altar: ²¹ and the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved *for* a wave offering before the LORD; as Moses commanded.

²² And Aaron lifted up his hand toward the people, and blessed them;^b and came down from offering of the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and peace offer-

^a 9:18 Lev. 3:1-11. ^b 9:22 Num. 6:22-26.

ings. ²³ And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and blessed the people: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people. ²⁴ And there came a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: *which* when all the people saw, they shouted, and fell on their faces.

The Sin of Nadab and Abihu

10 And Nadab and Abi'hu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not. ² And there went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD. ³ Then Moses said unto Aaron, *This is it* that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that come nigh me, and before all the people I will be glorified. And Aaron held his peace.

⁴ And Moses called Mish'a-el and Elza'phan, the sons of Uz'zi-el the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Come near, carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp. ⁵ So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Moses had said. ⁶ And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Elea'zar and unto Ith'amar, his sons, Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes; lest ye die, and lest wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled. ⁷ And ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: for the anointing oil of the LORD *is* upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses.

⁸ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, saying, ⁹ Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations: ¹⁰ and that ye may put difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean; ¹¹ and that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

¹² And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Elea'zar and unto Ith'amar, his sons that were left, Take the meat offering that

remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: for it *is* most holy. ¹³ And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it *is* thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for so I am commanded.^a ¹⁴ And the wave breast and heave shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for *they be* thy due, and thy sons' due, *which* are given out of the sacrifices of peace offerings of the children of Israel. ¹⁵ The heave shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it *for* a wave offering before the LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.^b

¹⁶ And Moses diligently sought the goat of the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Elea'zar and Ith'amar, the sons of Aaron *which were left alive*, saying, ¹⁷ Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the holy place, seeing it *is* most holy,^c and God hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD? ¹⁸ Behold, the blood of it was not brought in within the holy *place*: ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy *place*, as I commanded. ¹⁹ And Aaron said unto Moses, Behold, this day have they offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD; and such things have befallen me: and *if* I had eaten the sin offering today, should it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD? ²⁰ And when Moses heard *that*, he was content.

Clean and Unclean Animals

(Deut. 14:3-21)

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, These *are* the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that *are* on the earth. ³ Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is cloven-footed, and cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat. ⁴ Nevertheless, these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: *as* the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you. ⁵ And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but

^a 10:12-13 Lev. 6:14-18. ^b 10:14-15 Lev. 7:30-34. ^c 10:17 Lev. 6:24-26.

divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you. ⁶ And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you. ⁷ And the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be cloven-footed, yet he cheweth not the cud; he *is* unclean to you. ⁸ Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcass shall ye not touch; they *are* unclean to you.

⁹ These shall ye eat of all that *are* in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat. ¹⁰ And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which *is* in the waters, they *shall be* an abomination unto you: ¹¹ they shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, but ye shall have their carcasses in abomination. ¹² Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that *shall be* an abomination unto you.

¹³ And these *are they which* ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they *are* an abomination: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray, ¹⁴ and the vulture, and the kite after his kind; ¹⁵ every raven after his kind; ¹⁶ and the owl, and the night-hawk, and the cuckoo, and the hawk after his kind, ¹⁷ and the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl, ¹⁸ and the swan, and the pelican, and the gier-eagle, ¹⁹ and the stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

²⁰ All fowls that creep, going upon *all* four, *shall be* an abomination unto you. ²¹ Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon *all* four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth; ²² *even* these of them ye may eat; the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind. ²³ But all *other* flying creeping things, which have four feet, *shall be* an abomination unto you.

²⁴ And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcass of them shall be unclean until the even. ²⁵ And whosoever beareth *aught* of the carcass of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even. ²⁶ *The carcasses* of every beast which divideth the hoof, and *is* not cloven-footed, nor cheweth the cud, *are* unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean. ²⁷ And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on *all* four,

those *are* unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcass shall be unclean until the even. ²⁸ And he that beareth the carcass of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they *are* unclean unto you.

²⁹ These also *shall be* unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and the mouse, and the tortoise after his kind, ³⁰ and the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole. ³¹ These *are* unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even. ³² And upon whatsoever *any* of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether *it be* any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel *it be*, wherein *any* work is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed. ³³ And every earthen vessel, whereinto *any* of them falleth, whatsoever *is* in it shall be unclean; and ye shall break it. ³⁴ Of all meat which may be eaten, *that* on which *such* water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every *such* vessel shall be unclean. ³⁵ And every *thing* whereupon *any* part of their carcass falleth shall be unclean; *whether it be* oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: *for they are* unclean, and shall be unclean unto you. ³⁶ Nevertheless a fountain or pit, *wherein there is* plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcass shall be unclean. ³⁷ And if *any* part of their carcass fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it *shall be* clean. ³⁸ But if *any* water be put upon the seed, and *any* part of their carcass fall thereon, it *shall be* unclean unto you.

³⁹ And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcass thereof shall be unclean until the even. ⁴⁰ And he that eateth of the carcass of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcass of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

⁴¹ And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth *shall be* an abomination; it shall not be eaten. ⁴² Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon *all* four, or whatsoever hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they *are* an abomination. ⁴³ Ye shall not make yourselves abominable

with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby. ⁴⁴ For I *am* the LORD your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I *am* holy:^a neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. ⁴⁵ For I *am* the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: ye shall therefore be holy, for I *am* holy.

⁴⁶ This *is* the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth: ⁴⁷ to make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

The Purification of Women after Childbirth

12 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and borne a man child, then she shall be unclean seven days; according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean. ³ And in the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.^b ⁴ And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled. ⁵ But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days.

⁶ And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest: ⁷ who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This *is* the law for her that hath borne a male or a female. ⁸ And if she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons;^c the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

Laws concerning Leprosy

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying, ² When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a rising, a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh *like* the plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests: ³ and the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and *when* the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight *be* deeper than the skin of his flesh, it *is* a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean. ⁴ If the bright spot *be* white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight *be* not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall shut up *him* that *hath* the plague seven days: ⁵ and the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, *if* the plague in his sight be at a stay, *and* the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more: ⁶ and the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, *if* the plague *be* somewhat dark, *and* the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it *is* *but* a scab: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean. ⁷ But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the priest again: ⁸ and *if* the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a leprosy.

⁹ When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest; ¹⁰ and the priest shall see *him*: and, behold, *if* the rising *be* white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and *there be* quick raw flesh in the rising; ¹¹ it *is* an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he *is* unclean. ¹² And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of *him* that *hath* the plague from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh; ¹³ then the priest shall consider: and, behold, *if* the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce *him* clean that *hath* the plague: it is all turned white: he *is* clean. ¹⁴ But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean. ¹⁵ And the priest shall see the

^a 11:44 Lev. 19:2; 1 Pet. 1:16. ^b 12:3 Gen. 17:12. ^c 12:8 Lk. 2:24.

raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: *for the raw flesh is unclean: it is a leprosy.* ¹⁶ Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall come unto the priest; ¹⁷ and the priest shall see him: and, behold, *if the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague: he is clean.*

¹⁸ The flesh also, in which, *even in the skin thereof*, was a boil, and is healed, ¹⁹ and in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it be showed to the priest; ²⁰ and if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it *be in sight lower than the skin*, and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: *it is a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil.* ²¹ But if the priest look on it, and, behold, *there be no white hairs therein*, and *if it be not lower than the skin*, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days: ²² and if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: *it is a plague.* ²³ But if the bright spot stay in his place, *and spread not*, it is a burning boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

²⁴ Or if there be *any flesh*, in the skin whereof *there is a hot burning*, and the quick *flesh* that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white; ²⁵ then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, *if the hair in the bright spot be turned white*, and it *be in sight deeper than the skin; it is a leprosy broken out of the burning*: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: *it is the plague of leprosy.* ²⁶ But if the priest look on it, and, behold, *there be no white hair in the bright spot*, and it *be no lower than the other skin*, but *be somewhat dark*; then the priest shall shut him up seven days: ²⁷ and the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: *and if it be spread much abroad in the skin*, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: *it is the plague of leprosy.* ²⁸ And if the bright spot stay in his place, *and spread not in the skin*, but it *be somewhat dark*; it is a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: *for it is an inflammation of the burning.*

²⁹ If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard; ³⁰ then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, *if it be in sight deeper than the skin*, and *there be in it a yellow thin hair*; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: *it is a*

dry scall, *even a leprosy upon the head or beard.* ³¹ And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it *be not in sight deeper than the skin*, and *that there is no black hair in it*; then the priest shall shut up *him that hath the plague of the scall* seven days: ³² and in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, *if the scall spread not*, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall *be not in sight deeper than the skin*; ³³ he shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up *him that hath the scall* seven days more: ³⁴ and in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, behold, *if the scall be not spread in the skin*, nor *be in sight deeper than the skin*; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean. ³⁵ But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing; ³⁶ then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, *if the scall be spread in the skin*, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he *is unclean.* ³⁷ But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and *that there is black hair grown up therein*; the scall is healed, he *is clean*: and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

³⁸ If a man also or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots, *even white bright spots*; ³⁹ then the priest shall look: and, behold, *if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be darkish white*, it is a freckled spot *that groweth in the skin*: he *is clean.*

⁴⁰ And the man whose hair is fallen off his head, he *is bald; yet is he clean.* ⁴¹ And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he *is forehead bald; yet is he clean.* ⁴² And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish sore; it is a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead. ⁴³ Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, *if the rising of the sore be white reddish in his bald head*, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh; ⁴⁴ he is a leprous man, he *is unclean*: the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague *is in his head.*

⁴⁵ And the leper in whom the plague *is*, his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, and he shall put a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, Unclean, unclean. ⁴⁶ All the days wherein the plague *shall be in him* he shall be defiled; he *is unclean*: he shall dwell alone; without the camp *shall his habitation be.*

47 The garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, *whether it be a woolen garment, or a linen garment*; 48 *whether it be in the warp, or woof, of linen, or of woolen; whether in a skin, or in any thing made of skin*; 49 *and if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be showed unto the priest*: 50 *and the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up it that hath the plague seven days*: 51 *and he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, or in any work that is made of skin; the plague is a fretting leprosy; it is unclean*. 52 *He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woolen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it is a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire*.

53 *And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin*; 54 *then the priest shall command that they wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more*: 55 *and the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed: and, behold, if the plague have not changed his color, and the plague be not spread, it is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire; it is fret inward, whether it be bare within or without*.

56 *And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague be somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof*: 57 *and if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a spreading plague: thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire*. 58 *And the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean*.

59 *This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woolen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean*.

14 *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He shall be brought unto the priest: 3 and the priest shall go forth out of the camp;*

and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper; 4 *then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two birds alive and clean, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop*: 5 *and the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water*. 6 *As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird that was killed over the running water*: 7 *and he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird loose into the open field*. 8 *And he that is to be cleansed shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and shall tarry abroad out of his tent seven days*. 9 *But it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall be clean*.

10 *And on the eighth day he shall take two he lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil*: 11 *and the priest that maketh him clean shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation*. 12 *And the priest shall take one he lamb, and offer him for a trespass offering, and the log of oil, and wave them for a wave offering before the LORD*: 13 *and he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the sin offering and the burnt offering, in the holy place: for as the sin offering is the priest's, so is the trespass offering: it is most holy*: 14 *and the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot*. 15 *And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand*: 16 *and the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD*: 17 *and of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon*

the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass offering: ¹⁸ and the remnant of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD. ¹⁹ And the priest shall offer the sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering: ²⁰ and the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

²¹ And if he *be* poor, and cannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb *for* a trespass offering to be waved, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering, and a log of oil; ²² and two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering. ²³ And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD. ²⁴ And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them *for* a wave offering before the LORD: ²⁵ and he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, and the priest shall take *some* of the blood of the trespass offering, and put *it* upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot. ²⁶ And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand: ²⁷ and the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger *some* of the oil that *is* in his left hand seven times before the LORD: ²⁸ and the priest shall put of the oil that *is* in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass offering: ²⁹ and the rest of the oil that *is* in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD. ³⁰ And he shall offer the one of the turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get; ³¹ *even* such as he is able to get, the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering, with the meat offering: and the priest shall

make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD. ³² This *is* the law of him in whom *is* the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get *that which pertaineth* to his cleansing.

³³ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, ³⁴ When ye be come into the land of Canaan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession; ³⁵ and he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me *there is* as it were a plague in the house: ³⁶ then the priest shall command that they empty the house, before the priest go *into it* to see the plague, that all that *is* in the house be not made unclean; and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house: ³⁷ and he shall look on the plague, and, behold, *if* the plague *be* in the walls of the house with hollow streaks, greenish or reddish, which in sight *are* lower than the wall; ³⁸ then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days: ³⁹ and the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, *if* the plague be spread in the walls of the house; ⁴⁰ then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague *is*, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city: ⁴¹ and he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place: ⁴² and they shall take other stones, and put *them* in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaster the house.

⁴³ And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plastered; ⁴⁴ then the priest shall come and look, and, behold, *if* the plague be spread in the house, it *is* a fretting leprosy in the house: it *is* unclean. ⁴⁵ And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house; and he shall carry *them* forth out of the city into an unclean place. ⁴⁶ Moreover, he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even. ⁴⁷ And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.

⁴⁸ And if the priest shall come in, and look *upon it*, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house

was plastered; then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed. ⁴⁹ And he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop: ⁵⁰ and he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water: ⁵¹ and he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times: ⁵² and he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet: ⁵³ but he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.

⁵⁴ This *is* the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and scall, ⁵⁵ and for the leprosy of a garment, and of a house, ⁵⁶ and for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot: ⁵⁷ to teach when *it is* unclean, and when *it is* clean: this *is* the law of leprosy.

Unclean Discharges from the Body

15 And the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When any man hath a running issue out of his flesh, *because of* his issue he *is* unclean. ³ And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, *it is* his uncleanness. ⁴ Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean. ⁵ And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even. ⁶ And he that sitteth on *any* thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even. ⁷ And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even. ⁸ And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even. ⁹ And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean. ¹⁰ And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth *any of* those things shall wash

his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even. ¹¹ And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even. ¹² And the vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

¹³ And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue, then he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean. ¹⁴ And on the eighth day he shall take to him two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest: ¹⁵ and the priest shall offer them, the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

¹⁶ And if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even. ¹⁷ And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even. ¹⁸ The woman also with whom man shall lie *with* seed of copulation, they shall *both* bathe *themselves* in water, and be unclean until the even.

¹⁹ And if a woman have an issue, *and* her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be put apart seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even. ²⁰ And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean. ²¹ And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even. ²² And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even. ²³ And if it be on *her* bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even. ²⁴ And if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

²⁵ And if a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of

her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she *shall be* unclean. ²⁶ Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation. ²⁷ And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even. ²⁸ But if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean. ²⁹ And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. ³⁰ And the priest shall offer the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.

³¹ Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they defile my tabernacle that *is* among them.

³² This *is* the law of him that hath an issue, and *of him* whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith; ³³ and of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

The Day of Atonement

16 And the LORD spake unto Moses after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the LORD, and died; ² and the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy *place* within the veil^a before the mercy seat, which *is* upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat. ³ Thus shall Aaron come into the holy *place*; with a young bullock for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering.^b ⁴ He shall put on the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these *are* holy garments; therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and *so* put them on. ⁵ And he shall take of the congregation of the children of Israel two kids of the goats for

a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.

⁶ And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin offering, which *is* for himself, and make an atonement for himself, and for his house. ⁷ And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. ⁸ And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the scapegoat. ⁹ And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the LORD's lot fell, and offer him *for* a sin offering. ¹⁰ But the goat, on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat, shall be presented alive before the LORD, to make an atonement with him, *and* to let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.

¹¹ And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin offering, which *is* for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which *is* for himself: ¹² and he shall take a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten small, and bring *it* within the veil: ¹³ and he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the mercy seat that *is* upon the testimony, that he die not: ¹⁴ and he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle *it* with his finger upon the mercy seat eastward; and before the mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.

¹⁵ Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that *is* for the people, and bring his blood within the veil,^c and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat: ¹⁶ and he shall make an atonement for the holy *place*, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness. ¹⁷ And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy *place*, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel. ¹⁸ And he shall go out unto the altar that *is* before the LORD, and make an atonement for it; and shall take of the

^a 16:2 Heb. 6:19. ^b 16:3 Heb. 9:7. ^c 16:15 Heb. 9:12.

blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar round about. ¹⁹ And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel.

²⁰ And when he hath made an end of reconciling the holy *place*, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat: ²¹ and Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send *him* away by the hand of a fit man into the wilderness: ²² and the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.

²³ And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy *place*, and shall leave them there:^a ²⁴ and he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people. ²⁵ And the fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar. ²⁶ And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp. ²⁷ And the bullock *for* the sin offering, and the goat *for* the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy *place*, shall *one* carry forth without the camp;^b and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung. ²⁸ And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.

²⁹ And *this* shall be a statute for ever unto you: *that* in the seventh month, on the tenth *day* of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, *whether it be* one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you: ³⁰ for on that day shall *the priest* make an atonement for you,^c to cleanse you, *that* ye may be clean from all your sins before the LORD. ³¹ *It shall be* a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls,

by a statute for ever. ³² And the priest, whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall consecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put on the linen clothes, *even* the holy garments: ³³ and he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar: and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation. ³⁴ And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel for all their sins once a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.

One Place of Sacrifice

17 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, *This is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying, ³ What man soever *there be* of the house of Israel, that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth *it* out of the camp, ⁴ and bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD; blood shall be imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man shall be cut off from among his people: ⁵ to the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them *for* peace offerings unto the LORD. ⁶ And the priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and burn the fat for a sweet savor unto the LORD. ⁷ And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils, after whom they have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

⁸ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man *there be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice, ⁹ and bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the LORD; even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

^a 16:23 Ezek. 44:19. ^b 16:27 Heb. 13:11. ^c 16:29-34 Lev. 23:26-32; Num. 29:7-11.

The Eating of Blood Forbidden

10 And whatsoever man *there be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.^a

11 For the life of the flesh *is* in the blood; and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for it *is* the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul.^b 12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood. 13 And whatsoever man *there be* of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, which hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even pour out the blood thereof, and cover it with dust.

14 For *it is* the life of all flesh; the blood of it *is* for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh; for the life of all flesh *is* the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off. 15 And every soul that eateth that which died of itself, or that which was torn with beasts, *whether it be* one of your own country, or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean. 16 But if he wash *them* not, nor bathe his flesh; then he shall bear his iniquity.

Acts of Immorality Forbidden

18 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, I *am* the LORD your God. 3 After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do; and after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances. 4 Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I *am* the LORD your God. 5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: which if a man do, he shall live in them:^c I *am* the LORD.

6 None of you shall approach to any that is near of kin to him, to uncover *their* nakedness: I *am* the LORD. 7 The naked-

ness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she *is* thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 8 The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it *is* thy father's nakedness.^d 9 The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, *whether she be* born at home, or born abroad, *even* their nakedness thou shalt not uncover.^e 10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, *even* their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for theirs *is* thine own nakedness. 11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she *is* thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she *is* thy father's near kinswoman. 13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she *is* thy mother's near kinswoman. 14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she *is* thine aunt.^f 15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter-in-law: she *is* thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.^g 16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it *is* thy brother's nakedness.^h 17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; *for they are* her near kinswomen: it *is* wickedness.ⁱ 18 Neither shalt thou take a wife to her sister, to vex *her*, to uncover her nakedness, besides the other in her life *time*.

19 Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness.^j 20 Moreover thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbor's wife, to defile thyself with her.^k 21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through *the fire* to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God:^l I *am* the LORD. 22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it *is* abomination.^m 23 Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it *is* confusion.ⁿ

24 Defile not ye yourselves in any of

^a 17:10 Gen. 9:4; Lev. 7:26-27; 19:26; Deut. 12:16, 23; 15:23. ^b 17:11 Heb. 9:22.

^c 18:5 Neh. 9:29; Ezek. 18:9; 20:11-13; Lk. 10:28; Rom. 10:5; Gal. 3:12.

^d 18:8 Lev. 20:11; Deut. 22:30; 27:20. ^e 18:9 Lev. 20:17; Deut. 27:22.

^f 18:12-14 Lev. 20:19-20. ^g 18:15 Lev. 20:12. ^h 18:16 Lev. 20:21. ⁱ 18:17 Lev. 20:14; Deut. 27:23. ^j 18:19 Lev. 20:18. ^k 18:20 Lev. 20:10. ^l 18:21 Lev. 20:1-5.

^m 18:22 Lev. 20:13. ⁿ 18:23 Ex. 22:19; Lev. 20:15-16; Deut. 27:21.

these things: for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you: ²⁵ and the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants. ²⁶ Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit *any* of these abominations; *neither* any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you: ²⁷ (for all these abominations have the men of the land done, which *were* before you, and the land is defiled;) ²⁸ that the land spew not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spewed out the nations that *were* before you. ²⁹ For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit *them* shall be cut off from among their people. ³⁰ Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that ye commit not *any one* of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I *am* the LORD your God.

Laws of Holiness and Justice

19 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God *am* holy.^a ³ Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father,^b and keep my sabbaths:^c I *am* the LORD your God. ⁴ Turn ye not unto idols,^d nor make to yourselves molten gods:^e I *am* the LORD your God.

⁵ And if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it at your own will. ⁶ It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if aught remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire. ⁷ And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is abominable; it shall not be accepted. ⁸ Therefore *every one* that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

⁹ And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest. ¹⁰ And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather *every* grape of thy vineyard;

thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger: I *am* the LORD your God.^f

¹¹ Ye shall not steal,^g neither deal falsely,^h neither lie one to another. ¹² And ye shall not swear by my name falsely,ⁱ neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I *am* the LORD.

¹³ Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbor, neither rob *him*: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.^j ¹⁴ Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumbling-block before the blind,^k but shalt fear thy God: I *am* the LORD.

¹⁵ Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment; thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty: *but* in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbor.^l ¹⁶ Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people; neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbor: I *am* the LORD.

¹⁷ Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbor, and not suffer sin upon him. ¹⁸ Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself:^m I *am* the LORD.

¹⁹ Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woolen come upon thee.ⁿ

²⁰ And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid, betrothed to a husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; she shall be scourged: they shall not be put to death, because she was not free. ²¹ And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, *even* a ram for a trespass offering. ²² And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the LORD for his sin which he hath done; and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

²³ And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall

^a 19:2 Lev. 11:44-45; 1 Pet. 1:16. ^b 19:3 Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16. ^c Ex. 20:8; Deut. 5:12. ^d 19:4 Lev. 26:1. ^e Ex. 20:4; 34:17; Deut. 5:8; 27:15. ^f 19:9-10 Lev. 23:22; Deut. 24:19-22. ^g 19:11 Ex. 20:15; Deut. 5:19. ^h Ex. 20:16; Deut. 5:20. ⁱ 19:12 Ex. 20:7; Deut. 5:11; Mt. 5:33. ^j 19:13 Deut. 24:14-15. ^k 19:14 Deut. 27:18. ^l 19:15 Ex. 23:6-8; Deut. 16:19. ^m 19:18 Mt. 5:43; 19:19; 22:39; Mk. 12:31; Lk. 10:27; Rom. 13:9; Gal. 5:14; Jas. 2:8. ⁿ 19:19 Deut. 22:9-11.

not be eaten of. ²⁴ But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy to praise the LORD *withal*. ²⁵ And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: *I am the LORD your God*.

²⁶ Ye shall not eat *any thing* with the blood;^a neither shall ye use enchantment,^b nor observe times. ²⁷ Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard. ²⁸ Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you:^c *I am the LORD*.

²⁹ Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore;^d lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness. ³⁰ Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: *I am the LORD*.^e

³¹ Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards,^f lest they be defiled by them: *I am the LORD your God*.

³² Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honor the face of the old man, and fear thy God: *I am the LORD*.

³³ And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not vex him. ³⁴ But the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt:^g *I am the LORD your God*.

³⁵ Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure. ³⁶ Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin,^h shall ye have: *I am the LORD your God*, which brought you out of the land of Egypt. ³⁷ Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: *I am the LORD*.

The Penalties for Acts of Immorality

20 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever *he be* of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth *any* of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones. ³ And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath

given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name. ⁴ And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not; ⁵ then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people.

⁶ And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people. ⁷ Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for *I am the LORD your God*. ⁸ And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: *I am the LORD which sanctify you*. ⁹ For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death:ⁱ he hath cursed his father or his mother; his blood *shall be* upon him.

¹⁰ And the man that committeth adultery with *another* man's wife, *even he* that committeth adultery with his neighbor's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.^j ¹¹ And the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.^k ¹² And if a man lie with his daughter-in-law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought confusion; their blood *shall be* upon them.^l ¹³ If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.^m ¹⁴ And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you.ⁿ ¹⁵ And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death; and ye shall slay the beast. ¹⁶ And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.^o

¹⁷ And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his

^a 19:26 Gen. 9:4; Lev. 7:26-27; 17:10-14; Deut. 12:16, 23; 15:23. ^b Deut. 18:10.

^c 19:27-28 Lev. 21:5; Deut. 14:1. ^d 19:29 Deut. 23:17. ^e 19:30 Lev. 26:2.

^f 19:31 Deut. 18:11. ^g 19:33-34 Ex. 22:21; Deut. 24:17-18; 27:19. ^h 19:35-36 Deut. 25:13-16.

ⁱ 20:9 Ex. 21:17; Mt. 15:4; Mk. 7:10. ^j 20:10 Ex. 20:14; Lev. 18:20; Deut. 5:18.

^k 20:11 Lev. 18:8; Deut. 22:30; 27:20. ^l 20:12 Lev. 18:15. ^m 20:13 Lev. 18:22.

ⁿ 20:14 Lev. 18:17; Deut. 27:23. ^o 20:15-16 Ex. 22:19; Lev. 18:23; Deut. 27:21.

nakedness; *it is a wicked thing*; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity.^a **18** And if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.^b **19** And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister; for he uncovereth his near kin: they shall bear their iniquity. **20** And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless.^c **21** And if a man shall take his brother's wife, *it is an unclean thing*: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.^d

22 Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, spew you not out. **23** And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them. **24** But I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey: *I am the LORD your God*, which have separated you from *other* people. **25** Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean. **26** And ye shall be holy unto me: for *I the LORD am holy*, and have severed you from *other* people, that ye should be mine.

27 A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones; their blood *shall be* upon them.

The Holiness of the Priests

21 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, There shall none be defiled for the dead among his people: **2** but for his kin, that is near unto him, *that is*, for his mother, and for his

father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother, **3** and for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no husband; for her may he be defiled. **4** *But* he shall not defile himself, *being* a chief man among his people, to profane himself. **5** They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.^e **6** They shall be holy unto their God, and not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, *and* the bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy. **7** They shall not take a wife *that is* a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he *is* holy unto his God. **8** Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: for *I the LORD*, which sanctify you, *am* holy. **9** And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.

10 And *he that is* the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and that is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes; **11** neither shall he go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother; **12** neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for the crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: *I am the LORD*. **13** And he shall take a wife in her virginity. **14** A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or a harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife. **15** Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for *I the LORD* do sanctify him.

16 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **17** Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever *he be* of thy seed in their generations that hath *any* blemish, let him not approach to offer the bread of his God. **18** For whatsoever man *he be* that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing superfluous, **19** or a man that is broken-footed, or broken-handed, **20** or crookbacked, or a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or scabbed, or hath his stones broken; **21** no man that hath a blemish of the seed of

^a 20:17 Lev. 18:9; Deut. 27:22. ^b 20:18 Lev. 18:19. ^c 20:19-20 Lev. 18:12-14.

^d 20:21 Lev. 18:16. ^e 21:5 Lev. 19:27-28; Deut. 14:1.

Aaron the priest shall come nigh to offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God. ²² He shall eat the bread of his God, *both* of the most holy, and of the holy. ²³ Only he shall not go in unto the veil, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the LORD do sanctify them. ²⁴ And Moses told *it* unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel.

The Holiness of the Offerings

22 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, that they separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they profane not my holy name *in those things* which they hallow unto me: *I am* the LORD. ³ Say unto them, Whosoever *he be* of all your seed among your generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the LORD, having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: *I am* the LORD. ⁴ What man soever of the seed of Aaron is a leper, or hath a running issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, until he be clean. And whoso toucheth any thing *that is* unclean *by* the dead, or a man whose seed goeth from him; ⁵ or whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath; ⁶ the soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he wash his flesh with water. ⁷ And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; because it is his food. ⁸ That which dieth of itself, or is torn *with beasts*, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: *I am* the LORD. ⁹ They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, lest they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: I the LORD do sanctify them.

¹⁰ There shall no stranger eat *of* the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or a hired servant, shall not eat *of* the holy thing. ¹¹ But if the priest buy *any* soul with his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: they shall eat of his meat. ¹² If the priest's daughter also be *married* unto a stranger, she may not eat of an offering of the holy things.

¹³ But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her father's house, as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's meat: but there shall no stranger eat thereof.

¹⁴ And if a man eat *of* the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fifth *part* thereof unto it, and shall give *it* unto the priest with the holy thing. ¹⁵ And they shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the LORD; ¹⁶ or suffer them to bear the iniquity of trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

¹⁷ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁸ Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, Whatsoever *he be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel, that will offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they will offer unto the LORD for a burnt offering; ¹⁹ *ye shall offer* at your own will a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats. ²⁰ *But* whatsoever hath a blemish, *that* shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you.^a ²¹ And whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD to accomplish *his* vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein. ²² Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD. ²³ Either a bullock or a lamb that hath any thing superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer *for* a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted. ²⁴ Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make *any offering thereof* in your land. ²⁵ Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption *is* in them, and blemishes *be* in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

²⁶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁷ When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD. ²⁸ And *whether it be* cow or

^a 22:20 Deut. 17:1.

ewe, ye shall not kill it and her young both in one day. ²⁹ And when ye will offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the LORD, offer *it* at your own will. ³⁰ On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave none of it until the morrow: *I am* the LORD.

³¹ Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: *I am* the LORD. ³² Neither shall ye profane my holy name; but I will be hallowed among the children of Israel: *I am* the LORD which hallow you, ³³ that brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: *I am* the LORD.

The Appointed Feasts

(Num. 28:16-29:40)

23 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, *Concerning* the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, *even these are my feasts.* ³ Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day *is* the sabbath of rest, a holy convocation; ye shall do no work *therein*:^a *it is* the sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.

⁴ These *are* the feasts of the LORD, *even* holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons. ⁵ In the fourteenth day of the first month at even *is* the LORD's passover.^b ⁶ And on the fifteenth day of the same month *is* the feast of unleavened bread^c unto the LORD: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread. ⁷ In the first day ye shall have a holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. ⁸ But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day *is* a holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work *therein*.

⁹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁰ Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest: ¹¹ and he shall wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it. ¹² And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf a he lamb without blemish of the first year for a burnt offering unto the LORD. ¹³ And the meat offering there-

of *shall be* two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD *for* a sweet savor: and the drink offering thereof *shall be* of wine, the fourth *part* of a hin. ¹⁴ And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, until the selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

¹⁵ And ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete: ¹⁶ even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number fifty days; and ye shall offer a new meat offering unto the LORD. ¹⁷ Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baked with leaven; *they are* the firstfruits unto the LORD. ¹⁸ And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be *for* a burnt offering unto the LORD, with their meat offering, and their drink offerings, *even* an offering made by fire, of sweet savor unto the LORD. ¹⁹ Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the goats for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of peace offerings. ²⁰ And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits *for* a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: they shall be holy to the LORD for the priest. ²¹ And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, *that it may be* a holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work *therein*: *it shall be* a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.^d

²² And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, neither shalt thou gather any gleanings of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the stranger: *I am* the LORD your God.^e

²³ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁴ Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, a holy convocation. ²⁵ Ye shall do no servile work *therein*: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

^a 23:3 Ex. 20:8-10; 23:12; 31:15; 34:21; 35:2; Deut. 5:12-14. ^b 23:5 Ex. 12:1-13; Deut. 16:1-2. ^c 23:6-8 Ex. 12:14-20; 23:15; 34:18; Deut. 16:3-8. ^d 23:15-21 Ex. 23:16; 34:22; Deut. 16:9-12. ^e 23:22 Lev. 19:9-10; Deut. 24:19-22.

26 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁷ Also on the tenth day of this seventh month *there shall be* a day of atonement:^a it shall be a holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD. ²⁸ And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it *is* a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the LORD your God. ²⁹ For whatsoever soul *it be* that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be cut off from among his people. ³⁰ And whatsoever soul *it be* that doeth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among his people. ³¹ Ye shall do no manner of work: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings. ³² It *shall be* unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye celebrate your sabbath.

³³ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ³⁴ Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month *shall be* the feast of tabernacles^b for seven days unto the LORD. ³⁵ On the first day *shall be* a holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work *therein*. ³⁶ Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD; on the eighth day shall be a holy convocation unto you, and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it *is* a solemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work *therein*.

³⁷ These *are* the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim *to be* holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meat offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day: ³⁸ beside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

³⁹ Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days:^c on the first day *shall be* a sabbath, and on the eighth day *shall be* a sabbath. ⁴⁰ And ye shall take you on the first day the boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days. ⁴¹ And ye

shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year: *it shall be* a statute for ever in your generations; ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month. ⁴² Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths: ⁴³ that your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

⁴⁴ And Moses declared unto the children of Israel the feasts of the LORD.

The Tending of the Lamp

(Ex. 27:20-21)

24 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamps to burn continually. ³ Without the veil of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aaron order it from the evening unto the morning before the LORD continually: *it shall be* a statute for ever in your generations. ⁴ He shall order the lamps upon the pure candlestick before the LORD continually.

The Showbread

⁵ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve cakes thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake. ⁶ And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, upon the pure table before the LORD.^d ⁷ And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon *each* row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD. ⁸ Every sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, *being taken* from the children of Israel by an everlasting covenant. ⁹ And it shall be Aaron's and his sons';^e and they shall eat it in the holy place: for it *is* most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made by fire by a perpetual statute.

The Punishment for Blasphemy

¹⁰ And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father *was* an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: and this son of the Israelitish woman and a man of Israel strove together in the camp; ¹¹ and the Israelitish woman's son blasphemed the name *of the LORD*, and cursed. And they brought him unto Moses: (and his mother's name *was* Shelo'mith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan:)

^a 23:26-32 Lev. 16:29-34. ^b 23:33-36 Deut. 16:13-15. ^c 23:39-43 Ex. 23:16; 34:22.

^d 24:5-6 Ex. 25:30. ^e 24:9 Mt. 12:4; Mk. 2:26; Lk. 6:4.

12 and they put him in ward, that the mind of the LORD might be showed them.

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 14 Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard *him* lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him. 15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall bear his sin. 16 And he that blasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, *and* all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the LORD, shall be put to death. 17 And he that killeth any man shall surely be put to death.^a 18 And he that killeth a beast shall make it good; beast for beast. 19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbor; as he hath done, so shall it be done to him; 20 breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth;^b as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him *again*. 21 And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death. 22 Ye shall have one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country;^c for I *am* the LORD your God. 23 And Moses spake to the children of Israel, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with stones: and the children of Israel did as the LORD commanded Moses.

Sabbath Years and the Year of Jubilee

25 And the LORD spake unto Moses in mount Si'nai, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land keep a sabbath unto the LORD. 3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof; 4 but in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard. 5 That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: *for* it is a year of rest unto the land. 6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for

thy stranger that sojourneth with thee, 7 and for thy cattle, and for the beast that *are* in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be meat.^d

8 And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years. 9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubilee to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, in the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land. 10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout *all* the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubilee unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family. 11 A jubilee shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather the grapes in it of thy vine undressed. 12 For it is the jubilee; it shall be holy unto you: ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

13 In the year of this jubilee ye shall return every man unto his possession. 14 And if thou sell aught unto thy neighbor, or buyest *aught* of thy neighbor's hand, ye shall not oppress one another: 15 according to the number of years after the jubilee thou shalt buy of thy neighbor, and according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee: 16 according to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for *according* to the number of the years of the fruits doth he sell unto thee. 17 Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; but thou shalt fear thy God: for I *am* the LORD your God.

18 Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ye shall dwell in the land in safety. 19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety. 20 And if ye shall say, What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase: 21 then I will command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years. 22 And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat *yet* of old fruit until the ninth year; until her

^a 24:17 Ex. 21:12. ^b 24:20 Ex. 21:23-25; Deut. 19:21; Mt. 5:38. ^c 24:22 Num. 15:16.

^d 25:1-7 Ex. 23:10-11.

fruits come in ye shall eat *of* the old *store*.
 23 The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land *is* mine; for ye *are* strangers and sojourners with me. 24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

25 If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away *some* of his possession, and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold. 26 And if the man have none to redeem it, and himself be able to redeem it; 27 then let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; that he may return unto his possession. 28 But if he be not able to restore *it* to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubilee: and in the jubilee it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; *within* a full year may he redeem it. 30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that *is* in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the jubilee. 31 But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields of the country: they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jubilee. 32 Notwithstanding the cities of the Levites, *and* the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Levites redeem at any time. 33 And if a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go out in *the year of jubilee*: for the houses of the cities of the Levites *are* their possession among the children of Israel. 34 But the field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it *is* their perpetual possession.

35 And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt relieve him: *yea, though he be* a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.^a 36 Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee. 37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury,^b nor lend him thy victuals for increase. 38 *I am* the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, *and* to be your God.

39 And if thy brother *that dwelleth* by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not compel him to serve as a bondservant: 40 *but* as a hired servant, *and* as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, *and* shall serve thee unto the year of jubilee: 41 *and then* shall he depart from thee, *both* he and his children with him, and shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of his fathers shall he return. 42 For they *are* my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold as bondmen. 43 Thou shalt not rule over him with rigor; but shalt fear thy God. 44 Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, *shall be* of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids. 45 Moreover, of the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that *are* with you, which they begat in your land: and they shall be your possession. 46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit *them* for a possession; they shall be your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of Israel, ye shall not rule one over another with rigor.^c

47 And if a sojourner or stranger wax rich by thee, and thy brother *that dwelleth* by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger *or* sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family: 48 after that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may redeem him: 49 either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or *any* that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if he be able, he may redeem himself. 50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him unto the year of jubilee: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years, according to the time of a hired servant shall it be with him. 51 *If there be* yet many years *behind*, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for. 52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubilee, then he shall count with him, *and* according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption. 53 *And* as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: *and the other* shall not rule with rigor over him in thy sight. 54 And if he be not

^a 25:35 Deut. 15:7-8. ^b 25:37 Ex. 22:25; Deut. 23:19-20. ^c 25:39-46 Ex. 21:2-6; Deut. 15:12-18.

redeemed in these *years*, then he shall go out in the year of jubilee, *both* he, and his children with him. ⁵⁵ For unto me the children of Israel *are* servants; they *are* my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

The Blessings of Obedience

(Deut. 7:12-24; 28:1-14)

26 Ye shall make you no idols^a nor graven image,^b neither rear you up a standing image, neither shall ye set up *any* image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I *am* the LORD your God. ² Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I *am* the LORD.

³ If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them; ⁴ then I will give you rain in due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit. ⁵ And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and ye shall eat your bread to the full,^c and dwell in your land safely. ⁶ And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none shall make *you* afraid: and I will rid evil beasts out of the land, neither shall the sword go through your land. ⁷ And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword. ⁸ And five of you shall chase a hundred, and a hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword. ⁹ For I will have respect unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you. ¹⁰ And ye shall eat old store, and bring forth the old because of the new. ¹¹ And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor you. ¹² And I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people.^d ¹³ I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

The Consequences of Disobedience

(Deut. 28:15-68)

¹⁴ But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments; ¹⁵ and if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that

ye will not do all my commandments, *but* that ye break my covenant: ¹⁶ I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it. ¹⁷ And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your enemies: they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you. ¹⁸ And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you seven times more for your sins. ¹⁹ And I will break the pride of your power; and I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass: ²⁰ and your strength shall be spent in vain: for your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits.

²¹ And if ye walk contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins. ²² I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and your *high* ways shall be desolate.

²³ And if ye will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me; ²⁴ then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins. ²⁵ And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of *my* covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy. ²⁶ And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver *you* your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

²⁷ And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me; ²⁸ then I will walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins. ²⁹ And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat. ³⁰ And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols, and my soul shall abhor you. ³¹ And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the

^a 26:1 Lev. 19:4. ^b Ex. 20:4; Deut. 5:8; 16:21-22; 27:15. ^c 26:3-5 Deut. 11:13-15.

^d 26:12 2 Cor. 6:16.

savor of your sweet odors. ³² And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it. ³³ And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

³⁴ Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye *be* in your enemies' land; *even* then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths. ³⁵ As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it. ³⁶ And upon them that are left *alive* of you I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth. ³⁷ And they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies. ³⁸ And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up. ³⁹ And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them.

⁴⁰ If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me; ⁴¹ and *that* I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their uncircumcised hearts be humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity: ⁴² then will I remember my covenant with Jacob,^a and also my covenant with Isaac,^b and also my covenant with Abraham^c will I remember; and I will remember the land. ⁴³ The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity; because, even because they despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes. ⁴⁴ And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I *am* the LORD their God. ⁴⁵ But I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out

of the land of Egypt in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I *am* the LORD.

⁴⁶ These *are* the statutes and judgments and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Israel in mount Si'nai by the hand of Moses.

Laws concerning Dedications

27 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons *shall be* for the LORD by thy estimation. ³ And thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary. ⁴ And if it *be* a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels. ⁵ And if it *be* from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels. ⁶ And if it *be* from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation *shall be* three shekels of silver. ⁷ And if it *be* from sixty years old and above; if it *be* a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels. ⁸ But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

⁹ And if it *be* a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that *any man* giveth of such unto the LORD shall be holy. ¹⁰ He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy. ¹¹ And if it *be* any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the priest: ¹² and the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: as thou valuest it, *who art* the priest, so shall it be. ¹³ But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a fifth *part* thereof unto thy estimation.

¹⁴ And when a man shall sanctify his house *to be* holy unto the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand. ¹⁵ And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add

^a 26:42 Gen. 28:13-14. ^b Gen. 26:3-4. ^c Gen. 17:7-8.

the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the LORD *some part* of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: a homer of barley seed *shall be valued* at fifty shekels of silver. 17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jubilee, according to thy estimation it shall stand. 18 But if he sanctify his field after the jubilee, then the priest shall reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubilee, and it shall be abated from thy estimation. 19 And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him. 20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more. 21 But the field, when it goeth out in the jubilee, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field devoted; the possession thereof shall be the priest's. 22 And if a man sanctify unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which *is not* of the fields of his possession; 23 then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, *even* unto the year of the jubilee: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, *as a holy thing* unto the LORD. 24 In the year of the jubilee the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, *even* to him to whom the possession of the land *did belong*. 25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the shekel of

the sanctuary: twenty gerahs shall be the shekel.

26 Only the firstling of the beasts, which should be the LORD's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether *it be* ox, or sheep: *it is* the LORD's. 27 And if *it be* of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem *it* according to thine estimation, and shall add a fifth *part* of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

28 Notwithstanding, no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the LORD of all that he hath, *both* of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing^a *is* most holy unto the LORD. 29 None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed; *but* shall surely be put to death.

30 And all the tithe of the land, *whether* of the seed of the land, *or* of the fruit of the tree, *is* the LORD's: *it is* holy unto the LORD. 31 And if a man will at all redeem *ought* of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth *part* thereof. 32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, *even* of whatsoever passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the LORD. 33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.^b

34 These *are* the commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses for the children of Israel in mount Si'nai.

^a 27:28 Num. 18:14. ^b 27:30-33 Num. 18:21; Deut. 14:22-29.

THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED NUMBERS

The Numbering of Israel at Sinai

1 And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Si'nai, in the tabernacle of the congregation, on the first *day* of the second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, ² Take ye the sum^a of all the congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of *their* names, every male by their polls; ³ from twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies. ⁴ And with you there shall be a man of every tribe; every one head of the house of his fathers. ⁵ And these *are* the names of the men that shall stand with you: of *the tribe of* Reuben; Eli'zur the son of Shede'ur. ⁶ Of Simeon; Shelu'mi-el the son of Zuri-shad'dai. ⁷ Of Judah; Nahshon the son of Ammin'adab. ⁸ Of Is'sachar; Nethan'e-el the son of Zu'ar. ⁹ Of Zeb'ulun; Eli'ab the son of Helon. ¹⁰ Of the children of Joseph: of E'phra-im; Elish'ama the son of Ammi'hud; of Manas'seh; Gama'li-el the son of Pedah'zur. ¹¹ Of Benjamin; Ab'idan the son of Gide-o'ni. ¹² Of Dan; Ahi-e'zer the son of Ammi-shad'dai. ¹³ Of Asher; Pag'i-el the son of Ocran. ¹⁴ Of Gad; Eli'asaph the son of Deu'el. ¹⁵ Of Naph'tali; Ahi'ra the son of Enan. ¹⁶ These *were* the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thousands in Israel. ¹⁷ And Moses and Aaron took these men which are expressed by *their* names: ¹⁸ and they assembled all the congregation together on the first *day* of the second month, and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls. ¹⁹ As the LORD commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Si'nai.

²⁰ And the children of Reuben, Israel's

eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ²¹ those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Reuben, *were* forty and six thousand and five hundred.

²² Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ²³ those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Simeon, *were* fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

²⁴ Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ²⁵ those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Gad, *were* forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

²⁶ Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ²⁷ those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Judah, *were* threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

²⁸ Of the children of Is'sachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ²⁹ those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Is'sachar, *were* fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

³⁰ Of the children of Zeb'ulun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the

^a 1:46 Num. 26:1-51.

number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ³¹ those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Zeb'ulun, *were* fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

³² Of the children of Joseph, *namely*, of the children of E'phra-im, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ³³ those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of E'phra-im, *were* forty thousand and five hundred.

³⁴ Of the children of Manas'seh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ³⁵ those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Manas'seh, *were* thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

³⁶ Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ³⁷ those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Benjamin, *were* thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

³⁸ Of the children of Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ³⁹ those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Dan, *were* threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

⁴⁰ Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ⁴¹ those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Asher, *were* forty and one thousand and five hundred.

⁴² Of the children of Naph'tali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ⁴³ those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Naph'tali, *were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

⁴⁴ These *are* those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, *being* twelve men: each one was for the house of his fathers. ⁴⁵ So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel; ⁴⁶ even all they that were numbered were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

The Appointment of the Levites

⁴⁷ But the Levites after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered among them. ⁴⁸ For the LORD had spoken unto Moses, saying, ⁴⁹ Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take the sum of them among the children of Israel: ⁵⁰ but thou shalt appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that *belong* to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about the tabernacle. ⁵¹ And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down; and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. ⁵² And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts. ⁵³ But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel: and the Levites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony. ⁵⁴ And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

The Camps and Leaders of the Tribes

2 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, ² Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's house: far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch. ³ And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies: and Nahshon the son of Ammin'adab *shall be* captain of the children of Judah. ⁴ And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred. ⁵ And those that do pitch next unto him *shall be* the tribe of Is'sachar: and Ne-

than'e-el the son of Zu'ar *shall be* captain of the children of Is'sachar. ⁶ And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* fifty and four thousand and four hundred. ⁷ Then the tribe of Zeb'ulun: and Eli'ab the son of Helon *shall be* captain of the children of Zeb'ulun. ⁸ And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* fifty and seven thousand and four hundred. ⁹ All that were numbered in the camp of Judah *were* a hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies: these shall first set forth.

¹⁰ On the south side *shall be* the standard of the camp of Reuben according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reuben *shall be* Eli'zur the son of Shede'ur. ¹¹ And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* forty and six thousand and five hundred. ¹² And those which pitch by him *shall be* the tribe of Simeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon *shall be* Shelu'mi-el the son of Zurishad'dai. ¹³ And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* fifty and nine thousand and three hundred. ¹⁴ Then the tribe of Gad: and the captain of the sons of Gad *shall be* Eli'asaph the son of Reu'el. ¹⁵ And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty. ¹⁶ All that were numbered in the camp of Reuben *were* a hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, throughout their armies: and they shall set forth in the second rank.

¹⁷ Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the camp: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place by their standards.

¹⁸ On the west side *shall be* the standard of the camp of E'phra-im according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of E'phra-im *shall be* Elish'ama the son of Ammi'hud. ¹⁹ And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty thousand and five hundred. ²⁰ And by him *shall be* the tribe of Manas'seh: and the captain of the children of Manas'seh *shall be* Gama'li-el the son of Pedah'zur. ²¹ And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* thirty and two thousand and two hundred. ²² Then the

tribe of Benjamin: and the captain of the sons of Benjamin *shall be* Ab'idan the son of Gide-o'ni. ²³ And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* thirty and five thousand and four hundred. ²⁴ All that were numbered of the camp of E'phra-im *were* a hundred thousand and eight thousand and a hundred, throughout their armies: and they shall go forward in the third rank.

²⁵ The standard of the camp of Dan *shall be* on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dan *shall be* Ahi-e'zer the son of Ammishad'dai. ²⁶ And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* threescore and two thousand and seven hundred. ²⁷ And those that encamp by him *shall be* the tribe of Asher: and the captain of the children of Asher *shall be* Pag'i-el the son of Ocran. ²⁸ And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty and one thousand and five hundred. ²⁹ Then the tribe of Naph'tali: and the captain of the children of Naph'tali *shall be* Ahi'ra the son of Enan. ³⁰ And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred. ³¹ All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan *were* a hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred: they shall go hindmost with their standards.

³² These *are* those which were numbered of the children of Israel by the house of their fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps throughout their hosts *were* six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty. ³³ But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

³⁴ And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses: so they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

The Number and Duties of the Levites

3 These *also are* the generations of Aaron and Moses, in the day that the LORD spake with Moses in mount Si'nai. ² And these *are* the names of the sons of Aaron; Nadab the firstborn, and Abi'hu, Ele-a'zar, and Ith'amar.^a ³ These *are* the names of the sons of Aaron, the priests which were anointed, whom he con-

^a 3:2 Num. 26:60.

secrated to minister in the priest's office. ⁴ And Nadab and Abi'hu died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD,^a in the wilderness of Si'nai, and they had no children: and Ele-a'zar and Ith'amar ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aaron their father.

⁵ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ⁶ Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him. ⁷ And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the service of the tabernacle. ⁸ And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the tabernacle. ⁹ And thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons: they are wholly given unto him out of the children of Israel. ¹⁰ And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, and they shall wait on their priest's office: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

¹¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹² And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the children of Israel: therefore the Levites shall be mine;^b ¹³ because all the firstborn are mine; for on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast:^c mine they shall be: I am the LORD.

¹⁴ And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Si'nai, saying, ¹⁵ Number the children of Levi after the house of their fathers, by their families: every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them. ¹⁶ And Moses numbered them according to the word of the LORD, as he was commanded. ¹⁷ And these were the sons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Mera'ri. ¹⁸ And these are the names of the sons of Gershon by their families; Libni, and Shim'e-i. ¹⁹ And the sons of Kohath by their families; Amram, and Iz'ehar, Hebron, and Uz'zi-el. ²⁰ And the sons of Mera'ri by their families; Mahli, and Mushi. These are the families of the Levites according to the house of their fathers.

²¹ Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites: these are the families of the Ger'shonites.

²² Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, even those that were numbered of them were seven thousand and five hundred. ²³ The families of the Ger'shonites shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward. ²⁴ And the chief of the house of the father of the Ger'shonites shall be Eli'asaph the son of La'el. ²⁵ And the charge of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation shall be the tabernacle, and the tent, the covering thereof, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, ²⁶ and the hangings of the court, and the curtain for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and the cords of it, for all the service thereof.

²⁷ And of Kohath was the family of the Am'ramites, and the family of the Iz'e-harites, and the family of the He'bronites, and the family of the Uz'zi-elites: these are the families of the Ko'hathites. ²⁸ In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary. ²⁹ The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward. ³⁰ And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Ko'hathites shall be Eliza'phan the son of Uz'zi-el. ³¹ And their charge shall be the ark, and the table, and the candlestick, and the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and the hanging, and all the service thereof. ³² And Ele-a'zar the son of Aaron the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Levites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

³³ Of Mera'ri was the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites: these are the families of Mera'ri. ³⁴ And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred. ³⁵ And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Mera'ri was Zu'ri-el the son of Ab'ihail: these shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward. ³⁶ And under the custody and charge of the sons of Mera'ri shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto, ³⁷ and the pillars of the court round

about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.

38 But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, *even* before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, *shall be* Moses, and Aaron and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children of Israel; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. 39 All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, *were* twenty and two thousand.

The Redemption of the Firstborn

40 And the LORD said unto Moses, Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Israel from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names. 41 And thou shalt take the Levites for me (*I am* the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel. 42 And Moses numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Israel. 43 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 45 Take the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle; and the Levites shall be mine: *I am* the LORD. 46 And for those that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Israel, which are more than the Levites; 47 thou shalt even take five shekels apiece by the poll, after the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take *them*: (the shekel is twenty gerahs;) 48 and thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons. 49 And Moses took the redemption money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Levites: 50 of the firstborn of the children of Israel took he the money; a thousand three hundred and threescore and five *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; 51 and Moses gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aaron and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

The Tasks Assigned to the Levites

4 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 2 Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, after their families, by the house of their fathers, 3 from thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter into the host, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation. 4 This *shall be* the service of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation, *about* the most holy things. 5 And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the covering veil, and cover the ark of testimony with it: 6 and shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over *it* a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in the staves thereof. 7 And upon the table of showbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to cover withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon: 8 and they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof. 9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the candlestick of the light, and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it: 10 and they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put *it* upon a bar. 11 And upon the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof: 12 and they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put *them* in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put *them* on a bar. 13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon: 14 and they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, *even* the censers, the fleshhooks, and the shovels, and the basins, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it. 15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the sons of Kohath shall come to bear *it*: but they shall not touch *any* holy thing, lest they die. These *things are* the burden of the

sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 And to the office of Ele-a'zar the son of Aaron the priest *pertaineth* the oil for the light, and the sweet incense, and the daily meat offering, and the anointing oil, *and* the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein *is*, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

17 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, ¹⁸ Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Ko'hathites from among the Levites: ¹⁹ but thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things: Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden: ²⁰ but they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

21 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²² Take also the sum of the sons of Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families: ²³ from thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in to perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation. ²⁴ This *is* the service of the families of the Ger'shonites, to serve, and for burdens: ²⁵ and they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that *is* above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, ²⁶ and the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which *is* by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that *is* made for them: so shall they serve. ²⁷ At the appointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Ger'shonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens. ²⁸ This *is* the service of the families of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge *shall be* under the hand of Ith'amar the son of Aaron the priest.

29 As for the sons of Mera'ri, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers; ³⁰ from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation. ³¹ And this *is* the charge of their

burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof, ³² and the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden. ³³ This *is* the service of the families of the sons of Mera'ri, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ith'amar the son of Aaron the priest.

34 And Moses and Aaron and the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Ko'hathites after their families, and after the house of their fathers, ³⁵ from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation: ³⁶ and those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty. ³⁷ These *were* they that were numbered of the families of the Ko'hathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers, ³⁹ from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation, ⁴⁰ even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty. ⁴¹ These *are* they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the LORD.

42 And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mera'ri, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, ⁴³ from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation, ⁴⁴ even those that were numbered of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred. ⁴⁵ These *be* those that were numbered of the families of the sons

of Mera'ri, whom Moses and Aaron numbered according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

46 All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron and the chief of Israel numbered, after their families, and after the house of their fathers, 47 from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation, 48 even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore. 49 According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Moses, every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, as the LORD commanded Moses.

The Unclean Driven from the Camp

5 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath an issue, and whosoever is defiled by the dead: 3 both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, in the midst whereof I dwell. 4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

The Law of Recompense

5 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 6 Speak unto the children of Israel, When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty; 7 then they shall confess their sin which they have done: and he shall recompense his trespass with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth *part* thereof, and give *it* unto *him* against whom he hath trespassed. 8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD, *even* to the priest; beside the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him.^a 9 And every offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his. 10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be his.

The Law concerning Jealousy

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 12 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him, 13 and a man lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and *there be* no witness against her, neither she be taken *with the manner*; 14 and the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled; or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled: 15 then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth *part* of an ephah of barley meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it *is* an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, bringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the LORD: 17 and the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put *it* into the water: 18 and the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which *is* the jealousy offering: and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the curse: 19 and the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness *with another* instead of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse: 20 but if thou hast gone aside *to another* instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee besides thine husband: 21 then the priest shall charge the woman with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, The LORD make thee a curse and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh to rot, and thy belly to swell; 22 and this water that causeth the curse shall go into thy bowels, to make *thy* belly to swell, and *thy* thigh to rot. And the woman shall say, Amen, amen.

23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot *them* out with the bitter water: 24 and he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that

^a 5:5-8 Lev. 6:1-7.

causeth the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, *and become bitter*. ²⁵ Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall wave the offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar: ²⁶ and the priest shall take a handful of the offering, *even* the memorial thereof, and burn *it* upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water. ²⁷ And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, *that* if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, *and become bitter*, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot: and the woman shall be a curse among her people. ²⁸ And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she shall be free, and shall conceive seed.

²⁹ This *is* the law of jealousies, when a wife goeth aside to *another* instead of her husband, and is defiled; ³⁰ or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before the LORD, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law. ³¹ Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman shall bear her iniquity.

The Law for the Nazarite

6 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall separate *themselves* to vow a vow of a Nazarite, to separate *themselves* unto the LORD; ³ he shall separate *himself* from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried. ⁴ All the days of his separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the vine tree, from the kernels even to the husk.

⁵ All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no razor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth *himself* unto the LORD, he shall be holy, and shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow.

⁶ All the days that he separateth *himself* unto the LORD he shall come at no dead body. ⁷ He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because the consecration* of his God *is* upon his head. ⁸ All the days of his separation he *is* holy unto the LORD.

⁹ And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of his consecration; then he shall shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it. ¹⁰ And on the eighth day he shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: ¹¹ and the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day. ¹² And he shall consecrate unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year for a trespass offering: but the days that were before shall be lost, because his separation was defiled.

¹³ And this *is* the law of the Nazarite: when the days of his separation are fulfilled, he shall be brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: ¹⁴ and he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish for peace offerings, ¹⁵ and a basket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and their meat offering, and their drink offerings. ¹⁶ And the priest shall bring *them* before the LORD, and shall offer his sin offering, and his burnt offering: ¹⁷ and he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat offering, and his drink offering. ¹⁸ And the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put *it* in the fire which *is* under the sacrifice of the peace offerings. ¹⁹ And the priest shall take the sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put *them* upon the hands of the Nazarite, after *the hair of* his separation is shaven: ²⁰ and the priest shall wave *them* for a wave offering before the LORD: this *is* holy for the priest, with the wave breast and heave shoulder: and after that the Nazarite may drink wine.

²¹ This *is* the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, *and of* his offering unto the LORD for his separation, besides *that* that his hand shall get: according to the vow

which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.^a

The Priestly Benediction

22 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 23 Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ye shall bless the children of Israel, saying unto them,

24 The LORD bless thee, and keep thee:

25 the LORD make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee:

26 the LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.

27 And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel, and I will bless them.

Offerings for the Dedication of the Altar

7 And it came to pass on the day that Moses had fully set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them; 2 that the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, who *were* the princes of the tribes, and were over them that were numbered, offered: 3 and they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabernacle. 4 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 5 Take *it* of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his service. 6 And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites. 7 Two wagons and four oxen he gave unto the sons of Gershon, according to their service: 8 and four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of Mera'ri, according unto their service, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest. 9 But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none: because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them *was* that they should bear upon their shoulders. 10 And the princes offered for dedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar. 11 And the LORD said unto Moses, They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 And he that offered his offering the first day was Nahshon the son of Am-

min'adab, of the tribe of Judah: 13 and his offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them *were* full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 14 one spoon of ten *shekels* of gold, full of incense: 15 one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: 16 one kid of the goats for a sin offering: 17 and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Nahshon the son of Ammin'adab.

18 On the second day Nethan'e-el the son of Zu'ar, prince of Is'sachar, did offer: 19 he offered *for* his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 20 one spoon of gold of ten *shekels*, full of incense: 21 one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: 22 one kid of the goats for a sin offering: 23 and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Nethan'e-el the son of Zu'ar.

24 On the third day Eli'ab the son of Helon, prince of the children of Zeb'ulun, *did offer*: 25 his offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 26 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense: 27 one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: 28 one kid of the goats for a sin offering: 29 and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Eli'ab the son of Helon.

30 On the fourth day Eli'zur the son of Shede'ur, prince of the children of Reuben, *did offer*: 31 his offering *was* one silver charger of the weight of a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 32 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense: 33 one young bullock, one ram, one lamb

^a 6:13-21 Acts 21:23-24.

of the first year, for a burnt offering: ³⁴ one kid of the goats for a sin offering: ³⁵ and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Eli'zur the son of Shede'ur.

³⁶ On the fifth day Shelu'mi-el the son of Zurishad'dai, prince of the children of Simeon, *did offer*: ³⁷ his offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: ³⁸ one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense: ³⁹ one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: ⁴⁰ one kid of the goats for a sin offering: ⁴¹ and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Shelu'mi-el the son of Zurishad'dai.

⁴² On the sixth day Eli'asaph the son of Deu'el, prince of the children of Gad, *offered*: ⁴³ his offering was one silver charger of the weight of a hundred and thirty *shekels*, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: ⁴⁴ one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense: ⁴⁵ one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: ⁴⁶ one kid of the goats for a sin offering: ⁴⁷ and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Eli'asaph the son of Deu'el.

⁴⁸ On the seventh day Elish'ama the son of Ammi'hud, prince of the children of E'phra-im, *offered*: ⁴⁹ his offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: ⁵⁰ one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense: ⁵¹ one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: ⁵² one kid of the goats for a sin offering: ⁵³ and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Elish'ama the son of Ammi'hud.

⁵⁴ On the eighth day *offered* Gama'li-el the son of Pedah'zur, prince of the children of Manas'seh: ⁵⁵ his offering was one silver charger of the weight of a

hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: ⁵⁶ one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense: ⁵⁷ one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: ⁵⁸ one kid of the goats for a sin offering: ⁵⁹ and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Gama'li-el the son of Pedah'zur.

⁶⁰ On the ninth day Ab'idan the son of Gide-o'ni, prince of the children of Benjamin, *offered*: ⁶¹ his offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: ⁶² one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense: ⁶³ one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: ⁶⁴ one kid of the goats for a sin offering: ⁶⁵ and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ab'idan the son of Gide-o'ni.

⁶⁶ On the tenth day Ahi-e'zer the son of Ammishad'dai, prince of the children of Dan, *offered*: ⁶⁷ his offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: ⁶⁸ one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense: ⁶⁹ one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: ⁷⁰ one kid of the goats for a sin offering: ⁷¹ and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ahi-e'zer the son of Ammishad'dai.

⁷² On the eleventh day Pag'i-el the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, *offered*: ⁷³ his offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: ⁷⁴ one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense: ⁷⁵ one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: ⁷⁶ one kid of the goats for a sin offering: ⁷⁷ and for a sacrifice of peace

offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was the offering of Pag'i-el the son of Ocran.*

78 On the twelfth day Ahi'ra the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naph'tali, *offered:* 79 his offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 80 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense: 81 one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: 82 one kid of the goats for a sin offering: 83 and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was the offering of Ahi'ra the son of Enan.*

84 *This was the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by the princes of Israel: twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold: 85 each charger of silver weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels weighed two thousand and four hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary: 86 the golden spoons were twelve, full of incense, weighing ten shekels apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons was a hundred and twenty shekels. 87 All the oxen for the burnt offering were twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat offering: and the kids of the goats for sin offering twelve. 88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings were twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This was the dedication of the altar, after that it was anointed.*

89 And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to speak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that *was* upon the ark of testimony, from between the two cherubim: and he spake unto him.

Aaron Lights the Lamps

8 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick. 3 And Aaron did so; he lighted the lamps thereof over

against the candlestick, as the LORD commanded Moses. 4 And this work of the candlestick *was of* beaten gold; unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, *was* beaten work: according unto the pattern which the LORD had showed Moses, so he made the candlestick."

The Cleansing of the Levites

5 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 6 Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them. 7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle water of purifying upon them, and let them shave all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean. 8 Then let them take a young bullock with his meat offering, *even* fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin offering. 9 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together. 10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the LORD: and the children of Israel shall put their hands upon the Levites: 11 and Aaron shall offer the Levites before the LORD *for an offering of* the children of Israel, that they may execute the service of the LORD. 12 And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one *for a sin offering*, and the other *for a burnt offering*, unto the LORD, to make an atonement for the Levites. 13 And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them *for an offering* unto the LORD.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of Israel: and the Levites shall be mine. 15 And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer them *for an offering*. 16 For they *are* wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel; instead of such as open every womb, *even instead of* the firstborn of all the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me.^b 17 For all the firstborn of the children of Israel *are* mine, both man and beast: on the day that I smote every firstborn in the land of Egypt I sanctified them for myself.^c 18 And I have taken the Levites for all the firstborn of the children of Israel. 19 And I have given the Levites *as a gift* to Aaron and to his sons

from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Israel: that there be no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary.

20 And Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, did to the Levites according unto all that the LORD commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them. 21 And the Levites were purified, and they washed their clothes; and Aaron offered them *as* an offering before the LORD; and Aaron made an atonement for them to cleanse them. 22 And after that went the Levites in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aaron, and before his sons: as the LORD had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.

23 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 24 *This is it that belongeth* unto the Levites: from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in to wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: 25 and from the age of fifty years they shall cease waiting upon the service *thereof*, and shall serve no more: 26 but shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites touching their charge.

The Observance of the Passover

9 And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Si'nai, in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, 2 Let the children of Israel also keep the passover at his appointed season. 3 In the fourteenth day of this month, at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it. 4 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the passover. 5 And they kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Si'nai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.^a 6 And there were certain men, who were defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day: and they came before Moses and before Aaron on

that day. 7 And those men said unto him, We *are* defiled by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the LORD in his appointed season among the children of Israel? 8 And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and I will hear what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or *be* in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD. 11 The fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, and eat it with unleavened bread and bitter *herbs*. 12 They shall leave none of it unto the morning, nor break any bone of it:^b according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it. 13 But the man that *is* clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, even the same soul shall be cut off from among his people: because he brought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed season, that man shall bear his sin. 14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: ye shall have one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him that was born in the land.

The Cloud over the Tabernacle

(Ex. 40:34-38)

15 And on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, *namely*, the tent of the testimony: and at even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning. 16 So it was alway: the cloud covered it *by day*, and the appearance of fire by night. 17 And when the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents. 18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they pitched: as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they rested in their tents. 19 And when the cloud tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel kept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not. 20 And *so* it was, when

^a 9:1-5 Ex. 12:1-13. ^b 9:12 Ex. 12:46; Ps. 34:20; Jn. 19:36.

the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; according to the commandment of the LORD they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the LORD they journeyed. ²¹ And *so* it was, when the cloud abode from even unto the morning, and *that* the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether *it was* by day or by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed. ²² Or *whether it were* two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel abode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed. ²³ At the commandment of the LORD they rested in their tents, and at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

The Silver Trumpets

10 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Make thee two trumpets of silver; of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the calling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the camps. ³ And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. ⁴ And if they blow *but* with one trumpet, then the princes, *which are* heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee. ⁵ When ye blow an alarm, then the camps that lie on the east parts shall go forward. ⁶ When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys. ⁷ But when the congregation is to be gathered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall not sound an alarm. ⁸ And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations. ⁹ And if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be remembered before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies. ¹⁰ Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they may be to you for a memorial before your God: I *am* the LORD your God.

The Israelites Depart from Sinai

¹¹ And it came to pass on the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud was taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony. ¹² And the children of Israel took their journeys out of the wilderness of Si'nai; and the cloud rested in the wilderness of Paran. ¹³ And they first took their journey according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses. ¹⁴ In the first *place* went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah according to their armies: and over his host *was* Nahshon the son of Ammin'adab. ¹⁵ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Is'sachar *was* Nethan'e-el the son of Zu'ar. ¹⁶ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zeb'ulun *was* Eli'ab the son of Helon.

¹⁷ And the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Mera'ri set forward, bearing the tabernacle. ¹⁸ And the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their armies: and over his host *was* Eli'zur the son of Shede'ur. ¹⁹ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon *was* Shelu'mi-el the son of Zurishad'dai. ²⁰ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gad *was* Eli'asaph the son of Deu'el.

²¹ And the Ko'hathites set forward, bearing the sanctuary: and *the other* did set up the tabernacle against they came. ²² And the standard of the camp of the children of E'phra-im set forward according to their armies: and over his host *was* Elish'ama the son of Ammi'hud. ²³ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Manas'seh *was* Gama'li-el the son of Pedah'zur. ²⁴ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin *was* Ab'idan the son of Gide-o'ni.

²⁵ And the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, *which was* the rearward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host *was* Ahi'e'zer the son of Ammishad'dai. ²⁶ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher *was* Pag'i-el the son of Ocran. ²⁷ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Naph'tali *was* Ahi'ra the son of Enan. ²⁸ Thus *were* the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their armies, when they set forward.

²⁹ And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of Ragu'el the Mid'i-anite, Moses' father-in-law, We are journeying unto the place

of which the LORD said, I will give it you: come thou with us, and we will do thee good: for the LORD hath spoken good concerning Israel. ³⁰ And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred.^a ³¹ And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us instead of eyes. ³² And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that what goodness the LORD shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.

³³ And they departed from the mount of the LORD three days' journey: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them. ³⁴ And the cloud of the LORD was upon them by day, when they went out of the camp.

³⁵ And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, Rise up, LORD, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee.^b ³⁶ And when it rested, he said, Return, O LORD, unto the many thousands of Israel.

The LORD Sends Quails

11 And *when* the people complained, it displeased the LORD: and the LORD heard *it*; and his anger was kindled; and the fire of the LORD burnt among them, and consumed *them that were* in the uttermost parts of the camp. ² And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses prayed unto the LORD, the fire was quenched. ³ And he called the name of the place Tab'erah:¹ because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

⁴ And the mixed multitude that *was* among them fell a lusting: and the children of Israel also wept again, and said, Who shall give us flesh to eat? ⁵ We remember the fish, which we did eat in Egypt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlic: ⁶ but now our soul *is* dried away: *there is* nothing at all, besides this manna, *before* our eyes.

⁷ And the manna *was* as coriander seed, and the color thereof as the color of bdellium. ⁸ And the people went about, and gathered *it*, and ground *it* in mills, or beat *it* in a mortar, and baked *it* in pans, and

made cakes of it: and the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil.^c ⁹ And when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon it.^d

¹⁰ Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent: and the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly; Moses also was displeased. ¹¹ And Moses said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant? and wherefore have I not found favor in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me? ¹² Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, Carry them in thy bosom, as a nursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the land which thou swarest unto their fathers? ¹³ Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat. ¹⁴ I am not able to bear all this people alone, because *it is* too heavy for me. ¹⁵ And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favor in thy sight; and let me not see my wretchedness.

¹⁶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Gather unto me seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and officers over them; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee. ¹⁷ And I will come down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the spirit which *is* upon thee, and will put *it* upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear *it* not thyself alone. ¹⁸ And say thou unto the people, Sanctify yourselves against tomorrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept in the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? for *it was* well with us in Egypt: therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shall eat. ¹⁹ Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days; ²⁰ *but* even a whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the LORD which *is* among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Egypt? ²¹ And Moses said, The people, among whom *I am*, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month. ²² Shall the

¹ 11:3 *That is*, A burning.

^a 10:30 Ex. 18:27. ^b 10:35 Ps. 68:1. ^c 11:7-8 Ex. 16:31. ^d 11:9 Ex. 16:13-15.

flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them? ²³ And the LORD said unto Moses, Is the LORD's hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

²⁴ And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle. ²⁵ And the LORD came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that *was* upon him, and gave *it* unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease.

²⁶ But there remained two *of the* men in the camp, the name of the one *was* Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and they *were* of them that were written, but went not out unto the tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp. ²⁷ And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp. ²⁸ And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Moses, *one* of his young men, answered and said, My lord Moses, forbid them. ²⁹ And Moses said unto him, Enviest thou for my sake? would God that all the LORD's people were prophets, *and* that the LORD would put his Spirit upon them. ³⁰ And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.

³¹ And there went forth a wind from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let *them* fall by the camp, as it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits *high* upon the face of the earth. ³² And the people stood up all that day, and all *that* night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten homers: and they spread *them* all abroad for themselves round about the camp. ³³ And while the flesh *was* yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD smote the people with a very great plague. ³⁴ And he called the name of that place Kib'roth-hatta'avah:¹ because there they buried the people that lusted. ³⁵ And the people journeyed from Kib'roth-hatta'a-

vah unto Haze'roth; and abode at Haze'roth.

Miriam and Aaron Speak against Moses

12 And Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the Ethiopian woman whom he had married: for he had married an Ethiopian woman. ² And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only by Moses? hath he not spoken also by us? And the LORD heard *it*. ³ (Now the man Moses *was* very meek, above all the men which *were* upon the face of the earth.) ⁴ And the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out. ⁵ And the LORD came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood *in* the door of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both came forth. ⁶ And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, *I* the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream. ⁷ My servant Moses *is* not so, who *is* faithful in all mine house.^a ⁸ With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses?

⁹ And the anger of the LORD was kindled against them; and he departed. ¹⁰ And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam *became* leprous, *white* as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, *she was* leprous. ¹¹ And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned. ¹² Let her not be as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb. ¹³ And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee. ¹⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? let her be shut out from the camp^b seven days, and after that let her be received *in again*. ¹⁵ And Miriam was shut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought *in again*. ¹⁶ And afterward the people removed from Haze'roth, and pitched in the wilderness of Paran.

¹ 11:34 *That is*, The graves of lust.

^a 12:7 Heb. 3:2. ^b 12:14 Num. 5:2-3.

The Twelve Spies Sent to Canaan

(Deut. 1:19-33)

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them. ³ And Moses by the commandment of the LORD sent them from the wilderness of Paran: all those men *were* heads of the children of Israel. ⁴ And these *were* their names: Of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur. ⁵ Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Hori. ⁶ Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh. ⁷ Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of Joseph. ⁸ Of the tribe of Ephraim, Oshea the son of Nun. ⁹ Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son of Raphu. ¹⁰ Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddei the son of Sodi. ¹¹ Of the tribe of Joseph, *namely*, of the tribe of Manasseh, Gaddi the son of Susi. ¹² Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son of Gemalli. ¹³ Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael. ¹⁴ Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the son of Vophsi. ¹⁵ Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi. ¹⁶ These *are* the names of the men which Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses called Oshea the son of Nun, Jehoshua.

¹⁷ And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you up this way southward, and go up into the mountain: ¹⁸ and see the land, what it *is*; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they *be* strong or weak, few or many; ¹⁹ and what the land *is* that they dwell in, whether it *be* good or bad; and what cities they *be* that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strongholds; ²⁰ and what the land *is*, whether it *be* fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time *was* the time of the first ripe grapes.

²¹ So they went up, and searched the land from the wilderness of Zin unto Rehob, as men come to Hamath. ²² And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hebron; where Ahiman, Sheshai, and Talmai, the children of Anak, *were*. (Now Hebron was built seven years before Zoan in Egypt.) ²³ And they came unto the brook of Eshcol, and cut down from

thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff; and they brought of the pomegranates, and of the figs. ²⁴ The place was called the brook Eshcol,¹ because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence.

²⁵ And they returned from searching of the land after forty days. ²⁶ And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, to Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and showed them the fruit of the land. ²⁷ And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with milk and honey; and this *is* the fruit of it. ²⁸ Nevertheless the people *be* strong that dwell in the land, and the cities *are* walled, and very great: and moreover we saw the children of Anak there. ²⁹ The Amalekites dwell in the land of the south: and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains: and the Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jordan.

³⁰ And Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it. ³¹ But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they *are* stronger than we. ³² And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, *is* a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and all the people that we saw in it *are* men of a great stature. ³³ And there we saw the giants,^a the sons of Anak, which come of the giants: and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

The People Rebel against the LORD

14 And all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people wept that night. ² And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or would God we had died in this wilderness! ³ And wherefore hath the LORD brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword,

¹ 13:24 That is, A cluster of grapes.

^a 13:33 Gen. 6:4.

that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into Egypt?

4 And they said one to another, Let us make a captain, and let us return into Egypt. 5 Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel. 6 And Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephun'neh, *which were* of them that searched the land, rent their clothes: 7 and they spake unto all the company of the children of Israel, saying, The land, which we passed through to search it, *is* an exceeding good land. 8 If the LORD delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; a land which floweth with milk and honey. 9 Only rebel not ye against the LORD,^a neither fear ye the people of the land; for they *are* bread for us: their defense is departed from them, and the LORD *is* with us: fear them not. 10 But all the congregation bade stone them with stones.

And the glory of the LORD appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation before all the children of Israel. 11 And the LORD said unto Moses, How long will this people provoke me? and how long will it be ere they believe me, for all the signs which I have showed among them? 12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and will make of thee a greater nation and mightier than they.

13 And Moses said unto the LORD, Then the Egyptians shall hear *it*, (for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them;) 14 and they will tell *it* to the inhabitants of this land: *for* they have heard that thou LORD *art* among this people, that thou LORD art seen face to face, and *that* thy cloud standeth over them, and *that* thou goest before them, by daytime in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night. 15 Now *if* thou shalt kill *all* this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying, 16 Because the LORD was not able to bring this people into the land which he sware unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness. 17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my LORD be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying, 18 The LORD *is* long-suffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing *the guilty*, visiting the

iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth *generation*.^b 19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people, from Egypt even until now.^c

God's Punishment on Israel

(Deut. 1:34-40)

20 And the LORD said, I have pardoned according to thy word: 21 but *as truly as* I live, all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD. 22 Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Egypt and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice; 23 surely they shall not see the land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that provoked me see it:^d 24 but my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it.^e 25 (Now the Amal'ekites and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley.) Tomorrow turn you, and get you into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

26 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 27 How long *shall* I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against me. 28 Say unto them, *As truly as* I live, saith the LORD, as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you: 29 your carcasses shall fall in this wilderness,^f and all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me, 30 doubtless ye shall not come into the land, *concerning* which I sware to make you dwell therein, save Caleb the son of Jephun'neh, and Joshua the son of Nun. 31 But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ye have despised. 32 But *as for* you, your carcasses, they shall fall in this wilderness. 33 And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years,^g and bear your whoredoms, until your carcasses be wasted in the wilderness. 34 After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, *even* forty days, each day for a year, shall

^a 14:9 Heb. 3:16. ^b 14:18 Ex. 20:5-6; 34:6-7; Deut. 5:9-10; 7:9-10. ^c 14:13-19 Ex. 32:11-14.

^d 14:21-23 Heb. 3:18. ^e 14:24 Josh. 14:9-12. ^f 14:29 Heb. 3:17. ^g 14:33 Acts 7:36.

ye bear your iniquities, *even* forty years, and ye shall know my breach of promise. ³⁵ I the LORD have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

The Death of the Ten Evil Spies

³⁶ And the men which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land, ³⁷ even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, died by the plague before the LORD. ³⁸ But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephun'neh, *which were* of the men that went to search the land, lived *still*.

The Defeat of Israel at Hormah

(Deut. 1:41-46)

³⁹ And Moses told these sayings unto all the children of Israel: and the people mourned greatly. ⁴⁰ And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, we *be here*, and will go up unto the place which the LORD hath promised: for we have sinned. ⁴¹ And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of the LORD? but it shall not prosper. ⁴² Go not up, for the LORD is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies. ⁴³ For the Amal'ekites and the Canaanites *are* there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with you. ⁴⁴ But they presumed to go up unto the hilltop: nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and Moses, departed not out of the camp. ⁴⁵ Then the Amal'ekites came down, and the Canaanites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, *even* unto Hormah.

Laws concerning Offerings

15 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you, ³ and will make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice in performing a vow, or in a freewill offering, or in your solemn feasts, to make a sweet savor unto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flock: ⁴ then

shall he that offereth his offering unto the LORD bring a meat offering of a tenth deal of flour, mingled with the fourth *part* of a hin of oil. ⁵ And the fourth *part* of a hin of wine for a drink offering shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering or sacrifice, for one lamb. ⁶ Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare *for* a meat offering two tenth deals of flour, mingled with the third *part* of a hin of oil. ⁷ And for a drink offering thou shalt offer the third *part* of a hin of wine, *for* a sweet savor unto the LORD. ⁸ And when thou preparest a bullock *for* a burnt offering, or *for* a sacrifice in performing a vow, or peace offerings unto the LORD; ⁹ then shall he bring with a bullock a meat offering of three tenth deals of flour, mingled with half a hin of oil. ¹⁰ And thou shalt bring for a drink offering half a hin of wine, *for* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the LORD.

¹¹ Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid. ¹² According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number. ¹³ All that are born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the LORD. ¹⁴ And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever *be* among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the LORD; as ye do, so he shall do. ¹⁵ One ordinance *shall be both* for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth *with you*, an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye *are*, so shall the stranger be before the LORD. ¹⁶ One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.^a

¹⁷ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁸ Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you, ¹⁹ then it shall be, that, when ye eat of the bread of the land, ye shall offer up a heave offering unto the LORD. ²⁰ Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough *for* a heave offering: as ye *do* the heave offering of the threshingfloor, so shall ye heave it. ²¹ Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD a heave offering in your generations.

²² And if ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments, which the LORD hath spoken unto Moses, ²³ *even* all that the LORD hath com-

^a 15:16 Lev. 24:22.

manded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the LORD commanded *Moses*, and henceforward among your generations; ²⁴ then it shall be, if *ought* be committed by ignorance without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet savor unto the LORD, with his meat offering, and his drink offering, according to the manner, and one kid of the goats for a sin offering. ²⁵ And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD, and their sin offering before the LORD, for their ignorance: ²⁶ and it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people *were* in ignorance.

²⁷ And if any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she goat of the first year for a sin offering. ²⁸ And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.^a ²⁹ Ye shall have one law for him that sinneth through ignorance, *both* for him that is born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them. ³⁰ But the soul that doeth *ought* presumptuously, *whether he be* born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. ³¹ Because he hath despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; his iniquity *shall be* upon him.

The Stoning of a Sabbath Breaker

³² And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day. ³³ And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation. ³⁴ And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him. ³⁵ And the LORD said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp. ³⁶ And all the congregation brought him without the camp,

and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Moses.

Fringes on Garments

³⁷ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ³⁸ Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments,^b throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue: ³⁹ and it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ye seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to go a whoring: ⁴⁰ that ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God. ⁴¹ *I am* the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: *I am* the LORD your God.

Korah's Rebellion

16 Now Korah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, and Dathan and Abi'ram, the sons of Eli'ab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took *men*: ² and they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, famous in the congregation, men of renown: ³ and they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said unto them, *Ye take* too much upon you, seeing all the congregation *are* holy, every one of them, and the LORD is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the LORD? ⁴ And when Moses heard *it*, he fell upon his face: ⁵ and he spake unto Korah and unto all his company, saying, Even tomorrow the LORD will show who *are* his, and *who is* holy; and will cause *him* to come near unto him: even *him* whom he hath chosen will he cause to come near unto him. ⁶ This do; Take you censers, Korah, and all his company; ⁷ and put fire therein, and put incense in them before the LORD tomorrow: and it shall be *that* the man whom the LORD doth choose, he *shall be* holy: *ye take* too much upon you, ye sons of Levi. ⁸ And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi: ⁹ *seemeth it but* a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near

^a 15:27-28 Lev. 4:27-31. ^b 15:38 Deut. 22:12.

to himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them?

¹⁰ And he hath brought thee near *to him*, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also?

¹¹ For which cause *both* thou and all thy company *are* gathered together against the LORD: and what *is* Aaron, that ye murmur against him?

¹² And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abi'ram, the sons of Eli'ab; which said, We will not come up: ¹³ *is it* a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou make thyself altogether a prince over us? ¹⁴ Moreover, thou hast not brought us into a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up.

¹⁵ And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the LORD, Respect not thou their offering: I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

¹⁶ And Moses said unto Korah, Be thou and all thy company before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aaron, tomorrow: ¹⁷ and take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aaron, each *of you* his censer. ¹⁸ And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Moses and Aaron. ¹⁹ And Korah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.

²⁰ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, ²¹ Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume them in a moment.

²² And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation? ²³ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁴ Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abi'ram.

²⁵ And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Abi'ram; and the elders of Israel followed him. ²⁶ And he spake unto the congregation, saying, Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye be

consumed in all their sins. ²⁷ So they gat up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abi'ram, on every side: and Dathan and Abi'ram came out, and stood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.

²⁸ And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works; for *I have not done them* of mine own mind. ²⁹ If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men; *then* the LORD hath not sent me. ³⁰ But if the LORD make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that *appertain* unto them, and they go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD.

³¹ And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that *was* under them: ³² and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that *appertained* unto Korah, and all *their* goods. ³³ They, and all that *appertained* to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation. ³⁴ And all Israel that *were* round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up *also*. ³⁵ And there came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense.

³⁶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ³⁷ Speak unto Ele-a'zar the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for they are hallowed. ³⁸ The censers of these sinners against their own souls, let them make them broad plates *for* a covering of the altar: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed: and they shall be a sign unto the children of Israel. ³⁹ And Ele-a'zar the priest took the brazen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they were made broad *plates for* a covering of the altar: ⁴⁰ *to be* a memorial unto the children of Israel, that no stranger, which *is* not of the seed of Aaron, come near to offer incense before the LORD; that he be not as Korah, and as his company: as the LORD said to him by the hand of Moses.

⁴¹ But on the morrow all the congregation of the children of Israel murmured

against Moses and against Aaron, saying, Ye have killed the people of the LORD.

⁴² And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation: and, behold, the cloud covered it, and the glory of the LORD appeared. ⁴³ And Moses and Aaron came before the tabernacle of the congregation. ⁴⁴ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ⁴⁵ Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. And they fell upon their faces. ⁴⁶ And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them: for there is wrath gone out from the LORD; the plague is begun. ⁴⁷ And Aaron took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people. ⁴⁸ And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed. ⁴⁹ Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, besides them that died about the matter of Korah. ⁵⁰ And Aaron returned unto Moses unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed.

Aaron's Rod

17 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of *their* fathers, of all their princes according to the house of their fathers, twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod. ³ And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod *shall be* for the head of the house of their fathers. ⁴ And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony, where I will meet with you. ⁵ And it shall come to pass, *that* the man's rod, whom I shall choose, shall blossom: and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Israel, whereby they murmur against you. ⁶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and every one of their princes gave him a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, *even* twelve rods: and the rod of Aaron *was* among their rods. ⁷ And

Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in the tabernacle of witness.

⁸ And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses went into the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded almonds. ⁹ And Moses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Israel: and they looked, and took every man his rod. ¹⁰ And the LORD said unto Moses, Bring Aaron's rod again before the testimony,^a to be kept for a token against the rebels; and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not. ¹¹ And Moses did *so*: as the LORD commanded him, so did he.

¹² And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish. ¹³ Whosoever cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: shall we be consumed with dying?

Provision for the Priests and Levites

18 And the LORD said unto Aaron, Thou and thy sons and thy father's house with thee shall bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood. ² And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be joined unto thee, and minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee *shall minister* before the tabernacle of witness. ³ And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye also, die. ⁴ And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle: and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you. ⁵ And ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar; that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Israel. ⁶ And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel: to you *they are given as* a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation. ⁷ Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and within the veil; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office

^a 17:8-10 Heb. 9:4.

unto you as a service of gift: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Behold, I also have given thee the charge of mine heave offerings of all the hallowed things of the children of Israel; unto thee have I given them by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, by an ordinance for ever. ⁹ This shall be thine of the most holy things, *reserved* from the fire: every oblation of theirs, every meat offering of theirs, and every sin offering of theirs, and every trespass offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, *shall be* most holy for thee and for thy sons. ¹⁰ In the most holy *place* shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto thee. ¹¹ And this *is* thine; the heave offering of their gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it. ¹² All the best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee. ¹³ And whatsoever is first ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it. ¹⁴ Every thing devoted^a in Israel shall be thine. ¹⁵ Every thing that openeth the matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, *whether it be* of men or beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless the firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem. ¹⁶ And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, which *is* twenty gerahs. ¹⁷ But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they *are* holy: thou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat *for* an offering made by fire, for a sweet savor unto the LORD. ¹⁸ And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the wave breast and as the right shoulder are thine. ¹⁹ All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: it *is* a covenant of salt for ever before the LORD unto thee and to thy

seed with thee. ²⁰ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: I *am* thy part and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

²¹ And, behold, I have given the children of Levi all the tenth^b in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, *even* the service of the tabernacle of the congregation. ²² Neither must the children of Israel henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, lest they bear sin, and die. ²³ But the Levites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations, that among the children of Israel they have no inheritance. ²⁴ But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer *as* a heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.

²⁵ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁶ Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up a heave offering of it for the LORD, *even* a tenth *part* of the tithe. ²⁷ And *this* your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though *it were* the corn of the threshingfloor, and as the fulness of the winepress. ²⁸ Thus ye also shall offer a heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Israel; and ye shall give thereof the LORD's heave offering to Aaron the priest. ²⁹ Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the best thereof, *even* the hallowed part thereof out of it. ³⁰ Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the threshingfloor, and as the increase of the winepress. ³¹ And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it *is* your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the congregation. ³² And ye shall bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye pollute the holy things of the children of Israel, lest ye die.

^a 18:14 Lev. 27:28. ^b 18:21 Lev. 27:30-33; Deut. 14:22-29.

The Purification of the Unclean

19 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, ² This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer without spot, wherein *is* no blemish, *and* upon which never came yoke. ³ And ye shall give her unto Ele-a'zar the priest, that he may bring her forth without the camp, and *one* shall slay her before his face: ⁴ and Ele-a'zar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times. ⁵ And *one* shall burn the heifer in his sight; her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn: ⁶ and the priest shall take cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast *it* into the midst of the burning of the heifer. ⁷ Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even. ⁸ And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even. ⁹ And a man *that is* clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer, and lay *them* up without the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel for a water of separation: *it is* a purification for sin.^a ¹⁰ And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.

¹¹ He that toucheth the dead body of any man shall be unclean seven days. ¹² He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean. ¹³ Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, defileth the tabernacle of the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel: because the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; his uncleanness *is* yet upon him.

¹⁴ This *is* the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that come into the tent, and all that *is* in the tent, shall be unclean seven

days. ¹⁵ And every open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, *is* unclean. ¹⁶ And whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven days. ¹⁷ And for an unclean *person* they shall take of the ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and running water shall be put thereto in a vessel: ¹⁸ and a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip *it* in the water, and sprinkle *it* upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave: ¹⁹ and the clean *person* shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day: and on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.

²⁰ But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath defiled the sanctuary of the LORD: the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him; he *is* unclean. ²¹ And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even. ²² And whatsoever the unclean *person* toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that toucheth *it* shall be unclean until even.

Water from the Rock

20 Then came the children of Israel, *even* the whole congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first month; and the people abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there.

² And there was no water for the congregation: and they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron. ³ And the people chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died when our brethren died before the LORD! ⁴ And why have ye brought up the congregation of the LORD into this wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there? ⁵ And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? *it is* no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither *is* there any water to drink. ⁶ And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tab-

^a 19:9 Heb. 9:13.

ernacle of the congregation, and they fell upon their faces: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto them. ⁷ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ⁸ Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink. ⁹ And Moses took the rod from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

¹⁰ And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock? ¹¹ And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice: and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts *also*. ¹² And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye believed me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them. ¹³ This *is* the water of Mer'ibah;^{1*} because the children of Israel strove with the LORD, and he was sanctified in them.^a

Edom Refuses Passage to Israel

¹⁴ And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of Edom, Thus saith thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the travail that hath befallen us: ¹⁵ how our fathers went down into Egypt, and we have dwelt in Egypt a long time; and the Egyptians vexed us, and our fathers: ¹⁶ and when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we *are* in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border. ¹⁷ Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink *of* the water of the wells: we will go by the king's *high* way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders. ¹⁸ And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword. ¹⁹ And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go by the high way: and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, then I will pay for it: I will only, without *doing* any thing *else*,

go through on my feet. ²⁰ And he said, Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand. ²¹ Thus Edom refused to give Israel passage through his border: wherefore Israel turned away from him.

Aaron Dies on Mount Hor

²² And the children of Israel, *even* the whole congregation, journeyed from Kadesh, and came unto mount Hor. ²³ And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the land of Edom, saying, ²⁴ Aaron shall be gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel, because ye rebelled against my word at the water of Mer'ibah. ²⁵ Take Aaron and Ele-a'zar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor: ²⁶ and strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Ele-a'zar his son: and Aaron shall be gathered *unto his people*, and shall die there. ²⁷ And Moses did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation. ²⁸ And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Ele-a'zar his son; and Aaron died there in the top of the mount:^b and Moses and Ele-a'zar came down from the mount. ²⁹ And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aaron thirty days, *even* all the house of Israel.

The Canaanites Attack Israel

21 And *when* king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Israel came^c by the way of the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took *some* of them prisoners. ² And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their cities. ³ And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place Hormah.²

The Fiery Serpents

⁴ And they journeyed from mount Hor by the way of the Red sea, to compass the land of Edom:^d and the soul of the people was much discouraged because of the way. ⁵ And the people spake against God, and

¹ 20:13 *That is*, Strife. ² 21:3 *That is*, Utter destruction.

^a 20:2-13 Ex. 17:1-7. ^b 20:28 Num. 33:38; Deut. 10:6. ^c 21:1 Num. 33:40. ^d 21:4 Deut. 2:1.

against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for *there is no bread, neither is there any water; and our soul loatheth this light bread.* ⁶ And the LORD sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died. ⁷ Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people. ⁸ And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live. ⁹ And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole;^a and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

The Israelites Journey around Moab

10 And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in Oboth. ¹¹ And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at Ije-ab'arim, in the wilderness which *is before Moab, toward the sunrising.* ¹² From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zared. ¹³ From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which *is in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon is the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites.* ¹⁴ Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD,

What he did in the Red sea,
and in the brooks of Arnon,

¹⁵ and at the stream of the brooks
that goeth down to the dwelling of Ar,
and lieth upon the border of Moab.

16 And from thence *they went to Beer: that is the well whereof the LORD spake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will give them water.* ¹⁷ Then Israel sang this song,

Spring up, O well;
sing ye unto it:

¹⁸ the princes digged the well,
the nobles of the people digged it,
by the *direction of the lawgiver, with their staves.*

And from the wilderness *they went to Matta'nah:* ¹⁹ and from Matta'nah to Naha'li-el: and from Naha'li-el to Bamoth: ²⁰ and from Bamoth *in the valley,*

that *is in the country of Moab, to the top of Pisgah, which looketh toward Jeshi'mon.*

Israel Conquers Sihon

(Deut. 2:26-37)

21 And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying, ²² Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink *of the waters of the well: but we will go along by the king's high way, until we be past thy borders.* ²³ And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: and he came to Jahaz, and fought against Israel. ²⁴ And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon *was strong.* ²⁵ And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof. ²⁶ For Heshbon *was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon.* ²⁷ Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say,

Come into Heshbon,
let the city of Sihon be built and prepared:

²⁸ for there is a fire gone out of Heshbon,
a flame from the city of Sihon:
it hath consumed Ar of Moab,
and the lords of the high places of Arnon.

²⁹ Woe to thee, Moab!
Thou art undone, O people of Chemosh:

he hath given his sons that escaped,
and his daughters, into captivity
unto Sihon king of the Amorites.

³⁰ We have shot at them;
Heshbon is perished even unto Dibon,
and we have laid them waste even unto Nophah,
which *reacheth* unto Me'deba.

Israel Conquers Og of Bashan

(Deut. 3:1-11)

31 Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites. ³² And Moses sent to spy out Jaa'zer, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that *were there.* ³³ And they turned and went up

^a 21:9 Jn. 3:14.

by the way of Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle at Ed're-i. ³⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. ³⁵ So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

Balak Sends for Balaam

22 And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the plains of Moab on this side Jordan by Jericho. ² And Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites. ³ And Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they *were* many: and Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel. ⁴ And Moab said unto the elders of Mid'i-an, Now shall this company lick up all *that are* round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor was king of the Moabites at that time. ⁵ He sent messengers therefore unto Ba'laam the son of Be'or to Pethor, which *is* by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: Behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me: ⁶ come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people; for they *are* too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, *that* we may smite them, and *that* I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blestest *is* blessed, and he whom thou curstest is cursed.

⁷ And the elders of Moab and the elders of Mid'i-an departed with the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Ba'laam, and spake unto him the words of Balak. ⁸ And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me: and the princes of Moab abode with Ba'laam. ⁹ And God came unto Ba'laam, and said, What men *are* these with thee? ¹⁰ And Ba'laam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, *saying*, ¹¹ Behold, *there is* a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out. ¹² And God said unto Ba'laam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not

curse the people: for they *are* blessed. ¹³ And Ba'laam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you. ¹⁴ And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Ba'laam refuseth to come with us.

¹⁵ And Balak sent yet again princes, more, and more honorable than they. ¹⁶ And they came to Ba'laam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me: ¹⁷ for I will promote thee unto very great honor, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people. ¹⁸ And Ba'laam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more. ¹⁹ Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say unto me more. ²⁰ And God came unto Ba'laam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, *and* go with them; but yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

The Angel and Balaam's Ass

²¹ And Ba'laam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab. ²² And God's anger was kindled because he went: and the angel of the LORD stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants *were* with him. ²³ And the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Ba'laam smote the ass, to turn her into the way. ²⁴ But the angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall *being* on this side, and a wall on that side. ²⁵ And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Ba'laam's foot against the wall: and he smote her again. ²⁶ And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where *was* no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left. ²⁷ And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she fell down under Ba'laam: and Ba'laam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff. ²⁸ And the LORD opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Ba'laam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast

smitten me these three times? ²⁹ And Ba'laam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now would I kill thee. ³⁰ And the ass said unto Ba'laam, Am not I thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever since *I was* thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

³¹ Then the LORD opened the eyes of Ba'laam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed down his head, and fell flat on his face. ³² And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? Behold, I went out to withstand thee, because *thy* way is perverse before me: ³³ and the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive. ³⁴ And Ba'laam said unto the angel of the LORD, I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it displease thee, I will get me back again. ³⁵ And the angel of the LORD said unto Ba'laam, Go with the men: but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Ba'laam went with the princes of Balak.

³⁶ And when Balak heard that Ba'laam was come, he went out to meet him unto a city of Moab, which *is* in the border of Arnon, which *is* in the utmost coast. ³⁷ And Balak said unto Ba'laam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed to promote thee to honor? ³⁸ And Ba'laam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to say any thing? the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak. ³⁹ And Ba'laam went with Balak, and they came unto Kir'jath-hu-zoth. ⁴⁰ And Balak offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Ba'laam, and to the princes that *were* with him.

Balaam Blesses Israel

⁴¹ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took Ba'laam, and brought him up into the high places of Ba'al, that thence he might see the utmost *part* of the people. ¹ And Ba'laam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven oxen and seven rams. ² And Balak did as Ba'laam had spoken; and Balak and Ba'laam offered on *every* altar a bullock and a ram. ³ And

Ba'laam said unto Balak, Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go: peradventure the LORD will come to meet me; and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And he went to a high place. ⁴ And God met Ba'laam: and he said unto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon *every* altar a bullock and a ram. ⁵ And the LORD put a word in Ba'laam's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak. ⁶ And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab. ⁷ And he took up his parable, and said,

Balak the king of Moab hath brought me from Aram,
out of the mountains of the east,
saying,

Come, curse me Jacob,
and come, defy Israel.

⁸ How shall I curse, *whom* God hath not cursed?

Or how shall I defy, *whom* the LORD hath not defied?

⁹ For from the top of the rocks I see him,
and from the hills I behold him:
lo, the people shall dwell alone,
and shall not be reckoned among the nations.

¹⁰ Who can count the dust of Jacob,
and the number of the fourth *part* of Israel?

Let me die the death of the righteous,
and let my last end be like his!

¹¹ And Balak said unto Ba'laam, What hast thou done unto me? I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed *them* altogether. ¹² And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

¹³ And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence. ¹⁴ And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of Pisgah, and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on *every* altar. ¹⁵ And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet *the* LORD yonder. ¹⁶ And the LORD met Ba'laam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Balak, and say thus. ¹⁷ And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him,

What hath the LORD spoken? ¹⁸ And he took up his parable, and said,

Rise up, Balak, and hear;
hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor:
¹⁹ God *is* not a man, that he should lie;
neither the son of man, that he should
repent:

hath he said, and shall he not do *it*?
Or hath he spoken, and shall he not
make it good?

²⁰ Behold, I have received *command-*
ment to bless:
and he hath blessed; and I cannot
reverse it.

²¹ He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob,
neither hath he seen perverseness in
Israel:
the LORD his God *is* with him,
and the shout of a king *is* among them.

²² God brought them out of Egypt;
he hath as it were the strength of a
unicorn.

²³ Surely *there is* no enchantment
against Jacob,
neither *is there* any divination against
Israel:
according to this time it shall be said
of Jacob and of Israel,
What hath God wrought!

²⁴ Behold, the people shall rise up as a
great lion,
and lift up himself as a young lion:
he shall not lie down until he eat *of*
the prey,
and drink the blood of the slain.

²⁵ And Balak said unto Ba'laam,
Neither curse them at all, nor bless them
at all. ²⁶ But Ba'laam answered and said
unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, All
that the LORD speaketh, that I must do?
²⁷ And Balak said unto Ba'laam, Come,
I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another
place; peradventure it will please God
that thou mayest curse me them from
thence. ²⁸ And Balak brought Ba'laam
unto the top of Pe'or, that looketh toward
Jeshi'mon. ²⁹ And Ba'laam said unto
Balak, Build me here seven altars, and
prepare me here seven bullocks and seven
rams. ³⁰ And Balak did as Ba'laam had
said, and offered a bullock and a ram on
every altar.

24 And when Ba'laam saw that it
pleased the LORD to bless Israel, he
went not, as at other times, to seek for en-
chantments, but he set his face toward the
wilderness. ² And Ba'laam lifted up his

eyes, and he saw Israel abiding *in his tents*
according to their tribes; and the Spirit of
God came upon him. ³ And he took up
his parable, and said,

Ba'laam the son of Be'or hath said,
and the man whose eyes are open
hath said:

⁴ he hath said, *which* heard the words
of God,
which saw the vision of the Almighty,
falling *into a trance*, but having his
eyes open:

⁵ How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob,
and thy tabernacles, O Israel!

⁶ As the valleys are they spread forth,
as gardens by the river's side,
as the trees of lignaloës which the
LORD hath planted,
and as cedar trees beside the waters.

⁷ He shall pour the water out of his
buckets,
and his seed *shall be* in many waters,
and his king shall be higher than
Agag,
and his kingdom shall be exalted.

⁸ God brought him forth out of Egypt;
he hath as it were the strength of a
unicorn:

he shall eat up the nations his enemies,
and shall break their bones,
and pierce *them* through with his
arrows.

⁹ He couched, he lay down as a lion,
and as a great lion: who shall stir him
up?^a

Blessed *is* he that blesseth thee,
and cursed *is* he that curseth thee.^b

Balaam's Prophecy

¹⁰ And Balak's anger was kindled
against Ba'laam, and he smote his hands
together: and Balak said unto Ba'laam, I
called thee to curse mine enemies, and,
behold, thou hast altogether blessed *them*
these three times. ¹¹ Therefore now flee
thou to thy place: I thought to promote
thee unto great honor; but, lo, the LORD
hath kept thee back from honor. ¹² And
Ba'laam said unto Balak, Spake I not also
to thy messengers which thou sentest unto
me, saying, ¹³ If Balak would give me his
house full of silver and gold, I cannot go
beyond the commandment of the LORD,
to do *either* good or bad of mine own
mind; *but* what the LORD saith, that will
I speak? ¹⁴ And now, behold, I go unto
my people: come *therefore*, and I will ad-
vertise thee what this people shall do to

thy people in the latter days. ¹⁵ And he took up his parable, and said,

Ba'laam the son of Be'or hath said,
and the man whose eyes are open
hath said:

¹⁶ he hath said, which heard the words
of God,
and knew the knowledge of the Most
High,
*which saw the vision of the Almighty,
falling into a trance, but having his
eyes open:*

¹⁷ I shall see him, but not now:
I shall behold him, but not nigh:
there shall come a Star out of Jacob,
and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel,
and shall smite the corners of Moab,
and destroy all the children of Sheth.*

¹⁸ And Edom shall be a possession,
Se'ir also shall be a possession for his
enemies;
and Israel shall do valiantly.

¹⁹ Out of Jacob shall come he that shall
have dominion,
and shall destroy him that remaineth
of the city.

²⁰ And when he looked on Am'alek, he
took up his parable, and said,
Am'alek *was* the first of the nations;
but his latter end *shall be* that he
perish for ever.

²¹ And he looked on the Kenites, and
took up his parable, and said,
Strong is thy dwelling place,
and thou putttest thy nest in a rock.

²² Nevertheless the Kenite shall be
wasted,
until Asshur shall carry thee away
captive.

²³ And he took up his parable, and
said,
Alas, who shall live when God doeth
this!

²⁴ And ships *shall come* from the coast
of Chittim,
and shall afflict Asshur, and shall
afflict Eber,
and he also shall perish for ever.

²⁵ And Ba'laam rose up, and went and
returned to his place: and Balak also went
his way.

Israel Worships Baal-peor

25 And Israel abode in Shittim, and
the people began to commit whore-
dom with the daughters of Moab. ² And

they called the people unto the sacrifices
of their gods: and the people did eat, and
bowed down to their gods. ³ And Israel
joined himself unto Ba'al-pe'or: and the
anger of the LORD was kindled against
Israel. ⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses,
Take all the heads of the people, and hang
them up before the LORD against the sun,
that the fierce anger of the LORD may be
turned away from Israel. ⁵ And Moses
said unto the judges of Israel, Slay ye
every one his men that were joined unto
Ba'al-pe'or.

⁶ And, behold, one of the children of
Israel came and brought unto his brethren
a Mid'i-anitish woman in the sight of
Moses, and in the sight of all the congre-
gation of the children of Israel, who *were*
weeping *before* the door of the tabernacle
of the congregation. ⁷ And when Phin'e-
has, the son of Ele-a'zar, the son of Aaron
the priest, saw *it*, he rose up from among
the congregation, and took a javelin in his
hand; ⁸ and he went after the man of
Israel into the tent, and thrust both of
them through, the man of Israel, and the
woman through her belly. So the plague
was stayed from the children of Israel.
⁹ And those that died in the plague were
twenty and four thousand.

¹⁰ And the LORD spake unto Moses,
saying, ¹¹ Phin'ehas, the son of Ele-a'zar,
the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned
my wrath away from the children of Is-
rael, while he was zealous for my sake
among them, that I consumed not the chil-
dren of Israel in my jealousy. ¹² Where-
fore say, Behold, I give unto him my
covenant of peace: ¹³ and he shall have
it, and his seed after him, *even* the cove-
nant of an everlasting priesthood; because
he was zealous for his God, and made an
atonement for the children of Israel.

¹⁴ Now the name of the Israelite that
was slain, *even* that was slain with the
Mid'i-anitish woman, *was* Zimri, the son
of Salu, a prince of a chief house among
the Simeonites. ¹⁵ And the name of the
Mid'i-anitish woman that was slain *was*
Cozbi, the daughter of Zur; he was head
over a people, *and* of a chief house in
Mid'i-an.

¹⁶ And the LORD spake unto Moses,
saying, ¹⁷ Vex the Mid'i-anites, and
smite them: ¹⁸ for they vex you with their
wiles, wherewith they have beguiled you
in the matter of Pe'or, and in the matter of
Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Mid'i-
an, their sister, which was slain in the day
of the plague for Pe'or's sake.

The Numbering of Israel in Moab

26 And it came to pass after the plague, that the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Ele-a'zar the son of Aaron the priest, saying, ² Take the sum^a of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in Israel. ³ And Moses and Ele-a'zar the priest spake with them in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying, ⁴ Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt.

⁵ Reuben, the eldest son of Israel: the children of Reuben; Hanoch, of whom cometh the family of the Ha'nochites: of Pallu, the family of the Pal'lu-ites: ⁶ of Hezron, the family of the Hez'ronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites. ⁷ These are the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty. ⁸ And the sons of Pallu; Eli'ab. ⁹ And the sons of Eli'ab; Nem'u-el, and Dathan, and Abi'ram. This is that Dathan and Abi'ram, which were famous in the congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the LORD: ¹⁰ and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men: and they became a sign. ¹¹ Notwithstanding the children of Korah died not.

¹² The sons of Simeon after their families: of Nem'u-el, the family of the Nem'u-elites: of Jamin, the family of the Ja'minites: of Jachin, the family of the Ja'chinites: ¹³ of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites: of Sha'ul, the family of the Sha'ulites. ¹⁴ These are the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

¹⁵ The children of Gad after their families: of Zephon, the family of the Ze'phonites: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the Shunites: ¹⁶ of Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of Eri, the family of the Erites: ¹⁷ of Arod, the family of the Ar'odites: of Ar'eli, the family of the Ar'elites. ¹⁸ These are the families of the children

of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

¹⁹ The sons of Judah were Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. ²⁰ And the sons of Judah after their families were; of Shelah, the family of the She'lanites: of Pharez, the family of the Pharzites: of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites. ²¹ And the sons of Pharez were; of Hezron, the family of the Hez'ronites: of Hamul, the family of the Ha'mulites. ²² These are the families of Judah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

²³ Of the sons of Is'sachar after their families: of Tola, the family of the To'laites: of Pu'a, the family of the Punites: ²⁴ of Jashub, the family of the Ja'shubites: of Shimron, the family of the Shim'ronites. ²⁵ These are the families of Is'sachar according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

²⁶ Of the sons of Zeb'ulun after their families: of Sered, the family of the Sardites: of Elon, the family of the E'lonites: of Jah'leel, the family of the Jah'leelites. ²⁷ These are the families of the Zeb'ulunites according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

²⁸ The sons of Joseph after their families were Manas'seh and E'phra-im. ²⁹ Of the sons of Manas'seh: of Machir, the family of the Ma'chirites: and Machir begat Gil'e-ad: of Gil'e-ad come the family of the Gil'e-adites. ³⁰ These are the sons of Gil'e-ad: of Je-e'zer, the family of the Je-e'zerites: of Helek, the family of the He'lekites: ³¹ and of As'ri-el, the family of the As'ri-elites: and of Shechem, the family of the She'chemites: ³² and of Shemi'da, the family of the Shemi'da-ites: and of Hephher, the family of the He'pherites. ³³ And Zelo'phehad the son of Hephher had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zelo'phehad were Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. ³⁴ These are the families of Manas'seh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

³⁵ These are the sons of E'phra-im after their families: of Shuthe'lah, the family of the Shu'thalhites: of Becher, the family of the Bachrites: of Tahan, the family of

^a 26:1-51 Num. 1:1-46.

the Ta'hanites. ³⁶ And these *are* the sons of Shuthe'lah: of Eran, the family of the E'ranites. ³⁷ These *are* the families of the sons of E'phra-im according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These *are* the sons of Joseph after their families.

³⁸ The sons of Benjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the Be'la-ites: of Ashbel, the family of the Ash'bel-ites: of Ahi'ram, the family of the Ahi'-ramites: ³⁹ of Shupham, the family of the Shu'phamites: of Hupham, the family of the Hu'phamites. ⁴⁰ And the sons of Bela were Ard and Na'aman: *of* Ard, the family of the Ardites: *and* of Na'aman, the family of the Na'amites. ⁴¹ These *are* the sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that were numbered of them *were* forty and five thousand and six hundred.

⁴² These *are* the sons of Dan after their families: of Shuham, the family of the Shu'hamites. These *are* the families of Dan after their families. ⁴³ All the families of the Shu'hamites, according to those that were numbered of them, *were* three-score and four thousand and four hundred.

⁴⁴ *Of* the children of Asher after their families: of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites: of Jes'u-i, the family of the Jes'u-ites: of Beri'ah, the family of the Beri'ites. ⁴⁵ *Of* the sons of Beri'ah: of Heber, the family of the He'berites: of Mal'chi-el, the family of the Mal'chi-elites. ⁴⁶ And the name of the daughter of Asher *was* Sarah. ⁴⁷ These *are* the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were numbered of them; *who were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

⁴⁸ *Of* the sons of Naph'tali after their families: of Jah'zeel, the family of the Jah'zeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites: ⁴⁹ of Jezer, the family of the Jez'erites: of Shillem, the family of the Shi'l'emites. ⁵⁰ These *are* the families of Naph'tali according to their families: and they that were numbered of them *were* forty and five thousand and four hundred.

⁵¹ These *were* the numbered of the children of Israel, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

The Land to Be Divided by Lot

⁵² And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ⁵³ Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names. ⁵⁴ To many thou

shalt give the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt give the less inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were numbered of him. ⁵⁵ Notwithstanding the land shall be divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit. ⁵⁶ According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few.^a

The Tribe of Levi

⁵⁷ And these *are* they that were numbered of the Levites after their families: of Gershon, the family of the Ger'shon-ites: of Kohath, the family of the Ko'hathites: of Mera'ri, the family of the Mera'rites. ⁵⁸ These *are* the families of the Levites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the He'bronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the Ko'rathites. And Kohath begat Amram. ⁵⁹ And the name of Amram's wife *was* Joch'ebed, the daughter of Levi, whom *her mother* bare to Levi in Egypt: and she bare unto Amram, Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister. ⁶⁰ And unto Aaron *was* born Nadab and Abi'hu, Ele-a'zar and Ith'amar.^b ⁶¹ And Nadab and Abi'hu died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.^c ⁶² And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upward: for they were not numbered among the children of Israel, because there was no inheritance given them among the children of Israel.

Only Caleb and Joshua Survive

⁶³ These *are* they that were numbered by Moses and Ele-a'zar the priest, who numbered the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho. ⁶⁴ But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Si'nai. ⁶⁵ For the LORD had said of them, They shall surely die in the wilderness.^d And there was not left a man of them, save Caleb the son of Jephun'neh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

The Request of Zelophehad's Daughters

27 Then came the daughters of Zelo'-phehad, the son of Hephher, the son of Gil'e-ad, the son of Machir, the son of

^a 26:52-56 Num. 34:13; Josh. 14:1-2. ^b 26:60 Num. 3:2. ^c 26:61 Lev. 10:1-2; Num. 3:4.

^d 26:65 Num. 14:26-35.

Manas'seh, of the families of Manas'seh the son of Joseph: and these *are* the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah. ² And they stood before Moses, and before Ele-a'zar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, *by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying, ³ Our father died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD in the company of Korah; but died in his own sin, and had no sons. ⁴ Why should the name of our father be done away from among his family, because he hath no son? Give unto us *therefore* a possession among the brethren of our father.

⁵ And Moses brought their cause before the LORD. ⁶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ⁷ The daughters of Zelo'phead speak right: thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.^a ⁸ And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter. ⁹ And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren. ¹⁰ And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren. ¹¹ And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Israel a statute of judgment, as the LORD commanded Moses.

Moses Appoints Joshua as His Successor

¹² And the LORD said unto Moses, Get thee up into this mount Ab'arim, and see the land which I have given unto the children of Israel. ¹³ And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered. ¹⁴ For ye rebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their eyes:^b that *is* the water of Mer'ibah in Kadesh in the wilderness of Zin. ¹⁵ And Moses spake unto the LORD, saying, ¹⁶ Let the LORD, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation, ¹⁷ which may go

out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not as sheep which have no shepherd. ¹⁸ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua^c the son of Nun, a man in whom *is* the spirit, and lay thine hand upon him; ¹⁹ and set him before Ele-a'zar the priest, and before all the congregation; and give him a charge in their sight. ²⁰ And thou shalt put *some* of thine honor upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient. ²¹ And he shall stand before Ele-a'zar the priest, who shall ask *counsel* for him after the judgment of Urim^d before the LORD: at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, *both* he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation. ²² And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Ele-a'zar the priest, and before all the congregation: ²³ and he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge,^e as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

The Daily Offerings

(Ex. 29:38-46)

28 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My offering, *and* my bread for my sacrifices made by fire, *for* a sweet savor unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season. ³ And thou shalt say unto them, This *is* the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; two lambs of the first year without spot day by day, *for* a continual burnt offering. ⁴ The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer at even; ⁵ and a tenth *part* of an ephah of flour for a meat offering, mingled with the fourth *part* of a hin of beaten oil. ⁶ *It is* a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount Si'nai for a sweet savor, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD. ⁷ And the drink offering thereof *shall be* the fourth *part* of a hin for the one lamb: in the holy *place* shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the LORD *for* a drink offering. ⁸ And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer *it*, a sacrifice

^a 27:7 Num. 36:2. ^b 27:12-14 Deut. 3:23-27; 32:48-52. ^c 27:18 Ex. 24:13.

^d 27:21 Ex. 28:30; 1 Sam. 28:6. ^e 27:23 Deut. 31:23.

made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the LORD.

The Sabbath and Monthly Offerings

9 And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof: ¹⁰ *this is* the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.^a

11 And in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot; ¹² and three tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram; ¹³ and a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil *for* a meat offering unto one lamb; *for* a burnt offering of a sweet savor, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD. ¹⁴ And their drink offerings shall be half a hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third *part* of a hin unto a ram, and a fourth *part* of a hin unto a lamb: *this is* the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year. ¹⁵ And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering unto the LORD shall be offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

The Offerings at the Appointed Feasts

(Lev. 23:1-44)

16 And in the fourteenth day of the first month *is* the passover of the LORD.^b ¹⁷ And in the fifteenth day of this month *is* the feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.^c ¹⁸ In the first day *shall be* a holy convocation; ye shall do no manner of servile work *therein*: ¹⁹ but ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire *for* a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: they shall be unto you without blemish. ²⁰ And their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil: three tenth deals shall ye offer *for* a bullock, and two tenth deals *for* a ram; ²¹ a several tenth deal shalt thou offer *for* every lamb, throughout the seven lambs: ²² and one goat *for* a sin offering, to make an atonement *for* you. ²³ Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which *is* *for* a continual burnt offering.

²⁴ After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the LORD: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering. ²⁵ And on the seventh day ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

²⁶ Also in the day of the firstfruits, when ye bring a new meat offering unto the LORD, after your weeks *be out*,^d ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: ²⁷ but ye shall offer the burnt offering *for* a sweet savor unto the LORD; two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year; ²⁸ and their meat offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram, ²⁹ a several tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs; ³⁰ and one kid of the goats, to make an atonement *for* you. ³¹ Ye shall offer *them* beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, (they shall be unto you without blemish,) and their drink offerings.

29 And in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you. ² And ye shall offer a burnt offering *for* a sweet savor unto the LORD; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without blemish: ³ and their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals *for* a bullock, and two tenth deals *for* a ram, ⁴ and one tenth deal *for* one lamb, throughout the seven lambs: ⁵ and one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering, to make an atonement *for* you: ⁶ beside the burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and the daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their drink offerings, according unto their manner, *for* a sweet savor, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

⁷ And ye shall have on the tenth day of this seventh month a holy convocation; and ye shall afflict your souls:^e ye shall not do any work *therein*: ⁸ but ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD *for* a sweet savor; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year; they shall be unto you without blemish. ⁹ And their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled

^a 28:9-10 Mt. 12:5. ^b 28:16 Ex. 12:1-13; Deut. 16:1-2. ^c 28:17-25 Ex. 12:14-20; 23:15; 34:18; Deut. 16:3-8. ^d 28:26-31 Ex. 23:16; 34:22; Deut. 16:9-12. ^e 29:7-11 Lev. 16:29-34.

with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, *and* two tenth deals to one ram, ¹⁰ a several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs: ¹¹ one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside the sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their drink offerings.

12 And on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days:^a ¹³ and ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the LORD; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year; they shall be without blemish: ¹⁴ and their meat offering *shall be* of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth deals to each ram of the two rams, ¹⁵ and a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs: ¹⁶ and one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

17 And on the second day *ye shall offer* twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot: ¹⁸ and their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner: ¹⁹ and one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering thereof, and their drink offerings.

20 And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish: ²¹ and their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner: ²² and one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

23 And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish: ²⁴ their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner: ²⁵ and one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

26 And on the fifth day nine bullocks,

two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without spot: ²⁷ and their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner: ²⁸ and one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

29 And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish: ³⁰ and their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner: ³¹ and one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

32 And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish: ³³ and their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner: ³⁴ and one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

35 On the eighth day ye shall have a solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work *therein*: ³⁶ but ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the LORD: one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish: ³⁷ their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner: ³⁸ and one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

39 These *things* ye shall do unto the LORD in your set feasts, beside your vows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.

40 And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

The Law concerning Vows

30 And Moses spake unto the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded. ² If a man

^a 29:12-38 Ex. 23:16; 34:22; Deut. 16:13-15.

vow a vow unto the LORD, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.^a

³ If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and bind *herself* by a bond, *being* in her father's house in her youth; ⁴ and her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her; then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand. ⁵ But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth, not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand; and the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her. ⁶ And if she had at all a husband, when she vowed, or uttered aught out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul; ⁷ and her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard *it*: then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand. ⁸ But if her husband disallowed her on the day that he heard *it*, then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect; and the LORD shall forgive her. ⁹ But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her. ¹⁰ And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath; ¹¹ and her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her, *and* disallowed her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand. ¹² But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard *them*; *then* whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the LORD shall forgive her. ¹³ Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void. ¹⁴ But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which *are* upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard *them*. ¹⁵ But if he shall any ways make them void after that he hath heard *them*; then he shall bear her iniquity.

¹⁶ These *are* the statutes, which the

LORD commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, *being yet* in her youth in her father's house.

Israel Takes Vengeance on Midian

31 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Avenge the children of Israel of the Mid'i-anites: afterward shalt thou be gathered unto thy people. ³ And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Mid'i-anites, and avenge the LORD of Mid'i-an. ⁴ Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war. ⁵ So there were delivered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of *every* tribe, twelve thousand armed for war. ⁶ And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of *every* tribe, them and Phin'ehas the son of Ele-a'zar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to blow in his hand. ⁷ And they warred against the Mid'i-anites, as the LORD commanded Moses; and they slew all the males. ⁸ And they slew the kings of Mid'i-an, beside the rest of them that were slain; *namely*, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, five kings of Mid'i-an: Ba'laam also the son of Be'or they slew with the sword. ⁹ And the children of Israel took *all* the women of Mid'i-an captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods. ¹⁰ And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire. ¹¹ And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, *both* of men and of beasts. ¹² And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses and Ele-a'zar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the plains of Moab, which *are* by Jordan *near* Jericho.

¹³ And Moses, and Ele-a'zar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp. ¹⁴ And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, *with* the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the battle. ¹⁵ And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved all the women alive? ¹⁶ Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Ba'laam, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of Pe'or,^b and there

^a 30:2 Deut. 23:21-23; Mt. 5:33. ^b 31:16 Num. 25:1-9.

was a plague among the congregation of the LORD. ¹⁷ Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him. ¹⁸ But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves. ¹⁹ And do ye abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath touched any slain, purify *both* yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day. ²⁰ And purify all *your* raiment, and all that is made of skins, and all work of goats' hair, and all things made of wood.

The Division of the Booty

²¹ And Ele-a'zar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Moses; ²² only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead, ²³ every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make it go through the fire, and it shall be clean: nevertheless it shall be purified with the water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make go through the water. ²⁴ And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

²⁵ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁶ Take the sum of the prey that was taken, *both* of man and of beast, thou, and Ele-a'zar the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation: ²⁷ and divide the prey into two parts; between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation. ²⁸ And levy a tribute unto the LORD of the men of war which went out to battle: one soul of five hundred, *both* of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep: ²⁹ take *it* of their half, and give *it* unto Ele-a'zar the priest, for a heave offering of the LORD. ³⁰ And of the children of Israel's half, thou shalt take one portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the flocks, of all manner of beasts, and give them unto the Levites, which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD. ³¹ And Moses and Ele-a'zar the priest did as the LORD commanded Moses.

³² And the booty, *being* the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep, ³³ and threescore and twelve thousand beeves, ³⁴ and threescore and one thousand asses,

³⁵ and thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him. ³⁶ And the half, *which* was the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep: ³⁷ and the LORD's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen. ³⁸ And the beeves *were* thirty and six thousand; of which the LORD's tribute was threescore and twelve. ³⁹ And the asses *were* thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the LORD's tribute was threescore and one. ⁴⁰ And the persons *were* sixteen thousand; of which the LORD's tribute was thirty and two persons. ⁴¹ And Moses gave the tribute, *which* was the LORD's heave offering, unto Ele-a'zar the priest, as the LORD commanded Moses.

⁴² And of the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided from the men that warred, ⁴³ (now the half *that pertained unto* the congregation was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand and seven thousand and five hundred sheep, ⁴⁴ and thirty and six thousand beeves, ⁴⁵ and thirty thousand asses and five hundred, ⁴⁶ and sixteen thousand persons,) ⁴⁷ even of the children of Israel's half, Moses took one portion of fifty, *both* of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

⁴⁸ And the officers which *were* over thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near unto Moses: ⁴⁹ and they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which *are* under our charge, and there lacketh not one man of us. ⁵⁰ We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath gotten, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, earrings, and tablets, to make an atonement for our souls before the LORD. ⁵¹ And Moses and Ele-a'zar the priest took the gold of them, *even* all wrought jewels. ⁵² And all the gold of the offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels. ⁵³ (For the men of war had taken spoil, every man for himself.) ⁵⁴ And Moses and Ele-a'zar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, for a memorial for the children of Israel before the LORD.

Reuben, Gad, and Half of Manasseh
Settle East of the Jordan

(Deut. 3:12-22)

32 Now the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of Jazer, and the land of Gil'e-ad, that, behold, the place *was* a place for cattle; ² the children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Ele-a'zar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying, ³ At'aroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Ele-a'leh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and Be'on, ⁴ *even* the country which the LORD smote before the congregation of Israel, *is* a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle: ⁵ wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, *and* bring us not over Jordan.

⁶ And Moses said unto the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here? ⁷ And wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them? ⁸ Thus did your fathers, when I sent them from Ka'desh-barne'a to see the land. ⁹ For when they went up unto the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.^a ¹⁰ And the LORD's anger was kindled the same time, and he sware, saying, ¹¹ Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not wholly followed me: ¹² save Caleb the son of Jephun'neh the Ken'ezite, and Joshua the son of Nun; for they have wholly followed the LORD. ¹³ And the LORD's anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed.^b ¹⁴ And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel. ¹⁵ For if ye turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people.

¹⁶ And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones: ¹⁷ but we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Israel, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities, because of the inhabitants of the land. ¹⁸ We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance: ¹⁹ for we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jordan, or forward; because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan eastward. ²⁰ And Moses said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the LORD to war, ²¹ and will go all of you armed over Jordan before the LORD, until he hath driven out his enemies from before him, ²² and the land be subdued before the LORD: then afterward ye shall return, and be guiltless before the LORD, and before Israel; and this land shall be your possession before the LORD. ²³ But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: and be sure your sin will find you out. ²⁴ Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth. ²⁵ And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben spake unto Moses, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth. ²⁶ Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gil'e-ad: ²⁷ but thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my lord saith.

²⁸ So concerning them Moses commanded Ele-a'zar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel: ²⁹ and Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben will pass with you over Jordan, every man armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gil'e-ad for a possession: ³⁰ but if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Canaan. ³¹ And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do. ³² We will pass over armed before the LORD into the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jordan *may be ours*.^c

^a 32:8-9 Num. 13:17-33. ^b 32:10-13 Num. 14:26-35. ^c 32:28-32 Josh. 1:12-15.

33 And Moses gave unto them, *even* to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto half the tribe of Manas'seh the son of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, *even* the cities of the country round about. 34 And the children of Gad built Dibon, and At'aroth, and Aro'er, 35 and Atroth, Shophan, and Jaa'zer, and Jog'behah, 36 and Beth-nim'rah, and Beth-ha'ran, fenced cities; and folds for sheep. 37 And the children of Reuben built Heshbon, and Ele-a'leh, and Kirjath'a'im, 38 and Nebo, and Ba'al-me'on, (their names being changed,) and Shimbah: and gave other names unto the cities which they builded. 39 And the children of Machir the son of Manas'seh went to Gil'e-ad, and took it, and dispossessed the Amorite which *was* in it. 40 And Moses gave Gil'e-ad unto Machir the son of Manas'seh; and he dwelt therein. 41 And Ja'ir the son of Manas'seh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them Havoth-ja'ir, 42 And Nobah went and took Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his own name.

The Stages of Israel's Journey

33 These *are* the journeys of the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt with their armies under the hand of Moses and Aaron. 2 And Moses wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the commandment of the LORD: and these *are* their journeys according to their goings out. 3 And they departed from Ram'eses in the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Israel went out with a high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians. 4 For the Egyptians buried all *their* firstborn, which the LORD had smitten among them: upon their gods also the LORD executed judgments.

5 And the children of Israel removed from Ram'eses, and pitched in Succoth. 6 And they departed from Succoth, and pitched in Etham, which *is* in the edge of the wilderness. 7 And they removed from Etham, and turned again unto Pi-hahi'roth, which *is* before Ba'al-ze'phon: and they pitched before Migdol. 8 And they departed from before Pi-hahi'roth, and passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went three days' jour-

ney in the wilderness of Etham, and pitched in Marah. 9 And they removed from Marah, and came unto Elim: and in Elim *were* twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten palm trees; and they pitched there. 10 And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the Red sea. 11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the wilderness of Sin. 12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah. 13 And they departed from Dophkah, and encamped in Alush. 14 And they removed from Alush, and encamped at Reph'idim, where was no water for the people to drink. 15 And they departed from Reph'idim, and pitched in the wilderness of Si'nai. 16 And they removed from the desert of Si'nai, and pitched at Kib'roth-hatta'avah. 17 And they departed from Kib'roth-hatta'avah, and encamped at Haze'roth. 18 And they departed from Haze'roth, and pitched in Rithmah. 19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rim'mon-pa'rez. 20 And they departed from Rim'mon-pa'rez, and pitched in Libnah. 21 And they removed from Libnah, and pitched at Rissah. 22 And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehela'thah. 23 And they went from Kehela'thah, and pitched in mount Shapher. 24 And they removed from mount Shapher, and encamped in Hara'dah. 25 And they removed from Hara'dah, and pitched in Makhe'loth. 26 And they removed from Makhe'loth, and encamped at Tahath. 27 And they departed from Tahath, and pitched at Tarah. 28 And they removed from Tarah, and pitched in Mithcah. 29 And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Hashmo'nah. 30 And they departed from Hashmo'nah, and encamped at Mose'roth. 31 And they departed from Mose'roth, and pitched in Bene-ja'akan. 32 And they removed from Bene-ja'akan, and encamped at Hor-hagid'gad. 33 And they went from Hor-hagid'gad, and pitched in Jot'bathah. 34 And they removed from Jot'bathah, and encamped at Ebro'nah. 35 And they departed from Ebro'nah, and encamped at E'zi-on-ga'ber. 36 And they removed from E'zi-on-ga'ber, and pitched in the wilderness of Zin, which *is* Kadesh. 37 And they removed from Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.

38 And Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor at the commandment of the

LORD, and died there,^a in the fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first *day* of the fifth month. ³⁹ And Aaron *was* a hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hor.

⁴⁰ And king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel.^b

⁴¹ And they departed from mount Hor, and pitched in Zalmo'nah. ⁴² And they departed from Zalmo'nah, and pitched in Punon. ⁴³ And they departed from Punon, and pitched in Oboth. ⁴⁴ And they departed from Oboth, and pitched in Ije-ab'arim, in the border of Moab. ⁴⁵ And they departed from I'im, and pitched in Di'bon-gad. ⁴⁶ And they removed from Di'bon-gad, and encamped in Al'mon-diblatha'im. ⁴⁷ And they removed from Al'mon-diblatha'im, and pitched in the mountains of Ab'arim, before Nebo. ⁴⁸ And they departed from the mountains of Ab'arim, and pitched in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho. ⁴⁹ And they pitched by Jordan, from Beth-jes'imoth *even* unto A'bel-shit'tim in the plains of Moab.

The Borders and Division of Canaan

⁵⁰ And the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho, saying, ⁵¹ Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye are passed over Jordan into the land of Canaan; ⁵² then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high places: ⁵³ and ye shall dispossess *the inhabitants of* the land, and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it. ⁵⁴ And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families; *and to the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall give the less inheritance*: every man's *inheritance* shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit. ⁵⁵ But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them *shall be* pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell. ⁵⁶ Moreover it shall come to pass, *that I*

shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them.

34 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land of Canaan; (*this is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Canaan with the coasts thereof*;) ³ then your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along by the coast of Edom, and your south border shall be the outmost coast of the salt sea eastward: ⁴ and your border shall turn from the south to the ascent of Akrab'-bim, and pass on to Zin: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south to Ka'desh-barne'a, and shall go on to Ha'zar-ad'dar, and pass on to Azmon: ⁵ and the border shall fetch a compass from Azmon unto the river of Egypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea.

⁶ And *as for* the western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.

⁷ And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall point out for you mount Hor: ⁸ from mount Hor ye shall point out *your border* unto the entrance of Hamath; and the goings forth of the border shall be to Zedad: ⁹ and the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it shall be at Ha'zar-e'nan: this shall be your north border.

¹⁰ And ye shall point out your east border from Ha'zar-e'nan to Shepham: ¹¹ and the coast shall go down from Shepham to Riblah, on the east side of A'in; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the side of the sea of Chin'ne-reth eastward: ¹² and the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it shall be at the salt sea: this shall be your land with the coasts thereof round about.

¹³ And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, This *is* the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe:^c ¹⁴ for the tribe of the children of Reuben according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to the house of their fathers, have received *their inheritance*; and half the tribe of Manas'seh have received their inheritance: ¹⁵ the two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jordan *near* Jericho eastward, toward the sunrising.^d

¹⁶ And the LORD spake unto Moses,

^a 33:38 Num. 20:22-28; Deut. 10:6. ^b 33:40 Num. 21:1. ^c 34:13 Num. 26:52-56.

^d 34:13-15 Josh. 14:1-5.

saying, ¹⁷ These *are* the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun. ¹⁸ And ye shall take one prince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance. ¹⁹ And the names of the men *are* these: Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh. ²⁰ And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shemuel the son of Ammihud. ²¹ Of the tribe of Benjamin, Eliad the son of Chislon. ²² And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan, Bukki the son of Jogli. ²³ The prince of the children of Joseph, for the tribe of the children of Manasseh, Hananial the son of Ephod. ²⁴ And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, Kemuel the son of Shiphtan. ²⁵ And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, Elizaphan the son of Parnach. ²⁶ And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar, Palitai the son of Azzan. ²⁷ And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher, Ahiahud the son of Sheloai. ²⁸ And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedahel the son of Ammihud. ²⁹ These *are they* whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of Canaan.

The Inheritance of the Levites

35 And the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho, saying, ² Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites, of the inheritance of their possession, cities to dwell in; and ye shall give *also* unto the Levites suburbs for the cities round about them. ³ And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts. ⁴ And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Levites, *shall reach* from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits round about. ⁵ And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city *shall be* in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities. ⁶ And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites *there shall be* six cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer, that he may flee thither: and to them ye

shall add forty and two cities. ⁷ So all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites *shall be* forty and eight cities: them *shall ye give* with their suburbs. ⁸ And the cities which ye shall give *shall be* of the possession of the children of Israel: from *them that have* many ye shall give many; but from *them that have* few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Levites according to his inheritance which he inheriteth.^a

The Cities of Refuge

(Deut. 19:1-13)

⁹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁰ Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come over Jordan into the land of Canaan, ¹¹ then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge^b for you, that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person at unawares. ¹² And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment. ¹³ And of these cities which ye shall give, six cities shall ye have for refuge. ¹⁴ Ye shall give three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan, *which* shall be cities of refuge. ¹⁵ These six cities shall be a refuge, *both* for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them; that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.

¹⁶ And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, *he is a murderer*: the murderer shall surely be put to death. ¹⁷ And if he smite him with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, *he is a murderer*: the murderer shall surely be put to death. ¹⁸ Or *if* he smite him with a hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, *he is a murderer*: the murderer shall surely be put to death. ¹⁹ The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him. ²⁰ But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him by laying of wait, that he die; ²¹ or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote *him* shall surely be put to death; *for he is a murderer*: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.

²² But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without laying of wait, ²³ or with

^a 35:1-8 Josh. 21:1-42. ^b 35:9-28 Josh. 20:1-9.

any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing *him* not, and cast *it* upon him, that he die, and *was* not his enemy, neither sought his harm: ²⁴ then the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments: ²⁵ and the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, which was anointed with the holy oil. ²⁶ But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled; ²⁷ and the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; he shall not be guilty of blood: ²⁸ because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

The Law concerning Bloodshed

²⁹ So these *things* shall be for a statute of judgment unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings. ³⁰ Who-so killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person to *cause him* to die.^a ³¹ Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall be surely put to death. ³² And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest. ³³ So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye *are*: for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it. ³⁴ Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for I the LORD dwell among the children of Israel.

The Law concerning the Marriage of Heiresses

36 And the chief fathers of the families of the children of Gil'e-ad, the son of Machir, the son of Manas'seh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the chil-

dren of Israel: ² and they said, The LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and my lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of Zelo'phehad our brother unto his daughters.^b ³ And if they be married to any of the sons of the *other* tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance. ⁴ And when the jubilee of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

⁵ And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph hath said well. ⁶ This *is* the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zelo'phehad, saying, Let them marry to whom they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry. ⁷ So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel shall keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers. ⁸ And every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers. ⁹ Neither shall the inheritance remove from *one* tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

¹⁰ Even as the LORD commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelo'phehad: ¹¹ for Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelo'phehad, were married unto their father's brothers' sons: ¹² and they were married into the families of the sons of Manas'seh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

¹³ These *are* the commandments and the judgments, which the LORD commanded, by the hand of Moses, unto the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho.

^a 35:30 Deut. 17:6; 19:15. ^b 36:2 Num. 27:7.

THE FIFTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

DEUTERONOMY

Moses Recounts the LORD's Promise to Israel at Horeb

1 These *be* the words which Moses spake unto all Israel on this side Jordan in the wilderness, in the plain over against the Red sea, between Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Haze'roth, and Diza'hab. ² (*There are eleven days' journey* from Horeb by the way of mount Se'ir unto Ka'desh-barne'a.) ³ And it came to pass in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first *day* of the month, *that* Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them; ⁴ after he had slain Sihon the king of the Amorites,^a which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan,^b which dwelt at As'taroth in Ed're-i: ⁵ on this side Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying, ⁶ The LORD our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long enough in this mount: ⁷ turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all *the places* nigh thereunto,* in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river Euphra'tes. ⁸ Behold, I have set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the LORD swore unto your fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give unto them and to their seed after them.

The Appointment of Judges

(Ex. 18:13-27)

⁹ And I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone: ¹⁰ the LORD your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, ye *are* this day as the stars of heaven for multitude. ¹¹ (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye *are*, and bless you, as he hath promised you!) ¹² How can I myself alone bear your

cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife? ¹³ Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you. ¹⁴ And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken *is* good for us to do. ¹⁵ So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, and made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes. ¹⁶ And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear *the causes* between your brethren, and judge righteously between *every* man and his brother, and the stranger *that is* with him. ¹⁷ Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; *but* ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment *is* God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring *it* unto me, and I will hear it. ¹⁸ And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

The Spies Sent Out at Kadesh-barnea

(Num. 13:1-33)

¹⁹ And when we departed from Horeb, we went through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and we came to Ka'desh-barne'a. ²⁰ And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Amorites, which the LORD our God doth give unto us. ²¹ Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up and possess *it*, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; fear not, neither be discouraged. ²² And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come. ²³ And the saying pleased me well; and I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe: ²⁴ and

^a 1:4 Num. 21:21-30. ^b Num. 21:31-35.

they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and searched it out. ²⁵ And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought *it* down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, *It is* a good land which the LORD our God doth give us.

²⁶ Notwithstanding ye would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God;^a ²⁷ and ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us. ²⁸ Whither shall we go up? our brethren have discouraged our heart, saying, The people *is* greater and taller than we; the cities *are* great and walled up to heaven; and moreover we have seen the sons of the An'akim there. ²⁹ Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them. ³⁰ The LORD your God which goeth before you, he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Egypt before your eyes; ³¹ and in the wilderness,^b where thou hast seen how that the LORD thy God bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came into this place. ³² Yet in this thing ye did not believe the LORD your God,^c ³³ who went in the way before you, to search you out a place to pitch your tents *in*, in fire by night, to show you by what way ye should go, and in a cloud by day.

God's Punishment on Israel

(Num. 14:20-35)

³⁴ And the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, and sware, saying, ³⁵ Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see that good land, which I swear to give unto your fathers,^d ³⁶ save Caleb the son of Jephun'neh; he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because he hath wholly followed the LORD. ³⁷ Also the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither. ³⁸ *But* Joshua the son of Nun, which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither; encourage him: for he shall cause Israel to inherit it. ³⁹ Moreover your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day had no knowl-

edge between good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it. ⁴⁰ *But as for* you, turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

The Defeat of Israel at Hormah

(Num. 14:39-45)

⁴¹ Then ye answered and said unto me, We have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye were ready to go up into the hill. ⁴² And the LORD said unto me, Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight; for I *am* not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies. ⁴³ So I spake unto you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, and went presumptuously up into the hill. ⁴⁴ And the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, as bees do, and destroyed you in Se'ir, *even* unto Hormah. ⁴⁵ And ye returned and wept before the LORD; but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you. ⁴⁶ So ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye abode *there*.

The Years in the Wilderness

2 Then we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea, as the LORD spake unto me: and we compassed mount Se'ir^e many days. ² And the LORD spake unto me, saying, ³ Ye have compassed this mountain long enough: turn you northward. ⁴ And command thou the people, saying, Ye *are* to pass through the coast of your brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Se'ir;^f and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore: ⁵ meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, no, not so much as a footbreadth; because I have given mount Se'ir unto Esau *for* a possession. ⁶ Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink. ⁷ For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: these forty years the LORD thy God *hath been* with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

^a 1:26 Deut. 9:23; Heb. 3:16. ^b 1:31 Acts 13:18. ^c 1:32 Heb. 3:19. ^d 1:34-35 Heb. 3:18.

^e 2:1 Num. 21:4. ^f 2:4 Gen. 36:8.

8 And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt in Se'ir, through the way of the plain from Elath, and from E'zi-on-ga'ber, we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab. ⁹ And the LORD said unto me, Distress not the Moabites,^a neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land *for* a possession; because I have given Ar unto the children of Lot *for* a possession. ¹⁰ The Emim dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as the An'akim; ¹¹ which also were accounted giants, as the An'akim; but the Moabites call them Emim. ¹² The Horim also dwelt in Se'ir beforetime; but the children of Esau succeeded them, when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their stead; as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto them. ¹³ Now rise up, *said I*, and get you over the brook Zered. And we went over the brook Zered. ¹⁴ And the space in which we came from Ka'desh-barne'a, until we were come over the brook Zered, *was* thirty and eight years; until all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, as the LORD swore unto them.^b ¹⁵ For indeed the hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until they were consumed.

¹⁶ So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people, ¹⁷ that the LORD spake unto me, saying, ¹⁸ Thou art to pass over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this day: ¹⁹ and *when* thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon,^c distress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon *any* possession; because I have given it unto the children of Lot *for* a possession. ²⁰ (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Ammonites call them Zamzum'mim; ²¹ a people great, and many, and tall, as the An'akim; but the LORD destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead: ²² as he did to the children of Esau, which dwelt in Se'ir, when he destroyed the Horim from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day: ²³ and the Avim which dwelt in Haz'erim, *even* unto Az-zah, the Caph'torim, which came forth

out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.) ²⁴ Rise ye up, take your journey, and pass over the river Arnon: behold, I have given into thine hand Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land: begin to possess *it*, and contend with him in battle. ²⁵ This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations *that are* under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

Israel Conquers Sihon

(Num. 21:21-30)

²⁶ And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kede'moth unto Sihon king of Heshbon with words of peace, saying, ²⁷ Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. ²⁸ Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet: ²⁹ (as the children of Esau which dwell in Se'ir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jordan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us. ³⁰ But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him: for the LORD thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as *appeareth* this day. ³¹ And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Sihon and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land. ³² Then Sihon came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Jahaz. ³³ And the LORD our God delivered him before us; and we smote him, and his sons, and all his people. ³⁴ And we took all his cities at that time, and utterly destroyed the men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none to remain: ³⁵ only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took. ³⁶ From Aro'er, which *is* by the brink of the river of Arnon, and *from* the city that *is* by the river, even unto Gil'e-ad, there was not one city too strong for us: the LORD our God delivered all unto us: ³⁷ only unto the land of the children of Ammon thou camest not, *nor* unto any place of the river Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto whatsoever the LORD our God forbade us.

^a 2:9 Gen. 19:37. ^b 2:14 Num. 14:28-35. ^c 2:19 Gen. 19:38.

Israel Conquers Og of Bashan

(Num. 21:31-35)

3 Then we turned, and went up the way to Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at Ed're-i. ² And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. ³ So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bashan, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining. ⁴ And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan. ⁵ All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwallled towns a great many. ⁶ And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city. ⁷ But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves. ⁸ And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites the land that was on this side Jordan, from the river of Arnon unto mount Hermon; ⁹ (which Hermon the Sido'nians call Sir'i-on; and the Amorites call it Shenir;) ¹⁰ all the cities of the plain, and all Gil'e-ad, and all Bashan, unto Salchah and Ed're-i, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan. ¹¹ For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of giants; behold, his bedstead was a bedstead of iron; is it not in Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

Reuben, Gad, and Half of Manasseh Settle East of the Jordan

(Num. 32:1-42)

¹² And this land, which we possessed at that time, from Aro'er, which is by the river Arnon, and half mount Gil'e-ad, and the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites. ¹³ And the rest of Gil'e-ad, and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manas'seh; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants. ¹⁴ Ja'ir the son of Manas'seh took all the country of Argob unto the

coasts of Gesh'uri and Ma-ach'athi; and called them after his own name, Ba'shan-hav'oth-ja'ir, unto this day. ¹⁵ And I gave Gil'e-ad unto Machir. ¹⁶ And unto the Reubenites and unto the Gadites I gave from Gil'e-ad even unto the river Arnon half the valley, and the border even unto the river Jabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon; ¹⁷ the plain also, and Jordan, and the coast thereof, from Chin'nereth even unto the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, under Ash'doth-pis'gah* eastward.

¹⁸ And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all that are meet for the war. ¹⁹ But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you; ²⁰ until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jordan: and then shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.^a ²¹ And I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest. ²² Ye shall not fear them: for the LORD your God he shall fight for you.

Moses Not Permitted to Enter Canaan

²³ And I besought the LORD at that time, saying, ²⁴ O Lord GOD, thou hast begun to show thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for what God is there in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might? ²⁵ I pray thee, let me go over, and see the good land that is beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon. ²⁶ But the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter. ²⁷ Get thee up into the top of Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan.^b ²⁸ But charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit

^a 3:18-20 Josh. 1:12-15. ^b 3:23-27 Num. 27:12-14; Deut. 32:48-52.

the land which thou shalt see. ²⁹ So we abode in the valley over against Beth-pe'or.

Moses Exhorts Israel to Obedience

4 Now therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do *them*, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you. ² Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish *ought* from it,^a that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you. ³ Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of Ba'al-pe'or: for all the men that followed Ba'al-pe'or, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from among you.^b ⁴ But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God *are* alive every one of you this day. ⁵ Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it. ⁶ Keep therefore and do *them*; for this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation *is* a wise and understanding people. ⁷ For what nation *is there* so great, who *hath* God *so* nigh unto them, as the LORD our God *is* in all *things* that we call upon him *for*? ⁸ And what nation *is there* so great, that hath statutes and judgments *so* righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day?

Israel's Experience at Horeb

⁹ Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: but teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons; ¹⁰ *especially* the day that thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the LORD said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and *that* they may teach their children. ¹¹ And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain burned with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness. ¹² And the LORD spake unto

you out of the midst of the fire:^c ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; only *ye heard* a voice. ¹³ And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, *even* ten commandments; and he wrote them upon two tables of stone.^d ¹⁴ And the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgments,^e that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.

Warning against Idolatry

¹⁵ Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of similitude on the day *that* the LORD spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire; ¹⁶ lest ye corrupt *yourselves*, and make you a graven image,^f the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female, ¹⁷ the likeness of any beast that *is* on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air, ¹⁸ the likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that *is* in the waters beneath the earth: ¹⁹ and lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, *even* all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the LORD thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven. ²⁰ But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, *even* out of Egypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance,^g as *ye are* this day. ²¹ Furthermore the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance;^h ²² but I must die in this land, I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall go over, and possess that good land. ²³ Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, *or* the likeness of any *thing*, which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee. ²⁴ For the LORD thy God *is* a consuming fire,ⁱ *even* a jealous God.

²⁵ When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and shall corrupt *yourselves*, and make a graven image, *or* the likeness of any *thing*, and shall do evil

^a 4:2 Rev. 22:18-19. ^b 4:3 Num. 25:1-9. ^c 4:11-12 Ex. 19:16-18; Heb. 12:18-19.

^d 4:13 Ex. 31:18. ^e 4:14 Ex. 21:1. ^f 4:16 Ex. 20:4; Lev. 26:1; Deut. 5:8; 27:15.

^g 4:20 Ex. 19:5; Deut. 7:6; 14:2; 26:18; Tit. 2:14; 1 Pet. 2:9. ^h 4:21 Num. 20:12.

ⁱ 4:24 Heb. 12:29.

in the sight of the LORD thy God, to provoke him to anger; ²⁶ I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong *your* days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed. ²⁷ And the LORD shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD shall lead you. ²⁸ And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone,^a which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell. ²⁹ But if from thence thou shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find *him*, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.^b ³⁰ When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, *even* in the latter days, if thou turn to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice; ³¹ (for the LORD thy God *is* a merciful God;) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers, which he sware unto them.

³² For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and *ask* from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been *any such thing* as this great thing *is*, or hath been heard like it? ³³ Did *ever* people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live? ³⁴ Or hath God assayed to go *and* take him a nation from the midst of *another* nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes? ³⁵ Unto thee it was showed, that thou mightest know that the LORD he *is* God; *there is* none else beside him.^c ³⁶ Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he showed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire. ³⁷ And because he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of Egypt; ³⁸ to drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou *art*, to bring thee in, to give thee their land *for* an inheritance, as *it is* this day. ³⁹ Know therefore this day, and consider

it in thine heart, that the LORD he *is* God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: *there is* none else. ⁴⁰ Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong *thy* days upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever.

The Cities of Refuge East of the Jordan

⁴¹ Then Moses severed three cities on this side Jordan toward the sunrising; ⁴² that the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbor unawares, and hated him not in times past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live: ⁴³ *namely*, Bezer in the wilderness, in the plain country, of the Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gil'e-ad, of the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan, of the Manas'sites.^d

Moses Recounts Israel's Law

⁴⁴ And this *is* the law which Moses set before the children of Israel: ⁴⁵ these *are* the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of Israel, after they came forth out of Egypt, ⁴⁶ on this side Jordan, in the valley over against Beth-pe'or, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt: ⁴⁷ and they possessed his land, and the land of Og king of Bashan, two kings of the Amorites, which *were* on this side Jordan toward the sunrising; ⁴⁸ from Aro'er, which *is* by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which *is* Hermon, ⁴⁹ and all the plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the springs of Pishgah.

The Ten Commandments

(Ex. 20:1-17)

5 And Moses called all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and keep and do them. ² The LORD our God made a covenant with us in Horeb. ³ The LORD made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, *even* us, who *are* all of us here alive this day. ⁴ The LORD talked with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of the fire, ⁵ (I stood

^a 4:27-28 Deut. 28:36. ^b 4:29 Jer. 29:13. ^c 4:35 Mk. 12:32. ^d 4:41-43 Josh. 20:8-9.

between the LORD and you at that time, to show you the word of the LORD: for ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount,) saying,

6 I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

7 Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

8 Thou shalt not make thee *any* graven image, or any likeness of *any thing* that is in heaven above, or that *is* in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the waters beneath the earth: ⁹ thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them:^a for I the LORD thy God *am* a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, ¹⁰ and showing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.^b

11 Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain:^c for the LORD will not hold *him* guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.^d ¹³ Six days thou shalt labor, and do all thy work: ¹⁴ but the seventh day *is* the sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work,^e thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that *is* within thy gates; that thy manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou. ¹⁵ And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and *that* the LORD thy God brought thee out thence through a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

16 Honor thy father and thy mother,^f as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee; that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.^g

17 Thou shalt not kill.^h

18 Neither shalt thou commit adultery.ⁱ

19 Neither shalt thou steal.^j

20 Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbor.^k

21 Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbor's wife, neither shalt thou covet^l thy neighbor's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any *thing* that *is* thy neighbor's.

The People's Fear

(Ex. 20:18-26)

22 These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice; and he added no more. And he wrote them in two tables of stone, and delivered them unto me. ²³ And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto me, *even* all the heads of your tribes, and your elders; ²⁴ and ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath showed us his glory and his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth. ²⁵ Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: if we hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die. ²⁶ For who *is there of* all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we *have*, and lived? ²⁷ Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say; and speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear *it*, and do *it*.^m

28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: they have well said all that they have spoken. ²⁹ Oh that there were such a heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever! ³⁰ Go say to them, Get you into your tents again. ³¹ But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the stat-

^a 5:8-9 Ex. 34:17; Lev. 19:4; 26:1; Deut. 4:15-19; 27:15. ^b 5:9-10 Ex. 34:6-7; Num. 14:18; Deut. 7:9-10. ^c 5:11 Lev. 19:12. ^d 5:12 Ex. 16:23-30; 31:12-14. ^e 5:13-14 Ex. 23:12; 31:15; 34:21; 35:2; Lev. 23:3. ^f 5:16 Deut. 27:16; Mt. 15:4; 19:19; Mk. 7:10; 10:19; Lk. 18:20; Eph. 6:2. ^g Eph. 6:3. ^h 5:17 Gen. 9:6; Lev. 24:17; Mt. 5:21; 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lk. 18:20; Rom. 13:9; Jas. 2:11. ⁱ 5:18 Lev. 20:10; Mt. 5:27; 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lk. 18:20; Rom. 13:9; Jas. 2:11. ^j 5:19 Lev. 19:11; Mt. 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lk. 18:20; Rom. 13:9. ^k 5:20 Ex. 23:1; Mt. 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lk. 18:20. ^l 5:21 Rom. 7:7; 13:9. ^m 5:22-27 Heb. 12:18-19.

utes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do *them* in the land which I give them to possess it. ³² Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left. ³³ Ye shall walk in all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and *that it may be* well with you, and *that ye may* prolong *your* days in the land which ye shall possess.

The Great Commandment

6 Now these *are* the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do *them* in the land whither ye go to possess it: ² that thou mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged. ³ Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do *it*; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey.

⁴ Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God *is* one LORD:^a ⁵ and thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.^b ⁶ And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart: ⁷ and thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. ⁸ And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes. ⁹ And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.^c

Warnings against Disobedience

¹⁰ And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into the land which he swore unto thy fathers, to Abraham,^d to Isaac,^e and to Jacob,^f to give thee great and goodly cities, which thou buildedst not, ¹¹ and houses full of all good *things*, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not,

vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full; ¹² *then* beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. ¹³ Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God, and serve him,^g and shalt swear by his name. ¹⁴ Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which *are* round about you; ¹⁵ (for the LORD thy God *is* a jealous God among you;) lest the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

¹⁶ Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God,^h as ye tempted *him* in Massah.ⁱ ¹⁷ Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee. ¹⁸ And thou shalt do *that which is* right and good in the sight of the LORD; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers, ¹⁹ to cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

²⁰ And when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What *mean* the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD our God hath commanded you? ²¹ then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt; and the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand: ²² and the LORD showed signs and wonders, great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his household, before our eyes: ²³ and he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he swore unto our fathers. ²⁴ And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the LORD our God, for our good always, that he might preserve us alive, as *it is* at this day. ²⁵ And it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

Israel Warned of the Idolatry of Canaan

(Ex. 34:11-17)

7 When the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many na-

^a 6:4 Mk. 12:29. ^b 6:5 Mt. 22:37; Mk. 12:30

^d 6:10 Gen. 12:7. ^e Gen. 26:3. ^f Gen. 28:13.

^g 6:16 Mt. 4:7; Lk. 4:12. ^h Ex. 17:1-7.

ⁱ Lk. 10:27. ^c 6:6-9 Deut. 11:18-20.

^g 6:13 Mt. 4:10; Lk. 4:8.

tions before thee, the Hittites, and the Gir'gashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Per'izzites, and the Hivites, and the Jeb'usites, seven nations^a greater and mightier than thou; ² and when the LORD thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them: ³ neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. ⁴ For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly. ⁵ But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire.^b

A Holy People to the LORD

⁶ For thou *art* a holy people unto the LORD thy God: the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself,^c above all people that *are* upon the face of the earth. ⁷ The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye *were* the fewest of all people: ⁸ but because the LORD loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt. ⁹ Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he *is* God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations; ¹⁰ and repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them:^d he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face. ¹¹ Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

The Blessings of Obedience

(Lev. 26:3-13; Deut. 28:1-14)

¹² Wherefore it shall come to pass, if* ye hearken to these judgments, and keep and do them, that the LORD thy God shall

keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which he swore unto thy fathers: ¹³ and he will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he swore unto thy fathers to give thee. ¹⁴ Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle. ¹⁵ And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all *them* that hate thee. ¹⁶ And thou shalt consume all the people which the LORD thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that *will be* a snare unto thee.^e

¹⁷ If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations *are* more than I; how can I dispossess them? ¹⁸ Thou shalt not be afraid of them: *but* shalt well remember what the LORD thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt; ¹⁹ the great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the LORD thy God brought thee out: so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid. ²⁰ Moreover the LORD thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed. ²¹ Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God *is* among you, a mighty God and terrible. ²² And the LORD thy God will put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee. ²³ But the LORD thy God shall deliver them unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed. ²⁴ And he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from under heaven: there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them. ²⁵ The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt not desire the silver or gold *that is* on them, nor take *it* unto thee, lest thou be snared therein: for *it is* an abomination to the LORD thy God.

^a 7:1 Acts 13:19. ^b 7:5 Deut. 12:3. ^c 7:6 Ex. 19:5; Deut. 4:20; 14:2; 26:18; Tit. 2:14; 1 Pet. 2:9. ^d 7:9-10 Ex. 20:5-6; 34:6-7; Num. 14:18; Deut. 5:9-10.

^e 7:12-16 Deut. 11:13-17.

²⁶ Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: *but* thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a cursed thing.

A Good Land to Be Possessed

8 All the commandments which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers. ² And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, *and* to prove thee, to know what *was* in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no. ³ And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every *word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.^a ⁴ Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years. ⁵ Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, *so* the LORD thy God chasteneth thee. ⁶ Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to fear him. ⁷ For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills; ⁸ a land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of oil olive, and honey; ⁹ a land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any *thing* in it; a land whose stones *are* iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass. ¹⁰ When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the good land which he hath given thee.

Warning against Forgetting the LORD

¹¹ Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day: ¹² lest *when* thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt *therein*; ¹³ and *when* thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied; ¹⁴ then thine heart be

lifted up, and thou forget the LORD thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage; ¹⁵ who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, *wherein were* fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where *there was* no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint; ¹⁶ who fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, to do thee good at thy latter end;^b ¹⁷ and thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of *mine* hand hath gotten me this wealth. ¹⁸ But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: for *it is* he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as *it is* this day. ¹⁹ And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish. ²⁰ As the nations which the LORD destroyeth before your face, so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the LORD your God.

The LORD Will Destroy the Nations of Canaan

9 Hear, O Israel: Thou *art* to pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and fenced up to heaven, ² a people great and tall, the children of the An'akim, whom thou knowest, and *of whom* thou hast heard *say*, Who can stand before the children of Anak! ³ Understand therefore this day, that the LORD thy God *is* he which goeth over before thee; *as* a consuming fire he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the LORD hath said unto thee.

⁴ Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee. ⁵ Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may per-

^a 8:3 Mt. 4:4; Lk. 4:4. ^b 8:11-16 Hos. 13:5-6.

form the word which the LORD swore unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

Israel's Rebellion at Horeb

(Ex. 31:18—32:35)

6 Understand therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou *art* a stiffnecked people. 7 Remember, *and* forget not, how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness: from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the LORD. 8 Also in Horeb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the LORD was angry with you to have destroyed you. 9 When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, *even* the tables of the covenant which the LORD made with you, then I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights;^a I neither did eat bread nor drink water: 10 and the LORD delivered unto me two tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on them *was written* according to all the words which the LORD spake with you in the mount, out of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly. 11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, *that* the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, *even* the tables of the covenant. 12 And the LORD said unto me, Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt have corrupted *themselves*; they are quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; they have made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore the LORD spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, it *is* a stiffnecked people: 14 let me alone, that I may destroy them, and blot out their name from under heaven: and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they. 15 So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant *were* in my two hands. 16 And I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God, and had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you. 17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes. 18 And I fell down before the

LORD, as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. 19 For I was afraid^b of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you. But the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also. 20 And the LORD was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and I prayed for Aaron also the same time. 21 And I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, *and* ground it very small, *even* until it was as small as dust; and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at Tab'erah,^c and at Massah,^d and at Kib'roth-hatta'avah,^e ye provoked the LORD to wrath. 23 Likewise when the LORD sent you from Ka'desh-barne'a,^f saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you;^g then ye rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God,^h and ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice. 24 Ye have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you.

25 Thus I fell down before the LORD forty days and forty nights, as I fell down *at the first*; because the LORD had said he would destroy you. 26 I prayed therefore unto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand. 27 Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin: 28 lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness. 29 Yet they *are* thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power and by thy stretched out arm.

The Second Tables of Stone

(Ex. 34:1–10)

10 At that time the LORD said unto me, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into

^a 9:9 Ex. 24:18. ^b 9:19 Heb. 12:21. ^c 9:22 Num. 11:3. ^d Ex. 17:7. ^e Num. 11:34. ^f 9:23 Num. 13:17. ^g Deut. 1:21. ^h Num. 13:31; Deut. 1:26; Heb. 3:16.

the mount, and make thee an ark of wood. ² And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them in the ark. ³ And I made an ark of shittim wood, and hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand. ⁴ And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten commandments, which the LORD spake unto you in the mount, out of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me. ⁵ And I turned myself and came down from the mount, and put the tables in the ark which I had made; and there they be, as the LORD commanded me.

⁶ And the children of Israel took their journey from Beer'oth of the children of Ja'akan to Mose'ra: there Aaron died,^a and there he was buried; and Ele-a'zar his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead. ⁷ From thence they journeyed unto Gudgo'dah; and from Gudgo'dah to Jot'bath, a land of rivers of waters. ⁸ At that time the LORD separated the tribe of Levi,^b to bear the ark of the covenant of the LORD, to stand before the LORD to minister unto him, and to bless in his name, unto this day. ⁹ Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the LORD is his inheritance, according as the LORD thy God promised him.

¹⁰ And I stayed in the mount, according to the first time, forty days and forty nights; and the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also, and the LORD would not destroy thee. ¹¹ And the LORD said unto me, Arise, take thy journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land, which I swore unto their fathers to give unto them.

What God Requires

¹² And now, Israel, what doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but to fear the LORD thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the LORD thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul, ¹³ to keep the commandments of the LORD, and his statutes, which I command thee this day for thy good? ¹⁴ Behold, the heaven and the heaven of heavens is the LORD's thy God, the earth also, with all that therein is. ¹⁵ Only the LORD

had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, *even* you above all people, as it is this day. ¹⁶ Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiffnecked. ¹⁷ For the LORD your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons,^c nor taketh reward: ¹⁸ he doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment. ¹⁹ Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt. ²⁰ Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and swear by his name. ²¹ He is thy praise, and he is thy God, that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen. ²² Thy fathers went down into Egypt with threescore and ten persons;^d and now the LORD thy God hath made thee as the stars of heaven for multitude.^e

The Greatness of the LORD

11 Therefore thou shalt love the LORD thy God, and keep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, *always*. ² And know ye this day: for I speak not with your children which have not known, and which have not seen the chastisement of the LORD your God, his greatness, his mighty hand, and his stretched out arm, ³ and his miracles, and his acts, which he did in the midst of Egypt unto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and unto all his land;^f ⁴ and what he did unto the army of Egypt, unto their horses, and to their chariots; how he made the water of the Red sea to overflow them as they pursued after you,^g and how the LORD hath destroyed them unto this day; ⁵ and what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came into this place; ⁶ and what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eli'ab, the son of Reuben: how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and all the substance that was in their possession, in the midst of all Israel:ⁱ ⁷ but your eyes have seen all the great acts of the LORD which he did.

The Blessings of the Promised Land

⁸ Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this

^a 10:6 Num. 20:28; 33:38. ^b 10:8 Num. 3:5-8. ^c 10:10 Ex. 34:28. ^d 10:17 Acts 10:34; Rom. 2:11; Gal. 2:6; Eph. 6:9. ^e 10:22 Gen. 46:27. ^f Gen. 15:5; 22:17. ^g 11:3 Ex. 7:8-12:13. ^h 11:4 Ex. 14:28. ⁱ 11:6 Num. 16:31-32.

day, that ye may be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it; ⁹ and that ye may prolong *your* days in the land, which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, a land that floweth with milk and honey. ¹⁰ For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, *is* not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst *it* with thy foot, as a garden of herbs: ¹¹ but the land, whither ye go to possess it, *is* a land of hills and valleys, *and* drinketh water of the rain of heaven: ¹² a land which the LORD thy God careth for: the eyes of the LORD thy God *are* always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.

¹³ And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, to love the LORD your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul, ¹⁴ that I will give *you* the rain of your land in his due season, the first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil. ¹⁵ And I will send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest eat and be full. ¹⁶ Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them; ¹⁷ and *then* the LORD's wrath be kindled against you, and he shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and *lest* ye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you. ^a

¹⁸ Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes. ¹⁹ And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. ²⁰ And thou shalt write them upon the doorposts of thine house, and upon thy gates:^b ²¹ that your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give them, as the days of heaven upon the earth. ²² For if ye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and to cleave unto him; ²³ then will the LORD drive out all these

nations from before you, and ye shall possess greater nations and mightier than yourselves. ²⁴ Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours: from the wilderness and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphra'tes, even unto the uttermost sea shall your coast be. ²⁵ There shall no man be able to stand before you:^c for the LORD your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you.

²⁶ Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse; ²⁷ a blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day: ²⁸ and a curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known. ²⁹ And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put the blessing upon mount Ger'i-zim, and the curse upon mount Ebal.^d ³⁰ *Are* they not on the other side Jordan, by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Canaanites, which dwell in the champaign over against Gilgal, beside the plains of Moreh? ³¹ For ye shall pass over Jordan to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein. ³² And ye shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.

Only One Place of Worship

12 These *are* the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, all the days that ye live upon the earth. ² Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree: ³ and ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.^e ⁴ Ye shall not do so unto the LORD your God. ⁵ But unto the place which the LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, *even* un-

^a 11:13-17 Lev. 26:3-5; Deut. 7:12-16; 28:1-14. ^b 11:18-20 Deut. 6:6-9.

^c 11:24-25 Josh. 1:3-5. ^d 11:29 Deut. 27:11-14; Josh. 8:33-35. ^e 12:3 Deut. 7:5

to his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come: ⁶ and thither ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks: ⁷ and there ye shall eat before the LORD your God, and ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee. ⁸ Ye shall not do after all *the things* that we do here this day, every man whatsoever *is* right in his own eyes. ⁹ For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD your God giveth you. ¹⁰ But *when* ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the LORD your God giveth you to inherit, and *when* he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety; ¹¹ then there shall be a place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD: ¹² and ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Levite that *is* within thy gates; forasmuch as he hath no part nor inheritance with you. ¹³ Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest: ¹⁴ but in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

¹⁵ Notwithstanding, thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee: the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, as of the roebuck, and as of the hart. ¹⁶ Only ye shall not eat the blood;^a ye shall pour it upon the earth as water. ¹⁷ Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave offering of thine hand: ¹⁸ but thou must eat them before the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daugh-

ter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that *is* within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto. ¹⁹ Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite as long as thou livest upon the earth.

²⁰ When the LORD thy God shall enlarge thy border, as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after. ²¹ If the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after. ²² Even as the roebuck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat *of* them alike. ²³ Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood *is* the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh. ²⁴ Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.^b ²⁵ Thou shalt not eat it; that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, when thou shalt do *that which is* right in the sight of the LORD. ²⁶ Only thy holy things which thou hast, and thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the LORD shall choose: ²⁷ and thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh. ²⁸ Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest *that which is* good and right in the sight of the LORD thy God.

Warning against Idolatry

²⁹ When the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their land; ³⁰ take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou inquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise. ³¹ Thou shalt not do so. unto the LORD thy God: for

^a 12:16 Gen. 9:4; Lev. 7:26-27; 17:10-14; 19:26; Deut. 15:23. ^b 12:23-24 Lev. 17:10-14.

every abomination to the LORD which he hateth have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.^a

13 If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder, ² and the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them; ³ thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God proveth you, to know whether ye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul. ⁴ Ye shall walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him. ⁵ And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn you away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in. So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee.

6 If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers; ⁷ namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth; ⁸ thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him: ⁹ but thou shalt surely kill him; thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hand of all the people. ¹⁰ And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. ¹¹ And all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you.

12 If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying, ¹³ Certain men, the children of Be'li-al, are gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known; ¹⁴ then shalt thou inquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought among you; ¹⁵ thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, destroying it utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword. ¹⁶ And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the LORD thy God: and it shall be a heap for ever; it shall not be built again. ¹⁷ And there shall cleave nought of the cursed thing to thine hand: that the LORD may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and show thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers; ¹⁸ when thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do that which is right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

14 Ye are the children of the LORD your God: ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.^b ² For thou art a holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself,^c above all the nations that are upon the earth.

Clean and Unclean Food

(Lev. 11:1-47)

3 Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing. ⁴ These are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat, ⁵ the hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois. ⁶ And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat. ⁷ Nevertheless these ye shall not eat, of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; as the camel, and the hare, and the coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; therefore

^a 12:32 Deut. 4:2; Rev. 22:18-19. ^b 14:1 Lev. 19:28; 21:5. ^c 14:2 Ex. 19:5-6; Deut. 4:20; 7:6; 26:18; Tit. 2:14; 1 Pet. 2:9.

they *are* unclean unto you. ⁸ And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it *is* unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase.

⁹ These ye shall eat, of all that *are* in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat: ¹⁰ and whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it *is* unclean unto you.

¹¹ Of all clean birds ye shall eat. ¹² But these *are they* of which ye shall not eat: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray, ¹³ and the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after his kind, ¹⁴ and every raven after his kind, ¹⁵ and the owl, and the nighthawk, and the cuckoo, and the hawk after his kind, ¹⁶ the little owl, and the great owl, and the swan, ¹⁷ and the pelican, and the gier-eagle, and the cormorant, ¹⁸ and the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat. ¹⁹ And every creeping thing that flieth *is* unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten. ²⁰ But of all clean fowls ye may eat.

²¹ Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that *is* in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou *art* a holy people unto the LORD thy God.

Thou shalt not see the a kid in his mother's milk."

The Law of the Tithe

²² Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed,^b that the field bringeth forth year by year. ²³ And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the firstlings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the LORD thy God always. ²⁴ And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; or if the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the LORD thy God hath blessed thee: ²⁵ then shalt thou turn *it* into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: ²⁶ and thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul desireth: and thou

shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household, ²⁷ and the Levite that *is* within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him: for he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

²⁸ At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay *it* up within thy gates: ²⁹ and the Levite, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which *are* within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

The Year of Release

15 At the end of *every* seven years thou shalt make a release. ² And this *is* the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth *ought* unto his neighbor shall release *it*; he shall not exact *it* of his neighbor, or of his brother; because it is called the LORD's release. ³ Of a foreigner thou mayest exact *it again*: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release; ⁴ save when there shall be no poor among you; for the LORD shall greatly bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it: ⁵ only if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day. ⁶ For the LORD thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

Lending to the Poor

⁷ If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother: ⁸ but thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, *in that* which he wanteth.^c ⁹ Beware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and he cry unto the LORD against thee, and it be sin

^a 14:21 Ex. 23:19; 34:26. ^b 14:22-29 Lev. 27:30-33; Num. 18:21. ^c 15:7-8 Lev. 25:35.

unto thee. ¹⁰ Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that for this thing the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto. ¹¹ For the poor shall never cease out of the land:^a therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

The Treatment of Servants

(Ex. 21:1-11)

¹² And if thy brother, a Hebrew man, or a Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee. ¹³ And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty: ¹⁴ thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy winepress: *of that* wherewith the LORD thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt give unto him. ¹⁵ And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing today. ¹⁶ And it shall be, if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee; ¹⁷ then thou shalt take an awl, and thrust *it* through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto thy maidservant thou shalt do likewise. ¹⁸ It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he hath been worth a double hired servant *to thee*, in serving thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.^b

The Consecration of Firstlings

¹⁹ All the firstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God:^c thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bull-ock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep. ²⁰ Thou shalt eat *it* before the LORD thy God year by year in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household. ²¹ And if there be *any* blemish therein, *as if it be* lame, or blind, or *have* any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy God. ²² Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: the unclean and the

clean *person shall eat it alike*, as the roe-buck, and as the hart. ²³ Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof;^d thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.

The Three Appointed Feasts

(Ex. 23:14-17; 34:18-24)

16 Observe the month of Abib, and keep the passover^e unto the LORD thy God: for in the month of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night. ² Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and the herd, in the place which the LORD shall choose to place his name there. ³ Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, *even* the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life. ⁴ And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast seven days; neither shall there *any thing* of the flesh, which thou sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning. ⁵ Thou mayest not sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee: ⁶ but at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt. ⁷ And thou shalt roast and eat *it* in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents. ⁸ Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and on the seventh day *shall be* a solemn assembly to the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work *therein*.

⁹ Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from *such time as* thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corn. ¹⁰ And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks^f unto the LORD thy God with a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give *unto the LORD thy God*, according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee: ¹¹ and thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that *is* within thy

^a 15:11 Mt. 26:11; Mk. 14:7; Jn. 12:8. ^b 15:12-18 Lev. 25:39-46. ^c 15:19 Ex. 13:12.

^d 15:23 Gen. 9:4; Lev. 7:26-27; 17:10-14; 19:26; Deut. 12:16, 23. ^e 16:1-8 Ex. 12:1-20; Lev. 23:5-8; Num. 28:16-25. ^f 16:9-12 Lev. 23:15-21; Num. 28:26-31.

gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to place his name there. ¹² And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

¹³ Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles^a seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy corn and thy wine: ¹⁴ and thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* within thy gates. ¹⁵ Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

¹⁶ Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the LORD empty: ¹⁷ every man *shall give* as he is able, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee.

The Administration of Justice

¹⁸ Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment. ¹⁹ Thou shalt not wrest judgment; thou shalt not respect persons, neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the words of the righteous.^b ²⁰ That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

²¹ Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee. ²² Neither shalt thou set thee up *any* image;^c which the LORD thy God hateth.

17 Thou shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God *any* bullock, or sheep, wherein is blemish, *or* any evil-favoredness: for that is an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

² If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God

giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the LORD thy God, in transgressing his covenant, ³ and hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them,^e either the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded; ⁴ and it be told thee, and thou hast heard *of it*, and inquired diligently, and, behold, *it be true*, and the thing certain, *that* such abomination is wrought in Israel: ⁵ then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, *even* that man or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones, till they die. ⁶ At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; *but* at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.^f ⁷ The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

⁸ If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, *being* matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee up into the place which the LORD thy God shall choose; ⁹ and thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and inquire; and they shall show thee the sentence of judgment: ¹⁰ and thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they of that place which the LORD shall choose shall show thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee: ¹¹ according to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall show thee, *to* the right hand, nor *to* the left. ¹² And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken unto the priest that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from Israel. ¹³ And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

Instructions concerning a King

¹⁴ When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and

^a 16:13-15 Lev. 23:33-36, 39-43; Num. 29:12-38. ^b 16:19 Ex. 23:6-8; Lev. 19:15.

^c 16:21 Ex. 34:13. ^d 16:22 Lev. 26:1. ^e 17:3 Ex. 22:20. ^f 17:6 Num. 35:30; Deut. 19:15; Mt. 18:16; 2 Cor. 13:1; 1 Tim. 5:19; Heb. 10:28.

shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that *are* about me;^a ¹⁵ thou shalt in any wise set *him* king over thee, whom the LORD thy God shall choose: *one* from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother. ¹⁶ But he shall not multiply horses to himself, nor cause the people to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses;^b forasmuch as the LORD hath said unto you, Ye shall henceforth return no more that way. ¹⁷ Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away:^c neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.^d

¹⁸ And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of *that which is* before the priests the Levites: ¹⁹ and it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life; that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them: ²⁰ that his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he turn not aside from the commandment, *to the right hand, or to the left:* to the end that he may prolong *his* days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

The Portions of the Levites

18 The priests the Levites, *and* all the tribe of Levi, shall have no part nor inheritance with Israel: they shall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance. ² Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: the LORD *is* their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.^e ³ And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether *it be* ox or sheep; and they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw. ⁴ The firstfruit *also* of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him. ⁵ For the LORD thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

⁶ And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he sojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind

unto the place which the LORD shall choose; ⁷ then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, as all his brethren the Levites *do*, which stand there before the LORD. ⁸ They shall have like portions to eat, besides that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

Warning against Heathen Practices

⁹ When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations. ¹⁰ There shall not be found among you *any one* that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, *or* that useth divination, *or* an observer of times, or an enchanter,^f or a witch,^g ¹¹ or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard,^h or a necromancer. ¹² For all that do these things *are* an abomination unto the LORD: and because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee. ¹³ Thou shalt be perfect with the LORD thy God.ⁱ ¹⁴ For these nations, which thou shalt possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so *to do*.

God Promises a Prophet like Moses

¹⁵ The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;^j ¹⁶ according to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not. ¹⁷ And the LORD said unto me, They have well *spoken that* which they have spoken. ¹⁸ I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. ¹⁹ And it shall come to pass, *that* whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require *it* of him.^k ²⁰ But the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die. ²¹ And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the

^a 17:14 1 Sam. 8:5. ^b 17:16 1 Kgs. 10:28; 2 Chr. 1:16; 9:28. ^c 17:17 1 Kgs. 11:1-8.

^d 1 Kgs. 10:27; 2 Chr. 1:17; 9:27. ^e 18:2 Num. 18:20. ^f 18:10 Lev. 19:26. ^g Ex. 22:18.

^h 18:11 Lev. 19:31. ⁱ 18:13 Mt. 5:48. ^j 18:15 Acts 3:22; 7:37. ^k 18:19 Acts 3:23.

LORD hath not spoken? ²² when a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that *is* the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, *but* the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

The Cities of Refuge

(Num. 35:9-28)

19 When the LORD thy God hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses; ² thou shalt separate three cities^a for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it. ³ Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

⁴ And this *is* the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbor ignorantly, whom he hated not in time past; ⁵ as when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbor to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the head slippeth from the helve, and lighteth upon his neighbor, that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live: ⁶ lest the avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay him; whereas he *was* not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not in time past. ⁷ Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee. ⁸ And if the LORD thy God enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers; ⁹ if thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three: ¹⁰ that innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance, and *so* blood be upon thee.

¹¹ But if any man hate his neighbor, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities; ¹² then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him

thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die. ¹³ Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou shalt put away *the guilt of* innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

¹⁴ Thou shalt not remove thy neighbor's landmark,^b which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

The Law concerning Witnesses

¹⁵ One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.^c

¹⁶ If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him *that which is* wrong; ¹⁷ then both the men, between whom the controversy *is*, shall stand before the LORD, before the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days; ¹⁸ and the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, *if* the witness *be* a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother; ¹⁹ then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you. ²⁰ And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you. ²¹ And thine eye shall not pity; *but* life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth,^d hand for hand, foot for foot.

The Laws concerning War

20 When thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest horses, and chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the LORD thy God *is* with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. ² And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak unto the people, ³ and shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your hearts faint, fear not, and do not tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them; ⁴ for the LORD your God *is* he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you. ⁵ And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man *is there* that hath built a new

^a 19:1-13 Josh. 20:1-9. ^b 19:14 Deut. 27:17.

^c 19:15 Num. 35:30; Deut. 17:6; Mt. 18:16; 2 Cor. 13:1; 1 Tim. 5:19; Heb. 10:28.

^d 19:21 Ex. 21:23-25; Lev. 24:19-20; Mt. 5:38.

house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it. ⁶ And what man *is he* that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not *yet* eaten of it? let him *also* go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it. ⁷ And what man *is there* that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her. ⁸ And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, What man *is there that is* fearful and faint-hearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart faint as well as his heart. ⁹ And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies to lead the people.

¹⁰ When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, then proclaim peace unto it. ¹¹ And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, *that* all the people *that is* found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee. ¹² And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it: ¹³ and when the LORD thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword: ¹⁴ but the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is in the city, *even* all the spoil thereof, shalt thou take unto thyself; and thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee. ¹⁵ Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities *which are* very far off from thee, which *are* not of the cities of these nations. ¹⁶ But of the cities of these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee *for* an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth: ¹⁷ but thou shalt utterly destroy them; *namely*, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Per'izzites, the Hivites, and the Jeb'usites; as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee: ¹⁸ that they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye sin against the LORD your God.

¹⁹ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (for the tree of the field *is* man's life) to employ *them* in the siege:

²⁰ only the trees which thou knowest that they *be* not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until it be subdued.

Settlement for an Unknown Murderer's Crime

21 If *one* be found slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, *and* it be not known who hath slain him: ² then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which *are* round about him that is slain: ³ and it shall be, *that* the city *which is* next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take a heifer, which hath not been wrought with, *and* which hath not drawn in the yoke; ⁴ and the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley. ⁵ And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near; for them the LORD thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the LORD; and by their word shall every controversy and every stroke be *tried*: ⁶ and all the elders of that city, *that are* next unto the slain *man*, shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley: ⁷ and they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen *it*. ⁸ Be merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood unto thy people of Israel's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them. ⁹ So shalt thou put away the *guilt of* innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt do *that which is* right in the sight of the LORD.

Various Laws

¹⁰ When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the LORD thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive, ¹¹ and seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife; ¹² then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and pare her nails; ¹³ and she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.

¹⁴ And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast humbled her.

¹⁵ If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have borne him children, *both* the beloved and the hated; and *if* the firstborn son be hers that was hated: ¹⁶ then it shall be, when he maketh his sons to inherit *that* which he hath, *that* he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, *which is indeed* the firstborn: ¹⁷ but he shall acknowledge the son of the hated *for* the firstborn, by giving him a double portion of all that he hath; for he *is* the beginning of his strength; the right of the firstborn *is* his.

¹⁸ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and *that*, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them: ¹⁹ then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place; ²⁰ and they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son *is* stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; *he is* a glutton, and a drunkard. ²¹ And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: so shalt thou put evil away from among you; and all Israel shall hear, and fear.

²² And if a man have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree: ²³ his body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged *is* accursed of God:)^a that thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance.

22 Thou shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy brother. ² And if thy brother *be* not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again. ³ In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost things of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou

hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide thyself. ⁴ Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift *them* up again.^b

⁵ The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so *are* abomination unto the LORD thy God.

⁶ If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, *whether they be* young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, thou shalt not take the dam with the young: ⁷ *but* thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee; that it may be well with thee, and *that* thou mayest prolong *thy* days.

⁸ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

⁹ Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the fruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled. ¹⁰ Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together. ¹¹ Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, *as* of woolen and linen together.^c

¹² Thou shalt make thee fringes upon the four quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest *thyself*.^d

Laws concerning Chastity

¹³ If any man take a wife, and go in unto her, and hate her, ¹⁴ and give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid: ¹⁵ then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth *the tokens of* the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate: ¹⁶ and the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her; ¹⁷ and, lo, he hath given occasions of speech *against* her, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these *are the tokens of* my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city. ¹⁸ And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him; ¹⁹ and they shall amerce him in a hundred *shekels* of silver, and give *them*

^a 21:23 Gal. 3:13. ^b 22:1-4 Ex. 23:4-5. ^c 22:9-11 Lev. 19:19. ^d 22:12 Num. 15:37-41.

unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days. ²⁰ But if this thing be true, *and the tokens of virginity be not found for the damsel:* ²¹ then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die; because she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore in her father's house: so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

²² If a man be found lying with a woman married to a husband, then they shall both of them die, *both* the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away evil from Israel.

²³ If a damsel *that is a virgin* be betrothed unto a husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her; ²⁴ then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, *being* in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbor's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among you.

²⁵ But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her; then the man only that lay with her shall die: ²⁶ but unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; *there is* in the damsel no sin *worthy* of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbor, and slayeth him, even so *is* this matter: ²⁷ for he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and *there was* none to save her.

²⁸ If a man find a damsel *that is a virgin*, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found; ²⁹ then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty *shekels* of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.^a

³⁰ A man shall not take his father's wife, nor discover his father's skirt.^b

Those Excluded from the Congregation

23 He that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

² A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth

generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

³ An Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the LORD for ever: ⁴ because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt; and because they hired against thee Ba'laam the son of Be'or of Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse thee.^c ⁵ Nevertheless, the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Ba'laam; but the LORD thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee,^d because the LORD thy God loved thee.^e ⁶ Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their prosperity all thy days for ever.

⁷ Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because thou wast a stranger in his land. ⁸ The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the congregation of the LORD in their third generation.

Laws of Sanitation

⁹ When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

¹⁰ If there be among you any man, that is not clean by reason of uncleanness that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp: ¹¹ but it shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall wash *himself* with water: and when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp *again*.

¹² Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad: ¹³ and thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee: ¹⁴ for the LORD thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy: that he see no unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

Laws of Human Relations

¹⁵ Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee: ¹⁶ he shall dwell with thee, *even* among you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy gates, where

^a 22:28-29 Ex. 22:16-17. ^b 22:30 Lev. 18:8; 20:11; Deut. 27:20. ^c 23:4 Num. 22:1-6.

^d 23:5 Num. 23:7-24:9. ^e 23:3-5 Neh. 13:1-2.

it liketh him best: thou shalt not oppress him.

17 There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel,^a nor a sodomite of the sons of Israel. 18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these *are* abomination unto the LORD thy God.

19 Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury: ²⁰ unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury:^b that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

21 When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it:^c for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee. 22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee. 23 That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; *even* a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 When thou comest into thy neighbor's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put *any* in thy vessel. 25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbor, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbor's standing corn.

24 When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favor in his eyes, because he hath found some uncleanness in her: then let him write her a bill of divorce-ment,^d and give *it* in her hand, and send her out of his house. ² And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's *wife*. ³ And *if* the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorce-ment, and giveth *it* in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her *to be* his wife; ⁴ her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that *is* abomination before the LORD: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which

the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance.

5 When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business: *but* he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

6 No man shall take the nether or the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh *a man's* life to pledge.

7 If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die;^e and thou shalt put evil away from among you.

8 Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you: as I commanded them, *so* ye shall observe to do.^f 9 Remember what the LORD thy God did unto Miriam^g by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt.

10 When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge. 11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee. 12 And if the man *be* poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge: 13 in any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and bless thee: and it shall be righteousness unto thee before the LORD thy God.^h

14 Thou shalt not oppress a hired servant *that is* poor and needy, *whether he be* of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that *are* in thy land within thy gates: 15 at his day thou shalt give *him* his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he *is* poor, and setteth his heart upon it: lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.ⁱ

16 The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.^j

17 Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, *nor* of the fatherless; nor take a widow's raiment to pledge: 18 but thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.^k

19 When thou cuttest down thine har-

^a 23:17 Lev. 19:29. ^b 23:19-20 Ex. 22:25; Lev. 25:36-37; Deut. 15:7-11. ^c 23:21 Num. 30:1-16; Mt. 5:33. ^d 24:1 Mt. 5:31; 19:7; Mk. 10:4. ^e 24:7 Ex. 21:16. ^f 24:8 Lev. 13:1-14:54.

^g 24:9 Num. 12:10. ^h 24:10-13 Ex. 22:26-27. ⁱ 24:14-15 Lev. 19:13. ^j 24:16 2 Kgs. 14:6; 2 Chr. 25:4; Ezek. 18:20. ^k 24:17-18 Ex. 23:9; Lev. 19:33-34; Deut. 27:19.

vest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hands. ²⁰ When thou beatest thine olive tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow. ²¹ When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean *it* afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.^a ²² And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

25 If there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that *the judges* may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked. ² And it shall be, if the wicked man *be* worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number. ³ Forty stripes he may give him, *and* not exceed: lest, *if* he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

⁴ Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out *the corn*.^b

⁵ If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of a husband's brother unto her. ⁶ And it shall be, *that* the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother *which* is dead, that his name be not put out of Israel.^c ⁷ And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother. ⁸ Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and *if* he stand *to it*, and say, I like not to take her; ⁹ then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man

that will not build up his brother's house. ¹⁰ And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.^d

¹¹ When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets: ¹² then thou shalt cut off her hand, thine eye shall not pity *her*.

¹³ Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small: ¹⁴ thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small: ¹⁵ *but* thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee. ¹⁶ For all that do such things, *and* all that do unrighteously, *are* an abomination unto the LORD thy God.^e

The Command to Blot Out Amalek

¹⁷ Remember what Am'alek did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt; ¹⁸ how he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, *even* all *that were* feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and he feared not God. ¹⁹ Therefore it shall be, when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance to possess it, *that* thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Am'alek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget *it*.^f

The Firstfruits and the Tithe

26 And it shall be, when thou *art* come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein; ² that thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt put *it* in a basket, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name there.^g ³ And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the country which the LORD sware unto our fathers for to give us. ⁴ And the priest shall take the

^a 24:19-21 Lev. 19:9-10; 23:22. ^b 25:4 1 Cor. 9:9; 1 Tim. 5:18. ^c 25:5-6 Mt. 22:24; Mk. 12:19; Lk. 20:28. ^d 25:7-10 Ruth 4:7-8. ^e 25:13-16 Lev. 19:35-36. ^f 25:17-19 Ex. 17:8-14; 1 Sam. 15:2-9. ^g 26:2 Ex. 23:19.

basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the LORD thy God, A Syrian ready to perish *was* my father; and he went down into Egypt, and sojourned there with a few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous: 6 and the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage: 7 and when we cried unto the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labor, and our oppression: 8 and the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with great terribleness, and with signs, and with wonders: 9 and he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, *even* a land that floweth with milk and honey. 10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which thou, O LORD, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God: 11 and thou shalt rejoice in every good *thing* which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite, and the stranger that *is* among you.

12 When thou hast made an end of tithing all the tithes of thine increase the third year, *which is* the year of tithing, and hast given *it* unto the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled;^a 13 then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of *mine* house, and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed thy commandments, neither have I forgotten *them*: 14 I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away *ought* thereof for *any* unclean use, nor given *ought* thereof for the dead: *but* I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, *and* have done according to all that thou hast commanded me. 15 Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

16 This day the LORD thy God hath

commanded thee to do these statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul. 17 Thou hast avouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his voice: 18 and the LORD hath avouched thee this day to be his peculiar people,^b as he hath promised thee, and that *thou* shouldest keep all his commandments; 19 and to make thee high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honor; and that thou mayest be a holy people unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken.

The Law to Be Recorded on Mount Ebal

27 And Moses with the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments which I command you this day. 2 And it shall be, on the day when ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaster them with plaster: 3 and thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee. 4 Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over Jordan, *that* ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, in mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaster them with plaster. 5 And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of stones: thou shalt not lift up *any* iron tool upon them. 6 Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of whole stones:^c and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God: 7 and thou shalt offer peace offerings, and shalt eat there, and rejoice before the LORD thy God. 8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.^d

9 And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O Israel; this day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God. 10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.

^a 26:12 Deut. 14:28-29. ^b 26:18 Ex. 19:5; Deut. 4:20; 7:6; 14:2; Tit. 2:14; 1 Pet. 2:9.

^c 27:5-6 Ex. 20:25. ^d 27:2-8 Josh. 8:30-32.

The Curses at Mount Ebal

11 And Moses charged the people the same day, saying, ¹² These shall stand upon mount Ger'izim to bless the people,^a when ye are come over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Is'sachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin: ¹³ and these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zeb'ulun, Dan, and Naph'tali. ¹⁴ And the Levites shall speak, and say unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,

¹⁵ Cursed *be* the man that maketh *any* graven or molten image,^b an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth *it* in a secret place:
and all the people shall answer and say,
Amen.

¹⁶ Cursed *be* he that setteth light by his father or his mother:^c
and all the people shall say,
Amen.

¹⁷ Cursed *be* he that removeth his neighbor's landmark:^d
and all the people shall say,
Amen.

¹⁸ Cursed *be* he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way:^e
and all the people shall say,
Amen.

¹⁹ Cursed *be* he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow:^f
and all the people shall say,
Amen.

²⁰ Cursed *be* he that lieth with his father's wife;^g because he uncovereth his father's skirt:
and all the people shall say,
Amen.

²¹ Cursed *be* he that lieth with any manner of beast:^h
and all the people shall say,
Amen.

²² Cursed *be* he that lieth with his sister,ⁱ the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother:
and all the people shall say,
Amen.

²³ Cursed *be* he that lieth with his mother-in-law:^j
and all the people shall say,
Amen.

²⁴ Cursed *be* he that smiteth his neighbor secretly:
and all the people shall say,
Amen.

²⁵ Cursed *be* he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person:
and all the people shall say,
Amen.

²⁶ Cursed *be* he that confirmeth not *all* the words of this law to do them:^k
and all the people shall say,
Amen.

The Blessings of Obedience

(Lev. 26:3-13; Deut. 7:12-24)

28 And it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe *and* to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth: ² and all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

³ Blessed *shalt* thou *be* in the city,
and blessed *shalt* thou *be* in the field.

⁴ Blessed *shall be* the fruit of thy body,
and the fruit of thy ground,
and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine,
and the flocks of thy sheep.

⁵ Blessed *shall be* thy basket and thy store.

⁶ Blessed *shalt* thou *be* when thou comest in,
and blessed *shalt* thou *be* when thou goest out.

⁷ The LORD shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways. ⁸ The LORD shall command the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses, and in all that thou settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee. ⁹ The LORD shall establish thee a holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways. ¹⁰ And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be afraid of thee. ¹¹ And the LORD shall make thee plen-

^a 27:12 Deut. 11:29; Josh. 8:33-35. ^b 27:15 Ex. 20:4; 34:17; Lev. 19:4; 26:1; Deut. 4:15-18; 5:8. ^c 27:16 Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16. ^d 27:17 Deut. 19:14. ^e 27:18 Lev. 19:14. ^f 27:19 Ex. 22:21; 23:9; Lev. 19:33-34; Deut. 24:17-18. ^g 27:20 Lev. 18:8; 20:11; Deut. 22:30. ^h 27:21 Ex. 22:19; Lev. 18:23; 20:15. ⁱ 27:22 Lev. 18:9; 20:17. ^j 27:23 Lev. 18:7; 20:14. ^k 27:26 Gal. 3:10.

teous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

¹² The LORD shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow. ¹³ And the LORD shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do *them*: ¹⁴ and thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, *to* the right hand, or *to* the left, to go after other gods to serve them.^a

The Consequences of Disobedience

(Lev. 26:14-46)

¹⁵ But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee:

¹⁶ Cursed *shalt thou be* in the city, and cursed *shalt thou be* in the field.

¹⁷ Cursed *shall be* thy basket and thy store.

¹⁸ Cursed *shall be* the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

¹⁹ Cursed *shalt thou be* when thou comest in, and cursed *shalt thou be* when thou goest out.

²⁰ The LORD shall send upon thee cursing, vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me.

²¹ The LORD shall make the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it. ²² The LORD shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.

²³ And thy heaven that *is* over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that *is* under

thee *shall be* iron. ²⁴ The LORD shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

²⁵ The LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them; and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

²⁶ And thy carcass shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray *them* away.

²⁷ The LORD will smite thee with the botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed. ²⁸ The LORD shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart:

²⁹ and thou shalt grope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways; and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save *thee*. ³⁰ Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build a house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather the grapes thereof. ³¹ Thine ox *shall be* slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass *shall be* violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep *shall be* given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue *them*. ³² Thy sons and thy daughters *shall be* given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fail with *longing* for them all the day long; and *there shall be* no might in thine hand. ³³ The fruit of thy land, and all thy labors, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway: ³⁴ so that thou shalt be mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. ³⁵ The LORD shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

³⁶ The LORD shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone. ³⁷ And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations whither the LORD shall lead thee. ³⁸ Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather *but* little in; for the locust

^a 28:1-14 Deut. 11:13-17.

shall consume it. ³⁹ Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress *them*, but shalt neither drink *of* the wine, nor gather *the grapes*; for the worms shall eat them.

⁴⁰ Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint *thyself* with the oil; for thine olive shall cast *his fruit*. ⁴¹ Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy them; for they shall go into captivity.

⁴² All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume. ⁴³ The stranger that *is* within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low. ⁴⁴ He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail. ⁴⁵ Moreover all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee.

⁴⁶ And they shall be upon thee for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

⁴⁷ Because thou servedst not the LORD thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all *things*; ⁴⁸ therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies, which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all *things*: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee. ⁴⁹ The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, *as swift* as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand; ⁵⁰ a nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor show favor to the young: ⁵¹ and he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed: which *also* shall not leave thee *either* corn, wine, or oil, *or* the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee. ⁵² And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the LORD thy God hath given thee. ⁵³ And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the LORD thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee: ⁵⁴ so

that the man *that is* tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave: ⁵⁵ so that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates. ⁵⁶ The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter, ⁵⁷ and toward her young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them^a for want of all *things* secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

⁵⁸ If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD; ⁵⁹ then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, *even* great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance. ⁶⁰ Moreover, he will bring upon thee all the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee. ⁶¹ Also every sickness, and every plague, which *is* not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed. ⁶² And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the LORD thy God. ⁶³ And it shall come to pass, *that* as the LORD rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it. ⁶⁴ And the LORD shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, *even* wood and stone. ⁶⁵ And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: but the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind: ⁶⁶ and thy life shall hang in

^a 28:57 2 Kgs. 6:28-29; Lam. 4:10.

doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life: ⁶⁷ in the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. ⁶⁸ And the LORD shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy you.

*The LORD's Covenant with Israel
in Moab*

29 These are the words of the covenant, which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, besides the covenant which he made with them in Horeb.

² And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, Ye have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land; ³ the great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs, and those great miracles: ⁴ yet the LORD hath not given you a heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day. ⁵ And I have led you forty years in the wilderness: your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot. ⁶ Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I *am* the LORD your God. ⁷ And when ye came unto this place, Sihon the king of Heshbon,^a and Og the king of Bashan,^b came out against us unto battle, and we smote them: ⁸ and we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of Manas'seh.^c ⁹ Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye do.

¹⁰ Ye stand this day all of you before the LORD your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, *with* all the men of Israel, ¹¹ your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that *is* in thy camp, from the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water: ¹² that thou shouldest enter into covenant with the LORD thy God, and into his oath, which

the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day: ¹³ that he may establish thee today for a people unto himself, and *that* he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

¹⁴ Neither with you only do I make this covenant and this oath; ¹⁵ but with *him* that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, and also with *him* that *is* not here with us this day: ¹⁶ (for ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt; and how we came through the nations which ye passed by; ¹⁷ and ye have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which *were* among them:) ¹⁸ lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go *and* serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwood;^d ¹⁹ and it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk in the imagination* of mine heart, to add drunkenness to thirst: ²⁰ the LORD will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD and his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD shall blot out his name from under heaven. ²¹ And the LORD shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that are written in this book of the law: ²² so that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses which the LORD hath laid upon it; ²³ *and that* the whole land thereof *is* brimstone, and salt, *and* burning, *that* it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah,^e Admah and Zebo'im, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath: ²⁴ even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what *meaneth* the heat of this great anger? ²⁵ Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the

^a 29:7 Num. 21:21-30. ^b Num. 21:31-35. ^c 29:8 Num. 32:33. ^d 29:18 Heb. 12:15.

^e 29:23 Gen. 19:24-25.

land of Egypt: ²⁶ for they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and *whom* he had not given unto them: ²⁷ and the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book: ²⁸ and the LORD rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as it is this day.

²⁹ The secret *things belong* unto the LORD our God: but those *things which are revealed belong* unto us and to our children for ever, that *we* may do all the words of this law.

The Conditions for Restoration and Blessing

30 And it shall come to pass, when all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and thou shalt call *them* to mind among all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee, ² and shalt return unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul; ³ that then the LORD thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and gather thee from all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee. ⁴ If *any* of thine be driven out unto the outmost *parts* of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee: ⁵ and the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers. ⁶ And the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live. ⁷ And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee. ⁸ And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day. ⁹ And the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the LORD will again rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced

over thy fathers: ¹⁰ if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes *which are* written in this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

¹¹ For this commandment which I command thee this day, it *is* not hidden from thee, neither *is* it far off. ¹² It *is* not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it? ¹³ Neither *is* it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it? ¹⁴ But the word *is* very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.^a

¹⁵ See, I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil; ¹⁶ in that I command thee this day to love the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it. ¹⁷ But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them; ¹⁸ I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jordan to go to possess it. ¹⁹ I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live: ²⁰ that thou mayest love the LORD thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he *is* thy life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham,^b to Isaac,^c and to Jacob,^d to give them.

Joshua Commissioned as Moses' Successor

31 And Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel. ² And he said unto them, I *am* a hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more go out and come in: also the LORD hath said unto me, Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.^e ³ The LORD thy God, he will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt

^a 30:12-14 Rom. 10:6-8. ^b 30:20 Gen. 12:7. ^c Gen. 26:3. ^d Gen. 28:13. ^e 31:2 Num. 20:12.

possess them: *and* Joshua, he shall go over before thee, as the LORD hath said. ⁴ And the LORD shall do unto them as he did to Sihon and to Og, kings of the Amorites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.^a ⁵ And the LORD shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you. ⁶ Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the LORD thy God, he *it is* that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

⁷ And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, Be strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this people unto the land which the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it. ⁸ And the LORD, he *it is* that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee:^b fear not, neither be dismayed.

⁹ And Moses wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Israel. ¹⁰ And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of *every* seven years,^c in the solemnity of the year of release, in the feast of tabernacles,^d ¹¹ when all Israel is come to appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing. ¹² Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that *is* within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law: ¹³ and *that* their children, which have not known *any thing*, may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

¹⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation. ¹⁵ And the LORD appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.

¹⁶ And the LORD said unto Moses,

Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go *to be* among them, and will forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them. ¹⁷ Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so that they will say in that day, Are not these evils come upon us, because our God *is* not among us? ¹⁸ And I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other gods. ¹⁹ Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of Israel: put it in their mouths, that this song may be a witness for me against the children of Israel. ²⁰ For when I shall have brought them into the land which I swear unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, and waxen fat; then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break my covenant. ²¹ And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for I know their imagination which they go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I swear. ²² Moses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel.

²³ And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge,^e and said, Be strong and of a good courage:^f for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I swear unto them: and I will be with thee.

The Law to Be Placed in the Ark

²⁴ And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished, ²⁵ that Moses commanded the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying, ²⁶ Take this book of the law, and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee. ²⁷ For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious

^a 31:4 Num. 21:21-35. ^b 31:8 Josh. 1:5; Heb. 13:5. ^c 31:10 Deut. 15:12.

^d Deut. 16:13-15. ^e 31:23 Num. 27:23. ^f Josh. 1:6.

against the LORD; and how much more after my death? ²⁸ Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and call heaven and earth to record against them. ²⁹ For I know that after my death ye will utterly corrupt *yourselves*, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and evil will befall you in the latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

The Song of Moses

30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the words of this song, until they were ended.

32 Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak;
and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.

² My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass:

³ because I will publish the name of the LORD:
ascribe ye greatness unto our God.

⁴ *He is* the Rock, his work *is* perfect: for all his ways *are* judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right *is* he.

⁵ They have corrupted themselves, their spot *is* not *the spot* of his children:
they are a perverse and crooked generation.

⁶ Do ye thus requite the LORD, O foolish people and unwise?
Is not he thy father *that* hath bought thee?

Hath he not made thee, and established thee?

⁷ Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations:

ask thy father, and he will show thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee.

⁸ When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel.

⁹ For the LORD's portion *is* his people;

Jacob *is* the lot of his inheritance.

¹⁰ He found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; he led him about, he instructed him, he kept him as the apple of his eye.

¹¹ As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them,
beareth them on her wings:

¹² *so* the LORD alone did lead him, and *there was* no strange god with him.

¹³ He made him ride on the high places of the earth,
that he might eat the increase of the fields;
and he made him to suck honey out of the rock,
and oil out of the flinty rock;

¹⁴ butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs,
and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats,
with the fat of kidneys of wheat;
and thou didst drink the pure blood of the grape.

¹⁵ But Jesh'urun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick,
thou art covered *with fatness*; then he forsook God *which* made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation.

¹⁶ They provoked him to jealousy with strange *gods*,
with abominations provoked they him to anger.

¹⁷ They sacrificed unto devils, not to God;^a
to gods whom they knew not, to new *gods* *that* came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.

¹⁸ Of the Rock *that* begat thee thou art unmindful,
and hast forgotten God that formed thee.

¹⁹ And when the LORD saw *it*, he abhorred *them*,
because of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters.

²⁰ And he said, I will hide my face from them,
I will see what their end *shall be*:
for they *are* a very froward generation,

- children in whom *is* no faith.
- 21 They have moved me to jealousy^a with *that which is* not God; they have provoked me to anger with their vanities; and I will move them to jealousy with *those which are* not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation.^b
- 22 For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell,* and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.
- 23 I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows upon them.
- 24 *They shall be* burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.
- 25 The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling *also* with the man of gray hairs.
- 26 I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men:
- 27 were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries should behave themselves strangely, and lest they should say, Our hand *is* high, and the LORD hath not done all this.
- 28 For *they are* a nation void of counsel, neither *is there any* understanding in them.
- 29 O that they were wise, *that* they understood this, *that* they would consider their latter end!
- 30 How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock had sold them, and the LORD had shut them up?
- 31 For their rock *is* not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves *being* judges.
- 32 For their vine *is* of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: their grapes *are* grapes of gall, their clusters *are* bitter:
- 33 their wine *is* the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps.
- 34 *Is* not this laid up in store with me, and sealed up among my treasures?
- 35 To me *belongeth* vengeance,^c and recompense; their foot shall slide in *due* time: for the day of their calamity *is* at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.
- 36 For the LORD shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that *their* power is gone, and *there is* none shut up, or left.
- 37 And he shall say, Where *are* their gods, *their* rock in whom they trusted,
- 38 which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink offerings? Let them rise up and help you, and *be* your protection.
- 39 See now that I, *even I, am* he, and *there is* no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither *is there any* that can deliver out of my hand.
- 40 For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.
- 41 If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.
- 42 I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and *that* with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the enemy.
- 43 Rejoice, O ye nations, *with* his people:^d for he will avenge the blood of his servants,^e

^a 32:21 1 Cor. 10:22. ^b Rom. 10:19. ^c 32:35 Rom. 12:19; Heb. 10:30.

^d 32:43 Rom. 15:10. ^e Rev. 19:2.

and will render vengeance to his adversaries,
and will be merciful unto his land,
and to his people.

44 And Moses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and Hoshe'a the son of Nun.
45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel: 46 and he said unto them, Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, which ye shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law. 47 For it is not a vain thing for you; because it is your life: and through this thing ye shall prolong *your* days in the land, whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

Moses Permitted to See the Land of Canaan

48 And the LORD spake unto Moses that selfsame day, saying, 49 Get thee up into this mountain Ab'arim, unto mount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab, that is over against Jericho; and behold the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel for a possession: 50 and die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as Aaron thy brother died in mount Hor, and was gathered unto his people: 51 because ye trespassed against me among the children of Israel at the waters of Mer'ibah-Ka'desh, in the wilderness of Zin; because ye sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Israel. 52 Yet thou shalt see the land before *thee*; but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of Israel.^a

Moses Blesses the Tribes of Israel

33 And this is the blessing, wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death. 2 And he said,

The LORD came from Si'nai,
and rose up from Se'ir unto them;
he shined forth from mount Paran,
and he came with ten thousands of saints:
from his right hand *went* a fiery law for them.

3 Yea, he loved the people;
all his saints *are* in thy hand:
and they sat down at thy feet;

every one shall receive of thy words.

4 Moses commanded us a law,
even the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob.

5 And he was king in Jesh'urun,
when the heads of the people *and* the tribes of Israel were gathered together.

6 Let Reuben live, and not die;
and let *not* his men be few.

7 And this is the blessing of Judah: and he said,

Hear, LORD, the voice of Judah,
and bring him unto his people:
let his hands be sufficient for him;
and be thou a help *to him* from his enemies.

8 And of Levi he said,
Let thy Thummim and thy Urim^b be with thy holy one,
whom thou didst prove at Massah,^c
and with whom thou didst strive at the waters of Mer'ibah;^d

9 who said unto his father and to his mother,
I have not seen him;
neither did he acknowledge his brethren,
nor knew his own children:
for they have observed thy word,
and kept thy covenant.

10 They shall teach Jacob thy judgments,
and Israel thy law:
they shall put incense before thee,
and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar.

11 Bless, LORD, his substance,
and accept the work of his hands:
smite through the loins of them that rise against him,
and of them that hate him, that they rise not again.

12 And of Benjamin he said,
The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him;
and the LORD shall cover him all the day long,
and he shall dwell between his shoulders.

13 And of Joseph he said,
Blessed of the LORD *be* his land,

^a 32:48-52 Num. 27:12-14; Deut. 3:23-27. ^b 33:8 Ex. 28:30. ^c Ex. 17:7. ^d Ex. 17:7; Num. 20:13.

- for the precious things of heaven, for the dew,
and for the deep that coucheth beneath,
- 14 and for the precious fruits *brought forth* by the sun,
and for the precious things put forth by the moon,
- 15 and for the chief things of the ancient mountains,
and for the precious things of the lasting hills,
- 16 and for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof,
and *for* the good will of him that dwelt in the bush:
let the *blessing* come upon the head of Joseph,
and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his brethren.
- 17 His glory *is like* the firstling of his bullock,
and his horns *are like* the horns of unicorns:
with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth:
and they *are* the ten thousands of E'phra-im,
and they *are* the thousands of Manas'seh.
- 18 And of Zeb'ulun he said,
Rejoice, Zeb'ulun, in thy going out;
and, Is'sachar, in thy tents.
- 19 They shall call the people unto the mountain;
there they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness:
for they shall suck *of* the abundance of the seas,
and *of* treasures hid in the sand.
- 20 And of Gad he said,
Blessed *be* he that enlargeth Gad:
he dwelleth as a lion,
and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.
- 21 And he provided the first part for himself,
because there, *in* a portion of the lawgiver, *was he* seated;
and he came with the heads of the people,
he executed the justice of the LORD,
and his judgments with Israel.
- 22 And of Dan he said,
Dan *is* a lion's whelp:
he shall leap from Bashan.
- 23 And of Naph'tali he said,
O Naph'tali, satisfied with favor,
and full with the blessing of the LORD,
possess thou the west and the south.
- 24 And of Asher he said,
Let Asher *be* blessed with children;
let him be acceptable to his brethren,
and let him dip his foot in oil.
- 25 Thy shoes *shall be* iron and brass;
and as thy days, *so shall* thy strength *be*.
- 26 *There is* none like unto the God of Jesh'urun,
who rideth upon the heaven in thy help,
and in his excellency on the sky.
- 27 The eternal God *is thy* refuge,
and underneath *are* the everlasting arms:
and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee;
and shall say, Destroy *them*.
- 28 Israel then shall dwell in safety alone:
the fountain of Jacob *shall be* upon a land of corn and wine;
also his heavens shall drop down dew.
- 29 Happy *art* thou, O Israel:
who *is* like unto thee, O people saved by the LORD,
the shield of thy help,
and who *is* the sword of thy excellency!
And thine enemies shall be found liars unto thee;
and thou shalt tread upon their high places.

The Death of Moses

34 And Moses went up from the plains of Moab unto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that *is* over against Jericho: and the LORD showed him all the land of Gil'e-ad, unto Dan, ² and all Naph'tali, and the land of E'phra-im, and Manas'seh, and all the land of Judah, unto the utmost sea, ³ and the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericho, the city of palm trees, unto Zo'ar. ⁴ And the LORD said unto him, This *is* the land which I swore unto Abraham,^a unto Isaac,^b and unto Jacob,^c saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have caused thee to see

^a 34:4 Gen. 12:7. ^b Gen. 26:3. ^c Gen. 28:13.

it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither. ⁵ So Moses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD. ⁶ And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Beth-pe'or: but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day. ⁷ And Moses *was* a hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated. ⁸ And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days: so the days of weeping *and* mourning for Moses were ended.

⁹ And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the spirit of wisdom; for Moses had laid his hands upon him: and the children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses. ¹⁰ And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face,^a ¹¹ in all the signs and the wonders which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Egypt, to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his land, ¹² and in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror which Moses showed in the sight of all Israel.

^a 34:10 Ex. 33:11.

THE BOOK OF JOSHUA

Preparations for the Conquest of Canaan

1 Now after the death of Moses the servant of the LORD, it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' minister, saying, ² Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, *even* to the children of Israel. ³ Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses. ⁴ From the wilderness and this Lebanon *even* unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast. ⁵ There shall not any man be able to stand before thee^a all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, *so* I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.^b ⁶ Be strong and of a good courage:^c for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I swore unto their fathers to give them. ⁷ Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it *to* the right hand or *to* the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest. ⁸ This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success. ⁹ Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God *is* with thee whithersoever thou goest.

¹⁰ Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people, saying, ¹¹ Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within three days ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

¹² And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, spake Joshua, saying, ¹³ Remember the word which Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land. ¹⁴ Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan; but ye shall pass before your brethren armed, all the mighty men of valor, and help them; ¹⁵ until the LORD have given your brethren rest, as *he hath given* you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the LORD's servant gave you on this side Jordan toward the sunrise.^d ¹⁶ And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go. ¹⁷ According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God be with thee, as he was with Moses. ¹⁸ Whosoever *he be* that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: only be strong and of a good courage.

The Spies Sent to Jericho

2 And Joshua the son of Nun sent out of Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, *even* Jericho. And they went, and came into a harlot's house, named Rahab,^e and lodged there. ² And it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to-night of the children of Israel to search out the country. ³ And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the country. ⁴ And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they *were*: ⁵ and it came to pass *about the time* of shutting of

^a 1:3-5 Deut. 11:24-25. ^b 1:5 Deut. 31:6, 8; Heb. 13:5. ^c 1:6 Deut. 31:6, 7, 23.

^d 1:12-15 Num. 32:28-32; Deut. 3:18-20; Josh. 22:1-6. ^e 2:1 Heb. 11:31; Jas. 2:25.

the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out; whither the men went, I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them. ⁶ But she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof. ⁷ And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

⁸ And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof; ⁹ and she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, and that your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land faint because of you. ¹⁰ For we have heard how the LORD dried up the water of the Red sea^a for you, when ye came out of Egypt; and what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that *were* on the other side Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom ye utterly destroyed.^b ¹¹ And as soon as we had heard *these things*, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for the LORD your God, he *is* God in heaven above, and in earth beneath. ¹² Now therefore, I pray you, swear unto me by the LORD, since I have showed you kindness, that ye will also show kindness unto my father's house, and give me a true token: ¹³ and *that* ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death. ¹⁴ And the men answered her, Our life for yours, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the LORD hath given us the land, that we will deal kindly and truly with thee.

¹⁵ Then she let them down by a cord through the window: for her house *was* upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall. ¹⁶ And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way. ¹⁷ And the men said unto her, We *will be* blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear. ¹⁸ Behold, *when* we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: and thou shalt bring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto thee. ¹⁹ And it shall be, *that* whoso-

ever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood *shall be* upon his head, and we *will be* guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, his blood *shall be* on our head, if *any* hand be upon him. ²⁰ And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear. ²¹ And she said, According unto your words, so *be* it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

²² And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought *them* throughout all the way, but found *them* not. ²³ So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all *things* that befell them: ²⁴ and they said unto Joshua, Truly the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do faint because of us.

Israel Passes over the Jordan

3 And Joshua rose early in the morning; and they removed from Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed over. ² And it came to pass after three days, that the officers went through the host; ³ and they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it. ⁴ Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed *this* way heretofore. ⁵ And Joshua said unto the people, Sanctify yourselves: for tomorrow the LORD will do wonders among you. ⁶ And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.

⁷ And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, as I was with Moses, *so* I will be with thee. ⁸ And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of

the water of Jordan, ye shall stand still in Jordan. ⁹ And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God. ¹⁰ And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that the living God *is* among you, and *that* he will without fail drive out from before you the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Per'izzites, and the Gir'gashites, and the Amorites, and the Jeb'usites. ¹¹ Behold, the ark of the covenant of the Lord of all the earth passeth over before you into Jordan. ¹² Now therefore take you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe a man. ¹³ And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, *that* the waters of Jordan shall be cut off *from* the waters that come down from above; and they shall stand upon a heap.

¹⁴ And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the ark of the covenant before the people; ¹⁵ and as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for Jordan overfloweth all his banks all the time of harvest,) ¹⁶ that the waters which came down from above stood *and* rose up upon a heap very far from the city Adam, *that is* beside Zar'e-tan;* and those that came down toward the sea of the plain, *even* the salt sea, failed, *and* were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jericho. ¹⁷ And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jordan.

*The Twelve Stones Taken from
the Jordan*

4 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying, ² Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man, ³ and command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where the priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night. ⁴ Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man: ⁵ and Joshua said

unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take you up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel: ⁶ that this may be a sign among you, *that* when your children ask *their fathers* in time to come, saying, What *mean* ye by these stones? ⁷ then ye shall answer them, That the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.

⁸ And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there. ⁹ And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there unto this day. ¹⁰ For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan, until every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua.

And the people hastened and passed over. ¹¹ And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people. ¹² And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and half the tribe of Manas'seh, passed over armed before the children of Israel, as Moses spake unto them: ¹³ about forty thousand prepared for war passed over before the LORD unto battle, to the plains of Jericho. ¹⁴ On that day the LORD magnified Joshua in the sight of all Israel; and they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of his life.

¹⁵ And the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying, ¹⁶ Command the priests that bear the ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jordan. ¹⁷ Joshua therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jordan. ¹⁸ And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD were come up out of the midst of Jordan, *and* the soles of the priests' feet were lifted up unto the dry land; that the waters of Jordan returned unto their place, and flowed over all his banks, as *they did* before.

19 And the people came up out of Jordan on the tenth day of the first month, and encamped in Gilgal, in the east border of Jericho. ²⁰ And those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan, did Joshua pitch in Gilgal. ²¹ And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, When your children shall ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What *mean* these stones? ²² then ye shall let your children know, saying, Israel came over this Jordan on dry land. ²³ For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the Red sea, which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over: ²⁴ that all the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it is mighty: that ye might fear the LORD your God for ever.

*The Circumcision and Passover
at Gilgal*

5 And it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which *were* on the side of Jordan westward, and all the kings of the Canaanites, which *were* by the sea, heard that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel, until we were passed over, that their heart melted, neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel.

2 At that time the LORD said unto Joshua, Make thee sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Israel the second time. ³ And Joshua made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of the foreskins. ⁴ And this *is* the cause why Joshua did circumcise: The people that came out of Egypt, *that were* males, *even* all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of Egypt. ⁵ Now all the people that came out were circumcised; but all the people *that were* born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Egypt, *them* they had not circumcised. ⁶ For the children of Israel walked forty years in the wilderness, till all the people *that were* men of war, which came out of Egypt, were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: unto whom the LORD sware that he would not show them the land, which the LORD sware unto their fathers that he would give us, a land that floweth with

milk and honey.^a ⁷ And their children, *whom* he raised up in their stead, them Joshua circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole. ⁹ And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away the reproach of Egypt from off you. Wherefore the name of the place is called Gilgal¹ unto this day.

10 And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the passover^b on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho. ¹¹ And they did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched *corn* in the selfsame day. ¹² And the manna ceased^c on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of the land; neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year.

*Joshua and the Man with a
Drawn Sword*

13 And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood a man over against him with his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, *Art* thou for us, or for our adversaries? ¹⁴ And he said, Nay; but *as* captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant? ¹⁵ And the captain of the LORD's host said unto Joshua, Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest *is* holy. And Joshua did so.

The Fall of Jericho

6 Now Jericho was straitly shut up because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came in. ² And the LORD said unto Joshua, See, I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the king thereof, *and* the mighty men of valor. ³ And ye shall compass the city, all ye men of war, *and* go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days. ⁴ And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams' horns: and the

¹ 5:9 *That is*, Rolling.

^a 5:6 Num. 14:28-35. ^b 5:10 Ex. 12:1-13. ^c 5:12 Ex. 16:35.

seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets. ⁵ And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long *blast* with the ram's horn, *and* when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him. ⁶ And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD. ⁷ And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD.

⁸ And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns passed on before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them. ⁹ And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the rearward came after the ark, *the priests* going on, and blowing with the trumpets. ¹⁰ And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voice, neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout. ¹¹ So the ark of the LORD compassed the city, going about *it* once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

¹² And Joshua rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the ark of the LORD. ¹³ And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rearward came after the ark of the LORD, *the priests* going on, and blowing with the trumpets. ¹⁴ And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp. So they did six days.

¹⁵ And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times. ¹⁶ And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the LORD hath given you the city. ¹⁷ And the city shall be accursed,

even it, and all that are therein, to the LORD: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because she hid the messengers that we sent. ¹⁸ And ye, in any wise keep *yourselves* from the accursed thing, lest ye make *yourselves* accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Israel a curse, and trouble it. ¹⁹ But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, *are* consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD. ²⁰ So the people shouted when *the priests* blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat,^a so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city. ²¹ And they utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

²² But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, as ye sware unto her. ²³ And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her kindred, and left them without the camp of Israel. ²⁴ And they burnt the city with fire, and all that *was* therein: only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD. ²⁵ And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and she dwelleth in Israel *even* unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.^b

²⁶ And Joshua adjured *them* at that time, saying, Cursed *be* the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest *son* shall he set up the gates of it.^c

²⁷ So the LORD was with Joshua; and his fame was *noised* throughout all the country.

The Sin of Achan

7 But the children of Israel committed a trespass in the accursed thing: for Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of

^a 6:20 Heb. 11:30. ^b 6:25 Heb. 11:31. ^c 6:26 1 Kgs. 16:34.

Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.

2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to A'i, which is beside Beth-a'ven, on the east side of Beth-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the country. And the men went up and viewed A'i. 3 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let about two or three thousand men go up and smite A'i; *and* make not all the people to labor thither; for they *are but* few.

4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men; and they fled before the men of A'i. 5 And the men of A'i smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them *from* before the gate *even* unto Sheba'rim, and smote them in the going down: wherefore the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.

6 And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads. 7 And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord God, wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jordan! 8 O Lord, what shall I say, when Israel turneth their backs before their enemies! 9 For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear *of it*, and shall environ us round, and cut off our name from the earth: and what wilt thou do unto thy great name?

10 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore liest thou thus upon thy face? 11 Israel hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen, and dissembled also, and they have put *it* even among their own stuff. 12 Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemies, *but* turned *their* backs before their enemies, because they were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you. 13 Up, sanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against tomorrow: for thus saith the LORD God of Israel, *There is* an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the accursed thing from among

you. 14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, *that* the tribe which the LORD taketh shall come according to the families *thereof*; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man. 15 And it shall be, *that* he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath transgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he hath wrought folly in Israel.

16 So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken: 17 and he brought the family of Judah; and he took the family of the Zarahites: and he brought the family of the Zarahites man by man; and Zabdi was taken: 18 and he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, was taken. 19 And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Israel, and make confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide *it* not from me. 20 And Achan answered Joshua, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done: 21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they *are* hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

22 So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, *it was* hid in his tent, and the silver under it. 23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel, and laid them out before the LORD. 24 And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them unto the valley of Achor. 25 And Joshua said, Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones. 26 And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the

name of that place was called, The valley of Achor,¹ unto this day.

The Capture and Destruction of Ai

8 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to A'i: see, I have given into thy hand the king of A'i, and his people, and his city, and his land: ² and thou shalt do to A'i and her king as thou didst unto Jericho and her king: only the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

³ So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up against A'i: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valor, and sent them away by night. ⁴ And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ye shall lie in wait against the city, *even* behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready: ⁵ and I, and all the people that *are* with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that we will flee before them, ⁶ (for they will come out after us,) till we have drawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore we will flee before them. ⁷ Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand. ⁸ And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, *that* ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the LORD shall ye do. See, I have commanded you. ⁹ Joshua therefore sent them forth; and they went to lie in ambush, and abode between Beth-el and A'i, on the west side of A'i: but Joshua lodged that night among the people.

¹⁰ And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to A'i. ¹¹ And all the people, *even the people* of war that *were* with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of A'i: now *there was* a valley between them and A'i. ¹² And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el and A'i, on the west side of the city. ¹³ And when they had set the people, *even* all the host that *was* on the north of the city, and their liers in wait on the west of the city, Joshua went that night

into the midst of the valley. ¹⁴ And it came to pass, when the king of A'i saw *it*, that they hasted and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain; but he wist not that *there were* liers in ambush against him behind the city. ¹⁵ And Joshua and all Israel made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness. ¹⁶ And all the people that *were* in A'i were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the city. ¹⁷ And there was not a man left in A'i or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel.

¹⁸ And the LORD said unto Joshua, Stretch out the spear that *is* in thy hand toward A'i; for I will give it into thine hand. And Joshua stretched out the spear that *he had* in his hand toward the city. ¹⁹ And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hasted and set the city on fire. ²⁰ And when the men of A'i looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers. ²¹ And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of A'i. ²² And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they let none of them remain or escape. ²³ And the king of A'i they took alive, and brought him to Joshua.

²⁴ And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of A'i in the field, in the wilderness where-in they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned unto A'i, and smote it with the edge of the sword. ²⁵ And *so* it was, *that* all that fell that day, both of men and women, *were* twelve thousand, *even* all the men of A'i. ²⁶ For Joshua drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of A'i. ²⁷ Only the

¹ 7:26 *That is*, Trouble.

cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD which he commanded Joshua. ²⁸ And Joshua burnt A'i, and made it a heap for ever, *even* a desolation unto this day. ²⁹ And the king of A'i he hanged on a tree until eventide: and as soon as the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should take his carcass down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and raise thereon a great heap of stones, *that remaineth* unto this day.

The Law Recorded at Mount Ebal

³⁰ Then Joshua built an altar unto the LORD God of Israel in mount Ebal, ³¹ as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the book of the law of Moses, an altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lifted up *any* iron:^a and they offered thereon burnt offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace offerings. ³² And he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel.^b ³³ And all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, as well the stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against mount Ger'izim, and half of them over against mount Ebal; as Moses the servant of the LORD had commanded before, that they should bless the people of Israel. ³⁴ And afterward he read all the words of the law, the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law. ³⁵ There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, with the women, and the little ones, and the strangers that were conversant among* them.^c

The Deceit of the Gibeonites

9 And it came to pass, when all the kings which *were* on this side Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of the great sea over against Lebanon, the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Per'izzite, the Hivite, and the Jeb'usite, heard *thereof*; ² that they gathered themselves together, to

fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one accord.

³ And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and to A'i, ⁴ they did work wilily, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine bottles, old, and rent, and bound up; ⁵ and old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry *and* mouldy. ⁶ And they went to Joshua unto the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel, We be come from a far country: now therefore make ye a league with us. ⁷ And the men of Israel said unto the Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and how shall we make a league with you?^d ⁸ And they said unto Joshua, We *are* thy servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who *are* ye? and from whence come ye? ⁹ And they said unto him, From a very far country thy servants are come, because of the name of the LORD thy God: for we have heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt, ¹⁰ and all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that *were* beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which *was* at Ash'taroth.^e ¹¹ Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take victuals with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We *are* your servants: therefore now make ye a league with us. ¹² This our bread we took *hot* for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy: ¹³ and these bottles of wine, which we filled, *were* new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey. ¹⁴ And the men took of their victuals, and asked not *counsel* at the mouth of the LORD. ¹⁵ And Joshua made peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation sware unto them.

¹⁶ And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they *were* their neighbors, and *that* they dwelt among them. ¹⁷ And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities *were*

^a 8:31 Ex. 20:25. ^b 8:30-32 Deut. 27:2-8. ^c 8:33-35 Deut. 11:29; 27:11-14.

^d 9:7 Ex. 23:32; 34:12; Deut. 7:2. ^e 9:10 Num. 21:21-35.

Gibeon, and Chephi'rah, and Beer'oth, and Kir'jath-je'arim. ¹⁸ And the children of Israel smote them not, because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes. ¹⁹ But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel: now therefore we may not touch them. ²⁰ This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest wrath be upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them. ²¹ And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be hewers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had promised them.

²² And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, We are very far from you; when ye dwell among us? ²³ Now therefore ye are cursed, and there shall none of you be freed from being bondmen, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God. ²⁴ And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the LORD thy God commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing. ²⁵ And now, behold, we are in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do. ²⁶ And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not. ²⁷ And Joshua made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, even unto this day, in the place which he should choose.

The Defeat of the Amorites

10 Now it came to pass, when Ado'ni-ze'dek king of Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken A'i, and had utterly destroyed it; as he had done to Jericho and her king, so he had done to A'i and her king; and how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them; ² that they feared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, as one of the royal cities, and because it was greater than A'i, and all the men thereof were mighty. ³ Wherefore Ado'-

ni-ze'dek king of Jerusalem sent unto Hoham king of Hebron, and unto Piram king of Jarmuth, and unto Japhi'a king of Lachish, and unto Debir king of Eglon, saying, ⁴ Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gibeon: for it hath made peace with Joshua and with the children of Israel. ⁵ Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it.

⁶ And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua to the camp to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountains are gathered together against us. ⁷ So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valor. ⁸ And the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hand; there shall not a man of them stand before thee. ⁹ Joshua therefore came unto them suddenly, and went up from Gilgal all night. ¹⁰ And the LORD discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth up to Beth-ho'ron, and smote them to Aze'kah, and unto Makke'dah. ¹¹ And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, and were in the going down to Beth-ho'ron, that the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Aze'kah, and they died: *they were* more which died with hailstones than *they* whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.

¹² Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel,

Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon;
and thou, Moon, in the valley of Aj'alon.

¹³ And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed,
until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies.

Is not this written in the book of Jasher^a? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day. ¹⁴ And there was no day

^a 10:13 2 Sam. 1:18.

like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the LORD fought for Israel.

15 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

16 But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Makke'dah. 17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Makke'dah. 18 And Joshua said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them: 19 and stay ye not, *but* pursue after your enemies, and smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand. 20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest *which* remained of them entered into fenced cities. 21 And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makke'dah in peace: none moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.

22 Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave. 23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, *and* the king of Eglon. 24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them. 25 And Joshua said unto them, Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: for thus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight. 26 And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they were hanging upon the trees until the evening. 27 And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, *that* Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, *which* remain until this very day.

28 And that day Joshua took Makke'dah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that *were* therein; he let none remain: and he

did to the king of Makke'dah as he did unto the king of Jericho.

29 Then Joshua passed from Makke'dah, and all Israel with him, unto Libnah, and fought against Libnah: 30 and the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jericho.

31 And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it: 32 and the LORD delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.

33 Then Horam king of Gezer came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

34 And from Lachish Joshua passed unto Eglon, and all Israel with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it: 35 and they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish.

36 And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto Hebron; and they fought against it: 37 and they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that *were* therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that *were* therein.

38 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to Debir; and fought against it: 39 and he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that *were* therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king.

40 So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Israel commanded. 41 And Joshua smote them from Ka'desh-barne'a even unto Gaza, and all the country of Goshen, even

unto Gibeon. ⁴² And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, because the LORD God of Israel fought for Israel. ⁴³ And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

The Defeat of Jabin's Alliance

11 And it came to pass, when Jabin king of Hazor had heard *those things*, that he sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph, ² and to the kings that *were* on the north of the mountains, and of the plains south of Chin'eroth, and in the valley, and in the borders of Dor on the west, ³ and to the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Per'izite, and the Jeb'usite in the mountains, and to the Hivite under Hermon in the land of Mizpeh. ⁴ And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even as the sand that *is* upon the seashore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many. ⁵ And when all these kings were met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel.

⁶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, Be not afraid because of them: for tomorrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt hough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire. ⁷ So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly; and they fell upon them. ⁸ And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased them unto great Zidon, and unto Mis'rephoth-ma'im, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining. ⁹ And Joshua did unto them as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

¹⁰ And Joshua at that time turned back, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms. ¹¹ And they smote all the souls that *were* therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying *them*: there was not any left to breathe: and he burnt Hazor with fire. ¹² And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly destroyed them, as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded.

¹³ But *as for* the cities that stood still in their strength, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; *that* did Joshua burn. ¹⁴ And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe. ¹⁵ As the LORD commanded Moses his servant, so did Moses command Joshua, and so did Joshua; he left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Moses.

Joshua Takes the Whole Land

¹⁶ So Joshua took all that land, the hills, and all the south country, and all the land of Goshen, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Israel, and the valley of the same; ¹⁷ *even* from the mount Halak, that goeth up to Se'ir, even unto Ba'al-gad in the valley of Lebanon under mount Hermon: and all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them. ¹⁸ Joshua made war a long time with all those kings. ¹⁹ There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, save the Hivites the inhabitants of Gibeon: all *other* they took in battle. ²⁰ For it was of the LORD to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, and that they might have no favor, but that he might destroy them, as the LORD commanded Moses.^a

²¹ And at that time came Joshua, and cut off the An'akim from the mountains, from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: Joshua destroyed them utterly with their cities. ²² There was none of the An'akim left in the land of the children of Israel: only in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod, there remained. ²³ So Joshua took the whole land, according to all that the LORD said unto Moses; and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel according to their divisions by their tribes. And the land rested from war.

The Kings Defeated by Moses

12 Now these *are* the kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jordan toward the rising of the sun, from the river Arnon unto mount Hermon, and all the plain on the east: ² Sihon king of

^a 11:20 Deut. 7:16.

the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, *and* ruled from Aro'er, which *is* upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gil'e-ad, even unto the river Jabbok, *which is* the border of the children of Ammon; ³ and from the plain to the sea of Chin'neroth on the east, and unto the sea of the plain, *even* the salt sea on the east, the way to Beth-jesh'imoth; and from the south, under Ash'doth-pis'gah: ⁴ and the coast of Og king of Bashan, *which was* of the remnant of the giants, that dwelt at Ash'taroth and at Ed're-i, ⁵ and reigned in mount Hermon, and in Salcah, and in all Bashan, unto the border of the Gesh'urites and the Ma-ach'athites, and half Gil'e-ad, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon.^a ⁶ Them did Moses the servant of the LORD and the children of Israel smite: and Moses the servant of the LORD gave it *for* a possession unto the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manas'seh.^b

The Kings Defeated by Joshua

⁷ And these *are* the kings of the country which Joshua and the children of Israel smote on this side Jordan on the west, from Ba'al-gad in the valley of Lebanon even unto the mount Halak, that goeth up to Se'ir; which Joshua gave unto the tribes of Israel *for* a possession according to their divisions; ⁸ in the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites, the Per'izzites, the Hivites, and the Jeb'usites: ⁹ the king of Jericho, one; the king of A'i, which *is* beside Beth-el, one; ¹⁰ the king of Jerusalem, one; the king of Hebron, one; ¹¹ the king of Jarmuth, one; the king of Lachish, one; ¹² the king of Eglon, one; the king of Gezer, one; ¹³ the king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one; ¹⁴ the king of Hormah, one; the king of Arad, one; ¹⁵ the king of Libnah, one; the king of Adul'lam, one; ¹⁶ the king of Makke'dah, one; the king of Beth-el, one; ¹⁷ the king of Tap'puah, one; the king of Hopher, one; ¹⁸ the king of Aphek, one; the king of Lasha'ron, one; ¹⁹ the king of Madon, one; the king of Hazor, one; ²⁰ the king of Shim'ron-me'ron, one; the king of Achshaph, one; ²¹ the king of Ta'anach, one; the king of Megid'do, one; ²² the king of

Kedesh, one; the king of Jok'ne-am of Carmel, one; ²³ the king of Dor in the coast of Dor, one; the king of the nations of Gilgal, one; ²⁴ the king of Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

The Land Yet to Be Possessed

13 Now Joshua was old *and* stricken in years; and the LORD said unto him, Thou art old *and* stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land to be possessed. ² This *is* the land that yet remaineth: all the borders of the Philistines, and all Gesh'uri, ³ from Sihor, which *is* before Egypt, even unto the borders of Ekron northward, *which is* counted to the Canaanite: five lords of the Philistines; the Ga'zathites, and the Ash'dothites, the Esh'kalonites, the Gittites, and the Ek'ronites; also the Avites: ⁴ from the south, all the land of the Canaanites, and Me-a'rah that *is* beside the Sido'nians, unto Aphek, to the borders of the Amorites: ⁵ and the land of the Giblites, and all Lebanon toward the sunrising, from Ba'al-gad under mount Hermon unto the entering into Hamath. ⁶ All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lebanon unto Mis'rephoth-ma'im, *and* all the Sido'nians, them will I drive out from before the children of Israel: only divide thou it by lot unto the Israelites for an inheritance,^c as I have commanded thee.

⁷ Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manas'seh, ⁸ with whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, *even as* Moses the servant of the LORD gave them;^d ⁹ from Aro'er, that *is* upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that *is* in the midst of the river, and all the plain of Me'deba unto Dibon; ¹⁰ and all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon; ¹¹ and Gil'e-ad, and the border of the Gesh'urites and Ma-ach'athites, and all mount Hermon, and all Bashan unto Salcah; ¹² all the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ash'taroth and in Ed're-i, who remained of the remnant of the giants: for these did Moses smite, and cast them out. ¹³ Nevertheless the children of Israel expelled not the Gesh'urites, nor the Ma-ach'athites: but the Gesh'urites and the

^a 12:1-5 Num. 21:21-35; Deut. 2:26-3:11. ^b 12:6 Num. 32:33; Deut. 3:12.

^c 13:6 Num. 33:54. ^d 13:8 Num. 32:33; Deut. 3:12.

Ma-athites dwell among the Israelites until this day.

The Inheritances Given by Moses

14 Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the LORD God of Israel made by fire *are* their inheritance, as he said unto them.^a

15 And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben *inheritance* according to their families. ¹⁶ And their coast was from Aro'er, that *is* on the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that *is* in the midst of the river, and all the plain by Me'deba; ¹⁷ Heshbon, and all her cities that *are* in the plain; Dibon, and Ba'moth-ba'al, and Beth-ba'al-me'on, ¹⁸ and Jaha'za, and Kede'moth, and Meph'a-ath, ¹⁹ and Kirjatha'im, and Sibmah, and Za'reth-sha'har in the mount of the valley, ²⁰ and Beth-pe'or, and Ash'doth-pis'gah, and Beth-jesh'imoth, ²¹ and all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with the princes of Mid'i-an, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, *which were* dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the country. ²² Ba'laam also the son of Be'or, the soothsayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them. ²³ And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border *thereof*. This *was* the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

24 And Moses gave *inheritance* unto the tribe of Gad, *even* unto the children of Gad according to their families. ²⁵ And their coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gil'e-ad, and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto Aro'er that *is* before Rabbah; ²⁶ and from Heshbon unto Ra'math-miz'peh, and Beto'nim; and from Mahana'im unto the border of Debir; ²⁷ and in the valley, Beth-a'ram, and Beth-nim'rah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, Jordan and *his* border, *even* unto the edge of the sea of Chin'ne-reth on the other side Jordan eastward. ²⁸ This *is* the inheritance of the children of Gad after their families, the cities, and their villages.

29 And Moses gave *inheritance* unto the half tribe of Manas'seh: and *this was the*

possession of the half tribe of the children of Manas'seh by their families. ³⁰ And their coast was from Mahana'im, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all the towns of Ja'ir, which *are* in Bashan, threescore cities: ³¹ and half Gil'e-ad, and Ash'taroth, and Ed're-i, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, *were pertaining* unto the children of Machir the son of Manas'seh, *even* to the one half of the children of Machir by their families.

32 *These are the countries* which Moses did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Moab, on the other side Jordan, by Jericho, eastward. ³³ But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not *any* inheritance: the LORD God of Israel *was* their inheritance, as he said unto them.^b

Canaan Divided by Lot

14 And *these are the countries* which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, which Ele-azar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them. ² By lot *was* their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and *for* the half tribe.^c ³ For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and a half tribe on the other side Jordan:^d but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them. ⁴ For the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manas'seh and E'phraim: therefore they gave no part unto the Levites in the land, save cities to dwell *in*, with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance. ⁵ As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land.

Hebron Given to Caleb

6 Then the children of Judah came unto Joshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the son of Jephun'neh the Ken'ezite said unto him, Thou knowest the thing that the LORD said unto Moses the man of God concerning me and thee in Ka'desh-barne'a.^e ⁷ Forty years old *was* I when Moses the servant of the LORD sent me from Ka'desh-barne'a to spy out the land; and I brought him word again as *it was* in mine heart.^f ⁸ Nevertheless my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but I wholly followed the

^a 13:14 Deut. 18:1. ^b 13:33 Num. 18:20; Deut. 18:2. ^c 14:2 Num. 26:52-56; 34:13.

^d 14:3 Num. 32:33; 34:14-15; Deut. 3:12-17. ^e 14:6 Num. 14:30. ^f 14:7 Num. 13:1-30.

LORD my God. ⁹ And Moses sware on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the LORD my God.^a ¹⁰ And now, behold, the LORD hath kept me alive, as he said, these forty and five years, even since the LORD spake this word unto Moses, while *the children of Israel* wandered in the wilderness: and now, lo, I *am* this day fourscore and five years old. ¹¹ As yet I *am* as strong this day as I *was* in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength *was* then, even so *is* my strength now, for war, both to go out, and to come in. ¹² Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the LORD spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how the An'akim *were* there, and *that* the cities *were* great and fenced: if so be the LORD *will be* with me, then I shall be able to drive them out, as the LORD said.

¹³ And Joshua blessed him, and gave unto Caleb the son of Jephun'neh Hebron for an inheritance. ¹⁴ Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephun'neh the Ken'ezite unto this day; because that he wholly followed the LORD God of Israel. ¹⁵ And the name of Hebron before *was* Kir'jath-ar'ba; *which Arba* was a great man among the An'a-kim. And the land had rest from war.

The Territory Allotted to Judah

15 *This* then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Judah by their families; *even* to the border of Edom the wilderness of Zin southward *was* the uttermost part of the south coast. ² And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the bay that looketh southward: ³ and it went out to the south side to Ma'aleh-acrab'bim, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto Ka'desh-barne'a, and passed along to Hezron, and went up to Adar, and fetched a compass to Kar'kaa: ⁴ *from thence* it passed toward Azmon, and went out unto the river of Egypt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea: this shall be your south coast. ⁵ And the east border *was* the salt sea, *even* unto the end of Jordan. And *their* border in the north quarter *was* from the bay of the sea at the uttermost part of Jordan: ⁶ and the border went up to Beth-hog'la, and passed along by the north of Beth-ar'abah; and

the border went up to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben: ⁷ and the border went up toward Debir from the valley of Achor, and so northward, looking toward Gilgal, that *is* before the going up to Adum'mim, which *is* on the south side of the river: and the border passed toward the waters of En-she'mesh, and the goings out thereof were at En-ro'gel: ⁸ and the border went up by the valley of the son of Hinnom unto the south side of the Jeb'usite; the same *is* Jerusalem: and the border went up to the top of the mountain that *lieth* before the valley of Hinnom westward, which *is* at the end of the valley of the giants northward: ⁹ and the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto the fountain of the water of Nephto'ah, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron; and the border was drawn to Ba'alalah, which *is* Kir'jath-je'arim: ¹⁰ and the border compassed from Ba'alalah westward unto mount Se'ir, and passed along unto the side of mount Je'arim, which *is* Ches'alón, on the north side, and went down to Beth-she'mesh, and passed on to Timnah: ¹¹ and the border went out unto the side of Ekron northward; and the border was drawn to Shicron, and passed along to mount Ba'alalah, and went out unto Jab'neel; and the goings out of the border were at the sea. ¹² And the west border *was* to the great sea, and the coast *thereof*. This *is* the coast of the children of Judah round about according to their families.

Caleb Conquers Hebron and Debir

(Judg. 1:10-15)

¹³ And unto Caleb the son of Jephun'neh he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Joshua, *even* the city of Arba the father of Anak, which *city is* Hebron. ¹⁴ And Caleb drove thence the three sons of Anak, She'shai, and Ahi'man, and Tal'mai, the children of Anak.^b ¹⁵ And he went up thence to the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before *was* Kir'jath-se'pher. ¹⁶ And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kir'jath-se'pher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife. ¹⁷ And Oth'ni-el the son of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife. ¹⁸ And it came to pass, as she came *unto him*, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted off *her* ass; and Caleb said unto her, What

^a 14:9 Num. 14:24. ^b 15:13-14 Judg. 1:20.

wouldest thou? ¹⁹ Who answered, Give me a blessing; for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.

The Cities of Judah

²⁰ This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah according to their families. ²¹ And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the coast of Edom southward were Kab'zeel, and Eder, and Jagur, ²² and Kinah, and Dimo'nah, and Ada'dah, ²³ and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan, ²⁴ Ziph, and Telem, and Be'alothe, ²⁵ and Hazor, Hadat'tah, and Ker'i-oth, and Hezron, which *is* Hazor, ²⁶ Amam, and Shema, and Mol'adah, ²⁷ and Ha'zar-gad'dah, and Heshmon, and Beth-pa'let, ²⁸ and Ha'zar-shu'al, and Beer-sheba, and Biz-joth'jah, ²⁹ Ba'alath, and I'im, and Azem, ³⁰ and Elto'lad, and Chesil, and Hormah, ³¹ and Ziklag, and Madman'nah, and Sansan'nah, ³² and Leba'oth, and Shilhim, and A'in, and Rimmon: all the cities *are* twenty and nine, with their villages.

³³ And in the valley, Eshta'ol, and Zo're-ah, and Ashnah, ³⁴ and Zano'ah, and En-gan'nim, Tap'pu-ah, and Enam, ³⁵ Jarmuth, and Adul'lam, Socoh, and Aze'kah, ³⁶ and Shara'im, and Aditha'im, and Gede'rah, and Gederottha'im; fourteen cities with their villages.

³⁷ Zenan, and Hada'shah, and Mig'dal-gad, ³⁸ and Dil'e-an, and Mizpeh, and Jok'theel, ³⁹ Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon, ⁴⁰ and Cabbon, and Lahmam, and Kithlish, ⁴¹ and Ged'eroth, Beth-da'gon, and Na'amah, and Makke'dah; sixteen cities with their villages.

⁴² Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan, ⁴³ and Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib, ⁴⁴ and Kei'lah, and Achzib, and Mare'shah; nine cities with their villages.

⁴⁵ Ekron, with her towns and her villages: ⁴⁶ from Ekron even unto the sea, all that *lay* near Ashdod, with their villages.

⁴⁷ Ashdod, with her towns and her villages; Gaza, with her towns and her villages, unto the river of Egypt, and the great sea, and the border *thereof*.

⁴⁸ And in the mountains, Shamir, and Jattir, and Socoh, ⁴⁹ and Dannah, and Kir'jath-san'nah, which *is* Debir, ⁵⁰ and Anab, and Esh'temoh, and Anim, ⁵¹ and

Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh; eleven cities with their villages.

⁵² Arab, and Dumah, and Esh'e-an, ⁵³ and Janum, and Beth-tap'pu-ah, and Aphe'kah, ⁵⁴ and Humtah, and Kir'jath-ar'ba, which *is* Hebron, and Zi'or; nine cities with their villages.

⁵⁵ Ma'on, Carmel, and Ziph, and Juttah, ⁵⁶ and Jezreel, and Jok'de-am, and Zano'ah, ⁵⁷ Cain, Gib'e-ah, and Timnah; ten cities with their villages.

⁵⁸ Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor, ⁵⁹ and Ma'arath, and Beth-a'noth, and Elte'kon; six cities with their villages.

⁶⁰ Kir'jath-ba'al, which *is* Kir'jath-je'arim, and Rabbah; two cities with their villages.

⁶¹ In the wilderness, Beth-ar'abah, Middin, and Seca'cah, ⁶² and Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and Enge'di; six cities with their villages.

⁶³ As for the Jeb'usites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not drive them out: but the Jeb'usites dwell with the children of Judah at Jerusalem unto this day."

The Territory Allotted to Ephraim and Manasseh

16 And the lot of the children of Joseph fell from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho throughout mount Beth-el, ² and goeth out from Beth-el to Luz, and passeth along unto the borders of Archi to At'aroth, ³ and goeth down westward to the coast of Japh'leti, unto the coast of Beth-ho'ron the nether, and to Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at the sea.

⁴ So the children of Joseph, Manas'seh and Ephra-im, took their inheritance.

⁵ And the border of the children of Ephra-im according to their families was *thus*: even the border of their inheritance on the east side was At'aroth-ad'dar, unto Beth-ho'ron the upper; ⁶ and the border went out toward the sea to Mich'methah on the north side; and the border went about eastward unto Ta'anath-shi'loh, and passed by it on the east to Jano'hah; ⁷ and it went down from Jano'hah to At'aroth, and to Na'arath, and came to Jericho, and went out at Jordan.

⁸ The border went out from Tap'pu-ah westward unto the river Kanah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the chil-

dren of E'phra-im by their families. ⁹ And the separate cities for the children of E'phra-im *were* among the inheritance of the children of Manas'seh, all the cities with their villages. ¹⁰ And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer:^a but the Canaanites dwell among the E'phra-imites unto this day, and serve under tribute.

17 There was also a lot for the tribe of Manas'seh; for he *was* the firstborn of Joseph; *to wit*, for Machir the firstborn of Manas'seh, the father of Gil'e-ad: because he was a man of war, therefore he had Gil'e-ad and Bashan. ² There was also a lot for the rest of the children of Manas'seh by their families; for the children of Abi-e'zer, and for the children of Helek, and for the children of As'ri-el, and for the children of Shechem, and for the children of Hephher, and for the children of Shemi'da: these *were* the male children of Manas'seh the son of Joseph by their families.

³ But Zelo'phead, the son of Hephher, the son of Gil'e-ad, the son of Machir, the son of Manas'seh, had no sons, but daughters: and these *are* the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. ⁴ And they came near before Ele-a'zar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, The LORD commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brethren.^b Therefore, according to the commandment of the LORD, he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father. ⁵ And there fell ten portions to Manas'seh, besides the land of Gil'e-ad and Bashan, which *were* on the other side Jordan; ⁶ because the daughters of Manas'seh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Manas'seh's sons had the land of Gil'e-ad.

⁷ And the coast of Manas'seh was from Asher to Mich'methah, that *lieth* before Shechem; and the border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of En-tap'pu-ah. ⁸ Now Manas'seh had the land of Tap'pu-ah: but Tap'pu-ah on the border of Manas'seh *belonged* to the children of E'phra-im; ⁹ and the coast descended unto the river Kanah, southward of the river: these cities of E'phra-im *are* among the cities of Manas'seh: the coast of Manas'seh also *was* on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea: ¹⁰ southward *it was* E'phra-im's,

and northward *it was* Manas'seh's, and the sea is his border; and they met together in Asher on the north, and in Is'sachar on the east. ¹¹ And Manas'seh had in Is'sachar and in Asher Beth-she'an and her towns, and Ib'le-am and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of En-dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Ta'anach and her towns, and the inhabitants of Megid'do and her towns, *even* three countries. ¹² Yet the children of Manas'seh could not drive out *the inhabitants* of those cities; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land. ¹³ Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute; but did not utterly drive them out.^c

¹⁴ And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me *but* one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I *am* a great people, forasmuch as the LORD hath blessed me hitherto? ¹⁵ And Joshua answered them, If thou *be* a great people, *then* get thee up to the wood country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Per'izzites and of the giants, if mount E'phra-im be too narrow for thee. ¹⁶ And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have chariots of iron, *both they who are* of Beth-she'an and her towns, and *they who are* of the valley of Jezreel. ¹⁷ And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, *even* to E'phra-im and to Manas'seh, saying, Thou *art* a great people, and hast great power: thou shalt not have one lot *only*: ¹⁸ but the mountain shall be thine; for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, *and* though they *be* strong.

The Territory Allotted to the Other Tribes

18 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there: and the land was subdued before them.

² And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance. ³ And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, How long *are* ye slack to go to possess the

^a 16:10 Judg. 1:29. ^b 17:4 Num. 27:1-7. ^c 17:12-13 Judg. 1:27-28.

land, which the LORD God of your fathers hath given you? ⁴ Give out from among you three men for *each* tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come *again* to me. ⁵ And they shall divide it into seven parts: Judah shall abide in their coast on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the north. ⁶ Ye shall therefore describe the land *into* seven parts, and bring *the description* hither to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the LORD our God. ⁷ But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the LORD *is* their inheritance: and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manas'seh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave them.

⁸ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shiloh. ⁹ And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came *again* to Joshua to the host at Shiloh. ¹⁰ And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the LORD: and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel according to their divisions.

¹¹ And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph. ¹² And their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the side of Jericho on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward; and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of Beth-aven. ¹³ And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, which *is* Beth-el, southward; and the border descended to At'aroth-a'dar, near the hill that *lieth* on the south side of the nether Beth-ho'ron. ¹⁴ And the border was drawn *thence*, and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that *lieth* before Beth-ho'ron southward; and the goings out thereof were at Kir'jath-ba'al, which *is* Kir'jath-je'arim, a city of the children of Judah: this *was* the west quarter. ¹⁵ And the south quarter *was* from the end of Kir'jath-je'arim, and the border went out on

the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nephto'ah: ¹⁶ and the border came down to the end of the mountain that *lieth* before the valley of the son of Hinnom, *and which is* in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jeb'usi on the south, and descended to En-ro'gel, ¹⁷ and was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-she'mesh, and went forth toward Geli'loth, which *is* over against the going up of Adum'mim, and descended to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben, ¹⁸ and passed along toward the side over against Ar'abah northward, and went down unto Ar'abah: ¹⁹ and the border passed along to the side of Beth-hog'lah northward: and the outgoings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea at the south end of Jordan: this *was* the south coast. ²⁰ And Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This *was* the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

²¹ Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin according to their families were Jericho, and Beth-hog'lah, and the valley of Keziz, ²² and Beth-ar'abah, and Zemara'im, and Beth-el, ²³ and Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah, ²⁴ and Che'phar-ha-am'monai, and Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities with their villages: ²⁵ Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beer'oth, ²⁶ and Mizpeh, and Chephi'rah, and Mozah, ²⁷ and Rekem, and Ir'peel, and Tar'alah, ²⁸ and Zelah, Eleph, and Jeb'usi, which *is* Jerusalem, Gib'e-ath, *and* Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This *is* the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

19 And the second lot came forth to Simeon, *even* for the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families: and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah. ² And they had in their inheritance Beer-sheba, or Sheba, and Mol'adah, ³ and Ha'zar-shu'al, and Balah, and Azem, ⁴ and Elto'lad, and Bethul, and Hormah, ⁵ and Ziklag, and Beth-mar'caboth, and Ha'zar-su'sah, ⁶ and Beth-leba'oth, and Sharu'hen; thirteen cities and their villages: ⁷ A'in, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities and their villages: ⁸ and all the villages that *were* round about these cities to Ba'alath-beer, Ramath of the south. This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon ac-

cording to their families.^a ⁹ Out of the portion of the children of Judah *was* the inheritance of the children of Simeon: for the part of the children of Judah was too much for them: therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

¹⁰ And the third lot came up for the children of Zeb'ulun according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid: ¹¹ and their border went up toward the sea, and Mar'alah, and reached to Dab'basheth, and reached to the river that *is* before Jok'ne-am; ¹² and turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chis'loth-ta'bor, and then goeth out to Dab'erath, and goeth up to Japhi'a, ¹³ and from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittah-he'pher, to It'tah-ka'zin, and goeth out to Rem'mon-metho'ar to Ne'ah; ¹⁴ and the border compasseth it on the north side to Han'nathon: and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiph'thah-el: ¹⁵ and Kattath, and Na'hallal, and Shimron, and Id'alah, and Bethlehem: twelve cities with their villages. ¹⁶ *This is* the inheritance of the children of Zeb'ulun according to their families, these cities with their villages.

¹⁷ *And* the fourth lot came out to Is'sachar, for the children of Is'sachar according to their families. ¹⁸ And their border was toward Jezreel, and Chesul'loth, and Shunem, ¹⁹ and Haphra'im, and Shihon, and Ana'harath, ²⁰ and Rabbith, and Kish'i-on, and Abez, ²¹ Remeth, and En-gan'nim, and En-had'dah, and Beth-paz'zez; ²² and the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazi'mah, and Beth-she'mesh; and the outgoings of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages. ²³ *This is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Is'sachar according to their families, the cities and their villages.

²⁴ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families. ²⁵ And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph, ²⁶ and Alam'melech, and Amad, and Mish'eal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and to Shi'hor-lib'nath; ²⁷ and turneth toward the sunrising to Beth-da'gon, and reacheth to Zeb'ulun, and to the valley of Jiph'thah-el toward the north side of Beth-e'mek, and Nei'el, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand,

²⁸ and Hebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kanah, *even* unto great Zidon; ²⁹ and *then* the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hosah; and the outgoings thereof are at the sea from the coast to Achzib: ³⁰ Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their villages. ³¹ *This is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.

³² The sixth lot came out to the children of Naph'tali, *even* for the children of Naph'tali according to their families. ³³ And their coast was from Eleph, from Allon to Za-anan'nim, and Ad'ami, Nekeb, and Jab'neel, unto Lakum; and the outgoings thereof were at Jordan: ³⁴ and *then* the coast turneth westward to Aznoth-ta'bor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zeb'ulun on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the sunrising. ³⁵ And the fenced cities *are* Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Chin'nereth, ³⁶ and Ad'amah, and Ramah, and Hazor, ³⁷ and Kedesh, and Ed're-i, and En-ha'zor, ³⁸ and Iron, and Mig'dal-el, Horem, and Beth-a'nath, and Beth-she'mesh; nineteen cities with their villages. ³⁹ *This is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naph'tali according to their families, the cities and their villages.

⁴⁰ *And* the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families. ⁴¹ And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshta'ol, and Ir-she'mesh, ⁴² and Sha-alab'bin, and Aj'alón, and Jethlah, ⁴³ and Elon, and Thim'nathah, and Ekron, ⁴⁴ and Elte'keh, and Gib'bethon, and Ba'alath, ⁴⁵ and Jehud, and Bene-be'arak, and Gath-rim'mon, ⁴⁶ and Me-jar'kon, and Rakkon, with the border before Japho. ⁴⁷ And the coast of the children of Dan went out *too little* for them: therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.^b ⁴⁸ *This is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families, these cities with their villages.

⁴⁹ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their

coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them: ⁵⁰ according to the word of the LORD they gave him the city which he asked, *even* Tim'nath-se'rah in mount E'phra-im: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

⁵¹ These *are* the inheritances, which Ele-a'zar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot in Shiloh before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

The Cities of Refuge Appointed

20 The LORD also spake unto Joshua, saying, ² Speak to the children of Israel, saying, Appoint out for you cities of refuge,^a whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses: ³ that the slayer that killeth *any* person unawares *and* unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood. ⁴ And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city, they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them. ⁵ And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbor unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime. ⁶ And he shall dwell in that city, until he stand before the congregation for judgment, *and* until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

⁷ And they appointed Kedesh in Galilee in mount Naph'tali, and Shechem in mount E'phra-im, and Kir'jath-ar'ba, which *is* Hebron, in the mountain of Judah. ⁸ And on the other side Jordan by Jericho eastward, they assigned Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and Ramoth in Gil'e-ad out of the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manas'seh. ⁹ These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth *any* person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand

of the avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

The Cities of the Levites

(1 Chr. 6:54-81)

21 Then came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto Ele-a'zar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel; ² and they spake unto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, The LORD commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle.^b ³ And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.

⁴ And the lot came out for the families of the Ko'hathites; and the children of Aaron the priest, *which were* of the Levites, had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.

⁵ And the rest of the children of Ko'hath *had* by lot out of the families of the tribe of E'phra-im, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Manas'seh, ten cities.

⁶ And the children of Gershon *had* by lot out of the families of the tribe of Is'sachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naph'tali, and out of the half tribe of Manas'seh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

⁷ The children of Mera'ri by their families *had* out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zeb'ulun, twelve cities.

⁸ And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

⁹ And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which *are here* mentioned by name, ¹⁰ which the children of Aaron, *being* of the families of the Ko'hathites, *who were* of the children of Levi, had: for theirs was the first lot. ¹¹ And they gave them the city of Arba the father of Anak, which *city is* Hebron, in the hill *country* of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round about it. ¹² But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jephun'neh for his possession.

¹³ Thus they gave to the children of

^a 20:1-9 Num. 35:6-32; Deut. 4:41-43; 19:1-13.

^b 21:2 Num. 35:1-8.

Aaron the priest Hebron with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Libnah with her suburbs, ¹⁴ and Jattir with her suburbs, and Eshtemo'a with her suburbs, ¹⁵ and Holon with her suburbs, and Debir with her suburbs, ¹⁶ and A'in with her suburbs, and Juttah with her suburbs, and Beth-she'mesh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes. ¹⁷ And out of the tribe of Benjamin, Gibeon with her suburbs, Geba with her suburbs, ¹⁸ An'athoth with her suburbs, and Almon with her suburbs; four cities. ¹⁹ All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, *were* thirteen cities with their suburbs.

²⁰ And the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites which remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of E'phraim. ²¹ For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs in mount E'phraim, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Gezer with her suburbs, ²² and Kibza'im with her suburbs, and Beth-ho'ron with her suburbs; four cities. ²³ And out of the tribe of Dan, Elte'keh with her suburbs, Gib'bethon with her suburbs, ²⁴ Ai'jalon with her suburbs, Gath-rim'mon with her suburbs; four cities. ²⁵ And out of the half tribe of Manas'seh, Tanach with her suburbs, and Gath-rim'mon with her suburbs; two cities. ²⁶ All the cities *were* ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.

²⁷ And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the *other* half tribe of Manas'seh *they gave* Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Beesh'terah with her suburbs; two cities. ²⁸ And out of the tribe of Is'sachar, Kishon with her suburbs, Dab'areh with her suburbs, ²⁹ Jarmuth with her suburbs, En-gan'nim with her suburbs; four cities. ³⁰ And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs, ³¹ Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities. ³² And out of the tribe of Naph'tali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Ham'moth-dor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs; three cities. ³³ All the cities of the Ger'shonites according to their families *were* thirteen cities with their suburbs.

³⁴ And unto the families of the children

of Mera'ri, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zeb'ulun, Jok'ne-am with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs, ³⁵ Dimnah with her suburbs, Na'halal with her suburbs; four cities. ³⁶ And out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer with her suburbs, and Jaha'zah with her suburbs, ³⁷ Kede'moth with her suburbs, and Meph'a-ath with her suburbs; four cities. ³⁸ And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gil'e-ad with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mahana'im with her suburbs, ³⁹ Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer with her suburbs; four cities in all. ⁴⁰ So all the cities for the children of Mera'ri by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were *by* their lot twelve cities.

⁴¹ All the cities of the Levites within the possession of the children of Israel *were* forty and eight cities with their suburbs. ⁴² These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus *were* all these cities.

Israel Possesses the Land

⁴³ And the LORD gave unto Israel all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein. ⁴⁴ And the LORD gave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers: and there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the LORD delivered all their enemies into their hand. ⁴⁵ There failed not aught of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass.

The Altar by the Jordan

22 Then Joshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manas'seh, ² and said unto them, Ye have kept all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you; ³ ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the LORD your God. ⁴ And now the LORD your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave you on the other side Jordan. ⁵ But take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of

the LORD charged you, to love the LORD your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul. ⁶ So Joshua blessed them, and sent them away; and they went unto their tents.

⁷ Now to the *one* half of the tribe of Manas'seh Moses had given *possession* in Bashan: but unto the *other* half thereof gave Joshua among their brethren on this side Jordan westward. And when Joshua sent them away also unto their tents, then he blessed them, ⁸ and he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren. ⁹ And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manas'seh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh, which *is* in the land of Canaan, to go unto the country of Gil'e-ad, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

¹⁰ And when they came unto the borders of Jordan, that *are* in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manas'seh built there an altar by Jordan, a great altar to see to. ¹¹ And the children of Israel heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manas'seh have built an altar over against the land of Canaan, in the borders of Jordan, at the passage of the children of Israel. ¹² And when the children of Israel heard *of it*, the whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up to war against them.

¹³ And the children of Israel sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manas'seh, into the land of Gil'e-ad, Phin'e-has the son of Ele-a'zar the priest, ¹⁴ and with him ten princes, of each chief house a prince throughout all the tribes of Israel; and each one *was* a head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of Israel. ¹⁵ And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manas'seh, unto the land of Gil'e-ad, and they spake with them, saying, ¹⁶ Thus saith the

whole congregation of the LORD, What trespass *is* this that ye have committed against the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, that ye might rebel this day against the LORD?^a ¹⁷ *Is* the iniquity of Pe'or too little for us, from which we are not cleansed until this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of the LORD,^b ¹⁸ but that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, *seeing* ye rebel today against the LORD, that tomorrow he will be wroth with the whole congregation of Israel. ¹⁹ Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession *be* unclean, *then* pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, wherein the LORD's tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar besides the altar of the LORD our God. ²⁰ Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.^c

²¹ Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manas'seh answered, and said unto the heads of the thousands of Israel, ²² The LORD God of gods, the LORD God of gods, he knoweth, and Israel he shall know; if *it be* in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD, (save us not this day,) ²³ that we have built us an altar to turn from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon burnt offering or meat offering, or if to offer peace offerings thereon, let the LORD himself require *it*; ²⁴ and if we have not *rather* done it for fear of *this* thing, saying, In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD God of Israel? ²⁵ For the LORD hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD. ²⁶ Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice: ²⁷ but *that it may be* a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might do the service of the LORD before him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children

^a 22:16 Deut. 12:6. ^b 22:17 Num. 25:1-9. ^c 22:20 Josh. 7:1-26.

in time to come, Ye have no part in the LORD. ²⁸ Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should *so* say to us or to our generations in time to come, that we may say *again*, Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness between us and you. ²⁹ God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, besides the altar of the LORD our God that *is* before his tabernacle.

³⁰ And when Phin'ehas the priest, and the princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of Israel which *were* with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of Manas'seh spake, it pleased them. ³¹ And Phin'ehas the son of Ele-a'zar the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manas'seh, This day we perceive that the LORD *is* among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the LORD: now ye have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD.

³² And Phin'ehas the son of Ele-a'zar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gil'e-ad, unto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word again. ³³ And the thing pleased the children of Israel; and the children of Israel blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt. ³⁴ And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar *Ed*:¹ for it *shall be* a witness between us that the LORD *is* God.

Joshua's Charge to the People

23 And it came to pass, a long time after that the LORD had given rest unto Israel from all their enemies round about, that Joshua waxed old *and* stricken in age. ² And Joshua called for all Israel, *and* for their elders, *and* for their heads, *and* for their judges, *and* for their officers, *and* said unto them, I am old *and* stricken in age: ³ and ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these

nations because of you; for the LORD your God *is* he that hath fought for you. ⁴ Behold, I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea westward. ⁵ And the LORD your God, he shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, as the LORD your God hath promised unto you. ⁶ Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not aside therefrom *to* the right hand or *to* the left; ⁷ that ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear *by them*, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them: ⁸ but cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day. ⁹ For the LORD hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but *as for* you, no man hath been able to stand before you unto this day. ¹⁰ One man of you shall chase a thousand:^a for the LORD your God, he *it is* that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you.^b ¹¹ Take good heed therefore unto yourselves, that ye love the LORD your God. ¹² Else, if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, *even* these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you: ¹³ know for a certainty that the LORD your God will no more drive out *any of* these nations from before you; but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

¹⁴ And, behold, this day I *am* going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, *and* not one thing hath failed thereof. ¹⁵ Therefore it shall come to pass, *that* as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you; so shall the LORD bring upon you all evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you. ¹⁶ When ye have

¹ 22:34 *That is*, A witness.

^a 23:10 Deut. 32:30. ^b Deut. 3:22.

transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

Joshua's Farewell Address

24 And Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to Shechem, and called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and they presented themselves before God. ² And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, *even* Terah,^a the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor; and they served other gods. ³ And I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood,^b and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and gave him Isaac.^c ⁴ And I gave unto Isaac Jacob and Esau:^d and I gave unto Esau mount Se'ir, to possess it;^e but Jacob and his children went down into Egypt.^f ⁵ I sent Moses also and Aaron, and I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did among them:^g and afterward I brought you out. ⁶ And I brought your fathers out of Egypt: and ye came unto the sea; and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the Red sea. ⁷ And when they cried unto the LORD, he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt:^h and ye dwelt in the wilderness a long season. ⁸ And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Jordan; and they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you.ⁱ ⁹ Then Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and sent and called Ba'laam the son of Be'or to curse you: ¹⁰ but I would not hearken unto Ba'laam, therefore he blessed you still:^j so I delivered you out of his hand. ¹¹ And ye went over Jordan,^k and came unto Jericho: and the men of Jericho fought against you,^l the Amorites,

and the Per'izzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Gir'gashites, the Hivites, and the Jeb'usites; and I delivered them into your hand. ¹² And I sent the hornet^m before you, which drave them out from before you, *even* the two kings of the Amorites; *but* not with thy sword, nor with thy bow. ¹³ And I have given you a land for which ye did not labor, and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.ⁿ

¹⁴ Now therefore fear the LORD, and serve him in sincerity and in truth; and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the LORD. ¹⁵ And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that *were* on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

¹⁶ And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods; ¹⁷ for the LORD our God, he *is* that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed: ¹⁸ and the LORD drave out from before us all the people, *even* the Amorites which dwelt in the land: *therefore* will we also serve the LORD; for he *is* our God.

¹⁹ And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he *is* a holy God; he *is* a jealous God; he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins. ²⁰ If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good. ²¹ And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD. ²² And Joshua said unto the people, Ye *are* witnesses against yourselves that ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, *We are* witnesses. ²³ Now therefore put away, *said he*, the strange gods which *are* among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israel. ²⁴ And the people said unto Joshua, The LORD our God will we serve,

^a 24:2 Gen. 11:27. ^b 24:3 Gen. 12:1-9. ^c Gen. 21:1-3. ^d 24:4 Gen. 25:24-26. ^e Gen. 36:8. ^f Gen. 46:1-7. ^g 24:5 Ex. 3:1-12:42. ^h 24:6-7 Ex. 14:1-31. ⁱ 24:8 Num. 21:21-35. ^j 24:9-10 Num. 22:1-24:25. ^k 24:11 Josh. 3:14-17. ^l Josh. 6:1-21. ^m 24:12 Ex. 23:28; Deut. 7:20. ⁿ 24:13 Deut. 6:10-11.

and his voice will we obey. ²⁵ So Joshua made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance in Shechem. ²⁶ And Joshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took a great stone, and set it up there under an oak, that *was* by the sanctuary of the LORD. ²⁷ And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be a witness unto us; for it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God. ²⁸ So Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

The Death of Joshua

(Judg. 2:6-10)

²⁹ And it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, *being* a hundred and ten years old. ³⁰ And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Tim'nath-

se'rah,^a which *is* in mount E'phra-im, on the north side of the hill of Ga'ash.

³¹ And Israel served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that overlived Joshua, and which had known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Israel.

Joseph's Bones Buried at Shechem

³² And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt,^b buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for a hundred pieces of silver;^c and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph.

The Death of Eleazar

³³ And Ele-a'zar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in a hill *that pertained to* Phin'ehas his son, which was given him in mount E'phra-im.

^a 24:30 Josh. 19:49-50. ^b 24:32 Gen. 50:24-25; Ex. 13:19. ^c Gen. 33:19; Jn. 4:5; Acts 7:16.

THE BOOK OF JUDGES

Judah and Simeon Capture Adoni-bezek

1 Now after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel asked the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against them? ² And the LORD said, Judah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand. ³ And Judah said unto Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites; and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him. ⁴ And Judah went up; and the LORD delivered the Canaanites and the Per'izzites into their hand: and they slew of them in Bezek ten thousand men. ⁵ And they found Adon'i-be'zek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites and the Per'izzites. ⁶ But Adon'i-be'zek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes. ⁷ And Adon'i-be'zek said, Threescore and ten kings, having their thumbs and their great toes cut off, gathered *their meat* under my table: as I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and there he died.

Judah Conquers Jerusalem and Hebron

⁸ Now the children of Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire. ⁹ And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the Canaanites, that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and in the valley. ¹⁰ And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron: now the name of Hebron before *was* Kir'jath-ar'ba: and they slew She'shai, and Ahi-man, and Tal'mai.

Othniel Conquers Debir and Receives Achsah (Josh. 15:15-19)

¹¹ And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of

Debir before *was* Kir'jath-se'pher: ¹² and Caleb said, He that smiteth Kir'jath-se'pher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife. ¹³ And Oth'ni-el the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife. ¹⁴ And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted from off *her* ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wilt thou? ¹⁵ And she said unto him, Give me a blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And Caleb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

The Extent of the Conquests of Judah and Benjamin

¹⁶ And the children of the Kenite, Moses' father-in-law, went up out of the city of palm trees with the children of Judah into the wilderness of Judah, which *lieth* in the south of Arad; and they went and dwelt among the people. ¹⁷ And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called Hormah. ¹⁸ Also Judah took Gaza with the coast thereof, and As'kelon with the coast thereof. ¹⁹ And the LORD was with Judah; and he drave out *the inhabitants of* the mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots of iron. ²⁰ And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses said: and he expelled thence the three sons of Anak.^a ²¹ And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jeb'usites that inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jeb'usites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day.^b

Joseph Conquers Beth-el

²² And the house of Joseph, they also went up against Beth-el: and the LORD *was* with them. ²³ And the house of Joseph sent to descry Beth-el. (Now the name of the city before *was* Luz.) ²⁴ And the spies saw a man come forth out of the

^a 1:20 Josh. 15:13-14. ^b 1:21 Josh. 15:63; 2 Sam. 5:6; 1 Chr. 11:4.

city, and^d they said unto him, Show us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and we will show thee mercy. ²⁵ And when he showed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his family. ²⁶ And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Luz: which *is* the name thereof unto this day.

The Extent of the Conquests of Manasseh and Ephraim

²⁷ Neither did Manas'seh drive out *the inhabitants of Beth-she'an* and her towns, nor Ta'anach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ib'le-am and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Megid'do and her towns: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land. ²⁸ And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.^a

²⁹ Neither did E'phra-im drive out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer; but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.^b

The Extent of the Conquests of the Other Tribes

³⁰ Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of Na'halol; but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

³¹ Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of Aphik, nor of Rehob: ³² but the Ash'erites dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

³³ Neither did Naph'tali drive out the inhabitants of Beth-she'mesh, nor the inhabitants of Beth-a'nath; but he dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless, the inhabitants of Beth-she'mesh and of Beth-a'nath became tributaries unto them.

³⁴ And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley: ³⁵ but the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres in Ai'jalon, and in Sha-al'bim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, so that they became tributaries. ³⁶ And the coast of the Amo-

rites was from the going up to Akrab'bim, from the rock, and upward.

The Angel of the LORD at Bochim

² And an angel of the LORD came up from Gilgal to Bochim, and said, I made you to go up out of Egypt, and have brought you unto the land which I swore unto your fathers; and I said, I will never break my covenant with you. ² And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars:^c but ye have not obeyed my voice; why have ye done this? ³ Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be *as thorns* in your sides, and their gods shall be a snare unto you. ⁴ And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voice, and wept. ⁵ And they called the name of that place Bochim:¹ and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.

The Death of Joshua

(Josh. 24:29-31)

⁶ And when Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land. ⁷ And the people served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of the LORD, that he did for Israel. ⁸ And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, *being* a hundred and ten years old. ⁹ And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Tim'nath-he'eres,^d in the mount of E'phra-im, on the north side of the hill Ga'ash. ¹⁰ And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which knew not the LORD, nor yet the works which he had done for Israel.

Israel's Apostasy and the Ministry of the Judges

¹¹ And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and served Ba'alim: ¹² and they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed other gods, of the gods of the people that *were* round about them, and bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the LORD to

¹ 2:5 That is, Weepers.

^a 1:27-28 Josh. 17:11-13. ^b 1:29 Josh. 16:10. ^c 2:2 Ex. 34:12-13; Deut. 7:2-5.

^d 2:9 Josh. 19:49-50.

anger. ¹³ And they forsook the LORD, and served Ba'al and Ash'taroth. ¹⁴ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies. ¹⁵ Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had said, and as the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were greatly distressed.

¹⁶ Nevertheless the LORD raised up judges, which delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them. ¹⁷ And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD; *but* they did not so. ¹⁸ And when the LORD raised them up judges, then the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: for it repented the LORD because of their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them. ¹⁹ And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, *that* they returned, and corrupted *themselves* more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way. ²⁰ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel; and he said, Because that this people hath transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice; ²¹ I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Joshua left when he died: ²² that through them I may prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep *it*, or not. ²³ Therefore the LORD left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

The Nations Left to Test Israel

3 Now these *are* the nations which the LORD left, to prove Israel by them, *even* as many of *Israel* as had not known all the wars of Canaan; ² only that the generations of the children of Israel might know to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof; ³ *namely*, five lords of the Philistines, and all the

Canaanites, and the Sido'nians, and the Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Ba'al-her'mon unto the entering in of Hamath. ⁴ And they were to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses. ⁵ And the children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and Amorites, and Per'izzites, and Hivites, and Jeb'u-sites: ⁶ and they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

Othniel Delivers Israel from Chushan—rishathaim

⁷ And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgot the LORD their God, and served Ba'alim and the groves. ⁸ Therefore the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hand of Chu'shan-rishatha'im king of Mesopota'mi-a: and the children of Israel served Chu'shan-rishatha'im eight years. ⁹ And when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised up a deliverer to the children of Israel, who delivered them, *even* Oth'ni-el the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother. ¹⁰ And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war: and the LORD delivered Chu'shan-rishatha'im king of Mesopota'mi-a into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chu'shan-rishatha'im. ¹¹ And the land had rest forty years: and Oth'ni-el the son of Kenaz died.

Ehud Delivers Israel from Moab

¹² And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD strengthened Eglon the king of Moab against Israel, because they had done evil in the sight of the LORD. ¹³ And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon and Am'alek, and went and smote Israel, and possessed the city of palm trees. ¹⁴ So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.

¹⁵ But when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man left-handed: and by him the children of Israel sent a present unto Eglon the king of Moab. ¹⁶ But Ehud made him a dagger which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he did gird it under his

raiment upon his right thigh. ¹⁷ And he brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon *was* a very fat man. ¹⁸ And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present. ¹⁹ But he himself turned again from the quarries that *were* by Gilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him. ²⁰ And Ehud came unto him; and he was sitting in a summer parlor, which he had for himself alone. And Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of *his* seat. ²¹ And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly: ²² and the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; and the dirt came out.* ²³ Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlor upon him, and locked them.

²⁴ When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlor *were* locked, they said, Surely he covereth his feet in his summer chamber. ²⁵ And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlor; therefore they took a key, and opened *them*: and, behold, their lord *was* fallen down dead on the earth.

²⁶ And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Se-i'ra^h. ²⁷ And it came to pass, when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountain of E'phra-im, and the children of Israel went down with him from the mount, and he before them. ²⁸ And he said unto them, Follow after me: for the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took the fords of Jordan toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over. ²⁹ And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all lusty, and all men of valor; and there escaped not a man. ³⁰ So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. And the land had rest fourscore years.

Shamgar Delivers Israel from the Philistines

³¹ And after him was Shamgar the son of Anath, which slew of the Philistines six hundred men with an oxgoad: and he also delivered Israel.

Deborah and Barak Defeat Sisera

4 And the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud was dead. ² And the LORD sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in Hazor; the captain of whose host *was* Sis'era, which dwelt in Haro'sheth of the Gentiles. ³ And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD: for he had nine hundred chariots of iron; and twenty years he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

⁴ And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lap'idoth, she judged Israel at that time. ⁵ And she dwelt under the palm tree of Deborah, between Ramah and Beth-el in mount E'phra-im: and the children of Israel came up to her for judgment. ⁶ And she sent and called Barak the son of Abin'o-am out of Kedesh-naph'tali, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Israel commanded, *saying*, Go and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naph'tali and of the children of Zebulun? ⁷ And I will draw unto thee, to the river Kishon, Sis'era the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into thine hand. ⁸ And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, *then* I will not go. ⁹ And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honor; for the LORD shall sell Sis'era into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh. ¹⁰ And Barak called Zebulun and Naph'tali to Kedesh; and he went up with ten thousand men at his feet: and Deborah went up with him.

¹¹ Now Heber the Kenite, *which was* of the children of Hobab the father-in-law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and pitched his tent unto the plain of Za-ana'im, *which is* by Kedesh.

¹² And they showed Sis'era that Barak the son of Abin'o-am was gone up to mount Tabor. ¹³ And Sis'era gathered together all his chariots, *even* nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that *were* with him, from Haro'sheth of the Gentiles unto the river of Kishon. ¹⁴ And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this *is* the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sis'era into thine hand: is not the LORD gone out before thee? So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and

ten thousand men after him. ¹⁵ And the LORD discomfited Sis'era, and all *his* chariots, and all *his* host, with the edge of the sword before Barak; so that Sis'era lighted down off *his* chariot, and fled away on his feet. ¹⁶ But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Haro'sheth of the Gentiles; and all the host of Sis'era fell upon the edge of the sword; and there was not a man left.

¹⁷ Howbeit Sis'era fled away on his feet to the tent of Ja'el the wife of Heber the Kenite: for *there was* peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite. ¹⁸ And Ja'el went out to meet Sis'era, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into the tent, she covered him with a mantle. ¹⁹ And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him. ²⁰ Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and inquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No. ²¹ Then Ja'el Heber's wife took a nail of the tent, and took a hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. So he died. ²² And, behold, as Barak pursued Sis'era, Ja'el came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will show thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her tent, behold, Sis'era lay dead, and the nail was in his temples.

²³ So God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel. ²⁴ And the hand of the children of Israel prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

The Song of Deborah and Barak

5 Then sang Deborah and Barak the son of Abin'o-am on that day, saying,

² Praise ye the LORD for the avenging of Israel,
when the people willingly offered themselves.

³ Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes;

I, *even I*, will sing unto the LORD;

I will sing *praise* to the LORD God of Israel.

⁴ LORD, when thou wentest out of Se'ir, when thou marchedst out of the field of Edom, the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

⁵ The mountains melted from before the LORD,
even that Si'nai from before the LORD God of Israel.^a

⁶ In the days of Shamgar the son of Anath,
in the days of Ja'el,
the highways were unoccupied,
and the travelers walked through byways.

⁷ *The inhabitants of the villages* ceased,
they ceased in Israel,
until that I Deborah arose,
that I arose a mother in Israel.

⁸ They chose new gods;
then was war in the gates:
was there a shield or spear seen
among forty thousand in Israel?

⁹ My heart *is* toward the governors of Israel,
that offered themselves willingly
among the people.
Bless ye the LORD.

¹⁰ Speak, ye that ride on white asses,
ye that sit in judgment,
and walk by the way.

¹¹ *They that are delivered* from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water,
there shall they rehearse the righteous acts of the LORD,
even the righteous acts toward the inhabitants of his villages in Israel:
then shall the people of the LORD go down to the gates.

¹² Awake, awake, Deborah:
awake, awake, utter a song:
arise, Barak, and lead thy captivity captive,
thou son of Abin'o-am.

¹³ Then he made him that remaineth have dominion over the nobles among the people:
the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty.

¹⁴ Out of E'phra-im *was there* a root of them against Am'alek;
after thee, Benjamin, among thy people;

^a 5:5 Ex. 19:18.

- out of Machir came down governors,
and out of Zeb'ulun they that handle
the pen of the writer.
- 15 And the princes of Is'sachar *were*
with Deborah;
even Is'sachar, and also Barak:
he was sent on foot into the valley.
For the divisions of Reuben
there were great thoughts of heart.
- 16 Why abodest thou among the sheep-
folds,
to hear the bleatings of the flocks?
For the divisions of Reuben
there were great searchings of heart.
- 17 Gil'e-ad abode beyond Jordan:
and why did Dan remain in ships?
Asher continued on the seashore,
and abode in his breaches.
- 18 Zeb'ulun and Naph'tali *were* a people
that jeopardized their lives unto the
death in the high places of the
field.
- 19 The kings came *and* fought;
then fought the kings of Canaan
in Ta'anach by the waters of Me-
gid'do;
they took no gain of money.
- 20 They fought from heaven;
the stars in their courses fought
against Sis'era.
- 21 The river of Kishon swept them
away,
that ancient river, the river Kishon.
O my soul, thou hast trodden down
strength.
- 22 Then were the horsehoofs broken
by the means of the prancings,
the prancings of their mighty ones.
- 23 Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the
LORD,
curse ye bitterly the inhabitants
thereof;
because they came not to the help of
the LORD,
to the help of the LORD against the
mighty.
- 24 Blessed above women shall Ja'el the
wife of Heber the Kenite be;
blessed shall she be above women in
the tent.
- 25 He asked water, *and* she gave *him*
milk;
she brought forth butter in a lordly
dish.
- 26 She put her hand to the nail,
and her right hand to the workmen's
hammer;

and with the hammer she smote
Sis'era, she smote off his head,
when she had pierced and stricken
through his temples.

- 27 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay
down:
at her feet he bowed, he fell:
where he bowed, there he fell down
dead.

- 28 The mother of Sis'era looked out at
a window,
and cried through the lattice,
Why is his chariot *so* long in coming?
Why tarry the wheels of his chariots?
- 29 Her wise ladies answered her,
yea, she returned answer to herself,
- 30 Have they not sped? have they *not*
divided the prey;
to every man a damsel *or* two;
to Sis'era a prey of divers colors,
a prey of divers colors of needlework,
of divers colors of needlework on
both sides,
meet for the necks of *them that take*
the spoil?

- 31 So let all thine enemies perish, O
LORD:
but *let* them that love him *be* as the
sun when he goeth forth in his
might.

And the land had rest forty years.

The Call of Gideon

6 And the children of Israel did evil in
the sight of the LORD: and the LORD
delivered them into the hand of Mid'i-an
seven years. ² And the hand of Mid'i-an
prevailed against Israel: *and* because of
the Mid'i-anites the children of Israel
made them the dens which *are* in the
mountains, and caves, and strongholds.
³ And *so* it was, when Israel had sown,
that the Mid'i-anites came up, and the
Amal'ekites, and the children of the east,
even they came up against them; ⁴ and
they encamped against them, and de-
stroyed the increase of the earth, till thou
come unto Gaza, and left no sustenance
for Israel, neither sheep, nor ox, nor ass.
⁵ For they came up with their cattle and
their tents, and they came as grasshoppers
for multitude; *for* both they and their
camels were without number: and they
entered into the land to destroy it. ⁶ And
Israel was greatly impoverished because
of the Mid'i-anites; and the children of
Israel cried unto the LORD.

7 And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD because of the Mid'i-anites, ⁸ that the LORD sent a prophet unto the children of Israel, which said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage; ⁹ and I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and drave them out from before you, and gave you their land; ¹⁰ and I said unto you, I *am* the LORD your God; fear not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice.

11 And there came an angel of the LORD, and sat under an oak which *was* in Ophrah, that *pertained* unto Jo'ash the Abi-ez'rite: and his son Gideon threshed wheat by the winepress, to hide *it* from the Mid'i-anites. ¹² And the angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, The LORD *is* with thee, thou mighty man of valor. ¹³ And Gideon said unto him, O my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and where *be* all his miracles which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Mid'i-anites. ¹⁴ And the LORD looked upon him, and said, Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Israel from the hand of the Mid'i-anites: have not I sent thee? ¹⁵ And he said unto him, O my Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, my family *is* poor in Manas'seh, and I *am* the least in my father's house. ¹⁶ And the LORD said unto him, Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Mid'i-anites as one man. ¹⁷ And he said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then show me a sign that thou talkest with me. ¹⁸ Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my present, and set *it* before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.

19 And Gideon went in, and made ready a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought *it* out unto him under the oak, and presented *it*. ²⁰ And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay *them* upon this rock, and pour out the broth. And he did so. ²¹ Then the angel of the LORD put

forth the end of the staff that *was* in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight. ²² And when Gideon perceived that he *was* an angel of the LORD, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord GOD! for because I have seen an angel of the LORD face to face. ²³ And the LORD said unto him, Peace *be* unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die. ²⁴ Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it Jehovah-sha'lom:¹ unto this day it *is* yet in Ophrah of the Abi-ez'rites.

25 And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Ba'al that thy father hath, and cut down the grove that *is* by it: ²⁶ and build an altar unto the LORD thy God upon the top of this rock, in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down. ²⁷ Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, and did as the LORD had said unto him; and *so* it was, because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, that he could not do *it* by day, that he did *it* by night.

28 And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Ba'al was cast down, and the grove was cut down that *was* by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that *was* built. ²⁹ And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they inquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Jo'ash hath done this thing. ³⁰ Then the men of the city said unto Jo'ash, Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Ba'al, and because he hath cut down the grove that *was* by it. ³¹ And Jo'ash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Ba'al? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst *it is yet* morning: if he *be* a god, let him plead for himself, because *one* hath cast down his altar. ³² Therefore on that day he called him Jerubba'al,² saying, Let Ba'al plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 Then all the Mid'i-anites and the Amal'ekites and the children of the east

¹ 6:24 *That is*, The LORD send peace. ² 6:32 *That is*, Let Baal plead.

were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in the valley of Jezreel. ³⁴ But the Spirit of the LORD came upon Gideon, and he blew a trumpet; and Abi-e'zer was gathered after him. ³⁵ And he sent messengers throughout all Manas'seh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zeb'ulun, and unto Naph'tali; and they came up to meet them.

³⁶ And Gideon said unto God, If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said, ³⁷ behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the floor; and if the dew be on the fleece only, and *it be dry* upon all the earth *besides*, then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said. ³⁸ And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowlful of water. ³⁹ And Gideon said unto God, Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew. ⁴⁰ And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

Gideon's Men Defeat the Midianites

7 Then Jerubba'al, who *is* Gideon, and all the people that *were* with him, rose up early, and pitched beside the well of Harod: so that the host of the Mid'i-anites *were* on the north side of them, by the hill of Moreh, in the valley.

² And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people that *are* with thee *are* too many for me to give the Mid'i-anites into their hands, lest Israel vaunt themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me. ³ Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, Whosoever *is* fearful and afraid, let him return^a and depart early from mount Gil'e-ad. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

⁴ And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people *are* yet *too* many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall be, *that* of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go. ⁵ So he

brought down the people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gideon, Every one that lapped of the water with his tongue, as a dog lapped, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink. ⁶ And the number of them that lapped, *putting* their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water. ⁷ And the LORD said unto Gideon, By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Mid'i-anites into thine hand: and let all the *other* people go every man unto his place. ⁸ So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all *the rest* of Israel every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men: and the host of Mid'i-an was beneath him in the valley.

⁹ And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee down unto the host; for I have delivered it into thine hand. ¹⁰ But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phurah thy servant down to the host: ¹¹ and thou shalt hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. Then went he down with Phurah his servant unto the outside of the armed men that *were* in the host. ¹² And the Mid'i-anites and the Amal'ekites and all the children of the east lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels *were* without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude. ¹³ And when Gideon was come, behold, *there was* a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, a cake of barley bread tumbled into the host of Mid'i-an, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along. ¹⁴ And his fellow answered and said, This *is* nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of Jo'ash, a man of Israel: *for* into his hand hath God delivered Mid'i-an, and all the host.

¹⁵ And it was *so*, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and the interpretation thereof, that he worshipped, and returned into the host of Israel, and said, Arise; for the LORD hath delivered into your hand the host of Mid'i-an. ¹⁶ And he divided the three hundred men *into* three companies, and he put a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty

^a 7:3 Deut. 20:8.

pitchers, and lamps within the pitchers. ¹⁷ And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be *that*, as I do, so shall ye do. ¹⁸ When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that *are* with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, *The sword of the LORD, and of Gideon.*

¹⁹ So Gideon, and the hundred men that *were* with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch; and they had but newly set the watch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that *were* in their hands. ²⁰ And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow *withal*: and they cried, The sword of the LORD, and of Gideon. ²¹ And they stood every man in his place round about the camp: and all the host ran, and cried, and fled. ²² And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the LORD set every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Beth-shit'tah in Zer'erath, *and* to the border of A'bel-meho'lah, unto Tabbath. ²³ And the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of Naph'tali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manas'seh, and pursued after the Mid'i-anites.

²⁴ And Gideon sent messengers throughout all mount E'phra-im, saying, Come down against the Mid'i-anites, and take before them the waters unto Beth-ba'rah and Jordan. Then all the men of E'phra-im gathered themselves together, and took the waters unto Beth-ba'rah and Jordan. ²⁵ And they took two princes of the Mid'i-anites, Oreb and Ze'eb; and they slew Oreb upon the rock Oreb, and Ze'eb they slew at the winepress of Ze'eb, and pursued Mid'i-an, and brought the heads of Oreb and Ze'eb to Gideon on the other side Jordan.

Gideon Captures the Kings of Midian

8 And the men of E'phra-im said unto him, Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Mid'i-anites? And they did chide with him sharply. ² And he said unto them, What have I done now in comparison of you? *Is not the glean- ing of the grapes of E'phra-im better than the vintage of Abi-e'zer?* ³ God hath delivered into your hands the princes of Mid'i-an, Oreb and Ze'eb: and what was

I able to do in comparison of you? Then their anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.

⁴ And Gideon came to Jordan, *and* passed over, he, and the three hundred men that *were* with him, faint, yet pursuing *them*. ⁵ And he said unto the men of Succoth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they *be* faint, and I am pursuing after Zebah and Zalmun'na, kings of Mid'i-an. ⁶ And the princes of Succoth said, *Are* the hands of Zebah and Zalmun'na now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thine army? ⁷ And Gideon said, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered Zebah and Zalmun'na into mine hand, then I will tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers. ⁸ And he went up thence to Penu'el, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of Penu'el answered him as the men of Succoth had answered *him*. ⁹ And he spake also unto the men of Penu'el, saying, When I come again in peace, I will break down this tower.

¹⁰ Now Zebah and Zalmun'na *were* in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand *men*, all that were left of all the hosts of the children of the east: for there fell a hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword. ¹¹ And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents on the east of Nobah and Jog'behah, and smote the host: for the host was secure. ¹² And when Zebah and Zalmun'na fled, he pursued after them, and took the two kings of Mid'i-an, Zebah and Zalmun'na, and discomfited all the host.

¹³ And Gideon the son of Jo'ash returned from battle before the sun *was up*, ¹⁴ and caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and inquired of him: and he described unto him the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, *even* three-score and seventeen men. ¹⁵ And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmun'na, with whom ye did upbraid me, saying, *Are* the hands of Zebah and Zalmun'na now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men *that are* weary? ¹⁶ And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness, and briers, and with them he taught the men of Succoth. ¹⁷ And he beat down the tower of Penu'el, and slew the men of the city.

¹⁸ Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmun'na, What manner of men *were they*

whom ye slew at Tabor? And they answered, As thou *art*, so *were* they; each one resembled the children of a king. ¹⁹ And he said, They *were* my brethren, *even* the sons of my mother: *as* the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you. ²⁰ And he said unto Jether his firstborn, Up, *and* slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he *was* yet a youth. ²¹ Then Zebah and Zalmun'na said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man *is*, so *is* his strength. And Gideon arose, and slew Zebah and Zalmun'na, and took away the ornaments that *were* on their camels' necks.

²² Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Mid'i-an. ²³ And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: the LORD shall rule over you. ²⁴ And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the earrings of his prey. (For they had golden earrings, because they *were* Ish'maelites.) ²⁵ And they answered, We will willingly give *them*. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his prey. ²⁶ And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred *shekels* of gold; besides ornaments, and collars, and purple raiment that *was* on the kings of Mid'i-an, and besides the chains that *were* about their camels' necks. ²⁷ And Gideon made an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, *even* in Ophrah: and all Israel went thither a whoring after it: which thing became a snare unto Gideon, and to his house. ²⁸ Thus was Mid'i-an subdued before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their heads no more. And the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon.

²⁹ And Jerubba'al the son of Jo'ash went and dwelt in his own house. ³⁰ And Gideon had threescore and ten sons of his body begotten: for he had many wives. ³¹ And his concubine that *was* in Shechem, she also bare him a son, whose name he called Abim'elech. ³² And Gideon the son of Jo'ash died in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Jo'ash his father, in Ophrah of the Abi-ez'rites.

³³ And it came to pass, as soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of

Israel turned again, and went a whoring after Ba'alim, and made Ba'al-be'rith their god. ³⁴ And the children of Israel remembered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side: ³⁵ neither showed they kindness to the house of Jerubba'al, *namely*, Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had showed unto Israel.

The Reign of Abimelech

9 And Abim'elech the son of Jerubba'al went to Shechem unto his mother's brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying, ² Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, Whether *is* better for you, either that all the sons of Jerubba'al, *which are* threescore and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I *am* your bone and your flesh. ³ And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined to follow Abim'elech; for they said, He *is* our brother. ⁴ And they gave him threescore and ten *pieces* of silver out of the house of Ba'al-be'rith, wherewith Abim'elech hired vain and light persons, which followed him. ⁵ And he went unto his father's house at Ophrah, and slew his brethren the sons of Jerubba'al, *being* threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding, yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubba'al was left; for he hid himself. ⁶ And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of Millo, and went and made Abim'elech king, by the plain of the pillar that *was* in Shechem.

⁷ And when they told *it* to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you. ⁸ The trees went forth *on a time* to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, Reign thou over us. ⁹ But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, wherewith by me they honor God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees? ¹⁰ And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, *and* reign over us. ¹¹ But the fig tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees? ¹² Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees? 14 Then said all the trees unto the bramble, Come thou, *and* reign over us. 15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, *then* come *and* put your trust in my shadow; and if not, let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the cedars of Lebanon.

16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Abim'elech king, and if ye have dealt well with Jerubba'al and his house, and have done unto him according to the deserving of his hands: 17 (for my father fought for you, and adventured his life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Mid'an: 18 and ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Abim'elech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shechem, because he *is* your brother:) 19 if ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jerubba'al and with his house this day, *then* rejoice ye in Abim'elech, and let him also rejoice in you: 20 but if not, let fire come out from Abim'elech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abim'elech. 21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Abim'elech his brother.

22 When Abim'elech had reigned three years over Israel, 23 then God sent an evil spirit between Abim'elech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abim'elech: 24 that the cruelty *done* to the threescore and ten sons of Jerubba'al might come, and their blood be laid upon Abim'elech their brother, which slew them, and upon the men of Shechem, which aided him in the killing of his brethren. 25 And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Abim'elech.

26 And Ga'al the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him. 27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode *the grapes*, and made merry, and went into the house of their

god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Abim'elech. 28 And Ga'al the son of Ebed said, Who *is* Abim'elech, and who *is* Shechem, that we should serve him? *is* not *he* the son of Jerubba'al? and Zebul his officer? serve the men of Hamor the father of Shechem: for why should we serve him? 29 And would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Abim'elech. And he said to Abim'elech, Increase thine army, and come out.

30 And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Ga'al the son of Ebed, his anger was kindled. 31 And he sent messengers unto Abim'elech privily, saying, Behold, Ga'al the son of Ebed and his brethren be come to Shechem; and, behold, they fortify the city against thee. 32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that *is* with thee, and lie in wait in the field: 33 and it shall be, *that* in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, *when* he and the people that *is* with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them as thou shalt find occasion.

34 And Abim'elech rose up, and all the people that *were* with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shechem in four companies. 35 And Ga'al the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and Abim'elech rose up, and the people that *were* with him, from lying in wait. 36 And when Ga'al saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zebul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as *if they were* men. 37 And Ga'al spake again and said, See, there come people down by the middle of the land, and another company come along by the plain of Me-o'nenim. 38 Then said Zebul unto him, Where *is* now thy mouth, wherewith thou saidst, Who *is* Abim'elech, that we should serve him? *is* not this the people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and fight with them. 39 And Ga'al went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abim'elech. 40 And Abim'elech chased him, and he fled before him, and many were overthrown and wounded, *even* unto the entering of the gate. 41 And Abim'elech dwelt at Aru'mah: and Zebul thrust out Ga'al and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shechem.

42 And it came to pass on the morrow,

that the people went out into the field; and they told Abim'elech. ⁴³ And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people *were* come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them. ⁴⁴ And Abim'elech, and the company that *was* with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and the two *other* companies ran upon all the people that *were* in the fields, and slew them. ⁴⁵ And Abim'elech fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that *was* therein, and beat down the city, and sowed it with salt.

⁴⁶ And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard *that*, they entered into a hold of the house of the god Berith. ⁴⁷ And it was told Abim'elech, that all the men of the tower of Shechem were gathered together. ⁴⁸ And Abim'elech gat him up to mount Zalmon, he and all the people that *were* with him; and Abim'elech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that *were* with him, What ye have seen me do, make haste, *and* do as I *have done*. ⁴⁹ And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Abim'elech, and put *them* to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women.

⁵⁰ Then went Abim'elech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and took it. ⁵¹ But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut it to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower. ⁵² And Abim'elech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire. ⁵³ And a certain woman cast a piece of a millstone upon Abim'elech's head, and all to brake his skull. ⁵⁴ Then he called hastily unto the young man his armor-bearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died. ⁵⁵ And when the men of Israel saw that Abim'elech was dead, they departed every man unto his place. ⁵⁶ Thus God rendered the wickedness of Abim'elech, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren: ⁵⁷ and all the evil of the men of Shechem did God render

upon their heads: and upon them came the curse of Jotham the son of Jerubba'al.

Tola and Jair Judge Israel

10 And after Abim'elech there arose to defend Israel Tola the son of Pu'ah, the son of Dodo, a man of Is'sachar; and he dwelt in Shamir in mount E'phra-im. ² And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

³ And after him arose Ja'ir, a Gil'e-adite, and judged Israel twenty and two years. ⁴ And he had thirty sons that rode on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called Havoth-ja'ir unto this day, which *are* in the land of Gil'e-ad. ⁵ And Ja'ir died, and was buried in Camon.

Jephthah Delivers Israel from the Ammonites

⁶ And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD, and served Ba'alim, and Ash'taroth, and the gods of Syria, and the gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the Philistines, and forsook the LORD, and served not him. ⁷ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon. ⁸ And that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Israel: eighteen years, all the children of Israel that *were* on the other side Jordan in the land of the Amorites, which *is* in Gil'e-ad. ⁹ Moreover the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to fight also against Judah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of E'phra-im; so that Israel was sore distressed.

¹⁰ And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Ba'alim. ¹¹ And the LORD said unto the children of Israel, *Did not I deliver you* from the Egyptians, and from the Amorites, from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines? ¹² The Zido'ni-ans also, and the Amal'ekites, and the Ma'onites, did oppress you; and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand. ¹³ Yet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will deliver you no more. ¹⁴ Go and cry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation. ¹⁵ And the chil-

dren of Israel said unto the LORD, We have sinned: do thou unto us whatsoever seemeth good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray thee, this day. ¹⁶ And they put away the strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and his soul was grieved for the misery of Israel.

¹⁷ Then the children of Ammon were gathered together, and encamped in Gil'e-ad. And the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and encamped in Mizpeh. ¹⁸ And the people and princes of Gil'e-ad said one to another, What man is *he* that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? he shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gil'e-ad.

11 Now Jephthah the Gil'e-adite was a mighty man of valor, and he was the son of a harlot: and Gil'e-ad begat Jephthah. ² And Gil'e-ad's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou *art* the son of a strange woman. ³ Then Jephthah fled from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tob: and there were gathered vain men to Jephthah, and went out with him.

⁴ And it came to pass in process of time, that the children of Ammon made war against Israel. ⁵ And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gil'e-ad went to fetch Jephthah out of the land of Tob: ⁶ and they said unto Jephthah, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon. ⁷ And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gil'e-ad, Did not ye hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress? ⁸ And the elders of Gil'e-ad said unto Jephthah, Therefore we turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Ammon, and be our head over all the inhabitants of Gil'e-ad. ⁹ And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gil'e-ad, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ammon, and the LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head? ¹⁰ And the elders of Gil'e-ad said unto Jephthah, The LORD be witness between us, if we do not so according to thy words. ¹¹ Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gil'e-ad, and the people made him head and captain over them: and Jephthah uttered all his words before the LORD in Mizpeh.

¹² And Jephthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land? ¹³ And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, Because Israel took away my land, when they came up out of Egypt, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore restore those *lands* again peaceably. ¹⁴ And Jephthah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ammon: ¹⁵ and said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah, Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon: ¹⁶ but when Israel came up from Egypt, and walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and came to Kadesh; ¹⁷ then Israel sent messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: but the king of Edom would not hearken *thereto*.^a And in like manner they sent unto the king of Moab; but he would not *consent*: and Israel abode in Kadesh. ¹⁸ Then they went along through the wilderness, and compassed the land of Edom,^b and the land of Moab, and came by the east side of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, but came not within the border of Moab: for Arnon was the border of Moab. ¹⁹ And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land into my place. ²⁰ But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and fought against Israel. ²¹ And the LORD God of Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country. ²² And they possessed all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan.^c ²³ So now the LORD God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possess it? ²⁴ Wilt not thou possess that which Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whosoever the LORD our God shall drive out from before us, them will we possess. ²⁵ And now *art* thou any thing better than Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab?^d did he ever strive against Israel, or did he

^a 11:17 Num. 20:14-21. ^b 11:18 Num. 21:4. ^c 11:19-22 Num. 21:21-24. ^d 11:25 Num. 22:1-6.

ever fight against them, ²⁶ while Israel dwelt in Heshbon and her towns, and in Aro'er and her towns, and in all the cities that *be* along by the coasts of Arnon, three hundred years? why therefore did ye not recover *them* within that time? ²⁷ Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: the LORD the Judge be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon. ²⁸ Howbeit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him.

²⁹ Then the Spirit of the LORD came upon Jephthah, and he passed over Gil'e-ad, and Manas'seh, and passed over Mizpeh of Gil'e-ad, and from Mizpeh of Gil'e-ad he passed over *unto* the children of Ammon. ³⁰ And Jephthah vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands, ³¹ then it shall be, that whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, shall surely be the LORD's, and I will offer it up for a burnt offering. ³² So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hands. ³³ And he smote them from Aro'er, even till thou come to Minnith, *even* twenty cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

³⁴ And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she *was his* only child; beside her he had neither son nor daughter. ³⁵ And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and I cannot go back.^a ³⁶ And she said unto him, My father, *if* thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, *even* of the children of Ammon. ³⁷ And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and be-

wail my virginity, I and my fellows. ³⁸ And he said, Go. And he sent her away *for* two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains. ³⁹ And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who did with her *according* to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Israel, ⁴⁰ *that* the daughters of Israel went yearly to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gil'e-adite four days in a year.

12 And the men of E'phra-im gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto Jephthah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire. ² And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands. ³ And when I saw that ye delivered *me* not, I put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me? ⁴ Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gil'e-ad, and fought with E'phra-im: and the men of Gil'e-ad smote E'phra-im, because they said, Ye Gil'e-adites *are* fugitives of E'phra-im among the E'phra-imites, *and* among the Manas'sites. ⁵ And the Gil'e-adites took the passages of Jordan before the E'phra-imites: and it was *so*, that when those E'phra-imites which were escaped said, Let me go over, that the men of Gil'e-ad said unto him, *Art* thou an E'phra-imite? If he said, Nay; ⁶ then said they unto him, Say now Shib'boleth: and he said Sib'boleth: for he could not frame to pronounce *it* right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the E'phra-imites forty and two thousand.

⁷ And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthah the Gil'e-adite, and was buried in *one of* the cities of Gil'e-ad.

Ibzan, Elon, and Abdon Judge Israel

⁸ And after him Ibzan of Bethlehem judged Israel. ⁹ And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, *whom* he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from

^a 11:35 Num. 30:2.

abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel seven years. ¹⁰ Then died Ibzan, and was buried at Bethlehem.

¹¹ And after him Elon, a Zeb'ulonite, judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years. ¹² And Elon the Zeb'ulonite died, and was buried in Ai'jalon in the country of Zeb'ulun.

¹³ And after him Abdon the son of Hillel, a Pira'thonite, judged Israel. ¹⁴ And he had forty sons and thirty nephews, that rode on threescore and ten ass colts: and he judged Israel eight years. ¹⁵ And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pira'thonite died, and was buried in Pira'thon in the land of E'phra-im, in the mount of the Amal'ekites.

The Birth of Samson

13 And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them into the hand of the Philistines forty years.

² And there was a certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Mano'ah; and his wife was barren, and bare not. ³ And the angel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou *art* barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son. ⁴ Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and drink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean *thing*: ⁵ for, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no razor shall come on his head: for the child shall be a Nazarite^a unto God from the womb: and he shall begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines. ⁶ Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, A man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name: ⁷ but he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean *thing*: for the child shall be a Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of his death.

⁸ Then Mano'ah entreated the LORD, and said, O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born. ⁹ And God hearkened to the voice of Mano'ah; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Ma-

no'ah her husband was not with her. ¹⁰ And the woman made haste, and ran, and showed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the *other* day. ¹¹ And Mano'ah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, *Art* thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, I *am*. ¹² And Mano'ah said, Now let thy words come to pass. How shall we order the child, and how shall we do unto him? ¹³ And the angel of the LORD said unto Mano'ah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware. ¹⁴ She may not eat of any *thing* that cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean *thing*: all that I commanded her let her observe.

¹⁵ And Mano'ah said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee, let us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid for thee. ¹⁶ And the angel of the LORD said unto Mano'ah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Mano'ah knew not that he was an angel of the LORD. ¹⁷ And Mano'ah said unto the angel of the LORD, What is thy name, that when thy sayings come to pass we may do thee honor? ¹⁸ And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it is secret? ¹⁹ So Mano'ah took a kid with a meat offering, and offered it upon a rock unto the LORD: and the angel did wondrously; and Mano'ah and his wife looked on. ²⁰ For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar: and Mano'ah and his wife looked on it, and fell on their faces to the ground.

²¹ But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Mano'ah and to his wife. Then Mano'ah knew that he was an angel of the LORD. ²² And Mano'ah said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because we have seen God. ²³ But his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offering and a meat offering at our hands, neither would he have showed us all these *things*, nor would as at this time have told us *such things* as these. ²⁴ And the woman bare a son, and called his name Samson: and the child grew, and the LORD blessed him. ²⁵ And the Spirit of the LORD began

^a 13:5 Num. 6:1-5.

to move him at times in the camp of Dan between Zorah and Eshta'ol.

Samson and the Woman of Timnath

14 And Samson went down to Timnath, and saw a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines. ² And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines: now therefore get her for me to wife. ³ Then his father and his mother said unto him, *Is there* never a woman among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the uncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said unto his father, Get her for me; for she pleaseth me well.

⁴ But his father and his mother knew not that it *was* of the LORD, that he sought an occasion against the Philistines: for at that time the Philistines had dominion over Israel.

⁵ Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and, behold, a young lion roared against him.

⁶ And the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and *he had* nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done. ⁷ And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson well. ⁸ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcass of the lion: and, behold, *there was* a swarm of bees and honey in the carcass of the lion. ⁹ And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcass of the lion.

¹⁰ So his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there a feast; for so used the young men to do. ¹¹ And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him. ¹² And Samson said unto them, I will now put forth a riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it me within the seven days of the feast, and find *it* out, then I will give you thirty sheets and thirty change of garments: ¹³ but if ye cannot declare *it* me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it. ¹⁴ And he said unto them,

Out of the eater came forth meat,
and out of the strong came forth
sweetness.

And they could not in three days expound the riddle.

¹⁵ And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us to take that we have? *is it* not so?

¹⁶ And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told *it* me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told *it* my father nor my mother, and shall I tell *it* thee?

¹⁷ And she wept before him the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people. ¹⁸ And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down,

What *is* sweeter than honey?

And what *is* stronger than a lion?

And he said unto them,

If ye had not plowed with my heifer,
ye had not found out my riddle.

¹⁹ And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to Ash'kelon, and slew thirty men of them, and took their spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house. ²⁰ But Samson's wife was *given* to his companion, whom he had used as his friend.

15 But it came to pass within a while after, in the time of wheat harvest, that Samson visited his wife with a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in. ² And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: *is* not her younger sister fairer than she? take her, I pray thee, instead of her. ³ And Samson said concerning them, Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure. ⁴ And Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and took firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between two tails. ⁵ And when he had set the brands on fire, he let *them* go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the

shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vineyards *and* olives. ⁶ Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Samson, the son-in-law of the Timnite, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. And the Philistines came up, and burnt her and her father with fire. ⁷ And Samson said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease. ⁸ And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the top of the rock Etam.

Samson Defeats the Philistines at Lehi

⁹ Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and spread themselves in Lehi. ¹⁰ And the men of Judah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they answered, To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us. ¹¹ Then three thousand men of Judah went to the top of the rock Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that the Philistines *are* rulers over us? *what is this that thou hast done unto us?* And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them. ¹² And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves. ¹³ And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

¹⁴ And when he came unto Lehi, the Philistines shouted against him: and the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the cords that *were* upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands loosed from off his hands. ¹⁵ And he found a new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, and slew a thousand men therewith. ¹⁶ And Samson said,

With the jawbone of an ass, heaps upon heaps,

with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

¹⁷ And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place Ra'math-le'hi.¹

¹⁸ And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised?

¹⁹ But God clave a hollow place that *was* in the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, his spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore he called the name thereof En-hakko're,² which *is* in Lehi unto this day. ²⁰ And he judged Israel in the days of the Philistines twenty years.

Samson at Gaza

16 Then went Samson to Gaza, and saw there a harlot, and went in unto her. ² And it was told the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they compassed *him* in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were quiet all the night, saying, In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him. ³ And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with them, bar and all, and put *them* upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of a hill that *is* before Hebron.

Samson and Delilah

⁴ And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman in the valley of Sorek, whose name *was* Deli'lah. ⁵ And the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, Entice him, and see wherein his great strength *lieth*, and by what *means* we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to afflict him: and we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred *pieces* of silver. ⁶ And Deli'lah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength *lieth*, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee. ⁷ And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven green withes that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as another man. ⁸ Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withes which had not been dried, and she bound him with them. ⁹ Now *there were* men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber. And she said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withes, as a thread of tow is broken when it toucheth the fire. So his strength was not known.

¹ 15:17 *That is*, The lifting up of the jawbone, or casting away of the jawbone.

² 15:19 *That is*, The well of him that called or cried.

10 And Deli'lah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound. ¹¹ And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes that never were occupied,* then shall I be weak, and be as another man. ¹² Deli'lah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And *there were* liers in wait abiding in the chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread.

13 And Deli'lah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web. ¹⁴ And she fastened *it* with the pin, and said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and went away with the pin of the beam, and with the web.

15 And she said unto him, How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart *is* not with me? Thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength *lieth*. ¹⁶ And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, *so* that his soul was vexed unto death; ¹⁷ that he told her all his heart, and said unto her, There hath not come a razor upon mine head; for *I have been* a Nazarite unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any *other* man.

18 And when Deli'lah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this once, for he hath showed me all his heart. Then the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and brought money in their hand. ¹⁹ And she made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for a man, and she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head; and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him. ²⁰ And she said, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that the LORD was departed from him. ²¹ But the Philistines took him, and put out his eyes, and brought him down to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brass; and he did grind in the prison house. ²² Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again after he was shaven.

The Death of Samson

23 Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto Dagon their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand. ²⁴ And when the people saw him, they praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, which slew many of us. ²⁵ And it came to pass, when their hearts were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house; and he made them sport: and they set him between the pillars. ²⁶ And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may lean upon them. ²⁷ Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Philistines *were* there; and *there were* upon the roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport.

28 And Samson called unto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes. ²⁹ And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house stood, and on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left. ³⁰ And Samson said, Let me die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with *all* his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that *were* therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than *they* which he slew in his life. ³¹ Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought *him* up, and buried him between Zorah and Eshta'ol in the buryingplace of Mano'ah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

Micah's Images and His Priest

17 And there was a man of mount E'phra-im, whose name was Micah. ² And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred *shekels* of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in mine ears, behold, the silver *is* with me; I took it. And his mother said, Blessed *be thou* of the LORD, my son. ³ And when he had restored the

eleven hundred *shekels* of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the LORD from my hand for my son, to make a graven image and a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee. ⁴ Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother took two hundred *shekels* of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Micah. ⁵ And the man Micah had a house of gods, and made an ephod, and teraphim, and consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest. ⁶ In those days *there was no king in Israel, but every man did that which was right in his own eyes.*^a

⁷ And there was a young man out of Beth-lehem-judah of the family of Judah, who *was* a Levite, and he sojourned there. ⁸ And the man departed out of the city from Beth-lehem-judah to sojourn where he could find *a place*: and he came to mount E'phra-im to the house of Micah, as he journeyed. ⁹ And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, *I am* a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find *a place*. ¹⁰ And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me a father and a priest, and I will give thee ten *shekels* of silver by the year, and a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in. ¹¹ And the Levite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons. ¹² And Micah consecrated the Levite; and the young man became his priest, and was in the house of Micah. ¹³ Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to *my* priest.

Micah and the Danites

18 In those days *there was no king in Israel*; and in those days the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day *all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel*. ² And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, men of valor, from Zorah, and from Eshta'ol, to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount E'phra-im, to the house of Micah, they lodged there. ³ When they were by the house of Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite:

and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this *place*? and what hast thou here? ⁴ And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and hath hired me, and I am his priest. ⁵ And they said unto him, Ask counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous. ⁶ And the priest said unto them, Go in peace: before the LORD *is* your way wherein ye go.

⁷ Then the five men departed, and came to La'ish, and saw the people that *were* therein, how they dwelt careless, after the manner of the Zido'ni-ans, quiet and secure; and *there was* no magistrate in the land, that might put *them* to shame in *any* thing; and they *were* far from the Zido'ni-ans, and had no business with *any* man. ⁸ And they came unto their brethren to Zorah and Eshta'ol: and their brethren said unto them, What say ye? ⁹ And they said, Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it *is* very good: and *are* ye still? be not slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land. ¹⁰ When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands; a place where *there is* no want of any thing that *is* in the earth.

¹¹ And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Eshta'ol, six hundred men appointed with weapons of war. ¹² And they went up, and pitched in Kir'jath-je'arim, in Judah: wherefore they called that place Ma'haneh-dan unto this day: behold, *it is* behind Kir'jath-je'arim. ¹³ And they passed thence unto mount E'phra-im, and came unto the house of Micah.

¹⁴ Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of La'ish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have to do. ¹⁵ And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, *even* unto the house of Micah, and saluted him. ¹⁶ And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which *were* of the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate. ¹⁷ And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in

^a 17:6 Judg. 21:25.

thither, *and* took the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men *that were* appointed with weapons of war. ¹⁸ And these went into Micah's house, and fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye? ¹⁹ And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and be to us a father and a priest: *is it better* for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel? ²⁰ And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

²¹ So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and the carriage before them. ²² And when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that *were* in the houses near to Micah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan. ²³ And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What aileth thee, that thou comest with such a company? ²⁴ And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and what *is this* that ye say unto me, What aileth thee? ²⁵ And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest angry fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household. ²⁶ And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they *were* too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.

²⁷ And they took the *things* which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto La'ish, unto a people *that were* at quiet and secure: and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire. ²⁸ And *there was* no deliverer, because it *was* far from Zidon, and they had no business with *any* man; and it was in the valley that *lieth* by Beth-re'hob. And they built a city, and dwelt therein. ²⁹ And they called the name of the city Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the city *was* La'ish at the first. ³⁰ And the children of Dan set up the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the son of Manas'seh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of

Dan until the day of the captivity of the land. ³¹ And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

The Levite and His Concubine

19 And it came to pass in those days, when *there was* no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourning on the side of mount E'phra-im, who took to him a concubine out of Beth-lehem-judah. ² And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Beth-lehem-judah, and was there four whole months. ³ And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak friendly unto her, *and* to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house; and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him. ⁴ And his father-in-law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there. ⁵ And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son-in-law, Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way. ⁶ And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry. ⁷ And when the man rose up to depart, his father-in-law urged him: therefore he lodged there again. ⁸ And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried until afternoon, and they did eat both of them. ⁹ And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father-in-law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and tomorrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go home.

¹⁰ But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came over against Jebus, which *is* Jerusalem; and *there were* with him two asses saddled, his concubine also was with him. ¹¹ And when they *were* by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us

turn into this city of the Jeb'usites, and lodge in it. ¹² And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that *is* not of the children of Israel; we will pass over to Gib'e-ah. ¹³ And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Gib'e-ah, or in Ramah. ¹⁴ And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them *when they were* by Gib'e-ah, which *belongeth* to Benjamin. ¹⁵ And they turned aside thither, to go in *and* to lodge in Gib'e-ah: and when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city: for *there was* no man that took them into his house to lodging.

¹⁶ And, behold, there came an old man from his work out of the field at even, which *was* also of mount E'phra-im; and he sojourned in Gib'e-ah: but the men of the place *were* Benjamites. ¹⁷ And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou? ¹⁸ And he said unto him, *We are* passing from Beth-lehem-judah toward the side of mount E'phra-im; from thence *am* I: and I went to Beth-lehem-judah, but *I am now* going to the house of the LORD; and there is no man that receiveth me to house. ¹⁹ Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man *which is* with thy servants: *there is* no want of any thing. ²⁰ And the old man said, Peace *be* with thee; howsoever, *let* all thy wants *lie* upon me; only lodge not in the street. ²¹ So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

²² Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain sons of Be'li-al, beset the house round about, *and* beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him. ²³ And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, *nay*, I pray you, do not *so* wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, do not this folly. ²⁴ Behold, *here is* my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not so vile a thing. ²⁵ But

the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go. ²⁶ Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord *was*, till it was light.

²⁷ And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down *at* the door of the house, and her hands *were* upon the threshold. ²⁸ And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But none answered. Then the man took her *up* upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place. ²⁹ And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and divided her, *together* with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel. ³⁰ And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt unto this day: consider of it, take advice, and speak *your minds*.

The War against the Benjamites

20 Then all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, with the land of Gil'e-ad, unto the LORD in Mizpeh. ² And the chief of all the people, *even* of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen that drew sword. ³ (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to Mizpeh.) Then said the children of Israel, Tell us, how was this wickedness? ⁴ And the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, I came into Gib'e-ah that *belongeth* to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge. ⁵ And the men of Gib'e-ah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, *and* thought to have slain me: and my concubine have they forced, that she is dead. ⁶ And I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they have committed lewdness and folly in Israel. ⁷ Behold, ye *are* all children of Israel; give here your advice and counsel.

⁸ And all the people arose as one man,

saying, We will not any *of us* go to his tent, neither will we any *of us* turn into his house. ⁹ But now this *shall be* the thing which we will do to Gib'e-ah; *we will go up* by lot against it; ¹⁰ and we will take ten men of a hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and a hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victuals for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gib'e-ah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel. ¹¹ So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, knit together as one man.

¹² And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness *is* this that is done among you? ¹³ Now therefore deliver *us* the men, the children of Be'li-al, which *are* in Gib'e-ah, that we may put them to death, and put away evil from Israel. But the children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Israel: ¹⁴ but the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gib'e-ah, to go out to battle against the children of Israel. ¹⁵ And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, besides the inhabitants of Gib'e-ah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men. ¹⁶ Among all this people *there were* seven hundred chosen men left-handed; every one could sling stones at a hair *breadth*, and not miss. ¹⁷ And the men of Israel, besides Benjamin, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these *were* men of war.

¹⁸ And the children of Israel arose, and went up to the house of God, and asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Benjamin? And the LORD said, Judah *shall go up* first.

¹⁹ And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gib'e-ah. ²⁰ And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel put themselves in array to fight against them at Gib'e-ah. ²¹ And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gib'e-ah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites that day twenty and two thousand men. ²² And the people, the men of Israel, encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array in the place where they put themselves in array the first day. ²³ (And the children

of Israel went up and wept before the LORD until even, and asked counsel of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)

²⁴ And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day. ²⁵ And Benjamin went forth against them out of Gib'e-ah the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword. ²⁶ Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD. ²⁷ And the children of Israel inquired of the LORD, (for the ark of the covenant of God *was* there in those days, ²⁸ and Phin'e-has, the son of Ele-a'zar, the son of Aaron, stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for tomorrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

²⁹ And Israel set liers in wait round about Gib'e-ah. ³⁰ And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gib'e-ah, as at other times. ³¹ And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, *and* were drawn away from the city; and they began to smite of the people, *and* kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which one goeth up to the house of God, and the other to Gib'e-ah in the field, about thirty men of Israel. ³² And the children of Benjamin said, They *are* smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways. ³³ And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Ba'al-ta'mar: and the liers in wait of Israel came forth out of their places, *even* out of the meadows of Gib'e-ah. ³⁴ And there came against Gib'e-ah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: but they knew not that evil *was* near them. ³⁵ And the LORD smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites that day twenty and five thousand and a hundred men: all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: for the men of Israel gave place to the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liars in wait which they had set beside Gib'e-ah. 37 And the liars in wait hastened, and rushed upon Gib'e-ah; and the liars in wait drew *themselves* along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword. 38 Now there was an appointed sign between the men of Israel and the liars in wait, that they should make a great flame with smoke rise up out of the city. 39 And when the men of Israel retired in the battle, Benjamin began to smite and kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons: for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as *in* the first battle. 40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and, behold, the flame of the city ascended up to heaven. 41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil was come upon them. 42 Therefore they turned *their backs* before the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and them which *came* out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them. 43 *Thus* they inclosed the Benjamites round about, and chased them, and trode them down with ease over against Gib'e-ah toward the sunrising. 44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these *were* men of valor. 45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the highways five thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of them. 46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these *were* men of valor. 47 But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon four months. 48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of *every* city, as the beast, and all that came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that they came to.

Wives for the Benjamites

21 Now the men of Israel had sworn in Mizpeh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Benjamin to

wife. 2 And the people came to the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore; 3 and said, O LORD God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel, that there should be today one tribe lacking in Israel? 4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. 5 And the children of Israel said, *Who is there* among all the tribes of Israel that came not up with the congregation unto the LORD? For they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the LORD to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death. 6 And the children of Israel repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day. 7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD, that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 And they said, What one *is there* of the tribes of Israel that came not up to Mizpeh to the LORD? And, behold, there came none to the camp from Ja'besh-gil'e-ad to the assembly. 9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, *there were* none of the inhabitants of Ja'besh-gil'e-ad there. 10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, Go and smite the inhabitants of Ja'besh-gil'e-ad with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children. 11 And this *is* the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that hath lain by man. 12 And they found among the inhabitants of Ja'besh-gil'e-ad four hundred young virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to Shiloh, which *is* in the land of Canaan.

13 And the whole congregation sent *some* to speak to the children of Benjamin that *were* in the rock Rimmon, and to call peaceably unto them. 14 And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Ja'besh-gil'e-ad: and yet so they sufficed them not. 15 And the people repented them for Benjamin, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

16 Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin? 17 And they

said, *There must be* an inheritance for them that be escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel.

¹⁸ Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: for the children of Israel have sworn, saying, Cursed *be* he that giveth a wife to Benjamin. ¹⁹ Then they said, Behold, *there is* a feast of the LORD in Shiloh yearly, *in a place which is* on the north side of Beth-el, on the east side of the highway that goeth up from Beth-el to Shechem, and on the south of Lebo'nah. ²⁰ Therefore they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards; ²¹ and see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out to dance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin.

²² And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will say unto them, Be favorable unto them for our sakes: because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war: for ye did not give unto them at this time, *that ye should be* guilty. ²³ And the children of Benjamin did so, and took *them* wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and repaired the cities, and dwelt in them. ²⁴ And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.

²⁵ In those days *there was* no king in Israel: every man did *that which was* right in his own eyes.^a

THE BOOK OF RUTH

Ruth and Naomi

1 Now it came to pass in the days when the judges ruled, that there was a famine in the land. And a certain man of Beth-lehem-judah went to sojourn in the country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons. ² And the name of the man *was* Elim'elech, and the name of his wife Na-o'mi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chil'i-on, Eph'rathites of Beth-lehem-judah. And they came into the country of Moab, and continued there. ³ And Elim'elech Na-o'mi's husband died; and she was left, and her two sons. ⁴ And they took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one *was* Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelt there about ten years. ⁵ And Mahlon and Chil'i-on died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two sons and her husband.

⁶ Then she arose with her daughters-in-law, that she might return from the country of Moab: for she had heard in the country of Moab how that the LORD had visited his people in giving them bread. ⁷ Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters-in-law with her; and they went on the

way to return unto the land of Judah.

⁸ And Na-o'mi said unto her two daughters-in-law, Go, return each to her mother's house: the LORD deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with the dead, and with me. ⁹ The LORD grant you that ye may find rest, each *of you* in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voice, and wept. ¹⁰ And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people. ¹¹ And Na-o'mi said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? *are there yet any more* sons in my womb, that they may be your husbands? ¹² Turn again, my daughters, go *your way*; for I am too old to have a husband. If I should say, I have hope, *if* I should have a husband also tonight, and should also bear sons; ¹³ would ye tarry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters; for it grieveth me much for your sakes that the hand of the LORD is gone out against me. ¹⁴ And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and Orpah kissed her mother-in-law; but Ruth clave unto her.

¹⁵ And she said, Behold, thy sister-in-law is gone back unto her people, and unto her gods: return thou after thy sister-

^a 21:25 Judg. 17:6.

in-law. ¹⁶ And Ruth said, Entreat me not to leave thee, *or* to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people *shall be* my people, and thy God my God: ¹⁷ where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: the LORD do so to me, and more also, *if aught* but death part thee and me. ¹⁸ When she saw that she was steadfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

¹⁹ So they two went until they came to Bethlehem. And it came to pass, when they were come to Bethlehem, that all the city was moved about them, and they said, *Is this* Na-o'mi? ²⁰ And she said unto them, Call me not Na-o'mi,¹ call me Mara:² for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me. ²¹ I went out full, and the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why *then* call ye me Na-o'mi, seeing the LORD hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

²² So Na-o'mi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter-in-law, with her, which returned out of the country of Moab: and they came to Bethlehem in the beginning of barley harvest.

Ruth Gleans in the Field of Boaz

² And Na-o'mi had a kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name was Boaz. ² And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Na-o'mi, Let me now go to the field, and glean^a ears of corn after *him* in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter. ³ And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her hap was to light on a part of the field *belonging* unto Boaz, who *was* of the kindred of Elimelech. ⁴ And, behold, Boaz came from Bethlehem, and said unto the reapers, The LORD *be* with you. And they answered him, The LORD bless thee. ⁵ Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel *is* this? ⁶ And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It *is* the Moabitish damsel that came back with Na-o'mi out of the country of Moab: ⁷ and she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house.

⁸ Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearst thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens: ⁹ *let* thine eyes *be* on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of *that* which the young men have drawn. ¹⁰ Then she fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldst take knowledge of me, seeing I *am* a stranger? ¹¹ And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been showed me, all that thou hast done unto thy mother-in-law since the death of thine husband; and *how* thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore. ¹² The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD God of Israel, under whose wings thou art come to trust. ¹³ Then she said, Let me find favor in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken friendly unto thine handmaid, though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

¹⁴ And Boaz said unto her, At meal-time come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched *corn*, and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left. ¹⁵ And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and reproach her not: ¹⁶ and let fall also *some* of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave *them*, that she may glean *them*, and rebuke her not.

¹⁷ So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley. ¹⁸ And she took *it* up, and went into the city; and her mother-in-law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her that she had reserved after she was sufficed. ¹⁹ And her mother-in-law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned today? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he that did take knowledge of thee. And she showed her mother-in-law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name

¹ 1:20 *That is*, Pleasant. ² *That is*, Bitter.

^a 2:2 Lev. 19:9-10; Deut. 24:19.

with whom I wrought today *is* Boaz. ²⁰ And Na-o'mi said unto her daughter-in-law, Blessed *be* he of the LORD, who hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Na-o'mi said unto her, The man *is* near of kin unto us, one of our next kinsmen. ²¹ And Ruth the Moabitess said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest. ²² And Na-o'mi said unto Ruth her daughter-in-law, *It is* good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they meet thee not in any other field. ²³ So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest; and dwelt with her mother-in-law.

Ruth and Boaz at the Threshingfloor

3 Then Na-o'mi her mother-in-law said unto her, My daughter, shall I not seek rest for thee, that it may be well with thee? ² And now *is* not Boaz of our kindred, with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley tonight in the threshingfloor. ³ Wash thyself therefore, and anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: *but* make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking. ⁴ And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and uncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do. ⁵ And she said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me I will do.

⁶ And she went down unto the floor, and did according to all that her mother-in-law bade her. ⁷ And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down. ⁸ And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and turned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet. ⁹ And he said, Who *art* thou? And she answered, I *am* Ruth thine handmaid: spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou *art* a near kinsman. ¹⁰ And he said, Blessed *be* thou of the LORD, my daughter: *for* thou hast showed more kindness in the latter end than at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or rich. ¹¹ And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for

all the city of my people doth know that thou *art* a virtuous woman. ¹² And now it is true that I *am* thy near kinsman: howbeit there is a kinsman nearer than I. ¹³ Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, *that* if he will perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, *as* the LORD liveth: lie down until the morning.

¹⁴ And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, Let it not be known that a woman came into the floor. ¹⁵ Also he said, Bring the veil that *thou hast* upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six *measures* of barley, and laid *it* on her: and she went into the city. ¹⁶ And when she came to her mother-in-law, she said, Who *art* thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her. ¹⁷ And she said, These six *measures* of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not empty unto thy mother-in-law. ¹⁸ Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

Boaz Marries Ruth

4 Then went Boaz up to the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, the kinsman of whom Boaz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down. ² And he took ten men of the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down. ³ And he said unto the kinsman, Na-o'mi, that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth a parcel of land, which *was* our brother Elim'elech's: ⁴ and I thought to advertise thee, saying, Buy *it* before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem *it*, redeem *it*: but if thou wilt not redeem *it*, *then* tell me, that I may know: *for there is* none to redeem *it* besides thee; and I *am* after thee. And he said, I will redeem *it*. ⁵ Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Na-o'mi, thou must buy *it* also of Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance. ⁶ And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem *it* for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem *it*.

7 Now this *was the manner* in former time in Israel concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man plucked off his shoe, and gave *it* to his neighbor: and this *was* a testimony in Israel. ⁸ Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy *it* for thee. So he drew off his shoe.^a ⁹ And Boaz said unto the elders, and *unto* all the people, Ye *are* witnesses this day, that I have bought all that *was* Elim'elech's, and all that *was* Chil'i-on's and Mahlon's, of the hand of Na-o'mi. ¹⁰ Moreover Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye *are* witnesses this day. ¹¹ And all the people that *were* in the gate, and the elders, said, *We are* witnesses. The LORD make the woman that is come into thine house like Rachel and like Leah, which two did build the house of Israel:^b and do thou worthily in Eph'ratah, and be famous in Bethlehem: ¹² and let thy house be like the house of Pharez, whom Tamar bare unto Judah,^c

^a 4:7-8 Deut. 25:9. ^b 4:11 Gen. 29:31-35:18.

of the seed which the LORD shall give thee of this young woman.

¹³ So Boaz took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto her, the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son. ¹⁴ And the women said unto Na-o'mi, Blessed *be* the LORD, which hath not left thee this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel. ¹⁵ And he shall be unto thee a restorer of *thy* life, and a nourisher of thine old age: for thy daughter-in-law, which loveth thee, which is better to thee than seven sons, hath borne him. ¹⁶ And Na-o'mi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it. ¹⁷ And the women her neighbors gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Na-o'mi; and they called his name Obed: he *is* the father of Jesse, the father of David.

¹⁸ Now these *are* the generations of Pharez: Pharez begat Hezron, ¹⁹ and Hezron begat Ram, and Ram begat Ammin'adab, ²⁰ and Ammin'adab begat Nahshon, and Nahshon begat Salmon, ²¹ and Salmon begat Boaz, and Boaz begat Obed, ²² and Obed begat Jesse, and Jesse begat David.

^c 4:12 Gen. 38:27-30.

THE FIRST BOOK OF SAMUEL

OTHERWISE CALLED, THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS

The Birth of Samuel

1 Now there was a certain man of Ramatha'im-zo'phim, of mount Ephraim, and his name was Elka'nah, the son of Jero'ham, the son of Eli'hu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Eph'rathite: ² and he had two wives; the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of the other Penin'nah: and Penin'nah had children, but Hannah had no children.

³ And this man went up out of his city yearly to worship and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts in Shiloh. And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phin'ehas, the priests of the LORD, were there. ⁴ And when the time was that Elka'nah offered, he gave to Penin'nah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions: ⁵ but unto Hannah he gave a worthy portion; for he loved Hannah: but the LORD had shut up her womb. ⁶ And her adversary also provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her womb. ⁷ And as he did so year by year, when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat. ⁸ Then said Elka'nah her husband to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? *am* not I better to thee than ten sons?

⁹ So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk. Now Eli the priest sat upon a seat by a post of the temple of the LORD. ¹⁰ And she was in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore. ¹¹ And she vowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid a man child, then I will give him unto the LORD all the days of his life, and there shall no razor come upon his head.^a

¹² And it came to pass, as she con-

tinued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth. ¹³ Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken. ¹⁴ And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee. ¹⁵ And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I *am* a woman of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have poured out my soul before the LORD. ¹⁶ Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of Be'li-al: for out of the abundance of my complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto. ¹⁷ Then Eli answered and said, Go in peace: and the God of Israel grant *thee* thy petition that thou hast asked of him. ¹⁸ And she said, Let thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the woman went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more sad.

¹⁹ And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah: and Elka'nah knew Hannah his wife; and the LORD remembered her. ²⁰ Wherefore it came to pass, when the time was come about after Hannah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name Samuel, *saying*, Because I have asked him of the LORD.

²¹ And the man Elka'nah, and all his house, went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow. ²² But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, *I will not go up* until the child be weaned, and *then* I will bring him, that he may appear before the LORD, and there abide for ever. ²³ And Elka'nah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; only the LORD establish his word. So the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him. ²⁴ And when she had weaned him, she took him up with her, with three bullocks, and one

^a 1:11 Num. 6:5.

ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto the house of the LORD in Shiloh: and the child *was* young. ²⁵ And they slew a bullock, and brought the child to Eli. ²⁶ And she said, O my lord, *as* thy soul liveth, my lord, I *am* the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD. ²⁷ For this child I prayed; and the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him: ²⁸ therefore also I have lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth he shall be lent to the LORD.

And he worshipped the LORD there.

The Song of Hannah

2 And Hannah prayed, and said,
My heart rejoiceth in the LORD,
mine horn is exalted in the LORD;
my mouth is enlarged over mine
enemies;
because I rejoice in thy salvation.

² *There is* none holy as the LORD:
for *there is* none besides thee:
neither *is there* any rock like our
God.

³ Talk no more so exceeding proudly;
let not arrogancy come out of your
mouth:
for the LORD *is* a God of knowledge,
and by him actions are weighed.

⁴ The bows of the mighty men *are*
broken,
and they that stumbled are girded
with strength.

⁵ *They that were* full have hired out
themselves for bread;
and *they that were* hungry ceased:
so that the barren hath borne seven;
and she that hath many children is
waxed feeble.

⁶ The LORD killeth, and maketh alive:
he bringeth down to the grave, and
bringeth up.

⁷ The LORD maketh poor, and maketh
rich:
he bringeth low, and lifteth up.

⁸ He raiseth up the poor out of the
dust,
and lifteth up the beggar from the
dunghill,
to set *them* among princes,
and to make them inherit the throne
of glory:
for the pillars of the earth *are* the
LORD's,
and he hath set the world upon them.

⁹ He will keep the feet of his saints,

^a 2:1-10 Lk. 1:46-55.

and the wicked shall be silent in dark-
ness;
for by strength shall no man pre-
vail.

¹⁰ The adversaries of the LORD shall be
broken to pieces;
out of heaven shall he thunder upon
them:
the LORD shall judge the ends of the
earth;
and he shall give strength unto his
king,
and exalt the horn of his anointed.^a

¹¹ And Elka'nah went to Ramah to his
house. And the child did minister unto
the LORD before Eli the priest.

The Sins of Eli's Sons

¹² Now the sons of Eli *were* sons of
Be'li-al; they knew not the LORD. ¹³ And
the priest's custom with the people *was*,
that, when any man offered sacrifice, the
priest's servant came, while the flesh was
in seething, with a fleshhook of three
teeth in his hand; ¹⁴ and he struck *it* into
the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all
that the fleshhook brought up the priest
took for himself. So they did in Shiloh
unto all the Israelites that came thither.
¹⁵ Also before they burnt the fat, the
priest's servant came, and said to the man
that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the
priest; for he will not have sodden flesh
of thee, but raw. ¹⁶ And *if* any man said
unto him, Let them not fail to burn the
fat presently, and *then* take *as much* as thy
soul desireth; then he would answer him,
Nay; but thou shalt give *it me* now: and
if not, I will take *it* by force. ¹⁷ Where-
fore the sin of the young men was very
great before the LORD: for men abhorred
the offering of the LORD.

¹⁸ But Samuel ministered before the
LORD, *being* a child, girded with a linen
ephod. ¹⁹ Moreover his mother made
him a little coat, and brought *it* to him
from year to year, when she came up with
her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.
²⁰ And Eli blessed Elka'nah and his wife,
and said, The LORD give thee seed of this
woman for the loan which is lent to the
LORD. And they went unto their own
home.

²¹ And the LORD visited Hannah, so
that she conceived, and bare three sons
and two daughters. And the child Samuel
grew before the LORD.

²² Now Eli was very old, and heard all

that his sons did unto all Israel; and how they lay with the women that assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. ²³ And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for I hear of your evil dealings by all this people. ²⁴ Nay, my sons; for *it is* no good report that I hear: ye make the LORD's people to transgress. ²⁵ If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a man sin against the LORD, who shall entreat for him? Notwithstanding, they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because the LORD would slay them.

²⁶ And the child Samuel grew on, and was in favor both with the LORD, and also with men.

²⁷ And there came a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in Pharaoh's house? ²⁸ And did I choose him out of all the tribes of Israel *to be* my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me^a? and did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Israel^b? ²⁹ Wherefore kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded *in my* habitation; and honorest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people? ³⁰ Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, I said indeed *that* thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the LORD saith, Be it far from me; for them that honor me I will honor, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed. ³¹ Behold, the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house. ³² And thou shalt see an enemy *in my* habitation in all *the* wealth which God shall give Israel: and there shall not be an old man in thine house for ever. ³³ And the man of thine, *whom* I shall not cut off from mine altar, *shall be* to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die in the flower of their age. ³⁴ And this *shall be* a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phin'eas; in one day they shall die both of them. ³⁵ And I will raise me up a faithful priest, *that* shall do according to *that which is* in mine heart and in my mind: and I will build him a sure

house; and he shall walk before mine anointed for ever. ³⁶ And it shall come to pass, *that* every one that is left in thine house shall come *and* crouch to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, Put me, I pray thee, into one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

The LORD Calls Samuel

3 And the child Samuel ministered unto the LORD before Eli. And the word of the LORD was precious in those days; *there was* no open vision.

² And it came to pass at that time, when Eli *was* laid down in his place, and his eyes began to wax dim, *that* he could not see; ³ and ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God *was*, and Samuel was laid down *to sleep*; ⁴ that the LORD called Samuel: and he answered, Here *am* I. ⁵ And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here *am* I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down. ⁶ And the LORD called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here *am* I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again. ⁷ Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him. ⁸ And the LORD called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here *am* I; for thou didst call me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the child. ⁹ Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

¹⁰ And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speak; for thy servant heareth. ¹¹ And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle. ¹² In that day I will perform against Eli all *things* which I have spoken concerning his house: when I begin, I will also make an end. ¹³ For I have told him that I will judge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because his sons made themselves vile, and he restrained them not. ¹⁴ And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's

house shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.

15 And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD. And Samuel feared to show Eli the vision. 16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he answered, Here *am* I. 17 And he said, What is the thing that *the LORD* hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide *it* not from me: God do so to thee, and more also, if thou hide *any* thing from me of all the things that he said unto thee. 18 And Samuel told him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, It is the LORD: let him do what seemeth him good.

19 And Samuel grew, and the LORD was with him, and did let none of his words fall to the ground. 20 And all Israel from Dan even to Beer-sheba knew that Samuel was established to be a prophet of the LORD. 21 And the LORD appeared again in Shiloh: for the LORD revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh 4 by the word of the LORD. 1 And the word of Samuel came to all Israel.

The Philistines Capture the Ark

Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside Ebenezer: and the Philistines pitched in Aphek. 2 And the Philistines put themselves in array against Israel: and when they joined battle, Israel was smitten before the Philistines: and they slew of the army in the field about four thousand men. 3 And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us today before the Philistines? Let us fetch the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of Shiloh unto us, that, when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the hand of our enemies. 4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth between the cherubim: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phin'ehas, were there with the ark of the covenant of God.

5 And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again. 6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What *meaneth* the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews? And they understood that the ark of the LORD

was come into the camp. 7 And the Philistines were afraid; for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing heretofore. 8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these *are* the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wilderness. 9 Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, as they have been to you: quit yourselves like men, and fight.

10 And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled every man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen. 11 And the ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phin'ehas, were slain.

12 And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes rent, and with earth upon his head. 13 And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon a seat by the wayside watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told *it*, all the city cried out. 14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What *meaneth* the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli. 15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; and his eyes were dim, that he could not see. 16 And the man said unto Eli, I *am* he that came out of the army, and I fled today out of the army. And he said, What is there done,* my son? 17 And the messenger answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phin'ehas, are dead, and the ark of God is taken. 18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged Israel forty years.

19 And his daughter-in-law, Phin'ehas' wife, was with child, *near* to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father-in-law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains came upon her. 20 And about the time of her death the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not; for thou hast

borne a son. But she answered not, neither did she regard *it*. ²¹ And she named the child Ich'abod,¹ saying, The glory is departed from Israel: because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father-in-law and her husband. ²² And she said, The glory is departed from Israel: for the ark of God is taken.

The Ark in the Land of the Philistines

5 And the Philistines took the ark of God, and brought it from Ebene'zer unto Ashdod. ² When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of Dagon, and set it by Dagon. ³ And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon *was* fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD. And they took Dagon, and set him in his place again. ⁴ And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon *was* fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the LORD; and the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands *were* cut off upon the threshold; only the *stump* of Dagon *was* left to him. ⁵ Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod unto this day.

⁶ But the hand of the LORD *was* heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smote them with emerods, *even* Ashdod and the coasts thereof. ⁷ And when the men of Ashdod saw that *it was* so, they said, The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god. ⁸ They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about *thither*. ⁹ And it was *so*, that, after they had carried it about, the hand of the LORD *was* against the city with a very great destruction: and he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret parts. ¹⁰ Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ek'ronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to us, to slay us and our people. ¹¹ So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and

said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay us not, and our people: for there *was* a deadly destruction throughout all the city; the hand of God *was* very heavy there. ¹² And the men that died not *were* smitten with the emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

The Philistines Return the Ark

6 And the ark of the LORD *was* in the country of the Philistines seven months. ² And the Philistines called for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place. ³ And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in any wise return him a trespass offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why his hand is not removed from you. ⁴ Then said they, What *shall be* the trespass offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, *according to* the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague *was* on you all, and on your lords. ⁵ Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that mar the land; and ye shall give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure he will lighten his hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off your land. ⁶ Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? when he had wrought wonderfully among them, did they not let the people go, and they departed? ⁷ Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milch kine, on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them: ⁸ and take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him *for* a trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go. ⁹ And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to Beth-she'mesh, *then* he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that *it is* not his hand *that* smote us; it *was* a chance *that* happened to us.

¹⁰ And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home: ¹¹ and they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and

¹ 4:21 *That is, There is no glory.*

the images of their emerods. ¹² And the kine took the straight way to the way of Beth-she'mesh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Philistines went after them unto the border of Beth-she'mesh.

¹³ And *they of Beth-she'mesh were* reaping their wheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see it. ¹⁴ And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Beth-she'mite, and stood there, where *there was* a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a burnt offering unto the LORD. ¹⁵ And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that *was* with it, wherein the jewels of gold *were*, and put *them* on the great stone: and the men of Beth-she'mesh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD. ¹⁶ And when the five lords of the Philistines had seen *it*, they returned to Ekron the same day.

¹⁷ And these *are* the golden emerods which the Philistines returned for a trespass offering unto the LORD; for Ashdod one, for Gaza one, for As'kelon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one; ¹⁸ and the golden mice, *according to* the number of all the cities of the Philistines *belonging to* the five lords, *both of* fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto the great stone of Abel, whereon they set down the ark of the LORD: *which stone remaineth* unto this day in the field of Joshua, the Beth-she'mite.

¹⁹ And he smote the men of Beth-she'mesh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men: and the people lamented, because the LORD had smitten *many of* the people with a great slaughter. ²⁰ And the men of Beth-she'mesh said, Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God? and to whom shall he go up from us? ²¹ And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of Kir'jath-je'arim, saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, and fetch it up to you.

⁷ ¹ And the men of Kir'jath-je'arim came, and fetched up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of Abin'adab in the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the LORD.^a

² And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kir'jath-je'arim, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel lamented after the LORD.

Samuel Judges Israel

³ And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do return unto the LORD with all your hearts, *then* put away the strange gods and Ash'taroht from among you, and prepare your hearts unto the LORD, and serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines. ⁴ Then the children of Israel did put away Ba'alim and Ash'taroht, and served the LORD only.

⁵ And Samuel said, Gather all Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you unto the LORD. ⁶ And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and drew water, and poured *it* out before the LORD, and fasted on that day, and said there, We have sinned against the LORD. And Samuel judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh. ⁷ And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard *it*, they were afraid of the Philistines. ⁸ And the children of Israel said to Samuel, Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines. ⁹ And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered *it for* a burnt offering wholly unto the LORD: and Samuel cried unto the LORD for Israel; and the LORD heard him. ¹⁰ And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: but the LORD thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten before Israel. ¹¹ And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until *they came* under Beth-car.

¹² Then Samuel took a stone, and set *it* between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it Ebene'zer,¹ saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us. ¹³ So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more into the coast of Israel: and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel. ¹⁴ And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron

¹ 7:12 *That is*, The stone of help.

^a 7:1 2 Sam. 6:2-4; 1 Chr. 13:5-7.

even unto Gath; and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites.

15 And Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life. 16 And he went from year to year in circuit to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places. 17 And his return *was* to Ramah, for there *was* his house; and there he judged Israel; and there he built an altar unto the LORD.

Israel Asks for a King

8 And it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that he made his sons judges over Israel. 2 Now the name of his first-born was Joel; and the name of his second, Abi'ah: *they were* judges in Beersheba. 3 And his sons walked not in his ways, but turned aside after lucre, and took bribes, and perverted judgment.

4 Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto Ramah, 5 and said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now make us a king to judge us like all the nations.^a 6 But the thing displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the LORD. 7 And the LORD said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. 8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee. 9 Now therefore hearken unto their voice: howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and show them the manner of the king that shall reign over them.

10 And Samuel told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king. 11 And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint *them* for himself, for his chariots, and *to be* his horsemen; and *some* shall run before his chariots. 12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and *will set them* to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots. 13 And he will take your daughters *to be* confectionaries, and

to be cooks, and *to be* bakers. 14 And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, *even the best of them*, and give *them* to his servants. 15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants. 16 And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put *them* to his work. 17 He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants. 18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the LORD will not hear you in that day.

19 Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us; 20 that we also may be like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles. 21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD. 22 And the LORD said to Samuel, Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his city.

Saul Chosen King

9 Now there was a man of Benjamin, whose name *was* Kish, the son of Ab'i-el, the son of Zeror, the son of Becho'rath, the son of Aphi'ah, a Benjamite, a mighty man of power. 2 And he had a son, whose name *was* Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and *there was* not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he: from his shoulders and upward *he was* higher than any of the people.

3 And the asses of Kish Saul's father were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses. 4 And he passed through mount E'phra-im, and passed through the land of Shali'sha, but they found *them* not: then they passed through the land of Shalim, and *there they were* not: and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found *them* not.

5 And when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant that *was* with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave *caring* for the asses, and take thought for us. 6 And he said unto him, Behold now, *there is* in this city a

^a 8:5 Deut. 17:14.

man of God, and *he is* an honorable man; all that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; peradventure he can show us our way that we should go. ⁷ Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, *if* we go, what shall we bring the man? for the bread is spent in our vessels, and *there is* not a present to bring to the man of God: what have we? ⁸ And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, I have here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: *that* will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way. ⁹ (Beforetime in Israel, when a man went to inquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for *he that is* now called a Prophet was beforetime called a Seer.) ¹⁰ Then said Saul to his servant, Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God *was*.

¹¹ And as they went up the hill to the city, they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here? ¹² And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, *he is* before you: make haste now, for he came today to the city; for *there is* a sacrifice of the people today in the high place: ¹³ as soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; *and* afterward they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about this time ye shall find him. ¹⁴ And they went up into the city; *and* when they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

¹⁵ Now the LORD had told Samuel in his ear a day before Saul came, saying, ¹⁶ Tomorrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt anoint him *to be* captain over my people Israel, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I have looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me. ¹⁷ And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD said unto him, Behold the man whom I spake to thee of! this same shall reign over my people. ¹⁸ Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house is. ¹⁹ And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I *am* the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me today, and tomorrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that *is* in thine heart. ²⁰ And as for thine asses that were lost three days

ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And on whom *is* all the desire of Israel? *Is it* not on thee, and on all thy father's house? ²¹ And Saul answered and said, *Am* not I a Benjamite, of the smallest of the tribes of Israel? and my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin? wherefore then speakest thou so to me?

²² And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlor, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which *were* about thirty persons. ²³ And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee. ²⁴ And the cook took up the shoulder, and *that* which *was* upon it, and set *it* before Saul. And Samuel said, Behold that which is left! set *it* before thee, *and* eat: for unto this time hath it been kept for thee since I said, I have invited the people.

So Saul did eat with Samuel that day. ²⁵ And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Samuel communed with Saul upon the top of the house. ²⁶ And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel, abroad.

²⁷ And as they were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still a while, that I may show thee the word of God.

10 Then Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured *it* upon his head, and kissed him, and said, *Is it* not because the LORD hath anointed thee *to be* captain over his inheritance? ² When thou art departed from me today, then thou shalt find two men by Rachel's sepulchre in the border of Benjamin at Zelzah; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo, thy father hath left the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son? ³ Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men going up to God to Beth-el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine: ⁴ and they will salute thee, and give thee two *loaves* of bread; which thou shalt receive of their hands. ⁵ After that thou shalt come to the

hill of God, where *is* the garrison of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets coming down from the high place with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; and they shall prophesy:* ⁶ and the Spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy* with them, and shalt be turned into another man. ⁷ And let it be, when these signs are come unto thee, *that* thou do as occasion serve thee; for God *is* with thee. ⁸ And thou shalt go down before me to Gilgal; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings, *and* to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and show thee what thou shalt do.

⁹ And it was *so*, that, when he had turned his back to go from Samuel, God gave him another heart: and all those signs came to pass that day. ¹⁰ And when they came thither to the hill, behold, a company of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesied* among them. ¹¹ And it came to pass, when all that knew him before-time saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said one to another, What *is* this *that* is come unto the son of Kish? *Is* Saul also among the prophets? ¹² And one of the same place answered and said, But who *is* their father? Therefore it became a proverb, *Is* Saul also among the prophets?^a

¹³ And when he had made an end of prophesying,* he came to the high place.

¹⁴ And Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and when we saw that *they were* no where, we came to Samuel. ¹⁵ And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you. ¹⁶ And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.

¹⁷ And Samuel called the people together unto the LORD to Mizpeh; ¹⁸ and said unto the children of Israel, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, *and* of them that oppressed you: ¹⁹ and ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your

tribulations; and ye have said unto him, *Nay*, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands.

²⁰ And when Samuel had caused all the tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of Benjamin was taken. ²¹ When he had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, the family of Matri was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found. ²² Therefore they inquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither. And the LORD answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff. ²³ And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward. ²⁴ And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him whom the LORD hath chosen, that *there is* none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, God save the king.

²⁵ Then Samuel told the people the manner of the kingdom, and wrote *it* in a book, and laid *it* up before the LORD. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house. ²⁶ And Saul also went home to Gib'e-ah; and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched. ²⁷ But the children of Be'li-al said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, and brought him no presents. But he held his peace.

Saul Defeats the Ammonites

11 Then Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against Ja'besh-gil'e-ad: and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee. ² And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this *condition* will I make a *covenant* with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it *for* a reproach upon all Israel. ³ And the elders of Jabesh said unto him, Give us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of Israel: and then, if *there be* no man to save us, we will come out to thee. ⁴ Then came the messengers to Gib'e-ah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and all the people lifted up their voices, and wept.

⁵ And, behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field: and Saul said, What *aileth* the people that they weep? And they told

^a 10:12 1 Sam. 19:23-24.

him the tidings of the men of Jabesh. ⁶ And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly. ⁷ And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent *them* throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out with one consent. ⁸ And when he numbered them in Bezek, the children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand. ⁹ And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Ja'bes-gil'e-ad, Tomorrow, by *that time* the sun be hot, ye shall have help. And the messengers came and showed *it* to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad. ¹⁰ Therefore the men of Jabesh said, Tomorrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you. ¹¹ And it was *so* on the morrow, that Saul put the people in three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning watch, and slew the Ammonites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

¹² And the people said unto Samuel, Who *is* he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? bring the men, that we may put them to death. ¹³ And Saul said, There shall not a man be put to death this day: for today the LORD hath wrought salvation in Israel. ¹⁴ Then said Samuel to the people, Come, and let us go to Gilgal, and renew the kingdom there. ¹⁵ And all the people went to Gilgal, and there they made Saul king before the LORD in Gilgal; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

Samuel's Address to the People

12 And Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto your voice in all that ye said unto me, and have made a king over you. ² And now, behold, the king walketh before you: and I am old and grayheaded; and, behold, my sons *are* with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day.

³ Behold, here I *am*: witness against me before the LORD, and before his anointed: whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received *any* bribe to blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you. ⁴ And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken aught of any man's hand. ⁵ And he said unto them, The LORD *is* witness against you, and his anointed *is* witness this day, that ye have not found aught in my hand. And they answered, *He is* witness.

⁶ And Samuel said unto the people, *It is* the LORD that advanced Moses and Aaron,^a and that brought your fathers up out of the land of Egypt. ⁷ Now therefore stand still, that I may reason with you before the LORD of all the righteous acts of the LORD, which he did to you and to your fathers. ⁸ When Jacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers cried unto the LORD,^b then the LORD sent Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out of Egypt, and made them dwell in this place. ⁹ And when they forgot the LORD their God, he sold them into the hand of Sis'era,^c captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philistines,^d and into the hand of the king of Moab,^e and they fought against them. ¹⁰ And they cried unto the LORD, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, and have served Ba'alim and Ash'tarothe: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.^f ¹¹ And the LORD sent Jerubba'al,^g and Bedan,^h and Jephthah,ⁱ and Samuel,^j and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelt safe. ¹² And when ye saw that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us:^k when the LORD your God *was* your king. ¹³ Now therefore, behold the king whom ye have chosen, *and* whom ye have desired! and, behold, the LORD hath set a king over you. ¹⁴ If ye will fear the LORD, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the commandment of the LORD; then shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you continue following the LORD your God: ¹⁵ but if ye will not obey the voice of the LORD, but

^a 12:6 Ex. 6:26. ^b 12:8 Ex. 2:23. ^c 12:9 Judg. 4:2. ^d Judg. 13:1. ^e Judg. 3:12.

^f 12:10 Judg. 10:10-15. ^g 12:11 Judg. 7:1. ^h Judg. 4:6. ⁱ Judg. 11:29.

^j 1 Sam. 3:20. ^k 12:12 1 Sam. 8:19.

rebel against the commandment of the LORD; then shall the hand of the LORD be against you, as *it was* against your fathers. ¹⁶ Now therefore stand and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes. ¹⁷ *Is it* not wheat harvest today? I will call unto the LORD, and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that your wickedness *is* great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king. ¹⁸ So Samuel called unto the LORD; and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day: and all the people greatly feared the LORD and Samuel.

¹⁹ And all the people said unto Samuel, Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins *this* evil, to ask us a king. ²⁰ And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart; ²¹ and turn ye not aside: for *then should ye go* after vain things, which cannot profit nor deliver; for they *are* vain. ²² For the LORD will not forsake his people for his great name's sake: because it hath pleased the LORD to make you his people. ²³ Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD in ceasing to pray for you: but I will teach you the good and the right way: ²⁴ only fear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for consider how great things he hath done for you. ²⁵ But if ye shall still do wickedly, ye shall be consumed, both ye and your king.

War with the Philistines

13 Saul reigned one year; and when he had reigned two years over Israel, ² Saul chose him three thousand *men* of Israel; *whereof* two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in mount Beth-el, and a thousand were with Jonathan in Gib'e-ah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent. ³ And Jonathan smote the garrison of the Philistines that *was* in Geba, and the Philistines heard *of it*. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hebrews hear. ⁴ And all Israel heard say *that* Saul had smitten a garrison of the Philistines, and *that* Israel also was had in abomination with the Philistines. And the people were called together after Saul to Gilgal.

⁵ And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which *is* on the seashore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, eastward from Beth-a'ven. ⁶ When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits. ⁷ And *some* of the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gil'e-ad. As for Saul, he *was* yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed him trembling.

⁸ And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel *had appointed*:^a but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him. ⁹ And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt offering to me, and peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering. ¹⁰ And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might salute him. ¹¹ And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and *that* thou camest not within the days appointed, and *that* the Philistines gathered themselves together at Michmash; ¹² therefore said I, The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not made supplication unto the LORD: I forced myself therefore, and offered a burnt offering. ¹³ And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever. ¹⁴ But now thy kingdom shall not continue: the LORD hath sought him a man after his own heart,^b and the LORD hath commanded him *to be* captain over his people, because thou hast not kept *that* which the LORD commanded thee. ¹⁵ And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto Gib'e-ah of Benjamin.

And Saul numbered the people *that* were present with him, about six hundred men. ¹⁶ And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people *that* were present with them, abode in Gib'e-ah of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in Michmash. ¹⁷ And the spoilers came out of the camp

^a 13:8 1 Sam. 10:8. ^b 13:14 Acts 13:22.

of the Philistines in three companies: one company turned unto the way *that leadeth to Ophrah*, unto the land of Shu'al: ¹⁸ and another company turned the way *to Beth-ho'ron*: and another company turned *to the way of the border that looketh to the valley of Zebo'im* toward the wilderness.

¹⁹ Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make *them* swords or spears: ²⁰ but all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his coultter, and his axe, and his mattock. ²¹ Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coultters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to sharpen the goads. ²² So it came to pass in the day of battle, that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that *were* with Saul and Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found. ²³ And the garrison of the Philistines went out to the passage of Michmash.

14 Now it came to pass upon a day, that Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armor, Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison, that *is* on the other side. But he told not his father. ² And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of Gib'e-ah under a pomegranate tree which *is* in Migron: and the people that *were* with him *were* about six hundred men; ³ and Ahi'ah, the son of Ahi'tub, Ich'abod's brother, the son of Phin'ehas, the son of Eli, the LORD's priest in Shiloh, wearing an ephod. And the people knew not that Jonathan was gone. ⁴ And between the passages, by which Jonathan sought to go over unto the Philistines' garrison, *there was a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one was Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh.* ⁵ The forefront of the one *was* situate northward over against Michmash, and the other southward over against Gib'e-ah.

⁶ And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armor, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: for *there is no restraint to the LORD to save by many or by few.* ⁷ And his armor-bearer said unto him, Do all that *is* in thy heart: turn thee; behold, I *am* with thee according to thy heart. ⁸ Then said Jonathan, Behold, we will

pass over unto *these* men, and we will discover ourselves unto them. ⁹ If they say thus unto us, Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them. ¹⁰ But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the LORD hath delivered them into our hand; and this *shall be* a sign unto us. ¹¹ And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines said, Behold, the Hebrews come forth out of the holes where they had hid themselves. ¹² And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armor-bearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will show you a thing. And Jonathan said unto his armor-bearer, Come up after me: for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of Israel. ¹³ And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armor-bearer after him: and they fell before Jonathan; and his armor-bearer slew after him. ¹⁴ And that first slaughter, which Jonathan and his armor-bearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were a half acre of land, *which a yoke of oxen might plow.* ¹⁵ And there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and the spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it was a very great trembling.

¹⁶ And the watchmen of Saul in Gib'e-ah of Benjamin looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on beating down *one another.* ¹⁷ Then said Saul unto the people that *were* with him, Number now, and see who *is* gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jonathan and his armor-bearer *were not there.* ¹⁸ And Saul said unto Ahi'ah, Bring hither the ark of God. For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Israel. ¹⁹ And it came to pass, while Saul talked unto the priest, that the noise that *was* in the host of the Philistines went on and increased: and Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw thine hand. ²⁰ And Saul and all the people that *were* with him assembled themselves, and they came to the battle: and, behold, every man's sword was against his fellow, *and there was a very great discomfiture.* ²¹ Moreover, the Hebrews that *were* with the Philistines before that time, which went up with them into the camp *from the country* round about, even they also *turned* to be with the Israelites that *were* with Saul and Jonathan: ²² Likewise all the men of Israel which had hid themselves in mount

E'phra-im, *when* they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle. ²³ So the LORD saved Israel that day: and the battle passed over unto Beth-a'ven.

²⁴ And the men of Israel were distressed that day: for Saul had adjured the people, saying, Cursed *be* the man that eateth *any* food until evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted *any* food. ²⁵ And all *they* of the land came to a wood; and there was honey upon the ground. ²⁶ And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people feared the oath. ²⁷ But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that *was* in his hand, and dipped it in a honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened. ²⁸ Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed *be* the man that eateth *any* food this day. And the people were faint. ²⁹ Then said Jonathan, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey. ³⁰ How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely today of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines?

³¹ And they smote the Philistines that day from Michmash to Ai'jalon: and the people were very faint. ³² And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew *them* on the ground: and the people did eat *them* with the blood. ³³ Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat with the blood.^a And he said, Ye have transgressed: roll a great stone unto me this day. ³⁴ And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay *them* here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox with him that night, and slew *them* there. ³⁵ And Saul built an altar unto the LORD: the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

³⁶ And Saul said, Let us go down after

the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, Let us draw near hither unto God. ³⁷ And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? But he answered him not that day. ³⁸ And Saul said, Draw ye near hither, all the chief of the people: and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day. ³⁹ For, *as* the LORD liveth, which saveth Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But *there was* not a man among all the people *that* answered him. ⁴⁰ Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee. ⁴¹ Therefore Saul said unto the LORD God of Israel, Give a perfect *lot*. And Saul and Jonathan were taken: but the people escaped. ⁴² And Saul said, Cast *lots* between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken.

⁴³ Then Saul said to Jonathan, Tell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that *was* in mine hand, *and*, lo, I must die. ⁴⁴ And Saul answered, God do so and more also: for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan. ⁴⁵ And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: *as* the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Jonathan, that he died not. ⁴⁶ Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own place.

⁴⁷ So Saul took the kingdom over Israel, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Moab, and against the children of Ammon, and against Edom, and against the kings of Zobah, and against the Philistines: and whithersoever he turned himself, he vexed *them*. ⁴⁸ And he gathered a host, and smote the Amal'ekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

⁴⁹ Now the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ish'u-i, and Melchi-shu'a: and the names of his two daughters *were these*; the name of the firstborn Merab, and the name of the younger Michal: ⁵⁰ and the

^a 14:33 Gen. 9:4; Lev. 7:26-27; 17:10-14; 19:26; Deut. 12:16, 23; 15:23.

name of Saul's wife *was* Ahin'o-am, the daughter of Ahim'a-az: and the name of the captain of his host *was* Abner, the son of Ner, Saul's uncle. ⁵¹ And Kish *was* the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner *was* the son of Ab'i-el.

⁵² And there *was* sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took him unto him.

Saul's Disobedience and Rejection

15 Samuel also said unto Saul, The LORD sent me to anoint thee *to be* king over his people, over Israel:^a now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD. ² Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I remember *that* which Am'alek did to Israel, how he laid *wait* for him in the way, when he came up from Egypt.^b ³ Now go and smite Am'alek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass.

⁴ And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Tela'im, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah. ⁵ And Saul came to a city of Am'alek, and laid wait in the valley. ⁶ And Saul said unto the Kenites, Go, depart, get you down from among the Amal'ekites, lest I destroy you with them: for ye showed kindness to all the children of Israel, when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amal'ekites. ⁷ And Saul smote the Amal'ekites from Hav'ilah *until* thou comest to Shur, that *is* over against Egypt. ⁸ And he took Agag the king of the Amal'ekites alive, and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword. ⁹ But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all *that was* good, and would not utterly destroy them: but every thing *that was* vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

¹⁰ Then came the word of the LORD unto Samuel, saying, ¹¹ It repenteth me that I have set up Saul *to be* king: for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments. And it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the LORD all night. ¹² And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it *was* told Samuel, saying, Saul came to

Carmel, and, behold, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal. ¹³ And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, Blessed *be* thou of the LORD: I have performed the commandment of the LORD. ¹⁴ And Samuel said, What *meaneth* then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear? ¹⁵ And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amal'ekites: for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed. ¹⁶ Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

¹⁷ And Samuel said, When thou *wast* little in thine own sight, *wast* thou not *made* the head of the tribes of Israel, and the LORD anointed thee king over Israel? ¹⁸ And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Amal'ekites, and fight against them until they be consumed. ¹⁹ Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the LORD? ²⁰ And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Am'alek, and have utterly destroyed the Amal'ekites. ²¹ But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gilgal. ²² And Samuel said, Hath the LORD *as great* delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, to obey *is* better than sacrifice, *and* to hearken than the fat of rams. ²³ For rebellion *is as* the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness *is as* iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from *being* king.

²⁴ And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words: because I feared the people, and obeyed their voice. ²⁵ Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD. ²⁶ And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: for thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath rejected

^a 15:1 1 Sam. 10:1. ^b 15:2 Ex. 17:8-14; Deut. 25:17-19.

thee from being king over Israel. ²⁷ And as Samuel turned about to go away, he laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent. ²⁸ And Samuel said unto him, The LORD hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbor of thine, *that is better than thou.* ²⁹ And also the Strength of Israel will not lie nor repent: for he *is* not a man, that he should repent. ³⁰ Then he said, I have sinned: *yet* honor me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God. ³¹ So Samuel turned again after Saul; and Saul worshipped the LORD.

³² Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the Amal'ekites. And Agag came unto him delicately. And Agag said, Surely the bitterness of death is past. ³³ And Samuel said, As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD in Gilgal.

³⁴ Then Samuel went to Ramah; and Saul went up to his house to Gib'e-ah of Saul. ³⁵ And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless Samuel mourned for Saul: and the LORD repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

David Anointed King

16 And the LORD said unto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Beth'lehemite: for I have provided me a king among his sons. ² And Samuel said, How can I go? if Saul hear *it*, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take a heifer with thee, and say, I am come to sacrifice to the LORD. ³ And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will show thee what thou shalt do: and thou shalt anoint unto me *him* whom I name unto thee. ⁴ And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Bethlehem. And the elders of the town trembled at his coming, and said, Comest thou peaceably? ⁵ And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

⁶ And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on Eli'ab, and said, Surely the LORD's anointed *is* before him.

⁷ But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: *for the LORD seeth not as man seeth*; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the heart. ⁸ Then Jesse called Abin'adab, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this. ⁹ Then Jesse made Shammah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this. ¹⁰ Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD hath not chosen these. ¹¹ And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all *thy* children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit down till he come hither. ¹² And he sent, and brought him in. Now he *was* ruddy, and withal of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this *is* he. ¹³ Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

David Plays the Harp for Saul

¹⁴ But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the LORD troubled him. ¹⁵ And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee. ¹⁶ Let our lord now command thy servants, *which are* before thee, to seek out a man, *who is* a cunning player on a harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall play with his hand, and thou shalt be well. ¹⁷ And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring *him* to me. ¹⁸ Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth'lehemite, *that is* cunning in playing, and a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in matters, and a comely person, and the LORD *is* with him. ¹⁹ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, which *is* with the sheep. ²⁰ And Jesse took an ass laden with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent *them* by David his son unto Saul. ²¹ And David came to Saul, and stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armor-bearer.

²² And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favor in my sight. ²³ And it came to pass, when the *evil* spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took a harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

David Kills Goliath

17 Now the Philistines gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at Shochoh, which *belongeth* to Judah, and pitched between Shochoh and Aze'kah, in Ephesdam'mim. ² And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Elah, and set the battle in array against the Philistines. ³ And the Philistines stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side: and *there was* a valley between them. ⁴ And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named Goli'ath, of Gath, whose height *was* six cubits and a span. ⁵ And *he had* a helmet of brass upon his head, and he *was* armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat *was* five thousand shekels of brass. ⁶ And *he had* greaves of brass upon his legs, and a target of brass between his shoulders. ⁷ And the staff of his spear *was* like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head *weighed* six hundred shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him. ⁸ And he stood and cried unto the armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set *your* battle in array? *am* not I a Philistine, and ye servants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me. ⁹ If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and serve us. ¹⁰ And the Philistine said, I defy the armies of Israel this day; give me a man, that we may fight together. ¹¹ When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

¹² Now David *was* the son of that Eph'rathite of Beth-lehem-judah, whose name *was* Jesse; and he had eight sons: and the man went among men *for* an old man in the days of Saul. ¹³ And the three eldest sons of Jesse went *and* followed Saul to the battle: and the names of his three sons that went to the battle *were* Eli'ab the firstborn, and next unto him

Abin'adab, and the third Shammah. ¹⁴ And David *was* the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul. ¹⁵ But David went and returned from Saul to feed his father's sheep at Bethlehem. ¹⁶ And the Philistine drew near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days.

¹⁷ And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched *corn*, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren; ¹⁸ and carry these ten cheeses unto the captain of *their* thousand, and look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

¹⁹ Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, *were* in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines. ²⁰ And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him; and he came to the trench, as the host *was* going forth to the fight, and shouted for the battle. ²¹ For Israel and the Philistines had put the battle in array, army against army. ²² And David left his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and saluted his brethren. ²³ And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the Philistine of Gath, Goli'ath by name, out of the armies of the Philistines, and spake according to the same words: and David heard them.

²⁴ And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled from him, and were sore afraid. ²⁵ And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, *that* the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel. ²⁶ And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the reproach from Israel? for who *is* this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy the armies of the living God? ²⁷ And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

²⁸ And Eli'ab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Eli'ab's anger *was* kindled against David, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle. ²⁹ And David said, What have I

now done? *Is there* not a cause? ³⁰ And he turned from him toward another, and spake after the same manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

³¹ And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed *them* before Saul: and he sent for him. ³² And David said to Saul, Let no man's heart fail because of him; thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine. ³³ And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him: for thou *art but* a youth, and he a man of war from his youth. ³⁴ And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock: ³⁵ and I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered *it* out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught *him* by his beard, and smote him, and slew him. ³⁶ Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the living God. ³⁷ David said moreover, The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and the LORD be with thee. ³⁸ And Saul armed David with his armor, and he put a helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail. ³⁹ And David girded his sword upon his armor, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved *it*. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved *them*. And David put them off him. ⁴⁰ And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the brook, and put them in a shepherd's bag which he had, even in a scrip; and his sling *was* in his hand: and he drew near to the Philistine.

⁴¹ And the Philistine came on and drew near unto David; and the man that bare the shield *went* before him. ⁴² And when the Philistine looked about, and saw David, he disdained him: for he was *but* a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair countenance. ⁴³ And the Philistine said unto David, *Am* I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Philistine cursed David by his gods. ⁴⁴ And the Philistine said to David, Come to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field. ⁴⁵ Then said David to the Philistine, Thou comest to me with

a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield: but I come to thee in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou hast defied. ⁴⁶ This day will the LORD deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give the carcases of the host of the Philistines this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel. ⁴⁷ And all this assembly shall know that the LORD saveth not with sword and spear: for the battle *is* the LORD's, and he will give you into our hands.

⁴⁸ And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet David, that David hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine. ⁴⁹ And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang *it*, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.

⁵⁰ So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but *there was* no sword in the hand of David. ⁵¹ Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they fled. ⁵² And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ekron. And the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to Sha-ara'im, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron. ⁵³ And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their tents. ⁵⁴ And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Jerusalem; but he put his armor in his tent.

⁵⁵ And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, Abner, whose son *is* this youth? And Abner said, *As* thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell. ⁵⁶ And the king said, Inquire thou whose son the stripling *is*. ⁵⁷ And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul with the head of the Philistine in his hand. ⁵⁸ And Saul said to him, Whose son *art* thou, *thou* young man? And David answered, *I am* the son of thy servant Jesse the Beth'lehemite.

Jonathan's Covenant with David

18 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, and Jonathan loved him as his own soul. ² And Saul took him that day, and would let him go no more home to his father's house. ³ Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul. ⁴ And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle. ⁵ And David went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

Saul Becomes Jealous of David

⁶ And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, that the women came out of all cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with instruments of music. ⁷ And the women answered *one another* as they played, and said,

Saul hath slain his thousands,
and David his ten thousands.^a

⁸ And Saul was very wroth, and the saying displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed *but* thousands: and *what* can he have more but the kingdom? ⁹ And Saul eyed David from that day and forward.

¹⁰ And it came to pass on the morrow, that the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, and he prophesied* in the midst of the house: and David played with his hand, as at other times: and *there was* a javelin in Saul's hand. ¹¹ And Saul cast the javelin; for he said, I will smite David even to the wall *with it*. And David avoided out of his presence twice.

¹² And Saul was afraid of David, because the LORD was with him, and was departed from Saul. ¹³ Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and he went out and came in before the people. ¹⁴ And David behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and the LORD *was* with him. ¹⁵ Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid

of him. ¹⁶ But all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in before them.

¹⁷ And Saul said to David, Behold my elder daughter Merab, her will I give thee to wife: only be thou valiant for me, and fight the LORD's battles. For Saul said, Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him. ¹⁸ And David said unto Saul, Who *am* I? and what *is* my life, *or* my father's family in Israel, that I should be son-in-law to the king? ¹⁹ But it came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's daughter should have been given to David, that she was given unto A'dri-el the Meho'lathite to wife.

²⁰ And Michal Saul's daughter loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing pleased him. ²¹ And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be a snare to him, and that the hand of the Philistines may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to David, Thou shalt this day be my son-in-law in the *one of* the twain. ²² And Saul commanded his servants, *saying*, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son-in-law. ²³ And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a king's son-in-law, seeing that I *am* a poor man, and lightly esteemed? ²⁴ And the servants of Saul told him, saying, On this manner spake David. ²⁵ And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any dowry, but a hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines. ²⁶ And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son-in-law: and the days were not expired. ²⁷ Wherefore David arose and went, he and his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son-in-law. And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife. ²⁸ And Saul saw and knew that the LORD *was* with David, and *that* Michal Saul's daughter loved him. ²⁹ And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and Saul became David's enemy continually.

³⁰ Then the princes of the Philistines

^a 18:7 1 Sam. 21:11; 29:5.

went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, *that* David behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much set by.

Saul Seeks to Kill David

19 And Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill David. ² But Jonathan Saul's son delighted much in David: and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thyself: ³ and I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what I see, that I will tell thee. ⁴ And Jonathan spake good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king sin against his servant, against David; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works *have been* to thee-ward very good: ⁵ for he did put his life in his hand, and slew the Philistine, and the LORD wrought a great salvation for all Israel: thou sawest *it*, and didst rejoice: wherefore then wilt thou sin against innocent blood, to slay David without a cause? ⁶ And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul swore, *As the LORD liveth*, he shall not be slain. ⁷ And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan showed him all those things. And Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, as in times past.

⁸ And there was war again: and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from him. ⁹ And the evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and David played with *his* hand. ¹⁰ And Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall: and David fled, and escaped that night.

¹¹ Saul also sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning:^a and Michal David's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life tonight, tomorrow thou shalt be slain. ¹² So Michal let David down through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped. ¹³ And Michal took an image, and laid *it* in the bed, and put a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster, and covered *it*

with a cloth. ¹⁴ And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, *He is sick*.

¹⁵ And Saul sent the messengers *again* to see David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him. ¹⁶ And when the messengers were come in, behold, *there was an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster*. ¹⁷ And Saul said unto Michal, Why hast thou deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; why should I kill thee?

¹⁸ So David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and dwelt in Nai'oth. ¹⁹ And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David *is* at Nai'oth in Ramah. ²⁰ And Saul sent messengers to take David: and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing *as* appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophesied.* ²¹ And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied* likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also. ²² Then went he also to Ramah, and came to a great well that *is* in Sechu: and he asked and said, Where *are* Samuel and David? And *one* said, Behold, *they be* at Nai'oth in Ramah. ²³ And he went thither to Nai'oth in Ramah: and the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Nai'oth in Ramah. ²⁴ And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied* before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, *Is* Saul also among the prophets?^b

The Friendship of David and Jonathan

20 And David fled from Nai'oth in Ramah, and came and said before Jonathan, What have I done? what *is* mine iniquity? and what *is* my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life? ² And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do nothing either great or small, but that he will show it me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? *it is not so*. ³ And David swore moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved:

^a 19:11 Ps. 59 Title. ^b 19:24 1 Sam. 10:11-12.

but truly, *as the LORD liveth*, and *as thy soul liveth*, *there is* but a step between me and death. ⁴ Then said Jonathan unto David, Whatsoever thy soul desireth, I will even do *it* for thee. ⁵ And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, tomorrow *is* the new moon,^a and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may hide myself in the field unto the third *day* at even. ⁶ If thy father at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked *leave* of me that he might run to Bethlehem his city: for *there is* a yearly sacrifice there for all the family. ⁷ If he say thus, *It is well*; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, *then be sure* that evil is determined by him. ⁸ Therefore thou shalt deal kindly with thy servant; for thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee: notwithstanding, if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldst thou bring me to thy father? ⁹ And Jonathan said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee? ¹⁰ Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me? or what *if* thy father answer thee roughly? ¹¹ And Jonathan said unto David, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

¹² And Jonathan said unto David, O LORD God of Israel, when I have sounded my father about tomorrow any time, *or* the third *day*, and, behold, *if there be* good toward David, and I then send not unto thee, and show it thee; ¹³ the LORD do so and much more to Jonathan: but if it please my father *to do* thee evil, then I will show it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father. ¹⁴ And thou shalt not only while yet I live show me the kindness of the LORD, that I die not: ¹⁵ but *also* thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever:^b no, not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth. ¹⁶ So Jonathan made a *covenant* with the house of David, *saying*, Let the LORD even require *it* at the hand of David's enemies. ¹⁷ And Jonathan caused David to swear again, because he loved him: for he loved him as he loved his own soul.

¹⁸ Then Jonathan said to David, Tomorrow *is* the new moon: and thou shalt

be missed, because thy seat will be empty. ¹⁹ And *when* thou hast stayed three days, *then* thou shalt go down quickly, and come to the place where thou didst hide thyself when the business was *in hand*, and shalt remain by the stone Ezel. ²⁰ And I will shoot three arrows on the side *thereof*, as though I shot at a mark. ²¹ And, behold, I will send a lad, *saying*, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows *are* on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for *there is* peace to thee, and no hurt; *as the LORD liveth*. ²² But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows *are* beyond thee; go thy way: for the LORD hath sent thee away. ²³ And *as touching* the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the LORD *be* between thee and me for ever.

²⁴ So David hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat. ²⁵ And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, *even* upon a seat by the wall: and Jonathan arose, and Abner sat by Saul's side, and David's place was empty.

²⁶ Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he *is* not clean; surely he *is* not clean. ²⁷ And it came to pass on the morrow, *which was* the second *day* of the month, that David's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday, nor today? ²⁸ And Jonathan answered Saul, David earnestly asked *leave* of me *to go* to Bethlehem: ²⁹ and he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me *to be there*: and now, if I have found favor in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

³⁰ Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, Thou son of the perverse rebellious *woman*, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness? ³¹ For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he shall surely die. ³² And Jonathan answered Saul his

^a 20:5 Num. 28:11. ^b 20:15 2 Sam. 9:1.

father, and said unto him, Wherefore shall he be slain? what hath he done? ³³ And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him; whereby Jonathan knew that it was determined of his father to slay David. ³⁴ So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

³⁵ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him. ³⁶ And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow beyond him. ³⁷ And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, Is not the arrow beyond thee? ³⁸ And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master. ³⁹ But the lad knew not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the matter. ⁴⁰ And Jonathan gave his artillery unto his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry *them* to the city. ⁴¹ And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose out of a *place* toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded. ⁴² And Jonathan said to David, Go in peace, forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, The LORD be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jonathan went into the city.

David Flees from Saul

21 Then came David to Nob to Ahim'elech the priest:^a and Ahim'elech was afraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why *art* thou alone, and no man with thee? ² And David said unto Ahim'elech the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed *my* servants to such and such a place. ³ Now therefore what is under thine hand? give *me* five *loaves* of bread in

mine hand, or what there is present. ⁴ And the priest answered David, and said, *There is* no common bread under mine hand, but there is hallowed bread; if the young men have kept themselves at least from women. ⁵ And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women *have been* kept from us about these three days, since I came out, and the vessels of the young men are holy, and *the bread is* in a manner common, yea, though it were sanctified this day in the vessel. ⁶ So the priest gave him hallowed *bread*: for there was no bread there but the showbread,^b that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

⁷ Now a certain man of the servants of Saul *was* there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name *was* Do'eg, an Edomite, the chiefest of the herdmen that *belonged* to Saul.

⁸ And David said unto Ahim'elech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste. ⁹ And the priest said, The sword of Goli'ath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in the valley of Elah,^c behold, it *is here* wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take *it*: for *there is* no other save that here. And David said, *There is* none like that; give it me.

¹⁰ And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to Achish the king of Gath. ¹¹ And the servants of Achish said unto him, *Is not* this David the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying,

Saul hath slain his thousands,
and David his ten thousands^d?

¹² And David laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Achish the king of Gath.^e ¹³ And he changed his behavior before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands,^f and scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard. ¹⁴ Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man is mad: wherefore *then* have ye brought him to me? ¹⁵ Have I need of madmen, that ye have brought this *fellow* to play the madman in my presence? shall this *fellow* come into my house?

^a 21:1-6 Mt. 12:3-4; Mk. 2:25-26; Lk. 6:3. ^b 21:6 Lev. 24:5-9. ^c 21:9 1 Sam. 17:51.

^d 21:11 1 Sam. 18:7; 29:5. ^e 21:12 Ps. 56 Title.

^f 21:13 Ps. 34 Title.

22 David therefore departed thence, and escaped to the cave Adul'lam:^a and when his brethren and all his father's house heard *it*, they went down thither to him. ² And every one *that was* in distress, and every one *that was* in debt, and every one *that was* discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them: and there were with him about four hundred men.

³ And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the king of Moab, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, *and be* with you, till I know what God will do for me. ⁴ And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the hold. ⁵ And the prophet Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forest of Hareth.

Saul Kills the Priests of Nob

⁶ When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that *were* with him, (now Saul abode in Gib'e-ah under a tree in Ramah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants *were* standing about him;) ⁷ then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites; will the son of Jesse give every one of you fields and vineyards, *and* make you all captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds; ⁸ that all of you have conspired against me, and *there is* none that sheweth me that my son hath made a league with the son of Jesse, and *there is* none of you that is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day? ⁹ Then answered Do'eg the Edomite, which was set over the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jesse coming to Nob, to Ahim'elech the son of Ahi'tub. ¹⁰ And he inquired of the LORD for him, and gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goli'ath the Philistine.^b

¹¹ Then the king sent to call Ahim'elech the priest, the son of Ahi'tub, and all his father's house, the priests that *were* in Nob: and they came all of them to the king. ¹² And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ahi'tub. And he answered, Here I *am*, my lord. ¹³ And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and

hast inquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day? ¹⁴ Then Ahim'elech answered the king, and said, And who *is so* faithful among all thy servants as David, which is the king's son-in-law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honorable in thine house? ¹⁵ Did I then begin to inquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute *any* thing unto his servant, *nor* to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, less or more. ¹⁶ And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahim'elech, thou, and all thy father's house. ¹⁷ And the king said unto the footmen that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD; because their hand also *is* with David, and because they knew when he fled, and did not show it to me. But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD. ¹⁸ And the king said to Do'eg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Do'eg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod. ¹⁹ And Nob, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

²⁰ And one of the sons of Ahim'elech the son of Ahi'tub, named Abi'athar, escaped, and fled after David. ²¹ And Abi'athar showed David that Saul had slain the LORD's priests. ²² And David said unto Abi'athar, I knew *it* that day, when Do'eg the Edomite *was* there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned *the death* of all the persons of thy father's house. ²³ Abide thou with me, fear not: for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou *shalt be* in safeguard.

David in the Wilderness

23 Then they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines fight against Kei'lah, and they rob the threshingfloors. ² Therefore David inquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the LORD said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines, and save Kei'lah. ³ And David's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah: how much more then if we come to Kei'lah against the armies of the Philistines?

^a 22:1 Ps. 57 Title. Ps. 142 Title. ^b 22:9-10 Ps. 52 Title.

4 Then David inquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise, go down to Kei'lah; for I will deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

5 So David and his men went to Kei'lah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Kei'lah.

6 And it came to pass, when Abi'athar the son of Ahim'elech fled to David to Kei'lah, *that* he came down *with* an ephod in his hand. 7 And it was told Saul that David was come to Kei'lah. And Saul said, God hath delivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars. 8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Kei'lah, to besiege David and his men. 9 And David knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and he said to Abi'athar the priest, Bring hither the ephod. 10 Then said David, O LORD God of Israel, thy servant hath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Kei'lah, to destroy the city for my sake. 11 Will the men of Kei'lah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O LORD God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down. 12 Then said David, Will the men of Kei'lah deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, They will deliver *thee* up. 13 Then David and his men, *which were* about six hundred, arose and departed out of Kei'lah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Kei'lah; and he forbore to go forth. 14 And David abode in the wilderness in strongholds, and remained in a mountain in the wilderness of Ziph. And Saul sought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand.

15 And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and David *was* in the wilderness of Ziph in a wood. 16 And Jonathan Saul's son arose, and went to David into the wood, and strengthened his hand in God. 17 And he said unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I shall be next unto thee; and that also Saul my father knoweth. 18 And they two made a covenant before the LORD:^a and David abode

in the wood, and Jonathan went to his house.

19 Then came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gib'e-ah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with us^b in strongholds in the wood, in the hill of Hachi'lah, which *is* on the south of Jeshi'mon? 20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and our part *shall be* to deliver him into the king's hand. 21 And Saul said, Blessed *be* ye of the LORD; for ye have compassion on me. 22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his haunt is, *and* who hath seen him there: for it is told me *that* he dealeth very subtilly. 23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Judah.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men *were* in the wilderness of Ma'on, in the plain on the south of Jeshi'mon. 25 Saul also and his men went to seek *him*. And they told David: wherefore he came down into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Ma'on. And when Saul heard *that*, he pursued after David in the wilderness of Ma'on. 26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to take them. 27 But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philistines have invaded the land. 28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called that place Se'la-hammah'lekoth.¹ 29 And David went up from thence, and dwelt in strongholds at Engedi.

David Spares Saul at Engedi

24 And it came to pass, when Saul was returned from following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, David *is* in the wilderness of Engedi. 2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats. 3 And he came to the sheep-

¹ 23:28 *That is*, The rock of divisions.

^a 23:18 1 Sam. 18:3. ^b 23:19 Ps. 54 Title.

cotes by the way, where *was* a cave; and Saul went in to cover his feet: and David and his men remained in the sides of the cave.^a ⁴ And the men of David said unto him, Behold the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of Saul's robe privily. ⁵ And it came to pass afterward, that David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. ⁶ And he said unto his men, The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the LORD's anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is the anointed of the LORD. ⁷ So David stayed his servants with these words and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on *his* way.

⁸ David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself. ⁹ And David said to Saul, Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt? ¹⁰ Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the LORD hath delivered thee today into mine hand in the cave: and *some* bade *me* kill thee: but *mine* eye spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he is the LORD's anointed. ¹¹ Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that *there* is neither evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee; yet thou huntest my soul to take it. ¹² The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee. ¹³ As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee. ¹⁴ After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom dost thou pursue? after a dead dog, after a flea. ¹⁵ The LORD therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and see, and plead my cause, and deliver me out of thine hand.

¹⁶ And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, *Is* this thy voice, my son David? And Saul lifted up

his voice, and wept. ¹⁷ And he said to David, Thou *art* more righteous than I: for thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil. ¹⁸ And thou hast showed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when the LORD had delivered me into thine hand, thou killedst me not. ¹⁹ For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day. ²⁰ And now, behold, I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand. ²¹ Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house. ²² And David sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up unto the hold.

David and Abigail

25 And Samuel died; and all the Israelites were gathered together, and lamented him, and buried him in his house at Ramah.

And David arose, and went down to the wilderness of Paran. ² And *there* was a man in Ma'on, whose possessions *were* in Carmel; and the man *was* very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was shearing his sheep in Carmel. ³ Now the name of the man *was* Nabal, and the name of his wife Ab'igail; and *she* *was* a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man *was* churlish and evil in his doings; and he *was* of the house of Caleb. ⁴ And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal did shear his sheep. ⁵ And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my name: ⁶ and thus shall ye say to him that liveth in *prosperity*, Peace *be* both to thee, and peace *be* to thine house, and peace *be* unto all that thou hast. ⁷ And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us, we hurt them not, neither was there aught missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel. ⁸ Ask thy young men, and they will show thee. Wherefore let the young men find favor in thine eyes; for we come in a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh

^a 24:3 Ps. 57 Title; Ps. 142 Title.

to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son David.

9 And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in the name of David, and ceased. ¹⁰ And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, Who *is* David? and who *is* the son of Jesse? there be many servants nowadays that break away every man from his master. ¹¹ Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give *it* unto men, whom I know not whence they *be*? ¹² So David's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings. ¹³ And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David about four hundred men; and two hundred abode by the stuff.

14 But one of the young men told Ab'igail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he railed on them. ¹⁵ But the men *were* very good unto us, and we were not hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields. ¹⁶ They were a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep. ¹⁷ Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for evil is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he *is such* a son of Be'li-al, that *a man* cannot speak to him.

18 Then Ab'igail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched *corn*, and a hundred clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid *them* on asses. ¹⁹ And she said unto her servants, Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nabal. ²⁰ And it was *so*, as she rode on the ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and, behold, David and his men came down against her; and she met them. ²¹ Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this *fellow* hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that *pertained* unto him: and he hath requited me evil for good. ²² So and more also do God unto the enemies of David, if I leave of all that *pertain* to him

by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

23 And when Ab'igail saw David, she hasted, and lighted off the ass, and fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, ²⁴ and fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, *upon me let this iniquity be*: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid. ²⁵ Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this man of Be'li-al, *even* Nabal: for as his name *is*, so *is* he; Nabal¹ *is* his name, and folly *is* with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send. ²⁶ Now therefore, my lord, *as* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD hath withholden thee from coming to *shed* blood, and from avenging thyself with thine own hand, now let thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal. ²⁷ And now this blessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that follow my lord. ²⁸ I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for the LORD will certainly make my lord a sure house; because my lord fighteth the battles of the LORD, and evil hath not been found in thee *all* thy days. ²⁹ Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life with the LORD thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall he sling out, *as out* of the middle of a sling. ³⁰ And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over Israel; ³¹ that this shall be no grief unto thee, nor offense of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.

32 And David said to Ab'igail, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me: ³³ and blessed *be* thy advice, and blessed *be* thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to *shed* blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand. ³⁴ For in very deed, *as* the LORD God of Israel liveth, which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted and come to meet me, surely there had not

¹ 25:25 *That is*, Fool.

been left unto Nabal by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall. ³⁵ So David received of her hand *that* which she had brought him, and said unto her, Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have accepted thy person.

³⁶ And Ab'igail came to Nabal; and, behold, he held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart *was* merry within him, for he *was* very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light. ³⁷ But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife had told him these things, that his heart died within him, and he became *as* a stone. ³⁸ And it came to pass about ten days *after*, that the LORD smote Nabal, that he died.

³⁹ And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, Blessed *be* the LORD, that hath pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his servant from evil: for the LORD hath returned the wickedness of Nabal upon his own head. And David sent and communed with Ab'igail, to take her to him to wife. ⁴⁰ And when the servants of David were come to Ab'igail to Carmel, they spake unto her, saying, David sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife. ⁴¹ And she arose, and bowed herself *on her* face to the earth, and said, Behold, *let* thine handmaid *be* a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord. ⁴² And Ab'igail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of hers that went after her; and she went after the messengers of David, and became his wife.

⁴³ David also took Ahin'o-am of Jezreel; and they were also both of them his wives. ⁴⁴ But Saul had given Michal his daughter, David's wife, to Phalti the son of La'ish, which *was* of Gallim.

David Spares Saul at Ziph

26 And the Ziphites came unto Saul to Gib'e-ah, saying, Doth not David hide himself^a in the hill of Hachi'lah, which *is* before Jeshi'mon? ² Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the wilderness of Ziph. ³ And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachi'lah, which *is* before Jeshi'mon, by the way. But David

abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness. ⁴ David therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed. ⁵ And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in the trench, and the people pitched round about him.

⁶ Then answered David and said to Ahim'elech the Hittite, and to Ab'ishai the son of Zeru-i'ah, brother to Jo'ab, saying, Who will go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Ab'ishai said, I will go down with thee. ⁷ So David and Ab'ishai came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Abner and the people lay round about him. ⁸ Then said Ab'ishai to David, God hath delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and I will not *smite* him the second time. ⁹ And David said to Ab'ishai, Destroy him not: for who can stretch forth his hand against the LORD's anointed, and be guiltless? ¹⁰ David said furthermore, As the LORD liveth, the LORD shall smite him; or his day shall come to die; or he shall descend into battle, and perish. ¹¹ The LORD forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed: but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that *is* at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go. ¹² So David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster; and they gat them away, and no man saw *it*, nor knew *it*, neither awaked: for they *were* all asleep; because a deep sleep from the LORD was fallen upon them.

¹³ Then David went over to the other side, and stood on the top of a hill afar off; a great space *being* between them: ¹⁴ and David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest thou not, Abner? Then Abner answered and said, Who *art* thou *that* criest to the king? ¹⁵ And David said to Abner, *Art* not thou a *valiant* man? and who *is* like to thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord. ¹⁶ This thing *is* not good that thou hast done. As the LORD liveth, ye

^a 26:1 Ps. 54 Title.

are worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the LORD's anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that *was* at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, *Is this thy voice, my son David?* And David said, *It is my voice, my lord, O king.* 18 And he said, Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil *is* in mine hand? 19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the LORD have stirred thee up against me, let him accept an offering; but if *they be* the children of men, cursed *be* they before the LORD; for they have driven me out this day from abiding in the inheritance of the LORD, saying, Go, serve other gods. 20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Israel is come out to seek a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

21 Then said Saul, I have sinned: return, my son David; for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly. 22 And David answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young men come over and fetch it. 23 The LORD render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: for the LORD delivered thee into *my* hand today, but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed. 24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation. 25 Then Saul said to David, Blessed *be* thou, my son David: thou shalt both do great *things*, and also shalt still prevail. So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

David Lives among the Philistines

27 And David said in his heart, I shall now perish one day by the hand of Saul: *there is* nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand. 2 And David arose, and he passed over with the six hundred men that *were* with him unto Achish, the son of Ma'och,

king of Gath. 3 And David dwelt with Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, *even* David with his two wives, Ahin'o-am the Jez'reelitess, and Ab'igail the Car'melitess, Nabal's wife. 4 And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and he sought no more again for him.

5 And David said unto Achish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee? 6 Then Achish gave him Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day. 7 And the time that David dwelt in the country of the Philistines was a full year and four months.

8 And David and his men went up, and invaded the Gesh'urites, and the Gezrites, and the Amal'ekites: for those *nations were* of old the inhabitants of the land, as thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt. 9 And David smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came to Achish. 10 And Achish said, Whither have ye made a road today? And David said, Against the south of Judah, and against the south of the Jerah'meelites, and against the south of the Kenites. 11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring *tidings* to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did David, and so *will be* his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Philistines. 12 And Achish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel utterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

28 And it came to pass in those days, that the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Israel. And Achish said unto David, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle, thou and thy men. 2 And David said to Achish, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Achish said to David, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

Saul and the Medium at En-dor

3 Now Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah, even in his own city.^a And

^a 28:3 1 Sam. 25:1.

Saul had put away those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards,^a out of the land.

⁴ And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in Shunem: and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched in Gilbo'a.

⁵ And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart greatly trembled. ⁶ And when Saul inquired of the LORD, the LORD answered him not, neither by dreams, nor by Urim,^b nor by prophets. ⁷ Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and inquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, *there is* a woman that hath a familiar spirit at En-dor.

⁸ And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and he said, I pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me *him* up, whom I shall name unto thee. ⁹ And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

¹⁰ And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, As the LORD liveth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing. ¹¹ Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Samuel. ¹² And when the woman saw Samuel,* she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou *art* Saul. ¹³ And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I saw gods* ascending out of the earth. ¹⁴ And he said unto her, What form *is* he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he is covered with a mantle. And Saul perceived that it *was* Samuel, and he stooped with *his* face to the ground, and bowed himself.

¹⁵ And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and God is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do. ¹⁶ Then said Samuel,

Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy? ¹⁷ And the LORD hath done to him, as he spake by me: for the LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbor,^c *even* to David: ¹⁸ because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Am'alek,^d therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day. ¹⁹ Moreover the LORD will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and tomorrow *shalt* thou and thy sons *be* with me: the LORD also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.

²⁰ Then Saul fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel; and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night. ²¹ And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me. ²² Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way. ²³ But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed. ²⁴ And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded *it*, and did bake unleavened bread thereof: ²⁵ and she brought *it* before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

The Philistines Distrust David

29 Now the Philistines gathered together all their armies to Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by a fountain which *is* in Jezreel. ² And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but David and his men passed on in the rearward with Achish. ³ Then said the princes of the Philistines, What do these Hebrews *here*? And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines, *Is* not this David, the servant of Saul the king

^a 28:3 Lev. 20:27; Deut. 18:10-11. ^b 28:6 Num. 27:21. ^c 28:17 1 Sam. 15:28.

^d 28:18 1 Sam. 15:3-9.

of Israel, which hath been with me these days, or these years, and I have found no fault in him since he fell *unto me* unto this day? ⁴ And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? *should it not be* with the heads of these men? ⁵ Is not this David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying,

Saul slew his thousands,
and David his ten thousands^a?

⁶ Then Achish called David, and said unto him, Surely, *as* the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host *is* good in my sight: for I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless the lords favor thee not. ⁷ Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou displease not the lords of the Philistines. ⁸ And David said unto Achish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king? ⁹ And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou *art* good in my sight, as an angel of God: notwithstanding, the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle. ¹⁰ Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart. ¹¹ So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

David Defeats the Amalekites

30 And it came to pass, when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amal'ekites had invaded the south, and Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag, and burned it with fire; ² and had taken the women captives, that were therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but carried *them* away, and went on their way. ³ So David and his men came to the city, and, behold, *it was* burned with fire; and their wives, and

their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives. ⁴ Then David and the people that *were* with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep. ⁵ And David's two wives were taken captives, Ahin'o-am the Jez'reelitess, and Ab'igail the wife of Nabal the Car'melite.^b ⁶ And David was greatly distressed; for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: but David encouraged himself in the LORD his God.

⁷ And David said to Abi'athar the priest, Ahim'elech's son, I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod. And Abi'athar brought thither the ephod to David. ⁸ And David inquired at the LORD, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake *them*, and without fail recover *all*. ⁹ So David went, he and the six hundred men that *were* with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed. ¹⁰ But David pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Besor.

¹¹ And they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made him drink water; ¹² and they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins: and when he had eaten, his spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk *any* water, three days and three nights. ¹³ And David said unto him, To whom *belongest* thou? and whence *art* thou? And he said, I *am* a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amal'ekite; and my master left me, because three days ago I fell sick. ¹⁴ We made an invasion *upon* the south of the Cher'ethites, and upon the coast which *belongeth* to Judah, and upon the south of Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire. ¹⁵ And David said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this company? And he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

¹⁶ And when he had brought him down, behold, *they were* spread abroad upon all the earth, eating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the great

spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of the land of Judah. ¹⁷ And David smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled. ¹⁸ And David recovered all that the Amal'ekites had carried away: and David rescued his two wives. ¹⁹ And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any *thing* that they had taken to them: David recovered all. ²⁰ And David took all the flocks and the herds, *which* they drave before those *other* cattle, and said, *This is David's spoil.*

²¹ And David came to the two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow David, whom they had made also to abide at the brook Besor: and they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that *were* with him: and when David came near to the people, he saluted them. ²² Then answered all the wicked men, and *men* of Be'li-al, of those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them *ought* of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead *them* away, and depart. ²³ Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand. ²⁴ For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but as his part *is* that goeth down to the battle, so *shall* his part *be* that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike. ²⁵ And it was *so* from that day forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel unto this day.

²⁶ And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Judah, *even* to his friends, saying, Behold a present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD; ²⁷ to *them* which *were* in Beth-el, and to *them* which *were* in south Ramoth, and to *them* which *were* in Jattir, ²⁸ and to *them* which *were* in Aro'er, and to *them* which *were* in Siphmoth, and to *them* which *were* in Eshtemo'a, ²⁹ and to *them* which *were* in Rachal, and to *them* which *were* in the cities of the Jerah'meelites, and to *them* which *were* in the cities of the Kenites, ³⁰ and to *them* which *were* in Hormah,

and to *them* which *were* in Chor-ash'an, and to *them* which *were* in Athach, ³¹ and to *them* which *were* in Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to haunt.

The Death of Saul and His Sons

(1 Chr. 10:1-12)

31 Now the Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilbo'a. ² And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abin'adab, and Melchi-shu'a, Saul's sons. ³ And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him; and he was sore wounded of the archers. ⁴ Then said Saul unto his armor-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and abuse me. But his armor-bearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and fell upon it. ⁵ And when his armor-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him. ⁶ So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armor-bearer, and all his men, that same day together. ⁷ And when the men of Israel that *were* on the other side of the valley, and *they* that *were* on the other side Jordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

⁸ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gilbo'a. ⁹ And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armor, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to publish *it* in the house of their idols, and among the people. ¹⁰ And they put his armor in the house of Ash'taroth: and they fastened his body to the wall of Beth-shan. ¹¹ And when the inhabitants of Ja'besh-gil'e-ad heard of that which the Philistines had done to Saul, ¹² all the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Beth-shan, and came to Jabesh, and burnt them there. ¹³ And they took their bones, and buried *them* under a tree at Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

BOOK OF SAMUEL

OTHERWISE CALLED, THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS

David Learns of Saul's Death

1 Now it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Amal'ekites, and David had abode two days in Ziklag; **2** it came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, a man came out of the camp from Saul with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and *so* it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance. **3** And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped. **4** And David said unto him, How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jonathan his son are dead also. **5** And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead? **6** And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon mount Gilbo'a, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him. **7** And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, Here *am* I. **8** And he said unto me, Who *art* thou? And I answered him, I *am* an Amal'ekite. **9** He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for anguish is come upon me, because my life *is* yet whole in me. **10** So I stood upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I took the crown that *was* upon his head, and the bracelet that *was* on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.^a

11 Then David took hold on his clothes, and rent them; and likewise all the men that *were* with him: **12** and they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jonathan his son, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of

Israel; because they were fallen by the sword. **13** And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence *art* thou? And he answered, I *am* the son of a stranger, an Amal'ekite. **14** And David said unto him, How wast thou not afraid to stretch forth thine hand to destroy the LORD's anointed? **15** And David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and fall upon him. And he smote him that he died. **16** And David said unto him, Thy blood *be* upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the LORD's anointed.

David's Lament over Saul and Jonathan

17 And David lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan his son: **18** (also he bade them teach the children of Judah *the use of* the bow: behold, *it is* written in the book of Jasher:^b)

19 The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places:

how are the mighty fallen!

20 Tell *it* not in Gath,

publish *it* not in the streets of Askelon;

lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice,

lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye mountains of Gilbo'a, *let there be* no dew, neither *let there be* rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, *as though he had not been* anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

^a 1:6-10 1 Sam. 31:1-6; 1 Chr. 10:1-6. ^b 1:18 Josh. 10:13.

²³ Saul and Jonathan *were* lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were stronger than lions.

²⁴ Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with *other* delights; who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

²⁵ How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, *thou wast* slain in thine high places.

²⁶ I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

²⁷ How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

David Made King over Judah

2 And it came to pass after this, that David inquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah? And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto Hebron. ² So David went up thither, and his two wives also, Ahin'o-am the Jez'reelitess, and Ab'igail Nabal's wife the Car'melite.^a ³ And his men that *were* with him did David bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron. ⁴ And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David king over the house of Judah.

And they told David, saying, *That* the men of Ja'besh-gil'e-ad *were* they that buried Saul.^b ⁵ And David sent messengers unto the men of Ja'besh-gil'e-ad, and said unto them, Blessed *be* ye of the LORD, that ye have showed this kindness unto your lord, *even* unto Saul, and have buried him. ⁶ And now the LORD show kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing. ⁷ Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and be ye valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and

also the house of Judah have anointed me king over them.

David Fights against the Forces of Saul

⁸ But Abner the son of Ner, captain of Saul's host, took Ish-bo'sheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahana'im; ⁹ and made him king over Gil'e-ad, and over the Ash'urites, and over Jezreel, and over E'phra-im, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel. ¹⁰ Ish-bo'sheth Saul's son *was* forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned two years. But the house of Judah followed David. ¹¹ And the time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six months.

¹² And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ish-bo'sheth the son of Saul, went out from Mahana'im to Gibeon. ¹³ And Jo'ab the son of Zeru-i'ah, and the servants of David, went out, and met together by the pool of Gibeon: and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool. ¹⁴ And Abner said to Jo'ab, Let the young men now arise, and play before us. And Jo'ab said, Let them arise. ¹⁵ Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Benjamin, which *per-tained* to Ish-bo'sheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David. ¹⁶ And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and *thrust* his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called Hel'kath-haz'zurim,¹ which *is* in Gibeon. ¹⁷ And there was a very sore battle that day; and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the servants of David.

¹⁸ And there were three sons of Zeru-i'ah there, Jo'ab, and Ab'ishai, and As'ahel: and As'ahel *was as* light of foot as a wild roe. ¹⁹ And As'ahel pursued after Abner; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left from following Abner. ²⁰ Then Abner looked behind him, and said, *Art* thou As'ahel? And he answered, *I am*. ²¹ And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his armor. But As'ahel would not turn aside from following of him. ²² And Abner said again to As'ahel, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my

¹ 2:16 *That is*, The field of strong men.

^a 2:2 1 Sam. 25:42-43. ^b 2:4 1 Sam. 31:11-13.

face to Jo'ab thy brother? ²³ Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Abner with the hinder end of the spear smote him under the fifth *rib*, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, *that* as many as came to the place where As'ahel fell down and died stood still.

²⁴ Jo'ab also and Ab'ishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, *that lieth* before Gi'ah by the way of the wilderness of Gibeon. ²⁵ And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became one troop, and stood on the top of a hill. ²⁶ Then Abner called to Jo'ab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren? ²⁷ And Jo'ab said, As God liveth, unless thou hadst spoken, surely then in the morning the people had gone up every one from following his brother. ²⁸ So Jo'ab blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more.

²⁹ And Abner and his men walked all that night through the plain, and passed over Jordan, and went through all Bithron, and they came to Mahana'im. ³⁰ And Jo'ab returned from following Abner: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of David's servants nineteen men and As'ahel. ³¹ But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, *so that* three hundred and threescore men died. ³² And they took up As'ahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which *was in* Bethlehem. And Jo'ab and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at break of day.

3 Now there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: but David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

David's Sons Born at Hebron

(1 Chr. 3:1-4)

² And unto David were sons born in Hebron: and his firstborn was Amnon, of Ahin'o-am the Jez'reelite; ³ and his second, Chil'e-ab, of Ab'igail the wife of Nabal the Car'melite; and the third, Ab'-

salom the son of Ma'acah the daughter of Tal'mai king of Geshur; ⁴ and the fourth, Adoni'jah the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephati'ah the son of Abi'tal; ⁵ and the sixth, Ith're-am, by Eglah David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron.

Abner Plans a League with David

⁶ And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner made himself strong for the house of Saul. ⁷ And Saul had a concubine, whose name *was* Rizpah, the daughter of Ai'ah: and Ish-bo'-sheth said to Abner, Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my father's concubine? ⁸ Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-bo'sheth, and said, *Am I* a dog's head, which against Judah do show kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou chargest me today with a fault concerning this woman? ⁹ So do God to Abner, and more also, except, as the LORD hath sworn to David, even so I do to him; ¹⁰ to translate the kingdom from the house of Saul,^a and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, from Dan even to Beer-sheba. ¹¹ And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he feared him.

¹² And Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saying, Whose *is* the land? saying *also*, Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand *shall be* with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee. ¹³ And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, that is, Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring Michal Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face. ¹⁴ And David sent messengers to Ish-bo'sheth Saul's son, saying, Deliver *me* my wife Michal, which I espoused to me for a hundred foreskins of the Philistines.^b ¹⁵ And Ish-bo'sheth sent, and took her from *her* husband, *even* from Phal'ti-el the son of La'ish. ¹⁶ And her husband went with her along weeping behind her to Bahu'-rim. Then said Abner unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

¹⁷ And Abner had communication with the elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for David in times past *to be* king over you: ¹⁸ now then do *it*: for the LORD hath spoken of David, saying, By the hand of

my servant David I will save my people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

¹⁹ And Abner also spake in the ears of Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin.

²⁰ So Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with him. And David made Abner and the men that *were* with him a feast. ²¹ And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and will gather all Israel unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest reign over all that thine heart desireth. And David sent Abner away; and he went in peace.

Joab Kills Abner

²² And, behold, the servants of David and Jo'ab came from *pursuing* a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them; but Abner *was* not with David in Hebron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace. ²³ When Jo'ab and all the host that *was* with him were come, they told Jo'ab, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace. ²⁴ Then Jo'ab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Abner came unto thee; why *is* it *that* thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone? ²⁵ Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came to deceive thee, and to know thy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

²⁶ And when Jo'ab *was* come out from David, he sent messengers after Abner, which brought him again from the well of Sirah: but David knew *it* not. ²⁷ And when Abner *was* returned to Hebron, Jo'ab took him aside in the gate to speak with him quietly, and smote him there under the fifth *rib*, that he died, for the blood of As'ahel his brother. ²⁸ And afterward when David heard *it*, he said, I and my kingdom *are* guiltless before the LORD for ever from the blood of Abner the son of Ner. ²⁹ Let it rest on the head of Jo'ab; and on all his father's house; and let there not fail from the house of Jo'ab one that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread. ³⁰ So Jo'ab and Ab'ishai his brother slew Abner, because he had slain

their brother As'ahel at Gibeon in the battle.

³¹ And David said to Jo'ab, and to all the people that *were* with him, Rend your clothes, and gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David *himself* followed the bier. ³² And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept. ³³ And the king lamented over Abner, and said,

Died Abner* as a fool dieth?

³⁴ Thy hands *were* not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before wicked men, so fellest thou.

And all the people wept again over him. ³⁵ And when all the people came to cause David to eat meat while it was yet day, David sware, saying, So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or aught else, till the sun be down. ³⁶ And all the people took notice *of it*, and it pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people. ³⁷ For all the people and all Israel understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner. ³⁸ And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel? ³⁹ And I *am* this day weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons of Zeru-i'ah *be* too hard for me: the LORD shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness.

The Assassination of Ish-bosheth

4 And when Saul's son heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, his hands were feeble, and all the Israelites were troubled. ² And Saul's son had two men *that were* captains of bands: the name of the one *was* Ba'anah, and the name of the other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon a Beer'othite, of the children of Benjamin: (for Beer'oth also was reckoned to Benjamin: ³ and the Beer'othites fled to Gitta'im, and were sojourners there until this day.)

⁴ And Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son *that was* lame of *his* feet.^a He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name *was* Mephib'osheth.

⁵ And the sons of Rimmon the Beer'-

^a 4:4 2 Sam. 9:3.

othite, Rechab and Ba'anah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bo'sheth, who lay on a bed at noon. ⁶ And they came thither into the midst of the house, *as though* they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him under the fifth *rib*: and Rechab and Ba'anah his brother escaped. ⁷ For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bedchamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and gat them away through the plain all night. ⁸ And they brought the head of Ish-bo'sheth unto David to Hebron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Ish-bo'sheth the son of Saul thine enemy, which sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed. ⁹ And David answered Rechab and Ba'anah his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Beer'othite, and said unto them, *As the LORD liveth, who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity,* ¹⁰ when one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, thinking to have brought good tidings, I took hold of him, and slew him in Ziklag, *who thought* that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:^a ¹¹ how much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed? shall I not therefore now require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth? ¹² And David commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged *them* up over the pool in Hebron. But they took the head of Ish-bo'sheth, and buried *it* in the sepulchre of Abner in Hebron.

David Made King over Israel

(1 Chr. 11:1-3)

5 Then came all the tribes of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, *we are* thy bone and thy flesh. ² Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD said to thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be a captain over Israel. ³ So all the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; and king David made a league with them in Hebron before the LORD: and they anointed David king over Israel. ⁴ David *was* thirty years old when he began to reign, *and* he reigned forty years. ⁵ In Hebron he reigned over Judah seven years and six months: and in Jeru-

salem he reigned thirty and three years over all Israel and Judah.^b

David Captures Zion

(1 Chr. 11:4-9)

⁶ And the king and his men went to Jerusalem unto the Jeb'usites,^c the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto David, saying, Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: thinking, David cannot come in hither. ⁷ Nevertheless, David took the stronghold of Zion: the same *is* the city of David. ⁸ And David said on that day, Whosoever getteth up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jeb'usites, and the lame and the blind, *that are* hated of David's soul, *he shall be chief and captain.* Wherefore they said, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house. ⁹ So David dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of David. And David built round about from Millo and inward. ¹⁰ And David went on, and grew great, and the LORD God of hosts *was* with him.

Hiram's Recognition of David

(1 Chr. 14:1-2)

¹¹ And Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and carpenters, and masons: and they built David a house. ¹² And David perceived that the LORD had established him king over Israel, and that he had exalted his kingdom for his people Israel's sake.

David's Children Born at Jerusalem

(1 Chr. 3:5-9; 14:3-7)

¹³ And David took *him* more concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after he was come from Hebron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to David. ¹⁴ And these *be* the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem; Sham-mu'ah, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, ¹⁵ Ibhar also, and Elishu'a, and Nepheg, and Japhi'a, ¹⁶ and Elish'ama, and Eli'ada, and Eliph'alet.

David Defeats the Philistines

(1 Chr. 14:8-17)

¹⁷ But when the Philistines heard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all the Philistines came up to seek David; and David heard *of it*, and went down to the hold. ¹⁸ The Philistines also came and spread themselves in the valley of Reph'a-im. ¹⁹ And David inquired of

^a 4:10 2 Sam. 1:1-16. ^b 5:4-5 1 Kgs. 2:11; 1 Chr. 3:4; 29:27. ^c 5:6 Josh. 15:63; Judg. 1:21.

the LORD, saying, Shall I go up to the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto David, Go up: for I will doubtless deliver the Philistines unto thine hand. ²⁰ And David came to Ba'al-per'azim, and David smote them there, and said, The LORD hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place Ba'al-per'azim.¹ ²¹ And there they left their images, and David and his men burned them.

²² And the Philistines came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Reph'a-im. ²³ And when David inquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up; *but* fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees. ²⁴ And let it be, when thou hearest the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then shall the LORD go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines. ²⁵ And David did so, as the LORD had commanded him; and smote the Philistines from Geba until thou come to Gazer.

David Goes to Bring the Ark

(1 Chr. 13:5-14)

6 Again, David gathered together all the chosen *men* of Israel, thirty thousand. ² And David arose, and went with all the people that *were* with him from Ba'ale of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, whose name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts that dwelleth *between* the cherubim.^a ³ And they set the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abin'adab^b that *was* in Gib'e-ah: and Uzzah and Ahi'o, the sons of Abin'adab, drove the new cart. ⁴ And they brought it out of the house of Abin'adab which *was* at Gib'e-ah, accompanying the ark of God: and Ahi'o went before the ark. ⁵ And David and all the house of Israel played before the LORD on all manner of *instruments made of* fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

⁶ And when they came to Nachon's threshingfloor, Uzzah put forth *his hand* to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen shook it. ⁷ And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah, and

God smote him there for *his* error; and there he died by the ark of God. ⁸ And David was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Uzzah: and he called the name of the place Per'ez-uz'-zah² to this day. ⁹ And David was afraid of the LORD that day, and said, How shall the ark of the LORD come to me? ¹⁰ So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of David: but David carried it aside into the house of O'bed-e'dom the Gittite. ¹¹ And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of O'bed-e'dom the Gittite three months: and the LORD blessed O'bed-e'dom, and all his household.^c

The Ark Brought to Jerusalem

(1 Chr. 15:1-16:6)

¹² And it was told king David, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of O'bed-e'dom, and all that *pertaineth* unto him, because of the ark of God. So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of O'bed-e'dom into the city of David with gladness. ¹³ And it was *so*, that when they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, he sacrificed oxen and fatlings. ¹⁴ And David danced before the LORD with all *his* might; and David *was* girded with a linen ephod. ¹⁵ So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

¹⁶ And as the ark of the LORD came into the city of David, Michal Saul's daughter looked through a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart. ¹⁷ And they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that David had pitched for it: and David offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD. ¹⁸ And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts. ¹⁹ And he dealt among all the people, *even* among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of *flesh*, and a flagon of *wine*. So all the people departed every one to his house.

²⁰ Then David returned to bless his household.^d And Michal the daughter of

¹ 5:20 *That is*, The place of breaches. ² 6:8 *That is*, The breach of Uzzah.

^a 6:2 Ex. 25:22. ^b 6:3 1 Sam. 7:1-2. ^c 6:11 1 Chr. 26:4-5. ^d 6:19-20 1 Chr. 16:43.

Saul came out to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king of Israel today, who uncovered himself today in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the vain fellows shamelessly uncovereth himself! ²¹ And David said unto Michal, *It was before the LORD*, which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the LORD, over Israel: therefore will I play before the LORD. ²² And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: and of the maid-servants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honor. ²³ Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no child unto the day of her death.

God's Covenant with David

(1 Chr. 17:1-27).

7 And it came to pass, when the king sat in his house, and the LORD had given him rest round about from all his enemies; ² that the king said unto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in a house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth within curtains. ³ And Nathan said to the king, Go, do all that *is* in thine heart; for the LORD *is* with thee.

⁴ And it came to pass that night, that the word of the LORD came unto Nathan, saying, ⁵ Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, Shalt thou build me a house for me to dwell in? ⁶ Whereas I have not dwelt in *any* house since the time that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle. ⁷ In all *the places* wherein I have walked with all the children of Israel spake I a word with any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people Israel, saying, Why build ye not me a house of cedar? ⁸ Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Israel: ⁹ and I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great *men* that *are* in the earth. ¹⁰ Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as before-

time, ¹¹ and as since the time that I commanded judges *to be* over my people Israel, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the LORD telleth thee that he will make thee a house. ¹² And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. ¹³ He shall build a house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. ¹⁴ I will be his father, and he shall be my son.^a If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men: ¹⁵ but my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took *it* from Saul, whom I put away before thee. ¹⁶ And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever. ¹⁷ According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

¹⁸ Then went king David in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, Who *am* I, O Lord GOD? and what *is* my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto? ¹⁹ And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord GOD; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come. And *is* this the manner of man, O Lord GOD? ²⁰ And what can David say more unto thee? for thou, Lord GOD, knowest thy servant. ²¹ For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know *them*. ²² Wherefore thou art great, O LORD God: for *there is* none like thee, neither *is there any* God besides thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. ²³ And what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people, *even* like Israel, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for you great things and terrible, for thy land, before thy people, which thou redeemedst to thee from Egypt, *from* the nations and their gods? ²⁴ For thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Israel *to be* a people unto thee for ever: and thou, LORD, art become their God. ²⁵ And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, establish *it* for ever, and do as thou hast said. ²⁶ And let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts *is* the

^a 7:14 2 Cor. 6:18; Heb. 1:5; Rev. 21:7.

God over Israel: and let the house of thy servant David be established before thee. ²⁷ For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, hast revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee a house: therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee. ²⁸ And now, O Lord GOD, thou *art* that God, and thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant: ²⁹ therefore now let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord GOD, hast spoken *it*: and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever.

David Extends His Kingdom

(1 Chr. 18:1-13)

8 And after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them: and David took Metheg-am'mah out of the hand of the Philistines.

² And he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive. And *so* the Moabites became David's servants, *and* brought gifts.

³ David smote also Hadade'zer, the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to recover his border at the river Euphrates.

⁴ And David took from him a thousand *chariots*, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David houghed all the chariot *horses*, but reserved of them *for* a hundred chariots.

⁵ And when the Syrians of Damascus came to succor Hadade'zer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men. ⁶ Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus: and the Syrians became servants to David, *and* brought gifts. And the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went. ⁷ And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadade'zer, and brought them to Jerusalem. ⁸ And from Bethah, and from Ber'othai, cities of Hadade'zer, king David took exceeding much brass.

⁹ When To'i king of Hamath heard that David had smitten all the host of Hadade'zer, ¹⁰ then To'i sent Joram his son unto king David, to salute him, and to bless him, because he had fought against Hadade'zer, and smitten him: for Hadade'zer had wars with To'i. And Joram

brought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass: ¹¹ which also king David did dedicate unto the LORD, with the silver and gold that he had dedicated of all nations which he subdued; ¹² of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philistines, and of Am'alek, and of the spoil of Hadade'zer, son of Rehob, king of Zobah.

¹³ And David gat *him* a name when he returned from smiting of the Syrians in the valley of salt, *being* eighteen thousand *men*.^a ¹⁴ And he put garrisons in Edom; throughout all Edom put he garrisons, and all they of Edom became David's servants. And the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

David's Officers

(2 Sam. 20:23-26; 1 Chr. 18:14-17)

¹⁵ And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed judgment and justice unto all his people. ¹⁶ And Jo'ab the son of Zeru-i'ah *was* over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahi'lud *was* recorder; ¹⁷ and Zadok the son of Ahi'tub, and Ahim'elech the son of Abi'athar, *were* the priests; and Serai'ah *was* the scribe; ¹⁸ and Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada *was* over both the Cher'ethites and the Pel'ethites; and David's sons were chief rulers.

David's Kindness to Mephibosheth

9 And David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I may show him kindness for Jonathan's sake?^b

² And *there was* of the house of Saul a servant whose name *was* Ziba. And when they had called him unto David, the king said unto him, *Art* thou Ziba? And he said, Thy servant *is* he. ³ And the king said, *Is* there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may show the kindness of God unto him? And Ziba said unto the king, Jonathan hath yet a son, *which is* lame on *his* feet.^c ⁴ And the king said unto him, Where *is* he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he *is* in the house of Machir, the son of Am'mi-el, in Lo-de'bar. ⁵ Then king David sent, and fetched him out of the house of Machir, the son of Am'mi-el, from Lo-de'bar. ⁶ Now when Mephib'osheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, was come unto David, he fell on his face, and did reverence. And David said, Mephib'osheth. And he answered, Behold thy servant! ⁷ And David

^a 8:13 Ps. 60 Title. ^b 9:1 1 Sam. 20:15-17. ^c 9:3 2 Sam. 4:4.

said unto him, Fear not: for I will surely show thee kindness for Jonathan thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt eat bread at my table continually. ⁸ And he bowed himself, and said, What *is* thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon such a dead dog as I *am*?

⁹ Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's servant, and said unto him, I have given unto thy master's son all that pertained to Saul and to all his house. ¹⁰ Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring in *the fruits*, that thy master's son may have food to eat: but Mephib'osheth thy master's son shall eat bread alway at my table. Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty servants. ¹¹ Then said Ziba unto the king, According to all that my lord the king hath commanded his servant, so shall thy servant do. As for Mephib'osheth, *said the king*, he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons. ¹² And Mephib'osheth had a young son, whose name *was* Micha. And all that dwelt in the house of Ziba *were* servants unto Mephib'osheth. ¹³ So Mephib'osheth dwelt in Jerusalem: for he did eat continually at the king's table; and was lame on both his feet.

The Defeat of the Ammonites and Syrians

(1 Chr. 19:1-19)

10 And it came to pass after this, that the king of the children of Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in his stead. ² Then said David, I will show kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, as his father showed kindness unto me. And David sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants for his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ammon. ³ And the princes of the children of Ammon said unto Hanun their lord, Thinkest thou that David doth honor thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? hath not David *rather* sent his servants unto thee, to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it? ⁴ Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, *even* to their buttocks, and sent them away. ⁵ When they told *it* unto David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: and the king

said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and *then* return.

⁶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they stank before David, the children of Ammon sent and hired the Syrians of Beth-re'hob, and the Syrians of Zoba, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Ma'acah a thousand men, and of Ish tob twelve thousand men. ⁷ And when David heard of *it*, he sent Jo'ab, and all the host of the mighty men. ⁸ And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and the Syrians of Zoba, and of Rehob, and Ish tob, and Ma'acah, *were* by themselves in the field.

⁹ When Jo'ab saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice *men* of Israel, and put *them* in array against the Syrians: ¹⁰ and the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Ab'ishai his brother, that he might put *them* in array against the children of Ammon. ¹¹ And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee. ¹² Be of good courage, and let us play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and the LORD do that which seemeth him good. ¹³ And Jo'ab drew nigh, and the people that *were* with him, unto the battle against the Syrians: and they fled before him. ¹⁴ And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, then fled they also before Ab'ishai, and entered into the city. So Jo'ab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.

¹⁵ And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten before Israel, they gathered themselves together. ¹⁶ And Hadare'zer sent, and brought out the Syrians that *were* beyond the river;¹ and they came to Helam: and Shobach the captain of the host of Hadare'zer *went* before them. ¹⁷ And when it was told David, he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to Helam. And the Syrians set themselves in array against David, and fought with him. ¹⁸ And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew *the men* of seven hundred chariots of the Syrians, and forty thousand horsemen, and smote Shobach the captain of their host, who died there. ¹⁹ And when all the kings *that were* serv-

¹ 10:16 *That is*, Euphrates.

ants to Hadare'zer saw that they were smitten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and served them. So the Syrians feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

David and Bath-sheba

11 And it came to pass, after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth *to battle*, that David sent Jo'ab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried still at Jerusalem.^a

2 And it came to pass in an eveningtide, that David arose from off his bed, and walked upon the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he saw a woman washing herself; and the woman *was* very beautiful to look upon. 3 And David sent and inquired after the woman. And *one* said, *Is* not this Bath-she'ba, the daughter of Eli'am, the wife of Uri'ah the Hittite? 4 And David sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and he lay with her; for she was purified from her uncleanness: and she returned unto her house. 5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told David, and said, *I am* with child.

6 And David sent to Jo'ab, *saying*, Send me Uri'ah the Hittite. And Jo'ab sent Uri'ah to David. 7 And when Uri'ah was come unto him, David demanded *of him* how Jo'ab did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered. 8 And David said to Uri'ah, Go down to thy house, and wash thy feet. And Uri'ah departed out of the king's house, and there followed him a mess *of meat* from the king. 9 But Uri'ah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house. 10 And when they had told David, saying, Uri'ah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uri'ah, Camest thou not from *thy* journey? why *then* didst thou not go down unto thine house? 11 And Uri'ah said unto David, The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in tents; and my lord Jo'ab, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? *as* thou livest, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing. 12 And David said to Uri'ah, Tarry here today also, and tomorrow I will let thee depart. So Uri'ah abode in

Jerusalem that day, and the morrow. 13 And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.

14 And it came to pass in the morning, that David wrote a letter to Jo'ab, and sent *it* by the hand of Uri'ah. 15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uri'ah in the forefront of the hottest battle, and retire ye from him, that he may be smitten, and die. 16 And it came to pass, when Jo'ab observed the city, that he assigned Uri'ah unto a place where he knew that valiant men *were*. 17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Jo'ab: and there fell *some* of the people of the servants of David; and Uri'ah the Hittite died also. 18 Then Jo'ab sent and told David all the things concerning the war; 19 and charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king, 20 and if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall? 21 Who smote Abim'elech the son of Jerub'esheth? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thebez?^b why went ye nigh the wall? then say thou, Thy servant Uri'ah the Hittite is dead also.

22 So the messenger went, and came and showed David all that Jo'ab had sent him for. 23 And the messenger said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate. 24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and *some* of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant Uri'ah the Hittite is dead also. 25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Jo'ab, Let not this thing displease thee, for the sword devoureth one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him.

26 And when the wife of Uri'ah heard that Uri'ah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband. 27 And when the mourning was past, David sent and fetched her to his house, and she became his wife, and bare him a son. But the

^a 11:1 1 Chr. 20:1. ^b 11:21 Judg. 9:53.

thing that David had done displeased the LORD.

Nathan Reproves David

12 And the LORD sent Nathan unto David.^a And he came unto him, and said unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor. ² The rich *man* had exceeding many flocks and herds: ³ but the poor *man* had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter. ⁴ And there came a traveler unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him. ⁵ And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, As the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this *thing* shall surely die: ⁶ and he shall restore the lamb fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.

⁷ And Nathan said to David, Thou *art* the man. Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I anointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul; ⁸ and I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if *that had been* too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things. ⁹ Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? thou hast killed Uri'ah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife *to be* thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon. ¹⁰ Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uri'ah the Hittite to be thy wife. ¹¹ Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give *them* unto thy neighbor, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun. ¹² For thou didst *it* secretly: but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.^b ¹³ And David said unto Nathan, I have sinned against the LORD. And

Nathan said unto David, The LORD also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die. ¹⁴ Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD to blaspheme, the child also *that is* born unto thee shall surely die.

¹⁵ And Nathan departed unto his house.

And the LORD struck the child that Uri'ah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick. ¹⁶ David therefore besought God for the child; and David fasted, and went in, and lay all night upon the earth.

¹⁷ And the elders of his house arose, and *went* to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them. ¹⁸ And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died.

And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead? ¹⁹ But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that the child was dead: therefore David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead. ²⁰ Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and anointed *himself*, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

²¹ Then said his servants unto him, What thing *is* this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, *while it was* alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

²² And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I said, Who can tell *whether* GOD will be gracious to me, that the child may live? ²³ But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.

²⁴ And David comforted Bath-she'ba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, and he called his name Solomon: and the LORD loved him. ²⁵ And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet; and he called his name Jedidi'ah,¹ because of the LORD.

David Captures Rabbah

(1 Chr. 20:1-3)

26 And Jo'ab fought against Rabbah of

¹ 12:25 *That is*, Beloved of the LORD.

^a 12:1 Ps. 51 Title. ^b 12:11-12 2 Sam. 16:22.

the children of Ammon, and took the royal city. ²⁷ And Jo'ab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters. ²⁸ Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and it be called after my name. ²⁹ And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it. ³⁰ And he took their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof *was* a talent of gold with the precious stones: and it was *set* on David's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance. ³¹ And he brought forth the people that *were* therein, and put *them* under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

Amnon and Tamar

13 And it came to pass after this, that Ab'salom the son of David had a fair sister, whose name *was* Tamar; and Amnon the son of David loved her. ² And Amnon was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for she *was* a virgin; and Amnon thought it hard for him to do any thing to her. ³ But Amnon had a friend, whose name *was* Jon'adab, the son of Shim'e-ah David's brother: and Jon'adab *was* a very subtil man. ⁴ And he said unto him, Why *art* thou, *being* the king's son, lean from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Ab'salom's sister. ⁵ And Jon'adab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see *it*, and eat *it* at her hand. ⁶ So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, and make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.

⁷ Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's house, and dress him meat. ⁸ So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took flour, and kneaded *it*, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes. ⁹ And she

took a pan, and poured *them* out before him; but he refused to eat. And Amnon said, Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him. ¹⁰ And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which she had made, and brought *them* into the chamber to Amnon her brother. ¹¹ And when she had brought *them* unto him to eat, he took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister. ¹² And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not force me; for no such thing ought to be done in Israel: do not thou this folly. ¹³ And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Israel. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; for he will not withhold me from thee. ¹⁴ Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she, forced her, and lay with her.

¹⁵ Then Amnon hated her exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her *was* greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone. ¹⁶ And she said unto him, *There is* no cause: this evil in sending me away *is* greater than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her. ¹⁷ Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this *woman* out from me, and bolt the door after her. ¹⁸ And *she* had a garment of divers colors upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters *that were* virgins appareled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her. ¹⁹ And Tamar put ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colors that *was* on her, and laid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

Absalom's Revenge and Flight

²⁰ And Ab'salom her brother said unto her, Hath Amnon thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he *is* thy brother; regard not this thing. So Tamar remained desolate in her brother Ab'salom's house. ²¹ But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth. ²² And Ab'salom spake unto his brother Amnon neither good nor bad: for Ab'salom hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

²³ And it came to pass after two full years, that Ab'salom had sheepshearers in Ba'al-ha'zor, which *is* beside E'phraim: and Ab'salom invited all the king's

sons. ²⁴ And Ab'salom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants go with thy servant. ²⁵ And the king said to Ab'salom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but blessed him. ²⁶ Then said Ab'salom, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee? ²⁷ But Ab'salom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him. ²⁸ Now Ab'salom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Amnon's heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon; then kill him, fear not: have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be valiant. ²⁹ And the servants of Ab'salom did unto Amnon as Ab'salom had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man gat him up upon his mule, and fled.

³⁰ And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying, Ab'salom hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left. ³¹ Then the king arose, and tare his garments, and lay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent. ³² And Jon'adab, the son of Shim'e-ah David's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose *that* they have slain all the young men the king's sons; for Amnon only is dead: for by the appointment of Ab'salom this hath been determined from the day that he forced his sister Tamar. ³³ Now therefore let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Amnon only is dead.

³⁴ But Ab'salom fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the hillside behind him. ³⁵ And Jon'adab said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: as thy servant said, so it is. ³⁶ And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept very sore.

³⁷ But Ab'salom fled, and went to Tal'mai, the son of Ammi'hud, king of Geshur.^a And David mourned for his son every day. ³⁸ So Ab'salom fled, and went

to Geshur, and was there three years. ³⁹ And *the soul of* king David longed to go forth unto Ab'salom: for he was comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead.

Joab's Scheme for Absalom's Return

14 Now Jo'ab the son of Zeru-i'ah perceived that the king's heart was toward Ab'salom. ² And Jo'ab sent to Teko'ah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, and put on now mourning apparel, and anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead: ³ and come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Jo'ab put the words in her mouth.

⁴ And when the woman of Teko'ah spake to the king, she fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, Help, O king. ⁵ And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, I *am* indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead. ⁶ And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and *there was* none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him. ⁷ And, behold, the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also: and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband *neither* name nor remainder upon the earth.

⁸ And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee. ⁹ And the woman of Teko'ah said unto the king, My lord, O king, the iniquity *be* on me, and on my father's house: and the king and his throne *be* guiltless. ¹⁰ And the king said, Whosoever saith *ought* unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more. ¹¹ Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, that thou wouldest not suffer the revengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, *As* the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

¹² Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak *one* word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on. ¹³ And the woman said, Wherefore

^a 13:37 2 Sam. 3:3.

then hast thou thought such a thing against the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again his banished. ¹⁴ For we must needs die, and *are* as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; neither doth God respect *any* person; yet doth he devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him. ¹⁵ Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, *it is* because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid. ¹⁶ For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man *that would* destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of God. ¹⁷ Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be comfortable: for as an angel of God, so *is* my lord the king to discern good and bad: therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee.

¹⁸ Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak. ¹⁹ And the king said, *Is not* the hand of Jo'ab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, *As* thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from aught that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Jo'ab, he bade me, and he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid: ²⁰ to fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Jo'ab done this thing: and my lord *is* wise, according to the wisdom of an angel of God, to know all *things* that *are* in the earth.

²¹ And the king said unto Jo'ab, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Ab'salom again. ²² And Jo'ab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and thanked the king: and Jo'ab said, Today thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath fulfilled the request of his servant. ²³ So Jo'ab arose and went to Geshur, and brought Ab'salom to Jerusalem. ²⁴ And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and let him not see my face. So Ab'salom returned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

²⁵ But in all Israel there was none to be so much praised as Ab'salom for his beauty: from the sole of his foot even to

the crown of his head there was no blemish in him. ²⁶ And when he polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that he polled *it*; because *the hair* was heavy on him, therefore he polled *it*;) he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred shekels after the king's weight. ²⁷ And unto Ab'salom there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name was Tamar: she was a woman of a fair countenance.

²⁸ So Ab'salom dwelt two full years in Jerusalem, and saw not the king's face. ²⁹ Therefore Ab'salom sent for Jo'ab, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would not come. ³⁰ Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Jo'ab's field is near mine, and he hath barley there; go and set it on fire. And Ab'salom's servants set the field on fire. ³¹ Then Jo'ab arose, and came to Ab'salom unto *his* house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire? ³² And Ab'salom answered Jo'ab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from Geshur? *it had been* good for me to *have been* there still: now therefore let me see the king's face; and if there be *any* iniquity in me, let him kill me. ³³ So Jo'ab came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Ab'salom, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king kissed Ab'salom.

Ab'salom Revolts against David

15 And it came to pass after this, that Ab'salom prepared him chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him. ² And Ab'salom rose up early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was *so*, that when any man that had a controversy came to the king for judgment, then Ab'salom called unto him, and said, Of what city *art* thou? And he said, Thy servant *is* of one of the tribes of Israel. ³ And Ab'salom said unto him, See, thy matters *are* good and right; but *there is* no man *deputed* of the king to hear thee. ⁴ Ab'salom said moreover, Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice! ⁵ And it was *so*, that when any man came nigh to him to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took him, and kissed him. ⁶ And on this manner did Ab'salom to all Israel that came to the king for

judgment: so Ab'salom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.

7 And it came to pass after forty years, that Ab'salom said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the LORD, in Hebron.

8 For thy servant vowed a vow while I abode at Geshur in Syria, saying, If the LORD shall bring me again indeed to Jerusalem, then I will serve the LORD.

9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron.

10 But Ab'salom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Ab'salom reigneth in Hebron.

11 And with Ab'salom went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, *that were called*; and they went in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Ab'salom sent for Ahith'ophel the Gi'lonite, David's counselor, from his city, *even* from Giloh, while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people increased continually with Ab'salom.

13 And there came a messenger to David, saying, The hearts of the men of Israel are after Ab'salom.

14 And David said unto all his servants that *were* with him at Jerusalem, Arise, and let us flee; for we shall not *else* escape from Ab'salom: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants *are ready to do* whatsoever my lord the king shall appoint.

16 And the king went forth, and all his household after him. And the king left ten women, *which were* concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far off. 18 And all his servants passed on beside him; and all the Cher'ethites, and all the Pel'ethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from Gath, passed on before the king.

19 Then said the king to It'tai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou *art* a stranger, and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest *but* yesterday, should I this day make thee go up and down with us? seeing I go whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren: mercy and truth *be* with thee.

21 And It'tai answered the king, and said,

As the LORD liveth, and *as* my lord the king liveth, surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be.

22 And David said to It'tai, Go and pass over. And It'tai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that *were* with him. 23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook Kidron, and all the people passed over, toward the way of the wilderness.

24 And lo Zadok also, and all the Levites *were* with him, bearing the ark of the covenant of God: and they set down the ark of God; and Abi'athar went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favor in the eyes of the LORD, he will bring me again, and show me *both* it, and his habitation:

26 but if he thus say, I have no delight in thee; behold, *here am* I, let him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, *Art* not thou a seer? return into the city in peace, and your two sons with you, Ahim'a-az thy son, and Jonathan the son of Abi'athar.

28 See, I will tarry in the plain of the wilderness,^a until there come word from you to certify me. 29 Zadok therefore and Abi'athar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they tarried there.

30 And David went up by the ascent of mount Ol'ivet, and wept as he went up, and had his head covered, and he went barefoot: and all the people that *was* with him covered every man his head, and they went up, weeping as they went up.

31 And *one* told David, saying, Ahith'ophel *is* among the conspirators with Ab'salom. And David said, O LORD, I pray thee, turn the counsel of Ahith'ophel into foolishness.

32 And it came to pass, that *when* David was come to the top of the mount, where he worshipped God, behold, Hu'shai the Archite came to meet him with his coat rent, and earth upon his head:

33 unto whom David said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be a burden unto me: 34 but if thou return to the city, and say unto Ab'salom, I will be thy servant, O king; *as I have been* thy father's servant hitherto, *so will* I now also be thy servant: then mayest thou for me defeat

^a 15:28 Ps. 63 Title.

the counsel of Ahith'ophel. ³⁵ And *hast thou* not there with thee Zadok and Abi'athar the priests? therefore it shall be, *that* what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, thou shalt tell *it* to Zadok and Abi'athar the priests. ³⁶ Behold, *they* have there with them their two sons, Ahim'a-az Zadok's son, and Jonathan Abi'athar's son; and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear. ³⁷ So Hu'shai David's friend came into the city, and Ab'salom came into Jerusalem.

16 And when David was a little past the top of the hill, behold, Ziba the servant of Mephib'osheth met him,^a with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, and a hundred bunches of raisins, and a hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of wine. ² And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, The asses *be* for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be faint in the wilderness may drink. ³ And the king said, And where *is* thy master's son? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem: for he said, Today shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdom of my father. ⁴ Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine *are* all that *pertained* unto Mephib'osheth. And Ziba said, I humbly beseech thee *that* I may find grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

⁵ And when king David came to Bahurim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name was Shim'e-i, the son of Gera: he came forth, and cursed still as he came. ⁶ And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: and all the people and all the mighty men *were* on his right hand and on his left. ⁷ And thus said Shim'e-i when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou bloody man, and thou man of Be'li-al. ⁸ The LORD hath returned upon thee all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Ab'salom thy son: and, behold, thou *art taken* in thy mischief, because thou *art* a bloody man.

⁹ Then said Ab'ishai the son of Zeru-iah unto the king, Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head.

¹⁰ And the king said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeru-iah? so let him curse, because the LORD hath said unto him, Curse David. Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so? ¹¹ And David said to Ab'ishai, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now *may this* Benjamite *do it*? let him alone, and let him curse; for the LORD hath bidden him. ¹² It may be that the LORD will look on mine affliction, and that the LORD will requite me good for his cursing this day. ¹³ And as David and his men went by the way, Shim'e-i went along on the hillside over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and cast dust. ¹⁴ And the king, and all the people that *were* with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there.

¹⁵ And Ab'salom, and all the people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahith'ophel with him. ¹⁶ And it came to pass, when Hu'shai the Archite, David's friend, was come unto Ab'salom, that Hu'shai said unto Ab'salom, God save the king, God save the king. ¹⁷ And Ab'salom said to Hu'shai, *Is* this thy kindness to thy friend? why wentest thou not with thy friend? ¹⁸ And Hu'shai said unto Ab'salom, Nay; but whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of Israel, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide. ¹⁹ And again, whom should I serve? *should I* not serve in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

²⁰ Then said Ab'salom to Ahith'ophel, Give counsel among you what we shall do. ²¹ And Ahith'ophel said unto Ab'salom, Go in unto thy father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that thou art abhorred of thy father: then shall the hands of all that *are* with thee be strong. ²² So they spread Ab'salom a tent upon the top of the house; and Ab'salom went in unto his father's concubines in the sight of all Israel.^b ²³ And the counsel of Ahith'ophel, which he counseled in those days, *was* as if a man had inquired at the oracle of God: so *was* all the counsel of Ahith'ophel both with David and with Ab'salom.

The Counsel of Ahithophel and Hushai

17 Moreover Ahith'ophel said unto Ab'salom, Let me now choose out

^a 16:1 2 Sam. 9:9-10. ^b 16:22 2 Sam. 12:11-12.

twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night: ² and I will come upon him while he is weary and weak-handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that *are* with him shall flee; and I will smite the king only: ³ and I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest is as if all returned: *so* all the people shall be in peace. ⁴ And the saying pleased Ab'salom well, and all the elders of Israel.

⁵ Then said Ab'salom, Call now Hu'shai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise what he saith. ⁶ And when Hu'shai was come to Ab'salom, Ab'salom spake unto him, saying, Ahith'ophel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do *after* his saying? if not, speak thou. ⁷ And Hu'shai said unto Ab'salom, The counsel that Ahith'ophel hath given is not good at this time. ⁸ For, said Hu'shai, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they *be* mighty men, and they *be* chafed in their minds, as a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father is a man of war, and will not lodge with the people. ⁹ Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some *other* place: and it will come to pass, when some of them be overthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Ab'salom. ¹⁰ And he also *that* is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and *they* which *be* with him *are* valiant men. ¹¹ Therefore I counsel that all Israel be generally gathered unto thee, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, as the sand that is by the sea for multitude; and that thou go to battle in thine own person. ¹² So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him and of all the men that *are* with him there shall not be left so much as one. ¹³ Moreover if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there. ¹⁴ And Ab'salom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hu'shai the Archite is better than the counsel of Ahith'ophel. For the LORD had appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ahith'ophel, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Ab'salom.

¹⁵ Then said Hu'shai unto Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus did Ahith'ophel counsel Ab'salom and the

elders of Israel; and thus and thus have I counseled. ¹⁶ Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, Lodge not this night in the plains of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that *are* with him. ¹⁷ Now Jonathan and Ahim'a-az stayed by En-ro'gel; for they might not be seen to come into the city: and a wench went and told them; and they went and told king David. ¹⁸ Nevertheless, a lad saw them, and told Ab'salom: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house in Bahu'rim, which had a well in his court; whither they went down. ¹⁹ And the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known. ²⁰ And when Ab'salom's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where is Ahim'a-az and Jonathan? And the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not find *them*, they returned to Jerusalem.

²¹ And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king David, and said unto David, Arise, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Ahith'ophel counseled against you. ²² Then David arose, and all the people that *were* with him, and they passed over Jordan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.

²³ And when Ahith'ophel saw that his counsel was not followed, he saddled *his* ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to his city, and put his household in order, and hanged himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

²⁴ Then David came to Mahana'im. And Ab'salom passed over Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with him. ²⁵ And Ab'salom made Ama'sa captain of the host instead of Jo'ab: which Ama'sa was a man's son, whose name was Ithra an Israelite, that went in to Ab'igail the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zeru-i'ah Jo'ab's mother. ²⁶ So Israel and Ab'salom pitched in the land of Gil'e-ad.

²⁷ And it came to pass, when David was come to Mahana'im, that Shobi the son of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the son of Am-mi-el of Lo-de'bar, and Barzil'lai the Gil'e-adite of Ro'gelim, ²⁸ brought beds, and basins, and earthen vessels, and wheat,

and barley, and flour, and parched *corn*, and beans, and lentils, and parched *pulse*,²⁹ and honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and for the people that *were* with him, to eat: for they said, The people *is* hungry, and weary, and thirsty, in the wilderness.

The Death of Absalom

18 And David numbered the people that *were* with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them.² And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Jo'ab, and a third part under the hand of Ab'ishai the son of Zeru-i'ah, Jo'ab's brother, and a third part under the hand of It'tai the Gittite. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also.³ But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not care for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us; but now *thou art* worth ten thousand of us: therefore now *it is* better that thou succor us out of the city.⁴ And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.⁵ And the king commanded Jo'ab and Ab'ishai and It'tai, saying, Deal gently for my sake with the young man, *even* with Ab'salom. And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Ab'salom.

⁶ So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle was in the wood of E'phra-im; ⁷ where the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David, and there was there a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand *men*.⁸ For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.

⁹ And Ab'salom met the servants of David. And Ab'salom rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule that *was* under him went away.¹⁰ And a certain man saw *it*, and told Jo'ab, and said, Behold, I saw Ab'salom hanged in an oak.¹¹ And Jo'ab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest *him*, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten *shekels* of silver, and a girdle.¹² And the man said unto Jo'ab,

Though I should receive a thousand *shekels* of silver in mine hand, *yet* would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for in our hearing the king charged thee and Ab'ishai and It'tai, saying, Beware that none *touch* the young man Ab'salom.¹³ Otherwise I should have wrought falsehood against mine own life: for there is no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself wouldest have set thyself against *me*.¹⁴ Then said Jo'ab, I may not tarry thus with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Ab'salom, while he *was* yet alive in the midst of the oak.¹⁵ And ten young men that bare Jo'ab's armor compassed about and smote Ab'salom, and slew him.

¹⁶ And Jo'ab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after¹⁶ Israel: for Jo'ab held back the people.¹⁷ And they took Ab'salom, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Israel fled every one to his tent.¹⁸ Now Ab'salom in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which *is* in the king's dale: for he said, I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this day, Ab'salom's place.

¹⁹ Then said Ahim'a-az the son of Zadok, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that the LORD hath avenged him of his enemies.²⁰ And Jo'ab said unto him, Thou shalt not bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead.²¹ Then said Jo'ab to Cush, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cush bowed himself unto Jo'ab, and ran.²² Then said Ahim'a-az the son of Zadok yet again to Jo'ab, But howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cush. And Jo'ab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings ready? ²³ But howsoever, *said he*, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahim'a-az ran by the way of the plain, and overran Cush.

²⁴ And David sat between the two gates: and the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold a man running alone.²⁵ And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he *be* alone, *there is* tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew

near. ²⁶ And the watchman saw another man running; and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold *another* man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings. ²⁷ And the watchman said, Methinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of Ahim'a-az the son of Zadok. And the king said, He *is* a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

²⁸ And Ahim'a-az called, and said unto the king, All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed *be* the LORD thy God, which hath delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king. ²⁹ And the king said, Is the young man Ab'salom safe? And Ahim'a-az answered, When Jo'ab sent the king's servant, and *me* thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what *it was*. ³⁰ And the king said *unto him*, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.

³¹ And, behold, Cushie came; and Cushie said, Tidings, my lord the king: for the LORD hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee. ³² And the king said unto Cushie, *Is* the young man Ab'salom safe? And Cushie answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do *thee* hurt, be as *that* young man *is*. ³³ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, O my son Ab'salom! my son, my son Ab'salom! would God I had died for thee, O Ab'salom, my son, my son!

David Returns to Jerusalem

19 And it was told Jo'ab, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Ab'salom. ² And the victory that day was *turned* into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that day how the king was grieved for his son. ³ And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle. ⁴ But the king covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, O my son Ab'salom! O Ab'salom, my son, my son! ⁵ And Jo'ab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy con-

cubines; ⁶ in that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends. For thou hast declared this day, that thou regardest neither princes nor servants: for this day I perceive, that if Ab'salom had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well. ⁷ Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak comfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry one with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that befell thee from thy youth until now. ⁸ Then the king arose, and sat in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before the king: for Israel had fled every man to his tent.

⁹ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The king saved us out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines; and now he is fled out of the land for Ab'salom. ¹⁰ And Ab'salom, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why speak ye not a word of bringing the king back?

¹¹ And king David sent to Zadok and to Abi'athar the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, *even* to his house. ¹² Ye are my brethren, ye are my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king? ¹³ And say ye to Ama'sa, *Art* thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually in the room of Jo'ab. ¹⁴ And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, even as *the heart* of one man; so that they sent *this word* unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants. ¹⁵ So the king returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over Jordan.

¹⁶ And Shim'e-i^a the son of Gera, a Benjamite, which *was* of Bahu'rim, hasted and came down with the men of Judah to meet king David. ¹⁷ And *there were* a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and Ziba the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jordan before the king. ¹⁸ And there went over a ferryboat to carry over the king's household, and to do what he thought good.

^a 19:16 2 Sam. 16:5-13.

And Shim'e-i the son of Gera fell down before the king, as he was come over Jordan; ¹⁹ and said unto the king, Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember that which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should take it to his heart. ²⁰ For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come the first this day of all the house of Joseph to go down to meet my lord the king. ²¹ But Ab'ishai the son of Zeru-i'ah answered and said, Shall not Shim'e-i be put to death for this, because he cursed the LORD's anointed? ²² And David said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeru-i'ah, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? shall there any man be put to death this day in Israel? for do not I know that I *am* this day king over Israel? ²³ Therefore the king said unto Shim'e-i, Thou shalt not die. And the king sware unto him.

²⁴ And Mephib'osheth^a the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came *again* in peace. ²⁵ And it came to pass, when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king said unto him, Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mephib'osheth? ²⁶ And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because thy servant *is* lame. ²⁷ And he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord the king *is* as an angel of God: do therefore *what is* good in thine eyes. ²⁸ For all *of* my father's house were but dead men before my lord the king: yet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine own table. What right therefore have I yet to cry any more unto the king? ²⁹ And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have said, Thou and Ziba divide the land. ³⁰ And Mephib'osheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.

³¹ And Barzil'lai^b the Gil'e-adite came down from Ro'gelim, and went over Jordan with the king, to conduct him over Jordan. ³² Now Barzil'lai was a very aged

man, *even* fourscore years old: and he had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mahana'im; for he *was* a very great man. ³³ And the king said unto Barzil'lai, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Jerusalem. ³⁴ And Barzil'lai said unto the king, How long have I to live, that I should go up with the king unto Jerusalem? ³⁵ I *am* this day fourscore years old; *and* can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king? ³⁶ Thy servant will go a little way over Jordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward? ³⁷ Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, *and be buried* by the grave of my father and of my mother. But behold thy servant Chimham; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee. ³⁸ And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, *that* will I do for thee. ³⁹ And all the people went over Jordan. And when the king was come over, the king kissed Barzil'lai, and blessed him; and he returned unto his own place. ⁴⁰ Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: and all the people of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel.

⁴¹ And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and have brought the king, and his household, and all David's men with him, over Jordan? ⁴² And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, Because the king *is* near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king's *cost*? or hath he given us any gift? ⁴³ And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have ten parts in the king, and we have also more *right* in David than ye: why then did ye despise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? And the words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.

^a 19:24 2 Sam. 9:1-13; 16:1-4. ^b 19:31 2 Sam. 17:27-29.

The Revolt of Sheba

20 And there happened to be there a man of Be'li-al, whose name was Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjamite: and he blew a trumpet, and said, We have no part in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: every man to his tents, O Israel.^a **2** So every man of Israel went up from after David, and followed Sheba the son of Bichri: but the men of Judah clave unto their king, from Jordan even to Jerusalem.

3 And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took the ten women his concubines,^b whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were shut up unto the day of their death, living in widowhood.

4 Then said the king to Ama'sa, Assemble me the men of Judah within three days, and be thou here present. **5** So Ama'sa went to assemble *the men of* Judah: but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him. **6** And David said to Ab'ishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us more harm than *did* Ab'salom: take thou thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and escape us. **7** And there went out after him Jo'ab's men, and the Cher'ethites, and the Pel'ethites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri. **8** When they *were* at the great stone which *is* in Gibeon, Ama'sa went before them. And Jo'ab's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle *with* a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof; and as he went forth it fell out. **9** And Jo'ab said to Ama'sa, *Art* thou in health, my brother? And Jo'ab took Ama'sa by the beard with the right hand to kiss him. **10** But Ama'sa took no heed of the sword that *was* in Jo'ab's hand: so he smote him therewith in the fifth *rib*, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and struck him not again; and he died.

So Jo'ab and Ab'ishai his brother pursued after Sheba the son of Bichri. **11** And one of Jo'ab's men stood by him, and said, He that favoereth Jo'ab, and he that *is* for David, *let him go* after Jo'ab. **12** And Ama'sa wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he re-

moved Ama'sa out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still. **13** When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Jo'ab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.

14 And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto Abel, and to Beth-ma'achah, and all the Berites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him. **15** And they came and besieged him in Abel of Beth-ma'achah, and they cast up a bank against the city, and it stood in the trench: and all the people that *were* with Jo'ab battered the wall, to throw it down. **16** Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Jo'ab, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee. **17** And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, *Art* thou Jo'ab? And he answered, *I am he*. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear. **18** Then she spake, saying, They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask *counsel* at Abel: and so they ended *the matter*. **19** *I am one of them that are peaceable and faithful in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a city and a mother in Israel: why wilt thou swallow up the inheritance of the LORD?* **20** And Jo'ab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy. **21** The matter *is* not so: but a man of mount E'phra-im, Sheba the son of Bichri by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, *even* against David: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Jo'ab, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall. **22** Then the woman went unto all the people in her wisdom: and they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and cast *it* out to Jo'ab. And he blew a trumpet, and they retired from the city, every man to his tent. And Jo'ab returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

David's Officers

(2 Sam. 8:15-18; 1 Chr. 18:14-17)

23 Now Jo'ab *was* over all the host of Israel: and Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada *was* over the Cher'ethites and over the Pel'ethites: **24** and Ado'ram *was* over the tribute: and Jehosh'aphat the son of Ahi'lud *was* recorder: **25** and Sheva *was* scribe: and Zadok and Abi'athar *were* the

^a 20:1 1 Kgs. 12:16; 2 Chr. 10:16. ^b 20:3 2 Sam. 16:22.

priests: ²⁶ and Ira also the Ja'irite was a chief ruler about David.

The Avenging of the Gibeonites

21 Then there was a famine in the days of David three years, year after year; and David inquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, *It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Gib'e-onites.* ² And the king called the Gib'e-onites, and said unto them; (now the Gib'e-onites were not of the children of Israel, but of the remnant of the Amorites; and the children of Israel had sworn unto them:^a and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Israel and Judah:) ³ wherefore David said unto the Gib'e-onites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless the inheritance of the LORD? ⁴ And the Gib'e-onites said unto him, We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, *that* will I do for you. ⁵ And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that devised against us *that* we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts of Israel, ⁶ let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD in Gib'e-ah of Saul, *whom* the LORD did choose. And the king said, I will give *them*.

⁷ But the king spared Mephib'osheth, the son of Jonathan the son of Saul, because of the LORD's oath that *was* between them, between David and Jonathan the son of Saul.^b ⁸ But the king took the two sons of Rizpah the daughter of Ai'ah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armo'ni and Mephib'osheth; and the five sons of Michal^c the daughter of Saul, whom she brought up for A'dri-el the son of Barzill'ai the Meho'lathite: ⁹ and he delivered them into the hands of the Gib'e-onites, and they hanged them in the hill before the LORD: and they fell *all* seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first *days*, in the beginning of barley harvest.

¹⁰ And Rizpah the daughter of Ai'ah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the

beasts of the field by night. ¹¹ And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Ai'ah, the concubine of Saul, had done. ¹² And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of Ja'besh-gil'e-ad, which had stolen them from the street of Beth-shan, where the Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in Gilbo'a:^d ¹³ and he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged. ¹⁴ And the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they in the country of Benjamin in Zelah, in the sepulchre of Kish his father: and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that God was entreated for the land.

Abishai Rescues David from the Giant

¹⁵ Moreover the Philistines had yet war again with Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Philistines: and David waxed faint. ¹⁶ And Ish'bi-be'nob, which *was* of the sons of the giant, the weight of whose spear *weighed* three hundred *shekels* of brass in weight, he being girded with a new *sword*, thought to have slain David. ¹⁷ But Ab'ishai the son of Zeru-i'ah succored him, and smote the Philistine, and killed him. Then the men of David sware unto him, saying, Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not the light of Israel.

The Giants Slain by David's Men

(1 Chr. 20:4-8)

¹⁸ And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philistines at Gob: then Sib'bechai the Hu'shathite slew Saph, which *was* of the sons of the giant. ¹⁹ And there was again a battle in Gob with the Philistines, where Elha'nan the son of Ja'are-o'regim, a Beth'lehemite, slew *the brother of* Goli'ath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear *was* like a weaver's beam. ²⁰ And there was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of *great* stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to the giant. ²¹ And when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shim'e-ah the brother of David slew him. ²² These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by

^a 21:2 Josh. 9:3-15. ^b 21:7 1 Sam. 20:15-17; 2 Sam. 9:1-7. ^c 21:8 1 Sam. 18:19.

^d 21:12 1 Sam. 31:8-13.

the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

David's Song of Deliverance

(Ps. 18: Title, 1-50)

22 And David spake unto the LORD the words of this song, in the day *that* the LORD had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul: ² and he said,

The LORD *is* my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer;

³ the God of my rock; in him will I trust:

he is my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence.

⁴ I will call on the LORD, *who is* worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

⁵ When the waves of death compassed me, the floods of ungodly men made me afraid;

⁶ the sorrows of hell* compassed me about; the snares of death prevented me.

⁷ In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and he did hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry *did enter* into his ears.

⁸ Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.

⁹ There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

¹⁰ He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness *was* under his feet.

¹¹ And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: and he was seen upon the wings of the wind.

¹² And he made darkness pavilions round about him, dark waters, *and* thick clouds of the skies.

¹³ Through the brightness before him were coals of fire kindled.

¹⁴ The LORD thundered from heaven, and the Most High uttered his voice.

¹⁵ And he sent out arrows, and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.

¹⁶ And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the rebuking of the LORD, at the blast of the breath of his nostrils.

¹⁷ He sent from above, he took me; he drew me out of many waters:

¹⁸ he delivered me from my strong enemy, *and* from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

¹⁹ They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

²⁰ He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he delighted in me.

²¹ The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

²² For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

²³ For all his judgments *were* before me: and *as for* his statutes, I did not depart from them.

²⁴ I was also upright before him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.

²⁵ Therefore the LORD hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in his eyesight.

²⁶ With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful, *and* with the upright man thou wilt show thyself upright.

²⁷ With the pure thou wilt show thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt show thyself unsavory.

²⁸ And the afflicted people thou wilt save: but thine eyes *are* upon the haughty, *that* thou mayest bring *them* down.

²⁹ For thou *art* my lamp, O LORD: and the LORD will lighten my darkness.

³⁰ For by thee I have run through a troop:

by my God have I leaped over a wall.
 31 *As for God, his way is perfect;*
 the word of the LORD is tried:
 he is a buckler to all them that trust
 in him.

32 For who *is* God, save the LORD?
 and who *is* a rock, save our God?

33 God *is* my strength *and* power;
 and he maketh my way perfect.

34 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet;^a
 and setteth me upon my high places.

35 He teacheth my hands to war;
 so that a bow of steel is broken by
 mine arms.

36 Thou hast also given me the shield
 of thy salvation:
 and thy gentleness hath made me
 great.

37 Thou hast enlarged my steps under
 me;
 so that my feet did not slip.

38 I have pursued mine enemies, and
 destroyed them;
 and turned not again until I had con-
 sumed them.

39 And I have consumed them, and
 wounded them, that they could
 not arise:
 yea, they are fallen under my feet.

40 For thou hast girded me with strength
 to battle:
 them that rose up against me hast
 thou subdued under me.

41 Thou hast also given me the necks of
 mine enemies,
 that I might destroy them that hate
 me.

42 They looked, but *there was* none to
 save;
even unto the LORD, but he answered
 them not.

43 Then did I beat them as small as the
 dust of the earth:
 I did stamp them as the mire of the
 street, *and* did spread them abroad.

44 Thou also hast delivered me from the
 strivings of my people,
 thou hast kept me *to be* head of the
 heathen:
 a people *which* I knew not shall serve
 me.

45 Strangers shall submit themselves
 unto me:
 as soon as they hear, they shall be
 obedient unto me.

46 Strangers shall fade away,

and they shall be afraid out of their
 close places.

47 The LORD liveth; and blessed *be* my
 rock;
 and exalted be the God of the rock of
 my salvation.

48 It *is* God that avengeth me,
 and that bringeth down the people
 under me,

49 and that bringeth me forth from
 mine enemies:

thou also hast lifted me up on high
 above them that rose up against
 me:

thou hast delivered me from the
 violent man.

50 Therefore I will give thanks unto
 thee, O LORD, among the heathen,
 and I will sing praises unto thy name.^b

51 *He is* the tower of salvation for his
 king:

and sheweth mercy to his anointed,
 unto David, and to his seed for
 evermore.

The Last Words of David

23 Now these *be* the last words of
 David.

David the son of Jesse said,
 and the man *who was* raised up on
 high,
 the anointed of the God of Jacob,
 and the sweet psalmist of Israel, said,

2 The Spirit of the LORD spake by me,
 and his word *was* in my tongue.

3 The God of Israel said,
 the Rock of Israel spake to me,
 He that ruleth over men *must be* just,
 ruling in the fear of God.

4 And *he shall be* as the light of the
 morning, *when* the sun riseth,
even a morning without clouds;
 as the tender grass *springing* out of
 the earth
 by clear shining after rain.

5 Although my house *be* not so with
 God;
 yet he hath made with me an ever-
 lasting covenant,
 ordered in all *things*, and sure:
 for *this is* all my salvation, and all
 my desire,
 although he make *it* not to grow.

6 But *the sons* of Be'li-al *shall be* all of
 them as thorns thrust away,

because they cannot be taken with hands:

⁷ but the man *that* shall touch them must be fenced with iron and the staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the *same* place.

David's Mighty Men

(1 Chr. 11:10-47)

⁸ These *be* the names of the mighty men whom David had: The Tach'monite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same was Ad'ino the Eznite: *he lifted up his spear* against eight hundred, whom he slew at one time.

⁹ And after him *was* Ele-a'zar the son of Dodo the Aho'hite, *one* of the three mighty men with David, when they defied the Philistines *that* were there gathered together to battle, and the men of Israel were gone away: ¹⁰ he arose, and smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the LORD wrought a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.

¹¹ And after him *was* Shammah the son of Agee the Ha'rarite. And the Philistines were gathered together into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of lentils: and the people fled from the Philistines. ¹² But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Philistines: and the LORD wrought a great victory.

¹³ And three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest time unto the cave of Adul'lam: and the troop of the Philistines pitched in the valley of Reph'a-im. ¹⁴ And David *was* then in a hold, and the garrison of the Philistines *was* then in Bethlehem. ¹⁵ And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Bethlehem, which *is* by the gate! ¹⁶ And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Bethlehem, that *was* by the gate, and took *it*, and brought *it* to David: nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the LORD. ¹⁷ And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: *is not this* the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.

¹⁸ And Ab'ishai, the brother of Jo'ab, the son of Zeru-i'ah, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against

three hundred, *and* slew *them*, and had the name among three. ¹⁹ Was he not most honorable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the *first* three.

²⁰ And Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada, the son of a valiant man, of Kab'zeel, who had done many acts, he slew two lionlike men of Moab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow. ²¹ And he slew an Egyptian, a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear. ²² These *things* did Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada, and had the name among three mighty men. ²³ He was more honorable than the thirty, but he attained not to the *first* three. And David set him over his guard.

²⁴ As'ahel the brother of Jo'ab *was* one of the thirty; Elha'nán the son of Dodo of Bethlehem, ²⁵ Shammah the Ha'rodite, Eli'ka the Ha'rodite, ²⁶ Helez the Paltite, Ira the son of Ikkeš the Teko'ite, ²⁷ Abi-e'zer the Anetho'thite, Mebun'nai the Hu'shathite, ²⁸ Zalmon the Aho'hite, Ma'harai the Netoph'athite, ²⁹ Heleb the son of Ba'anah, a Netoph'athite, It'tai the son of Ri'bai out of Gib'e-ah of the children of Benjamin, ³⁰ Benai'ah the Pira'thonite, Hid'dai of the brooks of Ga'ash, ³¹ Ab'i-al'bon the Ar'bathite, Azma'veth the Bar'humite, ³² Eli'ahba the Sha-al'bonite, of the sons of Jashen, Jonathan, ³³ Shammah the Ha'rarite, Ahi'am the son of Sharar the Ha'rarite, ³⁴ Eliph'elet the son of Ahas'bai, the son of the Mach'athite, Eli'am the son of Ahith'ophel the Gi'lonite, ³⁵ Hez'rai the Car'melite, Pa'arai the Arbite, ³⁶ Igal the son of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite, ³⁷ Zelek the Ammonite, Na'hari the Beer'othite, armor-bearer to Jo'ab the son of Zeru-i'ah, ³⁸ Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite, ³⁹ Uri'ah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.

David Numbers Israel and Judah

(1 Chr. 21:1-27)

24 And again the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he moved David against them to say, Go, number Israel and Judah. ² For the king said to Jo'ab the captain of the host, which *was* with him, Go now through all the tribes of Israel, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that I may know the number of the peo-

ple. ³ And Jo'ab said unto the king, Now the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, a hundredfold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see *it*: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing? ⁴ Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Jo'ab, and against the captains of the host. And Jo'ab and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel. ⁵ And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in Aro'er, on the right side of the city that *lieth* in the midst of the river of Gad, and toward Jazer: ⁶ then they came to Gil'e-ad, and to the land of Tahtim-hod'shi; and they came to Dan-ja'an, and about to Zidon, ⁷ and came to the stronghold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the Hivites, and of the Canaanites; and they went out to the south of Judah, *even* to Beer-sheba. ⁸ So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days. ⁹ And Jo'ab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: and there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men of Judah *were* five hundred thousand men.

¹⁰ And David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the LORD, I have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech thee, O LORD, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly. ¹¹ For when David was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet Gad, David's seer, saying, ¹² Go and say unto David, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three *things*; choose thee one of them, that I may do *it* unto thee. ¹³ So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three days' pestilence in thy land? now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me. ¹⁴ And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD; for his mercies *are* great: and let me not fall into the hand of man.

¹⁵ So the LORD sent a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dan even to Beer-sheba seventy thousand men. ¹⁶ And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the LORD repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the threshingplace of Arau'nah the Jeb'usite. ¹⁷ And David spake unto the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

¹⁸ And Gad came that day to David, and said unto him, Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor of Arau'nah the Jeb'usite. ¹⁹ And David, according to the saying of Gad, went up as the LORD commanded. ²⁰ And Arau'nah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on toward him: and Arau'nah went out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground. ²¹ And Arau'nah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant? And David said, To buy the threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD, that the plague may be stayed from the people. ²² And Arau'nah said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what *seemeth* good unto him: behold, *here be* oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments and *other* instruments of the oxen for wood. ²³ All these *things* did Arau'nah, *as* a king, give unto the king. And Arau'nah said unto the king, The LORD thy God accept thee. ²⁴ And the king said unto Arau'nah, Nay; but I will surely *buy it* of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So David bought the threshingfloor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver. ²⁵ And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. So the LORD was entreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Israel.

BOOK OF THE KINGS

COMMONLY CALLED, THE THIRD BOOK OF THE KINGS

Abishag Ministers to David

1 Now king David was old *and* stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat. ² Wherefore his servants said unto him, Let there be sought for my lord the king a young virgin: and let her stand before the king, and let her cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat. ³ So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found Ab'ishag a Shu'nammite, and brought her to the king. ⁴ And the damsel was very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered to him: but the king knew her not.

Adonijah Usurps the Throne

⁵ Then Adoni'jah^a the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will be king: and he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him. ⁶ And his father had not displeased him at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also was a very goodly man; and *his mother* bare him after Ab'salom. ⁷ And he conferred with Jo'ab the son of Zeru-i'ah, and with Abi'athar the priest: and they following Adoni'jah helped *him*. ⁸ But Zadok the priest, and Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada, and Nathan the prophet, and Shim'e-i, and Re'i, and the mighty men which *belonged* to David, were not with Adoni'jah.

⁹ And Adoni'jah slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zo'heleth, which *is* by En-ro'gel, and called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Judah the king's servants: ¹⁰ but Nathan the prophet, and Benai'ah, and the mighty men, and Solomon his brother, he called not.

¹¹ Wherefore Nathan spake unto Bath-she'ba the mother of Solomon,^b saying, Hast thou not heard that Adoni'jah the son of Haggith doth reign, and David our

lord knoweth *it* not? ¹² Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Solomon. ¹³ Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then doth Adoni'jah reign? ¹⁴ Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and confirm thy words.

¹⁵ And Bath-she'ba went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Ab'ishag the Shu'nammite ministered unto the king. ¹⁶ And Bath-she'ba bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, What wouldest thou? ¹⁷ And she said unto him, My lord, thou swarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, *saying*, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne. ¹⁸ And now, behold, Adoni'jah reigneth; and now, my lord the king, thou knowest *it* not: ¹⁹ and he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Abi'athar the priest, and Jo'ab the captain of the host: but Solomon thy servant hath he not called. ²⁰ And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel *are* upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him. ²¹ Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted offenders.*

²² And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet also came in. ²³ And they told the king, saying, Behold Nathan the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground. ²⁴ And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adoni'jah

^a 1:5 2 Sam. 3:4. ^b 1:11 2 Sam. 12:24.

shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? ²⁵ For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Abi'athar the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, God save king Adoni'jah. ²⁶ But me, *even* me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada, and thy servant Solomon, hath he not called. ²⁷ Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not showed *it* unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?

Solomon Made King

²⁸ Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-she'ba. And she came into the king's presence, and stood before the king. ²⁹ And the king sware, and said, *As* the LORD liveth, that hath redeemed my soul out of all distress, ³⁰ even as I sware unto thee by the LORD God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day. ³¹ Then Bath-she'ba bowed with *her* face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, Let my lord king David live for ever.

³² And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada. And they came before the king. ³³ The king also said unto them, Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon mine own mule, and bring him down to Gihon: ³⁴ and let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet anoint him there king over Israel; and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Solomon. ³⁵ Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and over Judah. ³⁶ And Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada answered the king, and said, Amen: the LORD God of my lord the king say so *too*. ³⁷ As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solomon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David.

³⁸ So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada, and the Cher'ethites, and the Pel'ethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to Gihon. ³⁹ And Zadok

the priest took a horn of oil out of the tabernacle, and anointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet; and all the people said, God save king Solomon. ⁴⁰ And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

⁴¹ And Adoni'jah and all the guests that *were* with him heard *it* as they had made an end of eating. And when Jo'ab heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore *is this* noise of the city being in an uproar? ⁴² And while he yet spake, behold, Jonathan the son of Abi'athar the priest came: and Adoni'jah said unto him, Come in; for thou *art* a valiant man, and bringest good tidings. ⁴³ And Jonathan answered and said to Adoni'jah, Verily our lord king David hath made Solomon king. ⁴⁴ And the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada, and the Cher'ethites, and the Pel'ethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule: ⁴⁵ and Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This *is* the noise that ye have heard. ⁴⁶ And also Solomon sitteth on the throne of the kingdom. ⁴⁷ And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David, saying, God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne. And the king bowed himself upon the bed. ⁴⁸ And also thus said the king, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which hath given *one* to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing *it*.

⁴⁹ And all the guests that *were* with Adoni'jah were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way. ⁵⁰ And Adoni'jah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on the horns of the altar. ⁵¹ And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adoni'jah feareth king Solomon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me today that he will not slay his servant with the sword. ⁵² And Solomon said, If he will show himself a worthy man, there shall not a hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die. ⁵³ So king Solomon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king

Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, Go to thine house.

David's Charge to Solomon

2 Now the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying, ² I go the way of all the earth: be thou strong therefore, and show thyself a man; ³ and keep the charge of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself: ⁴ that the LORD may continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take heed to their way, to walk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, there shall not fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel.

⁵ Moreover thou knowest also what Jo'ab the son of Zeru-i'ah did to me, and what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, unto Abner^a the son of Ner, and unto Ama'sa^b the son of Jether, whom he slew, and shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that *was* about his loins, and in his shoes that *were* on his feet. ⁶ Do therefore according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to the grave in peace. ⁷ But show kindness unto the sons of Barzil'lai the Gil'e-adite,^c and let them be of those that eat at thy table: for so they came to me when I fled because of Ab'salom thy brother. ⁸ And, behold, *thou hast* with thee Shim'e-i the son of Gera, a Benjaminite of Bahu'rim, which cursed me with a grievous curse in the day when I went to Mahana'im:^d but he came down to meet me at Jordan, and I sware to him by the LORD, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.^e ⁹ Now therefore hold him not guiltless: for thou art a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head bring thou down to the grave with blood.

The Death of David

(1 Chr. 29:26-30)

¹⁰ So David slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David. ¹¹ And the days that David reigned over Israel *were* forty years: seven years reigned he in

Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.^f ¹² Then sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father;^g and his kingdom was established greatly.

Solomon Establishes His Kingdom

¹³ And Adoni'jah the son of Haggith came to Bath-she'ba the mother of Solomon. And she said, Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably. ¹⁴ He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on. ¹⁵ And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was mine, and *that* all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: for it was his from the LORD. ¹⁶ And now I ask one petition of thee, deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on. ¹⁷ And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me Ab'ishag the Shu'nammite to wife. ¹⁸ And Bath-she'ba said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the king.

¹⁹ Bath-she'ba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adoni'jah. And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; and she sat on his right hand. ²⁰ Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; *I pray thee*, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother; for I will not say thee nay. ²¹ And she said, Let Ab'ishag the Shu'nammite be given to Adoni'jah thy brother to wife. ²² And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Ab'ishag the Shu'nammite for Adoni'jah? ask for him the kingdom also; for he *is* mine elder brother; even for him, and for Abi'athar the priest, and for Jo'ab the son of Zeru-i'ah. ²³ Then king Solomon sware by the LORD, saying, God do so to me, and more also, if Adoni'jah have not spoken this word against his own life. ²⁴ Now therefore, *as* the LORD liveth, which hath established me, and set me on the throne of David my father, and who hath made me a house, as he promised, Adoni'jah shall be put to death this day. ²⁵ And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada; and he fell upon him that he died.

²⁶ And unto Abi'athar the priest said

^a 2:5 2 Sam. 3:27. ^b 2 Sam. 20:10. ^c 2:7 2 Sam. 17:27-29. ^d 2:8 2 Sam. 16:5-13.

^e 2 Sam. 19:16-23. ^f 2:11 2 Sam. 5:4-5; 1 Chr. 3:4. ^g 2:12 1 Chr. 29:23.

the king, Get thee to An'athoth, unto thine own fields; for thou *art* worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, because thou barest the ark of the Lord GOD before David my father,^a and because thou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.^b ²⁷ So Solomon thrust out Abi'athar from being priest unto the LORD; that he might fulfil the word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh.^c

²⁸ Then tidings came to Jo'ab: for Jo'ab had turned after Adoni'jah, though he turned not after Ab'salom. And Jo'ab fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and caught hold on the horns of the altar. ²⁹ And it was told king Solomon that Jo'ab was fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD; and, behold, *he is* by the altar. Then Solomon sent Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada, saying, Go, fall upon him. ³⁰ And Benai'ah came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Benai'ah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Jo'ab, and thus he answered me. ³¹ And the king said unto him, Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; that thou mayest take away the innocent blood, which Jo'ab shed, from me, and from the house of my father. ³² And the LORD shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father David not knowing *thereof, to wit*, Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and Ama'sa the son of Jether, captain of the host of Judah. ³³ Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Jo'ab, and upon the head of his seed for ever: but upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the LORD. ³⁴ So Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness. ³⁵ And the king put Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada in his room over the host: and Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of Abi'athar.

³⁶ And the king sent and called for Shim'e-i, and said unto him, Build thee a house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither. ³⁷ For it shall be, *that* on the day thou goest out, and passest over the brook Kidron, thou

shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die: thy blood shall be upon thine own head. ³⁸ And Shim'e-i said unto the king, The saying is good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shim'e-i dwelt in Jerusalem many days.

³⁹ And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shim'e-i ran away unto Achish son of Ma'achah king of Gath. And they told Shim'e-i, saying, Behold, thy servants *be* in Gath. ⁴⁰ And Shim'e-i arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to Achish to seek his servants: and Shim'e-i went, and brought his servants from Gath. ⁴¹ And it was told Solomon that Shim'e-i had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again. ⁴² And the king sent and called for Shim'e-i, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The word *that* I have heard *is* good. ⁴³ Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with? ⁴⁴ The king said moreover to Shim'e-i, Thou knowest all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father; therefore the LORD shall return thy wickedness upon thine own head: ⁴⁵ and king Solomon *shall be* blessed, and the throne of David shall be established before the LORD for ever. ⁴⁶ So the king commanded Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died.

And the kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon.

Solomon Marries Pharaoh's Daughter

3 And Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into the city of David, until he had made an end of building his own house, and the house of the LORD, and the wall of Jerusalem round about. ² Only the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the LORD, until those days.

Solomon's Prayer for Wisdom

(2 Chr. 1:1-13)

3 And Solomon loved the LORD, walk-

^a 2:26 ² Sam. 15:24. ^b 1 Sam. 22:20-23. ^c 2:27 ¹ Sam. 2:27-36.

ing in the statutes of David his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places. ⁴ And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that was the great high place: a thousand burnt offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar. ⁵ In Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon in a dream by night: and God said, Ask what I shall give thee. ⁶ And Solomon said, Thou hast showed unto thy servant David my father great mercy, according as he walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that thou hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as *it is* this day. ⁷ And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father: and I *am but* a little child: I know not *how* to go out or come in. ⁸ And thy servant *is* in the midst of thy people which thou hast chosen, a great people, that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude. ⁹ Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, that I may discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people?

¹⁰ And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked this thing. ¹¹ And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding to discern judgment; ¹² behold, I have done according to thy word: lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee. ¹³ And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches, and honor: so that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days. ¹⁴ And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as thy father David did walk, then I will lengthen thy days.

¹⁵ And Solomon awoke; and, behold, *it was* a dream. And he came to Jerusalem, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and made a feast to all his servants.

Solomon's Wisdom and Prosperity

¹⁶ Then came there two women, *that were* harlots, unto the king, and stood before him. ¹⁷ And the one woman said,

O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house. ¹⁸ And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we *were* together; *there was* no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house. ¹⁹ And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it. ²⁰ And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom. ²¹ And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear. ²² And the other woman said, Nay; but the living *is* my son, and the dead *is* thy son. And this said, No; but the dead *is* thy son, and the living *is* my son. Thus they spake before the king.

²³ Then said the king, The one saith, This *is* my son that liveth, and thy son *is* the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son *is* the dead, and my son *is* the living. ²⁴ And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king. ²⁵ And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other. ²⁶ Then spake the woman whose the living child *was* unto the king, for her bowels yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, *but divide it*. ²⁷ Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she *is* the mother thereof. ²⁸ And all Israel heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that the wisdom of God *was* in him to do judgment.

4 So king Solomon was king over all Israel. ² And these *were* the princes which he had; Azari'ah the son of Zadok the priest, ³ Eliho'reph and Ahi'ah, the sons of Shisha, scribes; Jehosh'aphat the son of Ahi'lud, the recorder. ⁴ And Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada *was* over the host: and Zadok and Abi'athar *were* the priests: ⁵ and Azari'ah the son of Nathan *was* over the officers: and Zabud the son of Nathan *was* principal officer, *and* the king's friend: ⁶ and Ahi'shar *was* over the household: and Adoni'ram the son of Abda *was* over the tribute.

⁷ And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the

king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision.⁸ And these *are* their names: The son of Hur, in mount E'phra-im:⁹ the son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Sha-al'bim, and Beth-she'mesh, and E'lon-beth-ha'nan:¹⁰ the son of Hesed, in Aru'both; to him *pertained* Sochoh, and all the land of Hephher:¹¹ the son of Abin'adab, in all the region of Dor; which had Taphath the daughter of Solomon to wife:¹² Ba'ana the son of Ahi'lud; to him *pertained* Ta'anach and Megid'do, and all Beth-she'an, which *is* by Zarta'nah beneath Jezreel, from Beth-she'an to A'bel-meho'lah, *even unto the place that is beyond* Jok'ne-am:¹³ the son of Geber, in Ra'moth-gil'e-ad; to him *pertained* the towns of Ja'ir the son of Manas'seh, which *are* in Gil'e-ad; to him *also pertained* the region of Argob, which *is* in Bashan, threescore great cities with walls and brazen bars:¹⁴ Ahin'adab the son of Iddo *had* Mahana'im:¹⁵ Ahim'a-az *was* in Naph'tali; he also took Basmath the daughter of Solomon to wife:¹⁶ Ba'anah the son of Hu'shai *was* in Asher and in Aloth:¹⁷ Jehosh'aphat the son of Paru'ah, in Is'sachar:¹⁸ Shim'e-i the son of Elah, in Benjamin:¹⁹ Geber the son of Uri *was* in the country of Gil'e-ad, *in* the country of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and he *was* the only officer which *was* in the land.

20 Judah and Israel *were* many, as the sand which *is* by the sea in multitude, eating and drinking, and making merry.²¹ And Solomon reigned over all kingdoms from the river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt:^a they brought presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life.

22 And Solomon's provision for one day was thirty measures of fine flour, and threescore measures of meal,²³ ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and a hundred sheep, besides harts, and roebucks, and fallow deer, and fatted fowl.²⁴ For he had dominion over all the region on this side the river, from Tiphseh even to Azzah, over all the kings on this side the river: and he had peace on all sides round about him.²⁵ And Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every man under his vine and under his fig tree, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, all the days of Solomon.²⁶ And Solomon had forty thou-

sand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.^b ²⁷ And those officers provided victuals for king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomon's table, every man in his month: they lacked nothing.²⁸ Barley also and straw for the horses and dromedaries brought they unto the place where the officers were, every man according to his charge.

29 And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that *is* on the seashore.³⁰ And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the east country, and all the wisdom of Egypt.³¹ For he was wiser than all men; than Ethan the Ez'rahite,^c and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all nations round about.³² And he spake three thousand proverbs:^d and his songs^e were a thousand and five.³³ And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree that *is* in Lebanon even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.³⁴ And there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

Solomon's Agreement with King Hiram (2 Chr. 2:1-18)

5 And Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon; for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father: for Hiram was ever a lover of David.² And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying, ³ Thou knowest how that David my father could not build a house unto the name of the LORD his God, for the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet.⁴ But now the LORD my God hath given me rest on every side, *so that there is* neither adversary nor evil occurrent.⁵ And, behold, I purpose to build a house unto the name of the LORD my God, as the LORD spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build a house unto my name.^f ⁶ Now therefore command thou that they *hew* me cedar trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants according

^a 4:21 Gen. 15:18; 2 Chr. 9:26. ^b 4:26 1 Kgs. 10:26; 2 Chr. 1:14; 9:25. ^c 4:31 Ps. 89 Title.

^d 4:32 Prov. 1:1; 10:1; 25:1. ^e Song 1:1. ^f 5:5 2 Sam. 7:12-13; 1 Chr. 17:11-12.

to all that thou shalt appoint: for thou knowest that *there is* not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Sido'nians.

7 And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed *be* the LORD this day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people. 8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have considered the things which thou sentest to me for: *and* I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of fir. 9 My servants shall bring *them* down from Lebanon unto the sea; and I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive *them*: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, in giving food for my household. 10 So Hiram gave Solomon cedar trees and fir trees *according to* all his desire. 11 And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year. 12 And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom, as he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together.

13 And king Solomon raised a levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men. 14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, *and* two months at home: and Adoni'ram was over the levy. 15 And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains; 16 besides the chief of Solomon's officers which *were* over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work. 17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, *and* hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house. 18 And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew *them*, and the stonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

Solomon Builds the House of the LORD

(2 Chr. 3:1-14)

6 And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which

is the second month, that he began to build the house of the LORD. 2 And the house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits. 3 And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; *and* ten cubits was the breadth thereof before the house. 4 And for the house he made windows of narrow lights. 5 And against the wall of the house he built chambers round about, *against* the walls of the house round about, *both* of the temple and of the oracle: and he made chambers round about. 6 The nethermost chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for without *in the wall* of the house he made narrowed rests round about, that the beams should not be fastened in the walls of the house.

7 And the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor axe *nor* any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

8 The door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third. 9 So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house with beams and boards of cedar. 10 And *then* he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

11 And the word of the LORD came to Solomon, saying, 12 *Concerning* this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake unto David thy father: 13 and I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel.

14 So Solomon built the house, and finished it. 15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, both the floor of the house, and the walls of the ceiling: *and* he covered *them* on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with planks of fir. 16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: he even built *them* for it within, *even* for the oracle, *even* for the

most holy place.^a 17 And the house, that is, the temple before it, was forty cubits long. 18 And the cedar of the house within was carved with knops and open flowers: all was cedar; there was no stone seen. 19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the ark of the covenant of the LORD. 20 And the oracle in the forepart was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he overlaid it with pure gold; and so covered the altar which was of cedar. 21 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold. 22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also the whole altar that was by the oracle he overlaid with gold.^b

23 And within the oracle he made two cherubim of olive tree, each ten cubits high. 24 And five cubits was the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other were ten cubits. 25 And the other cherub was ten cubits: both the cherubim were of one measure and one size. 26 The height of the one cherub was ten cubits, and so was it of the other cherub. 27 And he set the cherubim within the inner house: and they stretched forth the wings of the cherubim, so that the wing of the one touched the one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house. 28 And he overlaid the cherubim with gold.^c

29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubim and palm trees and open flowers, within and without. 30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without.

31 And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive tree: the lintel and side posts were a fifth part of the wall. 32 The two doors also were of olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of cherubim and palm trees and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubim, and upon the palm trees.

33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, a fourth part of the wall. 34 And the two doors were of fir

tree: the two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding. 35 And he carved thereon cherubim and palm trees and open flowers: and covered them with gold fitted upon the carved work. 36 And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.

37 In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the month Zif: 38 and in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building it.

Solomon's Other Buildings

7 But Solomon was building his own house thirteen years, and he finished all his house.

2 He built also the house of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof was a hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars. 3 And it was covered with cedar above upon the beams, that lay on forty-five pillars, fifteen in a row. 4 And there were windows in three rows, and light was against light in three ranks. 5 And all the doors and posts were square, with the windows: and light was against light in three ranks.

6 And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch was before them: and the other pillars and the thick beam were before them.

7 Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, even the porch of judgment: and it was covered with cedar from one side of the floor to the other.

8 And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which was of the like work. Solomon made also a house for Pharaoh's daughter, whom he had taken to wife,^d like unto this porch.

9 All these were of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and so on the outside toward the great court. 10 And the foundation was of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.

11 And above were costly stones, after the measures of hewed stones, and cedars.

^a 6:16 Ex. 26:33-34. ^b 6:22 Ex. 30:1-3. ^c 6:23-28 Ex. 25:18-20. ^d 7:8 1 Kgs. 3:1.

¹² And the great court round about *was* with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the LORD, and for the porch of the house.

Solomon Employs Hiram of Tyre

(2 Chr. 2:13-14; 3:15-17)

¹³ And king Solomon sent and fetched Hiram out of Tyre. ¹⁴ He *was* a widow's son of the tribe of Naph'tali, and his father *was* a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and he *was* filled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work.

¹⁵ For he cast two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about. ¹⁶ And he made two chapters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapter *was* five cubits, and the height of the other chapter *was* five cubits: ¹⁷ and nets of checkerwork, and wreaths of chainwork, for the chapters which *were* upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapter, and seven for the other chapter. ¹⁸ And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapters that *were* upon the top, with pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapter. ¹⁹ And the chapters that *were* upon the top of the pillars *were* of lily work in the porch, four cubits. ²⁰ And the chapters upon the two pillars *had* pomegranates also above, over against the belly which *was* by the network: and the pomegranates *were* two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapter. ²¹ And he set up the pillars in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof Jachin:¹ and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof Boaz.² ²² And upon the top of the pillars *was* lily work: so *was* the work of the pillars finished.

The Furnishings for the Temple

(2 Chr. 4:1-5:1)

²³ And he made a molten sea, ten cubits from the one brim to the other: *it was* round all about, and his height *was* five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about. ²⁴ And under the brim of it round about *there were* knops

compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knops *were* cast in two rows, when it *was* cast. ²⁵ It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea *was set* above upon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward. ²⁶ And *it was* a handbreadth thick, and the brim thereof *was* wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained two thousand baths.

²⁷ And he made ten bases of brass; four cubits *was* the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it. ²⁸ And the work of the bases *was* on this manner: they had borders, and the borders *were* between the ledges: ²⁹ and on the borders that *were* between the ledges *were* lions, oxen, and cherubim: and upon the ledges *there was* a base above: and beneath the lions and oxen *were* certain additions made of thin work. ³⁰ And every base had four brazen wheels, and plates of brass: and the four corners thereof had undersetters: under the laver *were* undersetters molten, at the side of every addition. ³¹ And the mouth of it within the chapter and above *was* a cubit: but the mouth thereof *was* round after the work of the base, a cubit and a half: and also upon the mouth of it *were* gravings with their borders, foursquare, not round. ³² And under the borders *were* four wheels; and the axletrees of the wheels *were joined* to the base: and the height of a wheel *was* a cubit and half a cubit. ³³ And the work of the wheels *was* like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their naves, and their feloes, and their spokes, *were* all molten. ³⁴ And *there were* four undersetters to the four corners of one base: and the undersetters *were* of the very base itself. ³⁵ And in the top of the base *was there* a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base the ledges thereof and the borders thereof *were* of the same. ³⁶ For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved cherubim, lions, and palm trees, according to the proportion of every one, and additions round about. ³⁷ After this manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.

³⁸ Then made he ten layers of brass:^a

¹ 7:21 That is, He shall establish. ² That is, In it is strength.

^a 7:38 Ex. 30:17-21.

one laver contained forty baths: *and every laver was four cubits: and upon every one of the ten bases one laver.* ³⁹ And he put five bases on the right side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward, over against the south.

40 And Hiram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basins. So Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made king Solomon for the house of the LORD: ⁴¹ the two pillars, and the *two* bowls of the chapters that *were* on the top of the two pillars; and the two networks, to cover the two bowls of the chapters which *were* upon the top of the pillars; ⁴² and four hundred pomegranates for the two networks, *even* two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two bowls of the chapters that *were* upon the pillars; ⁴³ and the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases; ⁴⁴ and one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea.

45 And the pots, and the shovels, and the basins: and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the LORD, *were of* bright brass. ⁴⁶ In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between Succoth and Zarthan. ⁴⁷ And Solomon left all the vessels *unweighed*, because they were exceeding many: neither was the weight of the brass found out.

48 And Solomon made all the vessels that *pertained* unto the house of the LORD: the altar of gold,^a and the table of gold, whereupon the showbread *was*,^b ⁴⁹ and the candlesticks^c of pure gold, five on the right *side*, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs *of* gold, ⁵⁰ and the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and the censers *of* pure gold; and the hinges *of* gold, *both* for the doors of the inner house, the most holy *place*, and for the doors of the house, *to wit*, of the temple.

51 So was ended all the work that king Solomon made for the house of the LORD. And Solomon brought in the things which David his father had dedicated;^d *even* he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

Solomon Brings the Ark into the Temple

(2 Chr. 5:2-14)

8 Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David,^e which *is* Zion. ² And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the feast in the month Eth'an^{im}, which *is* the seventh month. ³ And all the elders of Israel came, and the priests took up the ark. ⁴ And they brought up the ark of the LORD, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, *even* those did the priests and the Levites bring up. ⁵ And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, *were* with him before the ark, sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude. ⁶ And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy *place*, *even* under the wings of the cherubim. ⁷ For the cherubim spread forth *their* two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubim covered the ark and the staves thereof above. ⁸ And they drew out the staves, that the ends of the staves were seen out in the holy *place* before the oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day. ⁹ *There was* nothing in the ark save the two tables of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb,^f when the LORD made a *covenant* with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt. ¹⁰ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy *place*, that the cloud filled the house of the LORD, ¹¹ so that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.^g

The Dedication of the Temple

(2 Chr. 6:1-7:10)

12 Then spake Solomon, The LORD said that he would dwell in the thick darkness. ¹³ I have surely built thee a house to dwell in, a settled place for thee to abide in for ever. ¹⁴ And the king turned his

^a 7:48 Ex. 30:1-3. ^b Ex. 25:23-30. ^c 7:49 Ex. 25:31-40.

^d 7:51 2 Sam. 8:11; 1 Chr. 18:11. ^e 8:1 2 Sam. 6:12-16; 1 Chr. 15:25-29.

^f 8:9 Deut. 10:5. ^g 8:10-11 Ex. 40:34-35.

face about, and blessed all the congregation of Israel: and all the congregation of Israel stood; ¹⁵ and he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which spake with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled *it*, saying, ¹⁶ Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build a house, that my name might be therein; but I chose David to be over my people Israel. ^a ¹⁷ And it was in the heart of David my father to build a house for the name of the LORD God of Israel. ¹⁸ And the LORD said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build a house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart. ^b ¹⁹ Nevertheless thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto my name. ^c ²⁰ And the LORD hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built a house for the name of the LORD God of Israel. ²¹ I have set there a place for the ark, wherein *is* the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

²² And Solomon stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven: ²³ and he said, LORD God of Israel, *there is* no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that walk before thee with all their heart: ²⁴ who hast kept with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled *it* with thine hand, as *it is* this day. ²⁵ Therefore now, LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him, saying, There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel; so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me. ^d ²⁶ And now, O God of Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father.

²⁷ But will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and heaven of

heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded? ^e ²⁸ Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer, which thy servant prayeth before thee today: ²⁹ that thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, *even* toward the place of which thou hast said, My name shall be there: ^f that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make toward this place. ³⁰ And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, when they shall pray toward this place: and hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place: and when thou hearest, forgive.

³¹ If any man trespass against his neighbor, and an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house: ³² then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.

³³ When thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee in this house: ³⁴ then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

³⁵ When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them: ³⁶ then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, that thou teach them the good way wherein they should walk, and give rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance.

³⁷ If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, *or* if there be caterpillar; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness *there be*; ³⁸ what prayer and supplication soever be *made* by any man, *or* by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this

^a 8:16 2 Sam. 7:4-11; 1 Chr. 17:3-10. ^b 8:17-18 2 Sam. 7:1-3; 1 Chr. 17:1-2.
^c 8:19 2 Sam. 7:12-13; 1 Chr. 17:11-12. ^d 8:25 1 Kgs. 2:4. ^e 8:27 2 Chr. 2:6.
^f 8:29 Deut. 12:11.

house: ³⁹ then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, *even* thou only, knowest the hearts of all the children of men;) ⁴⁰ that they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

⁴¹ Moreover concerning a stranger, that *is* not of thy people Israel, but cometh out of a far country for thy name's sake; ⁴² (for they shall hear of thy great name, and of thy strong hand, and of thy stretched out arm;) when he shall come and pray toward this house: ⁴³ hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: that all people of the earth may know thy name, to fear thee, as *do* thy people Israel; and that they may know that this house, which I have builded, is called by thy name.

⁴⁴ If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the LORD toward the city which thou hast chosen, and *toward* the house that I have built for thy name: ⁴⁵ then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

⁴⁶ If they sin against thee, (*for there is* no man that sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they carry them away captives unto the land of the enemy, far or near; ⁴⁷ *yet* if they shall bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, saying, We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness; ⁴⁸ and *so* return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name: ⁴⁹ then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their cause, ⁵⁰ and forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them: ⁵¹ for they *be* thy

people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, from the midst of the furnace of iron: ⁵² that thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee. ⁵³ For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, *to be* thine inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord God.

⁵⁴ And it was *so*, that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, from kneeling on his knees with his hands spread up to heaven. ⁵⁵ And he stood, and blessed all the congregation of Israel with a loud voice, saying, ⁵⁶ Blessed *be* the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: there hath not failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant.^a ⁵⁷ The LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: let him not leave us, nor forsake us: ⁵⁸ that he may incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers. ⁵⁹ And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel at all times, as the matter shall require: ⁶⁰ that all the people of the earth may know that the LORD *is* God, and that *there is* none else. ⁶¹ Let your heart therefore be perfect with the LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day.

⁶² And the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD. ⁶³ And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and a hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Israel dedicated the house of the LORD. ⁶⁴ The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that *was* before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings: because the brazen altar that *was* before the LORD *was* too little to receive

^a 8:56 Deut. 12:10; Josh. 21:44-45.

the burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.

65 And at that time Solomon held a feast, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of Egypt, before the LORD our God, seven days and seven days, *even* fourteen days. 66 On the eighth day he sent the people away: and they blessed the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that the LORD had done for David his servant, and for Israel his people.

The LORD's Covenant with Solomon

(2 Chr. 7:11-22)

9 And it came to pass, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all Solomon's desire which he was pleased to do, ² that the LORD appeared to Solomon the second time, as he had appeared unto him at Gibeon.^a 3 And the LORD said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever; and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually. 4 And if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, *and* wilt keep my statutes and my judgments; 5 then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever, as I promised to David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Israel.^b 6 But if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments *and* my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them; 7 then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall be a proverb and a byword among all people: 8 and at this house, *which* is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house?^c 9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath

the LORD brought upon them all this evil.

Solomon's Further Activities

(2 Chr. 8:1-18)

10 And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the king's house, 11 (*now* Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar trees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee. 12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they pleased him not. 13 And he said, What cities *are* these which thou hast given me, my brother? And he called them the land of Cabul unto this day. 14 And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.

15 And this *is* the reason of the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and Hazor, and Megid'do, and Gezer. 16 For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it *for* a present unto his daughter, Solomon's wife. 17 And Solomon built Gezer, and Beth-ho'ron the nether. 18 And Ba'alath, and Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land, 19 and all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that which Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion. 20 And all the people *that were* left of the Amorites, Hittites, Per'izzites, Hivites, and Jeb'usites, which *were* not of the children of Israel, 21 their children that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Solomon levy a tribute of bondservice unto this day. 22 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no bondmen: but they *were* men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.

23 These *were* the chief of the officers that *were* over Solomon's work, five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 But Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David unto her house which

Solomon had built for her: then did he build Millo.

25 And three times in a year^a did Solomon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt incense upon the altar that *was* before the LORD. So he finished the house.

26 And king Solomon made a navy of ships in E'zi-on-ge'ber, which *is* beside Eloth, on the shore of the Red sea, in the land of Edom. 27 And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon. 28 And they came to Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought *it* to king Solomon.

The Queen of Sheba Visits Solomon

(2 Chr. 9:1-12)

10 And when the queen of Sheba^b heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she came to prove him with hard questions. 2 And she came to Jerusalem with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart. 3 And Solomon told her all her questions: there was not *any* thing hid from the king, which he told her not. 4 And when the queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon's wisdom, and the house that he had built, 5 and the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his cupbearers, and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

6 And she said to the king, It was a true report that I heard in mine own land of thy acts and of thy wisdom. 7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen *it*; and, behold, the half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard. 8 Happy *are* thy men, happy *are* these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, *and* that hear thy wisdom. 9 Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel: because the LORD loved Israel for ever, therefore made he thee king, to do judgment and justice. 10 And she gave the king a hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and

precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon.

11 And the navy also of Hiram, that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of almug trees, and precious stones. 12 And the king made of the almug trees pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for singers: there came no such almug trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, besides *that* which Solomon gave her of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

Solomon's Riches and Fame

(2 Chr. 9:13-24)

14 Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold, 15 besides *that he had* of the merchantmen, and of the traffic of the spice merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia, and of the governors of the country. 16 And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of gold went to one target. 17 And *he made* three hundred shields of beaten gold; three pounds of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon. 18 Moreover, the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold. 19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round behind: and *there were* stays on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the stays. 20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not the like made in any kingdom. 21 And all king Solomon's drinking vessels *were of* gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon *were of* pure gold; none *were of* silver: it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon. 22 For the king had at sea a navy of Tharshish with the navy of Hiram: once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

23 So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom. 24 And all the earth sought to Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God

^a 9:25 Ex. 23:17; 34:23; Deut. 16:16. ^b 10:1-10 Mt. 12:42; Lk. 11:31.

had put in his heart. ²⁵ And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armor, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

Solomon's Trade in Horses and Chariots (2 Chr. 1:14-17; 9:25-28)

²⁶ And Solomon gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen,^a whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem. ²⁷ And the king made silver *to be* in Jerusalem as stones,^b and cedars made he *to be* as the sycamore trees that *are* in the vale, for abundance. ²⁸ And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt,^c and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price. ²⁹ And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and a horse for a hundred and fifty: and so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring *them* out by their means.

Solomon's Apostasy and Adversaries

11 But king Solomon loved many strange women,^d together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zido'nians, and Hittites; ² of the nations *concerning* which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: *for* surely they will turn away your heart after their gods:^e Solomon clave unto these in love. ³ And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart. ⁴ For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, *that* his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as *was* the heart of David his father. ⁵ For Solomon went after Ash'toreth the goddess of the Zido'ni-ans, and after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites. ⁶ And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and went not fully after the LORD, as *did* David his father. ⁷ Then did Solomon build a high place for Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that *is* before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon. ⁸ And likewise did he

for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

⁹ And the LORD was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the LORD God of Israel, which had appeared unto him twice, ¹⁰ and had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD commanded. ¹¹ Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant. ¹² Notwithstanding, in thy days I will not do it for David thy father's sake: *but* I will rend it out of the hand of thy son. ¹³ Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; *but* will give one tribe to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake which I have chosen.

¹⁴ And the LORD stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he *was* of the king's seed in Edom. ¹⁵ For it came to pass, when David was in Edom, and Jo'ab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, after he had smitten every male in Edom; ¹⁶ (for six months did Jo'ab remain there with all Israel, until he had cut off every male in Edom:) ¹⁷ that Hadad fled, he and certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, to go into Egypt; Hadad *being* yet a little child. ¹⁸ And they arose out of Mid'i-an, and came to Paran: and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, unto Pharaoh king of Egypt; which gave him a house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land. ¹⁹ And Hadad found great favor in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tah'penes the queen. ²⁰ And the sister of Tah'penes bare him Genu'bath his son, whom Tah'penes weaned in Pharaoh's house: and Genu'bath was in Pharaoh's household among the sons of Pharaoh. ²¹ And when Hadad heard in Egypt that David slept with his fathers, and that Jo'ab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country. ²² Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own

^a 10:26 1 Kgs. 4:26. ^b 10:27 Deut. 17:17. ^c 10:28 Deut. 17:16. ^d 11:1 Deut. 17:17.

^e 11:2 Ex. 34:16; Deut. 7:3-4.

country? And he answered, Nothing: howbeit let me go in any wise.

23 And God stirred him up *another* adversary, Rezon the son of Eli'adah, which fled from his lord Hadade'zer king of Zobah: 24 and he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, when David slew them *of Zobah*: and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus. 25 And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, besides the mischief that Hadad *did*: and he abhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria.

26 And Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, an Eph'rathite of Zere'da, Solomon's servant, whose mother's name was Zeru'ah, a widow woman, even he lifted up *his* hand against the king. 27 And this was the cause that he lifted up *his* hand against the king: Solomon built Millo, *and* repaired the breaches of the city of David his father. 28 And the man Jerobo'am was a mighty man of valor: and Solomon seeing the young man that he was industrious, he made him ruler over all the charge of the house of Joseph. 29 And it came to pass at that time when Jerobo'am went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet Ahi'jah the Shi'lonite found him in the way; and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two *were* alone in the field: 30 and Ahi'jah caught the new garment that was on him, and rent it *in* twelve pieces: 31 and he said to Jerobo'am, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee: 32 (but he shall have one tribe for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel:) 33 because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ash'toreth the goddess of the Zido'ni-ans, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and have not walked in my ways, to do *that which is* right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my judgments, as *did* David his father. 34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life for David my servant's sake, whom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes: 35 but I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, *even* ten tribes. 36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that David my servant may have a

light alway before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there. 37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel. 38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do *that is* right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; that I will be with thee, and build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee. 39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever. 40 Solomon sought therefore to kill Jerobo'am. And Jerobo'am arose, and fled into Egypt, unto Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.

The Death of Solomon

(2 Chr. 9:29-31)

41 And the rest of the acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, *are* they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon? 42 And the time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel was forty years. 43 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehobo'am his son reigned in his stead.

Israel's Revolt

(2 Chr. 10:1-11:4)

12 And Rehobo'am went to Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him king. 2 And it came to pass, when Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, who was yet in Egypt, heard *of it*, (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jerobo'am dwelt in Egypt,) 3 that they sent and called him. And Jerobo'am and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehobo'am, saying, 4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee. 5 And he said unto them, Depart yet *for* three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 And King Rehobo'am consulted with the old men, that stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people? 7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for

ever. ⁸ But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, *and* which stood before him: ⁹ and he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter? ¹⁰ And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou *it* lighter unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little *finger* shall be thicker than my father's loins. ¹¹ And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

¹² So Jerobo'am and all the people came to Rehobo'am the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day. ¹³ And the king answered the people roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him; ¹⁴ and spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father *also* chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions. ¹⁵ Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was from the LORD, that he might perform his saying, which the LORD spake by Ahi'jah the Shi'lonite unto Jerobo'am the son of Nebat.

¹⁶ So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? neither *have we* inheritance in the son of Jesse: to your tents, O Israel:^a now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents. ¹⁷ But *as for* the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehobo'am reigned over them. ¹⁸ Then king Rehobo'am sent Ado'ram, who *was* over the tribute; and all Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. Therefore king Rehobo'am made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem. ¹⁹ So Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day. ²⁰ And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jerobo'am was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed

the house of David, but the tribe of Judah only.

²¹ And when Rehobo'am was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, with the tribe of Benjamin, a hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehobo'am the son of Solomon. ²² But the word of God came unto She-mai'ah the man of God, saying, ²³ Speak unto Rehobo'am, the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and unto all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the remnant of the people, saying, ²⁴ Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house; for this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned to depart, according to the word of the LORD.

Jeroboam Leads Israel into Sin

²⁵ Then Jerobo'am built Shechem in mount E'phra-im, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built Penu'el. ²⁶ And Jerobo'am said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of David: ²⁷ if this people go up to do sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, *even* unto Rehobo'am king of Judah, and they shall kill me, and go again to Rehobo'am king of Judah. ²⁸ Whereupon the king took counsel, and made two calves *of* gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem: behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.^b ²⁹ And he set the one in Beth-el, and the other put he in Dan. ³⁰ And this thing became a sin: for the people went to *worship* before the one, *even* unto Dan. ³¹ And he made a house of high places, and made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi. ³² And Jerobo'am ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto the feast that *is* in Judah, and he offered upon the altar. So did he in Beth-el, sacrificing unto the calves that he had made; and he placed in Beth-el the priests of the high places which he had made. ³³ So he offered upon the altar which he had made in Beth-el the fifteenth day of the eighth month, *even* in the month which he had

^a 12:16 2 Sam. 20:1. ^b 12:28 Ex. 32:4.

devised of his own heart;^a and ordained a feast unto the children of Israel: and he offered upon the altar, and burnt incense.

The Prophet of Judah Warns Jeroboam

13 And, behold, there came a man of God out of Judah by the word of the LORD unto Beth-el: and Jerobo'am stood by the altar to burn incense. ² And he cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD; Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, Josi'ah by name; and upon thee shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be burnt upon thee.^b ³ And he gave a sign the same day, saying, This is the sign which the LORD hath spoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that are upon it shall be poured out. ⁴ And it came to pass, when king Jerobo'am heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Beth-el, that he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him. ⁵ The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD. ⁶ And the king answered and said unto the man of God, Entreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the LORD, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before. ⁷ And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and I will give thee a reward. ⁸ And the man of God said unto the king, If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place: ⁹ for so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest. ¹⁰ So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Beth-el.

¹¹ Now there dwelt an old prophet in Beth-el; and his sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Beth-el: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father. ¹² And their father said unto them, What way went he?

For his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah. ¹³ And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon, ¹⁴ and went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, *Art* thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, *I am*. ¹⁵ Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread. ¹⁶ And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place: ¹⁷ for it was said to me by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest. ¹⁸ He said unto him, *I am* a prophet also as thou *art*; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. *But* he lied unto him. ¹⁹ So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

²⁰ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back: ²¹ and he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee, ²² but camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place, of the which *the LORD* did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcass shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers. ²³ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, *to wit*, for the prophet whom he had brought back. ²⁴ And when he was gone, a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcass was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcass. ²⁵ And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcass cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcass: and they came and told it in the city where the old prophet dwelt.

²⁶ And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard *thereof*, he said, *It is* the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which

^a 12:32-33 Lev. 23:33-34. ^b 13:2 2 Kgs. 23:15-16.

he spake unto him. ²⁷ And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled *him*. ²⁸ And he went and found his carcass cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcass: the lion had not eaten the carcass, nor torn the ass. ²⁹ And the prophet took up the carcass of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn and to bury him. ³⁰ And he laid his carcass in his own grave; and they mourned over him, *saying*, Alas, my brother! ³¹ And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God *is* buried; lay my bones beside his bones: ³² for the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Beth-el, and against all the houses of the high places which *are* in the cities of Samaria, shall surely come to pass.

³³ After this thing Jerobo'am returned not from his evil way, but made again of the lowest of the people priests of the high places: whosoever would, he consecrated him, and he became *one* of the priests of the high places. ³⁴ And this thing became sin unto the house of Jerobo'am, even to cut *it* off, and to destroy *it* from off the face of the earth.

Ahi'jah's Prophecy against Jeroboam

14 At that time Abi'jah the son of Jerobo'am fell sick. ² And Jerobo'am said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jerobo'am; and get thee to Shiloh: behold, there *is* Ahi'jah the prophet, which told me that *I should be* king over this people. ³ And take with thee ten loaves, and cracknels, and a cruse of honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

⁴ And Jerobo'am's wife did so, and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahi'jah. But Ahi'jah could not see; for his eyes were set by reason of his age. ⁵ And the LORD said unto Ahi'jah, Behold, the wife of Jerobo'am cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he *is* sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself *to be* another woman.

⁶ And it was *so*, when Ahi'jah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the

door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jerobo'am; why feignest thou thyself *to be* another? for I *am* sent to thee *with* heavy tidings. ⁷ Go, tell Jerobo'am, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Israel, ⁸ and rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee: and yet thou hast not been as my servant David, who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do *that only which was* right in mine eyes; ⁹ but hast done evil above all that were before thee: for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and hast cast me behind thy back: ¹⁰ therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jerobo'am, and will cut off from Jerobo'am him that pisseth against the wall, *and* him that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jerobo'am,^a as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone. ¹¹ Him that dieth of Jerobo'am in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken *it*. ¹² Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: *and* when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die. ¹³ And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jerobo'am shall come to the grave, because in him there is found *some* good thing toward the LORD God of Israel in the house of Jerobo'am. ¹⁴ Moreover the LORD shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jerobo'am that day: but what? even now. ¹⁵ For the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall root up Israel out of this good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them beyond the river, because they have made their groves, provoking the LORD to anger. ¹⁶ And he shall give Israel up because of the sins of Jerobo'am, who did sin, and who made Israel to sin.

¹⁷ And Jerobo'am's wife arose, and departed, and came to Tirzah: *and* when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died; ¹⁸ and they buried him; and all Israel mourned for him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ahi'jah the prophet. ¹⁹ And the rest of the acts of Jerobo'am, how he warred, and how he

^a 14:10 1 Kgs. 15:29.

reigned, behold, they *are* written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel. ²⁰ And the days which Jerobo'am reign^aed were two and twenty years: and he slept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reign^aed in his stead.

The Reign of Rehoboam

(2 Chr. 12:1-16)

21 And Rehobo'am the son of Solomon reign^aed in Judah. Rehobo'am *was* forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reign^aed seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the LORD did choose out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's name *was* Na'amah an Ammonitess. ²² And Judah did evil in the sight of the LORD, and they provok^aed him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done. ²³ For they also built them high places, and images, and groves, on every high hill, and under every green tree.^a ²⁴ And there were also sodomites^b in the land: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

25 And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehobo'am, that Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem:^c ²⁶ and he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold which Solomon had made.^d ²⁷ And king Rehobo'am made in their stead brazen shields, and committed *them* unto the hands of the chief of the guard, which kept the door of the king's house. ²⁸ And it was *so*, when the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber.

29 Now the rest of the acts of Rehobo'am, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? ³⁰ And there was war between Rehobo'am and Jerobo'am all *their* days. ³¹ And Rehobo'am slep^at with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And his mother's name *was* Na'amah an Ammonitess. And Abi'jam his son reign^aed in his stead.

The Reign of Abijam

(2 Chr. 13:1-22)

15 Now in the eighteenth year of king Jerobo'am the son of Nebat reign^aed Abi'jam over Judah. ² Three years reign^aed he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Ma'achah, the daughter of Abish'alom. ³ And he walk^aed in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of David his father. ⁴ Nevertheless for David's sake did the LORD his God give him a lamp in Jerusalem,^e to set up his son after him, and to establish Jerusalem: ⁵ because David did *that which was* right in the eyes of the LORD, and turn^aed not aside from any *thing* that he command^aed him all the days of his life, save only in the matter of Uri'ah the Hittite.^f ⁶ And there was war between Rehobo'am and Jerobo'am all the days of his life.^g ⁷ Now the rest of the acts of Abi'jam, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? And there was war between Abi'jam and Jerobo'am. ⁸ And Abi'jam slep^at with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reign^aed in his stead.

The Reign of Asa

(2 Chr. 14:1-5; 15:16-19)

9 And in the twentieth year of Jerobo'am king of Israel reign^aed Asa over Judah. ¹⁰ And forty and one years reign^aed he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Ma'achah, the daughter of Abish'alom. ¹¹ And Asa did *that which was* right in the eyes of the LORD, as *did* David his father. ¹² And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made.^h ¹³ And also Ma'achah his mother, even her he removed from *being* queen, because she had made an idol in a grove; and Asa destroyed her idol, and burnt *it* by the brook Kidron. ¹⁴ But the high places were not removed: nevertheless Asa's heart was perfect with the LORD all his days. ¹⁵ And he brought in the things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels.

^a 14:23 2 Kgs. 17:9-10. ^b 14:24 Deut. 23:17. ^c 14:25 2 Chr. 12:2-8. ^d 14:26 1 Kgs. 10:16-17; 2 Chr. 9:15-16. ^e 15:4 1 Kgs. 11:36. ^f 15:5 2 Sam. 11:1-27. ^g 15:6 2 Chr. 13:3-21.
^h 15:12 2 Chr. 15:8-15.

Asa's League with Ben-hadad

(2 Chr. 16:1-14)

16 And there was war between Asa and Ba'asha king of Israel all their days. 17 And Ba'asha king of Israel went up against Judah, and built Ramah, that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king of Judah. 18 Then Asa took all the silver and the gold *that were* left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Asa sent them to Ben-ha'dad, the son of Tabrim'on, the son of He'zi-on, king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, saying, 19 *There is a league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Ba'asha king of Israel, that he may depart from me.* 20 So Ben-ha'dad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of the hosts which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote Ijon, and Dan, and A'bel-beth-ma'achah, and all Cin'neroth, with all the land of Naph'tali. 21 And it came to pass, when Ba'asha heard *thereof*, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah. 22 Then king Asa made a proclamation throughout all Judah; none *was* exempted: and they took away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Ba'asha had builded; and king Asa built with them Geba of Benjamin, and Mizpah. 23 The rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? Nevertheless in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet. 24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehosh'aphat his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Nadab

25 And Nadab the son of Jerobo'am began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two years. 26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

27 And Ba'asha the son of Ahi'jah, of the house of Is'sachar, conspired against

him; and Ba'asha smote him at Gib'bethon, which *belonged* to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gib'bethon. 28 Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Ba'asha slay him, and reigned in his stead. 29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, *that* he smote all the house of Jerobo'am; he left not to Jerobo'am any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according unto the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Ahi'jah the Shi'lonite;^a 30 because of the sins of Jerobo'am which he sinned, and which he made Israel sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD God of Israel to anger.

31 Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel? 32 And there was war between Asa and Ba'asha king of Israel all their days.

The Reign of Baasha

33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Ba'asha the son of Ahi'jah to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, twenty and four years. 34 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of Jerobo'am, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

16 Then the word of the LORD came to Jehu the son of Hana'ni against Ba'asha, saying, 2 Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Israel; and thou hast walked in the way of Jerobo'am, and hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins; 3 *behold, I will take away the posterity of Ba'asha, and the posterity of his house; and will make thy house like the house of Jerobo'am the son of Nebat.* 4 Him that dieth of Ba'asha in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air eat.

5 Now the rest of the acts of Ba'asha, and what he did, and his might, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel? 6 So Ba'asha slept with his fathers, and was buried in Tirzah: and Elah his son reigned in his stead. 7 And also by the hand of the prophet Jehu the son of Hana'ni came the word of the LORD against Ba'asha, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking him to

^a 15:29 1 Kgs. 14:10.

anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jerobo'am; and because he killed him.

The Reigns of Elah and Zimri

8 In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son of Ba'asha to reign over Israel in Tirzah, two years. ⁹ And his servant Zimri, captain of half *his* chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza steward of *his* house in Tirzah. ¹⁰ And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead.

11 And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, *that* he slew all the house of Ba'asha: he left him not one that pisseth against a wall, neither of his kinsfolk, nor of his friends. ¹² Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Ba'asha, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Ba'asha by Jehu the prophet, ¹³ for all the sins of Ba'asha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in provoking the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities. ¹⁴ Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign seven days in Tirzah. And the people *were* encamped against Gib'bethon, which *belonged* to the Philistines. ¹⁶ And the people *that were* encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp. ¹⁷ And Omri went up from Gib'bethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah. ¹⁸ And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died, ¹⁹ for his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the sight of the LORD, in walking in the way of Jerobo'am, and in his sin which he did, to make Israel to sin. ²⁰ Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

The Reign of Omri

21 Then were the people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and half followed Omri. ²² But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned. ²³ In the thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel, twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah. ²⁴ And he bought the hill Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer, owner of the hill, Samaria.

25 But Omri wrought evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse than all that *were* before him. ²⁶ For he walked in all the way of Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities. ²⁷ Now the rest of the acts of Omri which he did, and his might that he showed, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel? ²⁸ So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and Ahab his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Ahab

29 And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years. ³⁰ And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD above all that *were* before him. ³¹ And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Jez'ebel the daughter of Ethba'al king of the Zido'ni-ans, and went and served Ba'al, and worshipped him. ³² And he reared up an altar for Ba'al in the house of Ba'al, which he had built in Samaria. ³³ And Ahab made a grove; and Ahab did more to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger than all the kings of Israel that were before him. ³⁴ In his days did Hi'el the Beth'-elite build Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof in Abi'ram his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest *son* Segub, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Joshua the son of Nun.^a

^a 16:34 Josh. 6:26.

Elijah Predicts Drought

17 And Eli'jah the Tishbite, *who was of the inhabitants of Gil'e-ad*, said unto Ahab, *As the LORD God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word.*^a **2** And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, **3** Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan. **4** And it shall be, *that thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there.* **5** So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan. **6** And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook. **7** And it came to pass after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

Elijah and the Widow of Zarephath

8 And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, **9** Arise, get thee to Zar'e-phath, which *belongeth to Zidon*, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman^b there to sustain thee. **10** So he arose and went to Zar'e-phath. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman *was* there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink. **11** And as she was going to fetch *it*, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand. **12** And she said, *As the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but a handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die.* **13** And Eli'jah said unto her, Fear not; go *and* do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring *it* unto me, and after make for thee and for thy son. **14** For thus saith the LORD God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day *that* the LORD sendeth rain upon the earth. **15** And she went and did according to the saying of Eli'jah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat *many* days. **16** *And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to*

the word of the LORD, which he spake by Eli'jah.

17 And it came to pass after these things, *that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.* **18** And she said unto Eli'jah, What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son? **19** And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed. **20** And he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son? **21** And he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come into him again. **22** And the LORD heard the voice of Eli'jah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he revived. **23** And Eli'jah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and Eli'jah said, See, thy son liveth. **24** And the woman said to Eli'jah, Now by this I know that thou *art* a man of God, *and that the word of the LORD in thy mouth is truth.*

Elijah Returns to Ahab

18 And it came to pass *after many days*, that the word of the LORD came to Eli'jah in the third year, saying, Go, show thyself unto Ahab; and I will send rain upon the earth. **2** And Eli'jah went to show himself unto Ahab. *And there was a sore famine in Samaria.* **3** And Ahab called Obadi'ah, which *was the governor of his house.* (Now Obadi'ah feared the LORD greatly: **4** for it was *so*, when Jez'e-bel cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Obadi'ah took a hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water.) **5** And Ahab said unto Obadi'ah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, that we lose not all the beasts. **6** So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadi'ah went another way by himself.

7 And as Obadi'ah *was in the way*, behold, Eli'jah met him: and he knew him,

^a 17:1 Jas. 5:17. ^b 17:9 Lk. 4:25-26.

and fell on his face, and said, *Art thou that my lord Eli'jah?* ⁸ And he answered him, *I am:* go, tell thy lord, Behold, Eli'jah is here. ⁹ And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?

¹⁰ *As the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, He is not there; he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.* ¹¹ And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Eli'jah is here.

¹² And it shall come to pass, *as soon as I am gone from thee, that the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the LORD from my youth.*

¹³ Was it not told my lord what I did when Jez'ebel slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid a hundred men of the LORD's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water? ¹⁴ And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Eli'jah is here: and he shall slay me.

¹⁵ And Eli'jah said, *As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely show myself unto him today.* ¹⁶ So Obadi'ah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet Eli'jah.

¹⁷ And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Eli'jah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art thou he that troubleth Israel?* ¹⁸ And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Ba'alim.

¹⁹ Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto mount Carmel, and the prophets of Ba'al four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jez'ebel's table.

The Contest on Mount Carmel

²⁰ So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel. ²¹ And Eli'jah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Ba'al, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word. ²² Then said Eli'jah unto the people, I, even I only, remain a prophet of the LORD; but Ba'al's prophets are four hundred and fifty men. ²³ Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and

let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under: ²⁴ and call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the LORD: and the God that answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, It is well spoken. ²⁵ And Eli'jah said unto the prophets of Ba'al, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many; and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire under. ²⁶ And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Ba'al from morning even until noon, saying, O Ba'al, hear us. But there was no voice, nor any that answered. And they leaped upon the altar which was made. ²⁷ And it came to pass at noon, that Eli'jah mocked them, and said, Cry aloud: for he is a god; either he is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked. ²⁸ And they cried aloud, and cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till the blood gushed out upon them. ²⁹ And it came to pass, when midday was past, and they prophesied until the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that there was neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any that regarded.

³⁰ And Eli'jah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the LORD that was broken down.

³¹ And Eli'jah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, Israel shall be thy name:^a ³² and with the stones he built an altar in the name of the LORD: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

³³ And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and pour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood. ³⁴ And he said, Do it the second time. And they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third time. And they did it the third time. ³⁵ And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water.

³⁶ And it came to pass at the time of the

^a 18:31 Gen. 32:28; 35:10.

offering of the *evening* sacrifice, that Eli'jah the prophet came near, and said, LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that thou *art* God in Israel, and *that I am* thy servant, and *that I have done* all these things at thy word. ³⁷ Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou *art* the LORD God, and *that* thou hast turned their heart back again. ³⁸ Then the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that *was* in the trench. ³⁹ And when all the people saw *it*, they fell on their faces: and they said, The LORD, *he is* the God; the LORD, *he is* the God. ⁴⁰ And Eli'jah said unto them, Take the prophets of Ba'al; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Eli'jah brought them down to the brook Kishon, and slew them there.

Elijah Prays for Rain

⁴¹ And Eli'jah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat and drink; for *there is* a sound of abundance of rain. ⁴² So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Eli'jah went up to the top of Carmel; and he cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees, ⁴³ and said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, *There is* nothing. And he said, Go again seven times. ⁴⁴ And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ahab, Prepare *thy chariot*, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not. ⁴⁵ And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain.^a And Ahab rode, and went to Jezreel. ⁴⁶ And the hand of the LORD was on Eli'jah; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab to the entrance of Jezreel.

Elijah Flees to Horeb

19 And Ahab told Jez'ebel all that Eli'jah had done, and withal how he had slain all the prophets with the sword. ² Then Jez'ebel sent a messenger unto Eli'jah, saying, So let the gods do *to me*, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by tomorrow about this time. ³ And when he saw *that*, he arose, and went for his life, and came to

Beer-sheba, which *belongeth* to Judah, and left his servant there.

⁴ But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper tree: and he requested for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I *am* not better than my fathers. ⁵ And as he lay and slept under a juniper tree, behold, then an angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise *and* eat. ⁶ And he looked, and, behold, *there was* a cake baked on the coals, and a cruse of water at his head. And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again. ⁷ And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise *and* eat; because the journey is too great for thee. ⁸ And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat forty days and forty nights unto Horeb the mount of God.

⁹ And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the word of the LORD *came* to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, Eli'jah? ¹⁰ And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, *even* I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.^b ¹¹ And he said, Go forth, and stand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; *but* the LORD *was* not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; *but* the LORD *was* not in the earthquake: ¹² and after the earthquake a fire; *but* the LORD *was* not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice. ¹³ And it was *so*, when Eli'jah heard *it*, that he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. And, behold, *there came* a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Eli'jah? ¹⁴ And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: because the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, *even* I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.^b ¹⁵ And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Damascus: and when thou comest, anoint Haz'a-el *to be* king over

^a 18:42-45 Jas. 5:18. ^b 19:10, 14 Rom. 11:3.

Syria:^a ¹⁶ and Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint *to be* king over Israel:^b and Eli'sha the son of Shaphat of A'bel-meho'lah shalt thou anoint *to be* prophet in thy room. ¹⁷ And it shall come to pass, *that* him that escapeth the sword of Haz'-a-el shall Jehu slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu shall Eli'sha slay. ¹⁸ Yet I have left *me* seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Ba'al,^c and every mouth which hath not kissed him.

The Call of Elisha

¹⁹ So he departed thence, and found Eli'sha the son of Shaphat, who was plowing *with* twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Eli'jah passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him. ²⁰ And he left the oxen, and ran after Eli'jah, and said, Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and *then* I will follow thee. And he said unto him, Go back again: for what have I done to thee? ²¹ And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Eli'jah, and ministered unto him.

Ahab Defeats the Syrians

20 And Ben-ha'dad the king of Syria gathered all his host together: and *there were* thirty and two kings with him, and horses, and chariots: and he went up and besieged Samaria, and warred against it. ² And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Ben-ha'dad, ³ Thy silver and thy gold *is* mine; thy wives also and thy children, *even* the goodliest, *are* mine. ⁴ And the king of Israel answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, *I am* thine, and all that I have. ⁵ And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Ben-ha'dad, saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children; ⁶ yet I will send my servants unto thee tomorrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, *that* whatsoever is pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put *it* in their hand, and take *it* away.

⁷ Then the king of Israel called all the elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray

you, and see how this *man* seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and I denied him not. ⁸ And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken not *unto him*, nor consent. ⁹ Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Ben-ha'dad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again. ¹⁰ And Ben-ha'dad sent unto him, and said, The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that follow me. ¹¹ And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell *him*, Let not him that girdeth on *his harness* boast himself as he that putteth it off. ¹² And it came to pass, when Ben-ha'dad heard this message, as he *was* drinking, he and the kings in the pavilions, that he said unto his servants, Set yourselves *in array*. And they set themselves *in array* against the city.

¹³ And, behold, there came a prophet unto Ahab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and thou shalt know that *I am* the LORD. ¹⁴ And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, *Even* by the young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall order the battle? And he answered, Thou. ¹⁵ Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty-two: and after them he numbered all the people, *even* all the children of Israel, *being* seven thousand.

¹⁶ And they went out at noon. But Ben-ha'dad *was* drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him. ¹⁷ And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Ben-ha'dad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Samaria. ¹⁸ And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive.

¹⁹ So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them. ²⁰ And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled; and Israel pursued them: and Ben-ha'dad the king of Syria escaped on a

^a 19:15 2 Kgs. 8:7-13. ^b 19:16 2 Kgs. 9:1-6. ^c 19:18 Rom. 11:4.

horse with the horsemen. ²¹ And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.

²² And the prophet came to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: for at the return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.

²³ And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods *are* gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. ²⁴ And do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms: ²⁵ and number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, *and* surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

²⁶ And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Ben-ha'dad numbered the Syrians, and went up to Aphek, to fight against Israel. ²⁷ And the children of Israel were numbered, and were all present, and went against them: and the children of Israel pitched before them like two little flocks of kids; but the Syrians filled the country. ²⁸ And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the Syrians have said, The LORD *is* God of the hills, but he *is* not God of the valleys, therefore will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD. ²⁹ And they pitched one over against the other seven days. And *so* it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians a hundred thousand footmen in one day. ³⁰ But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city; and *there* a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men *that were* left.

And Ben-ha'dad fled, and came into the city, into an inner chamber. ³¹ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel *are* merciful kings: let us, I pray thee, put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel: peradventure he will save thy life. ³² So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and *put* ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Ben-ha'dad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, *Is* he yet alive? he *is* my

brother. ³³ Now the men did diligently observe whether *any thing would come* from him, and did hastily catch *it*: and they said, Thy brother Ben-ha'dad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-ha'dad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot. ³⁴ And Ben-ha'dad said unto him, The cities, which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. Then *said Ahab*, I will send thee away with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and sent him away.

³⁵ And a certain man of the sons of the prophets said unto his neighbor in the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him. ³⁶ Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall slay thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, a lion found him, and slew him. ³⁷ Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, so that in smiting he wounded *him*. ³⁸ So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face. ³⁹ And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, then shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt pay a talent of silver. ⁴⁰ And as thy servant was busy here and there, he was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, *So shall thy judgment be*; thyself hast decided *it*. ⁴¹ And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face; and the king of Israel discerned him that he *was* of the prophets. ⁴² And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Because thou hast let go out of *thy* hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people. ⁴³ And the king of Israel went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Samaria.

Ahab and Naboth's Vineyard

21 And it came to pass after these things, *that* Naboth the Jez'reelite had a vineyard, which *was* in Jezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria. ² And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it *is* near

unto my house: and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it; *or*, if it seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money. ³ And Naboth said to Ahab, The LORD forbid it me, that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee. ⁴ And Ahab came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Naboth the Jez'reelite had spoken to him: for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

⁵ But Jez'ebel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread? ⁶ And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jez'reelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee *another* vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard. ⁷ And Jez'ebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Israel? arise, *and* eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jez'reelite.

⁸ So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and sealed *them* with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that *were* in his city, dwelling with Naboth. ⁹ And she wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people: ¹⁰ and set two men, sons of Be'li-al, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst blaspheme God and the king. And *then* carry him out, and stone him, that he may die. ¹¹ And the men of his city, *even* the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jez'ebel had sent unto them, *and* as it *was* written in the letters which she had sent unto them. ¹² They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people. ¹³ And there came in two men, children of Be'li-al, and sat before him: and the men of Be'li-al witnessed against him, *even* against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did blaspheme God and the king. Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died. ¹⁴ Then they sent to Jez'ebel, saying, Naboth is stoned, and is dead.

¹⁵ And it came to pass, when Jez'ebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was

dead, that Jez'ebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jez'reelite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead. ¹⁶ And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jez'reelite, to take possession of it.

¹⁷ And the word of the LORD came to Eli'jah the Tishbite, saying, ¹⁸ Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, which *is* in Samaria: behold, *he is* in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to possess it. ¹⁹ And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth shall dogs lick thy blood, *even* thine.

²⁰ And Ahab said to Eli'jah, Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found *thee*: because thou hast sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the LORD. ²¹ Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel, ²² and will make thine house like the house of Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, and like the house of Ba'asha the son of Ahi'jah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked *me* to anger, and made Israel to sin. ²³ And of Jez'ebel also spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eat Jez'ebel by the wall of Jez'reel.^a ²⁴ Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

²⁵ But there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the LORD, whom Jez'ebel his wife stirred up. ²⁶ And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all *things* as did the Amorites, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

²⁷ And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly. ²⁸ And the word of the LORD came to Eli'jah the Tishbite, saying, ²⁹ Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth him-

^a 21:23 2 Kgs. 9:36.

self before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: *but* in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

*Micaiah Prophesies the Defeat of
Ahab and Jehoshaphat*

(2 Chr. 18:1-34)

22 And they continued three years without war between Syria and Israel. ² And it came to pass in the third year, that Jehosh'aphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Israel. ³ And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that Ramoth in Gil'e-ad *is* ours, and we *be* still, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria? ⁴ And he said unto Jehosh'aphat, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Ra'moth-gil'e-ad? And Jehosh'aphat said to the king of Israel, I *am* as thou *art*, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

⁵ And Jehosh'aphat said unto the king of Israel, Inquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD today. ⁶ Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Ra'moth-gil'e-ad to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king. ⁷ And Jehosh'aphat said, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might inquire of him? ⁸ And the king of Israel said unto Jehosh'aphat, *There is* yet one man, Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom we may inquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Jehosh'aphat said, Let not the king say so. ⁹ Then the king of Israel called an officer, and said, Hasten *hither* Micaiah the son of Imlah. ¹⁰ And the king of Israel and Jehosh'aphat the king of Judah sat each on his throne, having put on their robes, in a void place in the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them. ¹¹ And Zedeki'ah the son of Chena'anah made him horns of iron: and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Syrians, until thou have consumed them. ¹² And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ra'moth-gil'e-ad, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the king's hand.

¹³ And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets

declare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak *that which is* good. ¹⁴ And Micaiah said, As the LORD liveth, what the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak. ¹⁵ So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go against Ra'moth-gil'e-ad to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king. ¹⁶ And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me nothing but *that which is* true in the name of the LORD? ¹⁷ And he said, I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd:^a and the LORD said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace. ¹⁸ And the king of Israel said unto Jehosh'aphat, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil? ¹⁹ And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left. ²⁰ And the LORD said, Who shall persuade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ra'moth-gil'e-ad? And one said on this manner, and another said on that manner. ²¹ And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him. ²² And the LORD said unto him, Where-with? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt persuade *him*, and prevail also: go forth, and do so. ²³ Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee.

²⁴ But Zedeki'ah the son of Chena'anah went near, and smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee? ²⁵ And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go into an inner chamber to hide thyself. ²⁶ And the king of Israel said, Take Micaiah, and carry him back unto Amon the governor of the city, and to Jo'ash the king's son; ²⁷ and say, Thus saith the king, Put this *fellow* in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I come in peace. ²⁸ And Micaiah said, If thou return at all

^a 22:17 Mt. 9:36; Mk. 6:34.

in peace, the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, O people, every one of you.

29 So the king of Israel and Jehosh'aphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead. 30 And the king of Israel said unto Jehosh'aphat, I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Israel disguised himself, and went into the battle. 31 But the king of Syria commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Israel. 32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehosh'aphat, that they said, Surely it is the king of Israel. And they turned aside to fight against him: and Jehosh'aphat cried out. 33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him. 34 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture,* and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am wounded. 35 And the battle increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the midst of the chariot. 36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

37 So the king died, and was brought to Samaria; and they buried the king in Samaria. 38 And one washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria; and the dogs licked up his blood; and they washed his armor; according unto the word of the LORD which he spake. 39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and the ivory house which he made, and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel? 40 So Ahab slept with his fathers; and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Jehoshaphat

(2 Chr. 20:31-37)

41 And Jehosh'aphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel. 42 Jehosh'aphat was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi. 43 And he walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless the high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places. 44 And Jehosh'aphat made peace with the king of Israel.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Jehosh'aphat, and his might that he showed, and how he warred, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? 46 And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he took out of the land.

47 There was then no king in Edom: a deputy was king. 48 Jehosh'aphat made ships of Tharshish to go to Ophir for gold: but they went not; for the ships were broken at Ezion-geber. 49 Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab unto Jehosh'aphat, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Jehosh'aphat would not. 50 And Jehosh'aphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jeho'ram his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Ahaziah of Israel

51 Ahaziah the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth year of Jehosh'aphat king of Judah, and reigned two years over Israel. 52 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin: 53 for he served Ba'al, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD God of Israel, according to all that his father had done.

BOOK OF THE KINGS

COMMONLY CALLED, THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KINGS

The Death of Ahaziah

1 Then Moab rebelled against Israel after the death of Ahab.

2 And Ahazi'ah fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that *was* in Samaria, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, inquire of Ba-al'-zebub the god of Ekron whether I shall recover of this disease. **3** But the angel of the LORD said to Eli'jah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, *Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that ye go to inquire of Ba-al'-zebub the god of Ekron?* **4** Now therefore thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Eli'jah departed.

5 And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back? **6** And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, *Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that thou sendest to inquire of Ba-al'-zebub the god of Ekron?* therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. **7** And he said unto them, What manner of man *was he* which came up to meet you, and told you these words? **8** And they answered him, *He was a hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins.*^a And he said, *It is Eli'jah the Tishbite.*

9 Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of a hill. And he spake unto him, Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down. **10** And Eli'jah answered and said to the captain of fifty, *If I be a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty.*^b And there came

down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly. **12** And Eli'jah answered and said unto them, *If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty.*^b And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on his knees before Eli'jah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious in thy sight. **14** Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight. **15** And the angel of the LORD said unto Eli'jah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king. **16** And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to inquire of Ba-al'-zebub the god of Ekron, *is it not because there is no God in Israel to inquire of his word?* therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 So he died according to the word of the LORD which Eli'jah had spoken. And Jeho'ram reigned in his stead, in the second year of Jeho'ram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah; because he had no son. **18** Now the rest of the acts of Ahazi'ah which he did, *are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?*

Elisha Succeeds Elijah

2 And it came to pass, when the LORD would take up Eli'jah into heaven by

^a 1:8 Mt. 3:4; Mk. 1:6. ^b 1:10, 12 Lk. 9:54.

a whirlwind, that Eli'jah went with Eli'sha from Gilgal. ² And Eli'jah said unto Eli'sha, Tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Beth-el. And Eli'sha said unto him, *As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee.* So they went down to Beth-el. ³ And the sons of the prophets that *were* at Beth-el came forth to Eli'sha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head today? And he said, Yea, I know *it*; hold ye your peace.

⁴ And Eli'jah said unto him, Eli'sha, tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Jericho. And he said, *As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee.* So they came to Jericho. ⁵ And the sons of the prophets that *were* at Jericho came to Eli'sha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head today? And he answered, Yea, I know *it*; hold ye your peace.

⁶ And Eli'jah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, *As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee.* And they two went on. ⁷ And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to view afar off: and they two stood by Jordan. ⁸ And Eli'jah took his mantle, and wrapped *it* together, and smote the waters, and they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground.

⁹ And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Eli'jah said unto Eli'sha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Eli'sha said, I pray thee, let a double portion^a of thy spirit be upon me. ¹⁰ And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: *nevertheless*, if thou see me *when I am* taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be *so*. ¹¹ And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, *there appeared* a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Eli'jah went up by a whirlwind into heaven. ¹² And Eli'sha saw *it*, and he cried, My father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof!^b And he saw him no more.

And he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces. ¹³ He took up also the mantle of Eli'jah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the bank of Jordan; ¹⁴ and he took the

mantle of Eli'jah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where *is* the LORD God of Eli'jah? And when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Eli'sha went over.

¹⁵ And when the sons of the prophets which *were* to view at Jericho saw him, they said, The spirit of Eli'jah doth rest on Eli'sha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him. ¹⁶ And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send. ¹⁷ And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not. ¹⁸ And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

¹⁹ And the men of the city said unto Eli'sha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city *is* pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water *is* naught, and the ground barren. ²⁰ And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought *it* to him. ²¹ And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren *land*. ²² So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Eli'sha which he spake.

²³ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head. ²⁴ And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them. ²⁵ And he went from thence to mount Carmel, and from thence he returned to Samaria.

The Reign of Jehoram of Israel

3 Now Jeho'ram the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria in the eighteenth year of Jehosh'aphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve years. ² And he wrought evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his father, and like his mother:

^a 2:9 Deut. 21:17. ^b 2:12 2 Kgs. 13:14.

for he put away the image of Ba'al that his father had made. ³ Nevertheless he cleaved unto the sins of Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

Elisha Predicts Victory over Moab

4 And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel a hundred thousand lambs, and a hundred thousand rams, with the wool. ⁵ But it came to pass, when Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel. ⁶ And king Jeho'ram went out of Samaria the same time, and numbered all Israel. ⁷ And he went and sent to Jehosh'aphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle? And he said, I will go up: I *am* as thou *art*, my people as thy people, *and* my horses as thy horses. ⁸ And he said, Which way shall we go? And he answered, The way through the wilderness of Edom.

⁹ So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom: and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them. ¹⁰ And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab! ¹¹ But Jehosh'aphat said, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD, that we may inquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here *is* Eli'sha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Eli'jah. ¹² And Jehosh'aphat said, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehosh'aphat and the king of Edom went down to him.

¹³ And Eli'sha said unto the king of Israel, What have I to do with thee? get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab. ¹⁴ And Eli'sha said, *As* the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehosh'aphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee. ¹⁵ But now bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that the hand of the LORD came upon him. ¹⁶ And he said, Thus saith the LORD, Make this valley full of ditches. ¹⁷ For

thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts. ¹⁸ And this is *but* a light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will deliver the Moabites also into your hand. ¹⁹ And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and mar every good piece of land with stones. ²⁰ And it came to pass in the morning, when the meat offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the country was filled with water.

²¹ And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they gathered all that were able to put on armor, and upward, and stood in the border. ²² And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water on the other side *as* red as blood: ²³ and they said, This *is* blood: the kings are surely slain, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil. ²⁴ And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: but they went forward smiting the Moabites, even in *their* country. ²⁵ And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kir-har'aseth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about *it*, and smote it. ²⁶ And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to break through *even* unto the king of Edom: but they could not. ²⁷ Then he took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him *for* a burnt offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to *their own* land.

The Widow's Oil

4 Now there cried a certain woman of the wives of the sons of the prophets unto Eli'sha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the LORD: and the creditor is come to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen. ² And Eli'sha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the

house, save a pot of oil. ³ Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbors, *even* empty vessels; borrow not a few. ⁴ And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full. ⁵ So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought *the vessels* to her; and she poured out. ⁶ And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, *There is not a vessel more.* And the oil stayed. ⁷ Then she came and told the man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy debt, and live thou and thy children of the rest.

Elisha and the Shunammite Woman

⁸ And it fell on a day, that Eli'sha passed to Shunem, where *was* a great woman; and she constrained him to eat bread. And *so* it was, *that*, as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread. ⁹ And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this *is* a holy man of God, which passeth by us continually. ¹⁰ Let us make a little chamber, I pray thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

¹¹ And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there. ¹² And he said to Geha'zi his servant, Call this Shu'nammite. And when he had called her, she stood before him. ¹³ And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been careful for us with all this care; what *is* to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people. ¹⁴ And he said, What then *is* to be done for her? And Geha'zi answered, Verily she hath no child, and her husband is old. ¹⁵ And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door. ¹⁶ And he said, About this season, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, *thou* man of God, do not lie unto thine handmaid. ¹⁷ And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Eli'sha had said unto her, according to the time of life.

¹⁸ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his

father to the reapers. ¹⁹ And he said unto his father, My head, my head! And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother. ²⁰ And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and *then* died. ²¹ And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut *the door* upon him, and went out. ²² And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again. ²³ And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him today? *it is* neither new moon, nor sabbath. And she said, *It shall be* well. ²⁴ Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not *thy* riding for me, except I bid thee. ²⁵ So she went and came unto the man of God to mount Carmel.

And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Geha'zi his servant, Behold, *yonder is* that Shu'nammite: ²⁶ run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and say unto her, *Is it well* with thee? *is it well* with thy husband? *is it well* with the child? And she answered, *It is well.* ²⁷ And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught him by the feet: but Geha'zi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for her soul *is* vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid *it* from me, and hath not told me. ²⁸ Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive me? ²⁹ Then he said to Geha'zi, Gird up thy loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, salute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again: and lay my staff upon the face of the child. ³⁰ And the mother of the child said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her. ³¹ And Geha'zi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but *there was* neither voice, nor hearing. Wherefore he went again to meet him, and told him, saying, The child *is* not awaked.

³² And when Eli'sha was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, *and* laid upon his bed. ³³ He went in therefore, and shut the door upon them twain, and prayed unto the LORD. ³⁴ And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and he stretched himself upon the

child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm. ³⁵ Then he returned, and walked in the house to and fro; and went up, and stretched himself upon him: and the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes. ³⁶ And he called Geha'zi, and said, Call this Shu'nammite. So he called her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son. ³⁷ Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and took up her son, and went out.

Elisha's Miracles for the Prophets

38 And Eli'sha came again to Gilgal: and *there was* a dearth in the land; and the sons of the prophets *were* sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, Set on the great pot, and see the pottage for the sons of the prophets. ³⁹ And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred *them* into the pot of pottage: for they knew *them* not. ⁴⁰ So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O *thou* man of God, *there is* death in the pot. And they could not eat *thereof*. ⁴¹ But he said, Then bring meal. And he cast *it* into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no harm* in the pot.

42 And there came a man from Ba'al-shali'sha, and brought the man of God bread of the firstfruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn in the husk thereof. And he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat. ⁴³ And his servitor said, What, should I set this before a hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the LORD, They shall eat, and shall leave *thereof*. ⁴⁴ So he set it before them, and they did eat, and left *thereof*, according to the word of the LORD.

The Cure of Naaman's Leprosy

5 Now Na'aman, captain of the host of the king of Syria, was a great man with his master, and honorable, because by him the LORD had given deliverance unto Syria: he was also a mighty man in valor, *but he was* a leper. ² And the Syrians had gone out by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a little maid; and she waited on

Na'aman's wife. ³ And she said unto her mistress, Would God my lord *were* with the prophet that *is* in Samaria! for he would recover him of his leprosy. ⁴ And *one* went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that *is* of the land of Israel. ⁵ And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Israel.

And he departed, and took with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand *pieces* of gold, and ten changes of raiment. ⁶ And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have *therewith* sent Na'aman my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy. ⁷ And it came to pass, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that he rent his clothes, and said, *Am* I God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? Wherefore consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh a quarrel against me.

⁸ And it was *so*, when Eli'sha the man of God had heard that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Israel. ⁹ So Na'aman came with his horses and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Eli'sha. ¹⁰ And Eli'sha sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean. ¹¹ But Na'aman was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper. ¹² *Are* not Aba'na and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage. ¹³ And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father, *if* the prophet had bid thee *do some* great thing, wouldest thou not have done *it*? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean? ¹⁴ Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and he was clean."

15 And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said, Behold, now I know that *there is* no God in all the earth, but in Israel: now therefore, I pray thee, take a blessing of thy servant. 16 But he said, *As the LORD liveth*, before whom I stand, I will receive none. And he urged him to take *it*; but he refused. 17 And Na'aman said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden of earth? for thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the LORD. 18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy servant, *that* when my master goeth into the house of Rimmon to worship there, and he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rimmon: when I bow down myself in the house of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing. 19 And he said unto him, Go in peace.

So he departed from him a little way. 20 But Gehazi, the servant of Eli'sha the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared Na'aman this Syrian, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: but, *as the LORD liveth*, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him. 21 So Gehazi followed after Na'aman. And when Na'aman saw *him* running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, *Is all well?* 22 And he said, All *is* well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from mount E'phra-im two young men of the sons of the prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments. 23 And Na'aman said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid *them* upon two of his servants; and they bare *them* before him. 24 And when he came to the tower, he took *them* from their hand, and bestowed *them* in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed. 25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And Eli'sha said unto him, Whence comest thou, Gehazi? And he said, Thy servant went no whither. 26 And he said unto him, Went not mine heart *with thee*, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? *Is it* a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and oliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and maidservants? 27 The leprosy therefore of Na'aman shall cleave unto thee,

and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence a leper *as white as snow*.

The Axe Head Made to Float

6 And the sons of the prophets said unto Eli'sha, Behold now, the place where we dwell with thee is too strait for us. 2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye. 3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go. 4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jordan, they cut down wood. 5 But as one was felling a beam, the axe head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, master! for it was borrowed. 6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he showed him the place. And he cut down a stick, and cast *it* in thither; and the iron did swim. 7 Therefore said he, Take *it* up to thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.

Elisha and the Syrians

8 Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, and took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place *shall be* my camp. 9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Syrians are come down. 10 And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not show me which of us *is* for the king of Israel? 12 And one of his servants said, None, my lord, O king: but Eli'sha, the prophet that *is* in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber. 13 And he said, Go and spy where he *is*, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, *he is* in Dothan. 14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about.

15 And when the servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, a host compassed the city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do? 16 And he answered, Fear not: for they that *be* with us *are* more than they

that *be* with them. ¹⁷ And Eli'sha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain *was* full of horses and chariots of fire round about Eli'sha. ¹⁸ And when they came down to him, Eli'sha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindness. And he smote them with blindness according to the word of Eli'sha. ¹⁹ And Eli'sha said unto them, This *is* not the way, neither *is* this the city: follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he led them to Samaria.

²⁰ And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Eli'sha said, LORD, open the eyes of these *men*, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, *they were* in the midst of Samaria. ²¹ And the king of Israel said unto Eli'sha, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite *them*? shall I smite *them*? ²² And he answered, Thou shalt not smite *them*: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow? set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master. ²³ And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

Elisha and the Siege of Samaria

²⁴ And it came to pass after this, that Ben-ha'dad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Samaria. ²⁵ And there was a great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was *sold* for fourscore *pieces* of silver, and the fourth part of a cab of dove's dung for five *pieces* of silver. ²⁶ And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king. ²⁷ And he said, If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the barnfloor, or out of the winepress? ²⁸ And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him today, and we will eat my son tomorrow. ²⁹ So we boiled my son, and did eat him:^a and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son. ³⁰ And

it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he rent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold, *he had* sackcloth within upon his flesh. ³¹ Then he said, God do so and more also to me, if the head of Eli'sha the son of Shaphat shall stand on him this day.

³² But Eli'sha sat in his house, and the elders sat with him; and *the king* sent a man from before him: but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, See ye how this son of a murderer hath sent to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door: *is* not the sound of his master's feet behind him? ³³ And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, this evil *is* of the LORD; what should I wait for the LORD any longer? ¹ Then Eli'sha said, Hear ye the word of the LORD; Thus saith the LORD, Tomorrow about this time *shall* a measure of fine flour *be sold* for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria. ² Then a lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, *if* the LORD would make windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see *it* with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

³ And there were four leprous men at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die? ⁴ If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine *is* in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die. ⁵ And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syrians: and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Syria, behold, *there was* no man there. ⁶ For the LORD had made the host of the Syrians to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, *even* the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us the kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us. ⁷ Wherefore they arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it *was*, and fled for their life. ⁸ And when these lepers came to the

^a 6:29 Deut. 28:57.

uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid *it*; and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence *also*, and went and hid *it*.

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day *is* a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household. 10 So they came and called unto the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and, behold, *there was* no man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they *were*. 11 And he called the porters; and they told *it* to the king's house within. 12 And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now show you what the Syrians have done to us. They know that we *be* hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and get into the city. 13 And one of his servants answered and said, Let *some* take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left in the city, (behold, they *are* as all the multitude of Israel that are left in it: behold, *I say*, they *are* even as all the multitude of the Israelites that are consumed;) and let us send and see. 14 They took therefore two chariot horses; and the king sent after the host of the Syrians, saying, Go and see. 15 And they went after them unto Jordan: and, lo, all the way was full of garments and vessels, which the Syrians had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Syrians. So a measure of fine flour was *sold* for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, according to the word of the LORD. 17 And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died, as the man of God had said, who spake when the king came down to him. 18 And it came to pass as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be tomorrow about this time in the gate of Samaria: 19 and that lord answered

the man of God, and said, Now, behold, *if* the LORD should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof. 20 And so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

The Shunammite Woman's Land Restored

8 Then spake Eli'sha unto the woman, whose son he had restored to life,^a saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the LORD hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land seven years. 2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Philistines seven years. 3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land. 4 And the king talked with Geha'zi the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Eli'sha hath done. 5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Geha'zi said, My lord, O king, *this is* the woman, and *this is* her son, whom Eli'sha restored to life. 6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain officer, saying, Restore all that was hers, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

Hazael Becomes King of Syria

7 And Eli'sha came to Damascus; and Ben-ha'dad the king of Syria was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither. 8 And the king said unto Haz'a-el, Take a present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of God, and inquire of the LORD by him, saying, Shall I recover of this disease? 9 So Haz'a-el went to meet him, and took a present with him, even of every good thing of Damascus, forty camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, Thy son Ben-ha'dad king of Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease? 10 And Eli'sha said unto him, Go, say unto him,

^a 8:1 2 Kgs. 4:8-37.

Thou mayest certainly recover: howbeit the LORD hath showed me that he shall surely die. ¹¹ And he settled his countenance steadfastly, until he was ashamed: and the man of God wept. ¹² And Haz'a-el said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel: their strongholds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and wilt dash their children, and rip up their women with child. ¹³ And Haz'a-el said, But what, is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Eli'sha answered, The LORD hath showed me that thou *shalt be* king over Syria.^a ¹⁴ So he departed from Eli'sha, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Eli'sha to thee? And he answered, He told me *that* thou shouldest surely recover. ¹⁵ And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped *it* in water, and spread *it* on his face, so that he died: and Haz'a-el reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Jehoram of Judah

(2 Chr. 21:1-20)

¹⁶ And in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, Jehosh'aphat *being* then king of Judah, Jeho'ram the son of Jehosh'aphat king of Judah began to reign. ¹⁷ Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem. ¹⁸ And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab; for the daughter of Ahab was his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the LORD. ¹⁹ Yet the LORD would not destroy Judah for David his servant's sake, as he promised him to give him always a light, *and* to his children.^b

²⁰ In his days Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah,^c and made a king over themselves. ²¹ So Joram went over to Za'ir, and all the chariots with him: and he rose by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents. ²² Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. Then Libnah revolted at the same time. ²³ And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? ²⁴ And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his

fathers in the city of David: and Ahazi'ah his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Ahaziah of Judah

(2 Chr. 22:1-6)

²⁵ In the twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ahazi'ah the son of Jeho'ram king of Judah begin to reign. ²⁶ Two and twenty years old *was* Ahazi'ah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Athali'ah, the daughter of Omri king of Israel. ²⁷ And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as *did* the house of Ahab: for he *was* the son-in-law of the house of Ahab.

²⁸ And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the war against Haz'a-el king of Syria in Ra'moth-gil'e-ad; and the Syrians wounded Joram. ²⁹ And king Joram went back to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him at Ramah, when he fought against Haz'a-el king of Syria. And Ahazi'ah the son of Jeho'ram king of Judah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was sick.

Jehu Anointed King of Israel

9 And Eli'sha the prophet called one of the children of the prophets, and said unto him, Gird up thy loins, and take this box of oil in thine hand, and go to Ra'moth-gil'e-ad: ² and when thou comest thither, look out there Jehu the son of Jehosh'aphat the son of Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise up from among his brethren, and carry him to an inner chamber; ³ then take the box of oil, and pour *it* on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not.

⁴ So the young man, *even* the young man the prophet, went to Ra'moth-gil'e-ad. ⁵ And when he came, behold, the captains of the host *were* sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain. ⁶ And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, *even* over Israel.^d ⁷ And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may avenge the blood of

^a 8:13 1 Kgs. 19:15. ^b 8:19 1 Kgs. 11:36. ^c 8:20 Gen. 27:40. ^d 9:6 1 Kgs. 19:16.

my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the LORD, at the hand of Jez'ebel. ⁸ For the whole house of Ahab shall perish: and I will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel: ⁹ and I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, and like the house of Ba'asha the son of Ahi'jah: ¹⁰ and the dogs shall eat Jez'ebel in the portion of Jezreel,^a and *there shall be none to bury her*. And he opened the door, and fled.

¹¹ Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and *one* said unto him, *Is all well? wherefore came this mad fellow to thee?* And he said unto them, Ye know the man, and his communication. ¹² And they said, *It is false; tell us now*. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel. ¹³ Then they hasted, and took every man his garment, and put *it* under him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, Jehu is king.

Jehu Kills Joram

¹⁴ So Jehu the son of Jehosh'aphat the son of Nimshi conspired against Joram. (Now Joram had kept Ra'moth-gil'e-ad, he and all Israel, because of Haz'a-el king of Syria. ¹⁵ But king Joram was returned to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him, when he fought with Haz'a-el king of Syria.) And Jehu said, If it be your minds, *then* let none go forth *nor* escape out of the city to go to tell it in Jezreel. ¹⁶ So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there. And Ahazi'ah king of Judah was come down to see Joram.

¹⁷ And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he came, and said, I see a company. And Joram said, Take a horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, *Is it peace?* ¹⁸ So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it peace?* And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again. ¹⁹ Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it peace?* And Jehu answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind

me. ²⁰ And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the driving *is* like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously.

²¹ And Joram said, Make ready. And his chariot was made ready. And Joram king of Israel and Ahazi'ah king of Judah went out, each in his chariot, and they went out against Jehu, and met him in the portion of Naboth the Jez'reelite. ²² And it came to pass, when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, *Is it peace, Jehu?* And he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jez'ebel and her witchcrafts *are* so many? ²³ And Joram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ahazi'ah, *There is treachery, O Ahazi'ah*. ²⁴ And Jehu drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Jeho'ram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he sunk down in his chariot. ²⁵ Then said *Jehu* to Bidkar his captain, Take up, *and* cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jez'reelite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, the LORD laid this burden upon him; ²⁶ Surely I have seen yesterday the blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and I will requite thee in this plat,^b saith the LORD. Now therefore take *and* cast him into the plat *of ground*, according to the word of the LORD.

Jehu Kills Ahaziah

(2 Chr. 22:7-9)

²⁷ But when Ahazi'ah the king of Judah saw *this*, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot. *And they did so* at the going up to Gur, which *is* by Ib'le-am. And he fled to Megid'do, and died there. ²⁸ And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.

²⁹ And in the eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab began Ahazi'ah to reign over Judah.

The Death of Jezebel

³⁰ And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jez'ebel heard *of it*; and she painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window. ³¹ And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she said, *Had* Zimri peace, who slew his master? ³² And he lifted up

^a 9:10 1 Kgs. 21:23. ^b 9:26 1 Kgs. 21:19.

his face to the window, and said, Who *is* on my side? who? And there looked out to him two *or* three eunuchs. ³³ And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and *some* of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her under foot. ³⁴ And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now this cursed *woman*, and bury her: for she *is* a king's daughter. ³⁵ And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of *her* hands. ³⁶ Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This *is* the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Eli'jah the Tishbite, saying, In the portion of Jezreel shall dogs eat the flesh of Jez'ebel:^a ³⁷ and the carcass of Jez'ebel shall be as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel; *so* that they shall not say, This *is* Jez'ebel.

Jehu Destroys the House of Ahab

10 And Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto the rulers of Jezreel, to the elders, and to them that brought up Ahab's *children*, saying, ² Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons *are* with you, and *there are* with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armor; ³ look even out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set *him* on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house. ⁴ But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand? ⁵ And he that *was* over the house, and he that *was* over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up of *the children*, sent to Jehu, saying, We *are* thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any king: do thou *that which is* good in thine eyes. ⁶ Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If *ye be* mine, and if *ye* will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jezreel by tomorrow this time. Now the king's sons, *being* seventy persons, *were* with the great men of the city, which brought them up. ⁷ And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent him *them* to Jezreel. ⁸ And there came a mes-

senger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning. ⁹ And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye *be* righteous: behold, I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who slew all these? ¹⁰ Know now that there shall fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of Ahab: for the LORD hath done *that* which he spake by his servant Eli'jah. ¹¹ So Jehu slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel,^b and all his great men, and his kinsfolk, and his priests, until he left him none remaining.

¹² And he arose and departed, and came to Samaria. *And* as he *was* at the shearing house in the way, ¹³ Jehu met with the brethren of Ahazi'ah king of Judah, and said, Who *are* ye? And they answered, We *are* the brethren of Ahazi'ah; and we go down to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen. ¹⁴ And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, *even* two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

¹⁵ And when he was departed thence, he lighted on Jehon'adab the son of Rechab *coming* to meet him: and he saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart *is* with thy heart? And Jehon'adab answered, It is. If it be, give *me* thine hand. And he gave *him* his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot. ¹⁶ And he said, Come with me, and see my zeal for the LORD. So they made him ride in his chariot. ¹⁷ And when he came to Samaria, he slew all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed him, according to the saying of the LORD, which he spake to Eli'jah.

Jehu Wipes Out the Worship of Baal

¹⁸ And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, Ahab served Ba'al a little; *but* Jehu shall serve him much. ¹⁹ Now therefore call unto me all the prophets of Ba'al, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice *to do* to Ba'al; who-soever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Jehu did *it* in subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Ba'al. ²⁰ And Jehu said, Proclaim a

solemn assembly for Ba'al. And they proclaimed *it*.²¹ And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Ba'al came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into the house of Ba'al; and the house of Ba'al was full from one end to another.²² And he said unto him that *was* over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Ba'al. And he brought them forth vestments.²³ And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of Ba'al, and said unto the worshippers of Ba'al, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Ba'al only.²⁴ And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, Jehu appointed fourscore men without, and said, *If* any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, *he that letteth him go*, his life *shall be* for the life of him.

²⁵ And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jehu said to the guard and to the captains, Go in, *and* slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast *them* out, and went to the city of the house of Ba'al.²⁶ And they brought forth the images out of the house of Ba'al, and burned them.²⁷ And they brake down the image of Ba'al, and brake down the house of Ba'al, and made it a draught house unto this day.

²⁸ Thus Jehu destroyed Ba'al out of Israel.²⁹ Howbeit, *from* the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, *to wit*, the golden calves that *were* in Beth-el, and that *were* in Dan.³⁰ And the LORD said unto Jehu, Because thou hast done well in executing *that which is* right in mine eyes, *and* hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that *was* in mine heart, thy children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel.³¹ But Jehu took no heed to walk in the law of the LORD God of Israel with all his heart: for he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam, which made Israel to sin.

³² In those days the LORD began to cut Israel short: and Haz'a-el smote them in all the coasts of Israel;³³ from Jordan eastward, all the land of Gil'e-ad, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manas'sites, from Aro'er, which *is* by the river Arnon, even Gil'e-ad and Bashan.³⁴ Now the

rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel? ³⁵ And Jehu slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Samaria. And Jeho'ahaz his son reigned in his stead.³⁶ And the time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria *was* twenty and eight years.

Athaliah Usurps the Throne

(2 Chr. 22:10—23:21)

11 And when Athali'ah the mother of Ahazi'ah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal.² But Jehosh'eba, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahazi'ah, took Jo'ash the son of Ahazi'ah, and stole him from among the king's sons *which were* slain; and they hid him, *even* him and his nurse, in the bedchamber from Athali'ah, so that he was not slain.³ And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six years. And Athali'ah did reign over the land.

⁴ And the seventh year Jehoi'ada sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD, and made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and showed them the king's son.⁵ And he commanded them, saying, This *is* the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in on the sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's house;⁶ and a third part *shall be* at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, that it be not broken down.⁷ And two parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king.⁸ And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in.

⁹ And the captains over the hundreds did according to all *things* that Jehoi'ada the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath, and came to Jehoi'ada the priest.¹⁰ And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king David's spears and shields, that *were* in the temple of the LORD.¹¹ And the guard stood,

every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right corner of the temple to the left corner of the temple, *along* by the altar and the temple. ¹² And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and *gave him* the testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, God save the king.

¹³ And when Athali'ah heard the noise of the guard *and* of the people, she came to the people into the temple of the LORD. ¹⁴ And when she looked, behold, the king stood by a pillar, as the manner *was*, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets: and Athali'ah rent her clothes, and cried, Treason, treason. ¹⁵ But Jehoi'ada the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the ranges; and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD. ¹⁶ And they laid hands on her; and she went by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house: and there was she slain.

¹⁷ And Jehoi'ada made a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be the LORD's people; between the king also and the people. ¹⁸ And all the people of the land went into the house of Ba'al, and brake it down; his altars and his images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Mat-tan the priest of Ba'al before the altars. And the priest appointed officers over the house of the LORD. ¹⁹ And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings. ²⁰ And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet: and they slew Athali'ah with the sword *beside* the king's house.

²¹ Seven years old *was* Jeho'ash when he began to reign.

The Reign of Jehoash of Judah

(2 Chr. 24:1-27)

12 In the seventh year of Jehu, Jeho'-ash began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his moth-

er's name *was* Zibi'ah of Beer-sheba. ² And Jeho'ash did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD all his days wherein Jehoi'ada the priest instructed him. ³ But the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.

⁴ And Jeho'ash said to the priests, All the money of the dedicated things that is brought into the house of the LORD, *even* the money of every one that passeth *the account*, the money that every man is set at,^a *and* all the money that cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD, ⁵ let the priests take *it* to them, every man of his acquaintance: and let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall be found. ⁶ But it was *so*, *that* in the three and twentieth year of king Jeho'ash the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house. ⁷ Then king Jeho'ash called for Jehoi'ada the priest, and the *other* priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive *no more* money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house. ⁸ And the priests consented to receive *no more* money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.

⁹ But Jehoi'ada the priest took a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the LORD: and the priests that kept the door put therein all the money *that was* brought into the house of the LORD. ¹⁰ And it was *so*, when they saw that *there was* much money in the chest, that the king's scribe and the high priest came up, and they put up in bags, and told the money that was found in the house of the LORD. ¹¹ And they gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they laid it out to the carpenters and builders, that wrought upon the house of the LORD, ¹² and to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that was laid out for the house to repair *it*. ¹³ Howbeit there were not made for the house of the LORD bowls of silver, snuffers, basins, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money *that was* brought into the house of the LORD: ¹⁴ but they gave that to the workmen, and repaired there-

^a 12:4 Ex. 30:11-16.

with the house of the LORD. ¹⁵ Moreover they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt faithfully. ¹⁶ The trespass money and sin money was not brought into the house of the LORD: it was the priests'."

¹⁷ Then Haz'a-el king of Syria went up, and fought against Gath, and took it: and Haz'a-el set his face to go up to Jerusalem. ¹⁸ And Jeho'ash king of Judah took all the hallowed things that Jehosh'aphat, and Jeho'ram, and Ahazi'ah, his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the king's house, and sent it to Haz'a-el king of Syria: and he went away from Jerusalem.

¹⁹ And the rest of the acts of Jo'ash, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? ²⁰ And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Jo'ash in the house of Millo, which goeth down to Silla. ²¹ For Joz'achar the son of Shim'e-ath, and Jehoz'abad the son of Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Amazi'ah his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Jehoahaz

13 In the three and twentieth year of Jo'ash the son of Ahazi'ah king of Judah, Jeho'ahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* seventeen years. ² And he did *that which* was evil in the sight of the LORD, and followed the sins of Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom. ³ And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he delivered them into the hand of Haz'a-el king of Syria, and into the hand of Ben-ha'dad the son of Haz'a-el, all *their* days. ⁴ And Jeho'ahaz besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: for he saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syria oppressed them. ⁵ (And the LORD gave Israel a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in their tents, as beforetime. ⁶ Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jerobo'am, who made Israel sin, *but* walked therein: and there remained the grove also in Samaria.)

⁷ Neither did he leave of the people to Jeho'ahaz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Syria had destroyed them, and had made them like the dust by threshing. ⁸ Now the rest of the acts of Jeho'ahaz, and all that he did, and his might, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel? ⁹ And Jeho'ahaz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Samaria: and Jo'ash his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Jehoash of Israel

¹⁰ In the thirty and seventh year of Jo'ash king of Judah began Jeho'ash the son of Jeho'ahaz to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* sixteen years. ¹¹ And he did *that which* was evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the sins of Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, who made Israel sin: *but* he walked therein. ¹² And the rest of the acts of Jo'ash, and all that he did, and his might where-with he fought against Amazi'ah king of Judah, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel? ¹³ And Jo'ash slept with his fathers; and Jerobo'am sat upon his throne: and Jo'ash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

Elisha's Final Prophecy and Death

¹⁴ Now Eli'sha was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Jo'ash the king of Israel came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said, O my father, my father! the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. ¹⁵ And Eli'sha said unto him, Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him bow and arrows. ¹⁶ And he said to the king of Israel, Put thine hand upon the bow. And he put his hand *upon it*: and Eli'sha put his hands upon the king's hands. ¹⁷ And he said, Open the window eastward. And he opened *it*. Then Eli'sha said, Shoot. And he shot. And he said, The arrow of the LORD's deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from Syria: for thou shalt smite the Syrians in Aphek, till thou have consumed *them*. ¹⁸ And he said, Take the arrows. And he took *them*. And he said unto the king of Israel, Smite upon the ground. And he smote thrice, and stayed. ¹⁹ And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten five or six times; then hadst thou

smitten Syria till thou hadst consumed it: whereas now thou shalt smite Syria *but* thrice.

20 And Eli'sha died, and they buried him. And the bands of the Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year. 21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band *of men*; and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Eli'sha: and when the man was let down, and touched the bones of Eli'sha, he revived, and stood up on his feet.

22 But Haz'a-el king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jeho'ahaz. 23 And the LORD was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and had respect unto them, because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his presence as yet.

24 So Haz'a-el king of Syria died; and Ben-ha'dad his son reigned in his stead. 25 And Jeho'ash the son of Jeho'ahaz took again out of the hand of Ben-ha'dad the son of Haz'a-el the cities, which he had taken out of the hand of Jeho'ahaz his father by war. Three times did Jo'ash beat him, and recovered the cities of Israel.

The Reign of Amaziah

(2 Chr. 25:1-28)

14 In the second year of Jo'ash son of Jeho'ahaz king of Israel reigned Amazi'ah the son of Jo'ash king of Judah. 2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jeho'addan of Jerusalem. 3 And he did *that which was right* in the sight of the LORD, yet not like David his father: he did according to all things as Jo'ash his father did. 4 Howbeit the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places. 5 And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants which had slain the king his father. 6 But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Moses, wherein the LORD commanded, saying, The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his own sin.^a

7 He slew of Edom in the valley of salt

ten thousand, and took Selah by war, and called the name of it Jok'theel unto this day.

8 Then Amazi'ah sent messengers to Jeho'ash, the son of Jeho'ahaz son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us look one another in the face. 9 And Jeho'ash the king of Israel sent to Amazi'ah king of Judah, saying, The thistle that *was* in Lebanon sent to the cedar that *was* in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that *was* in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle. 10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and thine heart hath lifted thee up: glory *of this*, and tarry at home: for why shouldest thou meddle to *thy* hurt, that thou shouldest fall, *even* thou, and Judah with thee?

11 But Amazi'ah would not hear. Therefore Jeho'ash king of Israel went up; and he and Amazi'ah king of Judah looked one another in the face at Beth-she'mesh, which *belongeth* to Judah. 12 And Judah was put to the worse before Israel; and they fled every man to their tents. 13 And Jeho'ash king of Israel took Amazi'ah king of Judah, the son of Jeho'ash the son of Ahazi'ah, at Beth-she'mesh, and came to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of E'phraim unto the corner gate, four hundred cubits. 14 And he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.

15 Now the rest of the acts of Jeho'ash which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Amazi'ah king of Judah, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel? 16 And Jeho'ash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel; and Jerobo'am his son reigned in his stead.

17 And Amazi'ah the son of Jo'ash king of Judah lived after the death of Jeho'ash son of Jeho'ahaz king of Israel fifteen years. 18 And the rest of the acts of Amazi'ah, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? 19 Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem: and he fled to Lachish; but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there. 20 And they brought him on horses: and he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the city of

^a 14:6 Deut. 24:16.

David. ²¹ And all the people of Judah took Azari'ah, which was sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his father Amazi'ah. ²² He built Elath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

The Reign of Jeroboam

²³ In the fifteenth year of Amazi'ah the son of Jo'ash king of Judah, Jerobo'am the son of Jo'ash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, and reigned forty and one years. ²⁴ And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin. ²⁵ He restored the coast of Israel from the entering of Hamath unto the sea of the plain, according to the word of the LORD God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his servant Jonah,^a the son of Amit'tai, the prophet, which was of Gath-he'pher. ²⁶ For the LORD saw the affliction of Israel, *that it was* very bitter: for *there was* not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel. ²⁷ And the LORD said not that he would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of Jerobo'am the son of Jo'ash.

²⁸ Now the rest of the acts of Jerobo'am, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Damascus, and Hamath, *which belonged* to Judah, for Israel, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel? ²⁹ And Jerobo'am slept with his fathers, *even* with the kings of Israel; and Zachari'ah his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Azariah

(2 Chr. 26:3-5, 16-23)

15 In the twenty and seventh year of Jerobo'am king of Israel began Azari'ah son of Amazi'ah king of Judah to reign. ² Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jecholi'ah of Jerusalem. ³ And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amazi'ah had done; ⁴ save that the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places. ⁵ And the LORD smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house. And Jotham the king's son was over the house,

judging the people of the land. ⁶ And the rest of the acts of Azari'ah, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? ⁷ So Azari'ah slept with his fathers;^b and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Zachariah

⁸ In the thirty and eighth year of Azari'ah king of Judah did Zachari'ah the son of Jerobo'am reign over Israel in Samaria six months. ⁹ And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin. ¹⁰ And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead. ¹¹ And the rest of the acts of Zachari'ah, behold, they *are* written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel. ¹² This was the word of the LORD which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Israel unto the fourth generation.^c And so it came to pass.

The Reign of Shallum

¹³ Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of Uzzi'ah king of Judah; and he reigned a full month in Samaria. ¹⁴ For Men'ahem the son of Gadi went up from Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead. ¹⁵ And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they *are* written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel. ¹⁶ Then Men'ahem smote Tiph-sah, and all that *were* therein, and the coasts thereof from Tirzah: because they opened not to *him*, therefore he smote *it*; and all the women therein that were with child he ripped up.

The Reign of Menahem

¹⁷ In the nine and thirtieth year of Azari'ah king of Judah began Men'ahem the son of Gadi to reign over Israel, and reigned ten years in Samaria. ¹⁸ And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin. ¹⁹ And Pul the

^a 14:25 Jon. 1:1. ^b 15:7 Is. 6:1. ^c 15:12 2 Kgs. 10:30.

king of Assyria came against the land: and Men'ahem gave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to confirm the kingdom in his hand. ²⁰ And Men'ahem exacted the money of Israel, *even* of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria turned back, and stayed not there in the land. ²¹ And the rest of the acts of Men'ahem, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel? ²² And Men'ahem slept with his fathers; and Pekahi'ah his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Pekahiah

²³ In the fiftieth year of Azari'ah king of Judah, Pekahi'ah the son of Men'ahem began to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* two years. ²⁴ And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin. ²⁵ But Pekah the son of Remali'ah, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the palace of the king's house, with Argob and A'ri-eh, and with him fifty men of the Gil'e-adites: and he killed him, and reigned in his room. ²⁶ And the rest of the acts of Pekahi'ah, and all that he did, behold, they *are* written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel.

The Reign of Pekah

²⁷ In the two and fiftieth year of Azari'ah king of Judah, Pekah the son of Remali'ah began to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* twenty years. ²⁸ And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

²⁹ In the days of Pekah king of Israel came Tig'lath-pile'ser king of Assyria, and took Ijon, and A'bel-beth-ma'achah, and Jano'ah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gil'e-ad, and Galilee, all the land of Rem'itali, and carried them captive to Assyria. ³⁰ And Hoshe'a the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remali'ah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzzi'ah. ³¹ And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they *are* written in

the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel.

The Reign of Jotham

(2 Chr. 27:1-9)

³² In the second year of Pekah the son of Remali'ah king of Israel began Jotham the son of Uzzi'ah king of Judah to reign. ³³ Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Jeru'sha, the daughter of Zadak. ³⁴ And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD: he did according to all that his father Uzzi'ah had done. ³⁵ Howbeit the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burned incense still in the high places. He built the higher gate of the house of the LORD. ³⁶ Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? ³⁷ In those days the LORD began to send against Judah Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remali'ah. ³⁸ And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Ahaz

(2 Chr. 28:1-27)

16 In the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remali'ah, Ahaz the son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign. ² Twenty years old *was* Ahaz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, and did not *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD his God, like David his father. ³ But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and made his son to pass through the fire, according to the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel.^a ⁴ And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

⁵ Then Rezin king of Syria, and Pekah son of Remali'ah king of Israel, came up to Jerusalem to war: and they besieged Ahaz, but could not overcome *him*.^b ⁶ At that time Rezin king of Syria recovered Elath to Syria, and drove the Jews from Elath: and the Syrians came to Elath, and dwelt there unto this day. ⁷ So Ahaz sent messengers to Tig'lath-pile'ser king of Assyria, saying, I *am* thy servant and thy

^a 16:3 Deut. 12:31. ^b 16:5 Is. 7:1.

son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up against me. ⁸ And Ahaz took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent *it for* a present to the king of Assyria. ⁹ And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: for the king of Assyria went up against Damascus, and took it, and carried *the people of it* captive to Kir, and slew Rezin.

¹⁰ And king Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tig'lath-pile'ser king of Assyria, and saw an altar that *was* at Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to Uri'jah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof. ¹¹ And Uri'jah the priest built an altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus: so Uri'jah the priest made *it* against king Ahaz came from Damascus. ¹² And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar: and the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon. ¹³ And he burnt his burnt offering and his meat offering, and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled the blood of his peace offerings, upon the altar. ¹⁴ And he brought also the brazen altar,^a which *was* before the LORD, from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of the altar. ¹⁵ And king Ahaz commanded Uri'jah the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn the morning burnt offering, and the evening meat offering, and the king's burnt sacrifice, and his meat offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meat offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brazen altar shall be for me to inquire *by*. ¹⁶ Thus did Uri'jah the priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded.

¹⁷ And king Ahaz cut off the borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down the sea from off the brazen oxen that *were* under it,^b and put it upon a pavement of stones. ¹⁸ And the covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD for the king of Assyria. ¹⁹ Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, *are* they

not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? ²⁰ And Ahaz slept with his fathers,^c and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Hezeki'ah his son reigned in his stead.

The Fall of Samaria and the Captivity of Israel

17 In the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah began Hoshe'a the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel nine years. ² And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Israel that were before him. ³ Against him came up Shalmane'ser king of Assyria; and Hoshe'a became his servant, and gave him presents. ⁴ And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshe'a: for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of Assyria, as *he had done* year by year: therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison. ⁵ Then the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to Samaria, and besieged it three years. ⁶ In the ninth year of Hoshe'a the king of Assyria took Samaria, and carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor *by* the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes.

⁷ For *so* it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods, ⁸ and walked in the statutes of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel, and of the kings of Israel, which they had made. ⁹ And the children of Israel did secretly *those things that were* not right against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city. ¹⁰ And they set them up images and groves in every high hill, and under every green tree:^d ¹¹ and there they burnt incense in all the high places, as *did* the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger: ¹² for they served idols, whereof the LORD had said unto them, Ye shall not do this thing. ¹³ Yet the LORD testified against Israel, and against Judah, by all the prophets, *and by* all the seers, saying, Turn ye from

^a 16:14 Ex. 27:1-2; 2 Chr. 4:1. ^b 16:17 1 Kgs. 7:23-39; 2 Chr. 4:2-6. ^c 16:20 Is. 14:28.

^d 17:10 1 Kgs. 14:23.

your evil ways, and keep my commandments *and* my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets. ¹⁴ Notwithstanding, they would not hear, but hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that did not believe in the LORD their God. ¹⁵ And they rejected his statutes, and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed vanity, and became vain, and went after the heathen that *were* round about them, *concerning* whom the LORD had charged them, that they should not do like them. ¹⁶ And they left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and made them molten images, *even* two calves,^a and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served Ba'al. ¹⁷ And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and used divination and enchantments,^b and sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. ¹⁸ Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left but the tribe of Judah only.

¹⁹ Also Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they made. ²⁰ And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight.

²¹ For he rent Israel from the house of David; and they made Jerobo'am the son of Nebat king: and Jerobo'am drave Israel from following the LORD, and made them sin a great sin. ²² For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jerobo'am which he did; they departed not from them; ²³ until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, as he had said by all his servants the prophets. So was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria unto this day.

The Repopulation of Samaria

²⁴ And the king of Assyria brought *men* from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharva'im, and placed *them* in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof. ²⁵ And *so* it

was at the beginning of their dwelling there, *that* they feared not the LORD: therefore the LORD sent lions among them, which slew *some* of them. ²⁶ Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land. ²⁷ Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land. ²⁸ Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria came and dwelt in Beth-el, and taught them how they should fear the LORD.

²⁹ Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put *them* in the houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt. ³⁰ And the men of Babylon made Suc'coth-be'noth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashi'ma, ³¹ and the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Seph'arvites burnt their children in fire to Adram'melech and Anam'melech, the gods of Sepharva'im. ³² So they feared the LORD, and made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places. ³³ They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations whom they carried away from thence. ³⁴ Unto this day they do after the former manners.

They fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the LORD commanded the children of Jacob, whom he named Israel;^c ³⁵ with whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, Ye shall not fear other gods, nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them;^d ³⁶ but the LORD, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power and a stretched out arm, him shall ye fear,^e and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice. ³⁷ And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, ye shall observe

^a 17:16 1 Kgs. 12:28. ^b 17:17 Deut. 18:10. ^c 17:34 Gen. 32:28; 35:10.

^d 17:35 Ex. 20:5; Deut. 5:9. ^e 17:36 Deut. 6:13.

to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods. ³⁸ And the covenant that I have made with you ye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods. ³⁹ But the LORD your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies. ⁴⁰ Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.

41 So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

The Reign of Hezekiah

(2 Chr. 29:1-2)

18 Now it came to pass in the third year of Hoshe'a son of Elah king of Israel, that Hezeki'ah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign. ² Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Abi, the daughter of Zachari'ah. ³ And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father did. ⁴ He removed the high places, and brake the images, and cut down the groves, and brake in pieces the brazen serpent that Moses had made:^a for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it: and he called it Nehush'tan.¹ ⁵ He trusted in the LORD God of Israel; so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before him. ⁶ For he clave to the LORD, and departed not from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses. ⁷ And the LORD was with him; and he prospered whithersoever he went forth: and he rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not. ⁸ He smote the Philistines, even unto Gaza, and the borders thereof, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

The Fall of Samaria

9 And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hezeki'ah, which was the seventh year of Hoshe'a son of Elah king of Israel, that Shalmane'ser king of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it. ¹⁰ And at the end of three years they took it: even in the sixth year of Hezeki'ah, that is the ninth year of Hoshe'a king of Israel, Samaria was taken. ¹¹ And the

king of Assyria did carry away Israel unto Assyria, and put them in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes: ¹² because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God, but transgressed his covenant, and all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear them, nor do them.

The Invasion of Sennacherib

(2 Chr. 32:1-19; Is. 36:1-22)

13 Now in the fourteenth year of king Hezeki'ah did Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them. ¹⁴ And Hezeki'ah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou puttest on me will I bear. And the king of Assyria appointed unto Hezeki'ah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold. ¹⁵ And Hezeki'ah gave him all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house. ¹⁶ At that time did Hezeki'ah cut off the gold from the doors of the temple of the LORD, and from the pillars which Hezeki'ah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave it to the king of Assyria. ¹⁷ And the king of Assyria sent Tartan and Rab-sa'ris and Rab-sha'keh from Lachish to king Hezeki'ah with a great host against Jerusalem: and they went up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, which is in the highway of the fuller's field. ¹⁸ And when they had called to the king, there came out to them Eli'akim the son of Hilki'ah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Jo'ah the son of Asaph the recorder.

19 And Rab-sha'keh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hezeki'ah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest? ²⁰ Thou sayest, (but they are but vain words,) I have counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me? ²¹ Now, behold, thou trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, even upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him. ²² But if ye say un-

¹ 18:14 That is, A piece of brass.

^a 18:14 Num. 21:9.

to me, We trust in the LORD our God: *is not that he, whose high places and whose altars Hezeki'ah hath taken away, and hath said to Judah and Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar in Jerusalem?* ²³ Now therefore, I pray thee, give pledges to my lord the king of Assyria, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them. ²⁴ How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen? ²⁵ Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

²⁶ Then said Eli'akim the son of Hilki'ah, and Shebna, and Jo'ah, unto Rab-sha'keh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the Syrian* language; for we understand *it*: and talk not with us in the Jews' language in the ears of the people that *are* on the wall. ²⁷ But Rab-sha'keh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? *hath he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?*

²⁸ Then Rab-sha'keh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria: ²⁹ thus saith the king, Let not Hezeki'ah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand: ³⁰ neither let Hezeki'ah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria. ³¹ Harken not to Hezeki'ah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make *an agreement* with me by a present, and come out to me, and *then* eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his cistern: ³² until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hezeki'ah, when he persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. ³³ Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria? ³⁴ Where *are* the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where *are* the gods of Sepharva'im, Hena, and Ivah? have they delivered Samaria out of mine hand? ³⁵ Who *are* they among all

the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of mine hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of mine hand?

³⁶ But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not. ³⁷ Then came Eli'akim the son of Hilki'ah, which *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Jo'ah the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezeki'ah with *their* clothes rent, and told him the words of Rab-sha'keh.

Judah Delivered from Sennacherib

(2 Chr. 32:20-23; Is. 37:1-38)

19 And it came to pass, when king Hezeki'ah heard *it*, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD. ² And he sent Eli'akim, which *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz. ³ And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezeki'ah, This day *is* a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and *there is* not strength to bring forth. ⁴ It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of Rab-sha'keh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God; and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up *thy* prayer for the remnant that are left. ⁵ So the servants of king Hezeki'ah came to Isaiah. ⁶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me. ⁷ Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumor, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

⁸ So Rab-sha'keh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish. ⁹ And when he heard say of Tirha'kah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee; he sent messengers again unto Hezeki'ah, saying, ¹⁰ Thus shall ye speak to Hezeki'ah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria. ¹¹ Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all

lands, by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered? ¹² Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which *were* in Thelas'ar? ¹³ Where *is* the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharva'im, of Hena, and Ivah?

¹⁴ And Hezeki'ah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezeki'ah went up into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD. ¹⁵ And Hezeki'ah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Israel, which dwellest *between* the cherubim,^a thou art the God, *even* thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth. ¹⁶ LORD, bow down thine ear, and hear: open, LORD, thine eyes, and see; and hear the words of Sennach'erib, which hath sent him to reproach the living God. ¹⁷ Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have destroyed the nations and their lands, ¹⁸ and have cast their gods into the fire: for they *were* no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them. ¹⁹ Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou *art* the LORD God, *even* thou only.

²⁰ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezeki'ah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, *That* which thou hast prayed to me against Sennach'erib king of Assyria I have heard. ²¹ This *is* the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin the daughter of Zion hath despised thee, *and* laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head at thee.

²² Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted *thy* voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? *even* against the Holy *One* of Israel. ²³ By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall cedar trees thereof, *and* the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, *and into* the forest of his Carmel. ²⁴ I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of

my feet have I dried up all the rivers of besieged places.

²⁵ Hast thou not heard long ago *how* I have done it, *and* of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities *into* ruinous heaps. ²⁶ Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were *as* the grass of the field, and *as* the green herb, *as* the grass on the housetops, and *as* corn blasted before it be grown up. ²⁷ But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me. ²⁸ Because thy rage against me and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

²⁹ And this *shall be* a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof. ³⁰ And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward. ³¹ For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the LORD *of hosts* shall do this.

³² Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it. ³³ By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD. ³⁴ For I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

³⁵ And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they *were* all dead corpses. ³⁶ So Sennach'erib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nin'evah. ³⁷ And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adram'melech and Share'zer his sons smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of Armenia. And Esar-had'don his son reigned in his stead.

Hezekiah's Sickness

(2 Chr. 32:24-26; Is. 38:1-22)

20 In those days was Hezeki'ah sick unto death. And the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live. ² Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying, ³ I beseech thee, O LORD, remember now how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done *that which is good* in thy sight. And Hezeki'ah wept sore. ⁴ And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone out into the middle court, that the word of the LORD came to him, saying, ⁵ Turn again, and tell Hezeki'ah the captain of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD. ⁶ And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake. ⁷ And Isaiah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid *it* on the boil, and he recovered.

⁸ And Hezeki'ah said unto Isaiah, What *shall be* the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the LORD the third day? ⁹ And Isaiah said, This sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees? ¹⁰ And Hezeki'ah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees. ¹¹ And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the LORD: and he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the dial of Ahaz.

Hezekiah Receives Envoys from Babylon

(2 Chr. 32:27-31; Is. 39:1-8)

¹² At that time Ber'odach-bal'adan, the son of Bal'adan, king of Babylon, sent letters and a present unto Hezeki'ah: for he had heard that Hezeki'ah had been sick. ¹³ And Hezeki'ah hearkened unto them, and showed them all the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious

ointment, and *all* the house of his armor, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezeki'ah showed them not. ¹⁴ Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezeki'ah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezeki'ah said, They are come from a far country, *even* from Babylon. ¹⁵ And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezeki'ah answered, All the *things* that *are* in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not showed them.

¹⁶ And Isaiah said unto Hezeki'ah, Hear the word of the LORD. ¹⁷ Behold, the days come, that all that *is* in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, shall be carried unto Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.^a ¹⁸ And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.^b ¹⁹ Then said Hezeki'ah unto Isaiah, Good *is* the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. And he said, *Is it not good*, if peace and truth be in my days?

The Death of Hezekiah

(2 Chr. 32:32-33)

²⁰ And the rest of the acts of Hezeki'ah, and all his might, and how he made a pool, and a conduit, and brought water into the city, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? ²¹ And Hezeki'ah slept with his fathers: and Manas'sah his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Manasseh

(2 Chr. 33:1-20)

21 Manas'sah was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Heph'zibah. ² And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD,^c after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel. ³ For he built up again the high places which Hezeki'ah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Ba'al, and made a grove, as did Ahab king of Israel; and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them. ⁴ And he built altars in the

^a 20:17 2 Kgs. 24:13; 2 Chr. 36:10. ^b 20:18 2 Kgs. 24:14-15; Dan. 1:1-7. ^c 21:2 Jer. 15:4.

house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, In Jerusalem will I put my name.^a

⁵ And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD. ⁶ And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed times, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. ⁷ And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to David, and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever: ⁸ neither will I make the feet of Israel move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Moses commanded them.^b ⁹ But they hearkened not: and Manas'sseh seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Israel.

¹⁰ And the LORD spake by his servants the prophets, saying, ¹¹ Because Manas'sseh king of Judah hath done these abominations, and hath done wickedly above all that the Amorites did, which were before him, and hath made Judah also to sin with his idols: ¹² therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing such evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth of it, both his ears shall tingle. ¹³ And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab: and I will wipe Jerusalem as a man wipeth a dish, wiping it, and turning it upside down. ¹⁴ And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies; ¹⁵ because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.

¹⁶ Moreover Manas'sseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem from one end to another; besides his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.

¹⁷ Now the rest of the acts of Manas'sseh, and all that he did, and his sin that he

sinned, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

¹⁸ And Manas'sseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Amon

(2 Chr. 33:21-25)

¹⁹ Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Meshul'lemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah. ²⁰ And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his father Manas'sseh did. ²¹ And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them: ²² and he forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD. ²³ And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house. ²⁴ And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josi'ah his son king in his stead. ²⁵ Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? ²⁶ And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and Josi'ah his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Josiah

(2 Chr. 34:1-2)

22 Josi'ah was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jedi'dah, the daughter of Adai'ah of Boscath. ² And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the way of David his father, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

The Book of the Law Discovered

(2 Chr. 34:8-33)

³ And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josi'ah, that the king sent Shaphan the son of Azali'ah, the son of Meshul'lam, the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying, ⁴ Go up to Hilki'ah the high priest, that he may sum the silver which is brought into the house of the LORD, which the keepers of the door have gathered of the people: ⁵ and let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the

^a 21:4 2 Sam. 7:13. ^b 21:7-8 1 Kgs. 9:3-5; 2 Chr. 7:12-18. ^c 22:1 Jer. 3:6.

work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD: and let them give it to the doers of the work, which *is* in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house, ⁶ unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house. ⁷ Howbeit, there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

⁸ And Hilki'ah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilki'ah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it. ⁹ And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD. ¹⁰ And Shaphan the scribe showed the king, saying, Hilki'ah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.

¹¹ And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes. ¹² And the king commanded Hilki'ah the priest, and Ahi'kam the son of Shaphan, and Achbor the son of Michai'ah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asahi'ah a servant of the king's, saying, ¹³ Go ye, inquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great *is* the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is written concerning us.

¹⁴ So Hilki'ah the priest, and Ahi'kam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahi'ah, went unto Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvah, the son of Harhas, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college;) and they communed with her. ¹⁵ And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell the man that sent you to me, ¹⁶ Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, *even* all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read: ¹⁷ because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be

quenched. ¹⁸ But to the king of Judah which sent you to inquire of the LORD, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, *As touching* the words which thou hast heard; ¹⁹ because thine heart was tender, and thou hast humbled thyself before the LORD, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become a desolation and a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard *thee*, saith the LORD. ²⁰ Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

23 And the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem. ² And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, both small and great: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant which was found in the house of the LORD. ³ And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all *their* heart and all *their* soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the people stood to the covenant.

Josiah's Reforms

(2 Chr. 34:3-7)

⁴ And the king commanded Hilki'ah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for Ba'al, and for the grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto Beth-el. ⁵ And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto Ba'al, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the planets, and to all the host of heaven. ⁶ And he brought out the grove from the house of the LORD, without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, and burned it at the brook Kidron, and stamped *it* small to powder, and cast the

powder thereof upon the graves of the children of the people.^a ⁷ And he brake down the houses of the sodomites, that *were* by the house of the LORD, where the women wove hangings for the grove. ⁸ And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from Geba to Beer-sheba, and brake down the high places of the gates that *were* in the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which *were* on a man's left hand at the gate of the city. ⁹ Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the LORD in Jerusalem, but they did eat of the unleavened bread among their brethren. ¹⁰ And he defiled Topheth, which *is* in the valley of the children of Hinnom,^b that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Molech.^c ¹¹ And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Na'than-me'lech the chamberlain, which *was* in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire. ¹² And the altars that *were* on the top of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which Manas'sseh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD,^d did the king beat down, and brake *them* down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kidron. ¹³ And the high places that *were* before Jerusalem, which *were* on the right hand of the mount of corruption, which Solomon the king of Israel had builded for Ash'toreth the abomination of the Zido'ni-ans, and for Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and for Milcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile.^e ¹⁴ And he brake in pieces the images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the bones of men. ¹⁵ Moreover the altar that *was* at Beth-el, and the high place which Jerobo'am the son of Nebat,^f who made Israel to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down, and burned the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burned the grove. ¹⁶ And as Josi'ah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that *were* there in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres,

and burned *them* upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.^g ¹⁷ Then he said, What title *is* that that I see? And the men of the city told him, *It is* the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Judah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Beth-el.^h ¹⁸ And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones alone, with the bones of the prophet that came out of Samaria. ¹⁹ And all the houses also of the high places that *were* in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to provoke *the* LORD to anger, Josi'ah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Beth-el. ²⁰ And he slew all the priests of the high places that *were* there upon the altars, and burned men's bones upon them, and returned to Jerusalem.

The Passover Kept

(2 Chr. 35:1-19)

²¹ And the king commanded all the people, saying, Keep the passover unto the LORD your God, as *it is* written in the book of this covenant. ²² Surely there was not holden such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Judah; ²³ but in the eighteenth year of king Josi'ah, *wherein* this passover was holden to the LORD in Jerusalem.

The LORD's Persistent Anger against Judah

²⁴ Moreover the *workers* with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem, did Josi'ah put away, that he might perform the words of the law, which were written in the book that Hilki'ah the priest found in the house of the LORD. ²⁵ And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there *any* like him.

²⁶ Notwithstanding, the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against

^a 23:4-6 2 Kgs. 21:3; 2 Chr. 33:3. ^b 23:10 Jer. 7:31; 19:1-6; 32:35. ^c Lev. 18:21.

^d 23:12 2 Kgs. 21:5; 2 Chr. 33:5. ^e 23:13 1 Kgs. 11:7. ^f 23:15 1 Kgs. 12:33.

^g 23:16 1 Kgs. 13:2. ^h 23:17 1 Kgs. 13:30-32.

Judah, because of all the provocations that Manas's^a had provoked him withal. ²⁷ And the LORD said, I will remove Judah also out of my sight, as I have removed Israel, and will cast off this city Jerusalem which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, My name shall be there.

The Death of Josiah

(2 Chr. 35:20-27)

²⁸ Now the rest of the acts of Josi'ah, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? ²⁹ In his days Pha'raoh-ne'choh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphra'tes: and king Josi'ah went against him; and he slew him at Megid'do, when he had seen him. ³⁰ And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megid'do, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the people of the land took Jeho'ahaz the son of Josi'ah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

The Reign and Dethronement of Jehoahaz

(2 Chr. 36:1-4)

³¹ Jeho'ahaz *was* twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Hamu'tal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. ³² And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done. ³³ And Pha'raoh-ne'choh put him in bands at Riblah in the land of Hamath, that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and put the land to a tribute of a hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold. ³⁴ And Pha'raoh-ne'choh made Eli'akim the son of Josi'ah king in the room of Josi'ah his father, and turned his name to Jehoi'akim, and took Jeho'ahaz away: and he came to Egypt, and died there.^a ³⁵ And Jehoi'akim gave the silver and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give *it* unto Pha'raoh-ne'choh.

The Reign of Jehoiakim

(2 Chr. 36:5-8)

³⁶ Jehoi'akim^b *was* twenty and five

years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Zebu'dah, the daughter of Pedai'ah of Rumah. ³⁷ And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

²⁴ In his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up,^c and Jehoi'akim became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him. ² And the LORD sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servants the prophets. ³ Surely at the commandment of the LORD came *this* upon Judah, to remove *them* out of his sight, for the sins of Manas's^a, according to all that he did; ⁴ and also for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood; which the LORD would not pardon. ⁵ Now the rest of the acts of Jehoi'akim, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? ⁶ So Jehoi'akim slept with his fathers: and Jehoi'achin his son reigned in his stead. ⁷ And the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: for the king of Babylon had taken from the river of Egypt unto the river Euphra'tes all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

Jehoiachin and the Nobles Taken Captive to Babylon

(2 Chr. 36:9-10)

⁸ Jehoi'achin *was* eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. And his mother's name *was* Nehush'ta, the daughter of El-nathan of Jerusalem. ⁹ And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.

¹⁰ At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against Jerusalem, and the city was besieged. ¹¹ And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it. ¹² And Jehoi'achin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his officers: and the king of Babylon took him in the eighth year of his reign.^d ¹³ And he

^a 23:34 Jer. 22:11-12. ^b 23:36 Jer. 22:18-19; 26:1-6; 35:1-19. ^c 24:1 Jer. 25:1-38; Dan. 1:1-2. ^d 24:12 Jer. 22:24-30; 24:1-10; 29:1-2.

carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD, as the LORD had said. ¹⁴ And he carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valor, *even* ten thousand captives, and all the craftsmen and smiths: none remained, save the poorest sort of the people of the land. ¹⁵ And he carried away Jehoi'achin to Babylon,^a and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his officers, and the mighty of the land, *those* carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon. ¹⁶ And all the men of might, *even* seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, *all that were* strong and apt for war, *even* them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon. ¹⁷ And the king of Babylon made Mattani'ah his father's brother king in his stead, and changed his name to Zedeki'ah.^b

The Reign of Zedekiah

(2 Chr. 36:11-16; Jer. 52:1-3)

¹⁸ Zedeki'ah *was* twenty and one years old when he began to reign,^c and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Hamu'tal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. ¹⁹ And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Jehoi'akim had done. ²⁰ For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until he had cast them out from his presence, that Zedeki'ah rebelled against the king of Babylon.^d

The Fall of Jerusalem

(Jer. 39:1-7; 52:4-11)

25 And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, *that* Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his host, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it;^e and they built forts against it round about. ² And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedeki'ah. ³ And on the ninth *day* of the *fourth* month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land. ⁴ And the city was broken up,^f and all the men of war *fled* by night by the way of the gate between two

walls, which *is* by the king's garden: (now the Chaldees *were* against the city round about:) *and the king* went the way toward the plain. ⁵ And the army of the Chaldees pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jericho: and all his army were scattered from him. ⁶ So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Babylon to Riblah; and they gave judgment upon him. ⁷ And they slew the sons of Zedeki'ah before his eyes, and put out the eyes of Zedeki'ah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Babylon.^g

The Captivity of Judah

(2 Chr. 36:17-21; Jer. 39:8-10; 52:12-30)

⁸ And in the fifth month, on the seventh *day* of the month, which *is* the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, came Neb'uzar-a'dan, captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem: ⁹ and he burnt the house of the LORD,^h and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, and every great *man's* house burnt he with fire. ¹⁰ And all the army of the Chaldees, that *were with* the captain of the guard, brake down the walls of Jerusalem round about. ¹¹ Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Neb'uzar-a'dan the captain of the guard carry away. ¹² But the captain of the guard left of the poor of the land *to be* vinedressers and husbandmen.

¹³ And the pillars of brassⁱ that *were* in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brazen sea^j that *was* in the house of the LORD, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon. ¹⁴ And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.^k ¹⁵ And the firepans, and the bowls, *and* such things as *were* of gold, *in* gold, and of silver, *in* silver, the captain of the guard took away. ¹⁶ The two pillars, one sea, and the bases which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; the brass of all these vessels was without weight. ¹⁷ The height of the one pillar *was* eighteen cubits, and the chapter upon it *was* brass: and the height of the chapter three cubits; and the

^a 24:15 Ezek. 17:12. ^b 24:17 Jer. 37:1; Ezek. 17:13. ^c 24:18 Jer. 27:1-22; 28:1-17.

^d 24:20 Ezek. 17:15. ^e 25:1 Jer. 21:1-10; 34:1-5; Ezek. 24:2. ^f 25:4 Ezek. 33:121.

^g 25:7 Ezek. 12:13. ^h 25:9 1 Kgs. 9:8. ⁱ 25:13 1 Kgs. 7:15-22; 2 Chr. 3:15-17.

^j 1 Kgs. 7:23-26; 2 Chr. 4:2-5. ^k 25:14 1 Kgs. 7:45; 2 Chr. 4:16.

wreathed work, and pomegranates upon the chapter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathed work.

18 And the captain of the guard took Serai'ah the chief priest, and Zephani'ah the second priest, and the three keepers of the door: ¹⁹ and out of the city he took an officer that was set over the men of war, and five men of them that were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land *that were* found in the city: ²⁰ and Neb'uzar-a'dan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah: ²¹ and the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of Hamath. So Judah was carried away out of their land.

The Remnant Flee to Egypt

22 And *as for* the people that remained in the land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, even over them he made Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam, the son of Shaphan, ruler. ²³ And when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedali'ah governor, there came to Gedali'ah to Mizpah, even Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah, and Jo'hanan the son of Care'ah, and Serai'ah the son of Tan'humeth the Netoph'athite, and Ja-azani'ah the son of

a Ma-ach'athite, they and their men. ²⁴ And Gedali'ah sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them, Fear not to be the servants of the Chaldees: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon; and it shall be well with you.^a ²⁵ But it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah, the son of Elish'ama, of the seed royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Gedali'ah, that he died, and the Jews and the Chaldees that were with him at Mizpah.^b ²⁶ And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, and came to Egypt:^c for they were afraid of the Chaldees.

Jehoiachin Released and Honored in Babylon

(Jer. 52:31-34)

27 And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoi'achin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth *day* of the month, *that* Evil-mer'odach king of Babylon in the year that he began to reign did lift up the head of Jehoi'achin king of Judah out of prison; ²⁸ and he spake kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that *were* with him in Babylon; ²⁹ and changed his prison garments: and he did eat bread continually before him all the days of his life. ³⁰ And his allowance *was* a continual allowance given him of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

^a 25:22-24 Jer. 40:7-9. ^b 25:25 Jer. 41:1-3. ^c 25:26 Jer. 43:5-7.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES

The Descendants of Adam

(Gen. 5:1–32)

1 Adam, Sheth, Enosh, ² Kenan, Mahal'aleel, Jered, ³ Henoch, Methu'selah, Lamech, ⁴ Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

The Descendants of the Sons of Noah

(Gen. 10:1–32)

⁵ The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Ma'dai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras. ⁶ And the sons of Gomer; Ash'chenaz, and Riphath, and Togar'mah. ⁷ And the sons of Javan; Eli'shah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Do'danim.

⁸ The sons of Ham; Cush, and Miz'ra-im, Put, and Canaan. ⁹ And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Hav'ilah, and Sabta, and Ra'amah, and Sab'techa. And the sons of Ra'amah; Sheba, and Dedan. ¹⁰ And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be mighty upon the earth.

¹¹ And Miz'ra-im begat Ludim, and An'amim, and Le'habim, and Naph'tuhim, ¹² and Path'rusim, and Cas'luhim, (of whom came the Philistines,) and Caph'torim.

¹³ And Canaan begat Zidon his first-born, and Heth, ¹⁴ the Jeb'usite also, and the Amorite, and the Gir'gashite, ¹⁵ and the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite, ¹⁶ and the Ar'vadite, and the Zem'arite, and the Ha'mathite.

¹⁷ The sons of Shem; Elam, and As-shur, and Arphax'ad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Meshech. ¹⁸ And Arphax'ad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber. ¹⁹ And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one was Peleg;¹ because in his days the earth was divided: and his brother's name was Joktan. ²⁰ And Joktan begat Almo'dad, and Sheleph, and Ha'zar-ma'veth, and Jerah, ²¹ Hador'am also, and Uzal, and Diklah, ²² and Ebal, and Abim'a-el, and Sheba, ²³ and Ophir, and Hav'ilah, and Jobab. All these were the sons of Joktan.

The Descendants of Shem

(Gen. 11:10–26)

²⁴ Shem, Arphax'ad, Shelah, ²⁵ Eber, Peleg, Re'u, ²⁶ Serug, Nahor, Terah, ²⁷ Abram; the same is Abraham.

The Descendants of Ishmael and Keturah

(Gen. 25:1–6, 12–18)

²⁸ The sons of Abraham; Isaac, and Ish'ma-el. ²⁹ These are their generations: the firstborn of Ish'ma-el, Nebai'oth; then Kedar, and Ad'beel, and Mibsam, ³⁰ Mishma, and Dumah, Massa, Hadad, and Tema, ³¹ Jetur, Naphish, and Ked'emah. These are the sons of Ish'ma-el. ³² Now the sons of Ketu'rah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Mid'i-an, and Ishbak, and Shu'ah. And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan. ³³ And the sons of Mid'i-an; Ephah, and Epher, and Henoch, and Abi'da, and Elda'ah. All these are the sons of Ketu'rah.

The Descendants of Esau

(Gen. 36:1–43)

³⁴ And Abraham begat Isaac. The sons of Isaac; Esau and Israel. ³⁵ The sons of Esau; El'iphaz, Reu'el, and Je'ush, and Ja'alum, and Korah. ³⁶ The sons of El'iphaz; Teman, and Omar, Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Am'alek. ³⁷ The sons of Reu'el; Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.

³⁸ And the sons of Se'ir; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zib'e-on, and Anah, and Dishon, and Ezar, and Dishan. ³⁹ And the sons of Lotan; Hori, and Homam: and Timna was Lotan's sister. ⁴⁰ The sons of Shobal; Ali'an, and Man'ahath, and Ebal, Shephi, and Onam. And the sons of Zib'e-on; Ai'ah, and Anah. ⁴¹ The sons of Anah; Dishon. And the sons of Dishon; Amram, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran. ⁴² The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and Zavan, and Jakan. The sons of Dishan; Uz, and Aran.

⁴³ Now these are the kings that reigned

¹ 1:19 That is, Division.

in the land of Edom before *any* king reigned over the children of Israel; Bela the son of Be'or: and the name of his city *was* Din'habah. ⁴⁴ And when Bela was dead, Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead. ⁴⁵ And when Jobab was dead, Husham of the land of the Te'manites reigned in his stead. ⁴⁶ And when Husham was dead, Hadad the son of Bedad, which smote Mid'i-an in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* Avith. ⁴⁷ And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead. ⁴⁸ And when Samlah was dead, Sha'ul of Reho'both by the river reigned in his stead. ⁴⁹ And when Sha'ul was dead, Ba'al-ha'nan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead. ⁵⁰ And when Ba'al-ha'nan was dead, Hadad reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* Pa'i; and his wife's name *was* Mehet'abel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Me'zahab. ⁵¹ Hadad died also.

And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timnah, duke Ali'ah, duke Jetheth, ⁵² duke Aholiba'mah, duke Elah, duke Pinon, ⁵³ duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar, ⁵⁴ duke Mag'di-el, duke Iram. These *are* the dukes of Edom.

The Sons of Israel

(Gen. 35:22-26)

2 These *are* the sons of Israel; Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, Is'sachar, and Zebulun, ² Dan, Joseph, and Benjamin, Nap'h'tali, Gad, and Asher.

The Descendants of Judah

3 The sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah: *which* three were born unto him of the daughter of Shu'a the Canaanite's. And Er, the firstborn of Judah, was evil in the sight of the LORD; and he slew him. ⁴ And Tamar his daughter-in-law bare him Pharez and Zerah. All the sons of Judah *were* five.

5 The sons of Pharez; Hezron, and Hamul. ⁶ And the sons of Zerah; Zimri, and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and Dara: five of them in all. ⁷ And the sons of Carmi; Achar, the troubler of Israel, who transgressed in the thing accursed. ⁸ And the sons of Ethan; Azari'ah.

9 The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him; Jerah'meel, and Ram, and Chelu'bai. ¹⁰ And Ram begat Ammin'adab; and Ammin'adab begat Nah-

shon, prince of the children of Judah; ¹¹ and Nahshon begat Salma, and Salma begat Boaz, ¹² and Boaz begat Obed, and Obed begat Jesse. ¹³ And Jesse begat his firstborn Eli'ab, and Abin'adab the second, and Shimma the third, ¹⁴ Ne-than'e-el the fourth, Rad'dai the fifth, ¹⁵ Ozem the sixth, David the seventh: ¹⁶ whose sisters *were* Zeru-i'ah, and Ab'i-gail. And the sons of Zeru-i'ah; Ab'ishai, and Jo'ab, and As'ahel, three. ¹⁷ And Ab'igail bare Ama'sa: and the father of Ama'sa *was* Jether the Ish'maelite.

18 And Caleb the son of Hezron begat *children* of Azu'bah his wife, and of Jer'ioth: her sons *are* these; Jeshur, and Shobab, and Ardon. ¹⁹ And when Azu'bah was dead, Caleb took unto him Ephrath, which bare him Hur. ²⁰ And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat Bez'aleel.

21 And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir the father of Gil'e-ad, whom he married when he *was* three-score years old; and she bare him Segub. ²² And Segub begat Ja'ir, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gil'e-ad. ²³ And he took Geshur, and Aram, with the towns of Ja'ir, from them, with Kenath, and the towns thereof, *even* three-score cities. All these *belonged* to the sons of Machir the father of Gil'e-ad. ²⁴ And after that Hezron was dead in Caleb-eph'ratah, then Abi'ah Hezron's wife bare him Ashur the father of Teko'a.

25 And the sons of Jerah'meel the firstborn of Hezron were, Ram the firstborn, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, and Ahi'jah. ²⁶ Jerah'meel had also another wife, whose name *was* At'arah; she *was* the mother of Onam. ²⁷ And the sons of Ram the firstborn of Jerah'meel were, Ma'az, and Jamin, and Eker. ²⁸ And the sons of Onam were, Sham'mai, and Jada. And the sons of Sham'mai; Nadab, and Abi'shur. ²⁹ And the name of the wife of Abi'shur *was* Ab'ihail, and she bare him Ahban, and Molid. ³⁰ And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and Ap'pa-im: but Seled died without children. ³¹ And the sons of Ap'pa-im; Ishi. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And the children of Sheshan; Ah'lai. ³² And the sons of Jada the brother of Sham'mai; Jether, and Jonathan: and Jether died without children. ³³ And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jerah'meel. ³⁴ Now Sheshan had no sons, but daughters. And Sheshan had a servant, an

Egyptian, whose name was Jarha. ³⁵ And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife; and she bare him At'tai. ³⁶ And At'tai begat Nathan, and Nathan begat Zabad, ³⁷ and Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal begat Obed, ³⁸ and Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat Azari'ah, ³⁹ and Azari'ah begat Helez, and Helez begat Ele-a'sah, ⁴⁰ and Ele-a'sah begat Sis'amai, and Sis'amai begat Shallum, ⁴¹ and Shallum begat Jekami'ah, and Jekami'ah begat Elish'ama.

⁴² Now the sons of Caleb the brother of Jerah'meel were, Mesha his firstborn, which was the father of Ziph; and the sons of Mare'shah the father of Hebron. ⁴³ And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and Tap'pu-ah, and Rekem, and Shema. ⁴⁴ And Shema begat Raham, the father of Jor'ko-am: and Rekem begat Sham'mai. ⁴⁵ And the son of Sham'mai was Ma'on: and Ma'on was the father of Beth-zur. ⁴⁶ And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and Haran begat Gazez. ⁴⁷ And the sons of Jah'dai; Regem, and Jotham, and Gesham, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Sha'aph. ⁴⁸ Ma'achah, Caleb's concubine, bare Sheber, and Tir'hanah. ⁴⁹ She bare also Sha'aph the father of Madman'nah, Sheva the father of Machbe'nah, and the father of Gib'e-a: and the daughter of Caleb was Achsa.

⁵⁰ These were the sons of Caleb the son of Hur, the firstborn of Eph'ratah; Shobal the father of Kir'jath-je'arim, ⁵¹ Salma the father of Bethlehem, Hareph the father of Beth-ga'der. ⁵² And Shobal the father of Kir'jath-je'arim had sons; Haro'eh, and half of the Manahe'thites. ⁵³ And the families of Kir'jath-je'arim; the Ithrites, and the Puhites, and the Shu'mathites, and the Mish'ra-ites; of them came the Zare'athites, and the Esh-ta'ulites. ⁵⁴ The sons of Salma; Bethlehem, and the Netoph'athites, At'aroth, the house of Jo'ab, and half of the Manahe'thites, the Zorites. ⁵⁵ And the families of the scribes which dwelt at Jabez; the Ti'rathites, the Shim'e-athites, and Su'-chathites. These are the Kenites that came of Hemath, the father of the house of Rechab.

The Sons of David

(2 Sam. 3:2-5; 5:13-16; 1 Chr. 14:3-7)

3 Now these were the sons of David, which were born unto him in He-

bron; the firstborn Amnon, of Ahin'o-am the Jez'reelitess: the second, Daniel, of Ab'igail the Car'melitess: ² the third, Ab'salom the son of Ma'achah the daughter of Tal'mai king of Geshur: the fourth, Adoni'jah the son of Haggith: ³ the fifth, Shephati'ah of Abi'tal: the sixth, Ith'ream by Eglah his wife. ⁴ These six were born unto him in Hebron; and there he reigned seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years.^a ⁵ And these were born unto him in Jerusalem; Shim'e-a, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, four, of Bath-shu'a^b the daughter of Am'mi-el: ⁶ Ibhar also, and Elish'ama, and Eliph'elet, ⁷ and Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhi'a, ⁸ and Elish'ama, and Eli'ada, and Eliph'elet, nine. ⁹ These were all the sons of David, besides the sons of the concubines, and Tamar their sister.

The Descendants of Solomon

¹⁰ And Solomon's son was Rehobo'am, Abi'a his son, Asa his son, Jehosh'aphat his son, ¹¹ Joram his son, Ahazi'ah his son, Jo'ash his son, ¹² Amazi'ah his son, Azari'ah his son, Jotham his son, ¹³ Ahaz his son, Hezeki'ah his son, Manas'seh his son, ¹⁴ Amon his son, Josi'ah his son. ¹⁵ And the sons of Josi'ah were, the firstborn Jo'hanan, the second Jehoi'akim, the third Zedeki'ah, the fourth Shallum. ¹⁶ And the sons of Jehoi'akim; Jeconiah his son, Zedeki'ah his son. ¹⁷ And the sons of Jeconiah; Assir, Sala'thi-el his son, ¹⁸ Malchi'ram also, and Pedai'ah, and Shena'zar, Jecami'ah, Hosh'ama, and Nedabi'ah. ¹⁹ And the sons of Pedai'ah were, Zerub'babel, and Shim'e-i: and the sons of Zerub'babel; Meshul'lam, and Hanani'ah, and Shelo'mith their sister: ²⁰ and Hashu'bah, and Ohel, and Berechi'ah, and Hasadi'ah, Jushab-he'sed, five. ²¹ And the sons of Hanani'ah; Pelati'ah, and Jesai'ah: the sons of Rephai'ah, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadi'ah, the sons of Shechani'ah. ²² And the sons of Shechani'ah; Shemai'ah: and the sons of Shemai'ah; Hattush, and Ig'e-al, and Bari'ah, and Ne-ari'ah, and Shaphat, six. ²³ And the sons of Ne-ari'ah; Eli-oe'nai, and Hezeki'ah, and Az'rikam, three. ²⁴ And the sons of Eli-oe'nai were, Hodai'ah, and Eli'ashib, and Pelai'ah, and Akkub, and Jo'hanan, and Dalai'ah, and Ana'ni, seven.

^a 3:4 2 Sam. 5:4-5; 1 Kgs. 2:11; 1 Chr. 29:27.

^b 3:5 2 Sam. 11:3.

The Descendants of Judah

4 The sons of Judah; Pharez, Hezron, and Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal. ² And Re-ai'ah the son of Shobal begat Jahath; and Jahath begat Ahu'mai, and Lahad. These *are* the families of the Zo'rathites. ³ And these *were* of the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Idbash: and the name of their sister *was* Hazelep-⁴po'ni: ⁴ and Penu'el the father of Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hushah. These *are* the sons of Hur, the firstborn of Eph'ratah, the father of Bethlehem. ⁵ And Ashur the father of Teko'a had two wives, Helah and Na'arah. ⁶ And Na'arah bare him Ahu'zam, and Hephher, and Te'meni, and Ha-ahash'tari. These *were* the sons of Na'arah. ⁷ And the sons of Helah *were*, Zereth, and Jezo'ar, and Ethnan. ⁸ And Coz begat Anub, and Zobe'bah, and the families of Ahar'hel the son of Harum. ⁹ And Jabez was more honorable than his brethren: and his mother called his name Jabez, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow. ¹⁰ And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest keep *me* from evil, that it may not grieve me! And God granted him that which he requested. ¹¹ And Chelub the brother of Shu'ah begat Mehir, which *was* the father of Eshton. ¹² And Eshton begat Bethra'pha, and Pase'ah, and Tehin'nah the father of Ir-na'hash. These *are* the men of Rechah. ¹³ And the sons of Kenaz; Oth'ni-el, and Serai'ah: and the sons of Oth'ni-el; Hathath. ¹⁴ And Me-o'no-thai begat Ophrah: and Serai'ah begat Jo'ab, the father of the valley of Char'ashim; for they *were* craftsmen. ¹⁵ And the sons of Caleb the son of Jephun'neh; Iru, Elah, and Na'am: and the sons of Elah, even Kenaz. ¹⁶ And the sons of Jehal'eheel; Ziph, and Ziphah, Tiri'a, and As'areel. ¹⁷ And the sons of Ezra *were*, Jether, and Mered, and Ephher, and Jalon: and she bare Miriam, and Sham'mai, and Ishbah the father of Eshtemo'a. ¹⁸ And his wife Jehudi'jah bare Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Socho, and Jeku'thi-el the father of Zano'ah. And these *are* the sons of Bithi'ah the daughter of Pharaoh, which Mered took. ¹⁹ And the sons of *his* wife Hodi'ah the sister of Naham, the father of Kei'lah the

Garmite, and Eshtemo'a the Ma-ach'a-thite. ²⁰ And the sons of Shimon *were*, Amnon, and Rinnah, Ben-ha'nan, and Tilon. And the sons of Ishi *were*, Zoheth, and Ben-zo'heth. ²¹ The sons of Shelah the son of Judah *were*, Er the father of Lecah, and La'adah the father of Mare'shah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Ashbe'a, ²² and Jokim, and the men of Choze'ba, and Jo'ash, and Saraph, who had the dominion in Moab, and Ja'shubi-le'hem. And *these are* ancient things. ²³ These *were* the potters, and those that dwelt among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

The Descendants of Simeon

²⁴ The sons of Simeon *were*, Nem'u-el, and Jamin, Jarib, Zerah, and Sha'ul: ²⁵ Shallum his son, Mibsam his son, Mishma his son. ²⁶ And the sons of Mishma; Ham'u-el his son, Zacchur his son, Shim'e-i his son. ²⁷ And Shim'e-i had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply, like to the children of Judah. ²⁸ And they dwelt at Beer-sheba, and Mol'adah, and Ha'zar-shu'al, ²⁹ and at Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at Tolad, ³⁰ and at Bethu'el, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag, ³¹ and at Beth-mar'caboth, and Ha'zar-su'sim, and at Beth-bir'ei, and at Sha-ara'im. These *were* their cities unto the reign of David. ³² And their villages *were*, Etam, and A'in, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five cities: ³³ and all their villages that *were* round about the same cities, unto Ba'al. These *were* their habitations, and their genealogy.^a

³⁴ And Mesho'bab, and Jamlech, and Joshah the son of Amazi'ah, ³⁵ and Joel, and Jehu the son of Josibi'ah, the son of Serai'ah, the son of A'si-el, ³⁶ and Eli-oe'nai and Ja-ako'bah, and Jeshohai'ah, and Asai'ah, and Ad'i-el, and Jesim'i-el, and Benai'ah, ³⁷ and Ziza the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon, the son of Jedai'ah, the son of Shimri, the son of Shemai'ah; ³⁸ these mentioned by *their* names *were* princes in their families: and the house of their fathers increased greatly. ³⁹ And they went to the entrance of Gedor, *even* unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks. ⁴⁰ And they found fat pasture and good, and the land *was* wide, and quiet, and peaceable;

^a 4:28-33 Josh. 19:2-8.

for *they* of Ham had dwelt there of old. ⁴¹ And these written by name came in the days of Hezeki'ah king of Judah, and smote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because *there was* pasture there for their flocks. ⁴² And *some* of them, *even* of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to mount Se'ir, having for their captains Pelati'ah, and Ne-ari'ah, and Rephai'ah, and Uz'zi-el, the sons of Ishi. ⁴³ And they smote the rest of the Amal'ekites that were escaped, and dwelt there unto this day.

The Descendants of Reuben

5 Now the sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel, (for he *was* the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he defiled his father's bed,^a his birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright. ² For Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him *came* the chief ruler;^b but the birthright *was* Joseph's:)^c ³ the sons, *I say*, of Reuben the firstborn of Israel *were*, Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi. ⁴ The sons of Joel; Shemai'ah his son, Gog his son, Shim'e-i his son, ⁵ Micah his son, Re-ai'a his son, Ba'al his son, ⁶ Be-e'rah his son, whom Til'gath-pilne'ser king of Assyria carried away *captive*:^e he *was* prince of the Reubenites. ⁷ And his brethren by their families, when the genealogy of their generations was reckoned, *were* the chief, Je-i'el, and Zechari'ah, ⁸ and Bela the son of Azaz, the son of Shema, the son of Joel, who dwelt in Aro'er, even unto Nebo and Ba'al-me'on: ⁹ and eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Euphra'tes: because their cattle were multiplied in the land of Gil'e-ad. ¹⁰ And in the days of Saul they made war with the Ha'garites, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents throughout all the east *land* of Gil'e-ad.

The Descendants of Gad

¹¹ And the children of Gad dwelt over against them, in the land of Bashan unto Salcah: ¹² Joel the chief, and Shapham the next, and Ja'anai, and Shaphat in Bashan. ¹³ And their brethren of the house of their fathers *were*, Michael, and Meshul'lam, and Sheba, and Jo'rai, and

Jachan, and Zi'a, and Heber, seven. ¹⁴ These *are* the children of Ab'ihail the son of Huri, the son of Jaro'ah, the son of Gil'e-ad, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshish'ai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz; ¹⁵ Ahi the son of Ab'di-el, the son of Guni, chief of the house of their fathers. ¹⁶ And they dwelt in Gil'e-ad in Bashan, and in her towns, and in all the suburbs of Sharon, upon their borders. ¹⁷ All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of Jotham king of Judah, and in the days of Jerobo'am king of Israel.

The History of the Two and a Half Tribes

¹⁸ The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manas'seh, of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, *were* four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war. ¹⁹ And they made war with the Ha'garites, with Jetur, and Nephish, and Nodab. ²⁰ And they were helped against them, and the Ha'garites were delivered into their hand, and all that *were* with them: for they cried to God in the battle, and he was entreated of them; because they put their trust in him. ²¹ And they took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of men a hundred thousand. ²² For there fell down many slain, because the war *was* of God. And they dwelt in their steads until the captivity.

²³ And the children of the half tribe of Manas'seh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bashan unto Ba'al-her'mon and Senir, and unto mount Hermon. ²⁴ And these *were* the heads of the house of their fathers, even Ephraim, and Ishi, and El'i-el, and Az'ri-el, and Jeremiah, and Hodavi'ah, and Jah'di-el, mighty men of valor, famous men, *and* heads of the house of their fathers. ²⁵ And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and went a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them. ²⁶ And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul^d king of Assyria, and the spirit of Til'gath-pilne'ser^e king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manas'seh, and brought them unto Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river Gozan, unto this day.^f

^a 5:1 Gen. 35:22; 49:3-4. ^b 5:2 Gen. 49:8-10.

^c 2 Kgs. 15:29. ^f 2 Kgs. 17:6.

^e 5:6 2 Kgs. 15:29. ^d 5:26 2 Kgs. 15:19.

The Descendants of Levi

6 The sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Mera'ri. ² And the sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, and Hebron, and Uz'zi-el. ³ And the children of Amram; Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam. The sons also of Aaron; Nadab and Abi'hu, Ele-a'zar and Ith'amar. ⁴ Ele-a'zar begat Phin'ehas, Phin'ehas begat Abishu'a, ⁵ and Abishu'a begat Bukki, and Bukki begat Uzzi, ⁶ and Uzzi begat Zerahi'ah, and Zerahi'ah begat Merai'oth, ⁷ Merai'oth begat Amari'ah, and Amari'ah begat Ahi'tub, ⁸ and Ahi'tub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Ahim'a-az, ⁹ and Ahim'a-az begat Azari'ah, and Azari'ah begat Jo'hanan, ¹⁰ and Jo'hanan begat Azari'ah; (he *it is* that executed the priest's office in the temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem:) ¹¹ and Azari'ah begat Amari'ah, and Amari'ah begat Ahi'tub, ¹² and Ahi'tub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Shallum, ¹³ and Shallum begat Hilki'ah, and Hilki'ah begat Azari'ah, ¹⁴ And Azari'ah begat Serai'ah, and Serai'ah begat Jehoz'adak, ¹⁵ and Jehoz'adak went *into captivity*, when the LORD carried away Judah and Jerusalem by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar.

¹⁶ The sons of Levi; Gershom, Kohath, and Mera'ri. ¹⁷ And these *be* the names of the sons of Gershom; Libni, and Shim'e-i. ¹⁸ And the sons of Kohath *were*, Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uz'zi-el. ¹⁹ The sons of Mera'ri; Mahli, and Mushi. And these *are* the families of the Levites according to their fathers.^a ²⁰ Of Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath his son, Zimmah his son, ²¹ Jo'ah his son, Iddo his son, Zerah his son, Je-at'eraï his son. ²² The sons of Kohath; Ammin'adab his son, Korah his son, Assir his son, ²³ Elka'nah his son, and Ebi'asaph his son, and Assir his son, ²⁴ Tahath his son, U'ri-el his son, Uzzi'ah his son, and Sha'ul his son. ²⁵ And the sons of Elka'nah; Ama'sai, and Ahi'moth. ²⁶ *As for* Elka'nah: the sons of Elka'nah; Zo'phai his son, and Nahath his son, ²⁷ Eli'ab his son, Jero'ham his son, Elka'nah his son. ²⁸ And the sons of Samuel; the firstborn Vashni, and Abi'ah. ²⁹ The sons of Mera'ri; Mahli, Libni his son, Shim'e-i his son, Uzza his son, ³⁰ Shim'e-a his son, Haggi'ah his son, Asai'ah his son.

The Temple Singers Appointed by David

³¹ And these *are they* whom David set over the service of song in the house of the LORD, after that the ark had rest. ³² And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, until Solomon had built the house of the LORD in Jerusalem: and *then* they waited on their office according to their order. ³³ And these *are* they that waited with their children. Of the sons of the Ko'hathites; Heman a singer, the son of Joel, the son of Shem'u-el, ³⁴ the son of Elka'nah, the son of Jero'ham, the son of El'i-el, the son of To'ah, ³⁵ the son of Zuph, the son of Elka'nah, the son of Mahath, the son of Ama'sai, ³⁶ the son of Elka'nah, the son of Joel, the son of Azari'ah, the son of Zephani'ah, ³⁷ the son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of Ebi'asaph, the son of Korah, ³⁸ the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel. ³⁹ And his brother, Asaph, who stood on his right hand, *even* Asaph the son of Berachi'ah, the son of Shim'e-a, ⁴⁰ the son of Michael, the son of Ba-ase'iah, the son of Malchi'ah, ⁴¹ the son of Ethni, the son of Zerach, the son of Adai'ah, ⁴² the son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shim'e-i, ⁴³ the son of Jahath, the son of Gershom, the son of Levi. ⁴⁴ And their brethren the sons of Mera'ri *stood* on the left hand: Ethan the son of Kishi, the son of Abdi, the son of Malluch, ⁴⁵ the son of Hashabbi'ah, the son of Amazi'ah, the son of Hilki'ah, ⁴⁶ the son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the son of Shamer, ⁴⁷ the son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the son of Mera'ri, the son of Levi. ⁴⁸ Their brethren also the Levites *were* appointed unto all manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.

The Descendants of Aaron

⁴⁹ But Aaron and his sons offered upon the altar of the burnt offering, and on the altar of incense, *and were appointed* for all the work of the *place* most holy, and to make an atonement for Israel, according to all that Moses the servant of God had commanded. ⁵⁰ And these *are* the sons of Aaron; Ele-a'zar his son, Phin'ehas his son, Abishu'a his son, ⁵¹ Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zerahi'ah his son, ⁵² Merai'oth his son, Amari'ah his son, Ahi'tub his son, ⁵³ Zadok his son, Ahim'a-az his son.

^a 6:16-19 Ex. 6:16-19.

The Cities of the Levites

(Josh. 21:1-42)

54 Now these *are* their dwelling places throughout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Ko'hathites: for theirs was the lot. 55 And they gave them Hebron in the land of Judah, and the suburbs thereof round about it. 56 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to Caleb the son of Jephun'neh. 57 And to the sons of Aaron they gave the cities of Judah, *namely*, Hebron, *the city* of refuge, and Libnah with her suburbs, and Jattir, and Eshtemo'a, with their suburbs, 58 and Hilen with her suburbs, Debir with her suburbs, 59 and Ashan with her suburbs, and Beth-she'mesh with her suburbs: 60 and out of the tribe of Benjamin; Geba with her suburbs, and Al'emeth with her suburbs, and An'athoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families were thirteen cities.

61 And unto the sons of Kohath, *which* were left of the family of that tribe, *were* cities given out of the half tribe, *namely*, out of the half tribe of Manas'seh, by lot, ten cities. 62 And to the sons of Gershom throughout their families out of the tribe of Is'sachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naph'tali, and out of the tribe of Manas'seh in Bashan, thirteen cities. 63 Unto the sons of Mera'ri *were* given by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zeb'ulun, twelve cities. 64 And the children of Israel gave to the Levites *these* cities with their suburbs. 65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, these cities, which are called by *their* names.

66 And *the residue* of the families of the sons of Kohath had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of E'phra-im. 67 And they gave unto them, *of* the cities of refuge, Shechem in mount E'phra-im with her suburbs; *they gave* also Gezer with her suburbs, 68 and Jok'me-am with her suburbs, and Beth-ho'ron with her suburbs, 69 and Aj'alon with her suburbs, and Gath-rim'mon with her suburbs: 70 and out of the half tribe of Manas'seh; Aner with her suburbs, and Bil'e-am with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kohath.

71 Unto the sons of Gershom *were*

given, out of the family of the half tribe of Manas'seh, Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and Ash'taroth with her suburbs: 72 and out of the tribe of Is'sachar; Kedesh with her suburbs, Dab'erath with her suburbs, 73 and Ramoth with her suburbs, and Anem with her suburbs: 74 and out of the tribe of Asher; Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon with her suburbs, 75 and Hukok with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs: 76 and out of the tribe of Naph'tali; Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, and Hammon with her suburbs, and Kirjathaim with her suburbs. 77 Unto the rest of the children of Mera'ri *were* given, out of the tribe of Zeb'ulun, Rimmon with her suburbs, Tabor with her suburbs: 78 and on the other side Jordan by Jericho, on the east side of Jordan, *were* given *them*, out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jahzah with her suburbs, 79 Kede'moth also with her suburbs, and Meph'a-ath with her suburbs: 80 and out of the tribe of Gad; Ramoth in Gil'e-ad with her suburbs, and Mahana'im with her suburbs, 81 and Heshbon with her suburbs, and Jazer with her suburbs.

The Descendants of Issachar

7 Now the sons of Is'sachar *were*, Tola, and Pu'ah, Jashub, and Shimrom, four. 2 And the sons of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephai'ah, and Je'ri-el, and Jah'mai, and Jibsam, and Shem'u-el, heads of their father's house, *to wit*, of Tola: *they were* valiant men of might in their generations; whose number *was* in the days of David two and twenty thousand and six hundred. 3 And the sons of Uzzi; Izrahi'ah: and the sons of Izrahi'ah; Michael, and Obadi'ah, and Joel, Ishi'ah, five: all of them chief men. 4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, *were* bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand *men*: for they had many wives and sons. 5 And their brethren among all the families of Is'sachar *were* valiant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand.

The Descendants of Benjamin

6 *The* sons of Benjamin; Bela, and Becher, and Jedi'a-el, three. 7 And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Uz'zi-el, and Jer'imoth, and Iri, five; heads of the house of *their* fathers, mighty men of valor; and were reckoned by their gen-

ealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four. ⁸ And the sons of Becher; Zemi'ra, and Jo'ash, and Eli-e'zer, and Eli-oe'nai, and Omri, and Jer'imoth, and Abi'ah, and An'athoth, and Al'ameth. All these *are* the sons of Becher. ⁹ And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valor, *was* twenty thousand and two hundred. ¹⁰ The sons also of Jedi'a-el; Bilhan: and the sons of Bilhan; Je'ush, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chena'anah, and Zethan, and Tharshish, and Ahish'ahar. ¹¹ All these the sons of Jedi'a-el, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valor, *were* seventeen thousand and two hundred *soldiers*, fit to go out for war *and* battle. ¹² Shuppim also, and Huppim, the children of Ir, *and* Hushim, the sons of Aher.

The Descendants of Naphtali

¹³ The sons of Naph'tali; Jah'zi-el, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shallum, the sons of Bilhah.

The Descendants of Manasseh

¹⁴ The sons of Manas'seh; Ash'ri-el, whom she bare; (*but* his concubine the Arami'tess bare Machir the father of Gil'e-ad: ¹⁵ and Machir took to wife *the* sister of Huppim and Shuppim, whose sister's name *was* Ma'achah;) and the name of the second *was* Zelo'phead: and Zelo'phead had daughters. ¹⁶ And Ma'achah the wife of Machir bare a son, and she called his name Peresh; and the name of his brother *was* Sheresh; and his sons *were* Ulam and Rakem. ¹⁷ And the sons of Ulam; Bedan. These *were* the sons of Gil'e-ad, the son of Machir, the son of Manas'seh. ¹⁸ And his sister Hammo'le-keth bare Ishod, and Abi-e'zer, and Maha'lah. ¹⁹ And the sons of Shemi'dah *were*, Ahi'an, and Shechem, and Likhi, and Ani'am.

The Descendants of Ephraim

²⁰ And the sons of E'phra-im; Shu-the'lah, and Bered his son, and Tahath his son, and Ela'dah his son, and Tahath his son, ²¹ and Zabab his son, and Shu-the'lah his son, and Ezer, and El'e-ad, whom the men of Gath *that were* born in *that* land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle. ²² And E'phra-im their father mourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him. ²³ And when he went in to his wife, she conceived and bare a son, and he called

his name Beri'ah, because it went evil with his house. ²⁴ (And his daughter *was* Sherah, who built Beth-ho'ron the nether, and the upper, and Uz'zen-she'rah.) ²⁵ And Rephah *was* his son, also Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tahan his son, ²⁶ La'adan his son, Ammi'hud his son, Elish'ama his son, ²⁷ Non his son, Jehosh'u-ah his son. ²⁸ And their possessions and habitations *were*, Beth-el and the towns thereof, and eastward Na'aran, and westward Gezer, with the towns thereof; Shechem also and the towns thereof, unto Gaza and the towns thereof: ²⁹ and by the borders of the children of Manas'seh, Beth-she'an and her towns, Ta'anach and her towns, Megid'do and her towns, Dor and her towns. In these dwelt the children of Joseph the son of Israel.

The Descendants of Asher

³⁰ The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Is'u-ah, and Ish'u-ai, and Beri'ah, and Serah their sister. ³¹ And the sons of Beri'ah; Heber, and Mal'chi-el, who *is* the father of Birza'vith. ³² And Heber begat Japhlet, and Shomer, and Hotham, and Shu'a their sister. ³³ And the sons of Japhlet; Pasach, and Bimhal, and Ashvath. These *are* the children of Japhlet. ³⁴ And the sons of Shamer; Ahi, and Rohgah, Jehub'bah, and Aram. ³⁵ And the sons of his brother Helem; Zophah, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amal. ³⁶ The sons of Zophah; Su'ah, and Harne'pher, and Shu'al, and Beri, and Imrah, ³⁷ Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Be-e'ra. ³⁸ And the sons of Jether; Jephun'neh, and Pispah, and Ara. ³⁹ And the sons of Ulla; Arah, and Han'i-el, and Rezi'a. ⁴⁰ All these *were* the children of Asher, heads of *their* father's house, choice *and* mighty men of valor, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogy of them that were apt to the war and to battle *was* twenty and six thousand men.

The Descendants of Benjamin

8 Now Benjamin begat Bela his first-born, Ashbel the second, and Ahar'ah the third, ² Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth. ³ And the sons of Bela *were*, Addar, and Gera, and Abi'hud, ⁴ and Abishu'a, and Na'aman, and Aho'ah, ⁵ and Gera, and Shephu'phan, and Huram. ⁶ And these *are* the sons of Ehud: these are the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Geba, and they removed

them to Man'ahath: ⁷ and Na'aman, and Ahi'ah, and Gera, he removed them, and begat Uzza, and Ahi'hud. ⁸ And Shaha-ra'im begat *children* in the country of Moab, after he had sent them away; Hushim and Ba'ara *were* his wives. ⁹ And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zib'i-a, and Mesha, and Malcham, ¹⁰ and Je'uz, and Shachi'a, and Mirma. These *were* his sons, heads of the fathers. ¹¹ And of Hushim he begat Abi'tub, and Elpa'al. ¹² The sons of Elpa'al; Eber, and Misham, and Shamed, who built Ono, and Lod, with the towns thereof: ¹³ Beri'ah also, and Shema, who *were* heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Aj'alón, who drove away the inhabitants of Gath: ¹⁴ and Ahi'o, Shashak, and Jer'emoth, ¹⁵ and Zebadi'ah, and Arad, and Ader, ¹⁶ and Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Beri'ah; ¹⁷ and Zebadi'ah, and Meshul'lam, and Hez'eki, and Heber, ¹⁸ Ish'merai also, and Jezli'ah, and Jobab, the sons of Elpa'al; ¹⁹ and Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi, ²⁰ and Eli'e'nai, and Zil'thai, and Eli-el, ²¹ and Adai'ah, and Bera'ah, and Shimrath, the sons of Shimhi; ²² and Ishpan, and Heber, and Eli-el, ²³ and Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan, ²⁴ and Hanani'ah, and Elam, and Antothi'jah, ²⁵ and Iphedei'ah, and Penu'el, the sons of Shashak; ²⁶ and Sham'sherai, and Shehari'ah, and Athali'ah, ²⁷ and Jaresi'ah, and Eli'ah, and Zichri, the sons of Jero'ham. ²⁸ These *were* heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief *men*. These dwelt in Jerusalem.

²⁹ And at Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon; whose wife's name was Ma'achah: ³⁰ and his firstborn son Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Ba'al, and Nadab, ³¹ and Gedor, and Ahi'o, and Zacher. ³² And Mikloth begat Shim'e-ah. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem, over against them. ³³ And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shu'a, and Abin'adab, and Esh-ba'al. ³⁴ And the son of Jonathan was Merib-ba'al; and Merib-ba'al begat Micah. ³⁵ And the sons of Micah *were*, Pithon, and Melech, and Tare'a, and Ahaz. ³⁶ And Ahaz begat Jeho'adah; and Jeho'adah begat Al'emeth, and Azma'veth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza; ³⁷ and Moza begat Bin'e-a: Rapha was his son, Ele-a'sah his son, Azel his son. ³⁸ And Azel had six

sons, whose names *are* these, Az'rikam, Bo'cheru, and Ish'ma-el, and She-ari'ah, and Obadi'ah, and Hanan. All these *were* the sons of Azel. ³⁹ And the sons of Eshek his brother *were*, Ulam his firstborn, Jehush the second, and Eliph'elet the third. ⁴⁰ And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valor, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, a hundred and fifty. All these *are* of the sons of Benjamin.

Those Who Returned from Babylon

(Neh. 11:1-24)

9 So all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they *were* written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah, who were carried away to Babylon for their transgression. ² Now the first inhabitants that *dwelt* in their possessions in their cities *were*, the Israelites, the priests, Levites, and the Neth'inim. ³ And in Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin, and of the children of E'phra-im, and Manas'seh;" ⁴ U'thai the son of Ammi'hud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of Pharez the son of Judah. ⁵ And of the Shi'lonites; Asai'ah the firstborn, and his sons. ⁶ And of the sons of Zerah; Jeu'el, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety. ⁷ And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshul'lam, the son of Hodavi'ah, the son of Hasenu'ah, ⁸ and Ibnei'ah the son of Jero'ham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshul'lam the son of Shephati'ah, the son of Reu'el, the son of Ibni'jah; ⁹ and their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men *were* chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

¹⁰ And of the priests; Jedai'ah, and Jehoi'arib, and Jachin, ¹¹ and Azari'ah the son of Hilki'ah, the son of Meshul'lam, the son of Zadok, the son of Merai'oth, the son of Ahi'tub, the ruler of the house of God; ¹² and Adai'ah the son of Jero'ham, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchi'jah, and Ma-asi'ai the son of Ad'i-el, the son of Jahze'rah, the son of Meshul'lam, the son of Meshil'lemith, the son of Immer; ¹³ and their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and three-score; very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 And of the Levites; Shemai'ah the son of Hasshub, the son of Az'rikam, the son of Hashabi'ah, of the sons of Mera'ri; 15 and Bakbak'kar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattani'ah the son of Micah, the son of Zichri, the son of Asaph; 16 and Obadi'ah the son of Shemai'ah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun, and Berechi'ah the son of Asa, the son of Elka'nah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netoph'athites.

17 And the porters were, Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahi'man, and their brethren: Shallum was the chief; 18 who hitherto waited in the king's gate eastward: they were porters in the companies of the children of Levi. 19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of Ebi'asaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Ko'rahites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle; and their fathers, being over the host of the LORD, were keepers of the entry. 20 And Phin'ehas the son of Ele-a'zar was the ruler over them in time past, and the LORD was with him. 21 And Zechari'ah the son of Meshelemi'ah was porter of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, whom David and Samuel the seer did ordain in their set office. 23 So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, namely, the house of the tabernacle, by wards. 24 In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south. 25 And their brethren, which were in their villages, were to come after seven days from time to time with them. 26 For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in their set office, and were over the chambers and treasuries of the house of God. 27 And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to them.

28 And certain of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should bring them in and out by tale. 29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices. 30 And some of the sons of the priests made the ointment of the spices. 31 And Mattithi'ah, one of the Levites, who was the firstborn of Shallum the Ko'-

rahite, had the set office over the things that were made in the pans. 32 And other of their brethren, of the sons of the Ko'hathites, were over the showbread, to prepare it every sabbath.

33 And these are the singers, chief of the fathers of the Levites, who remaining in the chambers were free: for they were employed in that work day and night. 34 These chief fathers of the Levites were chief throughout their generations; these dwelt at Jerusalem.

The Genealogy of Saul

35 And in Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, Jehi'el, whose wife's name was Ma'achah: 36 and his firstborn son Abdon, then Zur, and Kish, and Ba'al, and Ner, and Nadab, 37 and Gedor, and Ahi'o, and Zechari'ah, and Mikloth. 38 And Mikloth begat Shim'e-am. And they also dwelt with their brethren at Jerusalem, over against their brethren. 39 And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shu'a, and Abin'adab, and Esh-ba'al. 40 And the son of Jonathan was Merib-ba'al: and Merib-ba'al begat Micah. 41 And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Melech, and Tahre'a, and Ahaz. 42 And Ahaz begat Jarah; and Jarah begat Al'emeth, and Azma'veth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza; 43 and Moza begat Bin'e-a; and Rephai'ah his son, Ele-a'sah his son, Azel his son. 44 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Az'rikam, Bo'cheru, and Ish'ma-el, and She-ari'ah, and Obadi'ah, and Hanan. These were the sons of Azel.

The Death of Saul and His Sons

(1 Sam. 31:1-13)

10 Now the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilbo'a. 2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abin'adab, and Malchi-shu'a, the sons of Saul. 3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was wounded of the archers. 4 Then said Saul to his armor-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and abuse me. But his armor-bearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it. 5 And when his armor-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died. 6 So

Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together. ⁷ And when all the men of Israel that *were* in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled: and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

⁸ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gilbo'a. ⁹ And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armor, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people. ¹⁰ And they put his armor in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dagon. ¹¹ And when all Ja'besh-gil'e-ad heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul, ¹² they arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

¹³ So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the LORD, *even* against the word of the LORD, which he kept not,^a and also for asking *counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to inquire of it;*^b ¹⁴ and inquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse.

David Made King over Israel

(2 Sam. 5:1-5)

11 Then all Israel gathered themselves to David unto Hebron, saying, Behold, we *are* thy bone and thy flesh. ² And moreover in time past, even when Saul was king, thou *wast* he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be ruler over my people Israel. ³ Therefore came all the elders of Israel to the king to Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the LORD; and they anointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the LORD by Samuel.

David Captures Zion

(2 Sam. 5:6-10)

⁴ And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem, which *is* Jebus; where the Jeb'usites^c *were*, the inhabitants of the land. ⁵ And the inhabitants of Jebus

said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless David took the castle of Zion, which *is* the city of David. ⁶ And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jeb'usites first shall be chief and captain. So Jo'ab the son of Zeru-i'ah went first up, and was chief. ⁷ And David dwelt in the castle; therefore they called it the city of David. ⁸ And he built the city round about, even from Millo round about: and Jo'ab repaired the rest of the city. ⁹ So David waxed greater and greater: for the LORD of hosts *was* with him.

David's Mighty Men

(2 Sam. 23:8-39)

¹⁰ These also *are* the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all Israel, to make him king, according to the word of the LORD concerning Israel. ¹¹ And this *is* the number of the mighty men whom David had; Jasho'-be-am, a Hach'monite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain *by him* at one time.

¹² And after him *was* Ele-a'zar the son of Dodo, the Aho'hite, who *was* one of the three mighties. ¹³ He was with David at Pas-dam'mim, and there the Philistines were gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground full of barley; and the people fled from before the Philistines. ¹⁴ And they set themselves in the midst of *that* parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines; and the LORD saved *them* by a great deliverance.

¹⁵ Now three of the thirty captains went down to the rock to David, into the cave of Adul'lam; and the host of the Philistines encamped in the valley of Reph'-a-im. ¹⁶ And David *was* then in the hold, and the Philistines' garrison *was* then at Bethlehem. ¹⁷ And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Bethlehem, that *is* at the gate! ¹⁸ And the three brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Bethlehem, that *was* by the gate, and took *it*, and brought *it* to David: but David would not drink *of it*, but poured it out to the LORD, ¹⁹ and said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men that have put their lives in jeopardy? for with *the jeopardy of* their lives they brought it: therefore he

^a 10:13 1 Sam. 13:8-14; 15:1-24. ^b Lev. 19:31; 20:6; 1 Sam. 28:7-8.

^c 11:4 Josh. 15:63; Judg. 1:21.

would not drink it. These things did these three mightiest.

20 And Ab'ishai the brother of Jo'ab, he was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew *them*, and had a name among the three. 21 Of the three, he was more honorable than the two; for he was their captain: howbeit he attained not to the *first* three.

22 Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada, the son of a valiant man of Kab'zeel, who had done many acts; he slew two lionlike men of Moab: also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a snowy day. 23 And he slew an Egyptian, a man of *great* stature, five cubits high; and in the Egyptian's hand *was* a spear like a weaver's beam; and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear. 24 These *things* did Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada, and had a name among the three mighties. 25 Behold, he was honorable among the thirty, but attained not to the *first* three: and David set him over his guard.

26 Also the valiant men of the armies *were*, As'ahel the brother of Jo'ab, Elha'nan the son of Dodo of Bethlehem, 27 Shammoth the Ha'rorite, Helez the Pel'onite, 28 Ira the son of Ikkesh the Teko'ite, Abi-e'zer the An'tothite, 29 Sib'becai the Hu'shathite, I'lai the Aho'hite, 30 Ma'harai the Netoph'athite, Heled the son of Ba'anah the Netoph'athite, 31 I'thai the son of Ri'bai of Gib'e-ah, *that pertained* to the children of Benjamin, Benai'ah the Pira'thonite, 32 Hu'rai of the brooks of Ga'ash, Ab'i-el the Ar'bathite, 33 Azma'veth the Baha'rumite, Eli'ahba the Sha-al'bonite, 34 the sons of Hashem the Gi'zonite, Jonathan the son of Shage the Ha'rarite, 35 Ahi'am the son of Sacar the Ha'rarite, Eli'phal the son of Ur, 36 Hephher the Meche'rathite, Ahi'jah the Pel'onite, 37 Hezro the Car'melite, Na'a-rai the son of Ez'bai, 38 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the son of Hag'geri, 39 Zelek the Ammonite, Na'harai the Be'rothite, the armor-bearer of Jo'ab the son of Zeru-i'ah, 40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite, 41 Uri'ah the Hittite, Zabab the son of Ah'lai, 42 Ad'ina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him, 43 Hanan the son of Ma'achah, and Josh'aphat the Mithnite, 44 Uzzi'a the Ashter'athite, Shama and Jehi'el the sons of Hothan the Aro'erite, 45 Jedi'a-el the son of Shimri, and Joha his brother, the Tizite,

46 El'i-el the Ma'havite, and Jer'ibai and Joshavi'ah the sons of Elna'am, and Ithmah the Moabite, 47 El'i-el, and Obed, and Ja'si-el the Meso'ba-ite.

David's Army

12 Now these *are* they that came to David to Ziklag, while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kish: and they *were* among the mighty men, helpers of the war. 2 *They were* armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the left in *hurling* stones and *shooting* arrows out of a bow, *even* of Saul's brethren of Benjamin. 3 The chief *was* Ahi-e'zer, then Jo'ash, the sons of Shema'ah the Gib'e-athite; and Jez'i-el, and Pelet, the sons of Azma'veth; and Bera'chah, and Jehu the An'tothite, 4 and Ismai'ah the Gib'e-onite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jaha'zi-el, and Jo'hannan, and Jos'abad the Geder'athite, 5 Elu'zai, and Jer'imoth, and Beali'ah, and Shemari'ah, and Shephati'ah the Ha'ruphite, 6 Elka'nah, and Jesi'ah, and Az'areel, and Jo-e'zer, and Jasho'be-am, the Korhites, 7 and Jo-e'lah, and Zebadi'ah, the sons of Jero'ham of Gedor.

8 And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David into the hold to the wilderness men of might, *and* men of war *fit* for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose faces *were like* the faces of lions, and *were* as swift as the roes upon the mountains; 9 Ezer the first, Obadi'ah the second, Eli'ab the third, 10 Mishman'nah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth, 11 At'tai the sixth, El'i-el the seventh, 12 Jo'hannan the eighth, Elza'bad the ninth, 13 Jeremiah the tenth, Mach'banai the eleventh. 14 These *were* of the sons of Gad, captains of the host: one of the least *was* over a hundred, and the greatest *over* a thousand. 15 These *are* they that went over Jordan in the first month, when it had overflowed all his banks; and they put to flight all *them* of the valleys, *both* toward the east, and toward the west.

16 And there came of the children of Benjamin and Judah to the hold unto David. 17 And David went out to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall be knit unto you: but if ye be come to betray me to mine enemies, seeing *there is* no wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look *thereon*, and rebuke it. 18 Then the spirit came

upon Ama'sai, *who was* chief of the captains, *and he said*, Thine *are we*, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse: peace, peace *be* unto thee, and peace *be* to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band.

19 And there fell *some* of Manas'seh to David, when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle; but they helped them not: for the lords of the Philistines upon advisement sent him away, saying, He will fall to his master Saul to *the jeopardy* of our heads. 20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manas'seh, Adnah, and Joz'abad, and Jedi'a-el, and Michael, and Joz'abad, and Eli'hu, and Zil'thai, captains of the thousands that *were* of Manas'seh. 21 And they helped David against the band *of the rovers*: for they *were* all mighty men of valor, and were captains in the host. 22 For at *that* time day by day there came to David to help him, until *it was* a great host, like the host of God.

23 And these *are* the numbers of the bands *that* were ready armed to the war, and came to David to Hebron, to turn the kingdom of Saul to him, according to the word of the LORD. 24 The children of Judah that bare shield and spear *were* six thousand and eight hundred, ready armed to the war. 25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valor for the war, seven thousand and one hundred. 26 Of the children of Levi four thousand and six hundred. 27 And Jehoi'ada *was* the leader of the Aaronites, and with him *were* three thousand and seven hundred; 28 and Zadok, a young man mighty of valor, and of his father's house twenty and two captains. 29 And of the children of Benjamin, the kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul. 30 And of the children of E'phraim twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valor, famous throughout the house of their fathers. 31 And of the half tribe of Manas'seh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make David king. 32 And of the children of Is'sachar, *which were* men that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of them *were* two hundred; and all their brethren *were* at their commandment. 33 Of Zeb'ulun, such as went forth to

battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: *they were* not of double heart. 34 And of Naph'tali a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand. 35 And of the Danites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred. 36 And of Asher, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, forty thousand. 37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manas'seh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, a hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel *were* of one heart to make David king. 39 And there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them. 40 Moreover they that were nigh them, *even* unto Is'sachar and Zeb'ulun and Naph'tali, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, and meat, meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly: for *there was* joy in Israel.

David Proposes to Bring the Ark to Jerusalem

13 And David consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader. 2 And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If *it seem* good unto you, and *that it be* of the LORD our God, let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, *that are* left in all the land of Israel, and with them *also* to the priests and Levites *which are* in their cities and suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us: 3 and let us bring again the ark of our God to us: for we inquired not at it in the days of Saul. 4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

David Goes to Get the Ark (2 Sam. 6:1-11)

5 So David gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt even unto the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God from Kir'jath-je'arim.^a 6 And David went up, and all Israel, to Ba'alath, *that is*, to Kir'jath-je'arim, which *belonged* to

^a 13:5 1 Sam. 7:1-2.

Judah, to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD, that dwelleth *between* the cherubim,^a whose name is called *on it*.⁷ And they carried the ark of God in a new cart out of the house of Abin'adab: and Uzza and Ahi'o drave the cart.⁸ And David and all Israel played before God with all *their* might, and with singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets.

⁹ And when they came unto the threshingfloor of Chidon, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen stumbled.¹⁰ And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, because he put his hand to the ark: and there he died before God.¹¹ And David was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Uzza: wherefore that place is called Per'ez-uz'za¹ to this day.¹² And David was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God *home* to me? ¹³ So David brought not the ark *home* to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside into the house of O'bed-e'dom the Gittite.¹⁴ And the ark of God remained with the family of O'bed-e'dom in his house three months. And the LORD blessed the house of O'bed-e'dom,^b and all that he had.

Hiram's Recognition of David

(2 Sam. 5:11-12)

14 Now Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him a house.² And David perceived that the LORD had confirmed him king over Israel, for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people Israel.

David's Children Born at Jerusalem

(2 Sam. 5:13-16; 1 Chr. 3:5-9)

³ And David took more wives at Jerusalem: and David begat more sons and daughters.⁴ Now these *are* the names of *his* children which he had in Jerusalem; Shammu'a, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon,⁵ and Ibhaz, and Elishu'a, and Elpa'let,⁶ and Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhi'a,⁷ and Elish'ama, and Beeli'ada, and Eliph'alet.

David Defeats the Philistines

(2 Sam. 5:17-25)

⁸ And when the Philistines heard that

David was anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David. And David heard *of it*, and went out against them.⁹ And the Philistines came and spread themselves in the valley of Reph'a-im.¹⁰ And David inquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.¹¹ So they came up to Ba'al-per'azim; and David smote them there. Then David said, God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place Ba'al-per'azim.¹² And when they had left their gods there, David gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire.

¹³ And the Philistines yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.¹⁴ Therefore David inquired again of God; and God said unto him, Go not up after them; turn away from them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.¹⁵ And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry trees, *that* then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone forth before thee to smite the host of the Philistines.¹⁶ David therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Philistines from Gibeon even to Gazer.¹⁷ And the fame of David went out into all lands; and the LORD brought the fear of him upon all nations.

The Ark Brought to Jerusalem

(2 Sam. 6:12-23)

15 And *David* made him houses in the city of David, and prepared a place for the ark of God, and pitched for it a tent.² Then David said, None ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.³ And David gathered all Israel together to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place, which he had prepared for it.⁴ And David assembled the children of Aaron, and the Levites:⁵ of the sons of Kohath; U'ri-el the chief, and his brethren a hundred and twenty:⁶ of the sons of Mera'ri; Asai'ah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty:⁷ of the sons of Gershon; Joel the chief, and his brethren a hundred and thirty:

¹ 13:11 *That is*, The breach of Uzza. ² 14:11 *That is*, A place of breaches.

^a 13:6 Ex. 25:22. ^b 13:4 1 Chr. 26:4-5. ^c 15:2 Deut. 10:8.

8 of the sons of Eliza'phan; Shemai'ah the chief, and his brethren two hundred: 9 of the sons of Hebron; Eli-el the chief, and his brethren fourscore: 10 of the sons of Uz'zi-el; Ammin'adab the chief, and his brethren a hundred and twelve. 11 And David called for Zadok and Abi'athar the priests, and for the Levites, for Uri-el, Asai'ah, and Joel, Shemai'ah, and Eli-el, and Ammin'adab, 12 and said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Levites: sanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel unto the place that I have prepared for it. 13 For because ye *did it* not at the first, the LORD our God made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order. 14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel. 15 And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders with the staves thereon, as Moses commanded, according to the word of the LORD.^a

16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren to be the singers with instruments of music, psalteries and harps and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy. 17 So the Levites appointed Heman the son of Joel; and of his brethren, Asaph the son of Berechi'ah; and of the sons of Mera'ri their brethren, Ethan the son of Kushai'ah; 18 and with them their brethren of the second degree, Zechari'ah, Ben, and Ja-a'zi-el, and Shemir'amoah, and Jehi'el, and Unni, Eli'ab, and Benai'ah, and Ma-asei'ah, and Mattithi'ah, and Eliph'e-leh, and Miknei'ah, and O'bed-e'dom, and Je-i'el, the porters. 19 So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, were appointed to sound with cymbals of brass; 20 and Zechari'ah, and Az'i-el, and Shemir'amoah, and Jehi'el, and Unni, and Eli'ab, and Ma-asei'ah, and Benai'ah, with psalteries on Al'amoah; 21 and Mattithi'ah, and Eliph'e-leh and Miknei'ah, and O'bed-e'dom, and Je-i'el, and Azazi'ah, with harps on the Shem'init to excel. 22 And Chenani'ah, chief of the Levites, was for song: he instructed about the song, because he was skilful. 23 And Berechi'ah and Elka'nah were doorkeepers for the ark. 24 And Shebani'ah, and Jehosh'aphat, and Nethan'e-el, and Ama'sai, and Zechari'ah, and Benai'ah, and Eli-e'zer, the priests, did blow with the

trumpets before the ark of God: and O'bed-e'dom and Jehi'ah were doorkeepers for the ark.

25 So David, and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the house of O'bed-e'dom with joy. 26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they offered seven bullocks and seven rams. 27 And David was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenani'ah the master of the song with the singers: David also had upon him an ephod of linen. 28 Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 And it came to pass, as the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of David, that Michal the daughter of Saul looking out at a window saw king David dancing and playing: and she despised him in her heart.

16 So they brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that David had pitched for it: and they offered burnt sacrifices and peace offerings before God. 2 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD. 3 And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine.

4 And he appointed certain of the Levites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to record, and to thank and praise the LORD God of Israel: 5 Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechari'ah, Je-i'el, and Shemir'amoah, and Jehi'el, and Mattithi'ah, and Eli'ab, and Benai'ah, and O'bed-e'dom: and Je-i'el with psalteries and with harps; but Asaph made a sound with cymbals; 6 Benai'ah also and Jaha'zi-el the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

David's Psalm of Thanksgiving
(Ps. 105:1-15; 96:1-13; 106:47-48)

7 Then on that day David delivered first *this psalm* to thank the LORD into the hand of Asaph and his brethren.

^a 15:15 Ex. 25:14.

- 8 Give thanks unto the LORD,
call upon his name,
make known his deeds among the
people.
- 9 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him,
talk ye of all his wondrous works.
- 10 Glory ye in his holy name:
let the heart of them rejoice
that seek the LORD.
- 11 Seek the LORD and his strength,
seek his face continually.
- 12 Remember his marvelous works that
he hath done,
his wonders, and the judgments of
his mouth;
- 13 O ye seed of Israel his servant,
ye children of Jacob, his chosen ones.
- 14 He *is* the LORD our God;
his judgments *are* in all the earth.
- 15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant;
the word *which* he commanded to a
thousand generations;
- 16 *even of the covenant* which he made
with Abraham,^a
and of his oath unto Isaac;^b
- 17 and hath confirmed the same to
Jacob for a law,
and to Israel *for* an everlasting
covenant,
- 18 saying, Unto thee will I give the land
of Canaan,
the lot of your inheritance.^c
- 19 When ye were but few,
even a few, and strangers in it,
- 20 and *when* they went from nation to
nation,
and from *one* kingdom to another
people;
- 21 he suffered no man to do them
wrong:
yea, he reproveth kings for their sakes,
- 22 *saying*, Touch not mine anointed,
and do my prophets no harm.^d
- 23 Sing unto the LORD, all the earth;
show forth from day to day his
salvation.
- 24 Declare his glory among the heathen;
his marvelous works among all
nations.
- 25 For great *is* the LORD, and greatly to
be praised:
he also *is* to be feared above all gods.
- 26 For all the gods of the people *are*
idols:

- but the LORD made the heavens.
- 27 Glory and honor *are* in his presence;
strength and gladness *are* in his place.
- 28 Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds of
the people,
give unto the LORD glory and
strength.
- 29 Give unto the LORD the glory *due*
unto his name:
bring an offering, and come before
him:
worship the LORD in the beauty of
holiness.
- 30 Fear before him, all the earth:
the world also shall be stable, that
it be not moved.
- 31 Let the heavens be glad, and let the
earth rejoice:
and let *men* say among the nations,
The LORD reigneth.
- 32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness
thereof:
let the fields rejoice, and all that *is*
therein.
- 33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing
out at the presence of the LORD,
because he cometh to judge the earth.
- 34 O give thanks unto the LORD; for
he is good;
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.^e
- 35 And say ye, Save us, O God of our
salvation,
and gather us together, and deliver
us from the heathen,
that we may give thanks to thy holy
name,
and glory in thy praise.
- 36 Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel
for ever and ever.

And all the people said, Amen, and
praised the LORD.

*The Levites Appointed for
the Ark*

37 So he left there before the ark of the
covenant of the LORD Asaph and his
brethren, to minister before the ark con-
tinually, as every day's work required:
38 and O'bed-e'dom with his brethren,
threescore and eight; O'bed-e'dom also
the son of Jeduthun and Hosah *to be*
porters: 39 and Zadok the priest, and his
brethren the priests, before the tabernacle
of the LORD in the high place that *was* at
Gibeon, 40 to offer burnt offerings unto

^a 16:16 Gen. 12:7. ^b Gen. 26:3. ^c 16:17-18 Gen. 28:13. ^d 16:21-22 Gen. 20:3-7.

^e 16:34 2 Chr. 5:13; 7:3; Ezra 3:11; Ps. 100:5; 106:1; 107:1; 118:1; 136:1; Jer. 33:11.

the LORD upon the altar of the burnt offering continually morning and evening, and *to do* according to all that is written in the law of the LORD, which he commanded Israel; ⁴¹ and with them Heman and Jedu'thun, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the LORD, because his mercy *endureth* for ever; ⁴² and with them Heman and Jedu'thun with trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound, and with musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jedu'thun *were* porters.

⁴³ And all the people departed every man to his house: and David returned to bless his house.^a

God's Covenant with David

(2 Sam. 7:1-29)

17 Now it came to pass, as David sat in his house, that David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in a house of cedars, but the ark of the covenant of the LORD *remaineth* under curtains. ² Then Nathan said unto David, Do all that *is* in thine heart; for God *is* with thee.

³ And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying, ⁴ Go and tell David my servant, Thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not build me a house to dwell in: ⁵ for I have not dwelt in a house since the day that I brought up Israel unto this day; but have gone from tent to tent, and from *one* tabernacle *to another*. ⁶ Whosoever I have walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of the judges of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me a house of cedars? ⁷ Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, *even* from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ruler over my people Israel: ⁸ and I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that *are* in the earth. ⁹ Also I will ordain a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the beginning, ¹⁰ and since the time that I commanded judges *to be* over my people Israel. Moreover I will subdue all thine

enemies. Furthermore I tell thee, that the LORD will build thee a house. ¹¹ And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go *to be* with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom. ¹² He shall build me a house, and I will stablish his throne for ever. ¹³ I will be his father, and he shall be my son:^b and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took *it* from *him* that was before thee: ¹⁴ but I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established for evermore. ¹⁵ According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

¹⁶ And David the king came and sat before the LORD, and said, Who *am* I, O LORD God, and what *is* mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto? ¹⁷ And yet this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast *also* spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God. ¹⁸ What can David *speak* more to thee for the honor of thy servant? for thou knowest thy servant. ¹⁹ O LORD, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all *these* great things. ²⁰ O LORD, *there is* none like thee, neither *is there any* God besides thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. ²¹ And what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem *to be* his own people, to make thee a name of greatness and terribleness, by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Egypt? ²² For thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their God. ²³ Therefore now, LORD, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant and concerning his house be established for ever, and do as thou hast said. ²⁴ Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts *is* the God of Israel, *even* a God to Israel: and let the house of David thy servant *be* established before thee. ²⁵ For thou, O my God, hast told thy servant that thou wilt build him a house: therefore thy servant hath found *in his heart* to pray before thee. ²⁶ And

^a 16:43 2 Sam. 6:19-20. ^b 17:13 2 Cor. 6:18; Heb. 1:5; Rev. 21:7.

now, LORD, thou art God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy servant: ²⁷ now therefore let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for thou blestest, O LORD, and *it shall be blessed* for ever.

David Extends His Kingdom

(2 Sam. 8:1-14)

18 Now after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

² And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became David's servants, *and brought gifts*.

³ And David smote Hadare'zer king of Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominion by the river Euphrates. ⁴ And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also houghed all the chariot *horses*, but reserved of them a hundred chariots. ⁵ And when the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadare'zer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men. ⁶ Then David put *garrisons* in Syriadamascus; and the Syrians became David's servants, *and brought gifts*. Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went. ⁷ And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadare'zer, and brought them to Jerusalem. ⁸ Likewise from Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadare'zer, brought David very much brass, wherewith Solomon made the brazen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.^a

⁹ Now when To'u king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host of Hadare'zer king of Zobah; ¹⁰ he sent Hador'am his son to king David, to inquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hadare'zer, and smitten him; (for Hadare'zer had war with To'u;) and *with him* all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass. ¹¹ Them also king David dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all *these* nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from Am'alek.

¹² Moreover, Ab'ishai the son of Zeruiah slew of the Edomites in the valley of salt eighteen thousand.^b ¹³ And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites

became David's servants. Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

David's Officers

(2 Sam. 8:15-18; 20:23-26)

¹⁴ So David reigned over all Israel, and executed judgment and justice among all his people. ¹⁵ And Jo'ab the son of Zeruiah *was* over the host; and Jehosh'aphat the son of Ahi'lud, recorder; ¹⁶ and Zadok the son of Ahi'tub, and Abim'elech the son of Abi'athar, *were* the priests; and Shavsha was scribe; ¹⁷ and Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada *was* over the Cher'ethites and the Pel'ethites; and the sons of David *were* chief about the king.

The Defeat of the Ammonites and Syrians

(2 Sam. 10:1-19)

19 Now it came to pass after this, that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon died, and his son reigned in his stead. ² And David said, I will show kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, because his father showed kindness to me. And David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of David came into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun, to comfort him. ³ But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, Thinkest thou that David doth honor thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land? ⁴ Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the midst hard by their buttocks, and sent them away. ⁵ Then there went *certain*, and told David how the men were served; and he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and *then* return.

⁶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mesopota'mia and out of Syria-ma'achah, and out of Zobah. ⁷ So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Ma'achah and his people; who came and pitched before Me'deba. And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle. ⁸ And when David heard of *it*, he

^a 18:8 1 Kgs. 7:40-47; 2 Chr. 4:11-18. ^b 18:12 Ps. 60 Title.

sent Jo'ab, and all the host of the mighty men. ⁹ And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of the city: and the kings that were come *were* by themselves in the field.

¹⁰ Now when Jo'ab saw that the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the choice of Israel, and put *them* in array against the Syrians. ¹¹ And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of Ab'ishai his brother, and they set *themselves* in array against the children of Ammon. ¹² And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will help thee. ¹³ Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and let the LORD do *that which is* good in his sight. ¹⁴ So Jo'ab and the people that *were* with him drew nigh before the Syrians unto the battle; and they fled before him. ¹⁵ And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Ab'ishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Jo'ab came to Jerusalem.

¹⁶ And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that *were* beyond the river:¹ and Shophach the captain of the host of Hadare'zer went before them. ¹⁷ And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set *the battle* in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him. ¹⁸ But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand *men which fought* in chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the host. ¹⁹ And when the servants of Hadare'zer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more.

David Captures Rabbah

(2 Sam. 12:26-31)

20 And it came to pass, that after the year was expired, at the time that kings go out to battle, Jo'ab led forth the

power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried at Jerusalem.^a And Jo'ab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it. ² And David took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and *there were* precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head: and he brought also exceeding much spoil out of the city. ³ And he brought out the people that *were* in it, and cut *them* with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt David with all the cities of the children of Ammon. And David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.

The Giants Slain by David's Men

(2 Sam. 21:18-22)

⁴ And it came to pass after this, that there arose war at Gezer with the Philistines; at which time Sib'bechai the Hu'shathite slew Sip'pai, *that was* of the children of the giant: and they were subdued. ⁵ And there was war again with the Philistines; and Elha'nán the son of Ja'ir slew Lahmi the brother of Goli'ath the Gittite, whose spear staff *was* like a weaver's beam.^b ⁶ And yet again there was war at Gath, where was a man of *great* stature, whose fingers and toes *were* four and twenty, six on *each hand*, and six on *each foot*: and he also was the son of the giant. ⁷ But when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shim'e-a David's brother slew him. ⁸ These were born unto the giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

David Numbers Israel and Judah

(2 Sam. 24:1-25)

21 And Satan* stood up against Israel, and provoked David to number Israel. ² And David said to Jo'ab and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Israel from Beer-sheba even to Dan; and bring the number of them to me, that I may know *it*. ³ And Jo'ab answered, The LORD make his people a hundred times so many more as they *be*: but, my lord the king, *are* they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Israel? ⁴ Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Jo'ab. Wherefore Jo'ab departed, and went throughout all Israel,

¹ 19:16 *That is*, Euphrates.

^a 20:1 2 Sam. 11:1. ^b 20:5 1 Sam. 17:4-7.

and came to Jerusalem. ⁵ And Jo'ab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all *they of* Israel were a thousand thousand and a hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Judah *was* four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword. ⁶ But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable to Jo'ab.

⁷ And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Israel. ⁸ And David said unto God, I have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing: but now, I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly. ⁹ And the LORD spake unto Gad, David's seer, saying, ¹⁰ Go and tell David, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three *things*: choose thee one of them, that I may do *it* unto thee. ¹¹ So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Choose thee ¹² either three years' famine; or three months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh *thee*; or else three days the sword of the LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me. ¹³ And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the LORD; for very great *are* his mercies: but let me not fall into the hand of man.

¹⁴ So the LORD send pestilence upon Israel: and there fell of Israel seventy thousand men. ¹⁵ And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the LORD beheld, and he repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD stood by the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jeb'usite. ¹⁶ And David lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders *of* Israel, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces. ¹⁷ And David said unto God, *Is it* not I that commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done evil indeed; but *as for* these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued.

¹⁸ Then the angel of the LORD com-

manded Gad to say to David, that David should go up, and set up an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jeb'usite. ¹⁹ And David went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of the LORD. ²⁰ And Ornan turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Ornan was threshing wheat. ²¹ And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out of the threshingfloor, and bowed himself to David with *his* face to the ground. ²² Then David said to Ornan, Grant me the place of *this* threshingfloor, that I may build an altar therein unto the LORD: thou shalt grant it me for the full price: that the plague may be stayed from the people. ²³ And Ornan said unto David, Take *it* to thee, and let my lord the king do *that which is* good in his eyes: lo, I give *thee* the oxen *also* for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the meat offering; I give it all. ²⁴ And king David said to Ornan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take *that which is* thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt offerings without cost. ²⁵ So David gave to Ornan for the place six hundred shekels of gold by weight. ²⁶ And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings, and called upon the LORD; and he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering. ²⁷ And the LORD commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

The Site for the Temple

²⁸ At that time when David saw that the LORD had answered him in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jeb'usite, then he sacrificed there. ²⁹ For the tabernacle of the LORD, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the altar of the burnt offering, *were* at that season in the high place at Gibeon. ³⁰ But David could not go before it to inquire of God: for he was afraid because of the sword of the angel **22** of the LORD. ¹ Then David said, This *is* the house of the LORD God, and this *is* the altar of the burnt offering for Israel.

David's Preparation for the Temple

² And David commanded to gather together the strangers that *were* in the land of Israel; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God. ³ And David prepared iron in abundance

for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in abundance without weight; ⁴ also cedar trees in abundance: for the Zido'ni-ans and they of Tyre brought much cedar wood to David. ⁵ And David said, Solomon my son is young and tender, and the house *that is* to be builded for the LORD *must be* exceeding magnificent, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will *therefore* now make preparation for it. So David prepared abundantly before his death.

⁶ Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build a house for the LORD God of Israel. ⁷ And David said to Solomon, My son, as for me, it was in my mind to build a house unto the name of the LORD my God: ⁸ but the word of the LORD came to me, saying, Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build a house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight. ⁹ Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days. ¹⁰ He shall build a house for my name; and he shall be my son, and I *will be* his father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel for ever.^a ¹¹ Now, my son, the LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath said of thee. ¹² Only the LORD give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God. ¹³ Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the LORD charged Moses with concerning Israel: be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed.^b ¹⁴ Now, behold, in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD a hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto. ¹⁵ Moreover, *there are* workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work. ¹⁶ Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, *there is* no number. Arise

therefore, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.

¹⁷ David also commanded all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, *saying*, ¹⁸ *Is not the LORD your God with you? and hath he not given you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people.* ¹⁹ Now set your heart and your soul to seek the LORD your God; arise *therefore*, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the LORD.

23 So when David was old and full of days, he made Solomon his son king over Israel.^c

The Divisions and Duties of the Levites

² And he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites. ³ Now the Levites were numbered from the age of thirty years and upward: and their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand. ⁴ Of which, twenty and four thousand *were* to set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand *were* officers and judges: ⁵ moreover four thousand *were* porters; and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments which I made, *said David*, to praise *therewith*. ⁶ And David divided them into courses among the sons of Levi, *namely*, Gershon, Kohath, and Mera'ri.

⁷ Of the Ger'shonites *were* La'adan, and Shim'e-i. ⁸ The sons of La'adan; the chief was Jehi'el, and Zetham, and Joel, three. ⁹ The sons of Shim'e-i; Shelo'mith, and Haz'i-el, and Haran, three. These *were* the chief of the fathers of La'adan. ¹⁰ And the sons of Shim'e-i *were*, Jahath, Zina, and Je'ush, and Beri'ah. These four *were* the sons of Shim'e-i. ¹¹ And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah the second; but Je'ush and Beri'ah had not many sons; *therefore* they were in one reckoning, according to *their father's house*.

¹² The sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uz'zi-el, four. ¹³ The sons of Amram; Aaron, and Moses: and Aaron was separated, that he should sanctify the most holy things, he and his sons for ever, to burn incense before the LORD, to minister unto him, and to bless in his name

^a 22:7-10 2 Sam. 7:1-16; 1 Chr. 17:1-14. ^b 22:13 Josh. 1:6-9. ^c 23:1 1 Kgs. 1:1-40.

for ever.^a ¹⁴ Now concerning Moses the man of God, his sons were named of the tribe of Levi. ¹⁵ The sons of Moses were, Gershom, and Eli-e'zer. ¹⁶ Of the sons of Gershom, She'bu-el was the chief. ¹⁷ And the sons of Eli-e'zer were, Rehabi'ah the chief. And Eli-e'zer had none other sons; but the sons of Rehabi'ah were very many. ¹⁸ Of the sons of Izhar; Shelo'mith the chief. ¹⁹ Of the sons of Hebron; Jeri'ah the first, Amari'ah the second, Jaha'zi-el the third, and Jekame'am the fourth. ²⁰ Of the sons of Uz'zi-el; Micah the first, and Jesi'ah the second.

²¹ The sons of Mera'ri; Mahli, and Mushi. The sons of Mahli; Ele-a'zar, and Kish. ²² And Ele-a'zar died, and had no sons, but daughters; and their brethren the sons of Kish took them. ²³ The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jer'e-moth, three.

²⁴ These were the sons of Levi after the house of their fathers; even the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, from the age of twenty years and upward. ²⁵ For David said, The LORD God of Israel hath given rest unto his people, that they may dwell in Jerusalem for ever: ²⁶ and also unto the Levites: they shall no more carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.^b ²⁷ For by the last words of David the Levites were numbered from twenty years old and above: ²⁸ because their office was to wait on the sons of Aaron for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God: ²⁹ both for the showbread, and for the fine flour for meat offering, and for the unleavened cakes, and for that which is baked in the pan, and for that which is fried, and for all manner of measure and size; ³⁰ and to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even; ³¹ and to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD in the sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD: ³² and that they should keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and the charge of the sons of Aaron their breth-

ren, in the service of the house of the LORD.^c

24 Now these are the divisions of the sons of Aaron. The sons of Aaron; Nadab and Abi'hu, Ele-a'zar and Ith'amar. ² But Nadab and Abi'hu died before their father,^d and had no children: therefore Ele-a'zar and Ith'amar executed the priest's office. ³ And David distributed them, both Zadok of the sons of Ele-a'zar, and Ahim'elech of the sons of Ith'amar, according to their offices in their service. ⁴ And there were more chief men found of the sons of Ele-a'zar than of the sons of Ith'amar; and thus were they divided. Among the sons of Ele-a'zar there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight among the sons of Ith'amar according to the house of their fathers. ⁵ Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctuary, and governors of the house of God, were of the sons of Ele-a'zar, and of the sons of Ith'amar. ⁶ And Shemai'ah the son of Nethan'e-el the scribe, one of the Levites, wrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zadok the priest, and Ahim'elech the son of Abi'athar, and before the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites: one principal household being taken for Ele-a'zar, and one taken for Ith'amar.

⁷ Now the first lot came forth to Jehoi-arib, the second to Jedai'ah, ⁸ the third to Harim, the fourth to Se-o'rim, ⁹ the fifth to Malchi'jah, the sixth to Mij'amin, ¹⁰ the seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to Abi'jah, ¹¹ the ninth to Jesh'u-ah, the tenth to Shecani'ah, ¹² the eleventh to Eli'ashib, the twelfth to Jakim, ¹³ the thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jesheb'e-ab, ¹⁴ the fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer, ¹⁵ the seventeenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Aphses, ¹⁶ the nineteenth to Pethahi'ah, the twentieth to Jehez'ekel, ¹⁷ the one and twentieth to Jachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul, ¹⁸ the three and twentieth to Delai'ah, the four and twentieth to Ma-azi'ah. ¹⁹ These were the orderings of them in their service to come into the house of the LORD, according to their manner, under Aaron their father, as the LORD God of Israel had commanded him.

²⁰ And the rest of the sons of Levi were these: Of the sons of Amram; Shu'ba-el: of the sons of Shu'ba-el; Jehdei'ah. ²¹ Concerning Rehabi'ah: of the sons of

^a 23:13 Ex. 28:1. ^b 23:26 Deut. 10:8. ^c 23:28-32 Num. 3:5-9. ^d 24:2 Lev. 10:1-2.

Rehábí'ah, the first *was* Isshí'ah. ²² Of the Iz'harites; Shelo'moth: of the sons of Shelo'moth; Jahath. ²³ And the sons of Hebron; Jerí'ah the first, Amari'ah the second, Jaha'zi-el the third, Jekame'am the fourth. ²⁴ Of the sons of Uz'zi-el; Michah: of the sons of Michah; Shamir. ²⁵ The brother of Michah *was* Isshí'ah: of the sons of Isshí'ah; Zechari'ah. ²⁶ The sons of Mera'ri *were* Mahli and Mushi: the sons of Ja-azi'ah; Beno. ²⁷ The sons of Mera'ri by Ja-azi'ah; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri. ²⁸ Of Mahli *came* Ele-a'zar, who had no sons. ²⁹ Concerning Kish: the son of Kish *was* Jerah-meel. ³⁰ The sons also of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jer'imoth. These *were* the sons of the Levites after the house of their fathers. ³¹ These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Aaron in the presence of David the king, and Zadok, and Ahim'elech, and the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites, even the principal fathers over against their younger brethren.

The Divisions of the Musicians

25 Moreover David and the captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of Asaph, and of Heman, and of Jedu'thun, who should prophesy with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of the workmen according to their service *was*: ² of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nethani'ah, and Asare'lah, the sons of Asaph under the hands of Asaph, which prophesied according to the order of the king. ³ Of Jedu'thun: the sons of Jedu'thun; Gedali'ah, and Zeri, and Jeshai'ah, Hashabi'ah, and Mattithi'ah, six,¹ under the hands of their father Jedu'thun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the LORD. ⁴ Of Heman: the sons of Heman; Bukki'ah, Mattani'ah, Uz'zi-el, She'bu-el, and Jer'imoth, Hana-ni'ah, Hana'ni, Eli'athah, Giddal'ti, and Romam'ti-e'zer, Joshbeka'shah, Mallo'thi, Hothir, and Maha'zi-oth: ⁵ all these *were* the sons of Heman the king's seer in the words of God, to lift up the horn. And God gave to Heman fourteen sons and three daughters. ⁶ All these *were* under the hands of their father for song in the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, according to the king's order to Asaph, Jedu'thun, and Heman.

⁷ So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the songs of the LORD, *even* all that were cunning, *was* two hundred fourscore and eight. ⁸ And they cast lots, ward against ward, as well the small as the great, the teacher as the scholar.

⁹ Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph: the second to Gedali'ah, who with his brethren and sons *were* twelve: ¹⁰ the third to Zaccur, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ¹¹ the fourth to Izri, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ¹² the fifth to Nethani'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ¹³ the sixth to Bukki'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ¹⁴ the seventh to Jeshare'lah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ¹⁵ the eighth to Jeshai'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ¹⁶ the ninth to Mattani'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ¹⁷ the tenth to Shim'e-i, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ¹⁸ the eleventh to Az'areel, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ¹⁹ the twelfth to Hashabi'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ²⁰ the thirteenth to Shu'ba-el, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ²¹ the fourteenth to Mattithi'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ²² the fifteenth to Jer'e-moth, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ²³ the sixteenth to Hanani'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ²⁴ the seventeenth to Joshbeka'shah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ²⁵ the eighteenth to Hana'ni, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ²⁶ the nineteenth to Mallo'thi, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ²⁷ the twentieth to Eli'athah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ²⁸ the one and twentieth to Hothir, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ²⁹ the two and twentieth to Giddal'ti, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ³⁰ the three and twentieth to Maha'zi-oth, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: ³¹ the four and twentieth to Romam'ti-e'zer, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve.

The Porters and Overseers

26 Concerning the divisions of the porters: Of the Korhites *was* Meshelemi'ah the son of Kore, of the sons of Asaph. ² And the sons of Meshele-

¹ 25:3 With Shimei, mentioned in ver. 17.

mi'ah were, Zechari'ah the firstborn, Jethi'ah the second, Zebadi'ah the third, Jath'ni-el the fourth, ³ Elam the fifth, Jeho'hanan the sixth, Eli-oe'nai the seventh. ⁴ Moreover the sons of O'bed-e'dom were, Shemai'ah the firstborn, Jehoz'abad the second, Jo'ah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nethan'e-el the fifth, ⁵ Am'mi-el the sixth, Is'sachar the seventh, Pe-ul'thai the eighth: for God blessed him.^a ⁶ Also unto Shemai'ah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they were mighty men of valor. ⁷ The sons of Shemai'ah; Othni, and Reph'a-el, and Obed, Elza'bad, whose brethren were strong men, Eli'hu, and Semachi'ah. ⁸ All these of the sons of O'bed-e'dom: they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, were three score and two of O'bed-e'dom. ⁹ And Meshelemi'ah had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen. ¹⁰ Also Hosah, of the children of Mera'ri, had sons; Simri the chief, (for though he was not the firstborn, yet his father made him the chief;) ¹¹ Hilki'ah the second, Tebali'ah the third, Zechari'ah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hosah were thirteen.

¹² Among these were the divisions of the porters, even among the chief men, having wards one against another, to minister in the house of the LORD. ¹³ And they cast lots, as well the small as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate. ¹⁴ And the lot eastward fell to Shelemi'ah. Then for Zechari'ah his son, a wise counselor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward. ¹⁵ To O'bed-e'dom southward; and to his sons the house of Asup'pim. ¹⁶ To Shuppin and Hosah the lot came forth westward, with the gate Shal'lecheth, by the causeway of the going up, ward against ward. ¹⁷ Eastward were six Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Asup'pim two and two. ¹⁸ At Parbar westward, four at the causeway, and two at Parbar. ¹⁹ These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kore, and among the sons of Mera'ri.

²⁰ And of the Levites, Ahi'jah was over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the dedicated things. ²¹ As concerning the sons of La'adan; the sons of the Ger'shonite La'adan, chief fathers, even of La'adan the Ger'shonite, were Jehi'eli.

²² The sons of Jehi'eli; Zetham, and Joel his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the LORD. ²³ Of the Am'ramites, and the Iz'harites, the He'bronites, and the Uz'zi-elites: ²⁴ and She'bu-el the son of Gershom, the son of Moses, was ruler of the treasures. ²⁵ And his brethren by Eli-e'zer; Rehabi'ah his son, and Jeshai'ah his son, and Joram his son, and Zichri his son, and Shelo'mith his son: ²⁶ which Shelo'mith and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which David the king, and the chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated. ²⁷ Out of the spoils won in battles did they dedicate to maintain the house of the LORD. ²⁸ And all that Samuel the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Jo'ab the son of Zeru-i'ah, had dedicated; and whosoever had dedicated any thing, it was under the hand of Shelo'mith, and of his brethren.

²⁹ Of the Iz'harites, Chenani'ah and his sons were for the outward business over Israel, for officers and judges. ³⁰ And of the He'bronites, Hashabi'ah and his brethren, men of valor, a thousand and seven hundred, were officers among them of Israel on this side Jordan westward in all the business of the LORD, and in the service of the king. ³¹ Among the He'bronites was Jeri'jah the chief, even among the He'bronites, according to the generations of his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of David they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valor at Jazer of Gil'e-ad. ³² And his brethren, men of valor, were two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king David made rulers over the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manas'seh, for every matter pertaining to God, and affairs of the king.

The Officers of the Kingdom

27 Now the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

² Over the first course for the first

^a 26:4-5 2 Sam. 6:11; 1 Chr. 13:14.

month was Jasho'be-am the son of Zab'di-el: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. ³ Of the children of Perez was the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month. ⁴ And over the course of the second month was Doda'an Aho'hite, and of his course was Mikloth also the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand. ⁵ The third captain of the host for the third month was Benai'ah the son of Jehoi'ada, a chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. ⁶ This is that Benai'ah, who was mighty among the thirty, and above the thirty: and in his course was Ammiz'abad his son. ⁷ The fourth captain for the fourth month was As'ahel the brother of Jo'ab, and Zebadi'ah his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. ⁸ The fifth captain for the fifth month was Shammuth the Iz'rahite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. ⁹ The sixth captain for the sixth month was Ira the son of Ikesh the Teko'ite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. ¹⁰ The seventh captain for the seventh month was Helez the Pel'onite, of the children of E'phraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. ¹¹ The eighth captain for the eighth month was Sib'becai the Hu'shathite, of the Zarithes: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. ¹² The ninth captain for the ninth month was Abi-ezer the Anetothite, of the Benjamites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. ¹³ The tenth captain for the tenth month was Ma'harai the Netoph'athite, of the Zarithes: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. ¹⁴ The eleventh captain for the eleventh month was Benai'ah the Pira'thonite, of the children of E'phraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. ¹⁵ The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was Hel'dai the Netoph'athite, of Oth'ni-el: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

¹⁶ Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites was Eli-ezer the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites, Shephati'ah the son of Ma'achah: ¹⁷ of the Levites, Hashabi'ah the son of Kem'uel: of the Aaronites, Zadok: ¹⁸ of Judah, Eli'hu, one of the brethren of David: of Is'sachar, Omri the son of Michael: ¹⁹ of Zeb'ulun, Ishmai'ah the son of Obadi'ah: of Naph'tali, Jer'imoth

the son of Az'ri-el: ²⁰ of the children of E'phraim, Hoshe'a the son of Azazi'ah: of the half tribe of Manas'seh, Joel the son of Pedai'ah: ²¹ of the half tribe of Manas'seh in Gil'e-ad, Iddo the son of Zechari'ah: of Benjamin, Ja-a'si-el the son of Abner: ²² of Dan, Az'areel the son of Jero'ham. These were the princes of the tribes of Israel. ²³ But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because the LORD had said he would increase Israel like to the stars of the heavens.^a ²⁴ Jo'ab the son of Zeruiah began to number, but he finished not, because there fell wrath for it against Israel:^b neither was the number put in the account of the Chronicles of king David.

²⁵ And over the king's treasures was Azma'veth the son of Ad'i-el: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, was Jehon'athan the son of Uzzi'ah: ²⁶ and over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Ezri the son of Chelub: ²⁷ and over the vineyards was Shim'e-i the Ra'mathite: over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zabdi the Shiphmite: ²⁸ and over the olive trees and the sycamore trees that were in the low plains was Ba'al-ha'nan the Ge'derite: and over the cellars of oil was Jo'ash: ²⁹ and over the herds that fed in Sharon was Shit'rai the Shar'onite: and over the herds that were in the valleys was Shaphat the son of Ad'lai: ³⁰ over the camels also was Obil the Ish'maelite: and over the asses was Jehdeiah the Meron'othite: ³¹ and over the flocks was Jaziz the Ha'gerite. All these were the rulers of the substance which was king David's.

³² Also Jonathan David's uncle was a counselor, a wise man, and a scribe: and Jehiel the son of Hach'moni was with the king's sons: ³³ and Ahith'ophel was the king's counselor: and Hu'shai the Archite was the king's companion: ³⁴ and after Ahith'ophel was Jehoi'ada the son of Benai'ah, and Abi'athar: and the general of the king's army was Jo'ab.

Solomon Succeeds David as King

28 And David assembled all the princes of Israel, the princes of the tribes, and the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and the stewards

^a 27:23 Gen. 15:5; 22:17; 26:4. ^b 27:24 2 Sam. 24:1-15; 1 Chr. 21:1-14.

over all the substance and possession of the king, and of his sons, with the officers, and with the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, unto Jerusalem. ² Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: *As for me*, I *had* in mine heart to build a house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building: ³ but God said unto me, Thou shalt not build a house for my name, because thou *hast been* a man of war, and hast shed blood. ⁴ Howbeit the LORD God of Israel chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Israel for ever: for he hath chosen Judah *to be* the ruler; and of the house of Judah, the house of my father; and among the sons of my father he liked me to make *me* king over all Israel: ⁵ and of all my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) he hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Israel. ⁶ And he said unto me, Solomon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him *to be* my son, and I will be his father. ⁷ Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, if he be constant to do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day.^a ⁸ Now therefore, in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the LORD your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave *it* for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

⁹ And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. ¹⁰ Take heed now; for the LORD hath chosen thee to build a house for the sanctuary: be strong, and do *it*.

¹¹ Then David gave to Solomon his son the pattern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlors thereof, and of the place of the mercy seat, ¹² and the pattern of all that he had by the Spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers round about, of the treasuries

of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicated things: ¹³ also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD. ¹⁴ *He gave* of gold by weight for *things* of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; *silver also* for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service: ¹⁵ even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, *both* for the candlestick, and *also* for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick. ¹⁶ And by weight *he gave* gold for the tables of showbread, for every table; and *likewise* silver for the tables of silver: ¹⁷ also pure gold for the flesh-hooks, and the bowls, and the cups: and for the golden basins *he gave gold* by weight for every basin; and *likewise silver* by weight for every basin of silver: ¹⁸ and for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the cherubim, that spread out *their wings*, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD. ¹⁹ *All this, said David*, the LORD made me understand in writing by *his hand* upon me, *even* all the works of this pattern.

²⁰ And David said to Solomon his son, Be strong and of good courage, and do *it*: fear not, nor be dismayed, for the LORD God, *even* my God, *will be* with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD. ²¹ And, behold, the courses of the priests and the Levites, *even they shall be with thee* for all the service of the house of God: and *there shall be* with thee for all manner of workmanship every willing skilful man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people *will be* wholly at thy commandment.

29 Furthermore David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, *is yet* young and tender, and the work *is* great: for the palace *is* not for man, but for the LORD God. ² Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for *things to be made* of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and the brass for *things* of brass, the iron

^a 28:2-7 2 Sam. 7:1-16; 1 Chr. 17:1-14.

for *things* of iron, and wood for *things* of wood; onyx stones, and *stones* to be set, glistering stones, and of divers colors, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.^a ³ Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, *which* I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house, ⁴ *even* three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses *withal*: ⁵ the gold for *things* of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and for all manner of work *to be made* by the hands of artificers. And who *then* is willing to consecrate his service this day unto the LORD?

⁶ Then the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with the rulers of the king's work, offered willingly, ⁷ and gave, for the service of the house of God, of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron. ⁸ And they with whom *precious* stones were found gave *them* to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of Jehi'el the Ger'shonite. ⁹ Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they offered willingly to the LORD: and David the king also rejoiced with great joy.

¹⁰ Wherefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and David said, Blessed *be* thou, LORD God of Israel our father, for ever and ever. ¹¹ Thine, O LORD, *is* the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all *that is* in the heaven and in the earth *is thine*; thine *is* the kingdom,^b O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all. ¹² Both riches and honor *come* of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand *is* power and might; and in thine hand *it is* to make great, and to give strength unto all. ¹³ Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.

¹⁴ But who *am* I, and what *is* my people, that we should be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things *come* of thee, and of thine own have we

given thee. ¹⁵ For we *are* strangers before thee, and sojourners, as *were* all our fathers: our days on the earth *are* as a shadow, and *there is* none abiding. ¹⁶ O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee a house for thine holy name *cometh* of thine hand, and *is* all thine own. ¹⁷ I know also, my God, that thou triest the heart, and hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee. ¹⁸ O LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and prepare their heart unto thee: ¹⁹ and give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all *these things*, and to build the palace, *for* the which I have made provision.

²⁰ And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation blessed the LORD God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the LORD, and the king. ²¹ And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, *even* a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel: ²² and did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness.

And they made Solomon the son of David king the second time, and anointed *him* unto the LORD *to be* the chief governor, and Zadok *to be* priest. ²³ Then Solomon sat on the throne of the LORD as king instead of David his father,^c and prospered; and all Israel obeyed him. ²⁴ And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, submitted themselves unto Solomon the king. ²⁵ And the LORD magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and bestowed upon him *such* royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.

The Death of David

(1 Kgs. 2:10-12)

²⁶ Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel. ²⁷ And the time that he

^a 29:1-2 1 Chr. 22:5. ^b 29:11 Mt. 6:13. ^c 29:23 1 Kgs. 2:12.

reigned over Israel *was* forty years; seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three *years* reigned he in Jerusalem.^a ²⁸ And he died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honor: and Solomon his son reigned in his stead. ²⁹ Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold,

they *are* written in the book of Samuel the seer, and in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the book of Gad the seer, ³⁰ with all his reign and his might, and the times that went over him, and over Israel, and over all the kingdoms of the countries.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE
CHRONICLES

Solomon's Prayer for Wisdom
(1 Kgs. 3:3-15)

1 And Solomon the son of David was strengthened in his kingdom, and the LORD his God *was* with him, and magnified him exceedingly.

² Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, to the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every governor in all Israel, the chief of the fathers. ³ So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that *was* at Gibeon; for there was the tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Moses the servant of the LORD had made in the wilderness. ⁴ But the ark of God had David brought up from Kir'jath-jé'arim to the *place which* David had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem.^b ⁵ Moreover the brazen altar,^c that Bez'aleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, had made, he put before the tabernacle of the LORD: and Solomon and the congregation sought unto it. ⁶ And Solomon went up thither to the brazen altar before the LORD, which *was* at the tabernacle of the congregation, and offered a thousand burnt offerings upon it.

⁷ In that night did God appear unto Solomon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee. ⁸ And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast showed great mercy unto David my father, and hast made me to reign in his stead. ⁹ Now, O LORD God, let thy promise unto David my father be established: for thou hast made me king over a people like the dust of the earth in multitude.^d ¹⁰ Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may go out and come

in before this people: for who can judge this thy people, *that is so great*? ¹¹ And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honor, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king: ¹² wisdom and knowledge *is* granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honor, such as none of the kings have had that *have been* before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like. ¹³ Then Solomon came *from his journey* to the high place that *was* at Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Israel.

Solomon's Trade in Horses and Chariots
(1 Kgs. 10:26-29; 2 Chr. 9:25-28)

¹⁴ And Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen,^e which he placed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem. ¹⁵ And the king made silver and gold at Jerusalem *as plenteous* as stones,^f and cedar trees made he as the sycamore trees that *are* in the vale for abundance. ¹⁶ And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt,^g and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price. ¹⁷ And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and a horse for a hundred and fifty: and so brought they out *horses* for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, by their means.

^a 29:27 2 Sam. 5:4-5; 1 Chr. 3:4. ^b 1:4 2 Sam. 6:1-17; 1 Chr. 13:5-14; 15:25-16:1.
^c 1:5 Ex. 38:1-7. ^d 1:9 Gen. 13:16; 28:14. ^e 1:14 1 Kgs. 4:26. ^f 1:15 Deut. 17:17.
^g 1:16 Deut. 17:16.

Solomon's Agreement with King Hiram

(1 Kgs. 5:1-18; 7:13-14)

2 And Solomon determined to build a house for the name of the LORD, and a house for his kingdom. **2** And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them. **3** And Solomon sent to Hiram the king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him a house to dwell therein, *even so deal with me.* **4** Behold, I build a house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate *it* to him, *and* to burn before him sweet incense, and for the continual showbread, and for the burnt offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of the LORD our God. *This is an ordinance* for ever to Israel. **5** And the house which I build *is* great: for great *is* our God above all gods. **6** But who is able to build him a house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who *am* I then, that I should build him a house,^a save only to burn sacrifice before him? **7** Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and in crimson, and blue, and that can skill to grave with the cunning men that *are* with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, whom David my father did provide. **8** Send me also cedar trees, fir trees, and algum trees, out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and, behold, my servants *shall be* with thy servants, **9** even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build *shall be* wonderful great. **10** And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

11 Then Hiram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, Because the LORD hath loved his people, he hath made thee king over them. **12** Hiram said moreover, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, that made heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wise son, endued with prudence and understanding, that might build a

house for the LORD, and a house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, of Hiram my father's, **14** the son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father *was* a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father. **15** Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants: **16** and we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in floats by sea to Joppa; and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem.

17 And Solomon numbered all the strangers that *were* in the land of Israel, after the numbering wherewith David his father had numbered them; and they were found a hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred. **18** And he set threescore and ten thousand of them *to be* bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand *to be* hewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people awork.

Solomon Builds the House of the LORD

(1 Kgs. 6:1-38)

3 Then Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Jerusalem in mount Mori'ah, where *the* LORD appeared unto David his father, in the place that David had prepared in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jeb'usite. **2** And he began to build in the second *day* of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign. **3** Now these *are the things wherein* Solomon was instructed for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first measure *was* threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits. **4** And the porch that *was* in the front *of the house*, the length *of it was* according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height *was* a hundred and twenty; and he overlaid it within with pure gold. **5** And the greater house he ceiled with fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm trees and chains. **6** And he garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold *was* gold

^a 2:6 1 Kgs. 8:27; 2 Chr. 6:18.

of Parva'im. ⁷ He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved cherubim on the walls.

⁸ And he made the most holy house,^a the length whereof *was* according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, *amounting* to six hundred talents. ⁹ And the weight of the nails *was* fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.

¹⁰ And in the most holy house he made two cherubim of image work, and overlaid them with gold. ¹¹ And the wings of the cherubim *were* twenty cubits long: one wing *of the one cherub* *was* five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing *was likewise* five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub. ¹² And *one* wing of the other cherub *was* five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing *was* five cubits *also*, joining to the wing of the other cherub. ¹³ The wings of these cherubim spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces *were* inward.^b ¹⁴ And he made the veil^c of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought cherubim thereon.

The Two Pillars

(1 Kgs. 7:15-22)

¹⁵ Also he made before the house two pillars of thirty and five cubits high, and the chapter that *was* on the top of each of them *was* five cubits. ¹⁶ And he made chains, *as* in the oracle, and put *them* on the heads of the pillars; and made a hundred pomegranates, and put *them* on the chains. ¹⁷ And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand Jachin,¹ and the name of that on the left Boaz.²

The Furnishings for the Temple

(1 Kgs. 7:23-51)

4 Moreover he made an altar of brass,^d twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof. ² Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about. ³ And

under it *was* the similitude of oxen, which did compass it round about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen *were* cast, when it *was* cast.

⁴ It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea *was set* above upon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

⁵ And the thickness of it *was* a hand-breadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies; and it received and held three thousand baths. ⁶ He made also ten lavers,^e and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them: such things as they offered for the burnt offering they washed in them; but the sea *was* for the priests to wash in.

⁷ And he made ten candlesticks of gold^f according to their form, and set *them* in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left. ⁸ He made also ten tables,^g and placed *them* in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made a hundred basins of gold. ⁹ Furthermore he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass. ¹⁰ And he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south.

¹¹ And Hiram made the pots, and the shovels, and the basins. And Hiram finished the work that he was to make for king Solomon for the house of God; ¹² *to wit*, the two pillars, and the pommels, and the chapters *which were* on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapters *which were* on the top of the pillars; ¹³ and four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapters *which were* upon the pillars. ¹⁴ He made also bases, and lavers made he upon the bases; ¹⁵ one sea, and twelve oxen under it. ¹⁶ The pots also, and the shovels, and the fleshhooks, and all their instruments, did Hiram his father make to king Solomon for the house of the LORD, of bright brass. ¹⁷ In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between Succoth and Zere'dathah. ¹⁸ Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for

¹ 3:17 *That is*, He shall establish. ² *That is*, In it is strength.

^a 3:8 Ex. 26:33-34. ^b 3:10-13 Ex. 25:18-20. ^c 3:14 Ex. 26:31. ^d 4:1 Ex. 27:1-2.

^e 4:6 Ex. 30:17-21. ^f 4:7 Ex. 25:31-40. ^g 4:8 Ex. 25:23-30.

the weight of the brass could not be found out.

19 And Solomon made all the vessels that *were* for the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon the showbread *was set*; 20 moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn after the manner before the oracle, of pure gold; 21 and the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, *made he* of gold, and that perfect gold; 22 and the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and the censers, *of pure gold*: and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy *place*, and the doors of the house of the temple, *were of gold*.

5 Thus all the work that Solomon made for the house of the LORD was finished: and Solomon brought in *all* the things that David his father had dedicated;^a and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God.

Solomon Brings the Ark into the Temple (1 Kgs. 8:1-11)

2 Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David,^b which *is* Zion.

3 Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king in the feast which *was* in the seventh month.

4 And all the elders of Israel came; and the Levites took up the ark. 5 And they brought up the ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, these did the priests and the Levites bring up. 6 Also king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude. 7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, to the oracle of the house, into the most holy *place*, *even* under the wings of the cherubim: 8 for the cherubim spread forth *their* wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubim covered the ark and the staves thereof above. 9 And they drew out the staves *of the ark*, that the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without. And there it is unto this

day. 10 *There was* nothing in the ark save the two tables which Moses put *therein* at Horeb,^c when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt. 11 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy *place*: (for all the priests that *were* present were sanctified, and did not *then* wait by course: 12 also the Levites which *were* the singers, all of them of Asaph, of Heman, of Jedu'thun, with their sons and their brethren, *being* arrayed in white linen, having cymbals and psalteries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and with them a hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets;) 13 it came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers *were* as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up *their* voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of music, and praised the LORD, *saying*, For *he is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever:^d that *then* the house was filled with a cloud, *even* the house of the LORD; 14 so that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.^e

The Dedication of the Temple

(1 Kgs. 8:12-66)

6 Then said Solomon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell in the thick darkness. 2 But I have built a house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever. 3 And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of Israel: and all the congregation of Israel stood. 4 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled *that* which he spake with his mouth to my father David, saying, 5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build a house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people Israel: 6 but I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there; and have chosen David to be over my people Israel. 7 Now it was in the heart of David my father to build a house for the name of the LORD God of Israel. 8 But the LORD said to David my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build a house for my name, thou didst

^a 5:1 2 Sam. 8:11; 1 Chr. 18:11. ^b 5:2 2 Sam. 6:12-15; 1 Chr. 15:25-28. ^c 5:10 Deut. 10:5.

^d 5:13 1 Chr. 16:34; 2 Chr. 7:3; Ezra 3:11; Ps. 100:5; 106:1; 107:1; 118:1; 136:1; Jer. 33:11.

^e 5:13-14 Ex. 40:34-35.

well in that it was in thine heart: ⁹ notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name.^a ¹⁰ The LORD therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of David my father, and am set on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD God of Israel. ¹¹ And in it have I put the ark, wherein is the covenant of the LORD, that he made with the children of Israel.

¹² And he stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands: ¹³ for Solomon had made a brazen scaffold, of five cubits long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court: and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven, ¹⁴ and said, O LORD God of Israel, *there is no God like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth; which keepest covenant, and showest mercy unto thy servants, that walk before thee with all their hearts:* ¹⁵ thou which hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled *it* with thine hand, as *it is* this day. ¹⁶ Now therefore, O LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Israel; yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me.^b ¹⁷ Now then, O LORD God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant David.

¹⁸ But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? Behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built!^c ¹⁹ Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee: ²⁰ that thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldst put thy name there;^d to hearken unto the prayer which

thy servant prayeth toward this place. ²¹ Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall make toward this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, *even from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive.*

²² If a man sin against his neighbor, and an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house; ²³ then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by requiring the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his righteousness.

²⁴ And if thy people Israel be put to the worse before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee in this house; ²⁵ then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers.

²⁶ When the heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; *yet* if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou dost afflict them; ²⁷ then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, when thou hast taught them the good way, wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance.

²⁸ If there be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting or mildew, locusts or caterpillars; if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore, or whatsoever sickness *there be*: ²⁹ *then* what prayer or what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands in this house: ³⁰ then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou only knowest the hearts of the children of men;) ³¹ that they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, so long as they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

³² Moreover concerning the stranger,

^a 6:4-9 2 Sam. 7:1-13; 1 Chr. 17:1-12. ^b 6:16 1 Kgs. 2:4. ^c 6:18 2 Chr. 2:6.

^d 6:20 Deut. 12:11.

which is not of thy people Israel, but is come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; if they come and pray in this house; ³³ then hear thou from the heavens, *even* from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as *doth* thy people Israel, and may know that this house which I have built is called by thy name.

³⁴ If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name; ³⁵ then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

³⁶ If they sin against thee, (for *there is* no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before *their* enemies, and they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near; ³⁷ yet *if* they bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly; ³⁸ if they return to thee with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives, and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, and *toward* the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name: ³⁹ then hear thou from the heavens, *even* from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee. ⁴⁰ Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and *let* thine ears *be* attent unto the prayer *that is made* in this place. ⁴¹ Now therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD God, be clothed with salvation, and let thy saints rejoice in goodness. ⁴² O LORD God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: remember the mercies of David thy servant."

7 Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices;^b and the glory

of the LORD filled the house. ² And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD's house. ³ And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the LORD, *saying*, For *he is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever.^c

⁴ Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD. ⁵ And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and a hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the people dedicated the house of God. ⁶ And the priests waited on their offices: the Levites also with instruments of music of the LORD, which David the king had made to praise the LORD, because his mercy *endureth* for ever, when David praised by their ministry; and the priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Israel stood.

⁷ Moreover Solomon hallowed the middle of the court that *was* before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings, because the brazen altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt offerings, and the meat offerings, and the fat.

⁸ Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast seven days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of Egypt. ⁹ And in the eighth day they made a solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days. ¹⁰ And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness that the LORD had showed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people.

The LORD's Covenant with Solomon

(1 Kgs. 9:1-9)

¹¹ Thus Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and the king's house: and all that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he prosperously effected. ¹² And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, and have chosen this place to my-

^a 6:41-42 Ps. 132:8-10. ^b 7:1 Lev. 9:23-24. ^c 7:3 1 Chr. 16:34; 2 Chr. 5:13; Ezra 3:11; Ps. 100:5; 106:1; 107:1; 118:1; 136:1; Jer. 33:11.

self for a house of sacrifice. ¹³ If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people; ¹⁴ if my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. ¹⁵ Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer *that is made* in this place. ¹⁶ For now have I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever; and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually. ¹⁷ And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments; ¹⁸ then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man *to be* ruler in Israel.^a

¹⁹ But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them; ²⁰ then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it *to be* a proverb and a byword among all nations. ²¹ And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and unto this house? ²² And it shall be answered, Because they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.

Solomon's Further Activities

(1 Kgs. 9:10-28)

8 And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Solomon had built the house of the LORD, and his own house, ² that the cities which Hiram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

³ And Solomon went to Ha'math-zo'-bah, and prevailed against it. ⁴ And he

built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in Hamath. ⁵ Also he built Beth-ho'ron the upper, and Beth-ho'ron the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars; ⁶ and Ba'al-ath, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the chariot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and all that Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his dominion. ⁷ *As for* all the people *that were* left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Per'izzites, and the Hivites, and the Jeb'usites, which *were* not of Israel, ⁸ *but* of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not, them did Solomon make to pay tribute until this day. ⁹ But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work; but they *were* men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen. ¹⁰ And these *were* the chief of king Solomon's officers, *even* two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

¹¹ And Solomon brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because *the places are* holy, whereunto the ark of the LORD hath come.

¹² Then Solomon offered burnt offerings unto the LORD on the altar of the LORD, which he had built before the porch, ¹³ even after a certain rate every day, offering according to the commandment of Moses, on the sabbaths,^b and on the new moons,^c and on the solemn feasts, three times in the year,^d *even* in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles. ¹⁴ And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, the courses of the priests to their service, and the Levites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the porters also by their courses at every gate: for so had David the man of God commanded. ¹⁵ And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.

¹⁶ Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was

^a 7:18 1 Kgs. 2:4. ^b 8:13 Num. 28:9-10. ^c Num. 28:11-15. ^d Ex. 23:14-17; 34:22-23; Num. 28:16-29:39; Deut. 16:16.

finished. So the house of the LORD was perfected.

17 Then went Solomon to E'zi-on-ge'ber, and to Eloth, at the sea side in the land of Edom. 18 And Huram sent him, by the hands of his servants, ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Solomon.

The Queen of Sheba Visits Solomon

(1 Kgs. 10:1-13)

9 And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart. 2 And Solomon told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not. 3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built, 4 and the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his cupbearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up into the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, *It was a true report which I heard in mine own land of thine acts, and of thy wisdom:* 6 howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: *for thou exceedest the fame that I heard.* 7 Happy are thy men, and happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom. 8 Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, to be king for the LORD thy God: because thy God loved Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do judgment and justice. 9 And she gave the king a hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Sheba gave king Solomon.

10 And the servants also of Huram, and the servants of Solomon, which brought

gold from Ophir, brought alnum trees and precious stones. 11 And the king made of the alnum trees terraces to the house of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and harps and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah.

12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, besides *that* which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

Solomon's Riches and Fame

(1 Kgs. 10:14-29; 2 Chr. 1:14-17)

13 Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold; 14 besides *that which* chapmen and merchants brought. And all the kings of Arabia and governors of the country brought gold and silver to Solomon. 15 And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of beaten gold went to one target. 16 And three hundred shields *made he of* beaten gold: three hundred *shekels* of gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon. 17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold. 18 And *there were* six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, *which were* fastened to the throne, and stays on each side of the sitting place, and two lions standing by the stays: 19 and twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom. 20 And all the drinking vessels of king Solomon *were of* gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon *were of* pure gold: none *were of* silver; it was *not* any thing accounted of in the days of Solomon. 21 For the king's ships went to Tarshish with the servants of Huram: every three years once came the ships of Tarshish bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

22 And king Solomon passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom. 23 And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart. 24 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices,

horses, and mules, a rate year by year. ²⁵ And Solomon had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen;^a whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem. ²⁶ And he reigned over all the kings from the river¹ even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt.^b ²⁷ And the king made silver in Jerusalem as stones,^c and cedar trees made he as the sycamore trees that *are* in the low plains in abundance. ²⁸ And they brought unto Solomon horses out of Egypt,^d and out of all lands.

The Death of Solomon

(1 Kgs. 11:41-43)

²⁹ Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, *are* they not written in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of Ahijah the Shi'lonite, and in the visions of Iddo the seer against Jeroboam the son of Nebat? ³⁰ And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years. ³¹ And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

Israel's Revolt

(1 Kgs. 12:1-24)

10 And Rehoboam went to Shechem: for to Shechem were all Israel come to make him king. ² And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who *was* in Egypt, whither he had fled from the presence of Solomon the king, heard *it*, that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt. ³ And they sent and called him. So Jeroboam and all Israel came and spake to Rehoboam, saying, ⁴ Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee. ⁵ And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.

⁶ And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye *me* to return answer to this people? ⁷ And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for ever. ⁸ But he forsook the counsel

which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him. ⁹ And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us? ¹⁰ And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou *it* somewhat lighter for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little *finger* shall be thicker than my father's loins. ¹¹ For whereas my father put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions.

¹² So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third day. ¹³ And the king answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men, ¹⁴ and answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions. ¹⁵ So the king hearkened not unto the people: for the cause was of God, that the LORD might perform his word, which he spake by the hand of Ahijah the Shi'lonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

¹⁶ And when all Israel *saw* that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? and *we have* none inheritance in the son of Jesse: every man to your tents, O Israel:^e and now, David, see to thine own house. So all Israel went to their tents. ¹⁷ But *as for* the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them. ¹⁸ Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram that *was* over the tribute; and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. But king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to *his* chariot, to flee to Jerusalem. ¹⁹ And Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

11 And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he gathered of the house of Judah and Benjamin a hundred and

¹ 9:26 *That is*, Euphrates.

^a 9:25 1 Kgs. 4:26. ^b 9:26 Gen. 15:18; 1 Kgs. 4:21. ^c 9:27 Deut. 17:17. ^d 9:28 Deut. 17:16.

^e 10:16 2 Sam. 20:1.

fourscore thousand chosen *men*, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rehobo'am. ² But the word of the LORD came to Shemai'ah the man of God, saying, ³ Speak unto Rehobo'am the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying, ⁴ Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house; for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jerobo'am.

The Prosperity of Rehoboam

5 And Rehobo'am dwelt in Jerusalem, and built cities for defense in Judah. ⁶ He built even Bethlehem, and Etam, and Teko'a, ⁷ and Beth-zur, and Shoco, and Adul'am, ⁸ and Gath, and Mare'shah, and Ziph, ⁹ and Adora'im, and Lachish, and Aze'kah, ¹⁰ and Zorah, and Aj'alón, and Hebron, which *are* in Judah and in Benjamin, fenced cities. ¹¹ And he fortified the strongholds, and put captains in them, and store of victuals, and of oil and wine. ¹² And in every several city *he put* shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.

¹³ And the priests and the Levites that *were* in all Israel resorted to him out of all their coasts. ¹⁴ For the Levites left their suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: for Jerobo'am and his sons had cast them off from executing the priest's office unto the LORD: ¹⁵ and he ordained him priests^a for the high places, and for the devils, and for the calves which he had made. ¹⁶ And after them, out of all the tribes of Israel, such as set their hearts to seek the LORD God of Israel came to Jerusalem, to sacrifice unto the LORD God of their fathers. ¹⁷ So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehobo'am the son of Solomon strong, three years: for three years they walked in the way of David and Solomon.

18 And Rehobo'am took him Ma'hath the daughter of Jer'imoth the son of David to wife, and Ab'ihail the daughter of Eli'ab the son of Jesse; ¹⁹ which bare him children; Je'ush, and Shemari'ah, and Zaham. ²⁰ And after her he took Ma'achah the daughter of Ab'salom; which bare him Abi'jah, and At'tai,

and Ziza, and Shelo'mith. ²¹ And Rehobo'am loved Ma'achah the daughter of Ab'salom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.) ²² And Rehobo'am made Abi'jah the son of Ma'achah the chief, *to be* ruler among his brethren: *for he thought* to make him king. ²³ And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victuals in abundance. And he desired many wives.

Shishak's Invasion of Judah

(1 Kgs. 14:21-31)

12 And it came to pass, when Rehobo'am had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, he forsook the law of the LORD, and all Israel with him. ² And it came to pass, *that* in the fifth year of king Rehobo'am, Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had transgressed against the LORD, ³ with twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people *were* without number that came with him out of Egypt; the Lubim, the Suk'ki-im, and the Ethiopians. ⁴ And he took the fenced cities which *pertained* to Judah, and came to Jerusalem. ⁵ Then came Shemai'ah the prophet to Rehobo'am, and *to* the princes of Judah, that were gathered together to Jerusalem because of Shishak, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Ye have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shishak. ⁶ Whereupon the princes of Israel and the king humbled themselves; and they said, The LORD *is* righteous. ⁷ And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the LORD came to Shemai'ah, saying, They have humbled themselves; *therefore* I will not destroy them, but I will grant them some deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak. ⁸ Nevertheless they shall be his servants; that they may know my service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries.

⁹ So Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of

^a 11:15 1 Kgs. 12:31.

gold which Solomon had made.^a ¹⁰ Instead of which king Rehobo'am made shields of brass, and committed *them* to the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the king's house. ¹¹ And when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard chamber. ¹² And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy *him* altogether: and also in Judah things went well.

¹³ So king Rehobo'am strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for Rehobo'am *was* one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's name *was* Na'amah an Ammonitess. ¹⁴ And he did evil, because he prepared not his heart to seek the LORD.

¹⁵ Now the acts of Rehobo'am, first and last, *are* they not written in the book of Shemai'ah the prophet, and of Iddo the seer concerning genealogies? And *there were* Rehobo'am and Jerobo'am continually. ¹⁶ And Rehobo'am slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David: and Abi'jah his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Abijah

(1 Kgs. 15:1-8)

13 Now in the eighteenth year of king Jerobo'am began Abi'jah to reign over Judah. ² He reigned three years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* Michai'ah the daughter of U'ri-el of Gib'e-ah.

And there *was* war between Abi'jah and Jerobo'am. ³ And Abi'jah set the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, *even* four hundred thousand chosen men: Jerobo'am also set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, *being* mighty men of valor. ⁴ And Abi'jah stood up upon mount Zemara'im, which *is* in mount E'phra-im, and said, Hear me, thou Jerobo'am, and all Israel; ⁵ ought ye not to know that the LORD God of Israel gave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, *even* to him and to his sons by a covenant of salt? ⁶ Yet Jerobo'am the son of Nebat, the servant of Solomon the son

of David, is risen up, and hath rebelled against his lord. ⁷ And there are gathered unto him vain men, the children of Be'li-al, and have strengthened themselves against Rehobo'am the son of Solomon, when Rehobo'am was young and tender-hearted, and could not withstand them.

⁸ And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of David; and ye *be* a great multitude, and *there are* with you golden calves, which Jerobo'am made you for gods. ⁹ Have ye not cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of *other* lands? so that whosoever cometh to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, *the same* may be a priest of *them* that *are* no gods. ¹⁰ But as for us, the LORD *is* our God, and we have not forsaken him; and the priests, which minister unto the LORD, *are* the sons of Aaron, and the Levites wait upon *their* business: ¹¹ and they burn unto the LORD every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense: the showbread also *set* they in order upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, to burn every evening: for we keep the charge of the LORD our God; but ye have forsaken him. ¹² And, behold, God himself *is* with us for *our* captain, and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Israel, fight ye not against the LORD God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper.

¹³ But Jerobo'am caused an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the ambushment *was* behind them. ¹⁴ And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle *was* before and behind: and they cried unto the LORD, and the priests sounded with the trumpets. ¹⁵ Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that God smote Jerobo'am and all Israel before Abi'jah and Judah. ¹⁶ And the children of Israel fled before Judah: and God delivered them into their hand. ¹⁷ And Abi'jah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men. ¹⁸ Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, because they

^a 12:9 1 Kgs. 10:16-17; 2 Chr. 9:15-16.

relied upon the LORD God of their fathers. ¹⁹ And Abi'jah pursued after Jerobo'am, and took cities from him, Beth-el with the towns thereof, and Jesha'nah with the towns thereof, and E'phra-in with the towns thereof. ²⁰ Neither did Jerobo'am recover strength again in the days of Abi'jah: and the LORD struck him, and he died. ²¹ But Abi'jah waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters. ²² And the rest of the acts of Abi'jah, and his ways, and his sayings, *are* written in the story of the prophet Iddo.

The Reign of Asa

(1 Kgs. 15:9-12)

14 So Abi'jah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead. In his days the land was quiet ten years. ² And Asa did *that which was* good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God: ³ for he took away the altars of the strange *gods*, and the high places, and brake down the images, and cut down the groves: ⁴ and commanded Judah to seek the LORD God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandment. ⁵ Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah the high places and the images: and the kingdom was quiet before him. ⁶ And he built fenced cities in Judah: for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because the LORD had given him rest. ⁷ Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about *them* walls and towers, gates and bars, *while* the land *is* yet before us; because we have sought the LORD our God, we have sought *him*, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered. ⁸ And Asa had an army of *men* that bare targets and spears, out of Judah three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these *were* mighty men of valor.

⁹ And there came out against them Zerah the Ethiopian with a host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto Mare'shah. ¹⁰ Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zeph'athah at Mare'shah. ¹¹ And Asa cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, *it is* nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O LORD our God; for we rest on thee, and in thy name we go against this

multitude. O LORD, thou *art* our God; let not man prevail against thee. ¹² So the LORD smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled. ¹³ And Asa and the people that *were* with him pursued them unto Gerar: and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves; for they were destroyed before the LORD, and before his host; and they carried away very much spoil. ¹⁴ And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for the fear of the LORD came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them. ¹⁵ They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jerusalem.

Asa's Reforms

(1 Kgs. 15:13-15)

15 And the Spirit of God came upon Azari'ah the son of Oded: ² and he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The LORD *is* with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. ³ Now for a long season Israel *hath been* without the true God, and without a teaching priest, and without law. ⁴ But when they in their trouble did turn unto the LORD God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them. ⁵ And in those times *there was* no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations *were* upon all the inhabitants of the countries. ⁶ And nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity. ⁷ Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work shall be rewarded.

⁸ And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the cities which he had taken from mount E'phra-im, and renewed the altar of the LORD, that *was* before the porch of the LORD. ⁹ And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of E'phra-im and Manas'seh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God *was* with him. ¹⁰ So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa. ¹¹ And they offered unto the LORD the

same time, of the spoil *which* they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep. ¹² And they entered into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul; ¹³ that whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman. ¹⁴ And they swore unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets. ¹⁵ And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the LORD gave them rest round about.

¹⁶ And also concerning Ma'achah the mother of Asa the king, he removed her from *being* queen, because she had made an idol in a grove: and Asa cut down her idol, and stamped it, and burnt it at the brook Kidron. ¹⁷ But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the heart of Asa was perfect all his days. ¹⁸ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels. ¹⁹ And there was no *more* war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

Asa's League with Ben-hadad

(1 Kgs. 15:16-24)

16 In the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa, Ba'asha king of Israel came up against Judah, and built Ramah, to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Asa king of Judah. ² Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, saying, ³ *There is a league between me and thee, as there was between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Ba'asha king of Israel, that he may depart from me.* ⁴ And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote Ijon, and Dan, and A'bel-ma'im, and all the store cities of Naph'tali. ⁵ And it came to pass, when Ba'asha heard it, that he left off building of Ramah, and let his work cease. ⁶ Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Ba'asha was building; and he built therewith Geba and Mizpah.

⁷ And at that time Hana'ni the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand. ⁸ Were not the Ethiopians and the Lubim a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand. ⁹ For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to show himself strong in the behalf of *them* whose heart *is* perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars. ¹⁰ Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and put him in a prison house; for *he was* in a rage with him because of this *thing*. And Asa oppressed *some* of the people the same time.

¹¹ And, behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. ¹² And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until his disease was exceeding *great*: yet in his disease he sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians. ¹³ And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign. ¹⁴ And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled with sweet odors and divers kinds of *spices* prepared by the apothecaries' art: and they made a very great burning for him.

Jehoshaphat's Kingdom Established

17 And Jehosh'aphat his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Israel. ² And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of E'phra-im, which Asa his father had taken. ³ And the LORD was with Jehosh'aphat, because he walked in the first ways of his father David, and sought not unto Ba'alim; ⁴ but sought to the LORD God of his father, and walked in his commandments, and not after the doings of Israel. ⁵ Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah brought to Jehosh'aphat presents; and he had riches and honor in abundance. ⁶ And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: moreover he took away the high places and groves out of Judah.

⁷ Also in the third year of his reign he sent to his princes, *even* to Ben-hail, and to Obadi'ah, and to Zechari'ah, and to

Nethan'e-el, and to Michai'ah, to teach in the cities of Judah. ⁸ And with them *he sent* Levites, *even* Shemai'ah, and Nethani'ah, and Zebadi'ah, and As'ahel, and Shemir'amoth, and Jehon'athan, and Adoni'jah, and Tobi'jah, and Tob-adoni'jah, Levites; and with them Elish'ama and Jeho'ram, priests. ⁹ And they taught in Judah, and *had* the book of the law of the LORD with them, and went about throughout all the cities of Judah, and taught the people.

¹⁰ And the fear of the LORD fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that *were* round about Judah, so that they made no war against Jehosh'aphat. ¹¹ Also *some* of the Philistines brought Jehosh'aphat presents, and tribute silver; and the Arabians brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he goats. ¹² And Jehosh'aphat waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Judah castles, and cities of store. ¹³ And he had much business in the cities of Judah: and the men of war, mighty men of valor, *were* in Jerusalem. ¹⁴ And these *are* the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the captains of thousands; Adnah the chief, and with him mighty men of valor three hundred thousand. ¹⁵ And next to him *was* Jeho'hanan the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand. ¹⁶ And next him *was* Amasi'ah the son of Zichri, who willingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valor. ¹⁷ And of Benjamin; Eli'ada a mighty man of valor, and with him armed men with bow and shield two hundred thousand. ¹⁸ And next him *was* Jehoz'abad, and with him a hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war. ¹⁹ These waited on the king, besides *those* whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Judah.

Micaiah Prophecies the Defeat of Ahab and Jehoshaphat

(1 Kgs. 22:1-40)

18 Now Jehosh'aphat had riches and honor in abundance, and joined affinity with Ahab. ² And after *certain* years he went down to Ahab to Samaria. And Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that *he had* with him, and persuaded him to go up with *him* to Ra'moth-gil'e-ad. ³ And

Ahab king of Israel said unto Jehosh'aphat king of Judah, Wilt thou go with me to Ra'moth-gil'e-ad? And he answered him, I *am* as thou *art*, and my people as thy people; and *we will be* with thee in the war.

⁴ And Jehosh'aphat said unto the king of Israel, Inquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD today. ⁵ Therefore the king of Israel gathered together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Ra'moth-gil'e-ad to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God will deliver *it* into the king's hand. ⁶ But Jehosh'aphat said, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might inquire of him? ⁷ And the king of Israel said unto Jehosh'aphat, *There is* yet one man, by whom we may inquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he never prophesied good unto me, but always evil: the same *is* Micai'ah the son of Imla. And Jehosh'aphat said, Let not the king say so. ⁸ And the king of Israel called for one of *his* officers, and said, Fetch quickly Micai'ah the son of Imla. ⁹ And the king of Israel and Jehosh'aphat king of Judah sat either of them on his throne, clothed in *their* robes, and they sat in a void place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them. ¹⁰ And Zedeki'ah the son of Chena'anah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Syria until they be consumed. ¹¹ And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ra'moth-gil'e-ad, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

¹² And the messenger that went to call Micai'ah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets *declare* good to the king with one assent; let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of theirs, and speak thou good. ¹³ And Micai'ah said, As the LORD liveth, even what my God saith, that will I speak. ¹⁴ And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Micai'ah, shall we go to Ra'moth-gil'e-ad to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand. ¹⁵ And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the LORD? ¹⁶ Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd:^a and the

^a 18:16 Mt. 9:36; Mk. 6:34.

LORD said, These have no master ; let them return *therefore* every man to his house in peace. ¹⁷ And the king of Israel said to Jehosh'aphat, Did I not tell thee *that* he would not prophesy good unto me, but evil? ¹⁸ Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the LORD ; I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his right hand and *on* his left. ¹⁹ And the LORD said, Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ra'moth-gil'e-ad? And one spake saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner. ²⁰ Then there came out a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? ²¹ And he said, I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And *the LORD* said, Thou shalt entice *him*, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do *even* so. ²² Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil against thee.

²³ Then Zedeki'ah the son of Chena'anah came near, and smote Micai'ah upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee? ²⁴ And Micai'ah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt go into an inner chamber to hide thyself. ²⁵ Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Micai'ah, and carry him back to Amon the governor of the city, and to Jo'ash the king's son; ²⁶ and say, Thus saith the king, Put this *fellow* in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace. ²⁷ And Micai'ah said, If thou certainly return in peace, *then* hath not the LORD spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people.

²⁸ So the king of Israel and Jehosh'aphat the king of Judah went up to Ra'moth-gil'e-ad. ²⁹ And the king of Israel said unto Jehosh'aphat, I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king of Israel disguised himself; and they went to the battle. ³⁰ Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the chariots that *were* with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king of Israel. ³¹ And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehosh'aphat, that they said, *It is* the king of Israel. Therefore they compassed about him to fight: but Jehosh'aphat cried out, and the LORD helped him; and God

moved them *to depart* from him. ³² For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, they turned back again from pursuing him. ³³ And a *certain* man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am wounded. ³⁴ And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed *himself* up in *his* chariot against the Syrians until the even: and about the time of the sun going down he died.

The Prophet Jehu Rebukes Jehoshaphat

19 And Jehosh'aphat the king of Judah returned to his house in peace to Jerusalem. ² And Jehu the son of Hana'ni the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehosh'aphat, Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD? therefore *is* wrath upon thee from before the LORD. ³ Nevertheless, there are good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, and hast prepared thine heart to seek God.

Jehoshaphat Appoints Judges

⁴ And Jehosh'aphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and he went out again through the people from Beer-sheba to mount E'phra-im, and brought them back unto the LORD God of their fathers. ⁵ And he set judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city, ⁶ and said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for ye judge not for man, but for the LORD, who *is* with you in the judgment. ⁷ Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do *it*: for *there is* no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

⁸ Moreover in Jerusalem did Jehosh'aphat set of the Levites, and *of* the priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Israel, for the judgment of the LORD, and for controversies, when they returned to Jerusalem. ⁹ And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart. ¹⁰ And what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the LORD, and *so* wrath come upon you, and upon your

brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass. ¹¹ And, behold, Amari'ah the chief priest *is* over you in all matters of the LORD; and Zebadi'ah the son of Ish'ma-el, the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the king's matters: also the Levites *shall be* officers before you. Deal courageously, and the LORD shall be with the good.

The Victory over Moab and Ammon

20 It came to pass after this also, *that* the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them *other* besides the Ammonites, came against Jehosh'aphat to battle. ² Then there came some that told Jehosh'aphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Syria; and, behold, they *be* in Haz'azon-tamar, which *is* Enge'di. ³ And Jehosh'aphat feared, and set himself to seek the LORD, and proclaimed a fast throughout all Judah. ⁴ And Judah gathered themselves together, to ask *help* of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Judah they came to seek the LORD.

⁵ And Jehosh'aphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the LORD, before the new court, ⁶ and said, O LORD God of our fathers, *art* not thou God in heaven? and rulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and in thine hand *is there not* power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee? ⁷ *Art* not thou our God, *who* didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham thy friend^a for ever? ⁸ And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying, ⁹ If, *when* evil cometh upon us, *as* the sword, judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for thy name *is* in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help. ¹⁰ And now, behold, the children of Ammon and Moab and mount Se'ir, whom thou wouldest not let Israel invade, when they came out of the land of Egypt,^b but they turned from them, and destroyed them not; ¹¹ behold, *I say, how* they reward us, to come to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit. ¹² O our God, wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither

know we what to do: but our eyes *are* upon thee.

¹³ And all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children. ¹⁴ Then upon Jaha'zi-el the son of Zechari'ah, the son of Benai'ah, the son of Je-i'el, the son of Mattani'ah, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, came the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation; ¹⁵ and he said, Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehosh'aphat, Thus saith the LORD unto you, Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle *is* not yours, but God's. ¹⁶ Tomorrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the brook, before the wilderness of Jeru'el. ¹⁷ Ye shall not *need* to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye *still*, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; tomorrow go out against them: for the LORD *will be* with you.^c

¹⁸ And Jehosh'aphat bowed his head with *his* face to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem fell before the LORD, worshipping the LORD. ¹⁹ And the Levites, of the children of the Ko'hathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood up to praise the LORD God of Israel with a loud voice on high.

²⁰ And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Teko'a: and as they went forth, Jehosh'aphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper. ²¹ And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, and that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, Praise the LORD; for his mercy *endureth* for ever. ²² And when they began to sing and to praise, the LORD set ambushments against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Se'ir, which were come against Judah; and they were smitten. ²³ For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Se'ir, utterly to slay and destroy *them*: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Se'ir, every one helped to destroy another.

²⁴ And when Judah came toward the

^a 20:7 Is. 41:8; Jas. 2:23

^b 20:10 Deut. 2:4-19.

^c 20:15-17 Deut. 20:1-4.

watchtower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and, behold, they *were* dead bodies fallen to the earth, and none escaped. ²⁵ And when Jehosh'aphat and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much. ²⁶ And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of Bera'chah; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called, The valley of Bera'chah,¹ unto this day. ²⁷ Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehosh'aphat in the forefront of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy; for the LORD had made them to rejoice over their enemies. ²⁸ And they came to Jerusalem with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the LORD. ²⁹ And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of *those* countries, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Israel. ³⁰ So the realm of Jehosh'aphat was quiet: for his God gave him rest round about.

The Reign of Jehoshaphat

(1 Kgs. 22:41-50)

³¹ And Jehosh'aphat reigned over Judah: *he was* thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Azu'bah the daughter of Shilhi. ³² And he walked in the way of Asa his father, and departed not from it, doing *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD. ³³ Howbeit the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

³⁴ Now the rest of the acts of Jehosh'aphat, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of Jehu the son of Hana'ni, who *is* mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

³⁵ And after this did Jehosh'aphat king of Judah join himself with Ahazi'ah king of Israel, who did very wickedly: ³⁶ and he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish: and they made the ships in E'zi-on-ga'ber. ³⁷ Then Eli-e'zer the son of Do'davah of Mare'shah prophesied

against Jehosh'aphat, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ahazi'ah, the LORD hath broken thy works. And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go to Tarshish.

The Reign of Jehoram of Judah

(2 Kgs. 8:16-24)

21 Now Jehosh'aphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And Jeho'ram his son reigned in his stead. ² And he had brethren the sons of Jehosh'aphat, Azari'ah, and Jehi'el, and Zechari'ah, and Azari'ah, and Michael, and Shephati'ah: all these *were* the sons of Jehosh'aphat king of Israel. ³ And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Judah: but the kingdom gave he to Jeho'ram; because *he was* the firstborn. ⁴ Now when Jeho'ram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and slew all his brethren with the sword, and *divers* also of the princes of Israel. ⁵ Jeho'ram *was* thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem. ⁶ And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of Ahab to wife: and he wrought *that which was* evil in the eyes of the LORD. ⁷ Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that he had made with David, and as he promised to give a light to him and to his sons for ever.^a

⁸ In his days the Edomites revolted from under the dominion of Judah,^b and made themselves a king. ⁹ Then Jeho'ram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots. ¹⁰ So the Edomites revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. The same time *also* did Libnah revolt from under his hand; because he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

¹¹ Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit fornication, and compelled Judah *thereto*. ¹² And there came a writing to him from Eli'jah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Je-

¹ 20:26 *That is*, Blessing.

^a 21:7 1 Kgs. 11:36. ^b 21:8 Gen. 27:40.

hosh'aphat thy father, nor in the ways of Asa king of Judah, ¹³ but hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a whoring, like to the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, *which were better than thyself*: ¹⁴ behold, with a great plague will the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods: ¹⁵ and thou *shalt have* great sickness by disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day.

¹⁶ Moreover the LORD stirred up against Jeho'ram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the Arabians, that *were* near the Ethiopians: ¹⁷ and they came up into Judah, and brake into it, and carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save Jeho'ahaz, the youngest of his sons.

¹⁸ And after all this the LORD smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease. ¹⁹ And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness: so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers. ²⁰ Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and departed without being desired. Howbeit they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

The Reign of Ahaziah of Judah

(2 Kgs. 8:25-29)

22 And the inhabitants of Jerusalem made Ahazi'ah his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with the Arabians to the camp had slain all the eldest. So Ahazi'ah the son of Jeho'ram king of Judah reigned. ² Forty* and two years old *was* Ahazi'ah when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* Athali'ah the daughter of Omri. ³ He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counselor to do wickedly. ⁴ Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD like the house of Ahab: for they were his counselors, after the death of his father, to his destruction. ⁵ He walked also after their counsel, and went with Jeho'ram the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against

Haz'a-el king of Syria at Ra'moth-gil'e-ad: and the Syrians smote Joram. ⁶ And he returned to be healed in Jezreel because of the wounds which were given him at Ramah, when he fought with Haz'a-el king of Syria. And Azari'ah the son of Jeho'ram king of Judah went down to see Jeho'ram the son of Ahab at Jezreel, because he was sick.

Jehu Kills Ahaziah

(2 Kgs. 9:27-29)

⁷ And the destruction of Ahazi'ah was of God by coming to Joram: for when he was come, he went out with Jeho'ram against Jehu the son of Nimshi, whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab. ⁸ And it came to pass, that, when Jehu was executing judgment upon the house of Ahab, and found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the brethren of Ahazi'ah, that ministered to Ahazi'ah, he slew them. ⁹ And he sought Ahazi'ah: and they caught him, (for he was hid in Samaria,) and brought him to Jehu: and when they had slain him, they buried him: Because, said they, he *is* the son of Jehosh'aphat, who sought the LORD with all heart. So the house of Ahazi'ah had no power to keep still the kingdom.

Athaliah Usurps the Throne

(2 Kgs. 11:1-21)

¹⁰ But when Athali'ah the mother of Ahazi'ah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Judah. ¹¹ But Jehosh'abeath, the daughter of the king, took Jo'ash the son of Ahazi'ah, and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a bed-chamber. So Jehosh'abeath, the daughter of king Jeho'ram, the wife of Jehoi'ada the priest, (for she was the sister of Ahazi'ah,) hid him from Athali'ah, so that she slew him not. ¹² And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Athali'ah reigned over the land.

23 And in the seventh year Jehoi'ada strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Azari'ah the son of Jero'ham, and Ish'ma-el the son of Jeho'hanan, and Azari'ah the son of Obed, and Ma-asei'ah the son of Adai'ah, and Elish'aphat the son of Zichri, into covenant with him. ² And they went about in Judah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the chief of the fathers of Israel, and they came to Jerusalem. ³ And all the congregation made

a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the LORD hath said of the sons of David.^a ⁴ This *is* the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites, *shall be* porters of the doors; ⁵ and a third part *shall be* at the king's house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people *shall be* in the courts of the house of the LORD. ⁶ But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and they that minister of the Levites; they shall go in, for they *are* holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD. ⁷ And the Levites shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever *else* cometh into the house, he shall be put to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

⁸ So the Levites and all Judah did according to all things that Jehoi'ada the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go *out* on the sabbath: for Jehoi'ada the priest dismissed not the courses. ⁹ Moreover Jehoi'ada the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds spears, and bucklers, and shields, that *had been* king David's, which *were* in the house of God. ¹⁰ And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right side of the temple to the left side of the temple, along by the altar and the temple, by the king round about. ¹¹ Then they brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown, and *gave him* the testimony, and made him king. And Jehoi'ada and his sons anointed him, and said, God save the king.

¹² Now when Athali'ah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD: ¹³ and she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and all the people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers with instruments of music, and such as taught to sing praise. Then Athali'ah rent her clothes, and said, Treason, treason. ¹⁴ Then Jehoi'ada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth

of the ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the LORD. ¹⁵ So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering of the horse gate by the king's house, they slew her there.

¹⁶ And Jehoi'ada made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the LORD's people. ¹⁷ Then all the people went to the house of Ba'al, and brake it down, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and slew Mattan the priest of Ba'al before the altars. ¹⁸ Also Jehoi'ada appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priests the Levites, whom David had distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the burnt offerings of the LORD, as *it is* written in the law of Moses, with rejoicing and with singing, *as it was ordained* by David. ¹⁹ And he set the porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none *which* was unclean in any thing should enter in. ²⁰ And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the LORD: and they came through the high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom. ²¹ And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Athali'ah with the sword.

The Reign of Joash of Judah

(2 Kgs. 12:1-21)

24 Jo'ash was seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Zibi'ah of Beer-sheba. ² And Jo'ash did *that which* was right in the sight of the LORD all the days of Jehoi'ada the priest. ³ And Jehoi'ada took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters.

⁴ And it came to pass after this, *that* Jo'ash was minded to repair the house of the LORD. ⁵ And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather of all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Levites hastened *it* not. ⁶ And the king called for Jehoi'ada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and

^a 23:3 2 Sam. 7:12.

out of Jerusalem the collection, *according to the commandment* of Moses the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation of Israel, for the tabernacle of witness?^a 7 For the sons of Athali'ah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the dedicated things of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon Ba'alim.

8 And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD. 9 And they made a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in to the LORD the collection *that* Moses the servant of God *laid* upon Israel in the wilderness. 10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end. 11 Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought unto the king's office by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that *there was* much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance. 12 And the king and Jehoi'ada gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the LORD. 13 So the workmen wrought, and the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it. 14 And when they had finished *it*, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jehoi'ada, whereof were made vessels for the house of the LORD, *even* vessels to minister, and to offer *withal*, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the days of Jehoi'ada.

15 But Jehoi'ada waxed old, and was full of days when he died; a hundred and thirty years old *was he* when he died. 16 And they buried him in the city of David among the kings, because he had done good in Israel, both toward God, and toward his house.

17 Now after the death of Jehoi'ada came the princes of Judah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them. 18 And they left the house of the LORD God of their

fathers, and served groves and idols: and wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their trespass. 19 Yet he sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the LORD; and they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

20 And the Spirit of God came upon Zechari'ah the son of Jehoi'ada the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why transgress ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye cannot prosper? because ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you. 21 And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the LORD.^b 22 Thus Jo'ash the king remembered not the kindness which Jehoi'ada his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The LORD look upon *it*, and require *it*.

23 And it came to pass at the end of the year, *that* the host of Syria came up against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of Damascus. 24 For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men, and the LORD delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers. So they executed judgment against Jo'ash.

25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the sons of Jehoi'ada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of David, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings. 26 And these are they that conspired against him; Zabad the son of Shim'e-ath an Ammonitess, and Jehoz'abad the son of Shimrith a Moabitess. 27 Now *concerning* his sons, and the greatness of the burdens *laid* upon him, and the repairing of the house of God, behold, they *are* written in the story of the book of the kings. And Amazi'ah his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Amaziah

(2 Kgs. 14:1-22)

25 Amazi'ah *was* twenty and five years old *when* he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Jeho'addan of Jerusalem. 2 And he did

^a 24:6 Ex. 30:11-16. ^b 24:20-21 Mt. 23:35; Lk. 11:51.

that which was right in the sight of the LORD, but not with a perfect heart. ³ Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was established to him, that he slew his servants that had killed the king his father. ⁴ But he slew not their children, but *did as it is written in the law in the book of Moses*, where the LORD commanded, saying, The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.^a

⁵ Moreover Amazi'ah gathered Judah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of *their* fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them from twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice *men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.* ⁶ He hired also a hundred thousand mighty men of valor out of Israel for a hundred talents of silver. ⁷ But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the LORD *is not with Israel, to wit, with all the children of E'phra-im.* ⁸ But if thou wilt go, do *it*, be strong for the battle: God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God hath power to help, and to cast down. ⁹ And Amazi'ah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the army of Israel? And the man of God answered, The LORD is able to give thee much more than this. ¹⁰ Then Amazi'ah separated them, *to wit*, the army that was come to him out of E'phra-im, to go home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home in great anger. ¹¹ And Amazi'ah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to the valley of salt, and smote of the children of Se'ir ten thousand. ¹² And *other* ten thousand *left alive* did the children of Judah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces. ¹³ But the soldiers of the army which Amazi'ah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah, from Samaria even unto Beth-ho'ron, and smote three thousand of them, and took much spoil.

¹⁴ Now it came to pass, after that Amazi'ah was come from the slaughter of

the Edomites, that he brought the gods of the children of Se'ir, and set them up *to be his gods*, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense unto them. ¹⁵ Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Amazi'ah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after the gods of the people, which could not deliver their own people out of thine hand? ¹⁶ And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that *the king* said unto him, Art thou made of the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldest thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbore, and said, I know that God hath determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

¹⁷ Then Amazi'ah king of Judah took advice, and sent to Jo'ash, the son of Jeho'ahaz, the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us see one another in the face. ¹⁸ And Jo'ash king of Israel sent to Amazi'ah king of Judah, saying, The thistle that *was in Lebanon* sent to the cedar that *was in Lebanon*, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that *was in Lebanon*, and trode down the thistle. ¹⁹ Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Edomites; and thine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldest thou meddle to *thine* hurt, that thou shouldest fall, *even thou*, and Judah with thee?

²⁰ But Amazi'ah would not hear; for it *came of God*, that he might deliver them into the hand of *their enemies*, because they sought after the gods of Edom. ²¹ So Jo'ash the king of Israel went up; and they saw one another in the face, *both* he and Amazi'ah king of Judah, at Beth-she'mesh, which *belongeth* to Judah. ²² And Judah was put to the worse before Israel, and they fled every man to his tent. ²³ And Jo'ash the king of Israel took Amazi'ah king of Judah, the son of Jo'ash, the son of Jeho'ahaz, at Beth-she'mesh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of E'phra-im to the corner gate, four hundred cubits. ²⁴ And *he took* all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with O'bed-e'dom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

²⁵ And Amazi'ah the son of Jo'ash king

^a 25:4 Deut. 24:16.

of Judah lived after the death of Jo'ash son of Jeho'ahaz king of Israel fifteen years. ²⁶ Now the rest of the acts of Amazi'ah, first and last, behold, *are* they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel? ²⁷ Now after the time that Amazi'ah did turn away from following the LORD they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to Lachish: but they sent to Lachish after him, and slew him there. ²⁸ And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of Judah.

The Reign of Uzzi'ah

(2 Kgs. 15:1-7)

26 Then all the people of Judah took Uzzi'ah, who *was* sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Amazi'ah. ² He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers. ³ Sixteen years old *was* Uzzi'ah when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name *also was* Jecoliah of Jerusalem. ⁴ And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amazi'ah did. ⁵ And he sought God in the days of Zechari'ah, who had understanding in the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to prosper.

⁶ And he went forth and warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of Ashdod, and built cities about Ashdod, and among the Philistines. ⁷ And God helped him against the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelt in Gur-ba'al, and the Me'unim. ⁸ And the Ammonites gave gifts to Uzzi'ah: and his name spread abroad *even* to the entering in of Egypt; for he strengthened *himself* exceedingly. ⁹ Moreover Uzzi'ah built towers in Jerusalem at the corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning of the wall, and fortified them. ¹⁰ Also he built towers in the desert, and digged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains; husbandmen *also*, and vinedressers in the mountains, and in Carmel: for he loved husbandry. ¹¹ Moreover Uzzi'ah had a host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Je-i'el the scribe and Ma-asei'ah the ruler, under the hand of Hanani'ah, *one* of the

king's captains. ¹² The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valor *were* two thousand and six hundred. ¹³ And under their hand *was* an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy. ¹⁴ And Uzzi'ah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast stones. ¹⁵ And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he *was* marvelously helped, till he *was* strong.

¹⁶ But when he *was* strong, his heart *was* lifted up to *his* destruction: for he transgressed against the LORD his God, and went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon the altar of incense. ¹⁷ And Azari'ah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, *that were* valiant men: ¹⁸ and they withstood Uzzi'ah the king, and said unto him, *It appertaineth* not unto thee, Uzzi'ah, to burn incense unto the LORD, but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that *are* consecrated to burn incense:^a go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither *shall it be* for thine honor from the LORD God. ¹⁹ Then Uzzi'ah *was* wroth, and *had* a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he *was* wroth with the priests, the leprosy *even* rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense altar. ²⁰ And Azari'ah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he *was* leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself *hasted* also to go out, because the LORD had smitten him. ²¹ And Uzzi'ah the king *was* a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house, *being* a leper; for he *was* cut off from the house of the LORD: and Jotham his son *was* over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

²² Now the rest of the acts of Uzzi'ah, first and last, did Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, write. ²³ So Uzzi'ah slept with his fathers,^b and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which *belonged* to the kings; for they said, He *is* a leper: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

^a 26:18 Ex. 30:7-8; Num. 3:10. ^b 26:23 Is. 6:1.

The Reign of Jotham

(2 Kgs. 15:32-38)

27 Jotham was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Jeru'shah, the daughter of Zadok. ² And he did *that which was right* in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Uzzi'ah did: howbeit he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And the people did yet corruptly. ³ He built the high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of Ophel he built much. ⁴ Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers. ⁵ He fought also with the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year a hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. So much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, both the second year, and the third. ⁶ So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared his ways before the LORD his God. ⁷ Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah. ⁸ He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. ⁹ And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Ahaz

(2 Kgs. 16:1-20)

28 Ahaz was twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: but he did not *that which was right* in the sight of the LORD, like David his father: ² for he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and made also molten images for Ba'alim. ³ Moreover he burnt incense in the valley of the son of Hinnom, and burnt his children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel. ⁴ He sacrificed also and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

⁵ Wherefore the LORD his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them captives,

and brought *them* to Damascus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter. ⁶ For Pekah the son of Remali'ah slew in Judah a hundred and twenty thousand in one day, *which were* all valiant men; because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers.^a ⁷ And Zichri, a mighty man of E'phra-im, slew Ma-asei'ah the king's son, and Az'rikam the governor of the house, and Elka'nah *that was next* to the king.

⁸ And the children of Israel carried away captive of their brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria. ⁹ But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name was Oded: and he went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage *that reacheth up* unto heaven. ¹⁰ And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for bondmen and bondwomen unto you: *but are there* not with you, even with you, sins against the LORD your God? ¹¹ Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of the LORD is upon you. ¹² Then certain of the heads of the children of E'phra-im, Azari'ah the son of Jo'hanan, Berechi'ah the son of Meshil'lemoth, and Jehizki'ah the son of Shallum, and Ama'sa the son of Had'lai, stood up against them that came from the war, ¹³ and said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the LORD *al-ready*, ye intend to add *more* to our sins and to our trespass: for our trespass is great, and *there is* fierce wrath against Israel. ¹⁴ So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation. ¹⁵ And the men which were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jericho, the city of palm trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Samaria.

¹⁶ At that time did king Ahaz send un-

^a 28:5-6 2 Kgs. 16:5; Is. 7:1.

to the kings of Assyria to help him. ¹⁷ For again the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away captives. ¹⁸ The Philistines also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Judah, and had taken Bethshe'mesh, and Aj'alón, and Ged'eroth, and Shochó with the villages thereof, and Timnah with the villages thereof, Gimzo also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there. ¹⁹ For the LORD brought Judah low because of Ahaz king of Israel; for he made Judah naked, and transgressed sore against the LORD. ²⁰ And Til'gath-pilne'ser king of Assyria came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not. ²¹ For Ahaz took away a portion *out* of the house of the LORD, and *out* of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave *it* unto the king of Assyria: but he helped him not.

²² And in the time of his distress did he trespass yet more against the LORD: this *is that* king Ahaz. ²³ For he sacrificed unto the gods of Damascus, which smote him: and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them, *therefore* will I sacrifice to them, that they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Israel. ²⁴ And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and shut up the doors of the house of the LORD, and he made him altars in every corner of Jerusalem. ²⁵ And in every several city of Judah he made high places to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the LORD God of his fathers. ²⁶ Now the rest of his acts and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. ²⁷ And Ahaz slept with his fathers,^a and they buried him in the city, *even* in Jerusalem: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Israel: and Hezeki'ah his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Hezekiah

(2 Kgs. 18:1-3)

29 Hezeki'ah began to reign *when he* was five and twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Abi'jah, the daughter of Zechari'ah. ² And he did *that which* was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done.

Hezekiah Restores the Temple Worship

³ He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them. ⁴ And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the east street, ⁵ and said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites; sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy *place*. ⁶ For our fathers have trespassed, and done *that which* was evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and have turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and turned *their* backs. ⁷ Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy *place* unto the God of Israel. ⁸ Wherefore the wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he hath delivered them to trouble, to astonishment, and to hissing, as ye see with your eyes. ⁹ For, lo, our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives *are* in captivity for this. ¹⁰ Now *it is* in mine heart to make a covenant with the LORD God of Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us. ¹¹ My sons, be not now negligent: for the LORD hath chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should minister unto him, and burn incense.

¹² Then the Levites arose, Mahath the son of Ama'sai, and Joel the son of Azari'ah, of the sons of the Ko'hathites: and of the sons of Mera'ri; Kish the son of Abdi, and Azari'ah the son of Jehal'elel: and of the Ger'shonites; Jo'ah the son of Zimmah, and Eden the son of Jo'ah: ¹³ and of the sons of Eliza'phan; Shimri, and Je-i'el: and of the sons of Asaph; Zechari'ah, and Mattani'ah: ¹⁴ and of the sons of Heman; Jehi'el, and Shim'e-i: and of the sons of Jedu'thun; Shemai'ah, and Uz'zi-el. ¹⁵ And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and came, according to the commandment of the king, by the words of the LORD, to cleanse the house of the LORD. ¹⁶ And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse *it*, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Levites took *it*, to carry *it* out abroad into

^a 28:27 Is. 14:28.

the brook Kidron. ¹⁷ Now they began on the first *day* of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of the LORD: so they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days; and in the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end. ¹⁸ Then they went in to Hezeki'ah the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the altar of burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the showbread table, with all the vessels thereof. ¹⁹ Moreover all the vessels, which king Ahaz in his reign did cast away in his transgression, have we prepared and sanctified, and, behold, they *are* before the altar of the LORD.

²⁰ Then Hezeki'ah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the LORD. ²¹ And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, for a sin offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aaron to offer *them* on the altar of the LORD. ²² So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and sprinkled *it* on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar. ²³ And they brought forth the he goats *for* the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they laid their hands upon them: ²⁴ and the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, to make an atonement for all Israel: for the king commanded *that* the burnt offering and the sin offering *should be made* for all Israel.

²⁵ And he set the Levites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, according to the commandment of David, and of Gad the king's seer, and Nathan the prophet: for *so was* the commandment of the LORD by his prophets. ²⁶ And the Levites stood with the instruments of David, and the priests with the trumpets. ²⁷ And Hezeki'ah commanded to-offer the burnt offering upon the altar. And when the burnt offering began, the song of the LORD began *also* with the trumpets, and with the instruments *ordained* by David king of Israel. ²⁸ And all the congregation worshipped, and the singers sang, and the

trumpeters sounded: *and all this continued* until the burnt offering was finished. ²⁹ And when they had made an end of offering, the king and all that were present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped. ³⁰ Moreover Hezeki'ah the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing praise unto the LORD with the words of David, and of Asaph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

³¹ Then Hezeki'ah answered and said, Now ye have consecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and thank offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank offerings; and as many as were of a free heart, burnt offerings. ³² And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, a hundred rams, *and* two hundred lambs: all these *were* for a burnt offering to the LORD. ³³ And the consecrated things *were* six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep. ³⁴ But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore their brethren the Levites did help them, till the work was ended, and until the *other* priests had sanctified themselves: for the Levites *were* more upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests. ³⁵ And also the burnt offerings *were* in abundance, with the fat of the peace offerings, and the drink offerings *for every* burnt offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order. ³⁶ And Hezeki'ah rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was *done* suddenly.

The Celebration of the Passover

30 And Hezeki'ah sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters also to E'phra-im and Manas'seh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Israel. ² For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover in the second month. ³ For they could not keep it at that time, because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem.^a ⁴ And the thing pleased the king and all the congregation. ⁵ So they established a decree

^a 30:2-3 Num. 9:9-11.

to make proclamation throughout all Israel, from Beer-sheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not done *it* of a long *time in such sort* as it was written. ⁶ So the posts went with the letters from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, turn again unto the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, and he will return to the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of the kings of Assyria. ⁷ And be not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, *who* therefore gave them up to desolation, as ye see. ⁸ Now be ye not stiffnecked, as your fathers *were*, *but* yield yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the LORD your God, that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you. ⁹ For if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your children *shall find* compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the LORD your God *is* gracious and merciful, and will not turn away *his* face from you, if ye return unto him.

¹⁰ So the posts passed from city to city, through the country of E'phra-im and Manas'sseh, even unto Zebulun: but they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them. ¹¹ Nevertheless, divers of Asher and Manas'sseh and of Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem. ¹² Also in Judah the hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the princes, by the word of the LORD.

¹³ And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation. ¹⁴ And they arose and took away the altars that *were* in Jerusalem, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast *them* into the brook Kidron. ¹⁵ Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth *day* of the second month: and the priests and the Levites were ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of the LORD. ¹⁶ And they stood in their place after their manner, according to the law of Moses the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, *which they received* of the hand of the

Levites. ¹⁷ For *there were* many in the congregation that were not sanctified: therefore the Levites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one *that was* not clean, to sanctify *them* unto the LORD. ¹⁸ For a multitude of the people, *even* many of E'phra-im and Manas'sseh, Is'sachar and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezeki'ah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one ¹⁹ *that* prepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though *he be* not *cleansed* according to the purification of the sanctuary. ²⁰ And the LORD hearkened to Hezeki'ah, and healed the people. ²¹ And the children of Israel that were present at Jerusalem kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Levites and the priests praised the LORD day by day, *singing* with loud instruments unto the LORD. ²² And Hezeki'ah spake comfortably unto all the Levites that taught the good knowledge of the LORD: and they did eat throughout the feast seven days, offering peace offerings, and making confession to the LORD God of their fathers.

²³ And the whole assembly took counsel to keep other seven days: and they kept *other* seven days with gladness. ²⁴ For Hezeki'ah king of Judah did give to the congregation a thousand bullocks and seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of priests sanctified themselves. ²⁵ And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation that came out of Israel, and the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, rejoiced. ²⁶ So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for since the time of Solomon the son of David king of Israel *there was* not the like in Jerusalem. ²⁷ Then the priests the Levites arose and blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came *up* to his holy dwelling place, *even* unto heaven.

31 Now when all this was finished, all Israel that were present went out to the cities of Judah, and brake the images in pieces, and cut down the groves, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, in E'phra-im also and Manas'sseh, until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every

man to his possession, into their own cities.

Hezekiah's Provision for the Priests and Levites

2 And Hezeki'ah appointed the courses of the priests and the Levites after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Levites for burnt offerings and for peace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the LORD. ³ *He appointed* also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, *to wit*, for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, as *it is written* in the law of the LORD.^a ⁴ Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give the portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might be encouraged in the law of the LORD. ⁵ And as soon as the commandment came abroad, the children of Israel brought in abundance the firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all *things* brought they in abundantly.^b ⁶ And *concerning* the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the tithe of holy things which were consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid *them* by heaps. ⁷ In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished *them* in the seventh month. ⁸ And when Hezeki'ah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD, and his people Israel. ⁹ Then Hezeki'ah questioned with the priests and the Levites concerning the heaps. ¹⁰ And Azari'ah the chief priest of the house of Zadok answered him, and said, Since *the people* began to bring the offerings into the house of the LORD, we have had enough to eat, and have left plenty: for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left *is* this great store.

¹¹ Then Hezeki'ah commanded to prepare chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared *them*, ¹² and brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated *things* faithfully: over which Cononi'ah the Levite *was* ruler, and Shim'e-i his brother *was* the next. ¹³ And Jehi'el, and Azazi'ah, and Nahath, and As'ahel, and Jer'imoth, and Joz'abad,

and El'i-el, and Ismachi'ah, and Mahath, and Benai'ah, *were* overseers under the hand of Cononi'ah and Shim'e-i his brother, at the commandment of Hezeki'ah the king, and Azari'ah the ruler of the house of God. ¹⁴ And Kore the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter toward the east, *was* over the freewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the most holy things. ¹⁵ And next him *were* Eden, and Mini-a'min, and Jesh'u-a, and Shemai'ah, Amari'ah, and Shecani'ah, in the cities of the priests, in *their* set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small: ¹⁶ besides their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, *even* unto every one that entereth into the house of the LORD, his daily portion for their service in their charges according to their courses; ¹⁷ both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Levites from twenty years old and upward, in their charges by their courses; ¹⁸ and to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their set office they sanctified themselves in holiness: ¹⁹ also of the sons of Aaron the priests, *which were* in the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, the men that were expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Levites.

²⁰ And thus did Hezeki'ah throughout all Judah, and wrought *that which was* good and right and truth before the LORD his God. ²¹ And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did *it* with all his heart, and prospered.

The Invasion of Sennacherib

(2 Kgs. 18:13-37; Is. 36:1-22)

32 After these things, and the establishment thereof, Sennach'erib king of Assyria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought to win them for himself. ² And when Hezeki'ah saw that Sennach'erib *was* come, and that he was purposed to fight against Jerusalem, ³ he took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which *were* without the city:

^a 31:3 Num. 28:1-29:39. ^b 31:4-5 Num. 18:12-13, 21.

and they did help him. ⁴ So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water? ⁵ Also he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall that was broken, and raised *it* up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired Millo *in* the city of David, and made darts and shields in abundance. ⁶ And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and spake comfortably to them, saying, ⁷ Be strong and courageous, be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that *is* with him: for *there be* more with us than with him. ⁸ With him *is* an arm of flesh; but with us *is* the LORD our God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people rested themselves upon the words of Hezeki'ah king of Judah.

⁹ After this did Sennach'erib king of Assyria send his servants to Jerusalem, (but he *himself laid siege* against Lachish, and all his power with him,) unto Hezeki'ah king of Judah, and unto all Judah that *were* at Jerusalem, saying, ¹⁰ Thus saith Sennach'erib king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide in the siege in Jerusalem? ¹¹ Doth not Hezeki'ah persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Assyria? ¹² Hath not the same Hezeki'ah taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it? ¹³ Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of *other* lands? were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand? ¹⁴ Who *was there* among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand? ¹⁵ Now therefore let not Hezeki'ah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?

¹⁶ And his servants spake yet *more* against the LORD God, and against his

servant Hezeki'ah. ¹⁷ He wrote also letters to rail on the LORD God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, As the gods of the nations of *other* lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hezeki'ah deliver his people out of mine hand. ¹⁸ Then they cried with a loud voice, in the Jews' speech, unto the people of Jerusalem that *were* on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city. ¹⁹ And they spake against the God of Jerusalem, as against the gods of the people of the earth, *which were* the work of the hands of man.

The LORD Delivers Hezekiah

(2 Kgs. 19:1-37; Is. 37:1-38)

²⁰ And for this *cause* Hezeki'ah the king, and the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz, prayed and cried to heaven. ²¹ And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valor, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Assyria. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels slew him there with the sword. ²² Thus the LORD saved Hezeki'ah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand of Sennach'erib the king of Assyria, and from the hand of all *other*, and guided them on every side. ²³ And many brought gifts unto the LORD to Jerusalem, and presents to Hezeki'ah king of Judah: so that he was magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

Hezekiah's Sickness

(2 Kgs. 20:1-11; Is. 38:1-22)

²⁴ In those days Hezeki'ah was sick to the death, and prayed unto the LORD: and he spake unto him, and he gave him a sign. ²⁵ But Hezeki'ah rendered not again according to the benefit *done* unto him; for his heart was lifted up: therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem. ²⁶ Notwithstanding, Hezeki'ah humbled himself for the pride of his heart, *both* he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them in the days of Hezeki'ah.

Hezekiah Receives Envoys from Babylon

(2 Kgs. 20:12-19; Is. 39:1-8)

²⁷ And Hezeki'ah had exceeding much riches and honor: and he made himself

treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of pleasant jewels; ²⁸ storehouses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks. ²⁹ Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: for God had given him substance very much. ³⁰ This same Hezeki'ah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gihon, and brought it straight down to the west side of the city of David. And Hezeki'ah prospered in all his works. ³¹ Howbeit, in *the business* of the ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, who sent unto him to inquire of the wonder that was *done* in the land, God left him, to try him, that he might know all *that was* in his heart.

The Death of Hezekiah

(2 Kgs. 20:20-21)

³² Now the rest of the acts of Hezeki'ah, and his goodness, behold, they *are* written in the vision of Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, *and* in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. ³³ And Hezeki'ah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him honor at his death. And Manas'sseh his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Manasseh

(2 Kgs. 21:1-18)

33 Manas'sseh *was* twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem: ² but did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD,^a like unto the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel. ³ For he built again the high places which Hezeki'ah his father had broken down, and he reared up altars for Ba'alim, and made groves, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them. ⁴ Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever.^b ⁵ And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD. ⁶ And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom: also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with

a familiar spirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. ⁷ And he set a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to David and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever: ⁸ neither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses.^c ⁹ So Manas'sseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, *and* to do worse than the heathen, whom the LORD had destroyed before the children of Israel.

¹⁰ And the LORD spake to Manas'sseh, and to his people: but they would not hearken. ¹¹ Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host of the king of Assyria, which took Manas'sseh among the thorns, and bound him with fetters, and carried him to Babylon. ¹² And when he was in affliction, he besought the LORD his God, and humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers, ¹³ and prayed unto him: and he was entreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Manas'sseh knew that the LORD he *was* God.

¹⁴ Now after this he built a wall without the city of David, on the west side of Gihon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish gate, and compassed about Ophel, and raised it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah. ¹⁵ And he took away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jerusalem, and cast *them* out of the city. ¹⁶ And he repaired the altar of the LORD, and sacrificed thereon peace offerings and thank offerings, and commanded Judah to serve the LORD God of Israel. ¹⁷ Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, *yet* unto the LORD their God only.

¹⁸ Now the rest of the acts of Manas'sseh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of the seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD God of Israel, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings

^a 33:2 Jer. 15:4. ^b 33:4 2 Sam. 7:13. ^c 33:7-8 1 Kgs. 9:3-5; 2 Chr. 7:12-18.

of Israel. ¹⁹ His prayer also, and *how God* was entreated of him, and all his sins, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set up groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, they *are* written among the sayings of the seers. ²⁰ So Manas'sseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

The Reign of Amon

(2 Kgs. 21:19-26)

²¹ Amon *was* two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jerusalem. ²² But he did *that which was evil* in the sight of the LORD, as did Manas'sseh his father: for Amon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Manas'sseh his father had made, and served them; ²³ and humbled not himself before the LORD, as Manas'sseh his father had humbled himself; but Amon trespassed more and more. ²⁴ And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house. ²⁵ But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josi'ah his son king in his stead.

The Reign of Josiah

(2 Kgs. 22:1-2)

34 Josi'ah *was* eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem one and thirty years. ² And he did *that which was right* in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the ways of David his father, and declined *neither* to the right hand, nor to the left.

Josiah's Reforms

(2 Kgs. 23:4-20)

³ For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he began to purge Judah and Jerusalem from the high places, and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images. ⁴ And they brake down the altars of Ba'alim in his presence;^b and the images, that *were* on high above them, he cut down; and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust *of them*, and strewed *it* upon the graves of them that had sacrificed unto them. ⁵ And he burnt the bones of the priests upon their

altars,^c and cleansed Judah and Jerusalem. ⁶ And *so did he* in the cities of Manas'sseh, and E'phra-im, and Simeon, even unto Naph'tali, with their mattocks round about. ⁷ And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had beaten the graven images into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Israel, he returned to Jerusalem.

The Book of the Law Discovered

(2 Kgs. 22:3-23:3)

⁸ Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Azali'ah, and Ma-asei'ah the governor of the city, and Jo'ah the son of Jo'ahaz the recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God. ⁹ And when they came to Hilki'ah the high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Manas'sseh and E'phra-im, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and Benjamin; and they returned to Jerusalem. ¹⁰ And they put *it* in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to repair and amend the house: ¹¹ even to the artificers and builders gave they *it*, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and to floor the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed. ¹² And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them *were* Jahath and Obadi'ah, the Levites, of the sons of Mera'ri; and Zechari'ah and Meshul'lam, of the sons of the Ko'hathites, to set *it* forward; and *other of* the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of music. ¹³ Also *they were* over the bearers of burdens, and *were* overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: and of the Levites *there were* scribes, and officers, and porters.

¹⁴ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hilki'ah the priest found a book of the law of the LORD *given* by Moses. ¹⁵ And Hilki'ah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilki'ah delivered the book to Shaphan. ¹⁶ And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king

^a 34:1 Jer. 3:6. ^b 34:4 2 Kgs. 21:3; 2 Chr. 33:3. ^c 34:5 1 Kgs. 13:2.

word back again, saying, All that was committed to thy servants, they do *it*.¹⁷ And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the workmen.¹⁸ Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilki'ah the priest hath given me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his clothes.²⁰ And the king commanded Hilki'ah, and Ahi'kam the son of Shaphan, and Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asai'ah a servant of the king's, saying,²¹ Go, inquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great *is* the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the LORD, to do after all that is written in this book.

22 And Hilki'ah, and *they* that the king *had appointed*, went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvath, the son of Hasrah, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college;) and they spake to her to that effect.²³ And she answered them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell ye the man that sent you to me,²⁴ Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, *even* all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Judah:²⁵ because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.²⁶ And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of the LORD, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel *concerning* the words which thou hast heard;²⁷ Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard *thee* also, saith the LORD.²⁸ Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither

shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again.

29 Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem.³⁰ And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD.³¹ And the king stood in his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.³² And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand *to it*. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.³³ And Josi'ah took away all the abominations out of all the countries that *pertained* to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serve, *even* to serve the LORD their God. *And* all his days they departed not from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

Josiah Keeps the Passover

(2 Kgs. 23:21-23)

35 Moreover, Josi'ah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month.² And he set the priests in their charges, and encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD,³ and said unto the Levites that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build; *it shall not be* a burden upon *your* shoulders: serve now the LORD your God, and his people Israel,⁴ and prepare *yourselves* by the houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the writing of David king of Israel, and according to the writing of Solomon his son:⁵ and stand in the holy *place* according to the divisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the people, and *after* the division of the families of the Levites.⁶ So kill the passover, and sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that

they may do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

7 And Josi'ah gave to the people, of the flocks, lambs and kids, all for the passover offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these *were* of the king's substance. ⁸ And his princes gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to the Levites: Hilki'ah and Zechari'ah and Jehi'el, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover offerings two thousand and six hundred *small cattle*, and three hundred oxen. ⁹ Conani'ah also, and Shemai'ah and Nathan'e-el, his brethren, and Hashabi'ah and Je-i'el and Joz'abad, chief of the Levites, gave unto the Levites for passover offerings five thousand *small cattle*, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and the priests stood in their place, and the Levites in their courses, according to the king's commandment. ¹¹ And they killed the passover, and the priests sprinkled *the blood* from their hands, and the Levites flayed *them*. ¹² And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as *it is* written in the book of Moses. And so *did they* with the oxen. ¹³ And they roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance:^a but the *other holy offerings* sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and divided *them* speedily among all the people. ¹⁴ And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: because the priests the sons of Aaron *were busied* in offering of burnt offerings and the fat until night; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron. ¹⁵ And the singers the sons of Asaph *were* in their place, according to the commandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jedu'thun the king's seer;^b and the porters *waited* at every gate; they might not depart from their service; for their brethren the Levites prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Josi'ah. ¹⁷ And the children of Israel that were present kept the passover at that time, and the

feast of unleavened bread seven days.^c ¹⁸ And there was no passover like to that kept in Israel from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josi'ah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem. ¹⁹ In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josi'ah was this passover kept.

The Death of Josiah

(2 Kgs. 23:28-30)

20 After all this, when Josi'ah had prepared the temple, Necho king of Egypt came up to fight against Car'chemish by Euphra'tes; and Josi'ah went out against him. ²¹ But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? *I come* not against thee this day, but against the house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from *meddling* with God, who *is* with me, that he destroy thee not. ²² Nevertheless Josi'ah would not turn his face from him, but disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megid'do. ²³ And the archers shot at king Josi'ah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore wounded. ²⁴ His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried in *one of* the sepulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josi'ah. ²⁵ And Jeremiah lamented for Josi'ah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josi'ah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they *are* written in the lamentations. ²⁶ Now the rest of the acts of Josi'ah, and his goodness, according to *that which* was written in the law of the LORD, ²⁷ and his deeds, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

The Reign and Dethronement of Jehoahaz

(2 Kgs. 23:31-35)

36 Then the people of the land took Jeho'ahaz the son of Josi'ah, and

^a 35:13 Ex. 12:8-9. ^b 35:15 1 Chr. 25:1.

^c 35:17 Ex. 12:1-20.

made him king in his father's stead in Jerusalem. ² Jeho'ahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months in Jerusalem. ³ And the king of Egypt put him down at Jerusalem, and condemned the land in a hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold. ⁴ And the king of Egypt made Eli'akim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and turned his name to Jehoi'akim. And Necho took Jeho'ahaz his brother, and carried him to Egypt.^a

The Reign of Jehoiakim

(2 Kgs. 23:36—24:7)

⁵ Jehoi'akim^b was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and he did *that which was evil* in the sight of the LORD his God. ⁶ Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon,^c and bound him in fetters, to carry him to Babylon. ⁷ Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon, and put them in his temple at Babylon. ⁸ Now the rest of the acts of Jehoi'akim, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and Jehoi'achin his son reigned in his stead.

Jehoiachin Taken Captive to Babylon

(2 Kgs. 24:8—17)

⁹ Jehoi'achin was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did *that which was evil* in the sight of the LORD. ¹⁰ And when the year was expired, king Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought him to Babylon,^d with the goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made Zedeki'ah his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem.^e

The Reign of Zedekiah

(2 Kgs. 24:18—20; Jer. 52:1—3)

¹¹ Zedeki'ah^f was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. ¹² And he did *that which was evil* in the sight of the LORD his God, and humbled not himself before Jeremiah the prophet *speaking*

from the mouth of the LORD. ¹³ And he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar,^g who had made him swear by God: but he stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD God of Israel. ¹⁴ Moreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much after all the abominations of the heathen; and polluted the house of the LORD which he had hallowed in Jerusalem.

¹⁵ And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place: ¹⁶ but they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till *there was no remedy*.

The Captivity of Judah

(2 Kgs. 25:8—21; Jer. 39:8—10; 52:12—30)

¹⁷ Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees,^h who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave *them* all into his hand. ¹⁸ And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all *these* he brought to Babylon. ¹⁹ And they burnt the house of God,ⁱ and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof. ²⁰ And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon; where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Persia: ²¹ to fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had enjoyed her sabbaths: *for* as long as she lay desolate she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years.^j

The Proclamation of Cyrus

(Ezra 1:1—4)

²² Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD *spoken* by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he

^a 36:4 Jer. 22:11-12. ^b 36:5 Jer. 22:18-19; 26:1-6; 35:1-19.

^c 36:6 Jer. 25:1-38; 36:1-32; 45:1-5; Dan. 1:1-2.

^d 36:10 Jer. 22:24-30; 24:1-10; 29:1-2; Ezek. 17:12. ^e Jer. 37:1; Ezek. 17:13.

^f 36:11 Jer. 27:1-22; 28:1-17. ^g 36:13 Ezek. 17:15. ^h 36:17 Jer. 21:1-10; 34:1-5.

ⁱ 36:19 1 Kgs. 9:8. ^j 36:21 Jer. 25:11; 29:10.

made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying, ²³ Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD God of heaven given me; and he

hath charged me to build him a house in Jerusalem,^a which *is* in Judah. Who *is there* among you of all his people? The LORD his God *be* with him, and let him go up.

^a 36:23 Is. 44:28.

EZRA

The Proclamation of Cyrus

(2 Chr. 36:22-23)

1 Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled,^a the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath charged me to build him a house at Jerusalem,^b which is in Judah. 3 Who is there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD God of Israel, (he is the God,) which is in Jerusalem. 4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, besides the freewill offering for the house of God that is in Jerusalem.

The Return of the Exiles to Jerusalem

5 Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, with all them whose spirit God had raised, to go up to build the house of the LORD which is in Jerusalem. 6 And all they that were about them strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, besides all that was willingly offered. 7 Also Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, which Nebuchadnezzar had brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods; 8 even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered them unto Sheshbazzar, the prince of Judah. 9 And this is the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives, 10 thirty

basins of gold, silver basins of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand. 11 All the vessels of gold and of silver were five thousand and four hundred. All these did Sheshbazzar bring up with them of the captivity that were brought up from Babylon unto Jerusalem.

The List of Returning Exiles

(Neh. 7:5-73)

2 Now these are the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and came again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city; 2 which came with Zerubabel: Jesh'u-a, Nehemi'ah, Serai'ah, Re-elai'ah, Mor'decai, Bilshan, Mizpar, Big'vai, Rehum, Ba'anah.

The number of the men of the people of Israel: 3 the children of Parosh, two thousand a hundred seventy and two. 4 The children of Shephati'ah, three hundred seventy and two. 5 The children of Arah, seven hundred seventy and five. 6 The children of Pahath-mo'ab, of the children of Jesh'u-a and Jo'ab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve. 7 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. 8 The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five. 9 The children of Zac'cai, seven hundred and threescore. 10 The children of Bani, six hundred forty and two. 11 The children of Be'bai, six hundred twenty and three. 12 The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two. 13 The children of Adoni'kam, six hundred sixty and six. 14 The children of Big'vai, two thousand fifty and six. 15 The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and four. 16 The children of Ater of Hezeki'ah, ninety and eight. 17 The children of Be'zai, three hundred twenty and three. 18 The children of Jorah, a hundred and twelve. 19 The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three. 20 The children of Gibbar,

^a 1:1 Jer. 25:11; 29:10. ^b 1:2 Is. 44:28.

ninety and five. ²¹ The children of Bethlehem, a hundred twenty and three. ²² The men of Neto'phah, fifty and six. ²³ The men of An'athoth, a hundred twenty and eight. ²⁴ The children of Azma'veth, forty and two. ²⁵ The children of Kir'jath-a'rim, Chephi'rah, and Beer'oth, seven hundred and forty and three. ²⁶ The children of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one. ²⁷ The men of Michmas, a hundred twenty and two. ²⁸ The men of Beth-el and A'i, two hundred twenty and three. ²⁹ The children of Nebo, fifty and two. ³⁰ The children of Magbish, a hundred fifty and six. ³¹ The children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. ³² The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty. ³³ The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and five. ³⁴ The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five. ³⁵ The children of Sena'ah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.

³⁶ The priests: the children of Jedai'ah, of the house of Jesh'u-a, nine hundred seventy and three. ³⁷ The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two. ³⁸ The children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven. ³⁹ The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.

⁴⁰ The Levites: the children of Jesh'u-a and Kad'mi-el, of the children of Hodaviah, seventy and four. ⁴¹ The singers: the children of Asaph, a hundred twenty and eight. ⁴² The children of the porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hati'ta, the children of Shobai, *in all* a hundred thirty and nine.

⁴³ The Neth'inim: the children of Ziha, the children of Hasu'pha, the children of Tabbaoth, ⁴⁴ the children of Keros, the children of Si'aha, the children of Padon, ⁴⁵ the children of Leba'nah, the children of Hag'abah, the children of Akkub, ⁴⁶ the children of Hagab, the children of Shal'mai, the children of Hanan, ⁴⁷ the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Re-ai'ah, ⁴⁸ the children of Rezin, the children of Neko'da, the children of Gazzam, ⁴⁹ the children of Uzza, the children of Pase'ah, the children of Be'sai, ⁵⁰ the children of Asnah, the children of Me'hunim, the children of Neph'usim, ⁵¹ the children of Bakbuk, the children of Haku'pha, the children of

Harhur, ⁵² the children of Bazluth, the children of Mehi'da, the children of Harsha, ⁵³ the children of Barkos, the children of Sis'era, the children of Thamah, ⁵⁴ the children of Nezi'ah, the children of Hati'pha.

⁵⁵ The children of Solomon's servants: the children of So'tai, the children of Soph'ereth, the children of Peru'da, ⁵⁶ the children of Ja'alah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel, ⁵⁷ the children of Shephati'ah, the children of Hattil, the children of Poch'ereth of Zeba'im, the children of Ami.

⁵⁸ All the Neth'inim, and the children of Solomon's servants, *were* three hundred ninety and two.

⁵⁹ And these *were* they which went up from Tel-me'lah, Tel-har'sa, Cherub, Addan, and Immer: but they could not show their father's house, and their seed, whether they *were* of Israel: ⁶⁰ the children of Delai'ah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Neko'da, six hundred fifty and two. ⁶¹ And of the children of the priests: the children of Habai'ah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzil'lai; which took a wife of the daughters of Barzil'lai the Gil'e-adite, and was called after their name: ⁶² these sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood. ⁶³ And the Tirsha'tha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and with Thummim.⁶⁴

⁶⁴ The whole congregation together *was* forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore, ⁶⁵ besides their servants and their maids, of whom *there were* seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and *there were* among them two hundred singing men and singing women. ⁶⁶ Their horses *were* seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five; ⁶⁷ their camels, four hundred thirty and five; *their* asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.

⁶⁸ And *some* of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which *is* at Jerusalem, offered freely for the house of God to set it up in his place: ⁶⁹ they gave after their ability unto the treasure of the work threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thou-

sand pounds of silver, and one hundred priests' garments.

70 So the priests, and the Levites, and *some* of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Neth'inim, dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.^a

The Restoration of Worship

3 And when the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel *were* in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusalem.

² Then stood up Jesh'u-a the son of Joz'adac, and his brethren the priests, and Zerub'babel the son of She-al'ti-el, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as *it is* written in the law of Moses the man of God.^b ³ And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear *was* upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD, *even* burnt offerings morning and evening.^c ⁴ They kept also the feast of tabernacles, as *it is* written, and *offered* the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom, as the duty of every day required;^d ⁵ and afterward *offered* the continual burnt offering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated,^e and of every one that willingly offered a freewill offering unto the LORD. ⁶ From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD. But the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not yet laid. ⁷ They gave money also unto the masons, and to the carpenters; and meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea of Joppa, according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

The Rebuilding of the Temple Begun

8 Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zerub'babel the son of She-al'ti-el, and Jesh'u-a the son of Joz'adac, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; and appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the

house of the LORD. ⁹ Then stood Jesh'u-a *with* his sons and his brethren, Kad'mi-el and his sons, the sons of Judah, together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God; the sons of Hen'adad, *with* their sons and their brethren the Levites.

¹⁰ And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the sons of Asaph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the ordinance of David king of Israel.^f ¹¹ And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; because *he is* good, for his mercy *endureth* for ever toward Israel.^g And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid. ¹² But many of the priests and Levites and chief of the fathers, *who were* ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy: ¹³ so that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

The Adversaries Stop the Work

4 Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the LORD God of Israel; ² then they came to Zerub'babel, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye *do*; and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Esar-had'don king of Assur, which brought us up hither.^h ³ But Zerub'babel, and Jesh'u-a, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD God of Israel, as king Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded us.

⁴ Then the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and troubled them in building, ⁵ and hired counselors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of Dari'us king of Persia.

^a 2:70 1 Chr. 9:2; Neh. 11:3. ^b 3:2 Ex. 27:1. ^c 3:3 Num. 28:1-8. ^d 3:4 Num. 29:12-38. ^e 3:5 Num. 28:11-29:39. ^f 3:10 1 Chr. 25:1. ^g 3:11 1 Chr. 16:34; 2 Chr. 5:13; 7:3; Ps. 100:5; 106:1; 107:1; 118:1; 136:1; Jer. 33:11. ^h 4:2 2 Kgs. 17:24-41.

6 And in the reign of Ahasue^arus, ^a in the beginning of his reign, wrote they *unto him* an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem.

7 And in the days of Artaxerx^es wrote Bishlam, Mith^redath, Tab^eel, and the rest of their companions, unto Artaxerx^es king of Persia; and the writing of the letter *was* written in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue.

8 Rehum the chancellor and Shim[']shai the scribe wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Artaxerx^es the king in this sort:

9 then *wrote* Rehum the chancellor, and Shim[']shai the scribe, and the rest of their companions; the Di[']na-ites, the Apharsath[']chites, the Tar[']pelites, the Aphar[']sites, the Ar[']chevites, the Babylonians, the Su[']sanchites, the De[']havites, and the E[']lamites, ¹⁰ and the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Asnap[']per brought over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest *that are* on this side the river, and at such a time. ¹¹ This *is* the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, *even* unto Artaxerx^es the king; Thy servants the men on this side the river, and at such a time. ¹² Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us are come unto Jerusalem, building the rebellious and the bad city, and have set up the walls *thereof*, and joined the foundations. ¹³ Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up *again*, then will they not pay toll, tribute, and custom, and so thou shalt endamage the revenue of the kings. ¹⁴ Now because we have maintenance from *the king's* palace, and it was not meet for us to see the king's dishonor, therefore have we sent and certified the king; ¹⁵ that search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city *is* a rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have moved sedition within the same of old time: for which cause was this city destroyed. ¹⁶ We certify the king that, if this city be builded *again*, and the walls thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion on this side the river.

17 Then sent the king an answer unto Rehum the chancellor, and to Shim[']shai the scribe, and to the rest of their companions that dwell in Samaria, and *unto* the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time. ¹⁸ The letter which ye sent

unto us hath been plainly read before me. ¹⁹ And I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath made insurrection against kings, and *that* rebellion and sedition have been made therein. ²⁰ There have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, which have ruled over all *countries* beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and custom, was paid unto them. ²¹ Give ye now commandment to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until *another* commandment shall be given from me. ²² Take heed now that ye fail not to do this: why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings?

23 Now when the copy of king Artaxerx^es' letter was read before Rehum, and Shim[']shai the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to Jerusalem unto the Jews, and made them to cease by force and power. ²⁴ Then ceased the work of the house of God which *is* at Jerusalem. So it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Dari[']us king of Persia.

The Temple Rebuilt

5 Then the prophets, Hag[']gai^b the prophet, and Zechari[']ah^c the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Jews that *were* in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, *even* unto them. ² Then rose up Zerub[']babel^d the son of She[']al[']ti-el, and Jesh[']u[']a the son of Joz[']adak, and began to build the house of God which *is* at Jerusalem: and with them *were* the prophets of God helping them.

3 At the same time came to them Tat[']nai, governor on this side the river, and She[']thar[']boz[']nai, and their companions, and said thus unto them, Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall? ⁴ Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men that make this building? ⁵ But the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Dari[']us: and then they returned answer by letter concerning *this matter*.

6 The copy of the letter that Tat[']nai, governor on this side the river, and She[']thar[']boz[']nai, and his companions the Aphar[']sachites, which *were* on this side the river, sent unto Dari[']us the king: ⁷ they sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus; Unto Dari[']us the king, all peace. ⁸ Be it known unto the king, that

^a 4:6 Esth. 1:1. ^b 5:1 Hag. 1:1. ^c Zech. 1:1. ^d 5:2 Hag. 1:12; Zech. 4:6-9.

we went into the province of Judea, to the house of the great God, which is builded with great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands. ⁹ Then asked we those elders, *and* said unto them thus, Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls? ¹⁰ We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that *were* the chief of them. ¹¹ And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, which a great king of Israel builded and set up. ¹² But after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon.^a ¹³ But in the first year of Cyrus the king of Babylon, *the same* king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God.^b ¹⁴ And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that *was* in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto *one*, whose name *was* Sheshbazzar, whom he had made governor; ¹⁵ and said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that *is* in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be builded in his place. ¹⁶ Then came the same Sheshbazzar, *and* laid the foundation of the house of God which *is* in Jerusalem: and since that time even until now hath it been in building, and *yet* it is not finished. ¹⁷ Now therefore, if *it seem* good to the king, let there be search made in the king's treasure house, which *is* there at Babylon, whether it be *so*, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

6 Then Darius the king made a decree, and search was made in the house of the rolls, where the treasures were laid up in Babylon. ² And there was found at Achmetha, in the palace that *is* in the province of the Medes, a roll, and therein *was* a record thus written: ³ In the first year of Cyrus the king, *the same*

Cyrus the king made a decree *concerning* the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, *and* the breadth thereof threescore cubits; ⁴ *with* three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expenses be given out of the king's house: ⁵ and also let the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which *is* at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and brought again unto the temple which *is* at Jerusalem, *every one* to his place, and place *them* in the house of God.

⁶ Now *therefore*, Tatnai, governor beyond the river, She'thar-boz'nai, and your companions the Aphar'sachites, which *are* beyond the river, be ye far from thence: ⁷ let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in his place. ⁸ Moreover I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, *even* of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expenses be given unto these men, that they be not hindered. ⁹ And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which *are* at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail: ¹⁰ that they may offer sacrifices of sweet savors unto the God of heaven, and pray for the life of the king, and of his sons. ¹¹ Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, let him be hanged thereon; and let his house be made a dunghill for this. ¹² And the God that hath caused his name to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their hand to alter *and* to destroy this house of God which *is* at Jerusalem. I Darius have made a decree; let it be done with speed.

¹³ Then Tatnai, governor on this side the river, She'thar-boz'nai, and their companions, according to that which Darius the king had sent, so they did speedily. ¹⁴ And the elders of the Jews builded, and they prospered through the

^a 5:12 2 Kgs. 25:8-12; 2 Chr. 36:17-20; Jer. 52:12-15.

^b 5:13 Ezra 1:2-11.

prophesying of Hag'gai^a the prophet and Zechari'ah^b the son of Iddo. And they builded, and finished *it*, according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to the commandment of Cyrus, and Dari'us, and Artaxerx'es king of Persia. ¹⁵ And this house was finished on the third day of the month Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Dari'us the king.

¹⁶ And the children of Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the rest of the children of the captivity, kept the dedication of this house of God with joy, ¹⁷ and offered at the dedication of this house of God a hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin offering for all Israel, twelve he goats, according to the number of the tribes of Israel. ¹⁸ And they set the priests in their divisions, and the Levites in their courses, for the service of God, which *is* at Jerusalem; as it is written in the book of Moses.

¹⁹ And the children of the captivity kept the passover upon the fourteenth *day* of the first month.^c ²⁰ For the priests and the Levites were purified together, all of them *were* pure, and killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves. ²¹ And the children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated themselves unto them from the filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the LORD God of Israel, did eat, ²² and kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the LORD had made them joyful, and turned the heart of the king of Assyria unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel.

Ezra and His Company Come to Jerusalem

7 Now after these things, in the reign of Artaxerx'es king of Persia, Ezra the son of Serai'ah, the son of Azari'ah, the son of Hilkiah, ² the son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahi'tub, ³ the son of Amari'ah, the son of Azari'ah, the son of Merai'oth, ⁴ the son of Zerahi'ah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki, ⁵ the son of Abishu'a, the son of Phin'ehas, the son of Ele-a'zar, the son of Aaron the chief priest: ⁶ this Ezra went up from Babylon; and he *was* a

ready scribe in the law of Moses, which the LORD God of Israel had given: and the king granted him all his request, according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him.

⁷ And there went up *some* of the children of Israel, and of the priests, and the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and the Neth'inim, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Artaxerx'es the king. ⁸ And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which *was* in the seventh year of the king. ⁹ For upon the first *day* of the first month began he to go up from Babylon, and on the first *day* of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, according to the good hand of his God upon him. ¹⁰ For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the law of the LORD, and to do *it*, and to teach in Israel statutes and judgments.

¹¹ Now *this* is the copy of the letter that the king Artaxerx'es gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, *even* a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to Israel. ¹² Artaxerx'es, king of kings, unto Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect *peace*, and at such a time. ¹³ I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and *of* his priests and Levites, in my realm, which are minded of their own free will to go up to Jerusalem, go with thee. ¹⁴ Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king, and of his seven counselors, to inquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which *is* in thine hand; ¹⁵ and to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counselors have freely offered unto the God of Israel, whose habitation *is* in Jerusalem, ¹⁶ and all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the province of Babylon, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, offering willingly for the house of their God which *is* in Jerusalem: ¹⁷ that thou mayest buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their meat offerings and their drink offerings, and offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which *is* in Jerusalem. ¹⁸ And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your God. ¹⁹ The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, *those* deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem. ²⁰ And whatsoever more shall be needful

^a 6:14 Hag. 1:1. ^b Zech. 1:1. ^c 6:19 Ex. 12:1-20.

for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow *it* out of the king's treasure house.

21 And I, *even* I Artaxerx'es the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which *are* beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily, ²² unto a hundred talents of silver, and to a hundred measures of wheat, and to a hundred baths of wine, and to a hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing *how much*. ²³ Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven: for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons? ²⁴ Also we certify you, that, touching any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Neth'inim, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them.

25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God, that *is* in thine hand, set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that *are* beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and teach ye them that know *them* not. ²⁶ And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether *it be* unto death, or to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

27 Blessed *be* the LORD God of our fathers, which hath put *such a thing* as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which *is* in Jerusalem: ²⁸ and hath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counselors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened as the hand of the LORD my God *was* upon me, and I gathered together out of Israel chief men to go up with me.

8 These *are* now the chief of their fathers, and *this is* the genealogy of them that went up with me from Babylon, in the reign of Artaxerx'es the king. ² Of the sons of Phin'ehas; Gershom: of the sons of Ith'amar; Daniel: of the sons of David; Hattush. ³ Of the sons of Shechani'ah, of the sons of Pharosh; Zechari'ah; and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males a hundred and fifty. ⁴ Of the sons of Pahath-mo'ab; Eliho-e'nai the son of Zerahi'ah, and with him two hundred males. ⁵ Of the sons of Shechani'ah; the son of Jaha'zi-el, and

with him three hundred males. ⁶ Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son of Jonathan, and with him fifty males. ⁷ And of the sons of Elam; Jeshai'ah the son of Athali'ah, and with him seventy males. ⁸ And of the sons of Shephati'ah; Zebadi'ah the son of Michael, and with him fourscore males. ⁹ Of the sons of Jo'ab; Obadi'ah the son of Jehi'el, and with him two hundred and eighteen males. ¹⁰ And of the sons of Shelo'mith; the son of Josiphi'ah, and with him a hundred and threescore males. ¹¹ And of the sons of Be'bai; Zechari'ah the son of Be'bai, and with him twenty and eight males. ¹² And of the sons of Azgad; Jo'hanan the son of Hak'katan, and with him a hundred and ten males. ¹³ And of the last sons of Adoni'kam, whose names *are* these, Eliph'elet, Je-i'el, and Shema'iah, and with them threescore males. ¹⁴ Of the sons also of Big'vai; U'thai, and Zabbud, and with them seventy males.

15 And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Aha'va; and there abode we in tents three days: and I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there none of the sons of Levi. ¹⁶ Then sent I for Eli-e'zer, for A'ri-el, for Shema'iah, and for Elna'than, and for Jarib, and for Elna'than, and for Nathan, and for Zechari'ah, and for Meshul'lam, chief men; also for Joi'arib, and for Elna'than, men of understanding. ¹⁷ And I sent them with commandment unto Iddo the chief at the place Casiphi'a, and I told them what they should say unto Iddo, *and* to his brethren the Neth'inim, at the place Casiphi'a, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God. ¹⁸ And by the good hand of our God upon us they brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Sherebi'ah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen; ¹⁹ and Hashabi'ah, and with him Jeshai'ah of the sons of Mera'ri, his brethren and their sons, twenty; ²⁰ also of the Neth'inim, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Neth'inim: all of them were expressed by name.

21 Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Aha'va, that we might afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance. ²² For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had

spoken unto the king, saying, The hand of our God *is* upon all them for good that seek him; but his power and his wrath *is* against all them that forsake him. ²³ So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was entreated of us.

²⁴ Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Sherebi'ah, Hashabi'ah, and ten of their brethren with them, ²⁵ and weighed unto them the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, *even* the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counselors, and his lords, and all Israel *there* present, had offered: ²⁶ I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels a hundred talents, *and* of gold a hundred talents; ²⁷ also twenty basins of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of fine copper, precious as gold. ²⁸ And I said unto them, *Ye are* holy unto the LORD; the vessels *are* holy also; and the silver and the gold *are* a freewill offering unto the LORD God of your fathers. ²⁹ Watch ye, and keep *them*, until ye weigh *them* before the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the chambers of the house of the LORD. ³⁰ So took the priests and the Levites the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, *to bring them* to Jerusalem unto the house of our God.

³¹ Then we departed from the river of Aha'va on the twelfth *day* of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem: and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way. ³² And we came to Jerusalem, and abode there three days. ³³ Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels weighed in the house of our God by the hand of Mer'emoth the son of Uri'ah the priest; and with him was Eleazar the son of Phin'has; and with them was Joz'abad the son of Jesh'u-a, and Noadi'ah the son of Bin'nu-i, Levites; ³⁴ by number *and* by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time.

³⁵ *Also* the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, offered burnt offerings unto the God of Israel, twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he goats *for* a sin offering: *all this* was a burnt offering unto the LORD. ³⁶ And they delivered the king's commissions unto the king's lieu-

tenants, and to the governors on this side the river: and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

Ezra's Prayer of Confession

9 Now when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, have not separated themselves from the people of the lands, *doing* according to their abominations, *even* of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Per'izzites, the Jeb'usites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites. ² For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the holy seed have mingled themselves with the people of *those* lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass. ³ And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down astonished. ⁴ Then were assembled unto me every one that trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and I sat astonished until the evening sacrifice. ⁵ And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands unto the LORD my God, ⁶ and said,

O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are increased over *our* head, and our trespass is grown up unto the heavens. ⁷ Since the days of our fathers *have* we *been* in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil and to confusion of face, *as it is* this day. ⁸ And now for a little space grace hath been *showed* from the LORD our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage. ⁹ For we *were* bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us a wall in Judah and in Jerusalem.

¹⁰ And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy

commandments, ¹¹ which thou hast commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the filthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it from one end to another with their uncleanness. ¹² Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons,^a nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave it for an inheritance to your children for ever. ¹³ And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities *deserve*, and hast given us *such* deliverance as this; ¹⁴ should we again break thy commandments, and join in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that *there should be* no remnant nor escaping? ¹⁵ O LORD God of Israel, thou *art* righteous; for we remain yet escaped, as *it is* this day: behold, we *are* before thee in our trespasses; for we cannot stand before thee because of this.

Foreign Wives and Children Put Away

10 Now when Ezra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting himself down before the house of God, there assembled unto him out of Israel a very great congregation of men and women and children: for the people wept very sore. ² And Shechani'ah the son of Jehi'el, *one* of the sons of Elam, answered and said unto Ezra, We have trespassed against our God, and have taken strange wives of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Israel concerning this thing. ³ Now therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my lord, and of those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law. ⁴ Arise; for *this matter belongeth* unto thee: we also *will be* with thee: be of good courage, and do *it*. ⁵ Then arose Ezra, and made the chief priests, the Levites, and all Israel, to swear that they should do according to this word. And they swore.

⁶ Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber

of Jo'hanan the son of Eli'ashib: and *when* he came thither, he did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away. ⁷ And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jerusalem; ⁸ and that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of those that had been carried away.

⁹ Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within three days. *It was* the ninth month, on the twentieth *day* of the month; and all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of *this* matter, and for the great rain. ¹⁰ And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Israel. ¹¹ Now therefore make confession unto the LORD God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives. ¹² Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do. ¹³ But the people *are* many, and *it is* a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither *is this* a work of one day or two: for we are many that have transgressed in this thing. ¹⁴ Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until the fierce wrath of our God for this matter be turned from us. ¹⁵ Only Jonathan the son of As'ahel and Jahazi'ah the son of Tikvah were employed about this *matter*: and Meshul'lam and Shab'bethai the Levite helped them.

¹⁶ And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, *with* certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by *their* names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter. ¹⁷ And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month.

¹⁸ And among the sons of the priests

^a 9:12 Ex. 34:11-16; Deut. 7:1-5.

there were found that had taken strange wives: *namely*, of the sons of Jesh'u-a the son of Joz'adak, and his brethren; Ma-asei'ah, and Eli-e'zer, and Jarib, and Gedali'ah. ¹⁹ And they gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and *being* guilty, *they offered* a ram of the flock for their trespass. ²⁰ And of the sons of Immer; Hana'ni, and Zebadi'ah. ²¹ And of the sons of Harim; Ma-asei'ah, and Eli'jah, and Shemai'ah, and Jehi'el, and Uzzi'ah. ²² And of the sons of Pashur; Eli-oe'nai, Ma-asei'ah, Ish'ma-el, Nethan'e-el, Joz'abad, and Ela'sah.

²³ Also of the Levites; Joz'abad, and Shim'e-i, and Kelai'ah, (the same is Keli'ta,) Pethahi'ah, Judah, and Eli-e'zer. ²⁴ Of the singers also; Eli'ashib: and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri.

²⁵ Moreover of Israel: of the sons of Parosh; Rami'ah, and Jezi'ah, and Malchi'ah, and Mi'amin, and Ele-a'zar, and Malchi'jah, and Benai'ah. ²⁶ And of the sons of Elam; Mattani'ah, Zechari'ah, and Jehi'el, and Abdi, and Jer'emoth, and Eli'ah. ²⁷ And of the sons of Zattu; Eli-oe'nai, Eli'ashib, Mattani'ah, and Jer'emoth, and Zabad, and Azi'za. ²⁸ Of

the sons also of Be'bai; Jeho'hanan, Hanani'ah, Zab'bai, and Ath'lai. ²⁹ And of the sons of Bani; Meshul'lam, Mal-luch, and Adai'ah, Jashub, and She'al, and Ramoth. ³⁰ And of the sons of Pahath-mo'ab; Adna, and Chelal, Benai'ah, Ma-asei'ah, Mattani'ah, Bez'aleel, and Bin'nu-i, and Manas'seh. ³¹ And of the sons of Harim; Eli-e'zer, Ishi'jah, Malchi'ah, Shemai'ah, Shim'e-on, ³² Benjamin, Malluch, and Shemari'ah. ³³ Of the sons of Hashum; Mat'tenai, Mat'tathah, Zabad, Eliph'elet, Jer'esai, Manas'seh, and Shim'e-i. ³⁴ Of the sons of Bani; Ma'adai, Amram, and U'el, ³⁵ Benai'ah, Bedei'ah, Chelluh, ³⁶ Vani'ah, Mer'emoth, Eli'ashib, ³⁷ Mattani'ah, Mat'tenai, and Ja'asau, ³⁸ and Bani, and Bin'nu-i, Shim'e-i, ³⁹ and Shelemi'ah, and Nathan, and Adai'ah, ⁴⁰ Mach-nad'ebai, Sha'shai, Sha'rai, ⁴¹ Az'areel, and Shelemi'ah, Shemari'ah, ⁴² Shallum, Amari'ah, and Joseph. ⁴³ Of the sons of Nebo; Je-i'el, Mattithi'ah, Zabad, Zebi'na, Ja'dau, and Joel, Benai'ah. ⁴⁴ All these had taken strange wives: and *some* of them had wives by whom they had children.

THE BOOK OF NEHEMIAH

Nehemiah's Prayer for Jerusalem

1 The words of Nehemi'ah the son of Hachali'ah.

And it came to pass in the month Chis-leu, in the twentieth year, as I was in Shushan the palace, ² that Hana'ni, one of my brethren, came, he and *certain* men of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem. ³ And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province *are* in great affliction and reproach: the wall of Jerusalem also is broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire.

⁴ And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned *certain* days, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven,

⁵ and said, I beseech thee, O LORD God of heaven, the great and terrible God, that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him and observe his commandments: ⁶ let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Israel thy servants, and confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee: both I and my father's house have sinned. ⁷ We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst thy servant Moses. ⁸ Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Moses, saying, *If* ye transgress, I will scatter you abroad among the nations: ⁹ but *if* ye turn unto me, and keep my

commandments, and do them; though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, *yet* will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to set my name there.^a ¹⁰ Now these *are* thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand. ¹¹ O Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man.

Nehemiah Sent to Jerusalem

For I was the king's cupbearer.

2 And it came to pass in the month Nisan, in the twentieth year of Artaxerxes the king, *that* wine *was* before him: and I took up the wine, and gave *it* unto the king. Now I had not been *beforetime* sad in his presence. ² Wherefore the king said unto me, Why *is* thy countenance sad, seeing thou *art* not sick? *this is* nothing *else* but sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid, ³ and said unto the king, Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, *lieth* waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire?^b ⁴ Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I prayed to the God of heaven. ⁵ And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favor in thy sight, that thou wouldst send me unto Judah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it. ⁶ And the king said unto me, (the queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; and I set him a time. ⁷ Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over till I come into Judah; ⁸ and a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which *appertained* to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, according to the good hand of my God upon me.

⁹ Then I came to the governors beyond

the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me. ¹⁰ When Sanbal'lat the Hor'onite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard *of it*, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel.

Nehemiah Encourages the People to Rebuild the Walls

¹¹ So I came to Jerusalem, and was there three days. ¹² And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I *any* man what my God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: neither was *there any* beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon. ¹³ And I went out by night by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon well, and to the dung port, and viewed the walls of Jerusalem, which were broken down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire. ¹⁴ Then I went on to the gate of the fountain, and to the king's pool: but *there* was no place for the beast *that was* under me to pass. ¹⁵ Then went I up in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and *so* returned. ¹⁶ And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told *it* to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

¹⁷ Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we *are* in, how Jerusalem *lieth* waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more a reproach. ¹⁸ Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So they strengthened their hands for *this* good work. ¹⁹ But when Sanbal'lat the Hor'onite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and Geshem the Arabian, heard *it*, they laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What *is* this thing that ye do? will ye rebel against the king? ²⁰ Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.

^a 1:9 Deut. 30:1-5. ^b 2:3 2 Kgs. 25:8-10; 2 Chr. 36:19; Jer. 52:12-14.

The Sections Assigned for Repair

3 Then Eli'ashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, and they builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; even unto the tower of Me'ah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Han'aneel. 2 And next unto him builded the men of Jericho. And next to them builded Zaccur the son of Imri.

3 But the fish gate did the sons of Has-sena'ah build, who also laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof. 4 And next unto them repaired Mer'emoth the son of Uri'jah, the son of Koz. And next unto them repaired Meshul'lam the son of Berechi'ah, the son of Meshez'abeel. And next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Ba'ana. 5 And next unto them the Teko'ites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to the work of their Lord.

6 Moreover the old gate repaired Jehoi'ada the son of Pase'ah, and Meshul'lam the son of Besodei'ah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof. 7 And next unto them repaired Melati'ah the Gib'e-onite, and Jadon the Meron'othite, the men of Gibeon, and of Mizpah, unto the throne of the governor on this side the river. 8 Next unto him repaired Uz'zi-el the son of Harhai'ah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hanani'ah the son of one of the apothecaries, and they fortified Jerusalem unto the broad wall. 9 And next unto them repaired Rephai'ah the son of Hur, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem. 10 And next unto them repaired Jedai'ah the son of Haru'maph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush the son of Hashabni'ah. 11 Mal-chi'jah the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pahath-mo'ab, repaired the other piece, and the tower of the furnaces. 12 And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Halo'hesh, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters.

13 The valley gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Zano'ah; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto the dung gate.

14 But the dung gate repaired Mal-chi'ah the son of Rechab, the ruler of part of Beth-hac'cerem; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But the gate of the fountain repaired Shallun the son of Col-ho'zeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of Silo'ah by the king's garden, and unto the stairs that go down from the city of David. 16 After him repaired Nehemi'ah the son of Azbuk, the ruler of the half part of Beth-zur, unto the place over against the sepulchres of David, and to the pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty. 17 After him repaired the Levites, Rehum the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Hashabai'ah, the ruler of the half part of Kei'lah, in his part. 18 After him repaired their brethren, Ba'vai the son of Hen'adad, the ruler of the half part of Kei'lah. 19 And next to him repaired Ezer the son of Jesh'u-a, the ruler of Mizpah, another piece over against the going up to the armory at the turning of the wall. 20 After him Baruch the son of Zab'bai earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning of the wall unto the door of the house of Eli'ashib the high priest. 21 After him repaired Mer'emoth the son of Uri'jah the son of Koz another piece, from the door of the house of Eli'ashib even to the end of the house of Eli'ashib. 22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of the plain. 23 After him repaired Benjamin and Hashub over against their house. After him repaired Azari'ah the son of Ma-asei'ah the son of Anani'ah by his house. 24 After him repaired Bin'nu-i the son of Hen'adad another piece, from the house of Azari'ah unto the turning of the wall, even unto the corner. 25 Palal the son of U'zai, over against the turning of the wall, and the tower which lieth out from the king's high house, that was by the court of the prison. After him Pedai'ah the son of Parosh. 26 Moreover the Neth'inim dwelt in Ophel, unto the place over against the water gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out. 27 After them the Teko'ites repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ophel.

28 From above the horse gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house. 29 After them repaired Zadok the son of Immer over against his house. After him repaired also Shemai'ah the son of Shechani'ah, the keeper of the east gate. 30 After him repaired Hanani'ah the son of Shelemi'ah, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph, another piece. After

him repaired Meshul'lam the son of Berechi'ah over against his chamber. ³¹ After him repaired Malchi'ah the goldsmith's son unto the place of the Neth'inim, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad, and to the going up of the corner. ³² And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

The Workmen Guard against the Adversaries

4 But it came to pass, that when Sanbal'lat heard that we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews. ² And he spake before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said, What do these feeble Jews? will they fortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned? ³ Now Tobiah the Ammonite *was* by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall. ⁴ Hear, O our God; for we are despised: and turn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity: ⁵ and cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked *thee* to anger before the builders.

⁶ So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof: for the people had a mind to work.

⁷ But it came to pass, *that* when Sanbal'lat, and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ash'dodites, heard that the walls of Jerusalem were made up, *and* that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth, ⁸ and conspired all of them together to come *and* to fight against Jerusalem, and to hinder it. ⁹ Nevertheless we made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of them.

¹⁰ And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and *there* is much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall. ¹¹ And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease. ¹² And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ten times, From all places whence ye shall return unto us *they will be upon you*. ¹³ Therefore set I in the lower places be-

hind the wall, *and* on the higher places, I even set the people after their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows. ¹⁴ And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, Be not ye afraid of them: remember the Lord, *which* is great and terrible, and fight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your houses.

¹⁵ And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work. ¹⁶ And it came to pass from that time forth, *that* the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons; and the rulers *were* behind all the house of Judah. ¹⁷ They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, *every one* with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other *hand* held a weapon. ¹⁸ For the builders, every one had his sword girded by his side, and *so* builded. And he that sounded the trumpet *was* by me. ¹⁹ And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work *is* great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another. ²⁰ In what place *therefore* ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: our God shall fight for us.

²¹ So we labored in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared. ²² Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jerusalem, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and labor on the day. ²³ So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, *saving that* every one put them off for washing.

The Payment of Interest Abolished

5 And there was a great cry of the people and of their wives against their brethren the Jews. ² For there were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters, *are* many: therefore we take up corn *for them*, that we may eat, and live. ³ *Some* also there were that said, We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth. ⁴ There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the king's trib-

ute, and that upon our lands and vineyards. ⁵ Yet now our flesh *is* as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and, lo, we bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and *some* of our daughters are brought into bondage *already*: neither *is it* in our power to *redeem them*; for other men have our lands and vineyards.

⁶ And I was very angry when I heard their cry and these words. ⁷ Then I consulted with myself, and I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said unto them, Ye exact usury, every one of his brother.^a And I set a great assembly against them. ⁸ And I said unto them, We, after our ability, have redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even sell your brethren? or shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found nothing to answer. ⁹ Also I said, It is not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk in the fear of our God because of the reproach of the heathen our enemies? ¹⁰ I likewise, and my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn: I pray you, let us leave off this usury. ¹¹ Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth *part* of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them. ¹² Then said they, We will restore *them*, and will require nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, and took an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise. ¹³ Also I shook my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labor, that performeth not this promise, even thus be he shaken out, and emptied. And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the LORD. And the people did according to this promise.

¹⁴ Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, from the twentieth year even unto the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king, *that is*, twelve years, I and my brethren have not eaten the bread of the governor. ¹⁵ But the former governors that *had been* before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, besides forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but so did not I, be-

cause of the fear of God. ¹⁶ Yea, also I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants were gathered thither unto the work. ¹⁷ Moreover *there were* at my table a hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, besides those that came unto us from among the heathen that *are* about us. ¹⁸ Now *that* which was prepared for me daily was one ox and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this required not I the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people. ¹⁹ Think upon me, my God, for good, according to all that I have done for this people.

The Plots of the Adversaries

6 Now it came to pass, when Sanbal'lat, and Tobi'ah, and Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and *that* there was no breach left therein; (though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;) ² that Sanbal'lat and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in *some one* of the villages in the plain of Ono. But they thought to do me mischief. ³ And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I *am* doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you? ⁴ Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner. ⁵ Then sent Sanbal'lat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand; ⁶ wherein *was* written, It is reported among the heathen, and Gashmu saith *it*, *that* thou and the Jews think to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these words. ⁷ And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, *There is a king in Judah*: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together. ⁸ Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart. ⁹ For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, *O God*, strengthen my hands.

¹⁰ Afterward I came unto the house of Shemai'ah the son of Delai'ah the son of

^a 5:7 Ex. 22:25; Lev. 25:35-37; Deut. 23:19-20.

Mehet'abeel, who *was* shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee. ¹¹ And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who *is there*, that, *being* as I *am*, would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in. ¹² And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that he pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tobî'ah and Sanbal'lat had hired him. ¹³ Therefore *was* he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and *that* they might have *matter* for an evil report, that they might reproach me. ¹⁴ My God, think thou upon Tobî'ah and Sanbal'lat according to these their works, and on the prophetess Noadi'ah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

¹⁵ So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month Elul, in fifty and two days. ¹⁶ And it came to pass, that when all our enemies heard *thereof*, and all the heathen that *were* about us saw *these things*, they were much cast down in their own eyes: for they perceived that this work was wrought of our God. ¹⁷ Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah sent many letters unto Tobî'ah, and *the letters* of Tobî'ah came unto them. ¹⁸ For *there were* many in Judah sworn unto him, because he *was* the son-in-law of Shechani'ah the son of Arah; and his son Jo'hanan had taken the daughter of Meshul'lam the son of Berechi'ah. ¹⁹ Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my words to him. And Tobî'ah sent letters to put me in fear.

Nehemiah Appoints Rulers for Jerusalem

7 Now it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Levites were appointed, ² that I gave my brother Hana'ni, and Hanani'ah the ruler of the palace, charge over Jerusalem: for he *was* a faithful man, and feared God above many. ³ And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar *them*: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one in his watch, and every one *to be* over against his house. ⁴ Now the city *was* large and great: but the people *were* few therein, and the houses *were* not builded.

The List of Returning Exiles

(Ezra 2:1-70)

⁵ And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found a register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written therein,

⁶ These *are* the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem and to Judah, every one unto his city; ⁷ who came with Zerub'babel, Jesh'u-a, Nehemi'ah, Azari'ah, Ra-ami'ah, Nahama'ni, Mor'decai, Bilshan, Mis'pe-reth, Big'vai, Nehum, Ba'anah.

The number, *I say*, of the men of the people of Israel *was this*; ⁸ The children of Parosh, two thousand a hundred seventy and two. ⁹ The children of Shephati'ah, three hundred seventy and two. ¹⁰ The children of Arah, six hundred fifty and two. ¹¹ The children of Pahath-mo'ab, of the children of Jesh'u-a and Jo'ab, two thousand and eight hundred and eighteen. ¹² The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. ¹³ The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five. ¹⁴ The children of Zac'cai, seven hundred and threescore. ¹⁵ The children of Bin'nu-i, six hundred forty and eight. ¹⁶ The children of Be'bai, six hundred twenty and eight. ¹⁷ The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two. ¹⁸ The children of Adoni'kam, six hundred threescore and seven. ¹⁹ The children of Big'vai, two thousand threescore and seven. ²⁰ The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five. ²¹ The children of Ater of Hezeki'ah, ninety and eight. ²² The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight. ²³ The children of Be'zai, three hundred twenty and four. ²⁴ The children of Hariph, a hundred and twelve. ²⁵ The children of Gibeon, ninety and five. ²⁶ The men of Bethlehem and Neto'phah, a hundred fourscore and eight. ²⁷ The men of An'athoth, a hundred twenty and eight. ²⁸ The men of Beth-azma'veth, forty and two. ²⁹ The men of Kir'jath-je'arim, Chephi'rah, and Beer'oth, seven hundred forty and three. ³⁰ The men of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one. ³¹ The men of Michmas, a hundred and twenty and two. ³² The men of Beth-el

and A'i, a hundred twenty and three. ³³ The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two. ³⁴ The children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. ³⁵ The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty. ³⁶ The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five. ³⁷ The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one. ³⁸ The children of Sena'ah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.

³⁹ The priests: the children of Jedai'ah, of the house of Jesh'u-a, nine hundred seventy and three. ⁴⁰ The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two. ⁴¹ The children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven. ⁴² The children of Harim, a thousand and seven-teen.

⁴³ The Levites: the children of Jesh'u-a, of Kad'mi-el, and of the children of Ho'-devah, seventy and four. ⁴⁴ The singers: the children of Asaph, a hundred forty and eight. ⁴⁵ The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hati'ta, the children of Shobai, a hundred thirty and eight.

⁴⁶ The Neth'inim: the children of Ziha, the children of Hashu'pha, the children of Tabbaoth, ⁴⁷ the children of Keros, the children of Si'a, the children of Padon, ⁴⁸ the children of Leba'na, the children of Hag'aba, the children of Shal'mai, ⁴⁹ the children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, ⁵⁰ the children of Re-ai'ah, the children of Rezin, the children of Neko'da, ⁵¹ the children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of Phase'ah, ⁵² the children of Be'sai, the children of Me'unim, the children of Nephish'esim, ⁵³ the children of Bakbuk, the children of Haku'pha, the children of Harhur, ⁵⁴ the children of Bazlith, the children of Mehi'da, the children of Harsha, ⁵⁵ the children of Barkos, the children of Sis'era, the children of Tamah, ⁵⁶ the children of Nezi'ah, the children of Hati'pha.

⁵⁷ The children of Solomon's servants: the children of So'tai, the children of Soph'ereth, the children of Peri'da, ⁵⁸ the children of Ja'ala, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel, ⁵⁹ the children of Shephati'ah, the children of Hattil, the children of Poch'ereth of Zeba'im, the children of Amon.

⁶⁰ All the Neth'inim, and the children

of Solomon's servants, *were* three hundred ninety and two.

⁶¹ And these *were* they which went up *also* from Tel-me'lah, Tel-har'esha, Cherub, Addon, and Immer: but they could not show their father's house, nor their seed, whether they *were* of Israel. ⁶² The children of Delai'ah, the children of Tobi'ah, the children of Neko'da, six hundred forty and two. ⁶³ And of the priests: the children of Habai'ah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzil'lai, which took *one* of the daughters of Barzil'lai the Gil'e-adite to wife, and was called after their name. ⁶⁴ These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore *were* they, as polluted, put from the priesthood. ⁶⁵ And the Tirsha'tha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood *up* a priest with Urim and Thummim.^a

⁶⁶ The whole congregation together *was* forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore, ⁶⁷ besides their manservants and their maidservants, of whom *there were* seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women. ⁶⁸ Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five: ⁶⁹ *their* camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.

⁷⁰ And some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. The Tirsha'tha gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty basins, five hundred and thirty priests' garments. ⁷¹ And *some* of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pounds of silver. ⁷² And *that* which the rest of the people gave *was* twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pounds of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

⁷³ So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and *some* of the people, and the Neth'inim, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities.^b

Ezra Reads the Law to the People

And when the seventh month came, the children of Israel *were* in their cities. ¹ And **8** all the people gathered themselves together as one man into the street that *was* before the water gate; and they

^a 7:65 Ex. 28:30; Deut. 33:8. ^b 7:73 1 Chr. 9:2; Neh. 11:3.

spake unto Ezra the scribe to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the LORD had commanded to Israel. ² And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, upon the first day of the seventh month. ³ And he read therein before the street that *was* before the water gate from the morning until midday, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people *were attentive* unto the book of the law. ⁴ And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Mattithi'ah, and Shema, and Anai'ah, and Uri'jah, and Hilki'ah, and Ma-asei'ah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pedai'ah, and Mish'a-el, and Malchi'ah, and Hashum, and Hashbada'na, Zechari'ah, and Meshul'lam. ⁵ And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people stood up: ⁶ and Ezra blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people answered, Amen, Amen, with lifting up their hands: and they bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with *their* faces to the ground. ⁷ Also Jesh'u-a, and Bani, and Sherebi'ah, Jamin, Akkub, Shab'bethai, Hodi'jah, Ma-asei'ah, Keli'ta, Azari'ah, Joz'abad, Hanan, Pelai'ah, and the Levites, caused the people to understand the law: and the people *stood* in their place. ⁸ So they read in the book in the law of God distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused *them* to understand the reading.

⁹ And Nehemi'ah, which *is* the Tirsha'tha, and Ezra the priest the scribe, and the Levites that taught the people, said unto all the people, This day *is* holy unto the LORD your God; mourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law. ¹⁰ Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for *this* day *is* holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the LORD *is* your strength. ¹¹ So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day *is* holy; neither be ye grieved. ¹² And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they

had understood the words that were declared unto them.

¹³ And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests, and the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe, even to understand the words of the law. ¹⁴ And they found written in the law which the LORD had commanded by Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in booths in the feast of the seventh month: ¹⁵ and that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and fetch olive branches, and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as *it is* written.^a ¹⁶ So the people went forth, and brought *them*, and made themselves booths, every one upon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water gate, and in the street of the gate of E'phra-im. ¹⁷ And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of Jesh'u-a the son of Nun unto that day had not the children of Israel done so. And there was very great gladness. ¹⁸ Also day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day *was* a solemn assembly, according unto the manner.

Ezra's Confession of Israel's Sins

9 Now in the twenty and fourth day of this month the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with sack-clothes, and earth upon them. ² And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers. ³ And they stood up in their place, and read in the book of the law of the LORD their God *one* fourth part of the day; and *another* fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God. ⁴ Then stood up upon the stairs, of the Levites, Jesh'u-a, and Bani, Kad'mi-el, Shebani'ah, Bunni, Sherebi'ah, Bani, and Chena'ni, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God. ⁵ Then the Levites, Jesh'u-a, and Kad'mi-el, Bani, Hashabni'ah, Sherebi'ah, Hodi'jah, Shebani'ah, and Pethahi'ah, said, Stand up *and* bless the LORD your God for ever

^a 8:14-15 Lev. 23:33-36, 39-43; Deut. 16:13-15.

and ever: and blessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 Thou, *even* thou, *art* LORD alone; thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all *things* that *are* therein, the seas, and all that *is* therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee. 7 Thou *art* the LORD the God, who didst choose Abram, and broughtest him forth out of Ur of the Chaldees,^a and gavest him the name of Abraham;^b 8 and foundest his heart faithful before thee, and madest a covenant with him to give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebusites, and the Girgashites,^c to give *it*, *I say*, to his seed, and hast performed thy words; for thou *art* righteous.

9 And didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt,^d and heardest their cry by the Red sea;^e 10 and showedst signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land:^f for thou knewest that they dealt proudly against them. So didst thou get thee a name, as *it is* this day. 11 And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land;^g and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, as a stone into the mighty waters.^h 12 Moreover thou leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go.ⁱ 13 Thou camest down also upon mount Si'nei, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them right judgments, and true laws, good statutes and commandments: 14 and madest known unto them thy holy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy servant:^j 15 and gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger,^k and broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst,^l and promisedst them that they should go in to possess the land which thou hadst sworn to give them.^m

16 But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments, 17 and refused to obey, neither were mind-

ful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage:ⁿ but thou *art* a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness,^o and forsookest them not. 18 Yea, when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This *is* thy God that brought thee up out of Egypt,^p and had wrought great provocations; 19 yet thou in thy manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: the pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to show them light, and the way wherein they should go. 20 Thou gavest also thy good Spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst. 21 Yea, forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, *so that* they lacked nothing; their clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.^q 22 Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the land of Sihon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan.^r 23 Their children also multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven,^s and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess *it*.^t 24 So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them as they would.^u 25 And they took strong cities, and a fat land, and possessed houses full of all goods, wells digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and fruit trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and became fat, and delighted themselves in thy great goodness.^v

26 Nevertheless they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy prophets which testified against them to turn them to thee, and they wrought great provocations. 27 Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble,

^a 9:7 Gen. 12:1. ^b Gen. 17:5. ^c 9:8 Gen. 15:18-21. ^d 9:9 Ex. 3:7. ^e Ex. 14:10-12.

^f 9:10 Ex. 7:8 12:32. ^g 9:11 Ex. 14:21-29. ^h Ex. 15:4-5. ⁱ 9:12 Ex. 13:21-22.

^j 9:13-14 Ex. 19:18 23:33. ^k 9:15 Ex. 16:4-15. ^l Ex. 17:1-7. ^m Deut. 1:21.

ⁿ 9:16-17 Num. 14:1-4; Deut. 1:26-33. ^o 9:17 Ex. 34:6; Num. 14:18. ^p 9:18 Ex. 32:1-4.

^q 9:19-21 Deut. 8:2-4. ^r 9:22 Num. 21:21-35. ^s 9:23 Gen. 15:5; 22:17. ^t Josh. 3:14-17.

^u 9:24 Josh. 11:23. ^v 9:25 Deut. 6:10-11.

when they cried unto thee, thou heardest *them* from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies. ²⁸ But after they had rest, they did evil again before thee: therefore ledest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest *them* from heaven; and many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies;^a ²⁹ and testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, (which if a man do, he shall live in them);^b and withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear. ³⁰ Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them by thy Spirit in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear:^c therefore gavest thou them into the hands of the people of the lands. ³¹ Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake thou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou *art* a gracious and merciful God.

³² Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the trouble seem little before thee, that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, since the time of the kings of Assyria^d unto this day. ³³ Howbeit thou *art* just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but we have done wickedly: ³⁴ neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against them. ³⁵ For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and in thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works. ³⁶ Behold, we *are* servants this day, and *for* the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we *are* servants in it: ³⁷ and it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they

have dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we *are* in great distress.

The People Covenant to Keep the Law

³⁸ And because of all this we make a sure *covenant*, and write *it*; and our princes, Levites, and priests, seal *unto it*.

10 Now those that sealed *were*, Nehemi'ah, the Tirsha'tha, the son of Hachali'ah, and Zidki'jah, ² Serai'ah, Azari'ah, Jeremiah, ³ Pashur, Amari'ah, Malchi'jah, ⁴ Hattush, Shebani'ah, Malluch, ⁵ Harim, Mer'emoth, Obadi'ah, ⁶ Daniel, Gin'nethon, Baruch, ⁷ Meshul'lam, Abi'jah, Mij'amin, ⁸ Ma-azi'ah, Bil'gai, Shemai'ah: these *were* the priests. ⁹ And the Levites: both Jesh'u-a the son of Azani'ah, Bin'nu-i of the sons of Hen'adad, Kad'mi-el; ¹⁰ and their brethren, Shebani'ah, Hodi'jah, Keli'ta, Pelai'ah, Hanan, ¹¹ Micha, Rehob, Hashabi'ah, ¹² Zaccur, Sherebi'ah, Shebani'ah, ¹³ Hodi'jah, Bani, Beni'nu. ¹⁴ The chief of the people; Parosh, Pahath-mo'ab, Elam, Zattu, Bani, ¹⁵ Bunni, Azgad, Be'bai, ¹⁶ Adoni'jah, Big'vai, Adin, ¹⁷ Ater, Hizki'jah, Azzur, ¹⁸ Hodi'jah, Hashum, Be'zai, ¹⁹ Hariph, An'athoth, Ne'bai, ²⁰ Mag'pi-ash, Meshul'lam, Hezir, ²¹ Meshez'abeel, Zadok, Jad'du-a, ²² Pelati'ah, Hanan, Anai'ah, ²³ Hoshe'a, Hanani'ah, Hashub, ²⁴ Hallo'hesh, Pil'e-ha, Shobek, ²⁵ Rehum, Hashab'nah, Ma-asei'ah, ²⁶ and Ahi'jah, Hanan, Anan, ²⁷ Malluch, Harim, Ba'anah.

²⁸ And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the singers, the Neth'inim, and all they that had separated themselves from the people of the lands unto the law of God, their wives, their sons, and their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understanding; ²⁹ they clave to their brethren, their nobles, and entered into a curse, and into an oath, to walk in God's law, which was given by Moses the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the LORD our Lord, and his judgments and his statutes; ³⁰ and that we would not give our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons:^e ³¹ and *if* the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the sabbath day to sell, *that* we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on the holy day:

^a 9:26-28 Judg. 2:11-16. ^b 9:29 Lev. 18:5. ^c 9:30 2 Kgs. 17:13-18; 2 Chr. 36:15-16.

^d 9:32 2 Kgs. 15:19, 29; 17:3-6; Ezra 4:2, 10. ^e 10:30 Ex. 34:16; Deut. 7:3.

and *that* we would leave the seventh year,^a and the exaction of every debt.^b

32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God;^c 33 for the showbread, and for the continual meat offering, and for the continual burnt offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy *things*, and for the sin offerings to make an atonement for Israel, and for all the work of the house of our God.

34 And we cast the lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people, for the wood offering, to bring *it* into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, as *it is* written in the law: 35 and to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD:^d 36 also the firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, as *it is* written in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God:^e 37 and *that* we should bring the firstfruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and of oil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and the tithes of our ground^f unto the Levites, that the same Levites might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage. 38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, when the Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes^g unto the house of our God, to the chambers, into the treasure house. 39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where *are* the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: and we will not forsake the house of our God.

The Residents of Jerusalem

(1 Chr. 9:1-34)

11 And the rulers of the people dwelt at Jerusalem: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem the holy city, and nine parts to dwell in *other* cities. 2 And the people blessed all the men, that willingly offered themselves to dwell at Jerusalem.

3 Now these *are* the chief of the province that dwelt in Jerusalem: but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities, *to wit*, Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the Neth'inim, and the children of Solomon's servants. 4 And at Jerusalem dwelt *certain* of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin.^h Of the children of Judah; Athai'ah the son of Uzzi'ah, the son of Zechari'ah, the son of Amari'ah, the son of Shephati'ah, the son of Mahal'aleel, of the children of Perez; 5 and Ma-asei'ah the son of Baruch, the son of Col-ho'zeh, the son of Hazai'ah, the son of Adai'ah, the son of Joi'arib, the son of Zechari'ah, the son of Shi'loni. 6 All the sons of Perez that dwelt at Jerusalem *were* four hundred threescore and eight valiant men.

7 And these *are* the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshul'lam, the son of Jo'ed, the son of Pedai'ah, the son of Kola'iah, the son of Ma-asei'ah, the son of Ithi'el, the son of Jesai'ah. 8 And after him Gab'bai, Sal'lai, nine hundred twenty and eight. 9 And Joel the son of Zichri *was* their overseer: and Judah the son of Senu'ah *was* second over the city.

10 Of the priests: Jedai'ah the son of Joi'arib, Jachin. 11 Serai'ah the son of Hilki'ah, the son of Meshul'lam, the son of Zadok, the son of Merai'oth, the son of Ahi'tub, *was* the ruler of the house of God. 12 And their brethren that did the work of the house *were* eight hundred twenty and two: and Adai'ah the son of Jero'ham, the son of Pelali'ah, the son of Amzi, the son of Zechari'ah, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchi'ah, 13 and his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Am'ashai the son of Az'areel, the son of Aha'sai, the son of Meshil'lemoth, the son of Immer, 14 and their brethren, mighty men of valor, a hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer *was* Zab'di-el, the son of *one* of the great men.

15 Also of the Levites: Shemai'ah the son of Hashub, the son of Az'rikam, the son of Hashabi'ah, the son of Bunni; 16 and Shab'bethai and Joz'abad, of the chief of the Levites, *had* the oversight of the outward business of the house of God. 17 And Mattani'ah the son of Micha, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, *was* the principal to begin the thanksgiving in

^a 10:31 Ex. 23:10-11; Lev. 25:1-7. ^b Deut. 15:1-2. ^c 10:32 Ex. 30:11-16. ^d 10:35 Ex. 23:19; 34:26; Deut. 26:2. ^e 10:36 Ex. 13:2. ^f 10:37 Num. 18:21. ^g 10:38 Num. 18:26.

^h 11:3-4 Neh. 7:73.

prayer: and Bakkuki'ah the second among his brethren, and Abda the son of Shammu'a, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun. ¹⁸ All the Levites in the holy city were two hundred fourscore and four.

¹⁹ Moreover the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept the gates, were a hundred seventy and two. ²⁰ And the residue of Israel, of the priests, and the Levites, were in all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance. ²¹ But the Neth'inim dwelt in Ophel: and Ziha and Gispah were over the Neth'inim.

²² The overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem was Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hashabi'ah, the son of Mattani'ah, the son of Micha. Of the sons of Asaph, the singers were over the business of the house of God. ²³ For it was the king's commandment concerning them, that a certain portion should be for the singers, due for every day. ²⁴ And Pethahi'ah the son of Meshez'abeel, of the children of Zerah the son of Judah, was at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.

The Settlement outside of Jerusalem

²⁵ And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Judah dwelt at Kir'jath-ar'ba, and in the villages thereof, and at Dibon, and in the villages thereof, and at Ekab'zeel, and in the villages thereof, ²⁶ and at Jesh'u-a, and at Mol'adah, and at Beth-phe'let, ²⁷ and at Ha'zar-shu'al, and at Beer-sheba, and in the villages thereof, ²⁸ and at Ziklag, and at Meko'nah, and in the villages thereof, ²⁹ and at En-rim'mon, and at Zare'ah, and at Jarmuth, ³⁰ Zano'ah, Adul'lam, and in their villages, at Lachish, and the fields thereof, at Aze'kah, and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-sheba unto the valley of Hinnom. ³¹ The children also of Benjamin from Geba dwelt at Michmash, and Ai'ja, and Beth-el, and in their villages, ³² and at An'athoth, Nob, Anani'ah, ³³ Hazor, Ramah, Gitta'im, ³⁴ Hadid, Zebo'im, Nebal'lat, ³⁵ Lod, and Ono, the valley of craftsmen. ³⁶ And of the Levites were divisions in Judah, and in Benjamin.

The Priests and Levites

12 Now these are the priests and the Levites that went up with Zerub'babel the son of She-al'ti-el, and Jesh'u-a: Serai'ah, Jeremiah, Ezra, ² Amari'ah, Malluch, Hattush, ³ Shechani'ah, Rehum, Mer'emoth, ⁴ Iddo, Gin'netho,

Abi'jah, ⁵ Mi'amin, Ma-adi'ah, Bilgah, ⁶ Shemai'ah, and Joi'arib, Jedai'ah, ⁷ Sallu, Amok, Hilki'ah, Jedai'ah. These were the chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of Jesh'u-a.

⁸ Moreover the Levites: Jesh'u-a, Bin'nu-i, Kad'mi-el, Sherebi'ah, Judah, and Mattani'ah, which was over the thanksgiving, he and his brethren. ⁹ Also Bakkuki'ah and Unni, their brethren, were over against them in the watches. ¹⁰ And Jesh'u-a begat Joi'akim, Joi'akim also begat Eli'ashib, and Eli'ashib begat Joi'ada, ¹¹ and Joi'ada begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jad'du-a.

¹² And in the days of Joi'akim were priests, the chief of the fathers: of Serai'ah, Merai'ah; of Jeremiah, Hanani'ah; ¹³ of Ezra, Meshul'lam; of Amari'ah, Jeho'hanan; ¹⁴ of Mel'icu, Jonathan; of Shebani'ah, Joseph; ¹⁵ of Harim, Adna; of Merai'oth, Hel'kai; ¹⁶ of Iddo, Zechari'ah; of Gin'nethon, Meshul'lam; ¹⁷ of Abi'jah, Zichri; of Mini-a'min, of Mo-adi'ah, Pil'tai; ¹⁸ of Bilgah, Shammu'a; of Shemai'ah, Jehon'athan; ¹⁹ and of Joi'arib, Mat'tenai; of Jedai'ah, Uzzi; ²⁰ of Sal'lai, Kal'lai; of Amok, Eber; ²¹ of Hilki'ah, Hashabi'ah; of Jedai'ah, Nethan'e-el.

²² The Levites in the days of Eli'ashib, Joi'ada, and Jo'hanan, and Jad'du-a, were recorded chief of the fathers: also the priests, to the reign of Dari'us the Persian. ²³ The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, were written in the book of the Chronicles, even until the days of Jo'hanan the son of Eli'ashib. ²⁴ And the chief of the Levites: Hashabi'ah, Sherebi'ah, and Jesh'u-a the son of Kad'mi-el, with their brethren over against them, to praise and to give thanks, according to the commandment of David the man of God, ward over against ward. ²⁵ Mattani'ah, and Bakkuki'ah, Obadi'ah, Meshul'lam, Talmon, Akkub, were porters keeping the ward at the thresholds of the gates. ²⁶ These were in the days of Joi'akim the son of Jesh'u-a, the son of Joz'adak, and in the days of Nehemi'ah the governor, and of Ezra the priest, the scribe.

The Dedication of the Wall

²⁷ And at the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings, and with singing, with cymbals, psalteries, and with harps. ²⁸ And the sons of the singers

gathered themselves together, both out of the plain country round about Jerusalem, and from the villages of Netoph'athi; ²⁹ also from the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of Geba and Azma'veth: for the singers had builded them villages round about Jerusalem. ³⁰ And the priests and the Levites purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.

³¹ Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two great *companies of them that gave thanks, whereof one went on the right hand upon the wall toward the dung gate:* ³² and after them went Hoshai'ah, and half of the princes of Judah, ³³ and Azari'ah, Ezra, and Meshul'lam, ³⁴ Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemai'ah, and Jeremiah, ³⁵ and *certain of the priests' sons with trumpets; namely, Zechari'ah the son of Jonathan, the son of Shemai'ah, the son of Mattani'ah, the son of Michai'ah, the son of Zaccur, the son of Asaph:* ³⁶ and his brethren, Shemai'ah, and Az'arael, Mil'alai, Gil'alai, Ma'ai, Nethan'e-el, and Judah, Hana'ni, with the musical instruments of David the man of God, and Ezra the scribe before them. ³⁷ And at the fountain gate, which was over against them, they went up by the stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the house of David, even unto the water gate eastward.

³⁸ And the other *company of them that gave thanks went over against them, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond the tower of the furnaces even unto the broad wall;* ³⁹ and from above the gate of E'phra-im, and above the old gate, and above the fish gate, and the tower of Han'aneel, and the tower of Me'ah, even unto the sheep gate: and they stood still in the prison gate. ⁴⁰ So stood the two *companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:* ⁴¹ and the priests; Eli'akim, Ma-asei'ah, Mini-a'min, Michai'ah, Eli-oe'nai, Zechari'ah, and Hanani'ah, with trumpets; ⁴² and Ma-asei'ah, and Shema'rah, and Ele-a'zar, and Uzzi, and Jeho'hanan, and Malchi'jah, and Elam, and Ezer. And the singers sang loud, with Jezrahi'ah their overseer. ⁴³ Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children re-

joiced: so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off.

The Provision for the Priests and Levites

⁴⁴ And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions of the law for the priests and Levites: for Judah rejoiced for the priests and for the Levites that waited. ⁴⁵ And both the singers^a and the porters^b kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, according to the commandment of David, and of Solomon his son. ⁴⁶ For in the days of David and Asaph of old *there were chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.* ⁴⁷ And all Israel in the days of Zerub'babel, and in the days of Nehemi'ah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, every day his portion: and they sanctified *holy things* unto the Levites; and the Levites sanctified *them* unto the children of Aaron.

Nehemiah's Reforms

13 On that day they read in the book of Moses in the audience of the people; and therein was found written, that the Ammonite and the Moabite should not come into the congregation of God for ever; ² because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but hired Ba'laam against them, that he should curse them:^c howbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing.^d ³ Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitude.

⁴ And before this, Eli'ashib the priest, having the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, *was allied unto Tobi'ah:* ⁵ and he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, which was commanded *to be given to the Levites, and the singers, and the porters;* and the offerings of the priests. ⁶ But in all this *time* was not I at Jerusalem: for in the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerx'es king of Babylon came I unto the king, and after certain days obtained I leave of the king: ⁷ and I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Eli'ashib did for Tobi'ah, in prepar-

^a 12:45 1 Chr. 25:1-8. ^b 1 Chr. 26:12. ^c 13:2 Num. 22:1-6. ^d 13:1-2 Deut. 23:3-5.

ing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God. ⁸ And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber. ⁹ Then I commanded, and they cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat offering and the frankincense.

10 And I perceived that the portions of the Levites^a had not been given *them*: for the Levites and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one to his field.

¹¹ Then contended I with the rulers, and said, Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their place. ¹² Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the treasuries.^b

¹³ And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemi'ah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedai'ah: and next to them was Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattani'ah: for they were counted faithful, and their office *was* to distribute unto their brethren. ¹⁴ Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the offices thereof.

15 In those days saw I in Judah *some* treading winepresses on the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all *manner* of burdens, which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath day:^c and I testified *against them* in the day wherein they sold victuals. ¹⁶ There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem.

¹⁷ Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing *is* this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day? ¹⁸ Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that

they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and *some* of my servants set I at the gates, *that* there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day. ²⁰ So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jerusalem once or twice. ²¹ Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye about the wall? if ye do *so* again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no *more* on the sabbath. ²² And I commanded the Levites, that they should cleanse themselves, and *that* they should come *and* keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day. Remember me, O my God, *concerning* this also, and spare me according to the greatness of thy mercy.

23 In those days also saw I Jews *that* had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, *and* of Moab: ²⁴ and their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language of each people.

²⁵ And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God, *saying*, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.^d ²⁶ Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God,^e and God made him king over all Israel: nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin.^f ²⁷ Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?

28 And *one* of the sons of Joi'ada, the son of Eli'ashib the high priest, *was* son-in-law to Sanbal'lat^g the Hor'onite: therefore I chased him from me. ²⁹ Remember them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood, and the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites.

30 Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his business; ³¹ and for the wood offering, at times appointed, and for the firstfruits. Remember me, O my God, for good.

^a 13:10 Deut. 12:19. ^b 13:12 Mal. 3:10. ^c 13:15 Ex. 20:8-10; Deut. 5:12-14; Jer. 17:21-22.

^d 13:23-25 Ex. 34:11-16; Deut. 7:1-5. ^e 13:26 2 Sam. 12:24-25. ^f 1 Kgs. 11:1-8.

^g 13:28 Neh. 4:1.

THE BOOK OF ESTHER

Queen Vashti Defies King Ahasuerus

1 Now it came to pass in the days of Ahasue'rus,^a (this is Ahasue'rus which reigned from India even unto Ethiopia, *over* a hundred and seven and twenty provinces,) ² *that* in those days, when the king Ahasue'rus sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in Shushan the palace, ³ in the third year of his reign, he made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of Persia and Me'di-a, the nobles and princes of the provinces, *being* before him: ⁴ when he showed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honor of his excellent majesty many days, *even* a hundred and fourscore days. ⁵ And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace; ⁶ *where were* white, green, and blue hangings, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: the beds *were* of gold and silver, upon a pavement of red, and blue, and white, and black marble. ⁷ And they gave *them* drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and royal wine in abundance, according to the state of the king. ⁸ And the drinking *was* according to the law; none did compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure. ⁹ Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the women in the royal house which *belonged* to king Ahasue'rus.

¹⁰ On the seventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehu'man, Biztha, Harbo'na, Bigtha, and Abag'tha, Zethar, and Carcas, the seven chamberlains that served in the presence of Ahasue'rus the king, ¹¹ to bring Vashti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to show the people and the princes her beauty: for she *was* fair to look on. ¹² But the queen

Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment by *his* chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him.

¹³ Then the king said to the wise men, which knew the times, (for so *was* the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgment: ¹⁴ and the next unto him *was* Carshe'na, Shethar, Adma'tha, Tarshish, Meres, Marse'na, and Memu'can, the seven princes of Persia and Me'di-a, which saw the king's face, *and* which sat the first in the kingdom,) ¹⁵ What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Ahasue'rus by the chamberlains? ¹⁶ And Memu'can answered before the king and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that *are* in all the provinces of the king Ahasue'rus. ¹⁷ For *this* deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ahasue'rus commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not. ¹⁸ *Like-wise* shall the ladies of Persia and Me'di-a say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus *shall there arise* too much contempt and wrath. ¹⁹ If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, that it be not altered, That Vashti come no more before king Ahasue'rus; and let the king give her royal estate unto another that is better than she. ²⁰ And when the king's decree, which he shall make, shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall give to their husbands honor, both to great and small. ²¹ And the saying pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Memu'can: ²² for he sent letters into all the king's provinces, into every province according to the writing

^a 1:1 Ezra 4:6.

thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and that *it* should be published according to the language of every people.

Esther Made Queen

2 After these things, when the wrath of king Ahasue'rus was appeased, he remembered Vashti, and what she had done, and what was decreed against her. **2** Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king: **3** and let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shushan the palace, to the house of the women, unto the custody of Hege the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; and let their things for purification be given *them*: **4** and let the maiden which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Vashti. And the thing pleased the king; and he did so.

5 Now in Shushan the palace there was a certain Jew, whose name was Mor'decai, the son of Ja'ir, the son of Shim'e-i, the son of Kish, a Benjamite; **6** who had been carried away from Jerusalem with the captivity which had been carried away with Jeconí'ah king of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away.^a **7** And he brought up Hadas'sah, that is, Esther, his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid was fair and beautiful; whom Mor'decai, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter. **8** So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the custody of He'gai, that Esther was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of He'gai, keeper of the women. **9** And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, *which were* meet to be given her, out of the king's house: and he preferred her and her maids unto the best *place* of the house of the women. **10** Esther had not showed her people nor her kindred: for Mor'decai had charged her that she should not show *it*. **11** And Mor'decai walked every day be-

fore the court of the women's house, to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.

12 Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ahasue'rus, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, *to wit*, six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odors, and with *other* things for the purifying of the women,) **13** then thus came *every* maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house. **14** In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Sha-ash'gaz, the king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name.

15 Now when the turn of Esther, the daughter of Ab'ihail the uncle of Mor'decai, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what He'gai the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And Esther obtained favor in the sight of all them that looked upon her. **16** So Esther was taken unto king Ahasue'rus into his house royal in the tenth month, which is the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign. **17** And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and favor in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti. **18** Then the king made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, *even* Esther's feast; and he made a release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the state of the king.

Mordecai Reveals a Conspiracy against the King

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Mor'decai sat in the king's gate. **20** Esther had not yet showed her kindred nor her people, as Mor'decai had charged her: for Esther did the commandment of Mor'decai, like as when she was brought up with him. **21** In those days, while Mor'decai sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, Bigthan and Teresh, of those which

kept the door, were wrath, and sought to lay hand on the king Ahasue'rus. ²² And the thing was known to Mor'decai, who told *it* unto Esther the queen; and Esther certified the king *thereof* in Mor'decai's name. ²³ And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in the book of the chronicles before the king.

Haman's Plot to Destroy the Jews

3 After these things did king Ahasue'rus promote Haman the son of Hammada'tha the A'gagite, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that *were* with him. ² And all the king's servants, that *were* in the king's gate, bowed, and revered Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Mor'decai bowed not, nor did *him* reverence. ³ Then the king's servants, which *were* in the king's gate, said unto Mor'decai, Why transgressest thou the king's commandment? ⁴ Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to see whether Mor'decai's matters would stand: for he had told them that he *was* a Jew. ⁵ And when Haman saw that Mor'decai bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman full of wrath. ⁶ And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mor'decai alone; for they had showed him the people of Mor'decai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that *were* throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasue'rus, *even* the people of Mor'decai.

⁷ In the first month, that *is*, the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasue'rus, they cast Pur, that *is*, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, *to the twelfth month*, that *is*, the month Adar. ⁸ And Haman said unto king Ahasue'rus, There is a certain people scattered abroad and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and their laws *are* diverse from all people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it *is* not for the king's profit to suffer them. ⁹ If it please the king, let it be written that they may be destroyed: and I will pay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring *it* into the king's treasuries. ¹⁰ And the king took his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman the son of Hammada'tha the A'gagite, the Jews' enemy. ¹¹ And the king said unto Ha-

man, The silver *is* given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

¹² Then were the king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Haman had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that *were* over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province according to the writing thereof, and *to every* people after their language; in the name of king Ahasue'rus was it written, and sealed with the king's ring. ¹³ And the letters were sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in one day, *even* upon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth month, which *is* the month Adar, and *to take* the spoil of them for a prey. ¹⁴ The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day. ¹⁵ The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shushan the palace. And the king and Haman sat down to drink; but the city Shushan was perplexed.

Esther Promises to Intercede for Her People

4 When Mor'decai perceived all that was done, Mor'decai rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cried with a loud and a bitter cry; ² and came even before the king's gate: for none *might* enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth. ³ And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, *there was* great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

⁴ So Esther's maids and her chamberlains came and told *it* her. Then was the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mor'decai, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received *it* not. ⁵ Then called Esther for Hatach, *one* of the king's chamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mor'decai, to know what it *was*, and why it *was*. ⁶ So Hatach went forth to Mor'decai unto the street of the city, which *was* before the king's gate. ⁷ And Mor'decai told him of all that had happened unto

him, and of the sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them. ⁸ Also he gave him the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shushan to destroy them, to show *it* unto Esther, and to declare *it* unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people. ⁹ And Hatach came and told Esther the words of Mor'decai. ¹⁰ Again Esther spake unto Hatach, and gave him commandment unto Mor'decai; ¹¹ All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into the inner court, who is not called, *there is* one law of his to put *him* to death, except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days. ¹² And they told to Mor'decai Esther's words. ¹³ Then Mor'decai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews. ¹⁴ For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, *then* shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for *such* a time as this? ¹⁵ Then Esther bade *them* return Mor'decai *this answer*, ¹⁶ Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which *is* not according to the law: and if I perish, I perish. ¹⁷ So Mor'decai went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

Esther Invites the King and Haman to a Banquet

5 Now it came to pass on the third day, that Esther put on *her* royal apparel, and stood in the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house. ² And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, *that* she obtained favor in his sight: and the king held out to Esther the golden sceptre that *was* in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched the top of the

sceptre. ³ Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what *is* thy request? it shall be even given thee to the half of the kingdom. ⁴ And Esther answered, If *it seem* good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him. ⁵ Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may do as Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared. ⁶ And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, What *is* thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what *is* thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed. ⁷ Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request *is*; ⁸ If I have found favor in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do tomorrow as the king hath said.

⁹ Then went Haman forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mor'decai in the king's gate, that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Mor'decai. ¹⁰ Nevertheless Haman refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and called for his friends, and Zeresh his wife. ¹¹ And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all *the things* wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king. ¹² Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and tomorrow am I invited unto her also with the king. ¹³ Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mor'decai the Jew sitting at the king's gate. ¹⁴ Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and tomorrow speak thou unto the king that Mor'decai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made.

Haman Forced to Honor Mordecai

6 On that night could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king. ² And it was found written, that Mor'decai had told of Big-

tha'na and Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ahasue'rus.^a ³ And the king said, What honor and dignity hath been done to Mor'decai for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him. ⁴ And the king said, Who *is* in the court? Now Haman was come into the outward court of the king's house, to speak unto the king to hang Mor'decai on the gallows that he had prepared for him. ⁵ And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in. ⁶ So Haman came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honor? Now Haman thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honor more than to myself? ⁷ And Haman answered the king, For the man whom the king delighteth to honor, ⁸ let the royal apparel be brought which the king *useth* to wear, and the horse that the king rideth upon, and the crown royal which is set upon his head: ⁹ and let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man *withal* whom the king delighteth to honor, and bring him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honor. ¹⁰ Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, *and* take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mor'decai the Jew, that sitteth at the king's gate: let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken. ¹¹ Then took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mor'decai, and brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honor.

¹² And Mor'decai came again to the king's gate. But Haman hasted to his house mourning, and having his head covered. ¹³ And Haman told Zeresh his wife and all his friends every *thing* that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him, If Mor'decai *be* of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

¹⁴ And while they *were* yet talking with

him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Haman unto the banquet that Esther had prepared.

Haman Hanged

7 So the king and Haman came to banquet with Esther the queen. ² And the king said again unto Esther on the second day at the banquet of wine, What *is* thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and what *is* thy request? and it shall be performed, *even* to the half of the kingdom. ³ Then Esther the queen answered and said, If I have found favor in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request: ⁴ for we are sold, I and my people, to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage. ⁵ Then the king Ahasue'rus answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and where is he, that durst presume in his heart to do so? ⁶ And Esther said, The adversary and enemy *is* this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid before the king and the queen. ⁷ And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath *went* into the palace garden: and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king. ⁸ Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon the bed whereon Esther *was*. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's mouth, they covered Haman's face. ⁹ And Harbo'nah, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, Behold also the gallows fifty cubits high, which Haman had made for Mor'decai, who had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. Then the king said, Hang him thereon. ¹⁰ So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mor'decai. Then was the king's wrath pacified.

The Jews Authorized to Resist

8 On that day did the king Ahasue'rus give the house of Haman the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. And Mor'decai came before the king; for Esther

^a 6:2 Esth. 2:21-22.

had told what he *was* unto her. ² And the king took off his ring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mor'decai. And Esther set Mor'decai over the house of Haman.

³ And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Haman the A'gagite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.

⁴ Then the king held out the golden sceptre toward Esther. So Esther arose, and stood before the king, ⁵ and said, If it please the king, and if I have found favor in his sight, and the thing *seem* right before the king, and I *be* pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse the letters devised by Haman the son of Hammeda'tha the A'gagite, which he wrote to destroy the Jews which *are* in all the king's provinces: ⁶ for how can I endure to see the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred? ⁷ Then the king Ahasue'rus said unto Esther the queen and to Mor'decai the Jew, Behold, I have given Esther the house of Haman, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews. ⁸ Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal *it* with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, may no man reverse.

⁹ Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that *is*, the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth day thereof; and it was written according to all that Mor'decai commanded unto the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which *are* from India unto Ethiopia, a hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language. ¹⁰ And he wrote in the king Ahasue'rus' name, and sealed *it* with the king's ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and young dromedaries: ¹¹ wherein the king granted the Jews which *were* in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, *both* little ones and women, and to take the spoil of them for a prey, ¹² upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasue'rus, *namely*,

upon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth month, which *is* the month Adar. ¹³ The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province *was* published unto all people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies. ¹⁴ So the posts that rode upon mules *and* camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree was given at Shushan the palace.

¹⁵ And Mor'decai went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and purple: and the city of Shushan rejoiced and was glad. ¹⁶ The Jews had light, and gladness, and joy, and honor. ¹⁷ And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast and a good day. And many of the people of the land became Jews; for the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

The Jews Destroy Their Enemies

9 Now in the twelfth month, that *is*, the month Adar, on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them; (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews had rule over them that hated them,) ² the Jews gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasue'rus, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; for the fear of them fell upon all people. ³ And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers of the king, helped the Jews; because the fear of Mor'decai fell upon them. ⁴ For Mor'decai *was* great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Mor'decai waxed greater and greater. ⁵ Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did what they would unto those that hated them. ⁶ And in Shushan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men. ⁷ And Parshanda'tha, and Dalphon, and Aspa'tha, ⁸ and Pora'tha, and Adali'a, and Arida'tha, ⁹ and Parmash'ta, and Ar'isai, and Ar'idai, and Vajez'a'tha, ¹⁰ the ten sons of Haman the son of Hammeda'tha, the enemy of the Jews,

slew they; but on the spoil laid they not their hand.

11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shushan the palace was brought before the king. 12 And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace, and the ten sons of Haman; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? now what *is* thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what *is* thy request further? and it shall be done. 13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which *are* in Shushan to do tomorrow also according unto this day's decree, and let Haman's ten sons be hanged upon the gallows. 14 And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shushan; and they hanged Haman's ten sons. 15 For the Jews that *were* in Shushan gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan; but on the prey they laid not their hand.

The Feast of Purim

16 But the other Jews that *were* in the king's provinces gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand, but they laid not their hands on the prey, 17 on the thirteenth day of the month Adar; and on the fourteenth day of the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness. 18 But the Jews that *were* at Shushan assembled together on the thirteenth *day* thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth *day* of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness. 19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the un-walled towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Adar *a day of* gladness and feasting, and a good day, and of sending portions one to another.

20 And Mor'decai wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that *were* in all the provinces of the king Ahasue'rus, *both* nigh and far, 21 to establish *this* among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly, 22 as the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was turned unto them from sorrow to joy,

and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mor'decai had written unto them; 24 because Haman the son of Hammeda'tha, the A'gagite, the enemy of all the Jews, had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pur,^a that *is*, the lot, to consume them, and to destroy them; 25 but when *Esther* came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows. 26 Wherefore they called these days Purim after the name of Pur. Therefore for all the words of this letter, and *of that* which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them, 27 the Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as joined themselves unto them, so as it should not fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according to their *appointed* time every year; 28 and *that* these days *should be* remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and *that* these days of Purim should not fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them perish from their seed.

29 Then Esther the queen, the daughter of Ab'ihail, and Mor'decai the Jew, wrote with all authority, to confirm this second letter of Purim. 30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of Ahasue'rus, *with* words of peace and truth, 31 to confirm these days of Purim in their times *appointed*, according as Mor'decai the Jew and Esther the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed for themselves and for their seed, the matters of the fastings and their cry. 32 And the decree of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim; and it was written in the book.

Mordecai's Greatness

10 And the king Ahasue'rus laid a tribute upon the land, and *upon* the isles of the sea. 2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the

^a 9:24 Esth. 3:7.

declaration of the greatness of Mor'decai, whereunto the king advanced him, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Me'di-a and Persia? ³ For Mor'decai the Jew *was* next

unto king Ahasue'rus, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

THE BOOK OF JOB

Job's Calamities

1 There was a man in the land of Uz, whose name *was* Job; and that man was perfect and upright, and one that feared God, and eschewed evil. **2** And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters. **3** His substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great household; so that this man was the greatest of all the men of the east. **4** And his sons went and feasted *in their* houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them. **5** And it was so, when the days of *their* feasting were gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and offered burnt offerings *according* to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Job continually.

6 Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan* came also among them. **7** And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. **8** And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that *there is* none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? **9** Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought? **10** Hast not thou made a hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land. **11** But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will curse thee to thy face.^a **12** And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath *is* in thy power; only upon himself put not forth thine

hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

13 And there was a day when his sons and his daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house: **14** and there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them: **15** and the Sabe'ans fell *upon them*, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. **16** While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. **17** While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chalde'ans made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. **18** While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house: **19** and, behold, there came a great wind from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Job arose, and rent his mantle, and shaved his head, and fell down upon the ground, and worshipped, **21** and said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD gave, and the LORD hath taken away; blessed be the name of the LORD.

22 In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly.

2 Again there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them to present himself before the LORD. **2** And the LORD said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking

^a 1:9-11 Rev. 12:10.

up and down in it. ³ And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that *there is* none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? and still he holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, to destroy him without cause. ⁴ And Satan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life. ⁵ But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face. ⁶ And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, he *is* in thine hand; but save his life.

⁷ So went Satan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Job with sore boils from the sole of his foot unto his crown. ⁸ And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he sat down among the ashes. ⁹ Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still retain thine integrity? curse God, and die.

¹⁰ But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. What? shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? In all this did not Job sin with his lips.

¹¹ Now when Job's three friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; El'iphaz the Te'manite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Na'amathite: for they had made an appointment together to come to mourn with him, and to comfort him. ¹² And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven. ¹³ So they sat down with him upon the ground seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that *his* grief was very great.

Job Bemoans His Birth

3 After this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day.^a ² And Job spake, and said,

³ Let the day perish wherein I was born,

and the night *in which* it was said,
There is a man child conceived.

⁴ Let that day be darkness;
let not God regard it from above,
neither let the light shine upon it.

⁵ Let darkness and the shadow of death stain it;

let a cloud dwell upon it;
let the blackness of the day terrify it.
⁶ As for that night, let darkness seize upon it;

let it not be joined unto the days of the year;
let it not come into the number of the months.

⁷ Lo, let that night be solitary;
let no joyful voice come therein.

⁸ Let them curse it that curse the day,
who are ready to raise up their mourning.

⁹ Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark;
let it look for light, but *have* none;
neither let it see the dawning of the day:

¹⁰ because it shut not up the doors of my *mother's* womb,
nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.

¹¹ Why died I not from the womb?
Why did I *not* give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?

¹² Why did the knees prevent me?
Or why the breasts that I should suck?

¹³ For now should I have lain still and been quiet,
I should have slept: then had I been at rest,

¹⁴ with kings and counselors of the earth,
which built desolate places for themselves;

¹⁵ or with princes that had gold,
who filled their houses with silver:

¹⁶ or as a hidden untimely birth I had not been;
as infants *which* never saw light.

¹⁷ There the wicked cease *from* troubling;
and there the weary be at rest.

¹⁸ There the prisoners rest together;
they hear not the voice of the oppressor.

¹⁹ The small and great are there;
and the servant *is* free from his master.

²⁰ Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery,
and life unto the bitter *in* soul;

²¹ which long for death, but it *cometh* not;^b
and dig for it more than for hid treasures;

- 22 which rejoice exceedingly, *and* are glad,
when they can find the grave?
23 *Why is light given* to a man whose way is hid,
and whom God hath hedged in?
24 For my sighing cometh before I eat,
and my roarings are poured out like the waters.
25 For the thing which I greatly feared
is come upon me,
and that which I was afraid of is come unto me.
26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest,
neither was I quiet; yet trouble came.

Eliphaz Rebukes Job

- 4 Then El'iphaz the Te'manite answered and said,
2 *If* we assay to commune with thee,
wilt thou be grieved?
But who can withhold himself from speaking?
3 Behold, thou hast instructed many,
and thou hast strengthened the weak hands.
4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling,
and thou hast strengthened the feeble knees.
5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou faintest;
it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.
6 *Is not this* thy fear, thy confidence,
thy hope, and the uprightness of thy ways?
7 Remember, I pray thee, who *ever* perished, being innocent?
Or where were the righteous cut off?
8 Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity,
and sow wickedness, reap the same.
9 By the blast of God they perish,
and by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.
10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion,
and the teeth of the young lions, are broken.
11 The old lion perisheth for lack of prey,
and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.
12 Now a thing was secretly brought to me,
and mine ear received a little thereof.

- 13 In thoughts from the visions of the night,
when deep sleep falleth on men,
14 fear came upon me, and trembling,
which made all my bones to shake.
15 Then a spirit passed before my face;
the hair of my flesh stood up:
16 it stood still,
but I could not discern the form thereof:
an image *was* before mine eyes,
there was silence, and I heard a voice,
saying,
17 Shall mortal man be more just than God?
Shall a man be more pure than his Maker?
18 Behold, he put no trust in his servants;
and his angels he charged with folly:
19 how much less *in* them that dwell in houses of clay,
whose foundation *is* in the dust,
which are crushed before the moth?
20 They are destroyed from morning to evening:
they perish for ever without any regarding *it*.
21 Doth not their excellency *which is* in them go away?
They die, even without wisdom.

- 5 Call now, if there be any that will answer thee;
and to which of the saints wilt thou turn?
2 For wrath killeth the foolish man,
and envy slayeth the silly one.
3 I have seen the foolish taking root:
but suddenly I cursed his habitation.
4 His children are far from safety,
and they are crushed in the gate,
neither *is there* any to deliver them.
5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up,
and taketh it even out of the thorns,
and the robber swalloweth up their substance.
6 Although affliction cometh not forth of the dust,
neither doth trouble spring out of the ground;
7 yet man is born unto trouble,
as the sparks fly upward.
8 I would seek unto God,
and unto God would I commit my cause:
9 which doeth great things and unsearchable;
marvelous things without number:

- 10 who giveth rain upon the earth,
 and sendeth waters upon the fields;
 11 to set up on high those that be low;
 that those which mourn may be
 exalted to safety.
 12 He disappointeth the devices of the
 crafty,
 so that their hands cannot perform
 their enterprise.
 13 He taketh the wise in their own
 craftiness;^a
 and the counsel of the froward is
 carried headlong.
 14 They meet with darkness in the day-
 time,
 and grope in the noonday as in the
 night.
 15 But he saveth the poor from the
 sword,
 from their mouth, and from the hand
 of the mighty.
 16 So the poor hath hope,
 and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.
 17 Behold, happy *is* the man whom God
 correcteth:
 therefore despise not thou the chas-
 tening of the Almighty;^b
 18 for he maketh sore, and bindeth up:
 he woundeth, and his hands make
 whole.
 19 He shall deliver thee in six troubles:
 yea, in seven there shall no evil touch
 thee.
 20 In famine he shall redeem thee from
 death:
 and in war from the power of the
 sword.
 21 Thou shalt be hid from the scourge
 of the tongue:
 neither shalt thou be afraid of de-
 struction when it cometh.
 22 At destruction and famine thou shalt
 laugh:
 neither shalt thou be afraid of the
 beasts of the earth.
 23 For thou shalt be in league with the
 stones of the field:
 and the beasts of the field shall be at
 peace with thee.
 24 And thou shalt know that thy taber-
 nacle *shall be* in peace;
 and thou shalt visit thy habitation,
 and shalt not sin.
 25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed
shall be great,
 and thine offspring as the grass of the
 earth.

- 26 Thou shalt come to *thy* grave in a
 full age,
 like as a shock of corn cometh in in
 his season.
 27 Lo this, we have searched it, so it *is*;
 hear it, and know thou *it* for thy good.

Job Reproaches His Friends

- 6 But Job answered and said,
 2 Oh that my grief were thoroughly
 weighed,
 and my calamity laid in the balances
 together!
 3 For now it would be heavier than the
 sand of the sea:
 therefore my words are swallowed up.
 4 For the arrows of the Almighty *are*
 within me,
 the poison whereof drinketh up my
 spirit:
 the terrors of God do set themselves
 in array against me.
 5 Doth the wild ass Bray when he hath
 grass?
 Or loweth the ox over his fodder?
 6 Can that which is unsavory be eaten
 without salt?
 Or is there *any* taste in the white of
 an egg?
 7 The things *that* my soul refused to
 touch
are as my sorrowful meat.
 8 Oh that I might have my request;
 and that God would grant *me* the
 thing that I long for!
 9 Even that it would please God to
 destroy me;
 that he would let loose his hand, and
 cut me off!
 10 Then should I yet have comfort;
 yea, I would harden myself in sorrow:
 let him not spare;
 for I have not concealed the words of
 the Holy One.
 11 What *is* my strength, that I should
 hope?
 And what *is* mine end, that I should
 prolong my life?
 12 *Is* my strength the strength of stones?
 Or *is* my flesh of brass?
 13 *Is* not my help in me?
 And is wisdom driven quite from me?
 14 To him that is afflicted pity *should be*
showed from his friend;
 but he forsaketh the fear of the
 Almighty.

^a 5:13 1 Cor. 3:19. ^b 5:17 Prov. 3:11-12; Heb. 12:5-6.

- 15 My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook,
and as the stream of brooks they pass away;
16 which are blackish by reason of the ice,
and wherein the snow is hid:
17 what time they wax warm, they vanish:
when it is hot, they are consumed out of their place.
18 The paths of their way are turned aside;
they go to nothing, and perish.
19 The troops of Tema looked,
the companies of Sheba waited for them.
20 They were confounded because they had hoped;
they came thither, and were ashamed.
21 For now ye are nothing;
ye see my casting down, and are afraid.
22 Did I say, Bring unto me?
or, Give a reward for me of your substance?
23 or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand?
or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty?
24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue:
and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.
25 How forcible are right words!
But what doth your arguing reprove?
26 Do ye imagine to reprove words,
and the speeches of one that is desperate, *which are as wind*?
27 Yea, ye overwhelm the fatherless,
and ye dig a *pit* for your friend.

- 28 Now therefore be content, look upon me;
for *it is evident* unto you if I lie.
29 Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity;
yea, return again, my righteousness *is in it*.
30 Is there iniquity in my tongue?
Cannot my taste discern perverse things?

Job Remonstrates with God

- 7 *Is there not an appointed time to man upon earth?*
Are not his days also like the days of a hireling?

- 2 As a servant earnestly desireth the shadow,
and as a hireling looketh for *the reward of his work*;
3 so am I made to possess months of vanity,
and wearisome nights are appointed to me.
4 When I lie down, I say,
When shall I arise, and the night be gone?
And I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.
5 My flesh is clothed with worms and clods of dust;
my skin is broken, and become loathsome.
6 My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle,
and are spent without hope.
7 O remember that my life *is* wind:
mine eye shall no more see good.
8 The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no *more*:
thine eyes *are* upon me, and I *am* not.
9 *As* the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away;
so he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no *more*.
10 He shall return no more to his house,
neither shall his place know him any more.
11 Therefore I will not refrain my mouth;
I will speak in the anguish of my spirit;
I will complain in the bitterness of my soul.
12 *Am* I a sea, or a whale,
that thou settest a watch over me?
13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me,
my couch shall ease my complaint;
14 then thou scarest me with dreams,
and terrifiest me through visions:
15 so that my soul chooseth strangling,
and death rather than my life.
16 I loathe *it*; I would not live alway:
let me alone; for my days *are* vanity.
17 What *is* man, that thou shouldest magnify him?
and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him?^a
18 and *that* thou shouldest visit him every morning,
and try him every moment?

^a 7:17 Ps. 8:4; 144:3.

- 19 How long wilt thou not depart from me,
nor let me alone till I swallow down
my spittle?
20 I have sinned; what shall I do unto
thee,
O thou preserver of men?
Why hast thou set me as a mark
against thee,
so that I am a burden to myself?
21 And why dost thou not pardon my
transgression,
and take away mine iniquity?
For now shall I sleep in the dust;
and thou shalt seek me in the morn-
ing, but I *shall not be*.

Bildad Affirms God's Justice

- 8 Then answered Bildad the Shuhite,
and said,
2 How long wilt thou speak these
things?
And *how long shall* the words of thy
mouth *be like* a strong wind?
3 Doth God pervert judgment?
Or doth the Almighty pervert jus-
tice?
4 If thy children have sinned against
him,
and he have cast them away for their
transgression;
5 if thou wouldest seek unto God be-
times,
and make thy supplication to the
Almighty;
6 if thou wert pure and upright;
surely now he would awake for thee,
and make the habitation of thy right-
eousness prosperous.
7 Though thy beginning was small,
yet thy latter end should greatly in-
crease.
8 For inquire, I pray thee, of the for-
mer age,
and prepare thyself to the search of
their fathers:
9 (for we *are but of* yesterday, and
know nothing,
because our days upon earth *are a*
shadow.)
10 Shall not they teach thee, *and* tell
thee,
and utter words out of their heart?

- 11 Can the rush grow up without
mire?
Can the flag grow without water?
12 Whilst it is yet in his greenness, *and*
not cut down,

it withereth before any *other* herb.

- 13 So *are* the paths of all that forget
God;
and the hypocrite's hope shall perish:
14 whose hope shall be cut off,
and whose trust *shall be* a spider's
web.
15 He shall lean upon his house, but it
shall not stand:
he shall hold it fast, but it shall not
endure.
16 He *is* green before the sun,
and his branch shooteth forth in his
garden.
17 His roots are wrapped about the
heap,
and seeth the place of stones.
18 If he destroy him from his place,
then *it* shall deny him, *saying*, I have
not seen thee.
19 Behold, this *is* the joy of his way,
and out of the earth shall others
grow.

- 20 Behold, God will not cast away a
perfect man,
neither will he help the evildoers:
21 till he fill thy mouth with laughing,
and thy lips with rejoicing.
22 They that hate thee shall be clothed
with shame;
and the dwelling place of the wicked
shall come to nought.

Job's Inability to Answer God

- 9 Then Job answered and said,
2 I know *it is* so of a truth:
but how should man be just with
God?
3 If he will contend with him,
he cannot answer him one of a thou-
sand.
4 *He is* wise in heart, and mighty in
strength:
who hath hardened *himself* against
him, and hath prospered?
5 which removeth the mountains, and
they know not;
which overturneth them in his an-
ger;
6 which shaketh the earth out of her
place,
and the pillars thereof tremble;
7 which commandeth the sun, and it
riseth not;
and sealeth up the stars;
8 which alone spreadeth out the
heavens,
and treadeth upon the waves of the
sea;

- 9 which maketh Arctu'rus, Ori'on, and Plei'ades,^a
and the chambers of the south;
10 which doeth great things past finding
out;
yea, and wonders without number.
11 Lo, he goeth by me, and I see *him*
not:
he passeth on also, but I perceive
him not.
12 Behold, he taketh away, who can
hinder him?
Who will say unto him, What doest
thou?
13 If God will not withdraw his anger,
the proud helpers do stoop under him.
14 How much less shall I answer him,
and choose out my words to reason
with him?
15 whom, though I were righteous, yet
would I not answer,
but I would make supplication to my
judge.
16 If I had called, and he had answered
me;
yet would I not believe that he had
hearkened unto my voice.
17 For he breaketh me with a tempest,
and multiplieth my wounds without
cause.
18 He will not suffer me to take my
breath,
but filleth me with bitterness.
19 If I *speak* of strength, lo, *he* is strong:
and if of judgment, who shall set me
a time to *plead*?
20 If I justify myself, mine own mouth
shall condemn me:
if I say, I *am* perfect, it shall also
prove me perverse.
21 Though I were perfect, yet would I
not know my soul:
I would despise my life.
22 This *is* one *thing*, therefore I said *it*,
He destroyeth the perfect and the
wicked.
23 If the scourge slay suddenly,
he will laugh at the trial of the in-
nocent.
24 The earth is given into the hand of
the wicked:
he covereth the faces of the judges
thereof;
if not, where, *and* who *is* he?
25 Now my days are swifter than a
post:

- they flee away, they see no good.
26 They are passed away as the swift
ships:
as the eagle *that* hasteth to the prey.
27 If I say, I will forget my complaint,
I will leave off my heaviness, and
comfort *myself*;
28 I am afraid of all my sorrows,
I know that thou wilt not hold me
innocent.
29 If I be wicked,
why then labor I in vain?
30 If I wash myself with snow water,
and make my hands never so clean;
31 yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch,
and mine own clothes shall abhor
me.
32 For *he* is not a man, as I *am*, that I
should answer him,
and we should come together in
judgment.
33 Neither is there any daysman be-
twixt us,
that might lay his hand upon us both.
34 Let him take his rod away from me,
and let not his fear terrify me:
35 *then* would I speak, and not fear him;
but *it* is not so with me.

Job Bemoans His Condition

- 10 My soul is weary of my life;
I will leave my complaint upon
myself;
I will speak in the bitterness of my
soul.
2 I will say unto God, Do not con-
demn me;
show me wherefore thou contendest
with me.
3 *Is it* good unto thee that thou should-
est oppress,
that thou shouldst despise the work
of thine hands,
and shine upon the counsel of the
wicked?
4 Hast thou eyes of flesh?
Or seest thou as man seeth?
5 *Are* thy days as the days of man?
Are thy years as man's days,
6 that thou inquirest after mine iniquity,
and searchest after my sin?
7 Thou knowest that I am not wicked;
and *there* is none that can deliver out
of thine hand.
8 Thine hands have made me and fash-
ioned me together round about;
yet thou dost destroy me.

^a 9:9 Job 38:31; Amos 5:8.

- 9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast made me as the clay;
and wilt thou bring me into dust again?
- 10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk,
and curdled me like cheese?
- 11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh,
and hast fenced me with bones and sinews.
- 12 Thou hast granted me life and favor,
and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit.
- 13 And these *things* hast thou hid in thine heart:
I know that this *is* with thee.
- 14 If I sin, then thou markest me,
and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.
- 15 If I be wicked, woe unto me;
and *if* I be righteous, *yet* will I not lift up my head.
I am full of confusion; therefore see thou mine affliction;
- 16 for it increaseth.
Thou huntest me as a fierce lion:
and again thou showest thyself marvelous upon me.
- 17 Thou renewest thy witnesses against me,
and increasest thine indignation upon me;
changes and war *are* against me.
- 18 Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb?
Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!
- 19 I should have been as though I had not been;
I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.
- 20 Are not my days few? Cease *then*,
and let me alone, that I may take comfort a little,
- 21 before I go *whence* I shall not return,
even to the land of darkness and the shadow of death;
- 22 a land of darkness, as darkness *itself*;
and of the shadow of death, without any order,
and *where* the light *is* as darkness.

Zophar Accuses Job of Iniquity

- 11 Then answered Zophar the Na'amathite, and said,
2 Should not the multitude of words be answered?
And should a man full of talk be justified?

- 3 Should thy lies make men hold their peace?
And when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?
- 4 For thou hast said, My doctrine *is* pure,
and I am clean in thine eyes.
- 5 But oh that God would speak,
and open his lips against thee;
- 6 and that he would show thee the secrets of wisdom,
that *they are* double to that which *is*!*
- Know therefore that God exacteth of thee *less* than thine iniquity *deserveth*.
- 7 Canst thou by searching find out God?
Canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?
- 8 *It is* as high as heaven; what canst thou do?
deeper than hell;* what canst thou know?
- 9 The measure thereof *is* longer than the earth,
and broader than the sea.
- 10 If he cut off, and shut up,
or gather together, then who can hinder him?
- 11 For he knoweth vain men:
he seeth wickedness also; will he not then consider *it*?
- 12 For vain man would be wise,
though man be born *like* a wild ass's colt.*
- 13 If thou prepare thine heart,
and stretch out thine hands toward him;
- 14 if iniquity *be* in thine hand, put it far away,
and let not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles.
- 15 For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot;
yea, thou shalt be steadfast, and shalt not fear:
- 16 because thou shalt forget *thy* misery,
and remember *it* as waters that pass away;
- 17 and *thine* age shall be clearer than the noonday;
thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.
- 18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope;
yea, thou shalt dig *about thee*, and thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

- 19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make *thee* afraid;
yea, many shall make suit unto thee.
20 But the eyes of the wicked shall fail,
and they shall not escape,
and their hope *shall be as* the giving up of the ghost.

Job Affirms God's Power and Wisdom

- 12 And Job answered and said,
2 No doubt but ye *are* the people,
and wisdom shall die with you.
3 But I have understanding as well as you;
I *am* not inferior to you:
yea, who knoweth not such things as these?
4 I *am* as one mocked of his neighbor,
who calleth upon God, and he answereth him:
the just upright *man is* laughed to scorn.
5 He that is ready to slip with *his* feet
is as a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.
6 The tabernacles of robbers prosper,
and they that provoke God are secure;
into whose hand God bringeth *abundantly*.
7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee;
and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:
8 or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee;
and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.
9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?
10 in whose hand *is* the soul of every living thing,
and the breath of all mankind.
11 Doth not the ear try words?
and the mouth taste his meat?
12 With the ancient *is* wisdom;
and in length of days understanding.
13 With him¹ *is* wisdom and strength,
he hath counsel and understanding.
14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again:
he shutteth up a man, and there can be no opening.
15 Behold, he withholdeth the waters,
and they dry up:

- also he sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.
16 With him *is* strength and wisdom:
the deceived and the deceiver *are* his.
17 He leadeth counselors away spoiled,
and maketh the judges fools.
18 He looseth the bond of kings,
and girdeth their loins with a girdle.
19 He leadeth princes away spoiled,
and overthroweth the mighty.
20 He removeth away the speech of the trusty,
and taketh away the understanding of the aged.
21 He poureth contempt upon princes,
and weakeneth the strength of the mighty.
22 He discovereth deep things out of darkness,
and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.
23 He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them:
he enlargeth the nations, and straiteneth them *again*.
24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth,
and causeth them to wander in a wilderness *where there is* no way.
25 They grope in the dark without light,
and he maketh them to stagger like a drunken man.

Job Defends His Integrity

- 13 Lo, mine eye hath seen all *this*,
mine ear hath heard and understood it.
2 What ye know, *the same* do I know also:
I *am* not inferior unto you.
3 Surely I would speak to the Almighty,
and I desire to reason with God.
4 But ye *are* forgers of lies,
ye *are* all physicians of no value.
5 Oh that ye would altogether hold your peace!
And it should be your wisdom.
6 Hear now my reasoning,
and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.
7 Will ye speak wickedly for God?
and talk deceitfully for him?
8 Will ye accept his person?
Will ye contend for God?
9 Is it good that he should search you out?
Or as one man mocketh another, do ye *so* mock him?

¹ 12:13 *That is*, God.

- 10 He will surely reprove you,
if ye do secretly accept persons.
- 11 Shall not his excellency make you
afraid?
and his dread fall upon you?
- 12 Your remembrances *are* like unto
ashes,
your bodies to bodies of clay.
- 13 Hold your peace, let me alone, that
I may speak,
and let come on me what *will*.
- 14 Wherefore do I take my flesh in my
teeth,
and put my life in mine hand?
- 15 Though he slay me, yet will I trust in
him:
but I will maintain mine own ways
before him.
- 16 He also *shall be* my salvation:
for a hypocrite shall not come before
him.
- 17 Hear diligently my speech,
and my declaration with your ears.
- 18 Behold now, I have ordered *my*
cause;
I know that I shall be justified.
- 19 Who *is* he *that* will plead with me?
for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall
give up the ghost.
- 20 Only do not two *things* unto me;
then I will not hide myself from
thee.
- 21 Withdraw thine hand far from me:
and let not thy dread make me afraid.
- 22 Then call thou, and I will answer:
or let me speak, and answer thou
me.
- 23 How many *are* mine iniquities and
sins?
Make me to know my transgression
and my sin.
- 24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face,
and holdest me for thine enemy?
- 25 Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and
fro?
And wilt thou pursue the dry stub-
ble?
- 26 For thou writest bitter things against
me,
and makest me to possess the iniq-
uities of my youth.
- 27 Thou puttest my feet also in the
stocks,
and lookest narrowly unto all my
paths;
thou settest a print upon the heels of
my feet.
- 28 And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth,
as a garment that is moth-eaten.

Job Muses on the Brevity of Life

- 14 Man *that is* born of a woman
is of few days, and full of trouble.
- 2 He cometh forth like a flower, and is
cut down:
he fleeth also as a shadow, and con-
tinueth not.
- 3 And dost thou open thine eyes upon
such a one,
and bringest me into judgment with
thee?
- 4 Who can bring a clean *thing* out of
an unclean?
Not one.
- 5 Seeing his days *are* determined,
the number of his months *are* with
thee,
thou hast appointed his bounds that
he cannot pass;
- 6 turn from him, that he may rest,
till he shall accomplish, as a hireling,
his day.
- 7 For there is hope of a tree,
if it be cut down, that it will sprout
again,
and that the tender branch thereof
will not cease.
- 8 Though the root thereof wax old in
the earth,
and the stock thereof die in the
ground;
- 9 yet through the scent of water it will
bud,
and bring forth boughs like a plant.
- 10 But man dieth, and wasteth away:
yea, man giveth up the ghost, and
where *is* he?
- 11 As the waters fail from the sea,
and the flood decayeth and drieth up;
12 so man lieth down, and riseth not:
till the heavens *be* no more, they shall
not awake,
nor be raised out of their sleep.
- 13 Oh that thou wouldest hide me in the
grave,
that thou wouldest keep me secret,
until thy wrath be past,
that thou wouldest appoint me a set
time, and remember me!
- 14 If a man die, shall he live *again*?
All the days of my appointed time
will I wait,
till my change come.
- 15 Thou shalt call, and I will answer
thee:
thou wilt have a desire to the work
of thine hands.
- 16 For now thou numberest my steps:

dost thou not watch over my sin?

17 My transgression *is* sealed up in a bag,
and thou sewest up mine iniquity.

18 And surely the mountain falling
cometh to nought,
and the rock is removed out of his place.

19 The waters wear the stones:
thou wastest away the things which
grow *out* of the dust of the earth;
and thou destroyest the hope of man.

20 Thou prevailest for ever against him,
and he passeth:
thou changest his countenance, and
sendest him away.

21 His sons come to honor, and he
knoweth *it* not;
and they are brought low, but he
perceiveth *it* not of them.

22 But his flesh upon him shall have
pain,
and his soul within him shall mourn.

Eliphaz Reprimands Job

15 Then answered El'iphaz the Te'-
manite, and said,

2 Should a wise man utter vain knowl-
edge,

and fill his belly with the east wind?

3 Should he reason with unprofitable
talk?

or with speeches wherewith he can
do no good?

4 Yea, thou castest off fear,
and restrainest prayer before God.

5 For thy mouth uttereth thine iniquity,
and thou choosest the tongue of the
crafty.

6 Thine own mouth condemneth thee,
and not I:

yea, thine own lips testify against
thee.

7 *Art* thou the first man *that* was born?
Or wast thou made before the hills?

8 Hast thou heard the secret of God?
And dost thou restrain wisdom to
thyself?

9 What knowest thou, that we know
not?

What understandest thou, which *is*
not in us?

10 With us *are* both the grayheaded and
very aged men,
much elder than thy father.

11 *Are* the consolations of God small
with thee?

Is there any secret thing with thee?

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee
away?

And what do thy eyes wink at,

13 that thou turnest thy spirit against
God,
and lettest *such* words go out of thy
mouth?

14 What *is* man, that he should be clean?
and *he which* is born of a woman,
that he should be righteous?

15 Behold, he putteth no trust in his
saints;
yea, the heavens are not clean in his
sight.

16 How much more abominable and
filthy *is* man,
which drinketh iniquity like water?

17 I will show thee, hear me;
and that *which* I have seen I will
declare;

18 which wise men have told from their
fathers,
and have not hid *it*:

19 unto whom alone the earth was
given,
and no stranger passed among them.

20 The wicked man travaileth with pain
all *his* days,
and the number of years is hidden to
the oppressor.

21 A dreadful sound *is* in his ears:
in prosperity the destroyer shall
come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return
out of darkness,
and he is waited for of the sword.

23 He wandereth abroad for bread,
saying, Where *is it*?
He knoweth that the day of darkness
is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him
afraid;
they shall prevail against him, as a
king ready to the battle.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand
against God,
and strengtheneth himself against the
Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, *even on his*
neck,
upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:

27 because he covereth his face with his
fatness,
and maketh collops of fat on *his*
flanks.

28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities,
and in houses which no man in-
habiteth,
which are ready to become heaps.

- 29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue,
neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.
- 30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.
- 31 Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity:
for vanity shall be his recompense.
- 32 It shall be accomplished before his time,
and his branch shall not be green.
- 33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine,
and shall cast off his flower as the olive.
- 34 For the congregation of hypocrites *shall be* desolate,
and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.
- 35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity,
and their belly prepareth deceit.

Job Complains of God's Dealings

- 16 Then Job answered and said,
2 I have heard many such things:
miserable comforters *are* ye all.
- 3 Shall vain words have an end?
Or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?
- 4 I also could speak as ye *do* :
if your soul were in my soul's stead,
I could heap up words against you,
and shake mine head at you.
- 5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth,
and the moving of my lips should assuage *your grief*.
- 6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged:
and *though* I forbear, what am I eased?
- 7 But now he hath made me weary:
thou hast made desolate all my company.
- 8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles,
which is a witness against me :
and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.
- 9 He teareth *me* in his wrath, who hateth me:
he gnasheth upon me with his teeth;
mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.
- 10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth;

- they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully;
they have gathered themselves together against me.
- 11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly,
and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.
- 12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder:
he hath also taken *me* by my neck,
and shaken me to pieces,
and set me up for his mark.
- 13 His archers compass me round about,
he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare;
he poureth out my gall upon the ground.
- 14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach;
he runneth upon me like a giant.
- 15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin,
and defiled my horn in the dust.
- 16 My face is foul with weeping,
and on my eyelids *is* the shadow of death;
- 17 not for *any* injustice in mine hands:
also my prayer *is* pure.
- 18 O earth, cover not thou my blood,
and let my cry have no place.
- 19 Also now, behold, my witness *is* in heaven,
and my record *is* on high.
- 20 My friends scorn me:
but mine eye poureth out *tears* unto God.
- 21 Oh that one might plead for a man with God,
as a man *pleadeth* for his neighbor!
- 22 When a few years are come,
then I shall go the way *whence* I shall not return.

- 17 My breath is corrupt, my days are extinct,
the graves *are* ready for me.
- 2 *Are there* not mockers with me?
And doth not mine eye continue in their provocation?
- 3 Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee;
who *is* he *that* will strike hands with me?
- 4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding:
therefore shalt thou not exalt *them*.
- 5 He that speaketh flattery to *his* friends,

even the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also a byword of the people;
and aforetime I was as a tabret.*

7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow,
and all my members *are* as a shadow.

8 Upright *men* shall be astonished at this,
and the innocent shall stir up himself
against the hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall hold on his way,
and he that hath clean hands shall be
stronger and stronger.

10 But as for you all, do ye return, and
come now:
for I cannot find *one wise man* among
you.

11 My days are past, my purposes are
broken off,
even the thoughts of my heart.

12 They change the night into day:
the light *is* short because of darkness.

13 If I wait, the grave *is* mine house:
I have made my bed in the darkness.

14 I have said to corruption, Thou *art*
my father:
to the worm, Thou *art* my mother,
and my sister.

15 And where *is* now my hope?
As for my hope, who shall see it?

16 They shall go down to the bars of the
pit,
when *our* rest together *is* in the dust.

Bildad Describes the Fate of the Wicked

18 Then answered Bildad the Shu-
hite, and said,

2 How long *will it be ere* ye make an
end of words?

Mark, and afterward we will speak.
3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts,
and reputed vile in your sight?

4 He teareth himself in his anger:
shall the earth be forsaken for thee?
And shall the rock be removed out of
his place?

5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be
put out,
and the spark of his fire shall not
shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his taber-
nacle,
and his candle shall be put out with
him.

7 The steps of his strength shall be
straitened,
and his own counsel shall cast him
down.

8 For he is cast into a net by his own
feet,
and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take *him* by the heel,
and the robber shall prevail against
him.

10 The snare *is* laid for him in the
ground,
and a trap for him in the way.

11 Terrors shall make him afraid on
every side,
and shall drive him to his feet.

12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten,
and destruction *shall be* ready at his
side.

13 It shall devour the strength of his
skin:
even the firstborn of death shall de-
vour his strength.

14 His confidence shall be rooted out of
his tabernacle,
and it shall bring him to the king of
terrors.

15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, be-
cause *it is* none of his:
brimstone shall be scattered upon his
habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath,
and above shall his branch be cut
off.

17 His remembrance shall perish from
the earth,
and he shall have no name in the
street.

18 He shall be driven from light into
darkness,
and chased out of the world.

19 He shall neither have son nor nephew
among his people,
nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after *him* shall be
astonished at his day,
as they that went before were
affrighted.

21 Surely such *are* the dwellings of the
wicked,
and this *is* the place of him that
knoweth not God.

Job's Faith That God Will Vindicate Him

19 Then Job answered and said,
2 How long will ye vex my soul,
and break me in pieces with
words?

3 These ten times have ye reproached
me:

- ye are not ashamed *that* ye make yourselves strange to me.
- 4 And be it indeed *that* I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.
- 5 If indeed ye will magnify *yourselves* against me, and plead against me my reproach ;
- 6 know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.
- 7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am not heard:
I cry aloud, but *there is* no judgment.
- 8 He hath fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths.
- 9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown *from* my head.
- 10 He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone:
and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.
- 11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto him as *one of* his enemies.
- 12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle.
- 13 He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.
- 14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.
- 15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger:
I am an alien in their sight.
- 16 I called my servant, and he gave *me* no answer;
I entreated him with my mouth.
- 17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I entreated for the children's *sake* of mine own body.
- 18 Yea, young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.
- 19 All my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.
- 20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.
- 21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends;
for the hand of God hath touched me.

- 22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh ?
- 23 Oh that my words were now written!
Oh that they were printed in a book !
- 24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead
in the rock for ever !
- 25 For I know *that* my Redeemer liveth, and *that* he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:
- 26 and *though* after my skin *worms* destroy this *body*, yet in my flesh shall I see God:
- 27 whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another;
though my reins be consumed within me.
- 28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him,
seeing the root of the matter is found in me ?
- 29 Be ye afraid of the sword:
for wrath *bringeth* the punishments of the sword,
that ye may know *there is* a judgment.

Zophar Depicts the Portion of the Wicked

- 20 Then answered Zophar the Na'amathite, and said,
- 2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer,
and for *this* I make haste.
- 3 I have heard the check of my reproach,
and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.
- 4 Knowest thou *not* this of old,
since man was placed upon earth,
5 that the triumphing of the wicked *is* short,
and the joy of the hypocrite *but* for a moment ?
- 6 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens,
and his head reach unto the clouds;
7 *yet* he shall perish for ever like his own dung:
they which have seen him shall say,
Where *is* he ?
- 8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found:
yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.
- 9 The eye also *which* saw him shall see *him* no more;
neither shall his place any more behold him.

- 10 His children shall seek to please the poor,
and his hands shall restore their goods.
- 11 His bones are full of *the sin* of his youth,
which shall lie down with him in the dust.
- 12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth,
though he hide it under his tongue;
- 13 *though* he spare it, and forsake it not,
but keep it still within his mouth;
- 14 *yet* his meat in his bowels is turned,
it is the gall of asps within him.
- 15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again:
God shall cast them out of his belly.
- 16 He shall suck the poison of asps:
the viper's tongue shall slay him.
- 17 He shall not see the rivers,
the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.
- 18 That which he labored for shall he restore,
and shall not swallow *it* down:
according to *his* substance *shall* the restitution be,
and he shall not rejoice *therein*.
- 19 Because he hath oppressed *and* hath forsaken the poor;
because he hath violently taken away a house which he builded not.
- 20 Surely he shall not feel quietness in his belly,
he shall not save of that which he desired.
- 21 There shall none of his meat be left;
therefore shall no man look for his goods.
- 22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits:
every hand of the wicked shall come upon him.
- 23 *When* he is about to fill his belly,
God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him,
and shall rain *it* upon him while he is eating.
- 24 He shall flee from the iron weapon,
and the bow of steel shall strike him through.
- 25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body;
yea, the glittering sword cometh out of his gall:
terrors *are* upon him.

- 26 All darkness *shall* be hid in his secret places:
a fire not blown shall consume him;
it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.
- 27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity;
and the earth shall rise up against him.
- 28 The increase of his house shall depart,
and his goods shall flow away in the day of his wrath.
- 29 This *is* the portion of a wicked man from God,
and the heritage appointed unto him by God.

Job Asserts the Prosperity of the Wicked

- 21 But Job answered and said,
2 Hear diligently my speech,
and let this be your consolations.
- 3 Suffer me that I may speak;
and after that I have spoken, mock on.
- 4 As for me, *is* my complaint to man?
And if *it were so*, why should not my spirit be troubled?
- 5 Mark me, and be astonished,
and lay *your* hand upon *your* mouth.
- 6 Even when I remember I am afraid,
and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.
- 7 Wherefore do the wicked live,
become old, yea, are mighty in power?
- 8 Their seed is established in their sight with them,
and their offspring before their eyes.
- 9 Their houses *are* safe from fear,
neither is the rod of God upon them.
- 10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not;
their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf.
- 11 They send forth their little ones like a flock,
and their children dance.
- 12 They take the timbrel and harp,
and rejoice at the sound of the organ.
- 13 They spend their days in wealth,
and in a moment go down to the grave.
- 14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us;
for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.
- 15 What *is* the Almighty, that we should serve him?
And what profit should we have, if we pray unto him?
- 16 Lo, their good *is* not in their hand:

the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

17 How oft is the candle of the wicked put out!

And *how oft* cometh their destruction upon them!

God distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm carrieth away.

19 God layeth up his iniquity for his children:

he rewardeth him, and he shall know it.

20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure *hath* he in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off in the midst?

22 Shall *any* teach God knowledge? seeing he judgeth those that are high.

23 One dieth in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones are moistened with marrow.

25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices *which* ye wrongfully imagine against me.

28 For ye say, Where *is* the house of the prince?

And where *are* the dwelling places of the wicked?

29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way?

And do ye not know their tokens, that the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction?

They shall be brought forth to the day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face?

And who shall repay him *what* he hath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tomb.

33 The clods of the valley shall be sweet unto him,

and every man shall draw after him, as *there are* innumerable before him.

34 How then comfort ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there remaineth falsehood?

Eliphaz Accuses Job of Great Wickedness

22 Then El'iphaz the Te'manite answered and said,

2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?

3 *Is it* any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous?

Or *is it* gain *to him*, that thou makest thy ways perfect?^a

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? Will he enter with thee into judgment?

5 *Is* not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite?

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the naked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the hungry.

8 But *as* for the mighty man, he had the earth; and the honorable man dwelt in it.

9 Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of the fatherless have been broken.

10 Therefore snares *are* round about thee, and sudden fear troubleth thee;

11 or darkness, *that* thou canst not see; and abundance of waters cover thee.

12 *Is* not God in the height of heaven? And behold the height of the stars, how high they are!

13 And thou sayest, How doth God know?

Can he judge through the dark cloud?

14 Thick clouds *are* a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven.

15 Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men have trodden?

16 which were cut down out of time, whose foundation was overflown with a flood:

17 which said unto God, Depart from us:

^a 22 :2-3 Job 35 :6-8.

- and what can the Almighty do for them?
- 18 Yet he filled their houses with good things:
but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.
- 19 The righteous see *it*, and are glad:
and the innocent laugh them to scorn.
- 20 Whereas our substance is not cut down,
but the remnant of them the fire consumeth.
- 21 Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at peace:
thereby good shall come unto thee.
- 22 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth,
and lay up his words in thine heart.
- 23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up,
thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernacles.
- 24 Then shalt thou lay up gold as dust,
and the *gold* of Ophir as the stones of the brooks.
- 25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy defense,
and thou shalt have plenty of silver.
- 26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty,
and shalt lift up thy face unto God.
- 27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee,
and thou shalt pay thy vows.
- 28 Thou shalt also decree a thing,
and it shall be established unto thee;
and the light shall shine upon thy ways.
- 29 When *men* are cast down,
then thou shalt say, *There is* lifting up;
and he shall save the humble person.
- 30 He shall deliver the island of the innocent:
and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands.

Job Desires to Plead His Case before God

- 23 Then Job answered and said,
2 Even today *is* my complaint bitter:
my stroke is heavier than my groaning.
- 3 Oh that I knew where I might find him!
That I might come even to his seat!
- 4 I would order *my* cause before him,
and fill my mouth with arguments.

- 5 I would know the words *which* he would answer me,
and understand what he would say unto me.
- 6 Will he plead against me with *his* great power?
No; but he would put *strength* in me.
- 7 There the righteous might dispute with him;
so should I be delivered for ever from my judge.
- 8 Behold, I go forward, but he *is* not *there*;
and backward, but I cannot perceive him:
- 9 on the left hand, where he doth work,
but I cannot behold *him*:
he hideth himself on the right hand,
that I cannot see *him*:
- 10 but he knoweth the way that I take:
when he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.
- 11 My foot hath held his steps,
his way have I kept, and not declined.
- 12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips;
I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary *food*.
- 13 But he *is* in one *mind*, and who can turn him?
And *what* his soul desireth, even *that* he doeth.
- 14 For he performeth *the thing that is* appointed for me:
and many such *things are* with him.
- 15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence:
when I consider, I am afraid of him.
- 16 For God maketh my heart soft,
and the Almighty troubleth me:
- 17 because I was not cut off before the darkness,
neither hath he covered the darkness from my face.

Job Complains of God's Indifference to Wickedness

- 24 Why, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty,
do they that know him not see his days?
- 2 *Some* remove the landmarks;
they violently take away flocks, and feed *thereof*.
- 3 They drive away the ass of the fatherless,
they take the widow's ox for a pledge.
- 4 They turn the needy out of the way:

- the poor of the earth hide themselves together.
- 5 Behold, *as* wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness *yieldeth* food for them *and for their children.*
- 6 They reap *every one* his corn in the field: and they gather the vintage of the wicked.
- 7 They cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that *they have* no covering in the cold.
- 8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of a shelter.
- 9 They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor.
- 10 They cause *him* to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf *from* the hungry;
- 11 *which* make oil within their walls, and tread *their* winepresses, and suffer thirst.
- 12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: yet God layeth not folly *to them.*
- 13 They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.
- 14 The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.
- 15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, saying, No eye shall see me: and disguiseth *his* face.
- 16 In the dark they dig through houses, *which* they had marked for themselves in the daytime: they know not the light.
- 17 For the morning *is* to them even as the shadow of death: if *one* know *them, they are in* the terrors of the shadow of death.
- 18 He *is* swift as the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.
- 19 Drought and heat consume the snow waters:

so doth the grave *those which* have sinned.

- 20 The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; he shall be no more remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree.
- 21 He evil entreateth the barren *that* beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.
- 22 He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, and no *man* is sure of life.
- 23 *Though* it be given him *to be* in safety, whereon he resteth; yet his eyes *are* upon their ways.
- 24 They are exalted for a little while, but are gone and brought low; they are taken out of the way as all *other,* and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.
- 25 And if *it be* not *so* now, who will make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth?

Bildad Denies That Man Can Be Justified with God

- 25 Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,
- 2 Dominion and fear *are* with him; he maketh peace in his high places.
- 3 Is there any number of his armies? And upon whom doth not his light arise?
- 4 How then can man be justified with God? Or how can he be clean *that is* born of a woman?
- 5 Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.
- 6 How much less man, *that is* a worm? and the son of man, *which is* a worm?

Job Declares God's Sovereignty

- 26 But Job answered and said,
- 2 How hast thou helped *him that is* without power? *How* savest thou the arm *that hath* no strength?
- 3 How hast thou counseled *him that hath* no wisdom? And *how* hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is?
- 4 To whom hast thou uttered words? And whose spirit came from thee?

- 5 Dead *things* are formed from under the waters,
and the inhabitants thereof.
- 6 Hell* is naked before him,
and destruction hath no covering.
- 7 He stretcheth out the north over the empty place,
and hangeth the earth upon nothing.
- 8 He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds;
and the cloud is not rent under them.
- 9 He holdeth back the face of his throne,
and spreadeth his cloud upon it.
- 10 He hath compassed the waters with bounds,
until the day and night come to an end.
- 11 The pillars of heaven tremble,
and are astonished at his reproof.
- 12 He divideth the sea with his power,
and by his understanding he smiteth through the proud.
- 13 By his Spirit he hath garnished the heavens;
his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.
- 14 Lo, these *are* parts of his ways;
but how little a portion is heard of him?
But the thunder of his power who can understand?

Job Describes the Portion of the Wicked

- 27 Moreover Job continued his parable, and said,
- 2 As God liveth, *who* hath taken away my judgment;
and the Almighty, *who* hath vexed my soul;
- 3 all the while my breath *is* in me,
and the spirit of God *is* in my nostrils;
- 4 my lips shall not speak wickedness,
nor my tongue utter deceit.
- 5 God forbid that I should justify you:
till I die I will not remove mine integrity from me.
- 6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go:
my heart shall not reproach *me* so long as I live.
- 7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked,
and he that riseth up against me as the unrighteous.
- 8 For what *is* the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained,
when God taketh away his soul?
- 9 Will God hear his cry

- when trouble cometh upon him?
- 10 Will he delight himself in the Almighty?
Will he always call upon God?
- 11 I will teach you by the hand of God:
that which *is* with the Almighty will I not conceal.
- 12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen *it*;
why then are ye thus altogether vain?
- 13 This *is* the portion of a wicked man with God,
and the heritage of oppressors, *which* they shall receive of the Almighty.
- 14 If his children be multiplied, *it is* for the sword:
and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.
- 15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death:
and his widows shall not weep.
- 16 Though he heap up silver as the dust,
and prepare raiment as the clay;
- 17 he may prepare *it*, but the just shall put *it* on,
and the innocent shall divide the silver.
- 18 He buildeth his house as a moth,
and as a booth *that* the keeper maketh.
- 19 The rich man shall lie down, but he shall not be gathered:
he openeth his eyes, and he *is* not.
- 20 Terrors take hold on him as waters,
a tempest stealeth him away in the night.
- 21 The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth:
and as a storm hurleth him out of his place.
- 22 For God shall cast upon him, and not spare:
he would fain flee out of his hand.
- 23 Men shall clap their hands at him,
and shall hiss him out of his place.

Man's Quest for Wisdom

- 28 Surely there is a vein for the silver,
and a place for gold *where* they fine *it*.
- 2 Iron is taken out of the earth,
and brass *is* molten *out of* the stone.
- 3 He setteth an end to darkness,
and searcheth out all perfection:
the stones of darkness, and the shadow of death.
- 4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant;
even the waters forgotten of the foot:

- they are dried up, they are gone away from men.
- 5 *As for* the earth, out of it cometh bread:
and under it is turned up as it were fire.
- 6 The stones of it *are* the place of sapphires:
and it hath dust of gold.
- 7 *There is* a path which no fowl knoweth,
and which the vulture's eye hath not seen:
- 8 the lion's whelps have not trodden it,
nor the fierce lion passed by it.
- 9 He putteth forth his hand upon the rock;
he overturneth the mountains by the roots.
- 10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks;
and his eye seeth every precious thing.
- 11 He bindeth the floods from overflowing;
and *the thing that is hid* bringeth he forth to light.
- 12 But where shall wisdom be found?
And where is the place of understanding?
- 13 Man knoweth not the price thereof;
neither is it found in the land of the living.
- 14 The depth saith, *It is not in me*:
and the sea saith, *It is not with me*.
- 15 It cannot be gotten for gold,
neither shall silver be weighed *for* the price thereof.
- 16 It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir,
with the precious onyx, or the sapphire.
- 17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it:
and the exchange of it *shall not be for* jewels of fine gold.
- 18 No mention shall be made of coral,
or of pearls:
for the price of wisdom *is* above rubies.
- 19 The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it,
neither shall it be valued with pure gold.
- 20 Whence then cometh wisdom?
And where *is* the place of understanding?

- 21 seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living,
and kept close from the fowls of the air.
- 22 Destruction* and death say,
We have heard the fame thereof with our ears.
- 23 God understandeth the way thereof,
and he knoweth the place thereof.
- 24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth,
and seeth under the whole heaven;
- 25 to make the weight for the winds;
and he weigheth the waters by measure.
- 26 When he made a decree for the rain,
and a way for the lightning of the thunder;
- 27 then did he see it, and declare it;
he prepared it, yea, and searched it out.
- 28 And unto man he said,
Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom;^a
and to depart from evil *is* understanding.

Job Recalls His Former Glory

- 29 Moreover Job continued hisparable, and said,
- 2 Oh that I were as *in* months past,
as *in* the days *when* God preserved me;
- 3 when his candle shined upon my head,
and *when* by his light I walked *through* darkness;
- 4 as I was in the days of my youth,
when the secret of God *was* upon my tabernacle;
- 5 when the Almighty *was* yet with me,
when my children *were* about me;
- 6 when I washed my steps with butter,
and the rock poured me out rivers of oil;
- 7 when I went out to the gate *through* the city,
when I prepared my seat in the street!
- 8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves:
and the aged arose, *and* stood up.
- 9 The princes refrained talking,
and laid *their* hand on their mouth.
- 10 The nobles held their peace,
and their tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

^a 28:28 Ps. 111:10; Prov. 1:7; 9:10.

- 11 When the ear heard *me*, then it blessed me;
and when the eye saw *me*, it gave witness to me:
- 12 because I delivered the poor that cried,
and the fatherless, and *him that had none* to help him.
- 13 The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me:
and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.
- 14 I put on righteousness, and it clothed me:
my judgment *was* as a robe and a diadem.
- 15 I was eyes to the blind,
and feet *was* I to the lame.
- 16 I *was* a father to the poor:
and the cause *which* I knew not I searched out.
- 17 And I brake the jaws of the wicked,
and plucked the spoil out of his teeth.
- 18 Then I said, I shall die in my nest,
and I shall multiply *my* days as the sand.
- 19 My root *was* spread out by the waters,
and the dew lay all night upon my branch.
- 20 My glory *was* fresh in me,
and my bow *was* renewed in my hand.
- 21 Unto me *men* gave ear, and waited,
and kept silence at my counsel.
- 22 After my words they spake not again;
and my speech dropped upon them.
- 23 And they waited for me as for the rain;
and they opened their mouth wide *as* for the latter rain.
- 24 *If* I laughed on them, they believed it not;
and the light of my countenance they cast not down.
- 25 I chose out their way, and sat chief,
and dwelt as a king in the army,
as one *that* comforteth the mourners.

Job Bemoans His Present Affliction

- 30 But now *they that are* younger than I have me in derision,
whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the dogs of my flock.
- 2 Yea, whereto *might* the strength of their hands *profit* me,
in whom old age was perished?
- 3 For want and famine *they were* solitary;
- fleeing into the wilderness in former time desolate and waste:
- 4 who cut up mallows by the bushes,
and juniper roots *for* their meat.*
- 5 They were driven forth from among *men*,
(they cried after them as *after* a thief,)
- 6 to dwell in the cliffs of the valleys,
in caves of the earth, and *in* the rocks.
- 7 Among the bushes they brayed;
under the nettles they were gathered together.
- 8 *They were* children of fools, yea, children of base men:
they were viler than the earth.
- 9 And now am I their song,
yea, I am their byword.
- 10 They abhor me, they flee far from me,
and spare not to spit in my face.
- 11 Because he hath loosed my cord, and afflicted me,
they have also let loose the bridle before me.
- 12 Upon *my* right *hand* rise the youth;
they push away my feet,
and they raise up against me the ways of their destruction.
- 13 They mar my path,
they set forward my calamity,
they have no helper.
- 14 They came *upon me* as a wide breaking in *of waters*:
in the desolation they rolled themselves *upon me*.
- 15 Terrors are turned upon me:
they pursue my soul as the wind:
and my welfare passeth away as a cloud.
- 16 And now my soul is poured out upon me;
the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.
- 17 My bones are pierced in me in the night season:
and my sinews take no rest.
- 18 By the great force *of my disease* is my garment changed:
it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.
- 19 He hath cast me into the mire,
and I am become like dust and ashes.
- 20 I cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me:
I stand up, and thou regardest me *not*.
- 21 Thou art become cruel to me:
with thy strong hand thou opposest thyself against me.

- 22 Thou liftest me up to the wind ;
 thou caustest me to ride *upon it*,
 and dissolvest my substance.
- 23 For I know *that* thou wilt bring me
 to death,
 and to the house appointed for all
 living.

- 24 Howbeit he will not stretch out *his*
 hand to the grave,
 though they cry in his destruction.
- 25 Did not I weep for him that was in
 trouble ?
 Was *not* my soul grieved for the poor ?
- 26 When I looked for good, then evil
 came *unto me* ;
 and when I waited for light, there
 came darkness.
- 27 My bowels boiled, and rested not :
 the days of affliction prevented me.
- 28 I went mourning without the sun :
 I stood up, *and* I cried in the con-
 gregation.
- 29 I am a brother to dragons,
 and a companion to owls.
- 30 My skin is black upon me,
 and my bones are burned with heat.
- 31 My harp also is *turned* to mourning,
 and my organ into the voice of them
 that weep.

Job Asserts His Integrity

- 31 I made a covenant with mine
 eyes ;
 why then should I think upon a
 maid ?
- 2 For what portion of God *is there*
 from above ?
 and *what* inheritance of the Almighty
 from on high ?
- 3 *Is not* destruction to the wicked ?
 and a strange *punishment* to the
 workers of iniquity ?
- 4 Doth not he see my ways,
 and count all my steps ?
- 5 If I have walked with vanity,
 or if my foot hath hastened to deceit ;
- 6 let me be weighed in an even balance,
 that God may know mine integrity.
- 7 If my step hath turned out of the way,
 and mine heart walked after mine
 eyes,
 and if any blot hath cleaved to mine
 hands ;
- 8 *then* let me sow, and let another eat ;
 yea, let my offspring be rooted out.
- 9 If mine heart have been deceived by
 a woman,

- or *if* I have laid wait at my neighbor's
 door ;
- 10 *then* let my wife grind unto another,
 and let others bow down upon her.
- 11 For this *is* a heinous crime ;
 yea, it is an iniquity *to be punished by*
 the judges.
- 12 For it *is* a fire *that* consumeth to
 destruction,
 and would root out all mine increase.
- 13 If I did despise the cause of my man-
 servant or of my maidservant,
 when they contended with me ;
- 14 what then shall I do when God
 riseth up ?
 And when he visiteth, what shall I
 answer him ?
- 15 Did not he that made me in the
 womb make him ?
 And did not one fashion us in the
 womb ?
- 16 If I have withheld the poor from
their desire,
 or have caused the eyes of the widow
 to fail ;
- 17 or have eaten my morsel myself alone,
 and the fatherless hath not eaten
 thereof ;
- 18 (for from my youth he was brought
 up with me, as *with* a father,
 and I have guided her from my
 mother's womb ;)
- 19 if I have seen any perish for want of
 clothing,
 or any poor without covering ;
- 20 if his loins have not blessed me,
 and *if* he were *not* warmed with the
 fleece of my sheep ;
- 21 if I have lifted up my hand against
 the fatherless,
 when I saw my help in the gate :
- 22 *then* let mine arm fall from my
 shoulder blade,
 and mine arm be broken from the
 bone.
- 23 For destruction *from* God *was* a
 terror to me,
 and by reason of his highness I could
 not endure.
- 24 If I have made gold my hope,
 or have said to the fine gold, *Thou*
art my confidence ;
- 25 if I rejoiced because my wealth *was*
 great,
 and because mine hand had gotten
 much ;
- 26 if I beheld the sun when it shined,

- or the moon walking *in* brightness;
 27 and my heart hath been secretly enticed,
 or my mouth hath kissed my hand:
 28 this also *were* an iniquity *to be punished* by the judge:
 for I should have denied the God *that is* above.
- 29 If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me,
 or lifted up myself when evil found him;
 30 (neither have I suffered my mouth to sin
 by wishing a curse to his soul.)
 31 If the men of my tabernacle said not,
 Oh that we had of his flesh! We cannot be satisfied.
 32 The stranger did not lodge in the street:
but I opened my doors to the traveler.
 33 If I covered my transgressions as Adam,
 by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:
 34 did I fear a great multitude,
 or did the contempt of families terrify me,
 that I kept silence, *and* went not out of the door?
 35 Oh that one would hear me!
 Behold, my desire *is*, *that* the Almighty would answer me,
 and *that* mine adversary had written a book.
 36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder,
and bind it as a crown to me.
 37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps;
 as a prince would I go near unto him.
- 38 If my land cry against me,
 or that the furrows likewise thereof complain;
 39 if I have eaten the fruits thereof without money,
 or have caused the owners thereof to lose their life:
 40 let thistles grow instead of wheat,
 and cockle instead of barley.

The words of Job are ended.

Elihu Justifies His Right to Answer Job

32 So these three men ceased to answer Job, because he *was* righteous in his own eyes. ² Then was kindled the wrath of Eli'hu the son of Bar'achel the Buzite, of the kindred of Ram: against Job was

his wrath kindled, because he justified himself rather than God. ³ Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and yet had condemned Job. ⁴ Now Eli'hu had waited till Job had spoken, because they *were* elder than he. ⁵ When Eli'hu saw that *there was* no answer in the mouth of *these* three men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And Eli'hu the son of Bar'achel the Buzite answered and said,

I *am* young,
 and ye *are* very old;
 wherefore I was afraid,
 and durst not show you mine opinion.

7 I said, Days should speak,
 and multitude of years should teach wisdom.

8 But *there is* a spirit in man:
 and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding.

9 Great men are not *always* wise:
 neither do the aged understand judgment.

10 Therefore I said, Hearken to me;
 I also will show mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your words;
 I gave ear to your reasons,
 whilst ye searched out what to say.

12 Yea, I attended unto you,
 and, behold, *there was* none of you that convinced Job,
 or that answered his words:

13 lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom:
 God thrusteth him down, not man.

14 Now he hath not directed *his* words against me:
 neither will I answer him with your speeches.

15 They were amazed, they answered no more:
 they left off speaking.

16 When I had waited, (for they spake not,
 but stood still, *and* answered no more,)

17 I *said*, I will answer also my part;
 I also will show mine opinion.

18 For I am full of matter;
 the spirit within me constraineth me.

19 Behold, my belly *is* as wine *which* hath no vent;
 it is ready to burst like new bottles.

20 I will speak, that I may be refreshed:
 I will open my lips and answer.

21 Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's person;
neither let me give flattering titles unto man.

22 For I know not to give flattering titles;
in so doing my Maker would soon take me away.

Elihu Reproves Job

33 Wherefore, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches,
and hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth,
my tongue hath spoken in my mouth.

3 My words *shall be of* the uprightness of my heart:
and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

4 The Spirit of God hath made me,
and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me,
set *thy words* in order before me,
stand up.

6 Behold, I *am* according to thy wish in God's stead:
I also am formed out of the clay.

7 Behold, my terror shall not make thee afraid,
neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee.

8 Surely thou hast spoken in mine hearing,
and I have heard the voice of *thy words, saying,*

9 I am clean without transgression,
I *am* innocent; neither *is there* iniquity in me.

10 Behold, he findeth occasions against me,
he counteth me for his enemy;
11 he putteth my feet in the stocks,
he marketh all my paths.

12 Behold, *in this* thou art not just:
I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.

13 Why dost thou strive against him?
for he giveth not account of any of his matters.

14 For God speaketh once,
yea twice, *yet man* perceiveth it not.

15 In a dream, in a vision of the night,
when deep sleep falleth upon men,
in slumberings upon the bed;

16 then he openeth the ears of men,
and sealeth their instruction,

17 that he may withdraw man *from his* purpose,
and hide pride from man.

18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit,
and his life from perishing by the sword.

19 He is chastened also with pain upon his bed,
and the multitude of his bones with strong *pain* :

20 so that his life abhorreth bread,
and his soul dainty meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen;
and his bones *that* were not seen stick out.

22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave,
and his life to the destroyers.

23 If there be a messenger with him,
an interpreter, one among a thousand,
to show unto man his uprightness;

24 then he is gracious unto him, and saith,
Deliver him from going down to the pit:
I have found a ransom.

25 His flesh shall be fresher than a child's:
he shall return to the days of his youth:

26 he shall pray unto God, and he will be favorable unto him:
and he shall see his face with joy:
for he will render unto man his righteousness.

27 He looketh upon men, and *if any* say,
I have sinned, and perverted *that which was right,*
and it profited me not;

28 he will deliver his soul from going into the pit,
and his life shall see the light.

29 Lo, all these *things* worketh God oftentimes with man,

30 to bring back his soul from the pit,
to be enlightened with the light of the living.

31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me:
hold thy peace, and I will speak.

32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me:
speak, for I desire to justify thee.

33 If not, hearken unto me:
hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

Elihu Justifies God

34 Furthermore Eli'hu answered and said,

² Hear my words, O ye wise *men*;
and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.

³ For the ear trieth words,
as the mouth tasteth meat.

⁴ Let us choose to us judgment:
let us know among ourselves what is good.

⁵ For Job hath said, I am righteous:
and God hath taken away my judgment.

⁶ Should I lie against my right?
My wound is incurable without transgression.

⁷ What man is like Job,
who drinketh up scorning like water?

⁸ Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity,
and walketh with wicked men.

⁹ For he hath said, It profiteth a man nothing
that he should delight himself with God.

¹⁰ Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding:
far be it from God, *that he should do* wickedness;
and *from the Almighty, that he should commit* iniquity.

¹¹ For the work of a man shall he render unto him,^a
and cause every man to find according to *his* ways.

¹² Yea, surely Job will not do wickedly,
neither will the Almighty pervert judgment.

¹³ Who hath given him a charge over the earth?
Or who hath disposed the whole world?

¹⁴ If he set his heart upon man,
if he gather unto himself his spirit and his breath;

¹⁵ all flesh shall perish together,
and man shall turn again unto dust.

¹⁶ If now *thou hast* understanding, hear this:
hearken to the voice of my words.

¹⁷ Shall even he that hateth right govern?
And wilt thou condemn him that is most just?

¹⁸ *Is it fit* to say to a king, *Thou art* wicked?
and to princes, *Ye are* ungodly?

¹⁹ *How much less* to him that accepteth
not the persons of princes,
nor regardeth the rich more than the poor?

For they all *are* the work of his hands.

²⁰ In a moment shall they die,
and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and pass away:
and the mighty shall be taken away without hand.

²¹ For his eyes *are* upon the ways of man,
and he seeth all his goings.

²² *There is* no darkness, nor shadow of death,
where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

²³ For he will not lay upon man more *than right*;
that he should enter into judgment with God.

²⁴ He shall break in pieces mighty men without number,
and set others in their stead.

²⁵ Therefore he knoweth their works,
and he overturneth *them* in the night,
so that they are destroyed.

²⁶ He striketh them as wicked men
in the open sight of others;

²⁷ because they turned back from him,
and would not consider any of his ways:

²⁸ so that they cause the cry of the poor to come unto him,
and he heareth the cry of the afflicted.

²⁹ When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble?

And when he hideth *his* face, who then can behold him?
whether *it be done* against a nation,
or against a man only:

³⁰ that the hypocrite reign not,
lest the people be ensnared.

³¹ Surely it is meet to be said unto God,
I have borne *chastisement*, I will not offend *any more*:

³² *that which* I see not teach thou me:
if I have done iniquity, I will do no more.

³³ *Should it be* according to thy mind?
He will recompense it,
whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not I:

^a 34:11 Ps. 62:12.

therefore speak what thou knowest.

34 Let men of understanding tell me,
and let a wise man hearken unto me.

35 Job hath spoken without knowledge,
and his words *were* without wisdom.

36 My desire *is that* Job may be tried
unto the end,
because of *his* answers for wicked
men.

37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin,
he clappeth *his hands* among us,
and multiplieth his words against
God.

35 Elihu spake moreover, and said,
2 Thinkest thou this to be right,
that thou saidst, My righteous-
ness is more than God's?

3 For thou saidst, What advantage will
it be unto thee?

and, What profit shall I have, *if I be*
cleansed from my sin?

4 I will answer thee,
and thy companions with thee.

5 Look unto the heavens, and see;
and behold the clouds *which* are
higher than thou.

6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou
against him?

Or *if* thy transgressions be multiplied,
what doest thou unto him?

7 If thou be righteous, what givest thou
him?

Or what receiveth he of thine hand?

8 Thy wickedness *may hurt* a man as
thou *art*;
and thy righteousness *may profit* the
son of man.^a

9 By reason of the multitude of oppres-
sions they make *the oppressed* to
cry:

they cry out by reason of the arm of
the mighty.

10 But none saith, Where *is* God my
maker,
who giveth songs in the night;

11 who teacheth us more than the
beasts of the earth,
and maketh us wiser than the fowls
of heaven?

12 There they cry, but none giveth
answer,
because of the pride of evil men.

13 Surely God will not hear vanity,
neither will the Almighty regard it.

14 Although thou sayest thou shalt not
see him,

yet judgment *is* before him; therefore
trust thou in him.

15 But now, because *it is* not *so*, he hath
visited in his anger;
yet he knoweth *it* not in great ex-
tremity:

16 therefore doth Job open his mouth
in vain;
he multiplieth words without knowl-
edge.

Elihu Extols God's Greatness

36 Elihu also proceeded, and said,
2 Suffer me a little, and I will show
thee
that *I have* yet to speak on God's
behalf.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from
afar,
and will ascribe righteousness to my
Maker.

4 For truly my words *shall* not *be* false:
he that is perfect in knowledge *is* with
thee.

5 Behold, God *is* mighty, and despiseth
not *any*;

he is mighty in strength *and* wisdom.

6 He preserveth not the life of the
wicked:
but giveth right to the poor.

7 He withdraweth not his eyes from
the righteous:

but with kings *are they* on the throne;
yea, he doth establish them for ever,
and they are exalted.

8 And if *they be* bound in fetters,
and be holden in cords of affliction;

9 then he showeth them their work,
and their transgressions that they
have exceeded.

10 He openeth also their ear to dis-
cipline,
and commandeth that they return
from iniquity.

11 If they obey and serve *him*,
they shall spend their days in pros-
perity,
and their years in pleasures.

12 But if they obey not, they shall perish
by the sword,
and they shall die without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites in heart heap up
wrath:

they cry not when he bindeth them.

14 They die in youth,
and their life *is* among the unclean.

^a 35:6-8 Job 22:2-3.

- 15 He delivereth the poor in his affliction,
and openeth their ears in oppression.
- 16 Even so would he have removed thee
out of the strait
into a broad place, where there is no
straitness;
and that which should be set on thy
table *should be full of fatness.*
- 17 But thou hast fulfilled the judgment
of the wicked:
judgment and justice take hold *on*
thee.
- 18 Because *there is* wrath, beware lest
he take thee away with *his* stroke:
then a great ransom cannot deliver
thee.
- 19 Will he esteem thy riches?
No, not gold,
nor all the forces of strength.
- 20 Desire not the night,
when people are cut off in their place.
- 21 Take heed, regard not iniquity:
for this hast thou chosen rather than
affliction.
- 22 Behold, God exalteth by his power:
who teacheth like him?
- 23 Who hath enjoined him his way?
Or who can say, Thou hast wrought
iniquity?
- 24 Remember that thou magnify his
work,
which men behold.
- 25 Every man may see it;
man may behold *it* afar off.
- 26 Behold, God *is* great, and we know
him not,
neither can the number of his years
be searched out.
- 27 For he maketh small the drops of
water:
they pour down rain according to the
vapor thereof;
- 28 which the clouds do drop
and distil upon man abundantly.
- 29 Also can any understand the spread-
ings of the clouds,
or the noise of his tabernacle?
- 30 Behold, he spreadeth his light upon it,
and covereth the bottom of the sea.
- 31 For by them judgeth he the people;
he giveth meat in abundance.
- 32 With clouds he covereth the light;
and commandeth *it not to shine by*
the cloud that cometh betwixt.
- 33 The noise thereof sheweth concern-
ing it,
the cattle also concerning the vapor.

- 37 At this also my heart trembleth,
and is moved out of his place.
- 2 Hear attentively the noise of his
voice,
and the sound *that* goeth out of his
mouth.
- 3 He directeth it under the whole
heaven,
and his lightning unto the ends of the
earth.
- 4 After it a voice roareth:
he thundereth with the voice of his
excellency;
and he will not stay them
when his voice is heard.
- 5 God thundereth marvelously with
his voice;
great things doeth he, which we can-
not comprehend.
- 6 For he saith to the snow, Be thou *on*
the earth;
likewise to the small rain,
and to the great rain of his strength.
- 7 He sealeth up the hand of every man;
that all men may know his work.
- 8 Then the beasts go into dens,
and remain in their places.
- 9 Out of the south cometh the whirl-
wind:
and cold out of the north.
- 10 By the breath of God frost is given:
and the breadth of the waters is
straitened.
- 11 Also by watering he wearieth the
thick cloud: *
he scattereth his bright cloud:
- 12 and it is turned round about by his
counsels:
that they may do whatsoever he
commandeth them
upon the face of the world in the
earth.
- 13 He causeth it to come, whether for
correction,
or for his land, or for mercy.
- 14 Harken unto this, O Job:
stand still, and consider the won-
drous works of God.
- 15 Dost thou know when God disposed
them,
and caused the light of his cloud to
shine?
- 16 Dost thou know the balancings of
the clouds,
the wondrous works of him which is
perfect in knowledge?
- 17 how thy garments *are* warm,
when he quieteth the earth by the
south *wind?*

18 Hast thou with him spread out the sky,
which is strong, *and* as a molten looking-glass?

19 Teach us what we shall say unto him;
for we cannot order *our* speech by reason of darkness.

20 Shall it be told him that I speak?
 If a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.

21 And now *men* see not the bright light
which is in the clouds:
 but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.

22 Fair weather cometh out of the north:
 with God *is* terrible majesty.

23 *Touching* the Almighty, we cannot find him out:
he is excellent in power, and in judgment,
 and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict.

24 Men do therefore fear him:
 he respecteth not any *that are* wise of heart.

The LORD Convinces Job of Ignorance

38 Then the LORD answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

2 Who *is* this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?

3 Gird up now thy loins like a man;
for I will demand of thee, and answer thou me.

4 Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth?

Declare, if thou hast understanding.

5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest?

Or who hath stretched the line upon it?

6 Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened?

Or who laid the corner stone thereof;

7 when the morning stars sang together,
 and all the sons of God shouted for joy?

8 Or *who* shut up the sea with doors,
 when it brake forth, *as if* it had issued out of the womb?

9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof,
 and thick darkness a swaddling band for it,

10 and brake up for it my decreed place,
 and set bars and doors,

11 and said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further:
 and here shall thy proud waves be stayed?^a

12 Hast thou commanded the morning since thy days;
 and caused the dayspring to know his place;

13 that it might take hold of the ends of the earth,
 that the wicked might be shaken out of it?

14 It is turned as clay *to* the seal;
 and they stand as a garment.

15 And from the wicked their light is withholden,
 and the high arm shall be broken.

16 Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea?
 Or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?

17 Have the gates of death been opened unto thee?
 Or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth?
 Declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where *is* the way *where* light dwelleth?
 And *as for* darkness, where *is* the place thereof,

20 that thou shouldest take it to the bound thereof,
 and that thou shouldest know the paths *to* the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou *it*, because thou wast then born?
 or *because* the number of thy days *is* great?

22 Hast thou entered into the treasures of the snow?

Or hast thou seen the treasures of the hail,

23 which I have reserved against the time of trouble,
 against the day of battle and war?

24 By what way *is* the light parted,
which scattereth the east wind upon the earth?

^a 38:8-11 Jer. 5:22.

- 25 Who hath divided a watercourse for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the lightning of thunder ;
- 26 to cause it to rain on the earth, *where* no man *is* ;
on the wilderness, wherein *there is* no man ;
- 27 to satisfy the desolate and waste *ground* ;
and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth ?
- 28 Hath the rain a father ?
Or who hath begotten the drops of dew ?
- 29 Out of whose womb came the ice ?
And the hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it ?
- 30 The waters are hid as *with* a stone, and the face of the deep is frozen.
- 31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Plei'ades,
or loose the bands of Ori'on ?^a
- 32 Canst thou bring forth Maz'zaroth in his season ?
Or canst thou guide Arctu'rus with his sons ?
- 33 Knowest thou the ordinances of heaven ?
Canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth ?
- 34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds,
that abundance of waters may cover thee ?
- 35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go,
and say unto thee, Here we *are* ?
- 36 Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts ?
Or who hath given understanding to the heart ?
- 37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom ?
Or who can stay the bottles of heaven,
- 38 when the dust groweth into hardness,
and the clods cleave fast together ?
- 39 Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion ?
or fill the appetite of the young lions,
- 40 when they couch in *their* dens,
and abide in the covert to lie in wait ?
- 41 Who provideth for the raven his food ?
When his young ones cry unto God,
they wander for lack of meat.

- 39 Knowest thou the time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth ?
Or canst thou mark when the hinds do calve ?
- 2 Canst thou number the months *that* they fulfil ?
Or knowest thou the time when they bring forth ?
- 3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones,
they cast out their sorrows.
- 4 Their young ones are in good liking,
they grow up with corn ;
they go forth, and return not unto them.
- 5 Who hath sent out the wild ass free ?
Or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass ?
- 6 whose house I have made the wilderness,
and the barren land his dwellings.
- 7 He scorneth the multitude of the city,
neither regardeth he the crying of the driver.
- 8 The range of the mountains *is* his pasture,
and he searcheth after every green thing.
- 9 Will the unicorn be willing to serve thee,
or abide by thy crib ?
- 10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow ?
Or will he harrow the valleys after thee ?
- 11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength *is* great ?
Or wilt thou leave thy labor to him ?
- 12 Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed,
and gather *it* into thy barn ?
- 13 *Gavest thou* the goodly wings unto the peacocks ?
or wings and feathers unto the ostrich ?*
- 14 which leaveth her eggs in the earth,
and warmeth them in the dust,
- 15 and forgetteth that the foot may crush them,
or that the wild beast may break them.
- 16 She is hardened against her young ones, as though *they were* not hers:
her labor is in vain without fear ;

^a 38 :31 Job 9:9; Amos 5:8.

17 because God hath deprived her of wisdom,
neither hath he imparted to her understanding.

18 What time she lifteth up herself on high,
she scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse strength?
Hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?

20 Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper?
The glory of his nostrils *is* terrible.

21 He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in *his* strength:
he goeth on to meet the armed men.

22 He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted;
neither turneth he back from the sword.

23 The quiver rattleth against him,
the glittering spear and the shield.

24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage:
neither believeth he that *it is* the sound of the trumpet.

25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha!
And he smelleth the battle afar off,
the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

26 Doth the hawk fly by thy wisdom,
and stretch her wings toward the south?

27 Doth the eagle mount up at thy command,
and make her nest on high?

28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock,
upon the crag of the rock, and the strong place.

29 From thence she seeketh the prey,
and her eyes behold afar off.

30 Her young ones also suck up blood:
and where the slain *are*, there *is* she.

40 Moreover the LORD answered Job, and said,

2 Shall he that contendeth with the Almighty instruct *him*?

He that reproveth God, let him answer it.

3 Then Job answered the LORD, and said,

4 Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee?

I will lay mine hand upon my mouth.

5 Once have I spoken; but I will not answer:
yea, twice; but I will proceed no further.

The Manifestations of God's Power

6 Then answered the LORD unto Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

7 Gird up thy loins now like a man:
I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

8 Wilt thou also disannul my judgment?

Wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be righteous?

9 Hast thou an arm like God?

Or canst thou thunder with a voice like him?

10 Deck thyself now *with* majesty and excellency;
and array thyself with glory and beauty.

11 Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath:
and behold every one *that is* proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one *that is* proud, and bring him low;
and tread down the wicked in their place.

13 Hide them in the dust together;
and bind their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confess unto thee
that thine own right hand can save thee.

15 Behold now behemoth,* which I made with thee;
he eateth grass as an ox.

16 Lo now, his strength *is* in his loins,
and his force *is* in the navel of his belly.

17 He moveth his tail like a cedar:
the sinews of his stones are wrapped together.

18 His bones *are* as strong pieces of brass;
his bones *are* like bars of iron.

19 He *is* the chief of the ways of God:
he that made him can make his sword to approach *unto him*.

20 Surely the mountains bring him forth food,
where all the beasts of the field play.

21 He lieth under the shady trees,
in the covert of the reed, and fens.

22 The shady trees cover him *with* their shadow;

the willows of the brook compass him about.

23 Behold, he drinketh up a river, *and* hasteth not:

he trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into his mouth.

24 He taketh it with his eyes: *his* nose pierceth through snares.

41 Canst thou draw out leviathan^a * with a hook?
or his tongue with a cord *which* thou lettest down?

2 Canst thou put a hook into his nose?
or bore his jaw through with a thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee?

Will he speak soft *words* unto thee?

4 Will he make a covenant with thee?
Wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as *with* a bird?

Or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him?

Shall they part him among the merchants?

7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons?

or his head with fish spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him,
remember the battle, do no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain:
shall not *one* be cast down even at the sight of him?

10 None is *so* fierce that dare stir him up:

who then is able to stand before me?

11 Who hath prevented me, that I should repay *him*?^b

Whatsoever is under the whole heaven is mine.

12 I will not conceal his parts,
nor his power, nor his comely proportion.

13 Who can discover the face of his garment?

Or who can come *to him* with his double bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of his face?
His teeth *are* terrible round about.

15 His scales *are* his pride,
shut up together *as with* a close seal.

16 One is so near to another,
that no air can come between them.

17 They are joined one to another,
they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.

18 By his sneezings a light doth shine,
and his eyes *are* like the eyelids of the morning.

19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps,
and sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke,
as out of a seething pot or caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coals,
and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth strength,
and sorrow is turned into joy before him.

23 The flakes of his flesh are joined together:

they are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a stone;
yea, as hard as a piece of the nether millstone.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid:

by reason of breakings they purify themselves.

26 The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold:

the spear, the dart, nor the habergeon.

27 He esteemeth iron as straw,

and brass as rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him flee:
sling stones are turned with him into stubble.

29 Darts are counted as stubble:
he laugheth at the shaking of a spear.

30 Sharp stones *are* under him:
he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon the mire.

31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot:

he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.

32 He maketh a path to shine after him;
one would think the deep *to be* hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not his like,
who is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high *things*;
he *is* a king over all the children of pride.

Job's Confession and Acceptance

42 Then Job answered the LORD, and said,

2 I know that thou canst do every *thing*,

and that no thought can be withholden from thee.

^a 41:1 Ps. 74:14; 104:26; Is. 27:1. ^b 41:11 Rom. 11:35.

³ Who is he that hideth counsel without knowledge?^a

Therefore have I uttered that I understood not;

things too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

⁴ Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak:

I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.^b

⁵ I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear;

but now mine eye seeth thee:

⁶ wherefore I abhor *myself*,
and repent in dust and ashes.

⁷ And it was *so*, that after the LORD had spoken these words unto Job, the LORD said to El'iphaz the Te'manite, My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for ye have not spoken of me *the thing that is right*, as my servant Job *hath*. ⁸ Therefore take unto you now seven bullocks and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my servant Job shall pray for you: for him will I accept: lest I deal with you *after your folly*, in that ye have not spoken of me *the thing which is right*, like my servant Job. ⁹ So El'iphaz the Te'manite and Bildad the Shuhite *and* Zophar the Na'amathite

went, and did according as the LORD commanded them: the LORD also accepted Job.

The Restoration of Job's Prosperity

¹⁰ And the LORD turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the LORD gave Job twice as much as he had before.^c ¹¹ Then came there unto him all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his house: and they bemoaned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the LORD had brought upon him: every man also gave him a piece of money, and every one an earring of gold. ¹² So the LORD blessed the latter end of Job more than his beginning: for he had fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand she asses. ¹³ He had also seven sons and three daughters. ¹⁴ And he called the name of the first, Jemi'ma; and the name of the second, Kezi'a; and the name of the third, Keren-hap'puch. ¹⁵ And in all the land were no women found *so* fair as the daughters of Job: and their father gave them inheritance among their brethren. ¹⁶ After this lived Job a hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, *even* four generations. ¹⁷ So Job died, *being* old and full of days.

^a 42:3 Job 38:2. ^b 42:4 Job 38:3. ^c 42:10 Job 1:1-3.

THE BOOK OF PSALMS

BOOK I

The Righteous and the Ungodly

- 1** Blessed *is* the man that walketh not
in the counsel of the ungodly,
nor standeth in the way of sinners,
nor sitteth in the seat of the scorn-
ful.
2 But his delight *is* in the law of the
LORD;
and in his law doth he meditate day
and night.
3 And he shall be like a tree planted by
the rivers of water,^a
that bringeth forth his fruit in his
season;
his leaf also shall not wither;
and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.
4 The ungodly *are* not so:
but *are* like the chaff which the wind
driveth away.
5 Therefore the ungodly shall not stand
in the judgment,
nor sinners in the congregation of the
righteous.
6 For the LORD knoweth the way of the
righteous:
but the way of the ungodly shall
perish.

The Reign of the LORD's Anointed

- 2** Why do the heathen rage,
and the people imagine a vain thing?
2 The kings of the earth set themselves,
and the rulers take counsel together,
against the LORD, and against his
Anointed,^b *saying*,
3 Let us break their bands asunder,
and cast away their cords from us.
4 He that sitteth in the heavens shall
laugh:
the LORD shall have them in derision.
5 Then shall he speak unto them in his
wrath,
and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my King
upon my holy hill of Zion.

- 7** I will declare the decree:
the LORD hath said unto me, Thou
art my Son;
this day have I begotten thee.^c
8 Ask of me,
and I shall give *thee* the heathen *for*
thine inheritance,
and the uttermost parts of the earth
for thy possession.
9 Thou shalt break them with a rod of
iron;^d
thou shalt dash them in pieces like a
potter's vessel.

- 10** Be wise now therefore, O ye kings:
be instructed, ye judges of the earth.
11 Serve the LORD with fear,
and rejoice with trembling.
12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry,
and ye perish *from* the way,
when his wrath is kindled but a little.
Blessed *are* all they that put their trust
in him.

A Morning Prayer of Trust in God

A Psalm of David, when he fled from
Ab'salom his son.^e

- 3** LORD, how are they increased that
trouble me!
Many *are* they that rise up against
me.
2 Many *there be* which say of my soul,
There is no help for him in God.
Selah.
3 But thou, O LORD, *art* a shield for me;
my glory, and the lifter up of mine
head.
4 I cried unto the LORD with my voice,
and he heard me out of his holy hill.
Selah.
5 I laid me down and slept;
I awaked; for the LORD sustained me.
6 I will not be afraid of ten thousands
of people,

^a 1:3 Jer. 17:8. ^b 2:1-2 Acts 4:25-26. ^c 2:7 Acts 13:33; Heb 1:5; 5:5.

^d 2:9 Rev. 2:26-27; 12:5; 19:15. ^e 3 Title 2 Sam. 15:13-17:22.

that have set *themselves* against me
round about.

7 Arise, O LORD;
save me, O my God:
for thou hast smitten all mine enemies
upon the cheek bone;
thou hast broken the teeth of the
ungodly.

8 Salvation *belongeth* unto the LORD:
thy blessing *is* upon thy people. Selah.

An Evening Prayer of Trust in God

To the chief Musician on Neg'inoth,
A Psalm of David.

4 Hear me when I call,
O God of my righteousness:
thou hast enlarged me *when I was* in
distress;
have mercy upon me, and hear my
prayer.

2 O ye sons of men,
how long *will ye turn* my glory into
shame?
How long will ye love vanity,
and seek after leasing? Selah.

3 But know that the LORD hath set
apart him that is godly for himself:
the LORD will hear when I call unto him.

4 Stand in awe, and sin not;^a
commune with your own heart upon
your bed, and be still. Selah.

5 Offer the sacrifices of righteousness,
and put your trust in the LORD.

6 *There be* many that say, Who will
show us *any* good?
LORD, lift thou up the light of thy
countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast put gladness in my heart,
more than in the time *that* their corn
and their wine increased.

8 I will both lay me down in peace, and
sleep:
for thou, LORD, only makest me
dwell in safety.

A Prayer for Protection

To the chief Musician upon Ne'hiloth,
A Psalm of David.

5 Give ear to my words, O LORD;
consider my meditation.

2 Harken unto the voice of my cry,
my King, and my God:
for unto thee will I pray.

3 My voice shalt thou hear in the
morning, O LORD;
in the morning will I direct *my prayer*
unto thee,
and will look up.

4 For thou *art* not a God that hath
pleasure in wickedness:
neither shall evil dwell with thee.

5 The foolish shall not stand in thy
sight:
thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak
leasing:
the LORD will abhor the bloody and
deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come *into* thy
house in the multitude of thy
mercy:
and in thy fear will I worship toward
thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteous-
ness because of mine enemies;
make thy way straight before my face.

9 For *there is* no faithfulness in their
mouth;
their inward part *is* very wickedness;
their throat *is* an open sepulchre;
they flatter with their tongue.^b

10 Destroy thou them, O God;
let them fall by their own counsels;
cast them out in the multitude of their
transgressions;
for they have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in
thee rejoice:
let them ever shout for joy, because
thou defendest them:
let them also that love thy name be
joyful in thee.

12 For thou, LORD, wilt bless the right-
eous;
with favor wilt thou compass him as
with a shield.

*A Prayer for Mercy in Time of
Trouble*

To the chief Musician on Neg'inoth upon
Shem'inith, A Psalm of David.

6 O LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger,
neither chasten me in thy hot dis-
pleasure.^c

² Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for
I *am* weak:
O LORD, heal me; for my bones are
vexed.

³ My soul is also sore vexed:
but thou, O LORD, how long?

⁴ Return, O LORD, deliver my soul:
oh save me for thy mercies' sake.

⁵ For in death *there is* no remembrance
of thee:
in the grave who shall give thee
thanks?

⁶ I am weary with my groaning;
all the night make I my bed to swim;
I water my couch with my tears.

⁷ Mine eye is consumed because of
grief;
it waxeth old because of all mine
enemies.

⁸ Depart from me, all ye workers of
iniquity;^a
for the LORD hath heard the voice of
my weeping.

⁹ The LORD hath heard my supplica-
tion;
the LORD will receive my prayer.

¹⁰ Let all mine enemies be ashamed and
sore vexed:
let them return *and* be ashamed sud-
denly.

A Prayer for Vindication

Shigga'ion of David, which he sang unto
the LORD, concerning the words of Cush
the Benjamite.

7 O LORD my God, in thee do I put my
trust:
save me from all them that persecute
me, and deliver me:

² lest he tear my soul like a lion,
rending *it* in pieces, while *there is*
none to deliver.

³ O LORD my God, if I have done this;
if there be iniquity in my hands;

⁴ if I have rewarded evil unto him that
was at peace with me;
(yea, I have delivered him that with-
out cause is mine enemy;)

⁵ let the enemy persecute my soul, and
take *it*;
yea, let him tread down my life upon
the earth,
and lay mine honor in the dust.

Selah.

⁶ Arise, O LORD, in thine anger,
lift up thyself because of the rage of
mine enemies:
and awake for me *to* the judgment
that thou hast commanded.

⁷ So shall the congregation of the
people compass thee about:
for their sakes therefore return thou
on high.

⁸ The LORD shall judge the people:
judge me, O LORD, according to my
righteousness,
and according to mine integrity *that*
is in me.

⁹ Oh let the wickedness of the wicked
come to an end;
but establish the just:
for the righteous God trieth the
hearts and reins.^b

¹⁰ My defense *is* of God,
which saveth the upright in heart.

¹¹ God judgeth the righteous,
and God is angry *with the wicked*
every day.

¹² If he turn not, he will whet his
sword;
he hath bent his bow, and made it
ready.

¹³ He hath also prepared for him the
instruments of death;
he ordaineth his arrows against the
persecutors.

¹⁴ Behold, he travaileth with iniquity,
and hath conceived mischief, and
brought forth falsehood.

¹⁵ He made a pit, and digged it,
and is fallen into the ditch *which* he
made.

¹⁶ His mischief shall return upon his
own head,
and his violent dealing shall come
down upon his own pate.

¹⁷ I will praise the LORD according to
his righteousness:
and will sing praise to the name of the
LORD most high.

God's Glory and Man's Honor

To the chief Musician upon Git'tith, A
Psalm of David.

8 O LORD our Lord,
how excellent *is* thy name in all the
earth!
who hast set thy glory above the
heavens.

- ² Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings^a hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.
- ³ When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained;
- ⁴ what is man, that thou art mindful of him?
and the son of man, that thou visitest him?^b
- ⁵ For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels,* and hast crowned him with glory and honor.
- ⁶ Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands;
thou hast put all *things* under his feet:^c
- ⁷ all sheep and oxen,
yea, and the beasts of the field;
- ⁸ the fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea,
and *whatsoever* passeth through the paths of the seas.
- ⁹ O LORD our Lord,
how excellent *is* thy name in all the earth!
- Thanksgiving for God's Justice*
- To the chief Musician upon Muthlab'ben,
A Psalm of David.
- 9** I will praise *thee*, O LORD, with my whole heart;
I will show forth all thy marvelous works.
- ² I will be glad and rejoice in thee:
I will sing praise to thy name, O thou Most High.
- ³ When mine enemies are turned back,
they shall fall and perish at thy presence.
- ⁴ For thou hast maintained my right and my cause;
thou satest in the throne judging right.
- ⁵ Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked,
thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.
- ⁶ O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end:
and thou hast destroyed cities;
their memorial is perished with them.
- ⁷ But the LORD shall endure for ever:
he hath prepared his throne for judgment.
- ⁸ And he shall judge the world in righteousness,
he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.
- ⁹ The LORD also will be a refuge for the oppressed,
a refuge in times of trouble.
- ¹⁰ And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee:
for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.
- ¹¹ Sing praises to the LORD, which dwelleth in Zion:
declare among the people his doings.
- ¹² When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them:
he forgetteth not the cry of the humble.
- ¹³ Have mercy upon me, O LORD;
consider my trouble *which I suffer* of them that hate me,
thou that liftest me up from the gates of death:
- ¹⁴ that I may show forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zion:
I will rejoice in thy salvation.
- ¹⁵ The heathen are sunk down in the pit *that* they made:
in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.
- ¹⁶ The LORD is known *by* the judgment *which* he executeth:
the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgsion. Selah.
- ¹⁷ The wicked shall be turned into hell,* *and* all the nations that forget God.
- ¹⁸ For the needy shall not always be forgotten:
the expectation of the poor shall *not* perish for ever.
- ¹⁹ Arise, O LORD; let not man prevail:
let the heathen be judged in thy sight.
- ²⁰ Put them in fear, O LORD:

^a 8:2 Mt. 21:16. ^b 8:4 Job 7:17-18; Ps. 144:3; Heb. 2:6-8.

^c 8:6 1 Cor. 15:27; Eph. 1:22; Heb. 2:8.

that the nations may know themselves to be but men. Selah.

A Prayer for the Overthrow of the Wicked

10 Why standest thou afar off, O LORD?

Why hidest thou thyself in times of trouble?

2 The wicked in *his* pride doth persecute the poor:

let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire,
and blesseth the covetous, *whom* the LORD abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance,
will not seek *after God*:
God is not in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are always grievous;
thy judgments *are* far above out of his sight:
as for all his enemies, he puffeth at them.

6 He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved:
for I shall never be in adversity.

7 His mouth is full of cursing and deceit^a and fraud:
under his tongue *is* mischief and vanity.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages:
in the secret places doth he murder the innocent:
his eyes are privily set against the poor.

9 He lieth in wait secretly as a lion in his den:
he lieth in wait to catch the poor:
he doth catch the poor, when he draweth him into his net.

10 He croucheth, *and* humbleth himself,
that the poor may fall by his strong ones.

11 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten:
he hideth his face; he will never see *it*.

12 Arise, O LORD; O God, lift up thine hand:

forget not the humble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God?

He hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require *it*.

14 Thou hast seen *it*; for thou beholdest mischief and spite,
to requite *it* with thy hand:
the poor committeth himself unto thee;
thou art the helper of the fatherless.

15 Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil *man*:
seek out his wickedness *till* thou find none.

16 The LORD *is* King for ever and ever:
the heathen are perished out of his land.

17 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble:
thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:

18 to judge the fatherless and the oppressed,
that the man of the earth may no more oppress.

The Refuge of the Upright

To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of David.

11 In the LORD put I my trust:
how say ye to my soul,
Flee *as* a bird to your mountain?

2 For, lo, the wicked bend *their* bow,
they make ready their arrow upon the string,
that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart.

3 If the foundations be destroyed,
what can the righteous do?

4 The LORD *is* in his holy temple,
the LORD's throne *is* in heaven:
his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.

5 The LORD trieth the righteous:
but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.

6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares,
fire and brimstone,
and a horrible tempest: *this shall be* the portion of their cup.

7 For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness;
his countenance doth behold the upright.

^a 10:7 Rom. 3:14.

*A Prayer for Help against the
Wicked*

To the chief Musician upon Shem'init,
A Psalm of David.

12 Help, LORD; for the godly man
ceaseth;
for the faithful fail from among
the children of men.

² They speak vanity every one with his
neighbor:
*with flattering lips and with a double
heart do they speak.*

³ The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips,
*and the tongue that speaketh proud
things:*

⁴ who have said, With our tongue will
we prevail;
our lips *are* our own: who *is* lord over
us?

⁵ For the oppression of the poor, for
the sighing of the needy,
now will I arise, saith the LORD;
I will set *him* in safety *from him that*
puffeth at him.

⁶ The words of the LORD *are* pure
words:
*as silver tried in a furnace of earth,
purified seven times.*

⁷ Thou shalt keep them, O LORD,
thou shalt preserve them from this
generation for ever.

⁸ The wicked walk on every side,
when the vilest men are exalted.

A Prayer for Help in Trouble

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

13 How long wilt thou forget me, O
LORD? for ever?
How long wilt thou hide thy face
from me?

² How long shall I take counsel in my
soul,
having sorrow in my heart daily?
How long shall mine enemy be ex-
alted over me?

³ Consider *and* hear me, O LORD my
God:
lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep the
sleep of death;

⁴ lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed
against him;
*and those that trouble me rejoice
when I am moved.*

⁵ But I have trusted in thy mercy;
my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation.

⁶ I will sing unto the LORD,
because he hath dealt bountifully
with me.

The Folly and Wickedness of Men

(Ps. 53:1-6)

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

14 The fool hath said in his heart,
There is no God.

They are corrupt,
they have done abominable works,
there is none that doeth good.

² The LORD looked down from heaven
upon the children of men,
to see if there were any that did un-
derstand, *and seek God.*

³ They are all gone aside,
they are *all* together become filthy:
*there is none that doeth good, no,
not one.^a*

⁴ Have all the workers of iniquity no
knowledge?
who eat up my people *as they eat
bread,*
and call not upon the LORD.

⁵ There were they in great fear:
for God *is* in the generation of the
righteous.

⁶ Ye have shamed the counsel of the
poor,
because the LORD *is* his refuge.

⁷ Oh that the salvation of Israel *were
come out of Zion!*
When the LORD bringeth back the
captivity of his people,
Jacob shall rejoice, *and* Israel shall be
glad.

The Inhabitants of God's Holy Hill
A Psalm of David.

15 LORD, who shall abide in thy
tabernacle?
Who shall dwell in thy holy
hill?

² He that walketh uprightly, and work-
eth righteousness,
and speaketh the truth in his heart.

³ *He that* backbiteth not with his
tongue,
nor doeth evil to his neighbor,

^a 14:1-3 Rom. 3:10-12.

nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbor.

4 In whose eyes a vile person is condemned;
but he honoreth them that fear the LORD.

He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.

5 *He that putteth not out his money to usury,*
nor taketh reward against the innocent.

He that doeth these *things* shall never be moved.

A Goodly Heritage
Michtam of David.

16 Preserve me, O God:
for in thee do I put my trust.

2 *O my soul,* thou hast said unto the LORD, Thou art my Lord:

my goodness *extendeth* not to thee;

3 *but to the saints that are in the earth,*
and *to the excellent, in whom is all my delight.*

4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied *that*
hasten *after* another god:
their drink offerings of blood will I not offer,
nor take up their names into my lips.

5 The LORD *is* the portion of mine inheritance and of my cup:
thou maintainest my lot.

6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places;
yea, I have a goodly heritage.

7 I will bless the LORD, who hath given me counsel:
my reins also instruct me in the night seasons.

8 I have set the LORD always before me:
because *he is* at my right hand, I shall not be moved.

9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth:
my flesh also shall rest in hope.

10 For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell;^a *
neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.^b

11 Thou wilt show me the path of life:
in thy presence *is* fulness of joy;^c

at thy right hand *there are* pleasures for evermore.

A Prayer for Protection against Oppressors

A Prayer of David.

17 Hear the right, O LORD,
attend unto my cry;
give ear unto my prayer,
that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence;
let thine eyes behold the things that are equal.

3 Thou hast proved mine heart;
thou hast visited *me* in the night;
thou hast tried me, *and* shalt find nothing:

I am purposed *that* my mouth shall not transgress.

4 Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips

I have kept *me from* the paths of the destroyer.

5 Hold up my goings in thy paths,
that my footsteps slip not.

6 I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God:
incline thine ear unto me, *and* hear my speech.

7 Show thy marvelous loving-kindness,
O thou that savest by thy right hand them which put their trust *in thee*
from those that rise up *against them.*

8 Keep me as the apple of the eye;
hide me under the shadow of thy wings,

9 from the wicked that oppress me,
from my deadly enemies, *who* compass me about.

10 They are inclosed in their own fat:
with their mouth they speak proudly.

11 They have now compassed us in our steps:
they have set their eyes bowing down to the earth;

12 like as a lion *that is* greedy of his prey,
and as it were a young lion lurking in secret places.

13 Arise, O LORD, disappoint him, cast him down:

deliver my soul from the wicked,
which is thy sword:

- 14 from men *which are* thy hand, O LORD,
 from men of the world, *which have*
 their portion in *this* life,
 and whose belly thou fillest with thy
 hid *treasure*;
 they are full of children,
 and leave the rest of their *substance*
 to their babes.

- 15 As for me, I will behold thy face in
 righteousness:

I shall be satisfied, when I awake,
 with thy likeness.

Thanksgiving for Deliverance

(2 Sam. 22:1-51)

To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of David,
 the servant of the LORD, who spake unto
 the LORD the words of this song in the
 day *that* the LORD delivered him from the
 hand of all his enemies, and from the hand
 of Saul: And he said,

- 18 I will love thee, O LORD, my
 strength.

- 2 The LORD *is* my rock, and my for-
 tress, and my deliverer;
 my God, my strength, in whom I will
 trust;
 my buckler, and the horn of my sal-
 vation, *and* my high tower.

- 3 I will call upon the LORD, *who is*
worthy to be praised:
 so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

- 4 The sorrows of death compassed me,
 and the floods of ungodly men made
 me afraid.

- 5 The sorrows of hell* compassed me
 about:
 the snares of death prevented me.

- 6 In my distress I called upon the LORD,
 and cried unto my God:
 he heard my voice out of his tem-
 ple,
 and my cry came before him, *even*
 into his ears.

- 7 Then the earth shook and trembled;
 the foundations also of the hills
 moved
 and were shaken, because he was
 wroth.

- 8 There went up a smoke out of his
 nostrils,
 and fire out of his mouth devoured:
 coals were kindled by it.

- 9 He bowed the heavens also, and
 came down:
 and darkness *was* under his feet.

- 10 And he rode upon a cherub, and did
 fly:
 yea, he did fly upon the wings of the
 wind.

- 11 He made darkness his secret place;
 his pavilion round about him *were*
 dark waters *and* thick clouds of the
 skies.

- 12 At the brightness *that was* before him
 his thick clouds passed,
 hail *stones* and coals of fire.

- 13 The LORD also thundered in the
 heavens,
 and the Highest gave his voice;
 hail *stones* and coals of fire.

- 14 Yea, he sent out his arrows, and
 scattered them;
 and he shot out lightnings, and dis-
 comfited them.

- 15 Then the channels of waters were
 seen,
 and the foundations of the world
 were discovered
 at thy rebuke, O LORD,
 at the blast of the breath of thy nos-
 trils.

- 16 He sent from above, he took me,
 he drew me out of many waters.

- 17 He delivered me from my strong
 enemy,
 and from them which hated me:
 for they were too strong for me.

- 18 They prevented me in the day of my
 calamity:
 but the LORD was my stay.

- 19 He brought me forth also into a large
 place;
 he delivered me, because he delighted
 in me.

- 20 The LORD rewarded me according to
 my righteousness;
 according to the cleanness of my
 hands hath he recompensed me.

- 21 For I have kept the ways of the LORD,
 and have not wickedly departed from
 my God.

- 22 For all his judgments *were* before
 me,
 and I did not put away his statutes
 from me.

- 23 I was also upright before him,
 and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

- 24 Therefore hath the LORD recom-
 pensed me according to my right-
 eousness,

according to the cleanness of my hands in his eyesight.

25 With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful;
with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright;

26 with the pure thou wilt show thyself pure;
and with the froward thou wilt show thyself froward.

27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people;
but wilt bring down high looks.

28 For thou wilt light my candle:
the LORD my God will enlighten my darkness.

29 For by thee I have run through a troop;
and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

30 *As for* God, his way is perfect:
the word of the LORD is tried:
he is a buckler to all those that trust in him.

31 For who *is* God save the LORD?
Or who *is* a rock save our God?

32 *It is* God that girdeth me with strength,
and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet,^a
and setteth me upon my high places.

34 He teacheth my hands to war,
so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation:
and thy right hand hath holden me up,
and thy gentleness hath made me great.

36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me,
that my feet did not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them:
neither did I turn again till they were consumed.

38 I have wounded them that they were not able to rise:
they are fallen under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle:
thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies;

that I might destroy them that hate me.

41 They cried, but *there was* none to save them:
even unto the LORD, but he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind:
I did cast them out as the dirt in the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people;
and thou hast made me the head of the heathen:
a people *whom* I have not known shall serve me.

44 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me:
the strangers shall submit themselves unto me.

45 The strangers shall fade away,
and be afraid out of their close places.

46 The LORD liveth; and blessed *be* my Rock;
and let the God of my salvation be exalted.

47 *It is* God that avengeth me,
and subdueth the people under me.

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies:
yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me:
thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

49 Therefore will I give thanks unto thee,
O LORD, among the heathen,
and sing praises unto thy name.^b

50 Great deliverance giveth he to his king;
and showeth mercy to his anointed,
to David, and to his seed for evermore.

The Works and Word of God

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

19 The heavens declare the glory of God;
and the firmament showeth his handiwork.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech,
and night unto night showeth knowledge.

3 *There is* no speech nor language,
where their voice is not heard.

4 Their line is gone out through all the earth,

^a 18:33 Hab. 3:19. ^b 18:49 Rom. 15:9.

and their words to the end of the world.^a

In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,

⁵ which *is* as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber,
and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

⁶ His going forth *is* from the end of the heaven,
and his circuit unto the ends of it:
and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

⁷ The law of the LORD *is* perfect,
converting the soul:

the testimony of the LORD *is* sure,
making wise the simple.

⁸ The statutes of the LORD *are* right,
rejoicing the heart:
the commandment of the LORD *is* pure,
enlightening the eyes.

⁹ The fear of the LORD *is* clean,
enduring for ever:
the judgments of the LORD *are* true
and righteous altogether.

¹⁰ More to be desired *are* they than gold,
yea, than much fine gold:
sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.

¹¹ Moreover by them *is* thy servant warned:
and in keeping of them *there is* great reward.

¹² Who can understand *his* errors?
Cleanse thou me from secret *faults*.

¹³ Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous *sins*;
let them not have dominion over me:
then shall I be upright,
and I shall be innocent from the great transgression.

¹⁴ Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart,
be acceptable in thy sight,
O LORD, my strength, and my redeemer.

A Prayer for Victory

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

20 The LORD hear thee in the day of trouble;
the name of the God of Jacob defend thee;

² send thee help from the sanctuary,
and strengthen thee out of Zion;

³ remember all thy offerings,
and accept thy burnt sacrifice. Selah.

⁴ Grant thee according to thine own heart,
and fulfil all thy counsel.

⁵ We will rejoice in thy salvation,
and in the name of our God we will set up *our* banners:
the LORD fulfil all thy petitions.

⁶ Now know I that the LORD saveth his anointed;
he will hear him from his holy heaven
with the saving strength of his right hand.

⁷ Some *trust* in chariots, and some in horses:
but we will remember the name of the LORD our God.

⁸ They are brought down and fallen:
but we are risen, and stand upright.

⁹ Save, LORD:
let the king hear us when we call.

Praise for Deliverance from the Enemy

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

21 The king shall joy in thy strength,
O LORD;
and in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice!

² Thou hast given him his heart's desire,
and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Selah.

³ For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness:
thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.

⁴ He asked life of thee, *and* thou gavest *it* him,
even length of days for ever and ever.

⁵ His glory *is* great in thy salvation:
honor and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

⁶ For thou hast made him most blessed for ever:
thou hast made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.

⁷ For the king trusteth in the LORD,
and through the mercy of the Most High he shall not be moved.

⁸ Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies:

^a 19:4 Rom. 10:18.

- thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.
- 9 Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the LORD shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.
- 10 Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.
- 11 For they intended evil against thee: they imagined a mischievous device, *which they are not able to perform.*
- 12 Therefore shalt thou make them turn their back, *when thou shalt make ready thine arrows upon thy strings against the face of them.*
- 13 Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine own strength: *so will we sing and praise thy power.*
A Cry of Anguish and Song of Praise
- To the chief Musician upon Ai'jeleth Shahar, A Psalm of David.
- 22** My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?^a
Why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring?
- 2 O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am not silent.
- 3 But thou *art* holy, O thou that inhabitest the praises of Israel.
- 4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.
- 5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.
- 6 But I *am* a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people.
- 7 All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head,^b *saying,*
- 8 He trusted on the LORD *that* he would deliver him: let him deliver him, seeing he delighted in him.^c
- 9 But thou *art* he that took me out of the womb: thou didst make me hope *when I was* upon my mother's breasts.
- 10 I was cast upon thee from the womb: thou *art* my God from my mother's belly.
- 11 Be not far from me; for trouble is near; *for there is none to help.*
- 12 Many bulls have compassed me: strong *bulls* of Bashan have beset me round.
- 13 They gaped upon me *with* their mouths, *as a ravening and a roaring lion.*
- 14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.
- 15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.
- 16 For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they pierced my hands and my feet.
- 17 I may tell all my bones: they look *and* stare upon me.
- 18 They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.^d
- 19 But be not thou far from me, O LORD: O my strength, haste thee to help me.
- 20 Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog.
- 21 Save me from the lion's mouth: for thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns.
- 22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.^e
- 23 Ye that fear the LORD, praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.

^a 22:1 Mt. 27:46; Mk. 15:34. ^b 22:7 Mt. 27:39; Mk. 15:29; Lk. 23:35. ^c 22:8 Mt. 27:43.

^d 22:18 Mt. 27:35; Mk. 15:24; Lk. 23:34; Jn. 19:24. ^e 22:22 Heb. 2:12.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from him; but when he cried unto him, he heard.

25 My praise *shall be* of thee in the great congregation:

I will pay my vows before them that fear him.

26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the LORD that seek him:

your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the LORD:

and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

28 For the kingdom *is* the LORD's: and he *is* the governor among the nations.

29 All *they that be* fat upon earth shall eat and worship:

all they that go down to the dust shall bow before him:

and none can keep alive his own soul.

30 A seed shall serve him; it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.

31 They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done *this*.

The LORD Is My Shepherd
A Psalm of David.

23 The LORD *is* my shepherd; I shall not want.

2 He maketh me to lie down in green pastures:

he leadeth me beside the still waters.^a

3 He restoreth my soul:

he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death,

I will fear no evil: for thou *art* with me;

thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies:

thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life:

and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever.

The King of Glory
A Psalm of David.

24 The earth *is* the LORD's, and the fulness thereof;^b the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD?

Or who shall stand in his holy place?

4 He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart;^c

who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity,

nor sworn deceitfully.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This *is* the generation of them that seek him, that seek thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lifted up, ye everlasting doors;

and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who *is* this King of glory?

The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift *them* up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who *is* this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he *is* the King of glory. Selah.

A Prayer for Guidance, Pardon and Protection
A Psalm of David.

25 Unto thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul.

2 O my God, I trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph over me.

3 Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed:

let them be ashamed which transgress without cause.

4 Show me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths.

5 Lead me in thy truth, and teach me:

for thou *art* the God of my salvation;
on thee do I wait all the day.

- 6 Remember, O LORD, thy tender mercies and thy loving-kindnesses;
for they *have been* ever of old.
- 7 Remember not the sins of my youth,
nor my transgressions:
according to thy mercy remember thou me
for thy goodness' sake, O LORD.
- 8 Good and upright *is* the LORD:
therefore will he teach sinners in the way.
- 9 The meek will he guide in judgment:
and the meek will he teach his way.
- 10 All the paths of the LORD *are* mercy
and truth
unto such as keep his covenant and
his testimonies.
- 11 For thy name's sake, O LORD,
pardon mine iniquity; for it *is* great.
- 12 What man *is* he that feareth the LORD?
Him shall he teach in the way *that* he
shall choose.
- 13 His soul shall dwell at ease;
and his seed shall inherit the earth.
- 14 The secret of the LORD *is* with them
that fear him;
and he will show them his covenant.
- 15 Mine eyes *are* ever toward the LORD;
for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.
- 16 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy
upon me;
for I *am* desolate and afflicted.
- 17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged:
O bring thou me out of my distresses.
- 18 Look upon mine affliction and my pain;
and forgive all my sins.
- 19 Consider mine enemies; for they are many;
and they hate me with cruel hatred.
- 20 O keep my soul, and deliver me:
let me not be ashamed; for I put my
trust in thee.
- 21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me;
for I wait on thee.
- 22 Redeem Israel, O God,
out of all his troubles.

A Protestation of Integrity
A Psalm of David.

- 26 Judge me, O LORD;
for I have walked in mine integrity:
I have trusted also in the LORD;
therefore I shall not slide.
- 2 Examine me, O LORD, and prove me;
try my reins and my heart.
- 3 For thy loving-kindness *is* before
mine eyes:
and I have walked in thy truth.
- 4 I have not sat with vain persons,
neither will I go in with dissemblers.
- 5 I have hated the congregation of evil-doers;
and will not sit with the wicked.
- 6 I will wash mine hands in innocency:
so will I compass thine altar, O LORD:
- 7 that I may publish with the voice of
thanksgiving,
and tell of all thy wondrous works.
- 8 LORD, I have loved the habitation of
thy house,
and the place where thine honor
dwelleth.
- 9 Gather not my soul with sinners,
nor my life with bloody men:
- 10 in whose hands *is* mischief,
and their right hand is full of bribes.
- 11 But as for me, I will walk in mine
integrity:
redeem me, and be merciful unto me.
- 12 My foot standeth in an even place:
in the congregations will I bless the
LORD.

*The LORD Is My Light and My
Salvation*
A Psalm of David.

- 27 The LORD *is* my light and my salvation;
whom shall I fear?
The LORD *is* the strength of my life;
of whom shall I be afraid?
- 2 When the wicked, *even* mine enemies
and my foes,
came upon me to eat up my flesh,
they stumbled and fell.
- 3 Though a host should encamp against
me,
my heart shall not fear:

though war should rise against me,
in this *will* I be confident.

4 One *thing* have I desired of the LORD,
that will I seek after;
that I may dwell in the house of the
LORD
all the days of my life,
to behold the beauty of the LORD,
and to inquire in his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall
hide me in his pavilion:
in the secret of his tabernacle shall he
hide me;
he shall set me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall mine head be lifted
up
above mine enemies round about me:
therefore will I offer in his tabernacle
sacrifices of joy;
I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto
the LORD.

7 Hear, O LORD, *when* I cry with my
voice:
have mercy also upon me, and answer
me.

8 *When thou saidst*, Seek ye my face;
my heart said unto thee,
Thy face, LORD, will I seek.

9 Hide not thy face *far* from me;
put not thy servant away in anger:
thou hast been my help;
leave me not, neither forsake me,
O God of my salvation.

10 When my father and my mother for-
sake me,
then the LORD will take me up.

11 Teach me thy way, O LORD,
and lead me in a plain path,
because of mine enemies.

12 Deliver me not over unto the will of
mine enemies:
for false witnesses are risen up
against me,
and such as breathe out cruelty.

13 *I had fainted*, unless I had believed
to see the goodness of the LORD in
the land of the living.

14 Wait on the LORD:
be of good courage, and he shall
strengthen thine heart:
wait, I say, on the LORD.

*A Prayer for Help and Praise
for Its Answer
A Psalm of David.*

28 Unto thee will I cry, O LORD my
rock;
be not silent to me:
lest, *if* thou be silent to me,
I become like them that go down into
the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications,
when I cry unto thee,
when I lift up my hands toward thy
holy oracle.

3 Draw me not away with the wicked,
and with the workers of iniquity,
which speak peace to their neigh-
bors,
but mischief *is* in their hearts.

4 Give them according to their deeds,^a
and according to the wickedness of
their endeavors:
give them after the work of their
hands;
render to them their desert.

5 Because they regard not the works of
the LORD,
nor the operation of his hands,
he shall destroy them, and not build
them up.

6 Blessed *be* the LORD,
because he hath heard the voice of
my supplications.

7 The LORD *is* my strength and my
shield;
my heart trusted in him, and I am
helped:
therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth;
and with my song will I praise him.

8 The LORD *is* their strength,
and he *is* the saving strength of his
anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless thine in-
heritance:
feed them also, and lift them up for
ever.

*The Voice of the LORD in the
Storm
A Psalm of David.*

29 Give unto the LORD, O ye mighty,
give unto the LORD glory and
strength.

2 Give unto the LORD the glory due
unto his name;

worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.^a

3 The voice of the LORD is upon the waters:

the God of glory thundereth:
the LORD is upon many waters.

4 The voice of the LORD is powerful;
the voice of the LORD is full of majesty.

5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars;
yea, the LORD breaketh the cedars of Lebanon.

6 He maketh them also to skip like a calf;
Lebanon and Sir'i-on like a young unicorn.

7 The voice of the LORD divideth the flames of fire.

8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness;
the LORD shaketh the wilderness of Kadesh.

9 The voice of the LORD maketh the hinds to calve,
and discovereth the forests:
and in his temple doth every one speak of his glory.

10 The LORD sitteth upon the flood;
yea, the LORD sitteth King for ever.

11 The LORD will give strength unto his people;
the LORD will bless his people with peace.

*Thanksgiving for Deliverance
from Death*

A Psalm and Song at the dedication of the house of David.

30 I will extol thee, O LORD; for
thou hast lifted me up,
and hast not made my foes to rejoice over me.

2 O LORD my God, I cried unto thee,
and thou hast healed me.

3 O LORD, thou hast brought up my soul from the grave:
thou hast kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit.

4 Sing unto the LORD, O ye saints of his,

and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

5 For his anger *endureth but* a moment;
in his favor is life:
weeping may endure for a night,
but joy *cometh* in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said,
I shall never be moved.

7 LORD, by thy favor thou hast made my mountain to stand strong:
thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O LORD;
and unto the LORD I made supplication.

9 What profit *is there* in my blood,
when I go down to the pit?
Shall the dust praise thee?
Shall it declare thy truth?

10 Hear, O LORD, and have mercy upon me:
LORD, be thou my helper.

11 Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing:
thou hast put off my sackcloth,
and girded me with gladness;

12 to the end that *my* glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent.
O LORD my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

A Profession of Trust

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

31 In thee, O LORD, do I put my trust;
let me never be ashamed:
deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow down thine ear to me;
deliver me speedily:
be thou my strong rock,
for a house of defense to save me.

3 For thou *art* my rock and my fortress;
therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me.

4 Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me:
for thou *art* my strength.

5 Into thine hand I commit my spirit:^b
thou hast redeemed me, O LORD God of truth.

6 I have hated them that regard lying vanities:
but I trust in the LORD.

- ⁷ I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy;
for thou hast considered my trouble;
thou hast known my soul in adversities;
⁸ and hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy:
thou hast set my feet in a large room.
- ⁹ Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble:
mine eye is consumed with grief,
yea, my soul and my belly.
- ¹⁰ For my life is spent with grief,
and my years with sighing:
my strength faileth because of mine iniquity,
and my bones are consumed.
- ¹¹ I was a reproach among all mine enemies,
but especially among my neighbors,
and a fear to mine acquaintance:
they that did see me without fled from me.
- ¹² I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind:
I am like a broken vessel.
- ¹³ For I have heard the slander of many:
fear was on every side:
while they took counsel together against me,
they devised to take away my life.
- ¹⁴ But I trusted in thee, O LORD:
I said, Thou *art* my God.
- ¹⁵ My times *are* in thy hand:
deliver me from the hand of mine enemies,
and from them that persecute me.
- ¹⁶ Make thy face to shine upon thy servant:
save me for thy mercies' sake.
- ¹⁷ Let me not be ashamed, O LORD;
for I have called upon thee:
let the wicked be ashamed,
and let them be silent in the grave.
- ¹⁸ Let the lying lips be put to silence;
which speak grievous things
proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.
- ¹⁹ *Oh* how great *is* thy goodness,
which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee;
which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee
before the sons of men!

- ²⁰ Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence
from the pride of man:
thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion
from the strife of tongues.

- ²¹ Blessed *be* the LORD:
for he hath showed me his marvelous kindness in a strong city.

- ²² For I said in my haste,
I am cut off from before thine eyes:
nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications
when I cried unto thee.

- ²³ O love the LORD, all ye his saints:
for the LORD preserveth the faithful,
and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

- ²⁴ Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart,
all ye that hope in the LORD.

The Blessedness of Forgiveness
A Psalm of David, Maschil.

- 32** Blessed *is he* whose transgression is forgiven,
whose sin is covered.

- ² Blessed *is* the man unto whom the LORD imputeth not iniquity,^a
and in whose spirit *there is* no guile.

- ³ When I kept silence, my bones waxed old

through my roaring all the day long.

- ⁴ For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me:
my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah.

- ⁵ I acknowledged my sin unto thee,
and mine iniquity have I not hid.
I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD;
and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin.^b Selah.

- ⁶ For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee
in a time when thou mayest be found:
surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him.

- ⁷ Thou *art* my hiding place;
thou shalt preserve me from trouble;
thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah.

- 8 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go:
I will guide thee with mine eye.
- 9 Be ye not as the horse, *or* as the mule, *which* have no understanding:
whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle,
lest they come near unto thee.
- 10 Many sorrows *shall be* to the wicked:
but he that trusteth in the LORD,
mercy shall compass him about.
- 11 Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous:
and shout for joy, all *ye that are* upright in heart.

Praise to the Creator and Preserver

- 33** Rejoice in the LORD, O ye righteous:
for praise is comely for the upright.
- 2 Praise the LORD with harp:
sing unto him with the psaltery *and*
an instrument of ten strings.
- 3 Sing unto him a new song;
play skilfully with a loud noise.
- 4 For the word of the LORD *is* right;
and all his works *are done* in truth.
- 5 He loveth righteousness and judgment:
the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD.
- 6 By the word of the LORD were the heavens made;
and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.
- 7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together as a heap:
he layeth up the depth in storehouses.
- 8 Let all the earth fear the LORD:
let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.
- 9 For he spake, and it was *done*;
he commanded, and it stood fast.
- 10 The LORD bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought:
he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.
- 11 The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever,
the thoughts of his heart to all generations.

- 12 Blessed *is* the nation whose God *is* the LORD;
and the people *whom* he hath chosen for his own inheritance.
- 13 The LORD looketh from heaven;
he beholdeth all the sons of men.
- 14 From the place of his habitation he looketh
upon all the inhabitants of the earth.
- 15 He fashioneth their hearts alike;
he considereth all their works.
- 16 There is no king saved by the multitude of a host:
a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.
- 17 A horse *is* a vain thing for safety:
neither shall he deliver *any* by his great strength.
- 18 Behold, the eye of the LORD *is* upon them that fear him,
upon them that hope in his mercy;
- 19 to deliver their soul from death,
and to keep them alive in famine.

- 20 Our soul waiteth for the LORD:
he *is* our help and our shield.
- 21 For our heart shall rejoice in him,
because we have trusted in his holy name.
- 22 Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us,
according as we hope in thee.

Praise for Deliverance from Troubles
A Psalm of David, when he changed his behavior before Abim'elech;^a who drove him away, and he departed.

- 34** I will bless the LORD at all times:
his praise *shall* continually *be* in my mouth.
- 2 My soul shall make her boast in the LORD:
the humble shall hear *thereof*, and be glad.
- 3 O magnify the LORD with me,
and let us exalt his name together.
- 4 I sought the LORD, and he heard me,
and delivered me from all my fears.
- 5 They looked unto him, and were lightened:
and their faces were not ashamed.
- 6 This poor man cried, and the LORD heard *him*,
and saved him out of all his troubles.

^a 34 Title 1 Sam. 21:13-15.

- 7 The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.
- 8 O taste and see that the LORD *is* good:^a blessed is the man *that* trusteth in him.
- 9 O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for *there is* no want to them that fear him.
- 10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good *thing*.
- 11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me:
I will teach you the fear of the LORD.
- 12 What man *is he that* desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may see good?
- 13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.
- 14 Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace, and pursue it.
- 15 The eyes of the LORD *are* upon the righteous, and his ears *are open* unto their cry.
- 16 The face of the LORD *is* against them that do evil,^b to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.
- 17 *The righteous* cry, and the LORD heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles.
- 18 The LORD *is* nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.
- 19 Many *are* the afflictions of the righteous: but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.^c
- 20 He keepeth all his bones: not one of them is broken.^c
- 21 Evil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate.
- 22 The LORD redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

A Prayer for Rescue from Enemies
A Psalm of David.

35 Plead my *cause*, O LORD, with them that strive with me:

- fight against them that fight against me.
- 2 Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help.
- 3 Draw out also the spear, and stop *the way* against them that persecute me:
say unto my soul, I *am* thy salvation.
- 4 Let them be confounded and put to shame
that seek after my soul:
let them be turned back and brought to confusion
that devise my hurt.
- 5 Let them be as chaff before the wind: and let the angel of the LORD chase *them*.
- 6 Let their way be dark and slippery: and let the angel of the LORD persecute them.
- 7 For without cause have they hid for me their net *in* a pit,
which without cause they have digged for my soul.
- 8 Let destruction come upon him at unawares; and let his net that he hath hid catch himself:
into that very destruction let him fall.
- 9 And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD:
it shall rejoice in his salvation.
- 10 All my bones shall say,
LORD, who *is* like unto thee,
which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him,
yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?
- 11 False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge *things* that I knew not.
- 12 They rewarded me evil for good *to* the spoiling of my soul.
- 13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing *was* sackcloth:
I humbled my soul with fasting;
and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.
- 14 I behaved myself as though *he had* been my friend or brother:
I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth *for* his mother.
- 15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced,

- and gathered themselves together:
 yea, the abjects gathered themselves
 together against me,
 and I knew *it* not;
 they did tear *me*, and ceased not:
- 16 With hypocritical mockers in feasts,
 they gnashed upon me with their
 teeth.
- 17 Lord, how long wilt thou look on?
 Rescue my soul from their destruc-
 tions,
 my darling from the lions.
- 18 I will give thee thanks in the great
 congregation:
 I will praise thee among much people.
- 19 Let not them that are mine enemies
 wrongfully rejoice over me:
neither let them wink with the eye
 that hate me without a cause.^a
- 20 For they speak not peace:
 but they devise deceitful matters
 against *them that are* quiet in the
 land.
- 21 Yea, they opened their mouth wide
 against me,
 and said, Aha, aha, our eye hath seen
 it.
- 22 *This* thou hast seen, O LORD: keep
 not silence:
 O Lord, be not far from me.
- 23 Stir up thyself, and awake to my
 judgment,
even unto my cause, my God and my
 Lord.
- 24 Judge me, O LORD my God, accord-
 ing to thy righteousness;
 and let them not rejoice over me.
- 25 Let them not say in their hearts,
 Ah, so would we have it:
 let them not say, We have swallowed
 him up.
- 26 Let them be ashamed and brought
 to confusion together
 that rejoice at mine hurt:
 let them be clothed with shame and
 dishonor
 that magnify *themselves* against me.
- 27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad,
 that favor my righteous cause:
 yea, let them say continually,
 Let the LORD be magnified,
 which hath pleasure in the prosperity
 of his servant.
- 28 And my tongue shall speak of thy
 righteousness
 and of thy praise all the day long.
- The Steadfast Love of God*
 To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of
 David the servant of the LORD.
- 36 The transgression of the wicked
 saith within my heart,
that there is no fear of God before
 his eyes.^b
- 2 For he flattereth himself in his own
 eyes,
 until his iniquity be found to be hate-
 ful.
- 3 The words of his mouth *are* iniquity
 and deceit:
 he hath left off to be wise, *and* to do
 good.
- 4 He deviseth mischief upon his bed;
 he setteth himself in a way *that is* not
 good;
 he abhorreth not evil.
- 5 Thy mercy, O LORD, *is* in the heav-
 ens;
 and thy faithfulness *reacheth* unto the
 clouds.
- 6 Thy righteousness *is* like the great
 mountains;
 thy judgments *are* a great deep:
 O LORD, thou preservest man and
 beast.
- 7 How excellent *is* thy loving-kindness,
 O God!
 Therefore the children of men put
 their trust under the shadow of thy
 wings.
- 8 They shall be abundantly satisfied
 with the fatness of thy house;
 and thou shalt make them drink of
 the river of thy pleasures.
- 9 For with thee *is* the fountain of life:
 in thy light shall we see light.
- 10 O continue thy loving-kindness unto
 them that know thee;
 and thy righteousness to the upright
 in heart.
- 11 Let not the foot of pride come against
 me,
 and let not the hand of the wicked
 remove me.
- 12 There are the workers of iniquity
 fallen:
 they are cast down, and shall not be
 able to rise.

^a 35:19 Ps. 69:4; Jn. 15:25. ^b 36:1 Rom. 3:18.

The Insecurity of the Wicked
A Psalm of David.

37 Fret not thyself because of evil-doers,
 neither be thou envious against
 the workers of iniquity.

² For they shall soon be cut down like
 the grass,
 and wither as the green herb.

³ Trust in the LORD, and do good;
*so shalt thou dwell in the land, and
 verily thou shalt be fed.*

⁴ Delight thyself also in the LORD;
 and he shall give thee the desires of
 thine heart.

⁵ Commit thy way unto the LORD;
 trust also in him; and he shall bring
it to pass.

⁶ And he shall bring forth thy right-
 eousness as the light,
 and thy judgment as the noonday.

⁷ Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently
 for him:
 fret not thyself because of him who
 prospereth in his way,
 because of the man who bringeth
 wicked devices to pass.

⁸ Cease from anger, and forsake wrath:
 fret not thyself in any wise to do
 evil.

⁹ For evildoers shall be cut off:
 but those that wait upon the LORD,
 they shall inherit the earth.

¹⁰ For yet a little while, and the wicked
shall not be:

yea, thou shalt diligently consider his
 place, and it *shall not be.*

¹¹ But the meek shall inherit the earth;^a
 and shall delight themselves in the
 abundance of peace.

¹² The wicked plotteth against the just,
 and gnasheth upon him with his
 teeth.

¹³ The Lord shall laugh at him:
 for he seeth that his day is coming.

¹⁴ The wicked have drawn out the
 sword, and have bent their bow,
 to cast down the poor and needy,
*and to slay such as be of upright con-
 versation.*

¹⁵ Their sword shall enter into their own
 heart,
 and their bows shall be broken.

¹⁶ A little that a righteous man hath
*is better than the riches of many
 wicked.*

¹⁷ For the arms of the wicked shall be
 broken:
 but the LORD upholdeth the righteous.

¹⁸ The LORD knoweth the days of the
 upright:
 and their inheritance shall be for ever.

¹⁹ They shall not be ashamed in the evil
 time:
 and in the days of famine they shall
 be satisfied.

²⁰ But the wicked shall perish,
 and the enemies of the LORD *shall be*
 as the fat of lambs:
 they shall consume; into smoke shall
 they consume away.

²¹ The wicked borroweth, and payeth
 not again:
 but the righteous showeth mercy, and
 giveth.

²² For *such as be* blessed of him shall
 inherit the earth;
 and *they that be* cursed of him shall
 be cut off.

²³ The steps of a *good* man are ordered
 by the LORD:
 and he delighteth in his way.

²⁴ Though he fall, he shall not be utterly
 cast down:
 for the LORD upholdeth *him with his*
 hand.

²⁵ I have been young, and *now* am old;
 yet have I not seen the righteous for-
 saken,
 nor his seed begging bread.

²⁶ *He is* ever merciful, and lendeth;
 and his seed *is* blessed.

²⁷ Depart from evil, and do good;
 and dwell for evermore.

²⁸ For the LORD loveth judgment,
 and forsaketh not his saints;
 they are preserved for ever:
 but the seed of the wicked shall be
 cut off.

²⁹ The righteous shall inherit the land,
 and dwell therein for ever.

^a 37:11 Mt. 5:5.

30 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom,
and his tongue talketh of judgment.
31 The law of his God *is* in his heart;
none of his steps shall slide.

32 The wicked watcheth the righteous,
and seeketh to slay him.

33 The LORD will not leave him in his hand,
nor condemn him when he is judged.

34 Wait on the LORD, and keep his way,
and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land:
when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see *it*.

35 I have seen the wicked in great power,
and spreading himself like a green bay tree.

36 Yet he passed away, and, lo, he *was* not:
yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 Mark the perfect *man*, and behold the upright:
for the end of *that man is* peace.

38 But the transgressors shall be destroyed together:
the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But the salvation of the righteous *is* of the LORD:

he is their strength in the time of trouble.

40 And the LORD shall help them, and deliver them:
he shall deliver them from the wicked,
and save them,
because they trust in him.

The Prayer of a Suffering Penitent

A Psalm of David, to bring to remembrance.

38 O LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath:
neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me,
and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 *There is* no soundness in my flesh
because of thine anger;
neither *is there any* rest in my bones
because of my sin.

4 For mine iniquities are gone over mine head:
as a heavy burden they are too heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink *and* are corrupt
because of my foolishness.

6 I am troubled; I am bowed down greatly;

I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a loathsome *disease*;
and *there is* no soundness in my flesh.

8 I am feeble and sore broken:
I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, all my desire *is* before thee;
and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me:
as for the light of mine eyes, it also is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my sore;
and my kinsmen stand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life lay snares *for me*;
and they that seek my hurt speak mischievous things,
and imagine deceits all the day long.

13 But I, as a deaf *man*, heard not;
and *I was* as a dumb man *that* openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not,
and in whose mouth *are* no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O LORD, do I hope:
thou wilt hear, O Lord my God.

16 For I said, *Hear me*, lest *otherwise* they should rejoice over me:
when my foot slippeth,
they magnify *themselves* against me.

17 For I *am* ready to halt,
and my sorrow *is* continually before me.

18 For I will declare mine iniquity;
I will be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies *are* lively, *and* they are strong:
and they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also that render evil for good are mine adversaries;
because I follow *the thing that* good *is*.

21 Forsake me not, O LORD:
O my God, be not far from me.

22 Make haste to help me,
O Lord my salvation.

Hope in the LORD

To the chief Musician, *even* to Jedu'thun,
A Psalm of David.

39 I said, I will take heed to my ways,
that I sin not with my tongue:

I will keep my mouth with a bridle,

while the wicked is before me.

² I was dumb with silence,
I held my peace, *even* from good;
and my sorrow was stirred.

³ My heart was hot within me;
while I was musing the fire burned:
then spake I with my tongue,

⁴ LORD, make me to know mine end,
and the measure of my days, what
it is;

that I may know how frail I am.

⁵ Behold, thou hast made my days *as* a
handbreadth;

and mine age *is* as nothing before
thee:

verily every man at his best state *is*
altogether vanity. Selah.

⁶ Surely every man walketh in a vain
show:

surely they are disquieted in vain:
he heapeth up *riches*, and knoweth
not who shall gather them.

⁷ And now, Lord, what wait I for?
My hope *is* in thee.

⁸ Deliver me from all my transgres-
sions:

make me not the reproach of the
foolish.

⁹ I was dumb, I opened not my mouth;
because thou didst *it*.

¹⁰ Remove thy stroke away from me:
I am consumed by the blow of thine
hand.

¹¹ When thou with rebukes dost correct
man for iniquity,
thou makest his beauty to consume
away like a moth:
surely every man *is* vanity. Selah.

¹² Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give
ear unto my cry;
hold not thy peace at my tears:
for I *am* a stranger with thee,
and a sojourner, as all my fathers
were.

¹³ O spare me, that I may recover
strength,
before I go hence, and be no more.

Praise for Deliverance

(Ps. 70:1-5)

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

40 I waited patiently for the LORD;
and he inclined unto me, and
heard my cry.

² He brought me up also out of a hor-
rible pit,
out of the miry clay,
and set my feet upon a rock,
and established my goings.

³ And he hath put a new song in my
mouth,
even praise unto our God:
many shall see *it*, and fear,
and shall trust in the LORD.

⁴ Blessed *is* that man that maketh the
LORD his trust,
and respecteth not the proud,
nor such as turn aside to lies.

⁵ Many, O LORD my God, *are* thy
wonderful works *which* thou hast
done,
and thy thoughts *which are* to us-
ward:

they cannot be reckoned up in order
unto thee:

if I would declare and speak *of them*,
they are more than can be num-
bered.

⁶ Sacrifice and offering thou didst not
desire;
mine ears hast thou opened:
burnt offering and sin offering hast
thou not required.

⁷ Then said I, Lo, I come:
in the volume of the book *it is* written
of me,

⁸ I delight to do thy will, O my God:
yea, thy law *is* within my heart.^a

⁹ I have preached righteousness in the
great congregation:
lo, I have not refrained my lips,
O LORD, thou knowest.

¹⁰ I have not hid thy righteousness
within my heart;
I have declared thy faithfulness and
thy salvation:
I have not concealed thy loving-kind-
ness and thy truth
from the great congregation.

¹¹ Withhold not thou thy tender mer-
cies from me, O LORD:

^a 40:6-8 Heb. 10:5-7.

let thy loving-kindness and thy truth continually preserve me.
 12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about:
 mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up;
 they are more than the hairs of mine head:
 therefore my heart faileth me.

13 Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me:
 O LORD, make haste to help me.
 14 Let them be ashamed and confounded together
 that seek after my soul to destroy it;
 let them be driven backward and put to shame
 that wish me evil.
 15 Let them be desolate for a reward of their shame
 that say unto me, Aha, aha.

16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee:
 let such as love thy salvation say continually, The LORD be magnified.
 17 But I *am* poor and needy;
yet the Lord thinketh upon me:
 thou *art* my help and my deliverer;
 make no tarrying, O my God.

A Prayer for Healing

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

41 Blessed is he that considereth the poor:
 the LORD will deliver him in time of trouble.
 2 The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive;
and he shall be blessed upon the earth:
 and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.
 3 The LORD will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing:
 thou wilt make all his bed in his sickness.
 4 I said, LORD, be merciful unto me:
 heal my soul;
 for I have sinned against thee.
 5 Mine enemies speak evil of me,
 When shall he die, and his name perish?
 6 And if he come to see *me*, he speaketh vanity:
 his heart gathereth iniquity to itself;

when he goeth abroad, he telleth *it*.

7 All that hate me whisper together against me:
 against me do they devise my hurt.
 8 An evil disease, *say they*, cleaveth fast unto him:
 and *now* that he lieth he shall rise up no more.
 9 Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted,
 which did eat of my bread,
 hath lifted up *his* heel against me.^a
 10 But thou, O LORD, be merciful unto me,
 and raise me up, that I may requite them.
 11 By this I know that thou favorest me,
 because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.
 12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity,
 and settest me before thy face for ever.
 13 Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting.^b
 Amen, and Amen.

BOOK II

Thirsting for God

To the chief Musician, Maschil, for the sons of Korah.

42 As the hart panteth after the water brooks,
 so panteth my soul after thee, O God.
 2 My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God:
 when shall I come and appear before God?
 3 My tears have been my meat day and night,
 while they continually say unto me,
 Where *is* thy God?
 4 When I remember these *things*,
 I pour out my soul in me:
 for I had gone with the multitude,
 I went with them to the house of God,
 with the voice of joy and praise,
 with a multitude that kept holyday.
 5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul?
 And *why* art thou disquieted in me?

^a 41:9 Mt. 26:24; Mk. 14:21; Lk. 22:22; Jn. 13:18; 17:12. ^b 41:13 Ps. 106:48.

Hope thou in God:
for I shall yet praise him *for* the help
of his countenance.

⁶ O my God, my soul is cast down
within me:
therefore will I remember thee from
the land of Jordan,
and of the Her'monites, from the hill
Mizar.

⁷ Deep calleth unto deep at the noise
of thy waterspouts:
all thy waves and thy billows are
gone over me.

⁸ *Yet* the LORD will command his
loving-kindness in the daytime,
and in the night his song *shall be* with
me,
and my prayer unto the God of my
life.

⁹ I will say unto God my rock,
Why hast thou forgotten me?
Why go I mourning because of the
oppression of the enemy?

¹⁰ As with a sword in my bones, mine
enemies reproach me;
while they say daily unto me, Where
is thy God?

¹¹ Why art thou cast down, O my soul?
And why art thou disquieted within
me?

Hope thou in God: for I shall yet
praise him,
who is the health of my countenance,
and my God.

*A Prayer for Vindication and
Deliverance*

43 Judge me, O God, and plead my
cause
against an ungodly nation:
O deliver me from the deceitful and
unjust man.

² For thou *art* the God of my strength:
why dost thou cast me off?
Why go I mourning
because of the oppression of the
enemy?

³ O send out thy light and thy truth:
let them lead me;
let them bring me unto thy holy hill,
and to thy tabernacles.

⁴ Then will I go unto the altar of God,
unto God my exceeding joy:
yea, upon the harp will I praise
thee,
O God my God.

⁵ Why art thou cast down, O my soul?
And why art thou disquieted within
me?

Hope in God: for I shall yet praise
him,
who is the health of my countenance,
and my God.

*Former Deliverances and Present
Troubles*

To the chief Musician for the sons of
Korah, Maschil.

44 We have heard with our ears, O
God,
our fathers have told us,
what work thou didst in their days,
in the times of old.

² How thou didst drive out the heathen
with thy hand,
and plantedst them;
how thou didst afflict the people,
and cast them out.

³ For they got not the land in posses-
sion by their own sword,
neither did their own arm save them:
but thy right hand, and thine arm,
and the light of thy countenance,
because thou hadst a favor unto
them.

⁴ Thou art my King, O God:
command deliverances for Jacob.

⁵ Through thee will we push down our
enemies:
through thy name will we tread them
under that rise up against us.

⁶ For I will not trust in my bow,
neither shall my sword save me.

⁷ But thou hast saved us from our
enemies,
and hast put them to shame that
hated us.

⁸ In God we boast all the day long,
and praise thy name for ever. Selah.

⁹ But thou hast cast off, and put us to
shame;
and goest not forth with our arm-
ies.

¹⁰ Thou makest us to turn back from
the enemy:
and they which hate us spoil for them-
selves.

¹¹ Thou hast given us like sheep *ap-
pointed* for meat;
and hast scattered us among the
heathen.

¹² Thou sellest thy people for nought,
and dost not increase *thy wealth* by
their price.

- 13 Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbors,
a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.
- 14 Thou makest us a byword among the heathen,
a shaking of the head among the people.
- 15 My confusion *is* continually before me,
and the shame of my face hath covered me,
- 16 for the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth;
by reason of the enemy and avenger.
- 17 All this is come upon us;
yet have we not forgotten thee,
neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.
- 18 Our heart is not turned back,
neither have our steps declined from thy way;
- 19 though thou hast sore broken us in the place of dragons,
and covered us with the shadow of death.
- 20 If we have forgotten the name of our God,
or stretched out our hands to a strange god;
- 21 shall not God search this out?
For he knoweth the secrets of the heart.
- 22 Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long;
we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.^a
- 23 Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord?
Arise, cast *us* not off for ever.
- 24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face,
and forgettest our affliction and our oppression?
- 25 For our soul is bowed down to the dust:
our belly cleaveth unto the earth.
- 26 Arise for our help,
and redeem us for thy mercies' sake.
- A Song for the King's Marriage*
To the chief Musician upon Shoshan'-nim,
for the sons of Korah, Maschil, A Song of loves.

45

My heart is inditing a good matter:
I speak of the things which I have made touching the King:

my tongue *is* the pen of a ready writer.

- 2 Thou art fairer than the children of men:
grace is poured into thy lips:
therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.
- 3 Gird thy sword upon *thy* thigh, O *most* Mighty,
with thy glory and thy majesty.
- 4 And in thy majesty ride prosperously,
because of truth and meekness *and* righteousness;
and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.
- 5 Thine arrows are sharp
in the heart of the King's enemies;
whereby the people fall under thee.
- 6 Thy throne, O God, *is* for ever and ever:
the sceptre of thy kingdom *is* a right sceptre.
- 7 Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness:
therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee
with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.^b
- 8 All thy garments *smell* of myrrh, and aloes, *and* cassia,
out of the ivory palaces,
whereby they have made thee glad.
- 9 Kings' daughters *were* among thy honorable women:
upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of Ophir.
- 10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider,
and incline thine ear;
forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;
- 11 so shall the King greatly desire thy beauty:
for he *is* thy Lord; and worship thou him.
- 12 And the daughter of Tyre *shall be* there with a gift;
even the rich among the people shall entreat thy favor.
- 13 The King's daughter *is* all glorious within:
her clothing *is* of wrought gold.
- 14 She shall be brought unto the King
in raiment of needlework:

^a 44:22 Rom. 8:36. ^b 45:6-7 Heb. 1:8-9.

the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought:

they shall enter into the King's palace.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children,

whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

17 I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations:

therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

God Is Our Refuge and Strength

To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah, A Song upon Al'moth.

46 *God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.*

2 Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea;

3 though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah.

4 *There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the Most High.*

5 *God is in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, and that right early.*

6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved:

he uttered his voice, the earth melted.

7 The LORD of hosts *is* with us; the God of Jacob *is* our refuge.

Selah.

8 Come, behold the works of the LORD, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth;

he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder;

he burneth the chariot in the fire.

10 Be still, and know that I *am* God: I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The LORD of hosts *is* with us; the God of Jacob *is* our refuge.

Selah.

God Is the King of All the Earth
To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Korah.

47 O clap your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

2 For the LORD most high *is* terrible; *he is* a great King over all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose our inheritance for us, the excellency of Jacob whom he loved. Selah.

5 God is gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

7 For God *is* the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.

9 The princes of the people are gathered together, even the people of the God of Abraham: for the shields of the earth *belong* unto God: he is greatly exalted.

The Beauty and Glory of Zion
A Song and Psalm for the sons of Korah.

48 *Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the mountain of his holiness.*

2 Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, *is* mount Zion, *on* the sides of the north, the city of the great King.^a

3 God is known in her palaces for a refuge.

4 For, lo, the kings were assembled, they passed by together.

5 They saw *it*, and so they marveled; they were troubled, and hasted away.

6 Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

7 Thou breakest the ships of Tarshish with an east wind.

8 As we have heard, so have we seen

^a 48:2 Mt. 5:35.

in the city of the LORD of hosts,
in the city of our God:
God will establish it for ever. Selah.

- ⁹ We have thought of thy loving-kindness, O God,
in the midst of thy temple.
¹⁰ According to thy name, O God,
so *is* thy praise unto the ends of the earth:
thy right hand is full of righteousness.
¹¹ Let mount Zion rejoice,
let the daughters of Judah be glad,
because of thy judgments.

- ¹² Walk about Zion, and go round about her:
tell the towers thereof.
¹³ Mark ye well her bulwarks,
consider her palaces;
that ye may tell *it* to the generation following.
¹⁴ For this God *is* our God for ever and ever:
he will be our guide *even* unto death.

The Folly of Trusting in Riches
To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Korah.

49 Hear this, all ye people;
give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world:

- ² both low and high,
rich and poor, together.
³ My mouth shall speak of wisdom;
and the meditation of my heart *shall be* of understanding.
⁴ I will incline mine ear to a parable:
I will open my dark saying upon the harp.

- ⁵ Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil,
when the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about?

- ⁶ They that trust in their wealth,
and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;

- ⁷ none of *them* can by any means redeem his brother,
nor give to God a ransom for him:

- ⁸ (for the redemption of their soul *is* precious,
and it ceaseth for ever:)

- ⁹ that he should still live for ever,
and not see corruption.

- ¹⁰ For he seeth *that* wise men die,
likewise the fool and the brutish person perish,

and leave their wealth to others.

- ¹¹ Their inward thought *is*, *that* their houses *shall continue* for ever,
and their dwelling places to all generations;
they call *their* lands after their own names.

- ¹² Nevertheless man *being* in honor abideth not:
he is like the beasts *that* perish.

- ¹³ This their way *is* their folly:
yet their posterity approve their sayings. Selah.

- ¹⁴ Like sheep they are laid in the grave;
death shall feed on them;
and the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning;
and their beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling.

- ¹⁵ But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave:
for he shall receive me. Selah.

- ¹⁶ Be not thou afraid when one is made rich,
when the glory of his house is increased;

- ¹⁷ for when he dieth he shall carry nothing away:
his glory shall not descend after him.

- ¹⁸ Though while he lived he blessed his soul,
(and *men* will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.)

- ¹⁹ he shall go to the generation of his fathers;
they shall never see light.

- ²⁰ Man *that* is in honor, and understandeth not,
is like the beasts *that* perish.

God Is the Judge
A Psalm of Asaph.

50 The mighty God, *even* the LORD,
hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.

- ² Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty,
God hath shined.

- ³ Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence:
a fire shall devour before him,
and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

- ⁴ He shall call to the heavens from above,
and to the earth, that he may judge his people.

- ⁵ Gather my saints together unto me;
those that have made a covenant with
me by sacrifice.
- ⁶ And the heavens shall declare his
righteousness:
for God is judge himself. Selah.
- ⁷ Hear, O my people, and I will speak;
O Israel, and I will testify against
thee:
I am God, even thy God.
- ⁸ I will not reprove thee for thy sac-
rifices
or thy burnt offerings, *to have been*
continually before me.
- ⁹ I will take no bullock out of thy
house,
nor he goats out of thy folds:
¹⁰ for every beast of the forest *is* mine,
and the cattle upon a thousand hills.
- ¹¹ I know all the fowls of the mountains:
and the wild beasts of the field *are*
mine.
- ¹² If I were hungry, I would not tell thee:
for the world *is* mine, and the fulness
thereof.
- ¹³ Will I eat the flesh of bulls,
or drink the blood of goats?
- ¹⁴ Offer unto God thanksgiving;
and pay thy vows unto the Most High;
- ¹⁵ and call upon me in the day of
trouble:
I will deliver thee, and thou shalt
glorify me.
- ¹⁶ But unto the wicked God saith,
What hast thou to do to declare my
statutes,
or *that* thou shouldest take my
covenant in thy mouth?
- ¹⁷ seeing thou hatest instruction,
and castest my words behind thee.
- ¹⁸ When thou sawest a thief,
then thou consentedst with him,
and hast been partaker with adul-
terers.
- ¹⁹ Thou givest thy mouth to evil,
and thy tongue frameth deceit.
- ²⁰ Thou sittest *and* speakest against thy
brother;
thou slanderest thine own mother's
son.
- ²¹ These *things* hast thou done, and I
kept silence;
thou thoughtest that I was altogether
such a one as thyself:

but I will reprove thee, and set *them*
in order before thine eyes.

- ²² Now consider this, ye that forget
God,
lest I tear *you* in pieces, and *there be*
none to deliver.
- ²³ Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me:
and to him that ordereth *his* con-
versation *aright*
will I show the salvation of God.

A Prayer for Cleansing

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David,
when Nathan the prophet came unto
him,^a after he had gone in to Bath—
she'ba.

- 51** Have mercy upon me, O God,
according to thy loving-kindness:
according unto the multitude of thy
tender mercies
blot out my transgressions.
- ² Wash me thoroughly from mine in-
iquity,
and cleanse me from my sin.
- ³ For I acknowledge my transgressions:
and my sin *is* ever before me.
- ⁴ Against thee, thee only, have I sinned,
and done *this* evil in thy sight:
that thou mightest be justified when
thou speakest,
and be clear when thou judgest.^b
- ⁵ Behold, I was shapen in iniquity;
and in sin did my mother conceive
me.
- ⁶ Behold, thou desirest truth in the in-
ward parts:
and in the hidden *part* thou shalt
make me to know wisdom.
- ⁷ Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be
clean:
wash me, and I shall be whiter than
snow.
- ⁸ Make me to hear joy and gladness;
that the bones *which* thou hast broken
may rejoice.
- ⁹ Hide thy face from my sins,
and blot out all mine iniquities.
- ¹⁰ Create in me a clean heart, O God;
and renew a right spirit within me.
- ¹¹ Cast me not away from thy presence;
and take not thy Holy Spirit from me.
- ¹² Restore unto me the joy of thy sal-
vation;
and uphold me *with thy* free Spirit.

13 *Then* will I teach transgressors thy ways;
and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from bloodguiltiness, O God,
thou God of my salvation:
and my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.

15 O Lord, open thou my lips;
and my mouth shall show forth thy praise.

16 For thou desirest not sacrifice;
else would I give *it*:
thou delightest not in burnt offering.

17 The sacrifices of God *are* a broken spirit:
a broken and a contrite heart, O God,
thou wilt not despise.

18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion:
build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifices of righteousness,
with burnt offering and whole burnt offering:
then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

The Futility of Boastful Wickedness

To the chief Musician, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David, when Do'eg the Edomite came and told Saul, and said unto him, David is come to the house of Ahim'elech.^a

52 Why boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man?
The goodness of God *endureth* continually.

2 Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs;
like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more than good;
and lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah.

4 Thou lovest all devouring words,
O *thou* deceitful tongue.

5 God shall likewise destroy thee for ever,
he shall take thee away,
and pluck thee out of *thy* dwelling place,
and root thee out of the land of the living. Selah.

6 The righteous also shall see, and fear,
and shall laugh at him:

7 Lo, *this is* the man *that* made not God his strength;
but trusted in the abundance of his riches,
and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

8 But I *am* like a green olive tree in the house of God:
I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will praise thee for ever,
because thou hast done *it*:
and I will wait on thy name;
for *it* is good before thy saints.

The Folly and Wickedness of Men (Ps. 14:1-7)

To the chief Musician upon Ma'halath, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David.

53 The fool hath said in his heart,
There is no God.
Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity:
there is none that doeth good.

2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men,
to see if there were *any* that did understand, that did seek God.

3 Every one of them is gone back:
they are altogether become filthy;
there is none that doeth good, no, not one.^b

4 Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge?
who eat up my people *as* they eat bread:
they have not called upon God.

5 There were they in great fear, *where* no fear was:
for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth *against* thee:
thou hast put *them* to shame,
because God hath despised them.

6 Oh that the salvation of Israel *were* come out of Zion!
When God bringeth back the captivity of his people,
Jacob shall rejoice, *and* Israel shall be glad.

^a 52 Title 1 Sam. 22:9-10. ^b 53:1-3 Rom. 3:10-12.

*A Prayer for Protection from
Enemies*

To the chief Musician on Neg'inoth,
Maschil, *A Psalm* of David, when the
Ziphim came and said to Saul, Doth not
David hide himself with us?^a

54 Save me, O God, by thy name,
and judge me by thy strength.
² Hear my prayer, O God;
give ear to the words of my mouth.

³ For strangers are risen up against me,
and oppressors seek after my soul:
they have not set God before them.
Selah.

⁴ Behold, God *is* mine helper:
the Lord *is* with them that uphold my
soul.

⁵ He shall reward evil unto mine ene-
mies:
cut them off in thy truth.

⁶ I will freely sacrifice unto thee:
I will praise thy name, O LORD;
for *it* is good.

⁷ For he hath delivered me out of all
trouble:
and mine eye hath seen *his desire*
upon mine enemies.

*A Prayer for the Destruction of
the Deceitful*

To the chief Musician on Neg'inoth,
Maschil, *A Psalm* of David.

55 Give ear to my prayer, O God;
and hide not thyself from my
supplication.

² Attend unto me, and hear me:
I mourn in my complaint, and make
a noise;

³ because of the voice of the enemy,
because of the oppression of the
wicked:
for they cast iniquity upon me,
and in wrath they hate me.

⁴ My heart is sore pained within me:
and the terrors of death are fallen
upon me.

⁵ Fearfulness and trembling are come
upon me,
and horror hath overwhelmed me.

⁶ And I said, Oh that I had wings like
a dove!
For then would I fly away, and be at
rest.

⁷ Lo, *then* would I wander far off,
and remain in the wilderness. Selah.
⁸ I would hasten my escape
from the windy storm *and* tempest.

⁹ Destroy, O Lord, *and* divide their
tongues:
for I have seen violence and strife in
the city.

¹⁰ Day and night they go about it upon
the walls thereof:
mischief also and sorrow *are* in the
midst of it.

¹¹ Wickedness *is* in the midst thereof:
deceit and guile depart not from her
streets.

¹² For *it was* not an enemy *that* re-
proached me;
then I could have borne *it*:
neither *was it* he that hated me *that*
did magnify *himself* against me;
then I would have hid myself from
him:

¹³ but *it was* thou, a man mine equal,
my guide, and mine acquaintance.

¹⁴ We took sweet counsel together,
and walked unto the house of God in
company.

¹⁵ Let death seize upon them,
and let them go down quick into hell:*
for wickedness *is* in their dwellings,
and among them.

¹⁶ As for me, I will call upon God;
and the LORD shall save me.

¹⁷ Evening, and morning, and at noon,
will I pray, and cry aloud:
and he shall hear my voice.

¹⁸ He hath delivered my soul in peace
from the battle *that was* against me:
for there were many with me.

¹⁹ God shall hear, and afflict them,
even he that abideth of old. Selah.
Because they have no changes,
therefore they fear not God.

²⁰ He hath put forth his hands against
such as be at peace with him:
he hath broken his covenant.

²¹ *The words* of his mouth were
smoother than butter,
but war *was* in his heart:
his words were softer than oil,
yet *were* they drawn swords.

²² Cast thy burden upon the LORD,
and he shall sustain thee:

^a 54 Title 1 Sam. 23:19; 26:1.

he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

- 23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

A Prayer of Trust

To the chief Musician upon Jonath-e'lem-recho'kim, Michtam of David, when the Philistines took him in Gath.^a

- 56 Be merciful unto me, O God: for man would swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.

- 2 Mine enemies would daily swallow me up:

for *they be* many that fight against me, O thou Most High.

- 3 What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

- 4 In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

- 5 Every day they wrest my words: all thy thoughts *are* against me for evil.

- 6 They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, when they wait for my soul.

- 7 Shall they escape by iniquity? In *thine* anger cast down the people, O God.

- 8 Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou my tears into thy bottle: *are they* not in thy book?

- 9 When I cry *unto thee*, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for God *is* for me.

- 10 In God will I praise *his* word: in the LORD will I praise *his* word.

- 11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

- 12 Thy vows *are* upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee.

- 13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death: wilt not *thou* deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light of the living?

A Prayer for Rescue from Persecutors

(Ps. 108:1-5)

To the chief Musician, Altas'chith, Michtam of David, when he fled from Saul in the cave.^b

- 57 Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until *these* calamities be overpast.

- 2 I will cry unto God most high; unto God that performeth *all things* for me.

- 3 He shall send from heaven, and save me from the reproach of him that would swallow me up. Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

- 4 My soul *is* among lions: and I lie *even among* them that are set on fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth *are* spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

- 5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; let thy glory *be* above all the earth.

- 6 They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen *themselves*. Selah.

- 7 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

- 8 Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I *myself* will awake early.

- 9 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.

- 10 For thy mercy *is* great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.

- 11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory *be* above all the earth.

^a 56 Title 1 Sam. 21:13-15. ^b 57 Title 1 Sam. 22:1; 24:3.

A Prayer for the Punishment of the Wicked

To the chief Musician, Altas'chith, Michtam of David.

58 Do ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation?

Do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

² Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

³ The wicked are estranged from the womb:

they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

⁴ Their poison *is* like the poison of a serpent:

they are like the deaf adder *that* stoppeth her ear;

⁵ which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.

⁶ Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth:

break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

⁷ Let them melt away as waters *which* run continually:

when he bendeth *his bow* to shoot his arrows,

let them be as cut in pieces.

⁸ As a snail *which* melteth,

let *every one of them* pass away: *like* the untimely birth of a woman, *that* they may not see the sun.

⁹ Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away as with a whirlwind, both living, and in *his* wrath.

¹⁰ The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance:

he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

¹¹ So that a man shall say, Verily *there is* a reward for the righteous:

verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.

A Prayer for Deliverance from Enemies

To the chief Musician, Altas'chith, Michtam of David; when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.^a

59 Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God:

defend me from them that rise up against me.

² Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.

³ For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me; not *for* my transgression, nor *for* my sin, O LORD.

⁴ They run and prepare themselves without *my* fault.

Awake to help me,* and behold.

⁵ Thou therefore, O LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.

⁶ They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

⁷ Behold, they belch out with their mouth:

swords *are* in their lips: for who, *say they*, doth hear?

⁸ But thou, O LORD, shalt laugh at them;

thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

⁹ *Because of* his strength will I wait upon thee:

for God *is* my defense.

¹⁰ The God of my mercy shall prevent me:

God shall let me see *my desire* upon mine enemies.

¹¹ Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lord our shield.

¹² *For* the sin of their mouth *and* the words of their lips

let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying *which* they speak.

¹³ Consume *them* in wrath, consume *them*,

that they *may* not be:

and let them know that God ruleth in Jacob

unto the ends of the earth. Selah.

¹⁴ And at evening let them return; *and* let them make a noise like a dog,

^a 59 Title 1 Sam. 19:11.

and go round about the city.

15 Let them wander up and down for meat,
and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy power;
yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning:
for thou hast been my defense
and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing:
for God *is* my defense,
and the God of my mercy.

A Prayer for Help against the Foe

(Ps. 108:6-13)

To the chief Musician upon Shu'shan-e'duth, Michtam of David, to teach;
when he strove with A'ram-nahara'im
and with A'ram-zo'bah, when Jo'ab returned,
and smote of Edom in the valley
of salt twelve thousand.^a

60 O God, thou hast cast us off,
thou hast scattered us,
thou hast been displeased;
O turn thyself to us again.

2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble;
thou hast broken it:
heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast showed thy people hard things:
thou hast made us to drink the wine
of astonishment.

4 Thou hast given a banner to them
that fear thee,
that it may be displayed because of
the truth. Selah.

5 That thy beloved may be delivered;
save *with* thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness;
I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem,
and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gil'e-ad *is* mine, and Manas'seh *is* mine;
E'phra-im also *is* the strength of
mine head;
Judah *is* my lawgiver;

8 Moab *is* my washpot;
over Edom will I cast out my shoe:
Philis'ti-a, triumph thou because of
me.

9 Who will bring me *into* the strong
city?
Who will lead me into Edom?

10 *Wilt* not thou, O God, *which* hadst
cast us off?

and *thou*, O God, *which* didst not go
out with our armies?

11 Give us help from trouble:
for vain *is* the help of man.

12 Through God we shall do valiantly:
for he *it is that* shall tread down our
enemies.

Confidence in God's Protection

To the chief Musician upon Neg'inah, A
Psalm of David.

61 Hear my cry, O God;
attend unto my prayer.

2 From the end of the earth will I cry
unto thee,
when my heart is overwhelmed.

Lead me to the rock *that* is higher
than I;

3 for thou hast been a shelter for me,
and a strong tower from the enemy.

4 I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever:
I will trust in the covert of thy wings.
Selah.

5 For thou, O God, hast heard my
vows:
thou hast given *me* the heritage of
those that fear thy name.

6 Thou wilt prolong the king's life:
and his years as many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever:
O prepare mercy and truth, *which*
may preserve him.

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name
for ever,
that I may daily perform my vows.

God the Only Refuge

To the chief Musician, to Jedu'thun, A
Psalm of David.

62 Truly my soul waiteth upon God:
from him *cometh* my salvation.

2 He only *is* my rock and my salvation;
he is my defense; I shall not be greatly
moved.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief
against a man?

Ye shall be slain all of you:
as a bowing wall *shall ye be, and as a*
tottering fence.

4 They only consult to cast *him* down
from his excellency:

^a 60 Title 2 Sam. 8:13; 1 Chr. 18:12.

they delight in lies;
they bless with their mouth,
but they curse inwardly. Selah.

5 My soul, wait thou only upon God;
for my expectation *is* from him.

6 He only *is* my rock and my salvation:
he is my defense; I shall not be moved.

7 In God *is* my salvation and my glory:
the rock of my strength, *and* my
refuge, *is* in God.

8 Trust in him at all times;
ye people, pour out your heart before
him:
God *is* a refuge for us. Selah.

9 Surely men of low degree *are* vanity,
and men of high degree *are* a lie:
to be laid in the balance,
they *are* altogether *lighter* than vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression,
and become not vain in robbery:
if riches increase,
set not your heart *upon them*.

11 God hath spoken once;
twice have I heard this;
that power *belongeth* unto God.

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, *belongeth*
mercy:
for thou renderest to every man ac-
cording to his work.^a

God Satisfies the Thirsting Soul

A Psalm of David, when he was in the
wilderness of Judah.^b

63 O God, thou *art* my God;
early will I seek thee:
my soul thirsteth for thee,
my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and
thirsty land,
where no water is;

2 to see thy power and thy glory,
so *as* I have seen thee in the sanctu-
ary.

3 Because thy loving-kindness *is* better
than life,
my lips shall praise thee.

4 Thus will I bless thee while I live:
I will lift up my hands in thy name.

5 My soul shall be satisfied *as with*
marrow and fatness;
and my mouth shall praise *thee* with
joyful lips:

6 when I remember thee upon my bed,

and meditate on thee in the *night*
watches.

7 Because thou hast been my help,
therefore in the shadow of thy wings
will I rejoice.

8 My soul followeth hard after thee:
thy right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those *that* seek my soul, to de-
stroy it,
shall go into the lower parts of the
earth.

10 They shall fall by the sword:
they shall be a portion for foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice in God;
every one that sweareth by him shall
glory:
but the mouth of them that speak lies
shall be stopped.

A Prayer for Protection from
Hidden Enemies

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

64 Hear my voice, O God, in my
prayer:
preserve my life from fear of the
enemy.

2 Hide me from the secret counsel of
the wicked;
from the insurrection of the workers
of iniquity:

3 who whet their tongue like a sword,
and bend their bows to shoot their
arrows, *even* bitter words:

4 that they may shoot in secret at the
perfect:
suddenly do they shoot at him, and
fear not.

5 They encourage themselves *in* an evil
matter:
they commune of laying snares
privily;
they say, Who shall see them?

6 They search out iniquities;
they accomplish a diligent search:
both the inward *thought* of every one
of them, and the heart, *is* deep.

7 But God shall shoot at them *with* an
arrow;
suddenly shall they be wounded.

8 So they shall make their own tongue
to fall upon themselves:
all that see them shall flee away.

9 And all men shall fear,
and shall declare the work of God;
for they shall wisely consider of his
doing.

^a 62:12 Job 34:11; Jer. 17:10; Mt. 16:27; Rom. 2:6; Rev. 2:23. ^b 63 Title 2 Sam. 15:23, 28.

- 10 The righteous shall be glad in the LORD,
and shall trust in him;
and all the upright in heart shall glory.

Praise for God's Bounty in Nature

To the chief Musician, A Psalm and Song of David.

65 Praise waiteth for thee, O God, in Zion:
and unto thee shall the vow be performed.

- 2 O thou that hearest prayer,
unto thee shall all flesh come.

- 3 Iniquities prevail against me:
as for our transgressions,
thou shalt purge them away.

- 4 Blessed *is the man whom* thou choos-
est,
and causest to approach *unto thee,*
that he may dwell in thy courts;
we shall be satisfied with the good-
ness of thy house,
even of thy holy temple.

- 5 By terrible things in righteousness
wilt thou answer us,
O God of our salvation;
who art the confidence of all the ends
of the earth,
and of them that are afar off *upon* the
sea:

- 6 which by his strength setteth fast the
mountains;
being girded with power:

- 7 which stilleth the noise of the seas,
the noise of their waves, and the
tumult of the people.

- 8 They also that dwell in the uttermost
parts are afraid at thy tokens:
thou makest the outgoings of the
morning and evening to rejoice.

- 9 Thou visitest the earth, and waterest
it:
thou greatly enrichest it with the
river of God, *which is full of water:*
thou preparest them corn,
when thou hast so provided for it.

- 10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof
abundantly:
thou settlest the furrows thereof:
thou makest it soft with showers:
thou blessest the springing thereof.

- 11 Thou crownest the year with thy
goodness;

and thy paths drop fatness.

- 12 They drop *upon* the pastures of the
wilderness:
and the little hills rejoice on every
side.

- 13 The pastures are clothed with
flocks;
the valleys also are covered over with
corn;
they shout for joy, they also sing.

Praise for God's Mighty Deeds

To the chief Musician, A Song or Psalm.

66 Make a joyful noise unto God,
all ye lands:

- 2 sing forth the honor of his name:
make his praise glorious.

- 3 Say unto God, How terrible *art thou*
in thy works!

Through the greatness of thy power
shall thine enemies submit them-
selves unto thee.

- 4 All the earth shall worship thee,
and shall sing unto thee;
they shall sing *to thy name.* Selah.

- 5 Come and see the works of God:
he is terrible in his doing toward the
children of men.

- 6 He turned the sea into dry *land:*^a
they went through the flood on foot:^b
there did we rejoice in him.

- 7 He ruleth by his power for ever;
his eyes behold the nations:
let not the rebellious exalt them-
selves. Selah.

- 8 O bless our God, ye people,
and make the voice of his praise to
be heard:

- 9 which holdeth our soul in life,
and suffereth not our feet to be
moved.

- 10 For thou, O God, hast proved
us:
thou hast tried us, as silver is
tried.

- 11 Thou broughtest us into the net;
thou laidst affliction upon our loins.

- 12 Thou hast caused men to ride over
our heads;
we went through fire and through
water:
but thou broughtest us out into a
wealthy *place.*

- 13 I will go into thy house with burnt
offerings:

^a 66:6 Ex. 14:21. ^b Josh. 3:14-17.

- I will pay thee my vows,
 14 which my lips have uttered,
 and my mouth hath spoken,
 when I was in trouble.
 15 I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices
 of fatlings,
 with the incense of rams:
 I will offer bullocks with goats.
 Selah.

- 16 Come *and* hear, all ye that fear
 God,
 and I will declare what he hath done
 for my soul.
 17 I cried unto him with my mouth,
 and he was extolled with my tongue.
 18 If I regard iniquity in my heart,
 the Lord will not hear *me*;
 19 *but* verily God hath heard *me*;
 he hath attended to the voice of my
 prayer.

- 20 Blessed *be* God,
 which hath not turned away my
 prayer,
 nor his mercy from me.

*The Nations Exhorted to Praise
 God*

To the chief Musician on Neg'inoth, A
 Psalm or Song.

- 67 God be merciful unto us, and
 bless us;
 and cause his face to shine upon
 us; Selah.

- 2 that thy way may be known upon
 earth,
 thy saving health among all na-
 tions.

- 3 Let the people praise thee, O God;
 let all the people praise thee.
 4 O let the nations be glad and sing
 for joy:
 for thou shalt judge the people
 righteously,
 and govern the nations upon earth.
 Selah.

- 5 Let the people praise thee, O God;
 let all the people praise thee.
 6 *Then* shall the earth yield her in-
 crease;
 and God, *even* our own God, shall
 bless us.
 7 God shall bless us;
 and all the ends of the earth shall
 fear him.

*The God of Sinai and of the
 Sanctuary*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm or Song
 of David.

- 68 Let God arise, let his enemies be
 scattered:
 let them also that hate him flee
 before him.

- 2 As smoke is driven away, *so* drive
them away:
 as wax melteth before the fire,
so let the wicked perish at the pres-
 ence of God.

- 3 But let the righteous be glad;
 let them rejoice before God:
 yea, let them exceedingly rejoice.

- 4 Sing unto God, sing praises to his
 name:
 extol him that rideth upon the
 heavens by his name JAH,
 and rejoice before him.

- 5 A father of the fatherless, and a
 judge of the widows,
is God in his holy habitation.

- 6 God setteth the solitary in families:
 he bringeth out those which are
 bound with chains:
 but the rebellious dwell in a dry *land*.

- 7 O God, when thou wentest forth be-
 fore thy people,
 when thou didst march through the
 wilderness. Selah.

- 8 The earth shook, the heavens also
 dropped
 at the presence of God:

even Si'nai itself *was moved* at the
 presence of God,^a the God of
 Israel.

- 9 Thou, O God, didst send a plentiful
 rain,
 whereby thou didst confirm thine
 inheritance,
 when it was weary.

- 10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein:
 thou, O God, hast prepared of thy
 goodness for the poor.

- 11 The Lord gave the word:
 great *was* the company of those that
 published *it*.

- 12 Kings of armies did flee apace:
 and she that tarried at home divided
 the spoil.

- 13 Though ye have lain among the pots,

^a 68:8 Ex. 19:18.

- yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove
covered with silver,
and her feathers with yellow gold.*
- 14 When the Almighty scattered kings
in it,
it was *white* as snow in Salmon.
- 15 The hill of God *is as* the hill of
Bashan;
a high hill *as* the hill of Bashan.
- 16 Why leap ye, ye high hills?
*This is the hill which God desireth to
dwell in;*
yea, the LORD will dwell *in it* for ever.
- 17 The chariots of God *are* twenty
thousand,
even thousands of angels:
the Lord *is* among them,
as in Si'nai, in the holy place.
- 18 Thou hast ascended on high,
thou hast led captivity captive:
thou hast received gifts for men;^a
yea, *for* the rebellious also,
that the LORD God might dwell
among them.
- 19 Blessed *be* the Lord,
who daily loadeth us *with benefits,*
even the God of our salvation. Selah.
- 20 *He that is* our God *is* the God of
salvation;
and unto GOD the Lord *belong* the
issues from death.
- 21 But God shall wound the head of his
enemies,
and the hairy scalp of such a one as
goeth on still in his trespasses.
- 22 The Lord said, I will bring again
from Bashan,
I will bring *my people* again from the
depths of the sea:
- 23 that thy foot may be dipped in the
blood of *thine* enemies,
and the tongue of thy dogs in the
same.
- 24 They have seen thy goings, O God;
even the goings of my God, my King,
in the sanctuary.
- 25 The singers went before, the players
on instruments *followed* after;
among *them were* the damsels play-
ing with timbrels.
- 26 Bless ye God in the congregations,
even the Lord, from the fountain of
Israel.

- 27 There *is* little Benjamin *with* their
ruler,
the princes of Judah *and* their council,
the princes of Zeb'ulun, *and* the
princes of Naph'tali.
- 28 Thy God hath commanded thy
strength:
strengthen, O God, that which thou
hast wrought for us.
- 29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem
shall kings bring presents unto thee.
- 30 Rebuke the company of spearmen,
the multitude of the bulls, with the
calves of the people,
till every one submit himself with
pieces of silver:
scatter thou the people *that* delight in
war.
- 31 Princes shall come out of Egypt;
Ethiopia shall soon stretch out her
hands unto God.
- 32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the
earth;
O sing praises unto the Lord. Selah.
- 33 To him that rideth upon the heavens
of heavens,
which were of old;
lo, he doth send out his voice,
and that a mighty voice.
- 34 Ascribe ye strength unto God:
his excellency *is* over Israel,
and his strength *is* in the clouds.
- 35 O God, *thou art* terrible out of thy
holy places:
the God of Israel *is* he that giveth
strength and power unto *his* people.
Blessed *be* God.

A Cry of Distress

To the chief Musician upon Shoshan'nim,
A Psalm of David.

- 69 Save me, O God;
for the waters *are* come in unto
my soul.
- 2 I sink in deep mire,
where *there is* no standing:
I am come into deep waters,
where the floods overflow me.
- 3 I am weary of my crying:
my throat is dried:
mine eyes fail while I wait for my
God.
- 4 They that hate me without a cause^b
are more than the hairs of mine
head:

^a 68:18 Eph. 4:8. ^b 69:4 Ps. 35:19; Jn. 15:25.

- they that would destroy me, *being*
mine enemies wrongfully, are
mighty;
then I restored *that* which I took not
away.
- 5 O God, thou knowest my foolish-
ness;
and my sins are not hid from thee.
- 6 Let not them that wait on thee, O
Lord GOD of hosts, be ashamed
for my sake:
let not those that seek thee be con-
founded for my sake, O God of
Israel.
- 7 Because for thy sake I have borne
reproach;
shame hath covered my face.
- 8 I am become a stranger unto my
brethren,
and an alien unto my mother's
children.
- 9 For the zeal of thine house hath
eaten me up;^a
and the reproaches of them that
reproached thee are fallen upon
me.^b
- 10 When I wept, *and chastened* my soul
with fasting,
that was to my reproach.
- 11 I made sackcloth also my garment;
and I became a proverb to them.
- 12 They that sit in the gate speak against
me;
and I *was* the song of the drunkards.
- 13 But as for me, my prayer *is* unto thee,
O LORD,
in an acceptable time:
O God, in the multitude of thy
mercy hear me,
in the truth of thy salvation.
- 14 Deliver me out of the mire,
and let me not sink:
let me be delivered from them that
hate me,
and out of the deep waters.
- 15 Let not the waterflood overflow me,
neither let the deep swallow me
up,
and let not the pit shut her mouth
upon me.
- 16 Hear me, O LORD;
for thy loving-kindness *is* good:
turn unto me
- according to the multitude of thy
tender mercies.
- 17 And hide not thy face from thy
servant;
for I am in trouble:
hear me speedily.
- 18 Draw nigh unto my soul, *and* re-
deem it:
deliver me because of mine enemies.
- 19 Thou hast known my reproach,
and my shame, and my dishonor:
mine adversaries *are* all before thee.
- 20 Reproach hath broken my heart;
and I am full of heaviness:
and I looked *for some* to take pity,
but *there was* none;
and for comforters, but I found none.
- 21 They gave me also gall for my meat;
and in my thirst they gave me vinegar
to drink.^c
- 22 Let their table become a snare before
them:
and *that which should have been* for
their welfare, *let it become* a trap.
- 23 Let their eyes be darkened, that they
see not;
and make their loins continually to
shake.^d
- 24 Pour out thine indignation upon
them,
and let thy wrathful anger take hold
of them.
- 25 Let their habitation be desolate;
and let none dwell in their tents.^e
- 26 For they persecute *him* whom thou
hast smitten;
and they talk to the grief of those
whom thou hast wounded.
- 27 Add iniquity unto their iniquity:
and let them not come into thy
righteousness.
- 28 Let them be blotted out of the book
of the living,^f
and not be written with the righteous.
- 29 But I *am* poor and sorrowful:
let thy salvation, O God, set me up
on high.
- 30 I will praise the name of God with
a song,
and will magnify him with thanks-
giving.
- 31 *This* also shall please the LORD better
than an ox

^a 69:9 Jn. 2:17. ^b Rom. 15:3. ^c 69:21 Mt. 27:48; Mk. 15:36; Jn. 19:28-29.

^d 69:22-23 Rom. 11:9-10. ^e 69:25 Acts 1:20. ^f 69:28 Rev. 3:5; 13:8; 17:8.

or bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

32 The humble shall see *this*, and be glad:
and your heart shall live that seek
God.

33 For the LORD heareth the poor,
and despiseth not his prisoners.

34 Let the heaven and earth praise him,
the seas, and every thing that moveth
therein.

35 For God will save Zion,
and will build the cities of Judah:
that they may dwell there,
and have it in possession.

36 The seed also of his servants shall
inherit it:
and they that love his name shall
dwell therein.

A Prayer for Deliverance

(Ps. 40:13-17)

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David,
to bring to remembrance.

70 Make haste, O God, to deliver me;
make haste to help me, O LORD.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded
that seek after my soul:
let them be turned backward, and
put to confusion,
that desire my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back for a re-
ward of their shame
that say, Aha, aha.

4 Let all those that seek thee
rejoice and be glad in thee:
and let such as love thy salvation
say continually, Let God be mag-
nified.

5 But I *am* poor and needy;
make haste unto me, O God:
thou *art* my help and my deliverer;
O LORD, make no tarrying.

The Prayer of an Old Man

71 In thee, O LORD, do I put my
trust:
let me never be put to confusion.

2 Deliver me in thy righteousness,
and cause me to escape:
incline thine ear unto me,
and save me.

3 Be thou my strong habitation,
whereunto I may continually resort:
thou hast given commandment to
save me;
for thou *art* my rock and my fortress.

4 Deliver me, O my God, out of the
hand of the wicked,

out of the hand of the unrighteous
and cruel man.

5 For thou *art* my hope, O Lord God:
thou *art* my trust from my youth.

6 By thee have I been holden up from
the womb:

thou art he that took me out of my
mother's bowels:

my praise *shall be* continually of thee.

7 I am as a wonder unto many;
but thou *art* my strong refuge.

8 Let my mouth be filled *with* thy praise
and with thy honor all the day.

9 Cast me not off in the time of old age;
forsake me not when my strength
faileth.

10 For mine enemies speak against me;
and they that lay wait for my soul
take counsel together,

11 saying, God hath forsaken him:
persecute and take him;
for *there is* none to deliver him.

12 O God, be not far from me:
O my God, make haste for my help.

13 Let them be confounded *and* con-
sumed that are adversaries to my
soul;

let them be covered *with* reproach
and dishonor that seek my hurt.

14 But I will hope continually,
and will yet praise thee more and
more.

15 My mouth shall show forth thy
righteousness
and thy salvation all the day;
for I know not the numbers *there-*
of.

16 I will go in the strength of the Lord
God:

I will make mention of thy righteous-
ness, *even* of thine only.

17 O God, thou hast taught me from
my youth:
and hitherto have I declared thy
wondrous works.

18 Now also when I am old and gray-
headed,

O God, forsake me not;
until I have showed thy strength
unto *this* generation,
and thy power to every one *that is* to
come.

19 Thy righteousness also, O God, *is*
very high,
who hast done great things:
O God, who *is* like unto thee!

20 *Thou*, which hast showed me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again,
and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

21 Thou shalt increase my greatness,
and comfort me on every side.

22 I will also praise thee with the psaltery,
even thy truth, O my God:
unto thee will I sing with the harp,
O thou Holy One of Israel.

23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee;
and my soul, which thou hast redeemed.

24 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long:
for they are confounded,
for they are brought unto shame,
that seek my hurt.

The Reign of the Righteous King
A Psalm for Solomon.

72 Give the king thy judgments, O God,
and thy righteousness unto the king's son.

2 He shall judge thy people with righteousness,
and thy poor with judgment.

3 The mountains shall bring peace to the people,
and the little hills, by righteousness.

4 He shall judge the poor of the people,
he shall save the children of the needy,
and shall break in pieces the oppressor.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endure,
throughout all generations.

6 He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass:
as showers *that* water the earth.

7 In his days shall the righteous flourish;
and abundance of peace so long as the moon endureth.

8 He shall have dominion also from sea to sea,
and from the river unto the ends of the earth.^a

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him;

and his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents:
the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts.

11 Yea, all kings shall fall down before him:
all nations shall serve him.

12 For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth;
the poor also, and *him* that hath no helper.

13 He shall spare the poor and needy,
and shall save the souls of the needy.

14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence:
and precious shall their blood be in his sight.

15 And he shall live,
and to him shall be given of the gold of Sheba:
prayer also shall be made for him continually;
and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be a handful of corn in the earth
upon the top of the mountains;
the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon:
and *they* of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever:
his name shall be continued as long as the sun:
and *men* shall be blessed in him:
all nations shall call him blessed.

18 Blessed *be* the LORD God, the God of Israel,
who only doeth wondrous things.

19 And blessed *be* his glorious name for ever:
and let the whole earth be filled *with* his glory.
Amen, and Amen.

20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

BOOK III

The Fate of the Wicked
A Psalm of Asaph.

73 Truly God *is* good to Israel,
even to such as are of a clean heart.

^a 72:8 Zech. 9:10.

- 2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone;
my steps had well-nigh slipped.
- 3 For I was envious at the foolish,
when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.
- 4 For *there are* no bands in their death:
but their strength *is* firm.
- 5 They *are* not in trouble *as other* men;
neither are they plagued like *other* men.
- 6 Therefore pride compasseth them
about as a chain;
violence covereth them *as* a garment.
- 7 Their eyes stand out with fatness:
they have more than heart could wish.
- 8 They are corrupt, and speak wickedly
concerning oppression:
they speak loftily.
- 9 They set their mouth against the
heavens,
and their tongue walketh through the earth.
- 10 Therefore his people return hither:
and waters of a full *cup* are wrung out
to them.
- 11 And they say, How doth God know?
And is there knowledge in the Most
High?
- 12 Behold, these *are* the ungodly,
who prosper in the world;
they increase *in* riches.
- 13 Verily I have cleansed my heart *in*
vain,
and washed my hands in innocency.
- 14 For all the day long have I been
plagued,
and chastened every morning.
- 15 If I say, I will speak thus;
behold, I should offend *against* the
generation of thy children.
- 16 When I thought to know this,
it *was* too painful for me;
- 17 until I went into the sanctuary of
God;
then understood I their end.
- 18 Surely thou didst set them in slippery
places:
thou castedst them down into de-
struction.
- 19 How are they *brought* into desolation,
as in a moment!
They are utterly consumed with
terrors.
- 20 As a dream when *one* awaketh;
so, O Lord, when thou awakest,
thou shalt despise their image.

- 21 Thus my heart was grieved,
and I was pricked in my reins.
- 22 So foolish *was* I, and ignorant:
I *was as* a beast before thee.
- 23 Nevertheless I *am* continually with
thee:
thou hast holden *me* by my right
hand.
- 24 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel,
and afterward receive me *to* glory.
- 25 Whom have I in heaven *but thee*?
And *there is* none upon earth *that I*
desire besides thee.
- 26 My flesh and my heart faileth:
but God *is* the strength of my heart,
and my portion for ever.

- 27 For, lo, they that are far from thee
shall perish:
thou hast destroyed all them that go
a whoring from thee.
- 28 But *it is* good for me to draw near to
God:
I have put my trust in the Lord God,
that I may declare all thy works.

An Appeal to God against the
Enemy
Maschil of Asaph.

- 74 O God, why hast thou cast *us* off
for ever?
Why doth thine anger smoke
against the sheep of thy pasture?
- 2 Remember thy congregation,
which thou hast purchased of old;
the rod of thine inheritance,
which thou hast redeemed;
this mount Zion,
wherein thou hast dwelt.
- 3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual
desolations;
even all that the enemy hath done
wickedly in the sanctuary.
- 4 Thine enemies roar in the midst of
thy congregations;
they set up their ensigns *for* signs.
- 5 *A man* was famous according as he
had lifted up axes upon the thick
trees.
- 6 But now they break down the carved
work thereof at once with axes and
hammers.
- 7 They have cast fire into thy sanc-
tuary,
they have defiled *by casting down* the
dwelling place of thy name to the
ground.
- 8 They said in their hearts, Let us de-
stroy them together:

- they have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.
- 9 We see not our signs:
*there is no more any prophet:
 neither is there among us any that
 knoweth how long.*
- 10 O God, how long shall the adversary
 reproach?
 Shall the enemy blaspheme thy name
 for ever?
- 11 Why withdrawest thou thy hand,
 even thy right hand?
 Pluck *it* out of thy bosom.
- 12 For God *is* my King of old,
 working salvation in the midst of the
 earth.
- 13 Thou didst divide the sea by thy
 strength:^a
 thou brakest the heads of the dragons
 in the waters.
- 14 Thou brakest the heads of leviathan^b
 in pieces,
 and gavest him *to be* meat to the
 people inhabiting the wilderness.
- 15 Thou didst cleave the fountain and
 the flood:
 thou driedst up mighty rivers.
- 16 The day *is* thine, the night also *is*
 thine:
 thou hast prepared the light and the
 sun.
- 17 Thou hast set all the borders of the
 earth:
 thou hast made summer and winter.
- 18 Remember this, *that* the enemy hath
 reproached, O LORD,
 and *that* the foolish people have
 blasphemed thy name.
- 19 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle-
 dove unto the multitude *of the
 wicked*:
 forget not the congregation of thy
 poor for ever.
- 20 Have respect unto the covenant:
 for the dark places of the earth are
 full of the habitations of cruelty.
- 21 O let not the oppressed return
 ashamed:
 let the poor and needy praise thy
 name.
- 22 Arise, O God, plead thine own cause:
 remember how the foolish man re-
 proacheth thee daily.
- 23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies:
 the tumult of those that rise up
 against thee increaseth continually.
- God Abases the Wicked and
 Exalts the Righteous**
- To the chief Musician, *Altas'chith*, A
 Psalm or Song of Asaph.
- 75 Unto thee, O God, do we give
 thanks,
unto thee do we give thanks:
 for *that* thy name is near thy won-
 drous works declare.
- 2 When I shall receive the congregation
 I will judge uprightly.
- 3 The earth and all the inhabitants
 thereof are dissolved:
 I bear up the pillars of it. Selah.
- 4 I said unto the fools, Deal not
 foolishly:
 and to the wicked, Lift not up the
 horn:
- 5 lift not up your horn on high:
 speak *not* with a stiff neck.
- 6 For promotion *cometh* neither from
 the east,
 nor from the west, nor from the
 south.
- 7 But God *is* the judge:
 he putteth down one, and setteth up
 another.
- 8 For in the hand of the LORD
there is a cup, and the wine is red;
 it is full of mixture;
 and he poureth out of the same:
 but the dregs thereof, all the wicked
 of the earth shall wring *them* out,
 and drink *them*.
- 9 But I will declare for ever;
 I will sing praises to the God of
 Jacob.
- 10 All the horns of the wicked also will
 I cut off;
 but the horns of the righteous shall
 be exalted.
- The God of Victory and Judgment**
- To the chief Musician on *Neg'inoth*, A
 Psalm or Song of Asaph.
- 76 In Judah *is* God known:
 his name *is* great in Israel.
- 2 In Salem also is his tabernacle,
 and his dwelling place in Zion.
- 3 There brake he the arrows of the
 bow,

the shield, and the sword, and the battle.
Selah.

- 4 Thou *art* more glorious *and* excellent than the mountains of prey.
5 The stout-hearted are spoiled, they have slept their sleep: and none of the men of might have found their hands.
6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

- 7 Thou, *even* thou, *art* to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry?
8 Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven; the earth feared, and was still,
9 when God arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth.
Selah.

- 10 Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain.
11 Vow, and pay unto the LORD your God: let all that be round about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.
12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: *he is* terrible to the kings of the earth.

Comfort from Recalling God's Mighty Deeds

To the chief Musician, to Jedu'thun, A Psalm of Asaph.

- 77 I cried unto God with my voice, *even* unto God with my voice; and he gave ear unto me.
2 In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord: my sore ran in the night, and ceased not: my soul refused to be comforted.
3 I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained, and my spirit was overwhelmed. Selah.
4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.
5 I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.
6 I call to remembrance my song in the night:

I commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made diligent search.

- 7 Will the Lord cast off for ever? And will he be favorable no more?
8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever? Doth *his* promise fail for evermore?
9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious? Hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies?
Selah.
10 And I said, This *is* my infirmity: *but I will remember* the years of the right hand of the Most High.
11 I will remember the works of the LORD: surely I will remember thy wonders of old.
12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.
13 Thy way, O God, *is* in the sanctuary: who *is* so great a God as *our* God?
14 Thou *art* the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength among the people.
15 Thou hast with *thine* arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph.
Selah.

- 16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also were troubled.
17 The clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a sound: thine arrows also went abroad.
18 The voice of thy thunder *was* in the heaven: the lightnings lightened the world: the earth trembled and shook.
19 Thy way *is* in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, and thy footsteps are not known.
20 Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

God's Faithfulness to His Unfaithful People Maschil of Asaph.

- 78 Give ear, O my people, *to* my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth.
2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old;^a
3 which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.

^a 78:2 Mt. 13:35.

- 4 We will not hide *them* from their children,
showing to the generation to come
the praises of the LORD, and his
strength,
and his wonderful works that he hath
done.
- 5 For he established a testimony in
Jacob,
and appointed a law in Israel,
which he commanded our fathers,
that they should make them known
to their children:
- 6 that the generation to come might
know *them*,
even the children *which* should be
born;
who should arise and declare *them* to
their children:
- 7 that they might set their hope in God,
and not forget the works of God,
but keep his commandments:
- 8 and might not be as their fathers,
a stubborn and rebellious generation;
a generation *that* set not their heart
aright,
and whose spirit was not steadfast
with God.
- 9 The children of E'phra-im,
being armed, and carrying bows,
turned back in the day of battle.
- 10 They kept not the covenant of God,
and refused to walk in his law;
- 11 and forgot his works,
and his wonders that he had showed
them.
- 12 Marvelous things did he in the sight
of their fathers,
in the land of Egypt,^a in the field of
Zo'an.
- 13 He divided the sea, and caused them
to pass through;
and he made the waters to stand as
a heap.^b
- 14 In the daytime also he led them with
a cloud,
and all the night with a light of fire.^c
- 15 He clave the rocks in the wilderness,
and gave *them* drink as *out of* the
great depths.
- 16 He brought streams also out of the
rock,
and caused waters to run down like
rivers.^d
- 17 And they sinned yet more against him
by provoking the Most High in the
wilderness.
- 18 And they tempted God in their heart
by asking meat for their lust.
- 19 Yea, they spake against God;
they said, Can God furnish a table in
the wilderness?
- 20 Behold, he smote the rock,
that the waters gushed out, and the
streams overflowed;
can he give bread also?
Can he provide flesh for his people?
- 21 Therefore the LORD heard *this*, and
was wroth:
so a fire was kindled against Jacob,
and anger also came up against Israel;
- 22 because they believed not in God,
and trusted not in his salvation:
- 23 though he had commanded the
clouds from above,
and opened the doors of heaven,
and had rained down manna upon
them to eat,
and had given them of the corn of
heaven.^e
- 25 Man did eat angels' food:
he sent them meat to the full.
- 26 He caused an east wind to blow in
the heaven:
and by his power he brought in the
south wind.
- 27 He rained flesh also upon them as
dust,
and feathered fowls like as the sand
of the sea:
- 28 and he let *it* fall in the midst of their
camp,
round about their habitations.
- 29 So they did eat, and were well filled:
for he gave them their own desire;
- 30 they were not estranged from their
lust:
but while their meat *was* yet in their
mouths,
- 31 the wrath of God came upon them,
and slew the fattest of them,
and smote down the chosen *men of*
Israel.^f
- 32 For all this they sinned still,
and believed not for his wondrous
works.
- 33 Therefore their days did he consume
in vanity,

^a 78:12 Ex. 7:8-12:32. ^b 78:13 Ex. 14:21-22. ^c 78:14 Ex. 13:21-22.

^d 78:15-16 Ex. 17:1-7; Num. 20:2-13. ^e 78:24 Jn. 6:31.

^f 78:18-31 Ex. 16:2-15; Num. 11:4-23, 31-35.

and their years in trouble.

34 When he slew them, then they sought him;
and they returned and inquired early after God.

35 And they remembered that God *was* their rock,
and the high God their redeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did flatter him with their mouth,
and they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For their heart was not right with him,^a
neither were they steadfast in his covenant.

38 But he, *being* full of compassion, forgave *their* iniquity,
and destroyed *them* not:
yea, many a time turned he his anger away,
and did not stir up all his wrath.

39 For he remembered that they *were* but flesh;
a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness,
and grieve him in the desert!

41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God,
and limited the Holy One of Israel.

42 They remembered not his hand,
nor the day when he delivered them from the enemy:

43 how he had wrought his signs in Egypt,
and his wonders in the field of Zo'an:

44 and had turned their rivers into blood;
and their floods, that they could not drink.^b

45 He sent divers sorts of flies^c among them, which devoured them;
and frogs,^d which destroyed them.

46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar,
and their labor unto the locust.^e

47 He destroyed their vines with hail,
and their sycamore trees with frost.

48 He gave up their cattle also to the hail,
and their flocks to hot thunderbolts.^f

49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger,
wrath, and indignation, and trouble,

by sending evil angels *among them*.

50 He made a way to his anger;
he spared not their soul from death,
but gave their life over to the pestilence;

51 and smote all the firstborn in Egypt;^g
the chief of *their* strength in the tabernacles of Ham:

52 but made his own people to go forth like sheep,
and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.^h

53 And he led them on safely, so that they feared not:
but the sea overwhelmed their enemies.ⁱ

54 And he brought them to the border of his sanctuary,^j
even to this mountain, which his right hand had purchased.

55 He cast out the heathen also before them,^k
and divided them an inheritance by line,
and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God,^l
and kept not his testimonies:

57 but turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers:
they were turned aside like a deceitful bow.

58 For they provoked him to anger with their high places,
and moved him to jealousy with their graven images.

59 When God heard *this*, he was wroth,
and greatly abhorred Israel:

60 so that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh,
the tent *which* he placed among men;^m

61 and delivered his strength into captivity,
and his glory into the enemy's hand.ⁿ

62 He gave his people over also unto the sword;
and was wroth with his inheritance.

63 The fire consumed their young men;
and their maidens were not given to marriage.

64 Their priests fell by the sword;
and their widows made no lamentation.

^a 78:37 Acts 8:21. ^b 78:44 Ex. 7:17-21. ^c 78:45 Ex. 8:20-24. ^d Ex. 8:1-6. ^e 78:46 Ex. 10:12-15. ^f 78:47-48 Ex. 9:22-25. ^g 78:51 Ex. 12:29. ^h 78:52 Ex. 13:17-22. ⁱ 78:53 Ex. 14:26-28.

^j 78:54 Ex. 15:17; Josh. 3:14-17. ^k 78:55 Josh. 11:16-23. ^l 78:56 Judg. 2:11-15.

^m 78:60 Josh. 18:1; Jer. 7:12-14; 26:6. ⁿ 78:61 1 Sam. 4:4-22.

- 65 Then the Lord awaked as one out of sleep,
and like a mighty man that shouteth
by reason of wine.
- 66 And he smote his enemies in the
hinder parts:
he put them to a perpetual reproach.
- 67 Moreover he refused the tabernacle
of Joseph,
and chose not the tribe of E'phra-
im:
68 but chose the tribe of Judah,
the mount Zion which he loved.
- 69 And he built his sanctuary like high
palaces,
like the earth which he hath estab-
lished for ever.
- 70 He chose David also his servant,
and took him from the sheepfolds:
71 from following the ewes great with
young
he brought him to feed Jacob his
people,
and Israel his inheritance.^a
- 72 So he fed them according to the in-
tegrity of his heart;
and guided them by the skilfulness
of his hands.

*A Lament over the Destruction
of Jerusalem
A Psalm of Asaph.*

- 79** O God, the heathen are come into
thine inheritance;
thy holy temple have they defiled;
they have laid Jerusalem on heaps.^b
- 2 The dead bodies of thy servants have
they given to be meat unto the
fowls of the heaven,
the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts
of the earth.
- 3 Their blood have they shed like water
round about Jerusalem;
and *there was none to bury them.*
- 4 We are become a reproach to our
neighbors,
a scorn and derision to them that are
round about us.
- 5 How long, LORD? Wilt thou be angry
for ever?
Shall thy jealousy burn like fire?
- 6 Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen
that have not known thee,
and upon the kingdoms that have
not called upon thy name.

- 7 For they have devoured Jacob,
and laid waste his dwelling place.
- 8 O remember not against us former
iniquities:
let thy tender mercies speedily
prevent us;
for we are brought very low.
- 9 Help us, O God of our salvation,
for the glory of thy name:
and deliver us, and purge away our
sins,
for thy name's sake.
- 10 Wherefore should the heathen say,
Where is their God?
Let him be known among the
heathen in our sight
by the revenging of the blood of thy
servants *which is shed.*
- 11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come
before thee;
according to the greatness of thy
power preserve thou those that are
appointed to die;
- 12 and render unto our neighbors seven-
fold into their bosom
their reproach, wherewith they have
reproached thee, O Lord.
- 13 So we thy people and sheep of thy
pasture
will give thee thanks for ever:
we will show forth thy praise to all
generations.

A Prayer for Restoration

To the chief Musician upon Shoshan'-
nim-e'duth, A Psalm of Asaph.

- 80** Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel,
thou that ledest Joseph like a
flock;
thou that dwellest *between* the
cherubim,^c shine forth.
- 2 Before E'phra-im and Benjamin and
Manas'seh
stir up thy strength,
and come *and* save us.
- 3 Turn us again, O God,
and cause thy face to shine;
and we shall be saved.
- 4 O LORD God of hosts,
how long wilt thou be angry against
the prayer of thy people?
- 5 Thou feedest them with the bread of
tears;

^a 78:70-71 1 Sam. 16:11-12; 2 Sam. 7:8; 1 Chr. 17:7.

^b 79:1 2 Kgs. 25:8-10; 2 Chr. 36:17-19; Jer. 52:12-14.

^c 80:1 Ex. 25:22.

and givest them tears to drink in great measure.

⁶ Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbors:
and our enemies laugh among themselves.

⁷ Turn us again, O God of hosts,
and cause thy face to shine;
and we shall be saved.

⁸ Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt:
thou hast cast out the heathen, and
planted it.

⁹ Thou preparedst *room* before it,
and didst cause it to take deep
root,
and it filled the land.

¹⁰ The hills were covered with the
shadow of it,
and the boughs thereof *were like* the
goodly cedars.

¹¹ She sent out her boughs unto the
sea,
and her branches unto the river.

¹² Why hast thou *then* broken down her
hedges,
so that all they which pass by the way
do pluck her?

¹³ The boar out of the wood doth waste
it,
and the wild beast of the field doth
devour it.

¹⁴ Return, we beseech thee, O God of
hosts:
look down from heaven, and behold,
and visit this vine;

¹⁵ and the vineyard which thy right
hand hath planted,
and the branch *that* thou madest
strong for thyself.

¹⁶ *It is* burned with fire, *it is* cut down:
they perish at the rebuke of thy
countenance.

¹⁷ Let thy hand be upon the man of thy
right hand,
upon the son of man *whom* thou
madest strong for thyself.

¹⁸ So will not we go back from thee:
quicken us, and we will call upon thy
name.

¹⁹ Turn us again, O LORD God of
hosts,
cause thy face to shine;
and we shall be saved.

God's Goodness and Israel's Waywardness

To the chief Musician upon Git'tith, *A*
Psalm of Asaph.

81 Sing aloud unto God our strength:
make a joyful noise unto the God
of Jacob.

² Take a psalm, and bring hither the
timbrel,
the pleasant harp with the psaltery.

³ Blow up the trumpet in the new
moon,
in the time appointed, on our solemn
feast day.^a

⁴ For this *was* a statute for Israel,
and a law of the God of Jacob.

⁵ This he ordained in Joseph *for* a
testimony,
when he went out through the land
of Egypt:
where I heard a language *that* I
understood not.

⁶ I removed his shoulder from the
burden:
his hands were delivered from the
pots.

⁷ Thou calledst in trouble, and I de-
livered thee;
I answered thee in the secret place of
thunder:
I proved thee at the waters of Mer'-
ibah.^b Selah.

⁸ Hear, O my people, and I will testify
unto thee:
O Israel, if thou wilt hearken unto
me;

⁹ there shall no strange god be in thee;
neither shalt thou worship any strange
god.^c

¹⁰ I *am* the LORD thy God,
which brought thee out of the land
of Egypt:
open thy mouth wide, and I will fill
it.

¹¹ But my people would not hearken to
my voice;
and Israel would none of me.

¹² So I gave them up unto their own
hearts' lust:
and they walked in their own counsels.

¹³ Oh that my people had hearkened
unto me,
and Israel had walked in my ways!

¹⁴ I should soon have subdued their
enemies,

^a 81 :3 Num. 10:10. ^b 81 :7 Ex. 17:7; Num. 20:13. ^c 81 :9 Ex. 20:2-3; Deut. 5:6-7.

and turned my hand against their adversaries.

15 The haters of the LORD should have submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

16 He should have fed them also with the finest of the wheat: and with honey out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

A Rebuke of Unjust Judgments
A Psalm of Asaph.

82 God standeth in the congregation of the mighty;

he judgeth among the gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.

3 Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy.

4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid *them* out of the hand of the wicked.

5 They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

6 I have said, Ye *are* gods;^a and all of you *are* children of the Most High.

7 But ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.

A Prayer for the Destruction
of Israel's Enemies

A Song or Psalm of Asaph.

83 Keep not thou silence, O God: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O God.

2 For, lo, thine enemies make a tumult: and they that hate thee have lifted up the head.

3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy hidden ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from *being* a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have consulted together with one consent:

they are confederate against thee:

6 the tabernacles of Edom, and the Ish'maelites; of Moab, and the Hag'arenes;

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Am'alek; the Philistines with the inhabitants of Tyre;

8 Assur also is joined with them: they have helped the children of Lot. Selah.

9 Do unto them as *unto* the Mid'ianites;^b as *to* Sis'era, as *to* Jabin, at the brook of Kison:^c

10 *which* perished at En-dor: they became *as* dung for the earth.

11 Make their nobles like Oreb, and like Ze'eb:^d

yea, all their princes as Zebah, and as Zalmun'na:^e

12 who said, Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like a wheel; as the stubble before the wind.

14 As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame setteth the mountains on fire;

15 so persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O LORD.

17 Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish:

18 that *men* may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the Most High over all the earth.

Longing for God's House

To the chief Musician upon Git'tith, A Psalm for the sons of Korah.

84 How amiable *are* thy tabernacles, O LORD of hosts!

2 My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the LORD: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found a house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, *even* thine altars, O LORD of hosts, my King, and my God.

⁴ Blessed *are* they that dwell in thy house:
they will be still praising thee. Selah.

⁵ Blessed *is* the man whose strength *is* in thee;
in whose heart *are* the ways of *them*.

⁶ *Who* passing through the valley of Baca make it a well;
the rain also filleth the pools.

⁷ They go from strength to strength,
every one of them in Zion appeareth before God.

⁸ O LORD God of hosts, hear my prayer:

give ear, O God of Jacob. Selah.

⁹ Behold, O God our shield,
and look upon the face of thine anointed.

¹⁰ For a day in thy courts *is* better than a thousand.

I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God,
than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

¹¹ For the LORD God *is* a sun and shield:

the LORD will give grace and glory:
no good *thing* will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

¹² O LORD of hosts, blessed *is* the man that trusteth in thee.

A Prayer for God's Mercy on Israel

To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Korah.

85 LORD, thou hast been favorable unto thy land:

thou hast brought back the captivity of Jacob.

² Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people;

thou hast covered all their sin. Selah.

³ Thou hast taken away all thy wrath:
thou hast turned *thyself* from the fierceness of thine anger.

⁴ Turn us, O God of our salvation,
and cause thine anger toward us to cease.

⁵ Wilt thou be angry with us for ever?
Wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?

⁶ Wilt thou not revive us again:
that thy people may rejoice in thee?

⁷ Show us thy mercy, O LORD,
and grant us thy salvation.

⁸ I will hear what God the LORD will speak:

for he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints:
but let them not turn again to folly.

⁹ Surely his salvation *is* nigh them that fear him;

that glory may dwell in our land.

¹⁰ Mercy and truth are met together;
righteousness and peace have kissed *each other*.

¹¹ Truth shall spring out of the earth;
and righteousness shall look down from heaven.

¹² Yea, the LORD shall give *that which is* good;

and our land shall yield her increase.

¹³ Righteousness shall go before him;
and shall set *us* in the way of his steps.

A Prayer for God's Continued Mercy
A Prayer of David.

86 Bow down thine ear, O LORD,
hear me: for I *am* poor and needy.

² Preserve my soul; for I *am* holy:
O thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth in thee.

³ Be merciful unto me, O Lord:
for I cry unto thee daily.

⁴ Rejoice the soul of thy servant:
for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

⁵ For thou, Lord, *art* good, and ready to forgive;
and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

⁶ Give ear, O LORD, unto my prayer;
and attend to the voice of my supplications.

⁷ In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee:
for thou wilt answer me.

⁸ Among the gods *there is* none like unto thee, O Lord;
neither *are there any works* like unto thy works.

⁹ All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord;
and shall glorify thy name.^a

¹⁰ For thou *art* great, and doest wondrous things:
thou *art* God alone.

- 11 Teach me thy way, O LORD;
I will walk in thy truth:
unite my heart to fear thy name.
- 12 I will praise thee, O Lord my
God, with all my heart:
and I will glorify thy name for ever-
more.
- 13 For great *is* thy mercy toward
me:
and thou hast delivered my soul from
the lowest hell.*
- 14 O God, the proud are risen against
me,
and the assemblies of violent *men*
have sought after my soul;
and have not set thee before them.
- 15 But thou, O Lord, *art* a God full of
compassion, and gracious,
long-suffering, and plenteous in
mercy and truth.
- 16 O turn unto me, and have mercy
upon me;
give thy strength unto thy servant,
and save the son of thine hand-
maid.
- 17 Show me a token for good;
that they which hate me may see *it*,
and be ashamed:
because thou, LORD, hast helped me,
and comforted me.
*The Privileges of Dwelling in
Zion*

A Psalm or Song for the sons of Korah.

87 His foundation *is* in the holy
mountains.

- 2 The LORD loveth the gates of
Zion more than all the dwell-
ings of Jacob.
- 3 Glorious things are spoken of thee,
O city of God. Selah.
- 4 I will make mention of Rahab and
Babylon to them that know me:
behold Philis'ti-a, and Tyre, with
Ethiopia;
this *man* was born there.
- 5 And of Zion it shall be said,
This and that man was born in
her:
and the Highest himself shall estab-
lish her.
- 6 The LORD shall count, when he writ-
eth up the people,
that this man was born there. Selah.
- 7 As well the singers as the players on
instruments *shall be there*:
all my springs *are* in thee.

A Prayer for Deliverance from Death
A Song or Psalm for the sons of Korah,
to the chief Musician upon Ma'halath
Le-an'noth, Maschil of Heman the
Ezrahite.

88 O LORD God of my salvation,
I have cried day *and* night before
thee:

- 2 let my prayer come before thee:
incline thine ear unto my cry;
- 3 for my soul is full of troubles:
and my life draweth nigh unto the
grave.*
- 4 I am counted with them that go
down into the pit:
I am as a man *that hath* no strength:
- 5 free among the dead,
like the slain that lie in the grave,
whom thou rememberest no more:
and they are cut off from thy hand.
- 6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit,
in darkness, in the deeps.
- 7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me,
and thou hast afflicted *me* with all
thy waves. Selah.
- 8 Thou hast put away mine acquaint-
ance far from me;
thou hast made me an abomination
unto them:
I am shut up, and I cannot come
forth.
- 9 Mine eye mourneth by reason of
affliction:
LORD, I have called daily upon thee,
I have stretched out my hands unto
thee.
- 10 Wilt thou show wonders to the dead?
Shall the dead arise *and* praise thee?
Selah.
- 11 Shall thy loving-kindness be declared
in the grave?
or thy faithfulness in destruction?
- 12 Shall thy wonders be known in the
dark?
and thy righteousness in the land of
forgetfulness?
- 13 But unto thee have I cried, O LORD;
and in the morning shall my prayer
prevent thee.
- 14 LORD, why castest thou off my soul?
Why hidest thou thy face from me?
- 15 I *am* afflicted and ready to die from
my youth up:
while I suffer thy terrors I am dis-
tracted.
- 16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me;
thy terrors have cut me off.

- 17 They came round about me daily
like water;
they compassed me about together.
18 Lover and friend hast thou put far
from me,
and mine acquaintance into darkness.

God's Covenant with David
Maschil of Ethan the Ezrahite.^a

89 I will sing of the mercies of the
LORD for ever:
with my mouth will I make known
thy faithfulness to all genera-
tions.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built
up for ever:
thy faithfulness shalt thou establish
in the very heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my
chosen,

I have sworn unto David my servant,

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever,
and build up thy throne to all
generations.^b Selah.

5 And the heavens shall praise thy
wonders, O LORD:
thy faithfulness also in the congrega-
tion of the saints.

6 For who in the heaven can be com-
pared unto the LORD?
Who among the sons of the mighty
can be likened unto the LORD?

7 God is greatly to be feared in the
assembly of the saints,
and to be had in reverence of all
them that are about him.

8 O LORD God of hosts,
who is a strong LORD like unto thee?
or to thy faithfulness round about
thee?

9 Thou rulest the raging of the sea:
when the waves thereof arise, thou
stillest them.

10 Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces,
as one that is slain;
thou hast scattered thine enemies
with thy strong arm.

11 The heavens *are* thine,
the earth also *is* thine:
as for the world and the fulness
thereof,
thou hast founded them.

12 The north and the south thou hast
created them:
Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in
thy name.

13 Thou hast a mighty arm:
strong is thy hand,
and high is thy right hand.

14 Justice and judgment *are* the habi-
tation of thy throne:
mercy and truth shall go before thy
face.

15 Blessed *is* the people that know the
joyful sound:
they shall walk, O LORD, in the light
of thy countenance.

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the
day:
and in thy righteousness shall they
be exalted.

17 For thou *art* the glory of their
strength:
and in thy favor our horn shall be
exalted.

18 For the LORD *is* our defense;
and the Holy One of Israel *is* our
King.

19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy
holy one, and saidst,
I have laid help upon *one that is*
mighty;
I have exalted *one* chosen out of the
people.

20 I have found David my servant;^c
with my holy oil have I anointed
him:^d

21 with whom my hand shall be estab-
lished:
mine arm also shall strengthen him.

22 The enemy shall not exact upon
him;
nor the son of wickedness afflict him.

23 And I will beat down his foes before
his face,
and plague them that hate him.

24 But my faithfulness and my mercy
shall be with him:
and in my name shall his horn be
exalted.

25 I will set his hand also in the sea,
and his right hand in the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou *art* my
father,
my God, and the rock of my sal-
vation.

27 Also I will make him *my* firstborn,
higher than the kings of the earth.^e

28 My mercy will I keep for him for
evermore,
and my covenant shall stand fast
with him.

^a 89 Title 1 Kgs. 4:31. ^b 89:4 2 Sam. 7:12-16; 1 Chr. 17:11-14; Ps. 132:11; Acts 2:30.

^c 89:20 1 Sam. 13:14; Acts 13:22. ^d 1 Sam. 16:12. ^e 89:27 Rev. 1:5.

- 29 His seed also will I make *to endure*
for ever,
and his throne as the days of heaven.
30 If his children forsake my law,
and walk not in my judgments;
31 if they break my statutes,
and keep not my commandments;
32 then will I visit their transgression
with the rod,
and their iniquity with stripes.
33 Nevertheless my loving-kindness will
I not utterly take from him,
nor suffer my faithfulness to fail.
34 My covenant will I not break,
nor alter the thing that is gone out of
my lips.
35 Once have I sworn by my holiness
that I will not lie unto David.
36 His seed shall endure for ever,
and his throne as the sun before
me.
37 It shall be established for ever as the
moon,
and *as* a faithful witness in heaven.
Selah.

- 38 But thou hast cast off and abhorred,
thou hast been wroth with thine
anointed.
39 Thou hast made void the covenant
of thy servant:
thou hast profaned his crown *by*
casting it to the ground.
40 Thou hast broken down all his
hedges;
thou hast brought his strongholds to
ruin.
41 All that pass by the way spoil him:
he is a reproach to his neighbors.
42 Thou hast set up the right hand of
his adversaries;
thou hast made all his enemies to
rejoice.
43 Thou hast also turned the edge of
his sword,
and hast not made him to stand in
the battle.
44 Thou hast made his glory to cease,
and cast his throne down to the
ground.
45 The days of his youth hast thou
shortened:
thou hast covered him with shame.
Selah.

- 46 How long, LORD?
Wilt thou hide thyself for ever?
Shall thy wrath burn like fire?

- 47 Remember how short my time is:
wherefore hast thou made all men in
vain?
48 What man *is he that* liveth, and shall
not see death?
Shall he deliver his soul from the
hand of the grave? Selah.
49 Lord, where *are* thy former loving-
kindnesses,
which thou swarest unto David in thy
truth?
50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of
thy servants;
how I do bear in my bosom *the re-*
proach of all the mighty people;
51 *wherewith* thine enemies have re-
proached, O LORD;
wherewith they have reproached the
footsteps of thine anointed.
52 Blessed *be* the LORD for evermore.
Amen, and Amen.

BOOK IV

God's Eternity and Man's
Transitoriness

A Prayer of Moses the man of God.

- 90 LORD, thou hast been our dwell-
ing place in all generations.
2 Before the mountains were
brought forth,
or ever thou hadst formed the earth
and the world,
even from everlasting to everlasting,
thou *art* God.
3 Thou turnest man to destruction;
and sayest, Return, ye children of
men.
4 For a thousand years in thy sight
are but as yesterday when it is past,^a
and *as* a watch in the night.
5 Thou carriest them away as with a
flood; they are *as* a sleep:
in the morning *they are* like grass
which groweth up.
6 In the morning it flourisheth, and
groweth up;
in the evening it is cut down, and
withereth.
7 For we are consumed by thine anger,
and by thy wrath are we troubled.

^a 90 :4 2 Pet. 3:8.

- ⁸ Thou hast set our iniquities before thee,
our secret *sins* in the light of thy countenance.
- ⁹ For all our days are passed away in thy wrath:
we spend our years as a tale *that is told*.
- ¹⁰ The days of our years *are* threescore years and ten;
and if by reason of strength *they be* fourscore years,
yet *is* their strength labor and sorrow;
for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.
- ¹¹ Who knoweth the power of thine anger?
Even according to thy fear, *so is* thy wrath.
- ¹² So teach *us* to number our days,
that we may apply *our* hearts unto wisdom.
- ¹³ Return, O LORD, how long?
And let it repent thee concerning thy servants.
- ¹⁴ O satisfy us early with thy mercy;
that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.
- ¹⁵ Make us glad according to the days *wherein* thou hast afflicted us,
and the years *wherein* we have seen evil.
- ¹⁶ Let thy work appear unto thy servants,
and thy glory unto their children.
- ¹⁷ And let the beauty of the LORD our God be upon us;
and establish thou the work of our hands upon us;
yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

Abiding in the Shadow of the Almighty

91 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

- ² I will say of the LORD,
He is my refuge and my fortress:
my God; in him will I trust.
- ³ Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler,
and from the noisome pestilence.
- ⁴ He shall cover thee with his feathers,
and under his wings shalt thou trust:

his truth *shall be* thy shield and buckler.

- ⁵ Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night;
nor for the arrow *that* flieth by day;
⁶ *nor* for the pestilence *that* walketh in darkness;
nor for the destruction *that* wasteth at noonday.
- ⁷ A thousand shall fall at thy side,
and ten thousand at thy right hand;
but it shall not come nigh thee.
- ⁸ Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold
and see the reward of the wicked.
- ⁹ Because thou hast made the LORD,
which is my refuge,
even the Most High, thy habitation;
¹⁰ there shall no evil befall thee,
neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.
- ¹¹ For he shall give his angels charge over thee,^a
to keep thee in all thy ways.
- ¹² They shall bear thee up in *their* hands,
lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.^b
- ¹³ Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder:
the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.^c
- ¹⁴ Because he hath set his love upon me,
therefore will I deliver him:
I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.
- ¹⁵ He shall call upon me, and I will answer him:
I *will be* with him in trouble;
I will deliver him, and honor him.
- ¹⁶ With long life will I satisfy him,
and show him my salvation.

Praise for the LORD's Goodness

A Psalm or Song for the sabbath day.

- 92** *It is* a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD,
and to sing praises unto thy name, O Most High:
- ² to show forth thy loving-kindness in the morning,
and thy faithfulness every night,
- ³ upon an instrument of ten strings,
and upon the psaltery;
upon the harp with a solemn sound.

^a 91:11 Mt. 4:6; Lk. 4:10. ^b 91:12 Mt. 4:6; Lk. 4:11. ^c 91:13 Lk. 10:19.

4 For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work:
I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 O LORD, how great are thy works!
And thy thoughts are very deep.

6 A brutish man knoweth not;
neither doth a fool understand this.

7 When the wicked spring as the grass,
and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish;
it is that they shall be destroyed for ever:

8 but thou, LORD, *art* most high for evermore.

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD,
for, lo, thine enemies shall perish;
all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.

10 But my horn shalt thou exalt like
the horn of a unicorn:
I shall be anointed with fresh oil.

11 Mine eye also shall see *my desire* on mine enemies,
and mine ears shall hear *my desire* of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree:
he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

13 Those that be planted in the house of the LORD
shall flourish in the courts of our God.

14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age;
they shall be fat and flourishing;

15 to show that the LORD *is* upright:
he is my rock, and *there is* no unrighteousness in him.

The Majesty of the LORD

93 The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty;
the LORD is clothed with strength,
wherewith he hath girded himself:

the world also is stablished,
that it cannot be moved.

2 Thy throne *is* established of old:
thou *art* from everlasting.

3 The floods have lifted up, O LORD,
the floods have lifted up their voice;
the floods lift up their waves.

4 The LORD on high *is* mightier than
the noise of many waters,
yea, than the mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure:
holiness becometh thine house,
O LORD, for ever.

A Prayer for Vengeance

94 O LORD God, to whom vengeance belongeth;

O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, show thyself.

2 Lift up thyself, thou judge of the earth:

render a reward to the proud.

3 LORD, how long shall the wicked,
how long shall the wicked triumph?

4 *How long* shall they utter *and* speak hard things?

and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?

5 They break in pieces thy people, O LORD,
and afflict thine heritage.

6 They slay the widow and the stranger,
and murder the fatherless.

7 Yet they say, The LORD shall not see,
neither shall the God of Jacob regard *it*.

8 Understand, ye brutish among the people:

and ye fools, when will ye be wise?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear?

He that formed the eye, shall he not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct?

He that teacheth man knowledge,
shall not he know?

11 The LORD knoweth the thoughts of man,
that they *are* vanity.^a

12 Blessed *is* the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD,

and teachest him out of thy law;

13 that thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity,

until the pit be digged for the wicked.

14 For the LORD will not cast off his people,

neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 But judgment shall return unto righteousness:

and all the upright in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evildoers?

Or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

¹⁷ Unless the LORD *had been* my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.

¹⁸ When I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O LORD, held me up.

¹⁹ In the multitude of my thoughts within me

thy comforts delight my soul.

²⁰ Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee,

which frameth mischief by a law?

²¹ They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood.

²² But the LORD is my defense; and my God *is* the rock of my refuge.

²³ And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness;

yea, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

A Song of Praise and Worship

95 O come, let us sing unto the LORD: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.

² Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.

³ For the LORD *is* a great God, and a great King above all gods.

⁴ In his hand *are* the deep places of the earth:

the strength of the hills *is* his also.

⁵ The sea *is* his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry *land*.

⁶ O come, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the LORD our maker.

⁷ For he *is* our God; and we *are* the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

Today if ye will hear his voice,

⁸ harden not your heart,^a as in the provocation,* and as in the day of temptation* in the wilderness:

⁹ when your fathers tempted me, proved me,^b and saw my work.

¹⁰ Forty years long was I grieved with *this* generation,

and said, It *is* a people that do err in their heart,

and they have not known my ways:

¹¹ unto whom I swear in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest.^{c,d}

A Song of Praise

(1 Chr. 16:23-33)

96 O sing unto the LORD a new song: sing unto the LORD, all the earth.

² Sing unto the LORD, bless his name; show forth his salvation from day to day.

³ Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people.

⁴ For the LORD *is* great, and greatly to be praised:

he *is* to be feared above all gods.

⁵ For all the gods of the nations *are* idols:

but the LORD made the heavens.

⁶ Honor and majesty *are* before him: strength and beauty *are* in his sanctuary.

⁷ Give unto the LORD, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

⁸ Give unto the LORD the glory *due* unto his name: bring an offering, and come into his courts.

⁹ O worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness:^e fear before him, all the earth.

¹⁰ Say among the heathen *that* the LORD reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved:

he shall judge the people righteously.

¹¹ Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof.

¹² Let the field be joyful, and all that *is* therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice

¹³ before the LORD: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth.

^a 95:7-8 Heb. 3:15; 4:7. ^b 95:8-9 Ex. 17:1-7; Num. 20:2-13.

^c 95:11 Num. 14:26-35; Deut. 1:34-36; Heb. 4:3, 5. ^d 95:7-11 Heb. 3:7-11.

^e 96:7-9 Ps. 29:1-2.

The LORD's Dominion and Power

97 The LORD reigneth; let the earth rejoice;
let the multitude of isles be glad *thereof*.

² Clouds and darkness *are* round about him:

righteousness and judgment *are* the habitation of his throne.

³ A fire goeth before him,
and burneth up his enemies round about.

⁴ His lightnings enlightened the world:
the earth saw, and trembled.

⁵ The hills melted like wax at the presence of the LORD,
at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

⁶ The heavens declare his righteousness,
and all the people see his glory.

⁷ Confounded be all they that serve graven images,
that boast themselves of idols:
worship him, all ye gods.

⁸ Zion heard, and was glad;
and the daughters of Judah rejoiced because of thy judgments, O LORD.

⁹ For thou, LORD, *art* high above all the earth:
thou art exalted far above all gods.

¹⁰ Ye that love the LORD, hate evil:
he preserveth the souls of his saints;
he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

¹¹ Light is sown for the righteous,
and gladness for the upright in heart.

¹² Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous;
and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

Praise for God's Righteousness
A Psalm.

98 O sing unto the LORD a new song;
for he hath done marvelous things:

his right hand, and his holy arm,
hath gotten him the victory.

² The LORD hath made known his salvation:

his righteousness hath he openly showed in the sight of the heathen.

³ He hath remembered his mercy and his truth
toward the house of Israel:

all the ends of the earth have seen
the salvation of our God.

⁴ Make a joyful noise unto the LORD,
all the earth:
make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.

⁵ Sing unto the LORD with the harp;
with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.

⁶ With trumpets and sound of cornet
make a joyful noise before the LORD,
the King.

⁷ Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof;
the world, and they that dwell therein.

⁸ Let the floods clap *their* hands:
let the hills be joyful together

⁹ before the LORD;
for he cometh to judge the earth:
with righteousness shall he judge the world,
and the people with equity.

The LORD's Faithfulness to Israel

99 The LORD reigneth;
let the people tremble:
he sitteth *between* the cherubim;^a
let the earth be moved.

² The LORD *is* great in Zion;
and he *is* high above all the people.

³ Let them praise thy great and terrible name;
for it is holy.

⁴ The king's strength also loveth judgment;
thou dost establish equity,
thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob.

⁵ Exalt ye the LORD our God,
and worship at his footstool;
for he is holy.

⁶ Moses and Aaron among his priests,
and Samuel among them that call upon his name;
they called upon the LORD,
and he answered them.

⁷ He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar:^b
they kept his testimonies,
and the ordinance *that* he gave them.

⁸ Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God:
thou wast a God that forgavest them,

though thou tookest vengeance of
their inventions.

- ⁹ Exalt the LORD our God,
and worship at his holy hill;
for the LORD our God *is* holy.

An Exhortation to Thanksgiving
A Psalm of praise.

100 Make a joyful noise unto the
LORD, all ye lands.

- ² Serve the LORD with gladness:
come before his presence with
singing.

- ³ Know ye that the LORD *he is* God:
it is he that hath made us, and not we
ourselves;*

we are his people, and the sheep of
his pasture.

- ⁴ Enter into his gates with thanksgiving,
and into his courts with praise:
be thankful unto him,
and bless his name.

- ⁵ For the LORD *is* good;
his mercy *is* everlasting;*
and his truth *endureth* to all generations.

A Pledge to Live Righteously
A Psalm of David.

101 I will sing of mercy and judgment:
unto thee, O LORD, will I sing.

- ² I will behave myself wisely in a perfect way.

O when wilt thou come unto me?

I will walk within my house with a
perfect heart.

- ³ I will set no wicked thing before
mine eyes:

I hate the work of them that turn
aside;

it shall not cleave to me.

- ⁴ A froward heart shall depart from
me:

I will not know a wicked *person*.

- ⁵ Whoso privily slandereth his neighbor,
him will I cut off:

him that hath a high look and a
proud heart will not I suffer.

- ⁶ Mine eyes *shall be* upon the faithful
of the land,

that they may dwell with me:

he that walketh in a perfect way,
he shall serve me.

- ⁷ He that worketh deceit shall not
dwell within my house:

he that telleth lies shall not tarry in
my sight.

- ⁸ I will early destroy all the wicked of
the land;
that I may cut off all wicked doers
from the city of the LORD.

A Cry in Distress

A Prayer of the afflicted, when he is overwhelmed,
and poureth out his complaint
before the LORD.

102 Hear my prayer, O LORD,
and let my cry come unto thee.

- ² Hide not thy face from me
in the day *when* I am in trouble;
incline thine ear unto me:
in the day *when* I call answer me
speedily.

- ³ For my days are consumed like
smoke,
and my bones are burned as a hearth.

- ⁴ My heart is smitten, and withered
like grass;
so that I forget to eat my bread.

- ⁵ By reason of the voice of my groaning
my bones cleave to my skin.

- ⁶ I am like a pelican of the wilderness:
I am like an owl of the desert.

- ⁷ I watch, and am as a sparrow alone
upon the housetop.

- ⁸ Mine enemies reproach me all the
day;

and they that are mad against me are
sworn against me.

- ⁹ For I have eaten ashes like bread,
and mingled my drink with weeping,

- ¹⁰ because of thine indignation and thy
wrath:

for thou hast lifted me up, and cast
me down.

- ¹¹ My days *are* like a shadow that
declineth;

and I am withered like grass.

- ¹² But thou, O LORD, shalt endure for
ever;

and thy remembrance unto all
generations.

- ¹³ Thou shalt arise, *and* have mercy
upon Zion:

for the time to favor her, yea, the set
time, is come.

- ¹⁴ For thy servants take pleasure in her
stones,

and favor the dust thereof.

- ¹⁵ So the heathen shall fear the name
of the LORD,

* 100:5 1 Chr. 16:34; 2 Chr. 5:13; 7:3; Ezra 3:11; Ps. 106:1; 107:1; 118:1; 136:1; Jer. 33:11.

- and all the kings of the earth thy glory.
- 16 When the LORD shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory.
- 17 He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.
- 18 This shall be written for the generation to come:
and the people which shall be created shall praise the LORD.
- 19 For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary;
from heaven did the LORD behold the earth;
- 20 to hear the groaning of the prisoner;
to loose those that are appointed to death;
- 21 to declare the name of the LORD in Zion,
and his praise in Jerusalem;
- 22 when the people are gathered together,
and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.
- 23 He weakened my strength in the way;
he shortened my days.
- 24 I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days:
thy years *are* throughout all generations.
- 25 Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth:
and the heavens *are* the work of thy hands.
- 26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure:
yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment;
as a vesture shalt thou change them,
and they shall be changed:
- 27 but thou *art* the same,
and thy years shall have no end.^a
- 28 The children of thy servants shall continue,
and their seed shall be established before thee.

Praise for the LORD's Benefits
A Psalm of David.

103

Bless the LORD, O my soul:
and all that is within me, *bless*
his holy name.

- 2 Bless the LORD, O my soul,
and forget not all his benefits:
3 who forgiveth all thine iniquities;

- who healeth all thy diseases;
4 who redeemeth thy life from destruction;
who crowneth thee with loving-kindness and tender mercies;
5 who satisfieth thy mouth with good *things*;
so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.
- 6 The LORD executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed.
- 7 He made known his ways unto Moses,
his acts unto the children of Israel.
- 8 The LORD *is* merciful and gracious,^b
slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.
- 9 He will not always chide:
neither will he keep *his anger* for ever.
- 10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins;
nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.
- 11 For as the heaven is high above the earth,
so great is his mercy toward them that fear him.
- 12 As far as the east is from the west,
so far hath he removed our transgressions from us.
- 13 Like as a father pitieth *his* children,
so the LORD pitieth them that fear him.
- 14 For he knoweth our frame;
he remembereth that we *are* dust.
- 15 *As for* man, his days *are* as grass:
as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.
- 16 For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone;
and the place thereof shall know it no more.
- 17 But the mercy of the LORD *is* from everlasting to everlasting
upon them that fear him,
and his righteousness unto children's children;
- 18 to such as keep his covenant,
and to those that remember his commandments to do them.
- 19 The LORD hath prepared his throne
in the heavens;
and his kingdom ruleth over all.
- 20 Bless the LORD, ye his angels,

that excel in strength,
that do his commandments,
hearkening unto the voice of his
word.

21 Bless ye the LORD, all ye his hosts;
ye ministers of his, that do his
pleasure.

22 Bless the LORD, all his works
in all places of his dominion:
bless the LORD, O my soul.

The LORD's Care for His Creation

104

Bless the LORD, O my soul.

O LORD my God, thou art very
great;

thou art clothed with honor and
majesty:

2 who coverest *thyself* with light as
with a garment:
who stretchest out the heavens like a
curtain:

3 who layeth the beams of his cham-
bers in the waters:
who maketh the clouds his chariot:
who walketh upon the wings of the
wind:

4 who maketh his angels spirits;
his ministers a flaming fire:^a

5 who laid the foundations of the earth,
that it should not be removed for
ever.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as
with a garment:
the waters stood above the moun-
tains.

7 At thy rebuke they fled;
at the voice of thy thunder they
hasted away.

8 They go up by the mountains;
they go down by the valleys
unto the place which thou hast
founded for them.

9 Thou hast set a bound that they may
not pass over;
that they turn not again to cover the
earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the
valleys,
which run among the hills.

11 They give drink to every beast of the
field:
the wild asses quench their thirst.

12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven
have their habitation,
which sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from his
chambers:

the earth is satisfied with the fruit of
thy works.

14 He causeth the grass to grow for the
cattle,
and herb for the service of man:
that he may bring forth food out of
the earth;

15 and wine *that* maketh glad the heart
of man,
and oil to make *his* face to shine,
and bread *which* strengtheneth man's
heart.

16 The trees of the LORD are full of *sap*;
the cedars of Lebanon, which he
hath planted;

17 where the birds make their nests:
as for the stork, the fir trees *are* her
house.

18 The high hills *are* a refuge for the
wild goats;
and the rocks for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for seasons:
the sun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darkness, and it is
night:
wherein all the beasts of the forest
do creep *forth*.

21 The young lions roar after their prey,
and seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they gather them-
selves together,
and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth unto his work
and to his labor until the evening.

24 O LORD, how manifold are thy works!
In wisdom hast thou made them all:
the earth is full of thy riches.

25 *So is* this great and wide sea,
wherein *are* things creeping in-
numerable,
both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships:
there is that leviathan,^b
whom thou hast made to play therein.

27 These wait all upon thee;
that thou mayest give *them* their
meat in due season.

28 *That* thou givest them they gather:
thou openest thine hand, they are
filled with good.

29 Thou hidest thy face, they are
troubled:
thou takest away their breath, they
die,
and return to their dust.

^a 104:4 Heb. 1:7. ^b 104:26 Job 41:1; Ps. 74:14; Is. 27:1.

³⁰ Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created:
and thou renewest the face of the earth.

³¹ The glory of the LORD shall endure for ever:

the LORD shall rejoice in his works.

³² He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth:

he toucheth the hills, and they smoke.

³³ I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live:

I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.

³⁴ My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.

³⁵ Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth,

and let the wicked be no more.

Bless thou the LORD, O my soul.

Praise ye the LORD.

The LORD's Wonders in Behalf of Israel

(1 Chr. 16:7-22)

105 O give thanks unto the LORD;
call upon his name:

make known his deeds among the people.

² Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him:

talk ye of all his wondrous works.

³ Glory ye in his holy name:

let the heart of them rejoice

that seek the LORD.

⁴ Seek the LORD, and his strength:

seek his face evermore.

⁵ Remember his marvelous works that he hath done;

his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

⁶ O ye seed of Abraham his servant,
ye children of Jacob his chosen.

⁷ He *is* the LORD our God:

his judgments *are* in all the earth.

⁸ He hath remembered his covenant for ever,

the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations.

⁹ Which *covenant* he made with Abraham,^a

and his oath unto Isaac;^b

¹⁰ and confirmed the same unto Jacob for a law,

and to Israel *for* an everlasting covenant:

¹¹ saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan,
the lot of your inheritance.^c

¹² When they were *but* a few men in number;

yea, very few, and strangers in it;

¹³ when they went from one nation to another,

from *one* kingdom to another people;

¹⁴ he suffered no man to do them wrong:

yea, he reproveth kings for their sakes;

¹⁵ *saying*, Touch not mine anointed,
and do my prophets no harm.^d

¹⁶ Moreover he called for a famine upon the land:

he brake the whole staff of bread.^e

¹⁷ He sent a man before them,
even Joseph, who was sold for a servant:^f

¹⁸ whose feet they hurt with fetters:
he was laid in iron:

¹⁹ until the time that his word came:
the word of the LORD tried him.^g

²⁰ The king sent and loosed him;
even the ruler of the people,
and let him go free.^h

²¹ He made him lord of his house,
and ruler of all his substance:ⁱ

²² to bind his princes at his pleasure;
and teach his senators wisdom.

²³ Israel also came into Egypt;^j
and Jacob sojourned in the land of Ham.^k

²⁴ And he increased his people greatly;
and made them stronger than their enemies.

²⁵ He turned their heart to hate his people,
to deal subtilly with his servants.^l

²⁶ He sent Moses his servant;
and Aaron whom he had chosen.^m

²⁷ They showed his signs among them,
and wonders in the land of Ham.

²⁸ He sent darkness, and made it dark;ⁿ
and they rebelled not against his word.

²⁹ He turned their waters into blood,
and slew their fish.^o

^a 105:9 Gen. 12:7; 17:8. ^b Gen. 26:3. ^c 105:10-11 Gen. 28:13. ^d 105:14-15 Gen. 20:3-7.

^e 105:16 Gen. 41:53-57. ^f 105:17 Gen. 37:28; 45:5. ^g 105:18-19 Gen. 39:20-40:23.

^h 105:20 Gen. 41:14. ⁱ 105:21 Gen. 41:39-41. ^j 105:23 Gen. 46:6. ^k Gen. 47:11.

^l 105:24-25 Ex. 1:7-14. ^m 105:26 Ex. 3:1-4:17. ⁿ 105:28 Ex. 10:21-23. ^o 105:29 Ex. 7:17-21.

- 30 Their land brought forth frogs in abundance,
in the chambers of their kings.^a
- 31 He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies,^b
and lice in all their coasts.^c
- 32 He gave them hail for rain,
and flaming fire in their land.
- 33 He smote their vines also and their fig trees;
and brake the trees of their coasts.^d
- 34 He spake, and the locusts came,
and caterpillars, and that without number,
- 35 and did eat up all the herbs in their land,
and devoured the fruit of their ground.^e
- 36 He smote also all the firstborn in their land,
the chief of all their strength.^f
- 37 He brought them forth also with silver and gold:
and *there was not one feeble person among their tribes.*
- 38 Egypt was glad when they departed:
for the fear of them fell upon them.^g
- 39 He spread a cloud for a covering;
and fire to give light in the night.^h
- 40 *The people* asked, and he brought quails,
and satisfied them with the bread of heaven.ⁱ
- 41 He opened the rock, and the waters gushed out;
they ran in the dry places *like a river.*^j
- 42 For he remembered his holy promise,
and Abraham his servant.
- 43 And he brought forth his people with joy,
and his chosen with gladness:
- 44 and gave them the lands of the heathen;^k
and they inherited the labor of the people;
- 45 that they might observe his statutes,
and keep his laws.
Praise ye the LORD.

The Rebelliousness of Israel

106

Praise ye the LORD.
O give thanks unto the LORD;
for *he is good*:

- for his mercy *endureth* for ever.^l
- 2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD?
Who can show forth all his praise?
- 3 Blessed *are* they that keep judgment,
and he that doeth righteousness at all times.
- 4 Remember me, O LORD,
with the favor *that thou bearest unto thy people*:
O visit me with thy salvation;
- 5 that I may see the good of thy chosen,
that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation,
that I may glory with thine inheritance.
- 6 We have sinned with our fathers,
we have committed iniquity,
we have done wickedly.
- 7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt;
they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies;
but provoked *him* at the sea,
even at the Red sea.^m
- 8 Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake,
that he might make his mighty power to be known.
- 9 He rebuked the Red sea also,
and it was dried up:
so he led them through the depths,
as through the wilderness.
- 10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated *them*,
and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.
- 11 And the waters covered their enemies:
there was not one of them left.
- 12 Then believed they his words;ⁿ
they sang his praise.^o
- 13 They soon forgot his works;
they waited not for his counsel:
- 14 but lusted exceedingly in the wilderness,
and tempted God in the desert.
- 15 And he gave them their request;
but sent leanness into their soul.^p
- 16 They envied Moses also in the camp,
and Aaron the saint of the LORD.

^a 105:30 Ex. 8:1-6. ^b 105:31 Ex. 8:20-24. ^c Ex. 8:16-17. ^d 105:32-33 Ex. 9:22-25.
^e 105:34-35 Ex. 10:12-15. ^f 105:36 Ex. 12:29. ^g 105:37-38 Ex. 12:33-36. ^h 105:39 Ex. 13:21-22.
ⁱ 105:40 Ex. 16:2-15. ^j 105:41 Ex. 17:1-7; Num. 20:2-13. ^k 105:44 Josh. 11:16-23.
^l 106:1 1 Chr. 16:34; 2 Chr. 5:13; 7:3; Ezra 3:11; Ps. 100:5; 107:1; 118:1; 136:1; Jer. 33:11.
^m 106:7 Ex. 14:10-12. ⁿ 106:9-12 Ex. 14:21-31. ^o 106:12 Ex. 15:1-21. ^p 106:14-15 Num. 11:4-34.

- 17 The earth opened and swallowed up
Dathan,
and covered the company of Abi'ram.
18 And a fire was kindled in their
company;
the flame burned up the wicked.^a
- 19 They made a calf in Horeb,
and worshipped the molten image.
20 Thus they changed their glory
into the similitude of an ox that
eateth grass.
21 They forgot God their saviour,
which had done great things in Egypt;
22 wondrous works in the land of
Ham,
and terrible things by the Red sea.
23 Therefore he said that he would
destroy them,
had not Moses his chosen stood be-
fore him in the breach,
to turn away his wrath, lest he should
destroy them.^b
- 24 Yea, they despised the pleasant land,
they believed not his word:
25 but murmured in their tents,
and hearkened not unto the voice of
the LORD.
26 Therefore he lifted up his hand
against them,
to overthrow them in the wilderness:^c
27 to overthrow their seed also among
the nations,
and to scatter them in the lands.^d
- 28 They joined themselves also unto
Ba'al-pe'or,
and ate the sacrifices of the dead.
29 Thus they provoked him to anger
with their inventions:
and the plague brake in upon them.
30 Then stood up Phin'ehas, and exe-
cuted judgment:
and so the plague was stayed.
31 And that was counted unto him for
righteousness
unto all generations for evermore.^e
- 32 They angered him also at the waters
of strife,
so that it went ill with Moses for
their sakes:
33 because they provoked his spirit,
so that he spake unadvisedly with his
lips.^f
- 34 They did not destroy the nations,
concerning whom the LORD com-
manded them:
35 but were mingled among the heathen,
and learned their works.
36 And they served their idols:
which were a snare unto them.^g
37 Yea, they sacrificed their sons
and their daughters unto devils,^h
38 and shed innocent blood,
even the blood of their sons and of
their daughters,
whom they sacrificed unto the idols
of Canaan:
and the land was polluted with
blood.ⁱ
39 Thus were they defiled with their
own works,
and went a whoring with their own
inventions.
40 Therefore was the wrath of the LORD
kindled against his people,
insomuch that he abhorred his own
inheritance.
41 And he gave them into the hand of
the heathen;
and they that hated them ruled over
them.
42 Their enemies also oppressed them,
and they were brought into subjec-
tion under their hand.
43 Many times did he deliver them;
but they provoked him with their
counsel,
and were brought low for their
iniquity.
44 Nevertheless he regarded their afflic-
tion,
when he heard their cry:
45 and he remembered for them his
covenant,
and repented according to the multi-
tude of his mercies.
46 He made them also to be pitied
of all those that carried them
captives.^j
47 Save us, O LORD our God,
and gather us from among the
heathen,
to give thanks unto thy holy name,
and to triumph in thy praise.
48 Blessed be the LORD God of Israel
from everlasting to everlasting:

^a 106:16-18 Num. 16:1-35. ^b 106:19-23 Ex. 32:1-14. ^c 106:24-26 Num. 14:1-35.

^d 106:27 Lev. 26:33. ^e 106:28-31 Num. 25:1-13. ^f 106:32-33 Num. 20:2-13.

^g 106:34-36 Judg. 2:1-3; 3:5-6. ^h 106:37 2 Kgs. 17:17. ⁱ 106:38 Num. 35:33.

^j 106:40-46 Judg. 2:14-18.

and let all the people say, Amen.
Praise ye the LORD.^a

BOOK V

The LORD Delivers from Trouble

107 O give thanks unto the LORD,
for *he* is good:

for his mercy *endureth* for ever.^b

² Let the redeemed of the LORD say *so*,
whom he hath redeemed from the
hand of the enemy;

³ and gathered them out of the lands,
from the east, and from the west,
from the north, and from the south.

⁴ They wandered in the wilderness in
a solitary way;
they found no city to dwell in.

⁵ Hungry and thirsty,
their soul fainted in them.

⁶ Then they cried unto the LORD in
their trouble,
and he delivered them out of their
distresses.

⁷ And he led them forth by the right
way,
that they might go to a city of
habitation.

⁸ Oh that *men* would praise the LORD
for his goodness,
and for his wonderful works to the
children of men!

⁹ For he satisfieth the longing soul,
and filleth the hungry soul with
goodness.

¹⁰ Such as sit in darkness and in the
shadow of death,
being bound in affliction and iron;

¹¹ because they rebelled against the
words of God,
and contemned the counsel of the
Most High:

¹² therefore he brought down their
heart with labor;
they fell down, and *there was* none
to help.

¹³ Then they cried unto the LORD in
their trouble,
and he saved them out of their dis-
tresses.

¹⁴ He brought them out of darkness
and the shadow of death,
and brake their bands in sunder.

¹⁵ Oh that *men* would praise the LORD
for his goodness,
and for his wonderful works to the
children of men!

¹⁶ For he hath broken the gates of brass,
and cut the bars of iron in sunder.

¹⁷ Fools, because of their transgression,
and because of their iniquities, are
afflicted.

¹⁸ Their soul abhorreth all manner of
meat;
and they draw near unto the gates
of death.

¹⁹ Then they cry unto the LORD in their
trouble,
and he saveth them out of their dis-
tresses.

²⁰ He sent his word, and healed them,
and delivered *them* from their de-
structions.

²¹ Oh that *men* would praise the LORD
for his goodness,
and for his wonderful works to the
children of men!

²² And let them sacrifice the sacrifices
of thanksgiving,
and declare his works with rejoicing.

²³ They that go down to the sea in ships,
that do business in great waters;

²⁴ these see the works of the LORD,
and his wonders in the deep.

²⁵ For he commandeth, and raiseth the
stormy wind,
which lifteth up the waves thereof.

²⁶ They mount up to the heaven,
they go down again to the depths:
their soul is melted because of
trouble.

²⁷ They reel to and fro,
and stagger like a drunken man,
and are at their wit's end.

²⁸ Then they cry unto the LORD in their
trouble,
and he bringeth them out of their
distresses.

²⁹ He maketh the storm a calm,
so that the waves thereof are still.

³⁰ Then are they glad because they be
quiet;
so he bringeth them unto their
desired haven.

³¹ Oh that *men* would praise the LORD
for his goodness,
and for his wonderful works to the
children of men!

^a 106:47-48 1 Chr. 16:35-36.

^b 107:1 1 Chr. 16:34; 2 Chr. 5:13; 7:3; Ezra 3:11; Ps. 100:5; 106:1; 118:1; 136:1; Jer. 33:11.

32 Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people,
and praise him in the assembly of the elders.

33 He turneth rivers into a wilderness,
and the watersprings into dry ground;
34 a fruitful land into barrenness,
for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 He turneth the wilderness into a standing water,
and dry ground into watersprings.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell,
that they may prepare a city for habitation;

37 and sow the fields, and plant vineyards,
which may yield fruits of increase.

38 He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly;
and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again, they are minished and brought low
through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.

40 He poureth contempt upon princes,
and causeth them to wander in the wilderness, *where there is no way.*

41 Yet setteth he the poor on high from affliction,
and maketh *him* families like a flock.

42 The righteous shall see *it*, and rejoice;
and all iniquity shall stop her mouth.

43 Whoso *is* wise, and will observe these things,
even they shall understand the loving-kindness of the LORD.

A Prayer for Help against the Foe

(Ps. 57:7-11; 60:5-12)

A Song or Psalm of David.

108 O God, my heart is fixed;
I will sing and give praise,
even with my glory.

2 Awake, psaltery and harp:
I *myself* will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O LORD, among the people:
and I will sing praises unto thee
among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is great above the heavens:
and thy truth *reacheth* unto the clouds.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens:
and thy glory above all the earth;
6 that thy beloved may be delivered:
save *with* thy right hand, and answer me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness;
I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem,
and mete out the valley of Succoth.
8 Gil'e-ad *is* mine; Manas'seh *is* mine;
E'phra-im also *is* the strength of mine head;

Judah *is* my lawgiver;
9 Moab *is* my washpot;
over Edom will I cast out my shoe;
over Philis'ti-a will I triumph.

10 Who will bring me into the strong city?

Who will lead me into Edom?

11 *Wilt not thou*, O God, *who* hast cast us off?

And wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

12 Give us help from trouble:
for vain *is* the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do valiantly:
for he *it is that* shall tread down our enemies.

A Cry for Vengeance

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

109 Hold not thy peace, O God of my praise;

2 for the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened
against me:

they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.

3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred;
and fought against me without a cause.

4 For my love they are my adversaries:
but I *give myself* unto prayer.

5 And they have rewarded me evil for good,
and hatred for my love.

6 Set thou a wicked man over him:
and let Satan* stand at his right hand.

7 When he shall be judged, let him be condemned:

and let his prayer become sin.

8 Let his days be few;
and let another take his office.^a

9 Let his children be fatherless,

^a 109:8 Acts 1:20.

- and his wife a widow.
- 10 Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg:
let them seek *their bread* also out of their desolate places.
- 11 Let the extortioner catch all that he hath;
and let the strangers spoil his labor.
- 12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him:
neither let there be any to favor his fatherless children.
- 13 Let his posterity be cut off;
and in the generation following let their name be blotted out.
- 14 Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD;
and let not the sin of his mother be blotted out.
- 15 Let them be before the LORD continually,
that he may cut off the memory of them from the earth.
- 16 Because that he remembered not to show mercy,
but persecuted the poor and needy man,
that he might even slay the broken in heart.
- 17 As he loved cursing,
so let it come unto him:
as he delighted not in blessing,
so let it be far from him.
- 18 As he clothed himself with cursing
like as with his garment,
so let it come into his bowels like water,
and like oil into his bones.
- 19 Let it be unto him as the garment *which* covereth him,
and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.
- 20 Let this *be* the reward of mine adversaries from the LORD,
and of them that speak evil against my soul.
- 21 But do thou for me, O God the Lord,
for thy name's sake:
because thy mercy *is* good, deliver thou me.
- 22 For I *am* poor and needy,
and my heart is wounded within me.
- 23 I am gone like the shadow when it declineth:

- I am tossed up and down as the locust.
- 24 My knees are weak through fasting;
and my flesh faileth of fatness.
- 25 I became also a reproach unto them:
when they looked upon me they shook their heads.^a
- 26 Help me, O LORD my God:
O save me according to thy mercy:
- 27 that they may know that this *is* thy hand;
that thou, LORD, hast done it.
- 28 Let them curse, but bless thou:
when they arise, let them be ashamed;
but let thy servant rejoice.
- 29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame;
and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.
- 30 I will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth;
yea, I will praise him among the multitude.
- 31 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor,
to save *him* from those that condemn his soul.

The LORD Gives Dominion to the King
A Psalm of David.

110 The LORD said unto my Lord,
Sit thou at my right hand,
until I make thine enemies thy footstool.^b

- 2 The LORD shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion:
rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.
- 3 Thy people *shall be* willing in the day of thy power,
in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning:
thou hast the dew of thy youth.
- 4 The LORD hath sworn, and will not repent,
Thou *art* a priest for ever
after the order of Melchiz'edek.^c
- 5 The Lord at thy right hand
shall strike through kings in the day of his wrath.

^a 109:25 Mt. 27:39; Mk. 15:29.

^b 110:1 Mt. 22:44; Mk. 12:36; Lk. 20:42-43; Acts 2:34-35; 1 Cor. 15:25; Eph. 1:20-22; Col. 3:1; Heb. 1:13, 8:1, 10:12-13. ^c 110:4 Heb. 5:6; 6:20; 7:17, 21.

⁶ He shall judge among the heathen,
he shall fill *the places* with the dead
bodies;
he shall wound the heads over many
countries.

⁷ He shall drink of the brook in the
way;
therefore shall he lift up the head.

The LORD's Care for His People

111 Praise ye the LORD.
I will praise the LORD with *my*
whole heart,

in the assembly of the upright,
and *in* the congregation.

² The works of the LORD *are* great,
sought out of all them that have
pleasure therein.

³ His work *is* honorable and glorious:
and his righteousness endureth for
ever.

⁴ He hath made his wonderful works
to be remembered:
the LORD *is* gracious and full of
compassion.

⁵ He hath given meat unto them that
fear him:
he will ever be mindful of his
covenant.

⁶ He hath showed his people the
power of his works,
that he may give them the heritage
of the heathen.

⁷ The works of his hands *are* verity
and judgment;
all his commandments *are* sure.

⁸ They stand fast for ever and ever,
and *are* done in truth and upright-
ness.

⁹ He sent redemption unto his people:
he hath commanded his covenant for
ever:

holy and reverend *is* his name.

¹⁰ The fear of the LORD *is* the beginning
of wisdom:^a

a good understanding have all they
that do *his commandments*:

his praise endureth for ever.

*The Prosperity of Him Who
Fears the LORD*

112 Praise ye the LORD.
Blessed *is* the man *that* feareth
the LORD,

that delighteth greatly in his com-
mandments.

² His seed shall be mighty upon earth:

the generation of the upright shall
be blessed.

³ Wealth and riches *shall be* in his
house:
and his righteousness endureth for
ever.

⁴ Unto the upright there ariseth light
in the darkness:
he is gracious, and full of compas-
sion, and righteous.

⁵ A good man showeth favor, and
lendeth:
he will guide his affairs with dis-
cretion.

⁶ Surely he shall not be moved for
ever:
the righteous shall be in everlasting
remembrance.

⁷ He shall not be afraid of evil tidings:
his heart is fixed, trusting in the
LORD.

⁸ His heart *is* established, he shall not
be afraid,
until he see *his desire* upon his
enemies.

⁹ He hath dispersed,
he hath given to the poor;
his righteousness endureth for ever;^b
his horn shall be exalted with honor.

¹⁰ The wicked shall see *it*, and be
grieved;
he shall gnash with his teeth, and
melt away:

the desire of the wicked shall perish.

Praise for Exalting the Humble

113 Praise ye the LORD.
Praise, O ye servants of the
LORD,
praise the name of the LORD.

² Blessed be the name of the LORD
from this time forth and for ever-
more.

³ From the rising of the sun
unto the going down of the same
the LORD's name *is* to be praised.

⁴ The LORD *is* high above all nations,
and his glory above the heavens.

⁵ Who *is* like unto the LORD our God,
who dwelleth on high,

⁶ who humbleth *himself* to behold
the things that are in heaven, and in
the earth!

⁷ He raiseth up the poor out of the
dust,

^a 111:10 Job 28:28; Prov. 1:7; 9:10.

^b 112:9 2 Cor. 9:9.

- and* lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;
 8 that he may set *him* with princes,
even with the princes of his people.
 9 He maketh the barren woman to keep house,
and to be a joyful mother of children.
 Praise ye the LORD.

The Wonders of the Exodus

- 114** When Israel went out of Egypt,^a
 the house of Jacob from a
 people of strange language;
 2 Judah was his sanctuary,
and Israel his dominion.
 3 The sea saw *it*, and fled:^b
 Jordan was driven back.^c
 4 The mountains skipped like rams,
and the little hills like lambs.
 5 What *ailed* thee, O thou sea, that
 thou fleddest?
 thou Jordan, *that* thou wast driven
 back?
 6 ye mountains, *that* ye skipped like
 rams;
and ye little hills, like lambs?
 7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence
 of the Lord,
 at the presence of the God of Jacob;
 8 which turned the rock *into* a standing
 water,^d
 the flint into a fountain of waters.

God and the Idols

- 115** Not unto us, O LORD, not unto
 us,
 but unto thy name give glory,
 for thy mercy, *and* for thy truth's
 sake.
 2 Wherefore should the heathen say,
 Where *is* now their God?
 3 But our God *is* in the heavens:
 he hath done whatsoever he hath
 pleased.
 4 Their idols *are* silver and gold,
 the work of men's hands.
 5 They have mouths, but they speak
 not:
 eyes have they, but they see not:
 6 they have ears, but they hear not:
 noses have they, but they smell not:
 7 they have hands, but they handle not:
 feet have they, but they walk not:

neither speak they through their
 throat.

- 8 They that make them are like unto
 them;
so is every one that trusteth in them.^e
 9 O Israel, trust thou in the LORD:
 he *is* their help and their shield.
 10 O house of Aaron, trust in the LORD:
 he *is* their help and their shield.
 11 Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the
 LORD:
 he *is* their help and their shield.
 12 The LORD hath been mindful of us:
 he will bless *us*;
 he will bless the house of Israel;
 he will bless the house of Aaron.
 13 He will bless them that fear the LORD,
both small and great.^f
 14 The LORD shall increase you more
 and more,
 you and your children.
 15 Ye *are* blessed of the LORD
 which made heaven and earth.
 16 The heaven, *even* the heavens, *are* the
 LORD's:
 but the earth hath he given to the
 children of men.
 17 The dead praise not the LORD,
 neither any that go down into silence.
 18 But we will bless the LORD
 from this time forth and for evermore.
 Praise the LORD.

*Thanksgiving for Deliverance
 from Death*

- 116** I love the LORD, because he
 hath heard
 my voice *and* my supplications.
 2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto
 me,
 therefore will I call upon *him* as long
 as I live.
 3 The sorrows of death compassed me,
 and the pains of hell* gat hold upon
 me:
 I found trouble and sorrow.
 4 Then called I upon the name of the
 LORD;
 O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my
 soul.
 5 Gracious *is* the LORD, and righteous;
 yea, our God *is* merciful.

^a 114:1 Ex. 12:51. ^b 114:3 Ex. 14:21. ^c Josh. 3:16. ^d 114:8 Ex. 17:1-7; Num. 20:2-13.

^e 115:4-8 Ps. 135:15-18; Rev. 9:20. ^f 115:13 Rev. 11:18; 19:5.

⁶ The LORD preserveth the simple:
I was brought low, and he helped me.
⁷ Return unto thy rest, O my soul;
for the LORD hath dealt bountifully
with thee.

⁸ For thou hast delivered my soul from
death,
mine eyes from tears,
and my feet from falling.

⁹ I will walk before the LORD
in the land of the living.

¹⁰ I believed, therefore have I spoken:^a
I was greatly afflicted:

¹¹ I said in my haste,
All men are liars.

¹² What shall I render unto the LORD
for all his benefits toward me?

¹³ I will take the cup of salvation,
and call upon the name of the LORD.

¹⁴ I will pay my vows unto the LORD
now in the presence of all his people.

¹⁵ Precious in the sight of the LORD
is the death of his saints.

¹⁶ O LORD, truly I am thy servant;
I am thy servant,
and the son of thine handmaid:
thou hast loosed my bonds.

¹⁷ I will offer to thee the sacrifice of
thanksgiving,
and will call upon the name of the
LORD.

¹⁸ I will pay my vows unto the LORD
now in the presence of all his people,

¹⁹ in the courts of the LORD's house,
in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem.
Praise ye the LORD.

*Praise for the LORD's Merciful
Kindness*

117 O praise the LORD, all ye
nations:
praise him, all ye people.^b

² For his merciful kindness is great
toward us:
and the truth of the LORD *endureth*
for ever.

Praise ye the LORD.

*Thanksgiving for the LORD's
Salvation*

118 O give thanks unto the LORD;
for *he* is good:
because his mercy *endureth* for
ever.^c

² Let Israel now say,
that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

³ Let the house of Aaron now say,
that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

⁴ Let them now that fear the LORD say,
that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

⁵ I called upon the LORD in distress:
the LORD answered me,
and set me in a large place.

⁶ The LORD is on my side;
I will not fear:
what can man do unto me?^d

⁷ The LORD taketh my part with them
that help me:
therefore shall I see *my desire* upon
them that hate me.

⁸ *It is* better to trust in the LORD
than to put confidence in man.

⁹ *It is* better to trust in the LORD
than to put confidence in princes.

¹⁰ All nations compassed me about:
but in the name of the LORD will I
destroy them.

¹¹ They compassed me about;
yea, they compassed me about:
but in the name of the LORD I will
destroy them.

¹² They compassed me about like bees;
they are quenched as the fire of
thorns:
for in the name of the LORD I will
destroy them.

¹³ Thou hast thrust sore at me that I
might fall:
but the LORD helped me.

¹⁴ The LORD is my strength and song,
and is become my salvation.^e

¹⁵ The voice of rejoicing and salvation
is in the tabernacles of the right-
eous:
the right hand of the LORD doeth
valiantly.

¹⁶ The right hand of the LORD is exalted:
the right hand of the LORD doeth
valiantly.

¹⁷ I shall not die, but live,
and declare the works of the LORD.

¹⁸ The LORD hath chastened me sore:
but he hath not given me over unto
death.

¹⁹ Open to me the gates of righteous-
ness:

^a 116:10 2 Cor. 4:13. ^b 117:1 Rom. 15:11.

^c 118:1 1 Chr. 16:34; 2 Chr. 5:13; 7:3; Ezra 3:11; Ps. 100:5; 106:1; 107:1; 136:1; Jer. 33:11.

^d 118:6 Heb. 13:6. ^e 118:14 Ex. 15:2; Is. 12:2.

I will go into them,
and I will praise the LORD:
20 this gate of the LORD,
into which the righteous shall enter.
21 I will praise thee: for thou hast
heard me,
and art become my salvation.

22 The stone *which* the builders refused
is become the head *stone* of the
corner.^a

23 This is the LORD's doing;
it is marvelous in our eyes.^b

24 This is the day *which* the LORD hath
made;
we will rejoice and be glad in it.

25 Save now,^c I beseech thee, O LORD:
O LORD, I beseech thee, send now
prosperity.

26 Blessed *be* he that cometh in the
name of the LORD:^d
we have blessed you out of the house
of the LORD.

27 God *is* the LORD, which hath showed
us light:
bind the sacrifice with cords,
even unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou *art* my God, and I will praise
thee:
thou art my God, I will exalt thee.

29 O give thanks unto the LORD; for *he*
is good:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

The Excellencies of God's

Law

ALEPH

119 Blessed *are* the undefiled in the
way,
who walk in the law of the
LORD.

2 Blessed *are* they that keep his testi-
monies,
and that seek him with the whole
heart.

3 They also do no iniquity:
they walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast commanded *us*
to keep thy precepts diligently.

5 O that my ways were directed
to keep thy statutes!

6 Then shall I not be ashamed,
when I have respect unto all thy
commandments.

7 I will praise thee with uprightness of
heart,
when I shall have learned thy right-
eous judgments.

8 I will keep thy statutes:
O forsake me not utterly.

BETH

9 Wherewithal shall a young man
cleanse his way?

By taking heed *thereto* according to
thy word.

10 With my whole heart have I sought
thee:

O let me not wander from thy com-
mandments.

11 Thy word have I hid in mine heart,
that I might not sin against thee.

12 Blessed *art* thou, O LORD:
teach me thy statutes.

13 With my lips have I declared
all the judgments of thy mouth.

14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy
testimonies,
as *much as* in all riches.

15 I will meditate in thy precepts,
and have respect unto thy ways.

16 I will delight myself in thy stat-
utes:

I will not forget thy word.

GIMEL

17 Deal bountifully with thy servant,
that I may live, and keep thy word.

18 Open thou mine eyes,
that I may behold wondrous things
out of thy law.

19 I *am* a stranger in the earth:
hide not thy commandments from
me.

20 My soul breaketh for the longing
that it hath unto thy judgments at all
times.

21 Thou hast rebuked the proud *that*
are cursed,
which do err from thy command-
ments.

22 Remove from me reproach and con-
tempt;
for I have kept thy testimonies.

23 Princes also did sit *and* speak against
me:
but thy servant did meditate in thy
statutes.

24 Thy testimonies also *are* my delight,
and my counselors.

^a 118:22 Lk. 20:17; Acts 4:11; 1 Pet. 2:7. ^b 118:22-23 Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10-11.

^c 118:25 Mt. 21:9; Mk. 11:9; Jn. 12:13.

^d 118:26 Mt. 21:9; 23:39; Mk. 11:9; Lk. 13:35; 19:38; Jn. 12:13.

DALETH

- 25 My soul cleaveth unto the dust:
quicken thou me according to thy
word.
- 26 I have declared my ways, and thou
heardest me:
teach me thy statutes.
- 27 Make me to understand the way of
thy precepts:
so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.
- 28 My soul melteth for heaviness:
strengthen thou me according unto
thy word.
- 29 Remove from me the way of lying:
and grant me thy law graciously.
- 30 I have chosen the way of truth:
thy judgments have I laid *before*
me.
- 31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies:
O LORD, put me not to shame.
- 32 I will run the way of thy command-
ments,
when thou shalt enlarge my heart.

HE

- 33 Teach me, O LORD, the way of thy
statutes;
and I shall keep it *unto* the end.
- 34 Give me understanding, and I shall
keep thy law;
yea, I shall observe it with *my* whole
heart.
- 35 Make me to go in the path of thy
commandments;
for therein do I delight.
- 36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies,
and not to covetousness.
- 37 Turn away mine eyes from beholding
vanity;
and quicken thou me in thy way.
- 38 Stablish thy word unto thy servant,
who *is devoted* to thy fear.
- 39 Turn away my reproach which I fear:
for thy judgments *are* good.
- 40 Behold, I have longed after thy
precepts:
quicken me in thy righteousness.

VAU

- 41 Let thy mercies come also unto me,
O LORD,
even thy salvation, according to thy
word.
- 42 So shall I have wherewith to answer
him that reproacheth me:
for I trust in thy word.
- 43 And take not the word of truth
utterly out of my mouth;
for I have hoped in thy judgments.

- 44 So shall I keep thy law continually
for ever and ever.
- 45 And I will walk at liberty:
for I seek thy precepts.
- 46 I will speak of thy testimonies also
before kings,
and will not be ashamed.
- 47 And I will delight myself in thy com-
mandments,
which I have loved.
- 48 My hands also will I lift up unto thy
commandments,
which I have loved;
and I will meditate in thy statutes.

ZAIN

- 49 Remember the word unto thy serv-
ant,
upon which thou hast caused me to
hope.
- 50 This *is* my comfort in my affliction:
for thy word hath quickened me.
- 51 The proud have had me greatly in
derision:
yet have I not declined from thy law.
- 52 I remembered thy judgments of old,
O LORD;
and have comforted myself.
- 53 Horror hath taken hold upon me
because of the wicked that forsake
thy law.
- 54 Thy statutes have been my songs
in the house of my pilgrimage.
- 55 I have remembered thy name, O
LORD, in the night,
and have kept thy law.
- 56 This I had,
because I kept thy precepts.

CHETH

- 57 *Thou art* my portion, O LORD:
I have said that I would keep thy
words.
- 58 I entreated thy favor with *my* whole
heart:
be merciful unto me according to thy
word.
- 59 I thought on my ways,
and turned my feet unto thy testi-
monies.
- 60 I made haste, and delayed not
to keep thy commandments.
- 61 The bands of the wicked have robbed
me:
but I have not forgotten thy law.
- 62 At midnight I will rise to give thanks
unto thee
because of thy righteous judgments.
- 63 I *am* a companion of all *them* that
fear thee,

and of them that keep thy precepts.

- 64 The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy:
teach me thy statutes.

TETH

- 65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O LORD,
according unto thy word.
66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge:
for I have believed thy commandments.
67 Before I was afflicted I went astray:
but now have I kept thy word.
68 Thou *art* good, and doest good:
teach me thy statutes.
69 The proud have forged a lie against me:
but I will keep thy precepts with *my*
whole heart.
70 Their heart is as fat as grease:
but I delight in thy law.
71 *It is* good for me that I have been afflicted;
that I might learn thy statutes.
72 The law of thy mouth *is* better unto me
than thousands of gold and silver.

JOD

- 73 Thy hands have made me and fashioned me:
give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.
74 They that fear thee will be glad when they see me;
because I have hoped in thy word.
75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgments *are* right,
and *that* thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.
76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort,
according to thy word unto thy servant.
77 Let thy tender mercies come unto me,
that I may live:
for thy law *is* my delight.
78 Let the proud be ashamed;
for they dealt perversely with me without a cause:
but I will meditate in thy precepts.
79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me,
and those that have known thy testimonies.
80 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes;
that I be not ashamed.

CAPH

- 81 My soul fainteth for thy salvation:
but I hope in thy word.
82 Mine eyes fail for thy word,
saying, When wilt thou comfort me?
83 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke;
yet do I not forget thy statutes.
84 How many *are* the days of thy servant?
When wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?
85 The proud have digged pits for me,
which *are* not after thy law.
86 All thy commandments *are* faithful:
they persecute me wrongfully; help thou me.
87 They had almost consumed me upon earth;
but I forsook not thy precepts.
88 Quicken me after thy loving-kindness;
so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.

LAMED

- 89 For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.
90 Thy faithfulness *is* unto all generations:
thou hast established the earth,
and it abideth.
91 They continue this day according to thine ordinances:
for all *are* thy servants.
92 Unless thy law *had been* my delights,
I should then have perished in mine affliction.
93 I will never forget thy precepts:
for with them thou hast quickened me.
94 *I am* thine, save me;
for I have sought thy precepts.
95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me:
but I will consider thy testimonies.
96 I have seen an end of all perfection:
but thy commandment *is* exceeding broad.

MEM

- 97 O how love I thy law!
It is my meditation all the day.
98 Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies:
for they *are* ever with me.
99 I have more understanding than all my teachers:

- for thy testimonies *are* my meditation.
 100 I understand more than the ancients,
 because I keep thy precepts.
 101 I have refrained my feet from every
 evil way,
 that I might keep thy word.
 102 I have not departed from thy judg-
 ments:
 for thou hast taught me.
 103 How sweet are thy words unto my
 taste!
yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth.
 104 Through thy precepts I get under-
 standing:
 therefore I hate every false way.

NUN

- 105 Thy word *is* a lamp unto my feet,
 and a light unto my path.
 106 I have sworn, and I will perform *it*,
 that I will keep thy righteous judg-
 ments.
 107 I am afflicted very much:
 quicken me, O LORD, according unto
 thy word.
 108 Accept, I beseech thee, the freewill
 offerings of my mouth, O LORD,
 and teach me thy judgments.
 109 My soul *is* continually in my hand:
 yet do I not forget thy law.
 110 The wicked have laid a snare for me:
 yet I erred not from thy precepts.
 111 Thy testimonies have I taken as a
 heritage for ever:
 for they *are* the rejoicing of my heart.
 112 I have inclined mine heart to perform
 thy statutes
 always, *even unto* the end.

SAMECH

- 113 I hate *vain* thoughts:
 but thy law do I love.
 114 Thou *art* my hiding place and my
 shield:
 I hope in thy word.
 115 Depart from me, ye evildoers:
 for I will keep the commandments of
 my God.
 116 Uphold me according unto thy word,
 that I may live:
 and let me not be ashamed of my
 hope.
 117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe:
 and I will have respect unto thy
 statutes continually.
 118 Thou hast trodden down all them
 that err from thy statutes:
 for their deceit *is* falsehood.
 119 Thou puttest away all the wicked of
 the earth *like* dross:

therefore I love thy testimonies.

- 120 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee;
 and I am afraid of thy judgments.

AIN

- 121 I have done judgment and justice:
 leave me not to mine oppressors.
 122 Be surety for thy servant for good:
 let not the proud oppress me.
 123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation,
 and for the word of thy righteous-
 ness.
 124 Deal with thy servant according unto
 thy mercy,
 and teach me thy statutes.
 125 I *am* thy servant; give me under-
 standing,
 that I may know thy testimonies.
 126 *It is* time for *thee*, LORD, to work:
 for they have made void thy law.
 127 Therefore I love thy commandments
 above gold;
yea, above fine gold.
 128 Therefore I esteem all *thy* precepts
concerning all *things* to be right;
 and I hate every false way.

PE

- 129 Thy testimonies *are* wonderful:
 therefore doth my soul keep them.
 130 The entrance of thy words giveth
 light;
 it giveth understanding unto the
 simple.
 131 I opened my mouth, and panted:
 for I longed for thy commandments.
 132 Look thou upon me, and be merciful
 unto me,
 as thou usest to do unto those that
 love thy name.
 133 Order my steps in thy word:
 and let not any iniquity have domin-
 ion over me.
 134 Deliver me from the oppression of
 man:
 so will I keep thy precepts.
 135 Make thy face to shine upon thy
 servant;
 and teach me thy statutes.
 136 Rivers of waters run down mine
 eyes,
 because they keep not thy law.

TZADDI

- 137 Righteous *art* thou, O LORD,
 and upright *are* thy judgments.
 138 Thy testimonies *that* thou hast com-
 manded
are righteous and very faithful.
 139 My zeal hath consumed me,

because mine enemies have forgotten
thy words.

- 140 Thy word *is* very pure:
therefore thy servant loveth it.
141 I *am* small and despised:
yet do not I forget thy precepts.
142 Thy righteousness *is* an everlasting
righteousness,
and thy law *is* the truth.
143 Trouble and anguish have taken
hold on me:
yet thy commandments *are* my
delights.
144 The righteousness of thy testimonies
is everlasting:
give me understanding, and I shall
live.

KOPH

- 145 I cried with *my* whole heart;
hear me, O LORD:
I will keep thy statutes.
146 I cried unto thee;
save me, and I shall keep thy tes-
timonies.
147 I prevented the dawning of the
morning, and cried:
I hoped in thy word.
148 Mine eyes prevent the *night* watches,
that I might meditate in thy word.
149 Hear my voice according unto thy
loving-kindness:
O LORD, quicken me according to
thy judgment.
150 They draw nigh that follow after
mischief:
they are far from thy law.
151 Thou *art* near, O LORD;
and all thy commandments *are* truth.
152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have
known of old
that thou hast founded them for
ever.

RESH

- 153 Consider mine affliction, and deliver
me:
for I do not forget thy law.
154 Plead my cause, and deliver me:
quicken me according to thy word.
155 Salvation *is* far from the wicked:
for they seek not thy statutes.
156 Great *are* thy tender mercies, O
LORD:
quicken me according to thy judg-
ments.
157 Many *are* my persecutors and mine
enemies;
yet do I not decline from thy tes-
timonies.

- 158 I beheld the transgressors, and was
grieved;
because they kept not thy word.
159 Consider how I love thy precepts:
quicken me, O LORD, according to
thy loving-kindness.
160 Thy word *is* true *from* the begin-
ning:
and every one of thy righteous judg-
ments *endureth* for ever.

SCHIN

- 161 Princes have persecuted me without
a cause:
but my heart standeth in awe of thy
word.
162 I rejoice at thy word,
as one that findeth great spoil.
163 I hate and abhor lying:
but thy law do I love.
164 Seven times a day do I praise thee,
because of thy righteous judgments.
165 Great peace have they which love thy
law:
and nothing shall offend them.
166 LORD, I have hoped for thy salva-
tion,
and done thy commandments.
167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies;
and I love them exceedingly.
168 I have kept thy precepts and thy
testimonies:
for all my ways *are* before thee.

TAU

- 169 Let my cry come near before thee,
O LORD:
give me understanding according to
thy word.
170 Let my supplication come before
thee:
deliver me according to thy word.
171 My lips shall utter praise,
when thou hast taught me thy
statutes.
172 My tongue shall speak of thy word:
for all thy commandments *are* right-
eousness.
173 Let thine hand help me;
for I have chosen thy precepts.
174 I have longed for thy salvation, O
LORD;
and thy law *is* my delight.
175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise
thee;
and let thy judgments help me.
176 I have gone astray like a lost sheep:
seek thy servant;
for I do not forget thy command-
ments.

*A Prayer for Deliverance from
Deceitfulness
A Song of degrees.*

120 In my distress I cried unto the
LORD,
and he heard me.

² Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying
lips,
and from a deceitful tongue.

³ What shall be given unto thee?
Or what shall be done unto thee,
thou false tongue?

⁴ Sharp arrows of the mighty,
with coals of juniper.

⁵ Woe is me, that I sojourn in Mesech,
that I dwell in the tents of Kedar!

⁶ My soul hath long dwelt
with him that hateth peace.

⁷ I *am* for peace:
but when I speak, they *are* for war.

*The LORD Is Thy Keeper
A Song of degrees.*

121 I will lift up mine eyes unto the
hills,
from whence cometh my help.

² My help *cometh* from the LORD,
which made heaven and earth.

³ He will not suffer thy foot to be
moved:
he that keepeth thee will not slumber.

⁴ Behold, he that keepeth Israel
shall neither slumber nor sleep.

⁵ The LORD *is* thy keeper:
the LORD *is* thy shade upon thy right
hand.

⁶ The sun shall not smite thee by day,
nor the moon by night.

⁷ The LORD shall preserve thee from
all evil:
he shall preserve thy soul.

⁸ The LORD shall preserve thy going
out and thy coming in
from this time forth, and even for
evermore.

*A Prayer for the Peace of
Jerusalem*

A Song of degrees of David.

122 I was glad when they said unto
me,
Let us go into the house of the
LORD.

² Our feet shall stand within thy gates,
O Jerusalem.

³ Jerusalem is builded as a city that is
compact together:

⁴ whither the tribes go up,
the tribes of the LORD,
unto the testimony of Israel,
to give thanks unto the name of the
LORD.

⁵ For there are set thrones of judgment,
the thrones of the house of David.

⁶ Pray for the peace of Jerusalem:
they shall prosper that love thee.

⁷ Peace be within thy walls,
and prosperity within thy palaces.

⁸ For my brethren and companions'
sakes,

I will now say, Peace *be* within thee.

⁹ Because of the house of the LORD
our God

I will seek thy good.

*A Prayer for Mercy
A Song of degrees.*

123 Unto thee lift I up mine eyes,
O thou that dwellest in the
heavens.

² Behold, as the eyes of servants *look*
unto the hand of their masters,
and as the eyes of a maiden unto the
hand of her mistress;
so our eyes *wait* upon the LORD our
God,
until that he have mercy upon us.

³ Have mercy upon us, O LORD,
have mercy upon us:
for we are exceedingly filled with
contempt.

⁴ Our soul is exceedingly filled
with the scorning of those that are at
ease,
and with the contempt of the
proud.

*Praise for Deliverance from
Enemies*

A Song of degrees of David.

124 If *it had not been* the LORD who
was on our side,
now may Israel say;

² If *it had not been* the LORD who was
on our side,
when men rose up against us:

³ then they had swallowed us up quick,
when their wrath was kindled against
us:

4 then the waters had overwhelmed us,
the stream had gone over our soul:
5 then the proud waters had gone over our soul.

6 Blessed *be* the LORD,
who hath not given us *as* a prey to their teeth.

7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers:
the snare is broken, and we are escaped.

8 Our help is in the name of the LORD,
who made heaven and earth.

The LORD Is Round about His People

A Song of degrees.

125 They that trust in the LORD
shall be as mount Zion,

which cannot be removed,
but abideth for ever.

2 *As* the mountains *are* round about Jerusalem,

so the LORD *is* round about his people

from henceforth even for ever.

3 For the rod of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous;
lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

4 Do good, O LORD, unto *those that be* good,
and to *them that are* upright in their hearts.

5 As for such as turn aside unto their crooked ways,
the LORD shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity:
but peace *shall be* upon Israel.

Thanksgiving for Restoration

A Song of degrees.

126 When the LORD turned again
the captivity of Zion,
we were like them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter,
and our tongue with singing:
then said they among the heathen,
The LORD hath done great things for them.

3 The LORD hath done great things for us;
whereof we are glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, O LORD,
as the streams in the south.

5 They that sow in tears

shall reap in joy.

6 He that goeth forth and weepeth,
bearing precious seed,
shall doubtless come again with rejoicing,
bringing his sheaves *with him*.

Prosperity Comes from the LORD

A Song of degrees for Solomon.

127 Except the LORD build the house,
they labor in vain that build it:

except the LORD keep the city,
the watchman waketh *but* in vain.

2 *It is* vain for you to rise up early,
to sit up late,
to eat the bread of sorrows:
for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

3 Lo, children *are* a heritage of the LORD:

and the fruit of the womb *is* his reward.

4 As arrows *are* in the hand of a mighty man;

so *are* children of the youth.

5 Happy *is* the man that hath his quiver full of them:
they shall not be ashamed,
but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

The Blessedness of Him Who Fears the LORD

A Song of degrees.

128 Blessed is every one that feareth the LORD;
that walketh in his ways.

2 For thou shalt eat the labor of thine hands:

happy *shalt* thou be,
and *it shall be* well with thee.

3 Thy wife *shall be* as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house:
thy children like olive plants round about thy table.

4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the LORD.

5 The LORD shall bless thee out of Zion:
and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem
all the days of thy life.

6 Yea, thou shalt see thy children's children,
and peace upon Israel.

*A Prayer for the Overthrow of
Zion's Enemies
A Song of degrees.*

129 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth,
may Israel now say:

² Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth:
yet they have not prevailed against me.

³ The plowers plowed upon my back:
they made long their furrows.

⁴ The LORD is righteous:
he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

⁵ Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zion.

⁶ Let them be as the grass upon the housetops,
which withereth afore it groweth up:

⁷ wherewith the mower filleth not his hand;
nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.

⁸ Neither do they which go by say,
The blessing of the LORD be upon you:
we bless you in the name of the LORD.

*Hope in the LORD's Redemption
A Song of degrees.*

130 Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.

² Lord, hear my voice:
let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

³ If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities,
O Lord, who shall stand?

⁴ But *there is* forgiveness with thee,
that thou mayest be feared.

⁵ I wait for the LORD,
my soul doth wait,
and in his word do I hope.

⁶ My soul *waiteth* for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning:

I say, more than they that watch for the morning.

⁷ Let Israel hope in the LORD:
for with the LORD *there is* mercy,
and with him *is* plenteous redemption.

⁸ And he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities.^a

*Childlike Repose in the LORD
A Song of degrees of David.*

131 LORD, my heart is not haughty,
nor mine eyes lofty:

neither do I exercise myself in great matters,
or in things too high for me.

² Surely I have behaved and quieted myself,
as a child that is weaned of his mother:
my soul *is* even as a weaned child.

³ Let Israel hope in the LORD from henceforth and for ever.

*A Prayer for Blessing on the Sanctuary
A Song of degrees.*

132 LORD, remember David,
and all his afflictions:

² how he sware unto the LORD,
and vowed unto the mighty God of Jacob;

³ Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house,
nor go up into my bed;

⁴ I will not give sleep to mine eyes,
or slumber to mine eyelids,

⁵ until I find out a place for the LORD,
a habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

⁶ Lo, we heard of it at Eph'ratah:
we found it in the fields of the wood.

⁷ We will go into his tabernacles:
we will worship at his footstool.

⁸ Arise, O LORD, into thy rest;
thou, and the ark of thy strength.

⁹ Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness;
and let thy saints shout for joy.

¹⁰ For thy servant David's sake turn not away the face of thine anointed.^b

¹¹ The LORD hath sworn in truth unto David;
he will not turn from it;

Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne.^c

¹² If thy children will keep my covenant

^a 130:8 Mt. 1:21; Tit. 2:14. ^b 132:8-10 2 Chr. 6:41-42.

^c 132:11 2 Sam. 7:12-16; 1 Chr. 17:11-14; Ps. 89:3-4; Acts 2:30.

and my testimony that I shall teach them,
their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore.

- 13 For the LORD hath chosen Zion;
he hath desired *it* for his habitation.
14 This *is* my rest for ever:
here will I dwell; for I have desired it.
15 I will abundantly bless her provision:
I will satisfy her poor with bread.
16 I will also clothe her priests with salvation;
and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.
17 There will I make the horn of David to bud:
I have ordained a lamp for mine anointed.^a
18 His enemies will I clothe with shame:
but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

The Blessings of Brotherly Unity
A Song of degrees of David.

133 Behold, how good and how pleasant *it is*
for brethren to dwell together in unity!

- 2 *It is* like the precious ointment upon the head,
that ran down upon the beard,
even Aaron's beard:
that went down to the skirts of his garments;
3 as the dew of Hermon,
and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zion:
for there the LORD commanded the blessing,
even life for evermore.

Exhortation to the Night-watchers
A Song of degrees.

134 Behold, bless ye the LORD,
all ye servants of the LORD,
which by night stand in the house of the LORD.

- 2 Lift up your hands *in* the sanctuary,
and bless the LORD.
3 The LORD that made heaven and earth
bless thee out of Zion.

*The Greatness of the LORD and
the Vanity of Idols*

135 Praise ye the LORD.
Praise ye the name of the LORD;

praise *him*, O ye servants of the LORD.

- 2 Ye that stand in the house of the LORD,
in the courts of the house of our God,
3 praise the LORD;
for the LORD *is* good:
sing praises unto his name;
for *it is* pleasant.
4 For the LORD hath chosen Jacob
unto himself,
and Israel for his peculiar treasure.
5 For I know that the LORD *is* great,
and *that* our Lord *is* above all gods.
6 Whatsoever the LORD pleased,
that did he in heaven, and in earth,
in the seas, and all deep places.
7 He causeth the vapors to ascend
from the ends of the earth;
he maketh lightnings for the rain;
he bringeth the wind out of his treasuries.
8 Who smote the firstborn of Egypt,
both of man and beast.
9 *Who* sent tokens and wonders into
the midst of thee, O Egypt,
upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants.
10 Who smote great nations,
and slew mighty kings;
11 Sihon king of the Amorites,
and Og king of Bashan,
and all the kingdoms of Canaan:
12 and gave their land *for* a heritage,
a heritage unto Israel his people.
13 Thy name, O LORD, *endureth* for ever;
and thy memorial, O LORD, through-
out all generations.
14 For the LORD will judge his people,
and he will repent himself concerning his servants.
15 The idols of the heathen *are* silver
and gold,
the work of men's hands.
16 They have mouths, but they speak not;
eyes have they, but they see not;
17 they have ears, but they hear not;
neither is there *any* breath in their mouths.
18 They that make them are like unto them:
so is every one that trusteth in them.^b

^a 132:17 1 Kgs. 11:36. ^b 135:15-18 Ps. 115:4-8; Rev. 9:20.

- 19 Bless the LORD, O house of Israel:
bless the LORD, O house of Aaron:
20 bless the LORD, O house of Levi:
ye that fear the LORD, bless the LORD.
21 Blessed be the LORD out of Zion,
which dwelleth at Jerusalem.
Praise ye the LORD.

*Praise for the LORD's Everlasting
Mercy*

136 O give thanks unto the LORD;
for *he* is good:

- for his mercy *endureth* for ever.^a
2 O give thanks unto the God of gods:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
3 O give thanks to the Lord of lords:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
4 To him who alone doeth great
wonders:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
5 To him that by wisdom made the
heavens:^b
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
6 To him that stretched out the earth
above the waters:^c
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
7 To him that made great lights:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
8 the sun to rule by day:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
9 the moon and stars to rule by night:^d
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
10 To him that smote Egypt in their
firstborn:^e
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
11 and brought out Israel from among
them:^f
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
12 with a strong hand, and with a
stretched out arm:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
13 To him which divided the Red sea
into parts:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
14 and made Israel to pass through the
midst of it:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
15 but overthrew Pharaoh and his host
in the Red sea:^g
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
16 To him which led his people through
the wilderness:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
17 To him which smote great kings:

- for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
18 and slew famous kings:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
19 Sihon king of the Amorites:^h
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
20 and Og the king of Bashan:ⁱ
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
21 and gave their land for a heritage:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
22 *even* a heritage unto Israel his servant:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
23 Who remembered us in our low
estate:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
24 and hath redeemed us from our
enemies:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
25 Who giveth food to all flesh:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

- 26 O give thanks unto the God of
heaven:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

*The Mourning of the Exiles in
Babylon*

137 By the rivers of Babylon,
there we sat down, yea, we
wept,
when we remembered Zion.

- 2 We hanged our harps upon the
willows in the midst thereof.
3 For there they that carried us away
captive required of us a song;
and they that wasted us *required of us*
mirth, *saying*,
Sing us *one* of the songs of Zion.

- 4 How shall we sing the LORD's song
in a strange land?
5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem,
let my right hand forget *her cunning*.
6 If I do not remember thee,
let my tongue cleave to the roof of
my mouth;
if I prefer not Jerusalem above my
chief joy.

- 7 Remember, O LORD, the children of
Edom
in the day of Jerusalem;
who said, Rase *it*, rase *it*,
even to the foundation thereof.
8 O daughter of Babylon, who art to
be destroyed;

^a 136:1 1 Chr. 16:34; 2 Chr. 5:13; 7:3; Ezra 3:11; Ps. 100:5; 106:1; 107:1; 118:1; Jer. 33:11.

^b 136:5 Gen. 1:1. ^c 136:6 Gen. 1:2. ^d 136:7-9 Gen. 1:16. ^e 136:10 Ex. 12:29.

^f 136:11 Ex. 12:51. ^g 136:13-15 Ex. 14:21-29. ^h 136:19 Num. 21:21-30. ⁱ 136:20 Num. 21:31-35.

happy *shall he be*, that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.^a

- 9 Happy *shall he be*, that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the stones.

Thanksgiving for the LORD's Favor
A Psalm of David.

138

I will praise thee with my whole heart:
before the gods will I sing
praise unto thee.

- 2 I will worship toward thy holy temple,
and praise thy name for thy loving-kindness and for thy truth:
for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

- 3 In the day when I cried thou answerdest me,
and strengthenedst me *with strength* in my soul.

- 4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD,
when they hear the words of thy mouth.

- 5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD:
for great *is* the glory of the LORD.

- 6 Though the LORD *be* high,
yet hath he respect unto the lowly:
but the proud he knoweth afar off.

- 7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me:
thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies,
and thy right hand shall save me.

- 8 The LORD will perfect *that which* concerneth me:
thy mercy, O LORD, *endureth* for ever:
forsake not the works of thine own hands.

God's Omnipresence and Omniscience
To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

139

O LORD, thou hast searched me, and known *me*.

- 2 Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising;
thou understandest my thought afar off.

- 3 Thou compassest my path and my lying down,
and art acquainted *with* all my ways.

- 4 For *there is* not a word in my tongue,

but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether.

- 5 Thou hast beset me behind and before,
and laid thine hand upon me.
6 *Such knowledge is* too wonderful for me;
it is high, I cannot *attain* unto it.

- 7 Whither shall I go from thy Spirit?
Or whither shall I flee from thy presence?

- 8 If I ascend up into heaven, thou *art* there:
if I make my bed in hell,* behold, thou *art there*.

- 9 *If* I take the wings of the morning,
and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

- 10 even there shall thy hand lead me,
and thy right hand shall hold me.

- 11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me;
even the night shall be light about me.
12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee;
but the night shineth as the day:
the darkness and the light *are* both alike *to thee*.

- 13 For thou hast possessed my reins:
thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

- 14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made:
marvelous *are* thy works;
and *that* my soul knoweth right well.

- 15 My substance was not hid from thee when I was made in secret,
and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

- 16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect;
and in thy book all *my members* were written,

- which* in continuance were fashioned,
when *as yet there was* none of them.

- 17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God!
How great is the sum of them!

- 18 *If* I should count them, they are more in number than the sand:
when I awake, I am still with thee.

- 19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God:
depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

^a 137:8 Rev. 18:6.

²⁰ For they speak against thee wickedly,
and thine enemies take *thy name* in
vain.

²¹ Do not I hate them, O LORD, that
hate thee?

And am not I grieved with those that
rise up against thee?

²² I hate them with perfect hatred:
I count them mine enemies.

²³ Search me, O God, and know my
heart:

try me, and know my thoughts:

²⁴ and see if *there be any* wicked way
in me,

and lead me in the way everlasting.

*A Prayer for Protection against
Persecutors*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

140 Deliver me, O LORD, from the
evil man:

preserve me from the violent
man;

² which imagine mischiefs in *their*
heart;

continually are they gathered to-
gether *for war*.

³ They have sharpened their tongues
like a serpent;

adders' poison *is* under their lips.^a

Selah.

⁴ Keep me, O LORD, from the hands
of the wicked;

preserve me from the violent man;
who have purposed to overthrow my
goings.

⁵ The proud have hid a snare for me,
and cords;

they have spread a net by the way-
side;

they have set gins for me. Selah.

⁶ I said unto the LORD, Thou *art* my
God:

hear the voice of my supplications,
O LORD.

⁷ O God the Lord, the strength of my
salvation,

thou hast covered my head in the
day of battle.

⁸ Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the
wicked:

further not his wicked device;
lest they exalt themselves. Selah.

⁹ *As for* the head of those that com-
pass me about,

let the mischief of their own lips
cover them.

¹⁰ Let burning coals fall upon them:
let them be cast into the fire;

into deep pits,
that they rise not up again.

¹¹ Let not an evil speaker be estab-
lished in the earth:

evil shall hunt the violent man to
overthrow *him*.

¹² I know that the LORD will maintain
the cause of the afflicted,
and the right of the poor.

¹³ Surely the righteous shall give thanks
unto thy name:

the upright shall dwell in thy pres-
ence.

*A Prayer for Preservation from Evil
A Psalm of David.*

141 LORD, I cry unto thee:
make haste unto me;

give ear unto my voice,
when I cry unto thee.

² Let my prayer be set forth before
thee *as incense*;^b

and the lifting up of my hands *as* the
evening sacrifice.

³ Set a watch, O LORD, before my
mouth;

keep the door of my lips.

⁴ Incline not my heart to *any* evil thing,
to practise wicked works

with men that work iniquity:
and let me not eat of their dainties.

⁵ Let the righteous smite me;
it shall be a kindness:

and let him reprove me;

it shall be an excellent oil,
which shall not break my head:

for yet my prayer also *shall be* in
their calamities.

⁶ When their judges are overthrown in
stony places,

they shall hear my words; for they
are sweet.

⁷ Our bones are scattered at the
grave's* mouth,

as when one cutteth and cleaveth
wood upon the earth.

⁸ But mine eyes *are* unto thee, O God
the Lord:

in thee is my trust;
leave not my soul destitute.

⁹ Keep me from the snares *which* they have laid for me,
and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

¹⁰ Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape.

A Prayer for Help in Trouble

Maschil of David; A Prayer when he was in the cave.^a

142 I cried unto the LORD with my voice;

with my voice unto the LORD did I make my supplication.

² I poured out my complaint before him;

I showed before him my trouble.

³ When my spirit was overwhelmed within me,
then thou knewest my path.

In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

⁴ I looked on *my* right hand, and beheld,

but *there* was no man that would know me:

refuge failed me;
no man cared for my soul.

⁵ I cried unto thee, O LORD:
I said, Thou *art* my refuge
and my portion in the land of the living.

⁶ Attend unto my cry;
for I am brought very low:
deliver me from my persecutors;
for they are stronger than I.

⁷ Bring my soul out of prison,
that I may praise thy name:
the righteous shall compass me about;
for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

A Prayer for Deliverance and Guidance

A Psalm of David.

143 Hear my prayer, O LORD,
give ear to my supplications:
in thy faithfulness answer me,
and in thy righteousness.

² And enter not into judgment with thy servant:
for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.^b

³ For the enemy hath persecuted my soul;

he hath smitten my life down to the ground;

he hath made me to dwell in darkness,

as those that have been long dead.

⁴ Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me;
my heart within me is desolate.

⁵ I remember the days of old;
I meditate on all thy works;
I muse on the work of thy hands.

⁶ I stretch forth my hands unto thee:
my soul *thirsteth* after thee, as a thirsty land. Selah.

⁷ Hear me speedily, O LORD;
my spirit faileth:
hide not thy face from me,
lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

⁸ Cause me to hear thy loving-kindness in the morning;
for in thee do I trust:
cause me to know the way wherein I should walk;
for I lift up my soul unto thee.

⁹ Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies:

I flee unto thee to hide me.

¹⁰ Teach me to do thy will;
for thou *art* my God:
thy Spirit *is* good;
lead me into the land of uprightness.

¹¹ Quicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake:
for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

¹² And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies,
and destroy all them that afflict my soul:
for I *am* thy servant.

A Prayer for Rescue and Prosperity
A Psalm of David.

144 Blessed *be* the LORD my strength,
which teacheth my hands to war,
and my fingers to fight:

² my goodness, and my fortress;
my high tower, and my deliverer;
my shield, and *he* in whom I trust;
who subdueth my people under me.

^a 142 Title 1 Sam. 22:1; 24:3. ^b 143:2 Rom. 3:20; Gal. 2:16.

- 3 LORD, what *is* man, that thou takest knowledge of him!
or the son of man, that thou makest account of him!^a
- 4 Man is like to vanity:*
his days *are* as a shadow that passeth away.
- 5 Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down:
touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.
- 6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them:
shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them.
- 7 Send thine hand from above;
rid me, and deliver me out of great waters,
from the hand of strange children;
- 8 whose mouth speaketh vanity,
and their right hand *is* a right hand of falsehood.
- 9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God:
upon a psaltery *and* an instrument of ten strings
will I sing praises unto thee.
- 10 *It is he* that giveth salvation unto kings:
who delivereth David his servant from the hurtful sword.
- 11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children,
whose mouth speaketh vanity,
and their right hand *is* a right hand of falsehood:
- 12 that our sons *may be* as plants grown up in their youth;
that our daughters *may be* as corner stones,
polished *after* the similitude of a palace:
- 13 *that* our garners *may be* full,
affording all manner of store;
that our sheep *may* bring forth thousands
and ten thousands in our streets:
- 14 *that* our oxen *may be* strong to labor;
that there be no breaking in, nor going out;
that there be no complaining in our streets.
- 15 Happy *is that* people, that is in such a case:
yea, happy is that people, whose God *is* the LORD.

Praise for the LORD's Goodness and Power
David's Psalm of praise.

- 145 I will extol thee, my God, O King;
and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.
- 2 Every day will I bless thee;
and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.
- 3 Great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised;
and his greatness *is* unsearchable.
- 4 One generation shall praise thy works to another,
and shall declare thy mighty acts.
- 5 I will speak of the glorious honor of thy majesty,
and of thy wondrous works.
- 6 And *men* shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts:
and I will declare thy greatness.
- 7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness,
and shall sing of thy righteousness.
- 8 The LORD *is* gracious, and full of compassion;
slow to anger, and of great mercy.
- 9 The LORD *is* good to all:
and his tender mercies *are* over all his works.
- 10 All thy works shall praise thee, O LORD;
and thy saints shall bless thee.
- 11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom,
and talk of thy power;
- 12 to make known to the sons of men his mighty acts,
and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.
- 13 Thy kingdom *is* an everlasting kingdom,
and thy dominion *endureth* throughout all generations.
- 14 The LORD upholdeth all that fall,
and raiseth up all *those that be* bowed down.
- 15 The eyes of all wait upon thee;
and thou givest them their meat in due season.
- 16 Thou openest thine hand,

^a 144:3 Job 7:17-18; Ps. 8:4.

and satisfieth the desire of every living thing.

- 17 The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works.
 18 The LORD is high unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.
 19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.
 20 The LORD preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.

- 21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD:
 and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

Praise for the LORD's Righteous Acts

146

Praise ye the LORD.
 Praise the LORD, O my soul.

- 2 While I live will I praise the LORD:
 I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.
 3 Put not your trust in princes,
nor in the son of man,
 in whom *there is* no help.
 4 His breath goeth forth,
 he returneth to his earth;
 in that very day his thoughts perish.
 5 Happy *is he* that *hath* the God of Jacob for his help,
 whose hope *is* in the LORD his God:
 6 which made heaven, and earth,
 the sea, and all that therein *is*:
 which keepeth truth for ever:
 7 which executeth judgment for the oppressed:
 which giveth food to the hungry.

The LORD looseth the prisoners:

- 8 the LORD openeth *the eyes of* the blind:
 the LORD raiseth them that are bowed down:
 the LORD loveth the righteous:
 9 the LORD preserveth the strangers;
 he relieveth the fatherless and widow:
 but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

- 10 The LORD shall reign for ever,
even thy God, O Zion, unto all generations.
 Praise ye the LORD.

Praise for the LORD's Favor to Jerusalem

147

Praise ye the LORD:
 for *it is* good to sing praises unto our God;

for *it is* pleasant;
 and praise is comely.

- 2 The LORD doth build up Jerusalem:
 he gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.
 3 He healeth the broken in heart,
 and bindeth up their wounds.
 4 He telleth the number of the stars;
 he calleth them all by *their* names.
 5 Great *is* our Lord, and of great power:
 his understanding *is* infinite.
 6 The LORD lifteth up the meek:
 he casteth the wicked down to the ground.

- 7 Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving;
 sing praise upon the harp unto our God:

- 8 who covereth the heaven with clouds,
 who prepareth rain for the earth,
 who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

- 9 He giveth to the beast his food,
 and to the young ravens which cry.

- 10 He delighteth not in the strength of the horse:
 he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.

- 11 The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him,
 in those that hope in his mercy.

- 12 Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem;
 praise thy God, O Zion.

- 13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates;
 he hath blessed thy children within thee.

- 14 He maketh peace *in* thy borders,
 and filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.

- 15 He sendeth forth his commandment *upon* earth:
 his word runneth very swiftly.

- 16 He giveth snow like wool:
 he scattereth the hoar frost like ashes.

- 17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels:
who can stand before his cold?
- 18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth
them:
he causeth his wind to blow, *and* the
waters flow.
- 19 He showeth his word unto Jacob,
his statutes and his judgments unto
Israel.
- 20 He hath not dealt so with any na-
tion:
and as for his judgments, they have
not known them.
Praise ye the LORD.

*All Creation Exhorted to
Praise the LORD*

- 148 Praise ye the LORD.
Praise ye the LORD from the
heavens:
praise him in the heights.
- 2 Praise ye him, all his angels:
praise ye him, all his hosts.
- 3 Praise ye him, sun and moon:
praise him, all ye stars of light.
- 4 Praise him, ye heavens of heavens,
and ye waters that be above the
heavens.
- 5 Let them praise the name of the
LORD:
for he commanded, and they were
created.
- 6 He hath also stablished them for
ever and ever:
he hath made a decree which shall
not pass.

- 7 Praise the LORD from the earth,
ye dragons, and all deeps:
8 fire, and hail; snow, and vapor;
stormy wind fulfilling his word:
9 mountains, and all hills;
fruitful trees, and all cedars:
10 beasts, and all cattle;
creeping things, and flying fowl:
11 kings of the earth, and all people;
princes, and all judges of the earth:
12 both young men, and maidens;
old men, and children:
13 let them praise the name of the
LORD:
for his name alone is excellent;
his glory *is* above the earth and
heaven.
- 14 He also exalteth the horn of his
people,
the praise of all his saints;
even of the children of Israel,
a people near unto him.
Praise ye the LORD.

*Israel Exhorted to Praise
the LORD*

- 149 Praise ye the LORD.
Sing unto the LORD a new song,
and his praise in the congregation of
saints.
- 2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made
him:
let the children of Zion be joyful in
their King.
- 3 Let them praise his name in the
dance:
let them sing praises unto him with
the timbrel and harp.
- 4 For the LORD taketh pleasure in his
people:
he will beautify the meek with sal-
vation.
- 5 Let the saints be joyful in glory:
let them sing aloud upon their
beds.
- 6 *Let the high praises* of God *be* in
their mouth,
and a two-edged sword in their hand;
- 7 to execute vengeance upon the
heathen,
and punishments upon the people;
- 8 to bind their kings with chains,
and their nobles with fetters of
iron;
- 9 to execute upon them the judgment
written:
this honor have all his saints.
Praise ye the LORD.

*A Call to Praise God with
Musical Instruments*

- 150 Praise ye the LORD.
Praise God in his sanctuary:
praise him in the firmament of
his power.
- 2 Praise him for his mighty acts:
praise him according to his excellent
greatness.
- 3 Praise him with the sound of the
trumpet:
praise him with the psaltery and
harp.
- 4 Praise him with the timbrel and
dance:
praise him with stringed instruments
and organs.
- 5 Praise him upon the loud cymbals:
praise him upon the high sounding
cymbals.
- 6 Let every thing that hath breath
praise the LORD.
Praise ye the LORD.

THE PROVERBS

The Value of Proverbs

1 The Proverbs of Solomon^a the son of David, king of Israel:

- ² To know wisdom and instruction;
to perceive the words of understanding;
³ to receive the instruction of wisdom,
justice, and judgment, and equity;
⁴ to give subtilty to the simple,
to the young man knowledge and discretion.
⁵ A wise *man* will hear, and will increase learning;
and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:
⁶ to understand a proverb, and the interpretation;
the words of the wise, and their dark sayings.
⁷ The fear of the LORD *is* the beginning of knowledge:^b
but fools despise wisdom and instruction.

Wisdom's Warning

- ⁸ My son, hear the instruction of thy father,
and forsake not the law of thy mother:
⁹ for they *shall be* an ornament of grace unto thy head,
and chains about thy neck.
¹⁰ My son, if sinners entice thee,
consent thou not.
¹¹ If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for blood,
let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause:
¹² let us swallow them up alive as the grave;^{*}
and whole, as those that go down into the pit:
¹³ we shall find all precious substance,
we shall fill our houses with spoil:
¹⁴ cast in thy lot among us;
let us all have one purse:
¹⁵ my son, walk not thou in the way with them;

- refrain thy foot from their path:
¹⁶ for their feet run to evil,
and make haste to shed blood.
¹⁷ Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird.
¹⁸ And they lay wait for their *own* blood;
they lurk privily for their *own* lives.
¹⁹ So *are* the ways of every one that is greedy of gain;
which taketh away the life of the owners thereof.
²⁰ Wisdom crieth without;
she uttereth her voice in the streets:
²¹ she crieth in the chief place of concourse,
in the openings of the gates:
in the city she uttereth her words,^c
saying,
²² How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity?
and the scorers delight in their scorning,
and fools hate knowledge?
²³ Turn you at my reproof:
behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you,
I will make known my words unto you.
²⁴ Because I have called, and ye refused;
I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;
²⁵ but ye have set at nought all my counsel,
and would none of my reproof:
²⁶ I also will laugh at your calamity;
I will mock when your fear cometh;
²⁷ when your fear cometh as desolation,
and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind;
when distress and anguish cometh upon you.
²⁸ Then shall they call upon me,
but I will not answer;
they shall seek me early,
but they shall not find me:
²⁹ for that they hated knowledge,
and did not choose the fear of the LORD:

^a 1:1 1 Kgs. 4:32. ^b 1:7 Job 28:28; Ps. 111:10; Prov. 9:10. ^c 1:20-21 Prov. 8:1-3.

- 30 they would none of my counsel:
they despised all my reproof.
31 Therefore shall they eat of the fruit
of their own way,
and be filled with their own devices.
32 For the turning away of the simple
shall slay them,
and the prosperity of fools shall
destroy them.
33 But whoso hearkeneth unto me shall
dwell safely,
and shall be quiet from fear of evil.

The Reward of Seeking Wisdom

- 2 My son, if thou wilt receive my
words,
and hide my commandments with
thee;
2 so that thou incline thine ear unto
wisdom,
and apply thine heart to under-
standing;
3 yea, if thou criest after knowledge,
and liftest up thy voice for under-
standing;
4 if thou seekest her as silver,
and searchest for her as *for* hid
treasures;
5 then shalt thou understand the fear
of the LORD,
and find the knowledge of God.
6 For the LORD giveth wisdom:
out of his mouth *cometh* knowledge
and understanding.
7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the
righteous:
he is a buckler to them that walk
uprightly.
8 He keepeth the paths of judgment,
and preserveth the way of his saints.
9 Then shalt thou understand right-
eousness,
and judgment, and equity;
yea, every good path.
10 When wisdom entereth into thine
heart,
and knowledge is pleasant unto thy
soul;
11 discretion shall preserve thee,
understanding shall keep thee:
12 to deliver thee from the way of the
evil *man*,
from the man that speaketh froward
things;
13 who leave the paths of upright-
ness,
to walk in the ways of darkness;
14 who rejoice to do evil,

- and delight in the frowardness of the
wicked;
15 whose ways *are* crooked,
and *they* froward in their paths:
16 to deliver thee from the strange
woman,
even from the stranger *which* flatter-
eth with her words;
17 which forsaketh the guide of her
youth,
and forgetteth the covenant of her
God.
18 For her house inclineth unto death,
and her paths unto the dead.
19 None that go unto her return again,
neither take they hold of the paths
of life.
20 That thou mayest walk in the way of
good *men*,
and keep the paths of the righteous.
21 For the upright shall dwell in the
land,
and the perfect shall remain in it.
22 But the wicked shall be cut off from
the earth,
and the transgressors shall be rooted
out of it.

Exhortations to Obedience

- 3 My son, forget not my law;
but let thine heart keep my com-
mandments:
2 for length of days, and long life,
and peace, shall they add to thee.
3 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee:
bind them about thy neck;
write them upon the table of thine
heart:
4 so shalt thou find favor and good
understanding
in the sight of God and man.^a
5 Trust in the LORD with all thine
heart;
and lean not unto thine own under-
standing.
6 In all thy ways acknowledge him,
and he shall direct thy paths.
7 Be not wise in thine own eyes:^b
fear the LORD, and depart from evil.
8 It shall be health to thy navel,
and marrow to thy bones.
9 Honor the LORD with thy substance,
and with the firstfruits of all thine
increase:
10 so shall thy barns be filled with
plenty,

^a 3:4 Lk. 2:52; Rom. 12:17; 2 Cor. 8:21. ^b 3:7 Rom. 12:16.

and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

11 My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD;

neither be weary of his correction:^a

12 for whom the LORD loveth he correcteth;^b

even as a father the son *in whom* he delighteth.^c

13 Happy *is* the man *that* findeth wisdom, and the man *that* getteth understanding;

14 for the merchandise of it *is* better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.

15 She *is* more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.

16 Length of days *is* in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honor.

17 Her ways *are* ways of pleasantness, and all her paths *are* peace.

18 She *is* a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy *is every one* that retaineth her.

19 The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens.

20 By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew.

21 My son, let not them depart from thine eyes:

keep sound wisdom and discretion:

22 so shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck.

23 Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble.

24 When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid:

yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.

25 Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh.

26 For the LORD shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken.

27 Withhold not good from them to whom it is due,

when it is in the power of thine hand to do it.

28 Say not unto thy neighbor, Go, and come again, and tomorrow I will give;

when thou hast it by thee.

29 Devise not evil against thy neighbor, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.

30 Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.

31 Envy thou not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.

32 For the forward *is* abomination to the LORD:

but his secret *is* with the righteous.

33 The curse of the LORD *is* in the house of the wicked:

but he blesseth the habitation of the just.

34 Surely he scorneth the scorers: but he giveth grace unto the lowly.^d

35 The wise shall inherit glory: but shame shall be the promotion of fools.

The Beneficence of Wisdom

4 Hear, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.

2 For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law.

3 For I was my father's son, tender and only *beloved* in the sight of my mother.

4 He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live.

5 Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee:

love her, and she shall keep thee.

7 Wisdom *is* the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.

8 Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honor, when thou dost embrace her.

9 She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings;

and the years of thy life shall be many.

- 11 I have taught thee in the way of wisdom;

I have led thee in right paths.

- 12 When thou goest, thy steps shall not be straitened;

and when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.

- 13 Take fast hold of instruction;

let *her* not go:

keep her; for she *is* thy life.

- 14 Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil *men*.

- 15 Avoid it, pass not by it,

turn from it, and pass away.

- 16 For they sleep not, except they have done mischief;

and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause *some* to fall.

- 17 For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.

- 18 But the path of the just *is* as the shining light,

that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

- 19 The way of the wicked *is* as darkness: they know not at what they stumble.

- 20 My son, attend to my words;

incline thine ear unto my sayings.

- 21 Let them not depart from thine eyes;

keep them in the midst of thine heart.

- 22 For they *are* life unto those that find them,

and health to all their flesh.

- 23 Keep thy heart with all diligence;

for out of it *are* the issues of life.

- 24 Put away from thee a froward mouth,

and perverse lips put far from thee.

- 25 Let thine eyes look right on,

and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.

- 26 Ponder the path of thy feet,^a

and let all thy ways be established.

- 27 Turn not to the right hand nor to the left:

remove thy foot from evil.

Warning against Unchastity

- 5 My son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding:

- 2 that thou mayest regard discretion, and that thy lips may keep knowledge.

- 3 For the lips of a strange woman drop as a honeycomb,

and her mouth *is* smoother than oil:

- 4 but her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword.

- 5 Her feet go down to death;

her steps take hold on hell.*

- 6 Lest thou shouldst ponder the path of life,

her ways are movable, *that* thou canst not know *them*.

- 7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children,

and depart not from the words of my mouth.

- 8 Remove thy way far from her,

and come not nigh the door of her house:

- 9 lest thou give thine honor unto others,

and thy years unto the cruel:

- 10 lest strangers be filled with thy wealth;

and thy labors *be* in the house of a stranger;

- 11 and thou mourn at the last,

when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,

- 12 and say, How have I hated instruction,

and my heart despised reproof;

- 13 and have not obeyed the voice of my teachers,

nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!

- 14 I was almost in all evil

in the midst of the congregation and assembly.

- 15 Drink waters out of thine own cistern,

and running waters out of thine own well.

- 16 Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad,

and rivers of waters in the streets.

- 17 Let them be only thine own,

and not strangers' with thee.

- 18 Let thy fountain be blessed:

and rejoice with the wife of thy youth.

- 19 Let *her be* as the loving hind and pleasant roe;

let her breasts satisfy thee at all times;

and be thou ravished always with her love.

- 20 And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with a strange woman,

and embrace the bosom of a stranger?

^a 4:26 Heb. 12:13.

- 21 For the ways of man *are* before the eyes of the LORD,
and he pondereth all his goings.
22 His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself,
and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.
23 He shall die without instruction;
and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

Warning against Idleness and Falsehood

- 6 My son, if thou be surety for thy friend,
if thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger,
2 thou art snared with the words of thy mouth,
thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.
3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself,
when thou art come into the hand of thy friend;
go, humble thyself, and make sure thy friend.
4 Give not sleep to thine eyes,
nor slumber to thine eyelids.
5 Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand *of the hunter*,
and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.
6 Go to the ant, thou sluggard;
consider her ways, and be wise:
7 which having no guide,
overseer, or ruler,
8 provideth her meat in the summer,
and gathereth her food in the harvest.
9 How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard?
When wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?
10 *Yet* a little sleep, a little slumber,
a little folding of the hands to sleep:
11 so shall thy poverty come as one that traveleth,
and thy want as an armed man.^a
12 A naughty person, a wicked man,
walketh with a froward mouth.
13 He winketh with his eyes,
he speaketh with his feet,
he teacheth with his fingers;
14 frowardness *is* in his heart,
he deviseth mischief continually;
he soweth discord.

- 15 Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly;
suddenly shall he be broken without remedy.
16 These six *things* doth the LORD hate;
yea, seven *are* an abomination unto him:
17 a proud look, a lying tongue,
and hands that shed innocent blood,
18 a heart that deviseth wicked imaginations,
feet that be swift in running to mischief,
19 a false witness *that* speaketh lies,
and he that soweth discord among brethren.

Warning against Adultery

- 20 My son, keep thy father's commandment,
and forsake not the law of thy mother:
21 bind them continually upon thine heart,
and tie them about thy neck.
22 When thou goest, it shall lead thee;
when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee;
and *when* thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.
23 For the commandment *is* a lamp;
and the law *is* light;
and reproofs of instruction *are* the way of life:
24 to keep thee from the evil woman,
from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman.
25 Lust not after her beauty in thine heart;
neither let her take thee with her eyelids.
26 For by means of a whorish woman *a man is brought* to a piece of bread:
and the adulteress will hunt for the precious life.
27 Can a man take fire in his bosom,
and his clothes not be burned?
28 Can one go upon hot coals,
and his feet not be burned?
29 So he that goeth in to his neighbor's wife;
whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent.
30 *Men* do not despise a thief,
if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry;
31 but *if* he be found, he shall restore sevenfold;

^a 6:10-11 Prov. 24:33-34.

he shall give all the substance of his house.

32 *But* whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he *that* doeth it destroyeth his own soul.

33 A wound and dishonor shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.

34 For jealousy *is* the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.

35 He will not regard any ransom; neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

The Wiles of a Harlot

7 My son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee.

2 Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye.

3 Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart.

4 Say unto wisdom, Thou *art* my sister; and call understanding *thy* kinswoman:

5 that they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger *which* flattereth with her words.

6 For at the window of my house I looked through my casement,

7 and beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man void of understanding,

8 passing through the street near her corner;

and he went the way to her house,

9 in the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night.

10 And, behold, there met him a woman *with* the attire of a harlot, and subtle of heart.

11 (She *is* loud and stubborn; her feet abide not in her house:

12 now *is* she without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)

13 So she caught him, and kissed him, and with an impudent face said unto him,

14 *I have* peace offerings with me; this day have I paid my vows.

15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face,

and I have found thee.

16 I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved *works*, with fine linen of Egypt.

17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.

18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning:

let us solace ourselves with loves.

19 For the goodman *is* not at home, he is gone a long journey:

20 he hath taken a bag of money with him, and will come home at the day appointed.

21 With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him.

22 He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks;

23 till a dart strike through his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it *is* for his life.

24 Harken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth.

25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths.

26 For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, many strong *men* have been slain by her.

27 Her house *is* the way to hell,* going down to the chambers of death.

The Excellence and Eternity of Wisdom

8 Doth not wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?

2 She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths.

3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors:^a

4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice *is* to the sons of man.

5 O ye simple, understand wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.

6 Hear; for I will speak of excellent things;

^a 8:1-3 Prov. 1:20-21.

- and the opening of my lips *shall be* right things.
- 7 For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness *is* an abomination to my lips.
- 8 All the words of my mouth *are* in righteousness; *there is* nothing froward or perverse in them.
- 9 They *are* all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.
- 10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.
- 11 For wisdom *is* better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.
- 12 I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.
- 13 The fear of the LORD *is* to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.
- 14 Counsel *is* mine, and sound wisdom: I *am* understanding; I have strength.
- 15 By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.
- 16 By me princes rule, and nobles, *even* all the judges of the earth.
- 17 I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me.
- 18 Riches and honor *are* with me; *yea*, durable riches and righteousness.
- 19 My fruit *is* better than gold, *yea*, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.
- 20 I lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:
- 21 that I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures.
- 22 The LORD possessed me in the beginning of his way,^a before his works of old.
- 23 I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.
- 24 When *there were* no depths, I was brought forth;

- when *there were* no fountains abounding with water.
- 25 Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:
- 26 while as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world.
- 27 When he prepared the heavens, I *was* there: when he set a compass upon the face of the depth:
- 28 when he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep:
- 29 when he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth:
- 30 then I was by him, as one brought up *with him*: and I was daily *his* delight, rejoicing always before him;
- 31 rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights *were* with the sons of men.
- 32 Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed *are they that keep my ways*.
- 33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.
- 34 Blessed *is* the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.
- 35 For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favor of the LORD.
- 36 But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

Wisdom and the Foolish Woman

- 9 Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:
- 2 she hath killed her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.
- 3 She hath sent forth her maidens: she crieth upon the highest places of the city,
- 4 Whoso *is* simple, let him turn in hither: as *for him* that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

^a 8:22 Rev. 3:14.

- 5 Come, eat of my bread,
and drink of the wine *which* I have mingled.
- 6 Forsake the foolish, and live;
and go in the way of understanding.
- 7 He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame:
and he that rebuketh a wicked *man* getteth himself a blot.
- 8 Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee:
rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.
- 9 Give *instruction* to a wise *man*, and he will be yet wiser:
teach a just *man*, and he will increase in learning.
- 10 The fear of the LORD *is* the beginning of wisdom:^a
and the knowledge of the Holy *is* understanding.
- 11 For by me thy days shall be multiplied,
and the years of thy life shall be increased.
- 12 If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself:
but *if* thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear *it*.
- 13 A foolish woman *is* clamorous:
she is simple, and knoweth nothing.
- 14 For she sitteth at the door of her house,
on a seat in the high places of the city,
to call passengers
who go right on their ways:
- 16 Whoso *is* simple, let him turn in hither:
and *as for* him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,
Stolen waters are sweet,
and bread *eaten* in secret is pleasant.
- 18 But he knoweth not that the dead *are* there;
and *that* her guests *are* in the depths of hell.*
- The Upright and the Wicked
Contrasted*
- 10 The Proverbs of Solomon.
- A wise son maketh a glad father:
but a foolish son *is* the heaviness of his mother.
- 2 Treasures of wickedness profit nothing:
but righteousness delivereth from death.
- 3 The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish:
but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.
- 4 He becometh poor that dealeth *with* a slack hand:
but the hand of the diligent maketh rich.
- 5 He that gathereth in summer *is* a wise son:
but he that sleepeth in harvest *is* a son that causeth shame.
- 6 Blessings *are* upon the head of the just:
but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
- 7 The memory of the just *is* blessed:
but the name of the wicked shall rot.
- 8 The wise in heart will receive commandments:
but a prating fool shall fall.
- 9 He that walketh uprightly walketh surely:
but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.
- 10 He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow:
but a prating fool shall fall.
- 11 The mouth of a righteous *man is* a well of life:
but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
- 12 Hatred stirreth up strifes:
but love covereth all sins.^b
- 13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found:
but a rod *is* for the back of him that is void of understanding.
- 14 Wise *men* lay up knowledge:
but the mouth of the foolish *is* near destruction.
- 15 The rich man's wealth *is* his strong city:
the destruction of the poor *is* their poverty.
- 16 The labor of the righteous *tendeth* to life:
the fruit of the wicked to sin.
- 17 He *is* in the way of life that keepeth instruction:
but he that refuseth reproof erreth.
- 18 He that hideth hatred *with* lying lips,
and he that uttereth a slander, *is* a fool.

^a 9:10 Job 28:28; Ps. 111:10; Prov. 1:7. ^b 10:12 Jas. 5:20; 1 Pet. 4:8.

- 19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin:
but he that refraineth his lips *is* wise.
 - 20 The tongue of the just *is as* choice silver:
the heart of the wicked *is* little worth.
 - 21 The lips of the righteous feed many:
but fools die for want of wisdom.
 - 22 The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich,
and he addeth no sorrow with it.
 - 23 *It is* as sport to a fool to do mischief:
but a man of understanding hath wisdom.
 - 24 The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him:
but the desire of the righteous shall be granted.
 - 25 As the whirlwind passeth, so *is* the wicked no *more* :
but the righteous *is* an everlasting foundation.
 - 26 As vinegar to the teeth,
and as smoke to the eyes,
so *is* the sluggard to them that send him.
 - 27 The fear of the LORD prolongeth days:
but the years of the wicked shall be shortened.
 - 28 The hope of the righteous *shall be* gladness:
but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.
 - 29 The way of the LORD *is* strength to the upright:
but destruction *shall be* to the workers of iniquity.
 - 30 The righteous shall never be removed:
but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.
 - 31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom:
but the froward tongue shall be cut out.
 - 32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable:
but the mouth of the wicked *speaketh* frowardness.
- 11** A false balance *is* abomination to the LORD:
but a just weight *is* his delight.
- 2 When pride cometh, then cometh shame:
but with the lowly *is* wisdom.
 - 3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them:
but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

- 4 Riches profit not in the day of wrath:
but righteousness delivereth from death.
- 5 The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way:
but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.
- 6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them:
but transgressors shall be taken in *their own* naughtiness.
- 7 When a wicked man dieth, *his* expectation shall perish:
and the hope of unjust *men* perisheth.
- 8 The righteous is delivered out of trouble,
and the wicked cometh in his stead.
- 9 A hypocrite with *his* mouth destroyeth his neighbor:
but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.
- 10 When it goeth well with the righteous,
the city rejoiceth:
and when the wicked perish, *there is* shouting.
- 11 By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted:
but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.
- 12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbor:
but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.
- 13 A talebearer revealeth secrets:
but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.
- 14 Where no counsel *is*, the people fall:
but in the multitude of counselors *there is* safety.
- 15 He that is surety for a stranger shall smart *for it* :
and he that hateth suretyship is sure.
- 16 A gracious woman retaineth honor:
and strong *men* retain riches.
- 17 The merciful man doeth good to his own soul:
but *he that is* cruel troubleth his own flesh.
- 18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work:
but to him that soweth righteousness *shall be* a sure reward.
- 19 As righteousness *tendeth* to life ;
so he that pursueth evil *pursueth it* to his own death.
- 20 They that are of a froward heart *are* abomination to the LORD:
but *such as are* upright in *their* way *are* his delight.
- 21 *Though* hand *join* in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished:

- but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.
- 22 *As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion.*
- 23 The desire of the righteous *is* only good:
but the expectation of the wicked *is* wrath.
- 24 There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth;
and *there is* that withholdeth more than he is meet, but *it tendeth* to poverty.
- 25 The liberal soul shall be made fat:
and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.
- 26 He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him:
but blessing *shall be* upon the head of him that selleth *it*.
- 27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favor:
but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.
- 28 He that trusteth in his riches shall fall:
but the righteous shall flourish as a branch.
- 29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind:
and the fool *shall be* servant to the wise of heart.
- 30 The fruit of the righteous *is* a tree of life;
and he that winneth souls *is* wise.
- 31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth:
much more the wicked and the sinner.^a
- 12 Whoso loveth instruction loveth knowledge:
but he that hateth reproof *is* brutish.
- 2 A good *man* obtaineth favor of the LORD:
but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.
- 3 A man shall not be established by wickedness:
but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.
- 4 A virtuous woman *is* a crown to her husband:
but she that maketh ashamed *is* as rottenness in his bones.
- 5 The thoughts of the righteous *are* right:
but the counsels of the wicked *are* deceit.
- 6 The words of the wicked *are* to lie in wait for blood:
but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.
- 7 The wicked are overthrown, and *are* not:
but the house of the righteous shall stand.
- 8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom:
but he that is of a perverse heart shall be despised.
- 9 *He that is* despised, and hath a servant, *is* better than he that honoreth himself, and lacketh bread.
- 10 A righteous *man* regardeth the life of his beast:
but the tender mercies of the wicked *are* cruel.
- 11 He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread:
but he that followeth vain *persons is* void of understanding.
- 12 The wicked desireth the net of evil *men*:
but the root of the righteous yieldeth *fruit*.
- 13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of *his* lips:
but the just shall come out of trouble.
- 14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of *his* mouth:
and the recompense of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.
- 15 The way of a fool *is* right in his own eyes:
but he that hearkeneth unto counsel *is* wise.
- 16 A fool's wrath is presently known:
but a prudent *man* covereth shame.
- 17 *He that* speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness:
but a false witness deceit.
- 18 There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword:
but the tongue of the wise *is* health.
- 19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever:
but a lying tongue *is* but for a moment.
- 20 Deceit *is* in the heart of them that imagine evil:
but to the counselors of peace *is* joy.
- 21 There shall no evil happen to the just:

^a 11:31 | 1 Pet. 4:18.

- but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.
- 22 Lying lips *are* abomination to the LORD;
but they that deal truly *are* his delight.
- 23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge;
but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.
- 24 The hand of the diligent shall bear rule;
but the slothful shall be under tribute.
- 25 Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop;
but a good word maketh it glad.
- 26 The righteous *is* more excellent than his neighbor:
but the way of the wicked seduceth them.
- 27 The slothful *man* roasteth not that which he took in hunting:
but the substance of a diligent man *is* precious.
- 28 In the way of righteousness *is* life;
and in the pathway *thereof there is* no death.
- 13 A wise son *heareth* his father's instruction;
but a scorner *heareth* not rebuke.
- 2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth:
but the soul of the transgressors *shall eat* violence.
- 3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life;
but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.
- 4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and *hath* nothing:
but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.
- 5 A righteous *man* hateth lying;
but a wicked *man* *is* loathsome, and cometh to shame.
- 6 Righteousness keepeth *him that is* upright in the way:
but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.
- 7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet *hath* nothing:
there is that maketh himself poor, yet *hath* great riches.
- 8 The ransom of a man's life *are* his riches:
but the poor *heareth* not rebuke.
- 9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth:
but the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.
- 10 Only by pride cometh contention:
but with the well advised *is* wisdom.
- 11 Wealth *gotten* by vanity shall be diminished:
but he that gathereth by labor shall increase.
- 12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick:
but *when* the desire cometh, *it is* a tree of life.
- 13 Whoso despiseth the word shall be destroyed:
but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.
- 14 The law of the wise *is* a fountain of life,
to depart from the snares of death.
- 15 Good understanding giveth favor:
but the way of transgressors *is* hard.
- 16 Every prudent *man* dealeth with knowledge:
but a fool layeth open *his* folly.
- 17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief:
but a faithful ambassador *is* health.
- 18 Poverty and shame *shall be* to him that refuseth instruction:
but he that regardeth reproof shall be honored.
- 19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul:
but *it is* abomination to fools to depart from evil.
- 20 He that walketh with wise *men* shall be wise:
but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.
- 21 Evil pursueth sinners:
but to the righteous good shall be repaid.
- 22 A good *man* leaveth an inheritance to his children's children:
and the wealth of the sinner *is* laid up for the just.
- 23 Much food *is* in the tillage of the poor:
but there is *that is* destroyed for want of judgment.
- 24 He that spareth his rod hateth his son:
but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.
- 25 The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul:
but the belly of the wicked shall want.
- 14 Every wise woman buildeth her house:
but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.
- 2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD:

- but *he that is* perverse in his ways despiseth him.
- 3 In the mouth of the foolish *is* a rod of pride:
but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.
- 4 Where no oxen *are*, the crib *is* clean:
but much increase *is* by the strength of the ox.
- 5 A faithful witness will not lie:
but a false witness will utter lies.
- 6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and *findeth it not*:
but knowledge *is* easy unto him that understandeth.
- 7 Go from the presence of a foolish man,
when thou perceivest not *in him* the lips of knowledge.
- 8 The wisdom of the prudent *is* to understand his way:
but the folly of fools *is* deceit.
- 9 Fools make a mock at sin:
but among the righteous *there is* favor.
- 10 The heart knoweth his own bitterness;
and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.
- 11 The house of the wicked shall be overthrown:
but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.
- 12 There is a way which seemeth right unto a man;
but the end thereof *are* the ways of death.^a
- 13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful;
and the end of that mirth *is* heaviness.
- 14 The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways:
and a good man *shall be satisfied* from himself.
- 15 The simple believeth every word:
but the prudent *man* looketh well to his going.
- 16 A wise *man* feareth, and departeth from evil:
but the fool rageth, and is confident.
- 17 *He that is* soon angry dealeth foolishly:
and a man of wicked devices is hated.
- 18 The simple inherit folly:
but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.
- 19 The evil bow before the good;
and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.
- 20 The poor is hated even of his own neighbor:
but the rich *hath* many friends.
- 21 He that despiseth his neighbor sinneth:
but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy *is* he.
- 22 Do they not err that devise evil?
But mercy and truth *shall be* to them that devise good.
- 23 In all labor there is profit:
but the talk of the lips *tendeth* only to penury.
- 24 The crown of the wise *is* their riches:
but the foolishness of fools *is* folly.
- 25 A true witness delivereth souls:
but a deceitful witness speaketh lies.
- 26 In the fear of the LORD *is* strong confidence:
and his children shall have a place of refuge.
- 27 The fear of the LORD *is* a fountain of life,
to depart from the snares of death.
- 28 In the multitude of people *is* the king's honor:
but in the want of people *is* the destruction of the prince.
- 29 *He that is* slow to wrath *is* of great understanding:
but *he that is* hasty of spirit exalteth folly.
- 30 A sound heart *is* the life of the flesh:
but envy the rottenness of the bones.
- 31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker:
but he that honoreth him hath mercy on the poor.
- 32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness:
but the righteous hath hope in his death.
- 33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding:
but *that which is* in the midst of fools is made known.
- 34 Righteousness exalteth a nation:
but sin *is* a reproach to any people.
- 35 The king's favor *is* toward a wise servant:
but his wrath *is against* him that causeth shame.
- 15 A soft answer turneth away wrath:
but grievous words stir up anger.
- 2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright:

^a 14:12 Prov. 16:25.

- but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.
- 3 The eyes of the LORD *are* in every place,
beholding the evil and the good.
- 4 A wholesome tongue *is* a tree of life:
but perverseness therein *is* a breach in the spirit.
- 5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction:
but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.
- 6 In the house of the righteous *is* much treasure:
but in the revenues of the wicked *is* trouble.
- 7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge:
but the heart of the foolish *doeth* not so.
- 8 The sacrifice of the wicked *is* an abomination to the LORD:
but the prayer of the upright *is* his delight.
- 9 The way of the wicked *is* an abomination unto the LORD:
but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.
- 10 Correction *is* grievous unto him that forsaketh the way:
and he that hateth reproof shall die.
- 11 Hell* and destruction *are* before the LORD:
how much more then the hearts of the children of men?
- 12 A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him:
neither will he go unto the wise.
- 13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance:
but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.
- 14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge:
but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.
- 15 All the days of the afflicted *are* evil:
but he that *is* of a merry heart *hath* a continual feast.
- 16 Better *is* little with the fear of the LORD,
than great treasure and trouble therewith.
- 17 Better *is* a dinner of herbs where love *is*,
than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.
- 18 A wrathful man stirreth up strife:
but *he that is* slow to anger appeaseth strife.

- 19 The way of the slothful *man is* as a hedge of thorns:
but the way of the righteous *is* made plain.
- 20 A wise son maketh a glad father:
but a foolish man despiseth his mother.
- 21 Folly *is* joy to *him that is* destitute of wisdom:
but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.
- 22 Without counsel purposes *are* disappointed:
but in the multitude of counselors they *are* established.
- 23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth:
and a word *spoken* in due season, how good *is it!*
- 24 The way of life *is* above to the wise,
that he may depart from hell* beneath.
- 25 The LORD will destroy the house of the proud:
but he will establish the border of the widow.
- 26 The thoughts of the wicked *are* an abomination to the LORD:
but *the words* of the pure *are* pleasant words.
- 27 He that *is* greedy of gain troubleth his own house;
but he that hateth gifts shall live.
- 28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer:
but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.
- 29 The LORD *is* far from the wicked:
but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.
- 30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart:
and a good report maketh the bones fat.
- 31 The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.
- 32 He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul:
but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding.
- 33 The fear of the LORD *is* the instruction of wisdom;
and before honor *is* humility.

Proverbs concerning Life and Conduct

- 16 The preparations of the heart in man,
and the answer of the tongue, *is* from the LORD.

- 2 All the ways of a man *are* clean in his own eyes;
but the LORD weigheth the spirits.
- 3 Commit thy works unto the LORD,
and thy thoughts shall be established.
- 4 The LORD hath made all *things* for himself:
yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.
- 5 Every one *that is* proud in heart *is* an abomination to the LORD:
though hand *join* in hand, he shall not be unpunished.
- 6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged:
and by the fear of the LORD *men* depart from evil.
- 7 When a man's ways please the LORD,
he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.
- 8 Better *is* a little with righteousness,
than great revenues without right.
- 9 A man's heart deviseth his way:
but the LORD directeth his steps.
- 10 A divine sentence *is* in the lips of the king:
his mouth transgresseth not in judgment.
- 11 A just weight and balance *are* the LORD's:
all the weights of the bag *are* his work.
- 12 *It is* an abomination to kings to commit wickedness:
for the throne is established by righteousness.
- 13 Righteous lips *are* the delight of kings;
and they love him that speaketh right.
- 14 The wrath of a king *is as* messengers of death:
but a wise man will pacify it.
- 15 In the light of the king's countenance *is* life;
and his favor *is* as a cloud of the latter rain.
- 16 How much better *is it* to get wisdom than gold!
and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!
- 17 The highway of the upright *is* to depart from evil:
he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.
- 18 Pride *goeth* before destruction,
and a haughty spirit before a fall.
- 19 Better *it is to be* of an humble spirit with the lowly,
than to divide the spoil with the proud.
- 20 He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good:
and whoso trusteth in the LORD,
happy *is* he.
- 21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent:
and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.
- 22 Understanding *is* a wellspring of life unto him that hath it:
but the instruction of fools *is* folly.
- 23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth,
and addeth learning to his lips.
- 24 Pleasant words *are as* a honeycomb,
sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.
- 25 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man;
but the end thereof *are* the ways of death.^a
- 26 He that laboreth, laboreth for himself;
for his mouth craveth it of him.
- 27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil:
and in his lips *there is* as a burning fire.
- 28 A froward man soweth strife:
and a whisperer separateth chief friends.
- 29 A violent man enticeth his neighbor,
and leadeth him into the way *that is* not good.
- 30 He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things:
moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.
- 31 The hoary head *is* a crown of glory,
if it be found in the way of righteousness.
- 32 *He that is* slow to anger *is* better than the mighty;
and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.
- 33 The lot is cast into the lap;
but the whole disposing thereof *is* of the LORD.
- 17 Better *is* a dry morsel, and quietness therewith,
than a house full of sacrifices *with* strife.
- 2 A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame,

^a 16:25 Prov. 14:12.

- and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.
- 3 The fining pot *is* for silver, and the furnace for gold:
but the LORD trieth the hearts.
- 4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips;
and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.
- 5 Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker:
and he that is glad at calamities shall not be unpunished.
- 6 Children's children *are* the crown of old men;
and the glory of children *are* their fathers.
- 7 Excellent speech becometh not a fool:
much less do lying lips a prince.
- 8 A gift *is as* a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it:
whithersoever it turneth, it prospereth.
- 9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love;
but he that repeateth a matter separateth *very* friends.
- 10 A reproof entereth more into a wise man
than a hundred stripes into a fool.
- 11 An evil *man* seeketh only rebellion:
therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.
- 12 Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man,
rather than a fool in his folly.
- 13 Whoso rewardeth evil for good,
evil shall not depart from his house.
- 14 The beginning of strife *is as* when one letteth out water:
therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.
- 15 He that justifieth the wicked,
and he that condemneth the just,
even they both *are* abomination to the LORD.
- 16 Wherefore *is there* a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom,
seeing *he hath* no heart *to it*?
- 17 A friend loveth at all times,
and a brother is born for adversity.
- 18 A man void of understanding striketh hands,
and becometh surety in the presence of his friend.
- 19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife:
and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

- 20 He that hath a froward heart findeth no good:
and he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.
- 21 He that begetteth a fool *doeth it* to his sorrow:
and the father of a fool hath no joy.
- 22 A merry heart doeth good *like* a medicine:
but a broken spirit drieth the bones.
- 23 A wicked *man* taketh a gift out of the bosom
to pervert the ways of judgment.
- 24 Wisdom *is* before him that hath understanding;
but the eyes of a fool *are* in the ends of the earth.
- 25 A foolish son *is* a grief to his father,
and bitterness to her that bare him.
- 26 Also to punish the just *is* not good,
nor to strike princes for equity.
- 27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words:
and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.
- 28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips *is esteemed* a man of understanding.
- 18 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh
and intermeddleth with all wisdom.
- 2 A fool hath no delight in understanding,
but that his heart may discover itself.
- 3 When the wicked cometh, *then* cometh also contempt,
and with ignominy reproach.
- 4 The words of a man's mouth *are as* deep waters,
and the wellspring of wisdom *as* a flowing brook.
- 5 *It is* not good to accept the person of the wicked,
to overthrow the righteous in judgment.
- 6 A fool's lips enter into contention,
and his mouth calleth for strokes.
- 7 A fool's mouth *is* his destruction,
and his lips *are* the snare of his soul.
- 8 The words of a talebearer *are* as wounds,
and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.
- 9 He also that is slothful in his work
is brother to him that is a great waster.
- 10 The name of the LORD *is* a strong tower:

the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.

11 The rich man's wealth *is* his strong city,

and as a high wall in his own conceit.

12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty;

and before honor *is* humility.

13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth *it*,

it is folly and shame unto him.

14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity;

but a wounded spirit who can bear?

15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge;

and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

16 A man's gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men.

17 *He that is first* in his own cause *seemeth just*;

but his neighbor cometh and searcheth him.

18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.

19 A brother offended *is harder to be won* than a strong city:

and *their contentions are* like the bars of a castle.

20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth;

and with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

21 Death and life *are* in the power of the tongue:

and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

22 *Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing*,

and obtaineth favor of the LORD.

23 The poor useth entreaties;

but the rich answereth roughly.

24 A man *that hath* friends must show himself friendly:

and there is a friend *that* sticketh closer than a brother.

19 Better *is* the poor that walketh in his integrity,
than *he that is* perverse in his lips,
and is a fool.

2 Also, *that* the soul *be* without knowledge, *it is* not good;

and he that hasteth with *his* feet sinneth.

3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way:

and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

4 Wealth maketh many friends;

but the poor is separated from his neighbor.

5 A false witness shall not be unpunished;

and *he that* speaketh lies shall not escape.

6 Many will entreat the favor of the prince:

and every man *is* a friend to him that giveth gifts.

7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him:

how much more do his friends go far from him?

He pursueth *them with* words,

yet they are wanting *to him*.

8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul:

he that keepeth understanding shall find good.

9 A false witness shall not be unpunished;

and *he that* speaketh lies shall perish.

10 Delight is not seemly for a fool;

much less for a servant to have rule over princes.

11 The discretion of a man deferreth his anger;

and *it is* his glory to pass over a transgression.

12 The king's wrath *is* as the roaring of a lion;

but his favor *is* as dew upon the grass.

13 A foolish son *is* the calamity of his father:

and the contentions of a wife *are* a continual dropping.

14 House and riches *are* the inheritance of fathers:

and a prudent wife *is* from the LORD.

15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep;

and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul;

but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

17 He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD;

and that which he hath given will he pay him again.

18 Chasten thy son while there is hope,

and let not thy soul spare for his crying.

19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment:

for if thou deliver *him*, yet thou must do it again.

20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction,

that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

21 *There are* many devices in a man's heart;
nevertheless the counsel of the LORD,
that shall stand.

22 The desire of a man *is* his kindness:
and a poor man *is* better than a liar.

23 The fear of the LORD *tendeth* to life:
and *he that hath it* shall abide satisfied;
he shall not be visited with evil.

24 A slothful *man* hideth his hand in his bosom,
and will not so much as bring it to
his mouth again.

25 Smite a scorner,
and the simple will beware:
and reprove one that hath under-
standing,
and he will understand knowledge.

26 He that wasteth *his* father,
and chaseth away *his* mother,
is a son that causeth shame,
and bringeth reproach.

27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruc-
tion
that causeth to err from the words of
knowledge.

28 An ungodly witness scorneth judg-
ment:
and the mouth of the wicked de-
voureth iniquity.

29 Judgments are prepared for scorners,
and stripes for the back of fools.

20 Wine *is* a mocker,
strong drink *is* raging:
and whosoever is deceived thereby
is not wise.

2 The fear of a king *is* as the roaring
of a lion:
whoso provoketh him to anger sinneth
against his own soul.

3 *It is* an honor for a man to cease
from strife:
but every fool will be meddling.

4 The sluggard will not plow by reason
of the cold;
therefore shall he beg in harvest, and
have nothing.

5 Counsel in the heart of man *is* like
deep water;
but a man of understanding will
draw it out.

6 Most men will proclaim every one
his own goodness:
but a faithful man who can find?

7 The just *man* walketh in his integrity:
his children *are* blessed after him.

8 A king that sitteth in the throne of
judgment

scattereth away all evil with his eyes.

9 Who can say, I have made my heart
clean,
I am pure from my sin?

10 Divers weights, *and* divers measures,
both of them *are* alike abomination
to the LORD.

11 Even a child is known by his doings,
whether his work *be* pure,
and whether *it be* right.

12 The hearing ear, and the seeing eye,
the LORD hath made even both of
them.

13 Love not sleep, lest thou come to
poverty:
open thine eyes, *and* thou shalt be
satisfied with bread.

14 *It is* naught, *it is* naught, saith the
buyer:
but when he is gone his way, then he
boasteth.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of
rubies:
but the lips of knowledge *are* a
precious jewel.

16 Take his garment that is surety *for* a
stranger:
and take a pledge of him for a strange
woman.

17 Bread of deceit *is* sweet to a man;
but afterward his mouth shall be
filled with gravel.

18 *Every* purpose is established by
counsel:
and with good advice make war.

19 He that goeth about *as* a talebearer
revealeth secrets:
therefore meddle not with him that
flattereth with his lips.

20 Whoso curseth his father or his
mother,
his lamp shall be put out in obscure
darkness.

21 An inheritance *may be* gotten hastily
at the beginning;
but the end thereof shall not be
blessed.

22 Say not thou, I will recompense evil;
but wait on the LORD, and he shall
save thee.

23 Divers weights *are* an abomination
unto the LORD;
and a false balance *is* not good.

24 Man's goings *are* of the LORD;
how can a man then understand his
own way?

25 *It is* a snare to the man *who* devour-
eth *that which is* holy,

- and after vows to make inquiry.
- 26 A wise king scattereth the wicked,
and bringeth the wheel over them.
- 27 The spirit of man *is* the candle of the
LORD,
searching all the inward parts of the
belly.
- 28 Mercy and truth preserve the king;
and his throne is upholden by mercy.
- 29 The glory of young men *is* their
strength:
and the beauty of old men *is* the gray
head.
- 30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth
away evil:
so *do* stripes the inward parts of the
belly.*
- 21 The king's heart *is* in the hand of
the LORD,
as the rivers of water:
he turneth it whithersoever he will.
- 2 Every way of a man *is* right in his
own eyes:
but the LORD pondereth the hearts.
- 3 To do justice and judgment
is more acceptable to the LORD than
sacrifice.
- 4 A high look, and a proud heart,
and the plowing of the wicked, *is* sin.
- 5 The thoughts of the diligent *tend* only
to plenteousness;
but of every one *that is* hasty only to
want.
- 6 The getting of treasures by a lying
tongue
is a vanity tossed to and fro of them
that seek death.
- 7 The robbery of the wicked shall de-
stroy them;
because they refuse to do judgment.
- 8 The way of man *is* froward and
strange:*
- but *as for* the pure, his work *is* right.
- 9 *It is* better to dwell in a corner of the
housetop,
than with a brawling woman in a
wide house.
- 10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil:
his neighbor findeth no favor in his
eyes.
- 11 When the scorner is punished,
the simple is made wise:
and when the wise is instructed,
he receiveth knowledge.
- 12 The righteous *man* wisely considereth
the house of the wicked:
but God overthroweth the wicked for
their wickedness.
- 13 Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry
of the poor,
- he also shall cry himself, but shall
not be heard.
- 14 A gift in secret pacifieth anger:
and a reward in the bosom, strong
wrath.
- 15 *It is* joy to the just to do judgment:
but destruction *shall be* to the work-
ers of iniquity.
- 16 The man that wandereth out of the
way of understanding
shall remain in the congregation of
the dead.
- 17 He that loveth pleasure *shall be* a
poor man:
he that loveth wine and oil shall not
be rich.
- 18 The wicked *shall be* a ransom for the
righteous,
and the transgressor for the upright.
- 19 *It is* better to dwell in the wilderness,
than with a contentious and an angry
woman.
- 20 *There is* treasure to be desired and
oil in the dwelling of the wise;
but a foolish man spendeth it up.
- 21 He that followeth after righteousness
and mercy
findeth life, righteousness, and honor.
- 22 A wise *man* scaleth the city of the
mighty,
and casteth down the strength of the
confidence thereof.
- 23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his
tongue,
keepeth his soul from troubles.
- 24 Proud *and* haughty scorner *is* his
name,*
who dealeth in proud wrath.
- 25 The desire of the slothful killeth
him;
for his hands refuse to labor.
- 26 He coveteth greedily all the day long:
but the righteous giveth and spareth
not.
- 27 The sacrifice of the wicked *is*
abomination:
how much more, *when* he bringeth it
with a wicked mind?
- 28 A false witness shall perish:
but the man that heareth speaketh
constantly.
- 29 A wicked man hardeneth his face:
but *as for* the upright, he directeth
his way.
- 30 *There is* no wisdom nor under-
standing
nor counsel against the LORD.
- 31 The horse *is* prepared against the
day of battle:
but safety *is* of the LORD.

22 A *good* name *is* rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favor rather than silver and gold.

² The rich and poor meet together: the LORD *is* the maker of them all.

³ A prudent *man* foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

⁴ By humility *and* the fear of the LORD *are* riches, and honor, and life.

⁵ Thorns *and* snares *are* in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

⁶ Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

⁷ The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower *is* servant to the lender.

⁸ He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: and the rod of his anger shall fail.

⁹ He that hath a bountiful* eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

¹⁰ Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

¹¹ He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king *shall* be his friend.

¹² The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge; and he overthroweth the words of the transgressor.

¹³ The slothful *man* saith, *There is* a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.

¹⁴ The mouth of strange women *is* a deep pit: he that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.

¹⁵ Foolishness *is* bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

¹⁶ He that oppresseth the poor to increase his *riches*, and he that giveth to the rich, *shall* surely come to want.

Precepts and Warnings

¹⁷ Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

¹⁸ For *it is* a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee;

¹⁹ That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee.

²⁰ Have not I written to thee excellent things* in counsels and knowledge,

²¹ that I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

²² Rob not the poor, because he *is* poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate:

²³ for the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

²⁴ Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go;

²⁵ lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

²⁶ Be not thou *one* of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts.

²⁷ If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?

²⁸ Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.

²⁹ Seest thou a man diligent in his business?

He shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean *men*.

23 When thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what *is* before thee:

² and put a knife to thy throat, if thou *be* a man given to appetite.

³ Be not desirous of his dainties: for they *are* deceitful meat.

⁴ Labor not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom.

⁵ Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? For *riches* certainly make themselves wings;

they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

⁶ Eat thou not the bread of *him that* hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats:

- 7 for as he thinketh in his heart, so *is* he:
 Eat and drink, saith he to thee;
 but his heart *is* not with thee.
- 8 The morsel *which* thou hast eaten
 shalt thou vomit up,
 and lose thy sweet words.
- 9 Speak not in the ears of a fool:
 for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.
- 10 Remove not the old landmark;
 and enter not into the fields of the fatherless:
- 11 for their Redeemer *is* mighty;
 he shall plead their cause with thee.
- 12 Apply thine heart unto instruction,
 and thine ears to the words of knowledge.
- 13 Withhold not correction from the child:
 for *if* thou beatest him with the rod,
 he shall not die.
- 14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod,
 and shalt deliver his soul from hell.*
- 15 My son, if thine heart be wise,
 my heart shall rejoice, even mine.
- 16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice,
 when thy lips speak right things.
- 17 Let not thine heart envy sinners;
 but *be thou* in the fear of the LORD
 all the day long.
- 18 For surely there is an end;
 and thine expectation shall not be cut off.
- 19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise,
 and guide thine heart in the way.
- 20 Be not among winebibbers;
 among riotous eaters of flesh:
- 21 for the drunkard and the glutton
 shall come to poverty:
 and drowsiness shall clothe *a man*
 with rags.
- 22 Hearken unto thy father that begat thee,
 and despise not thy mother when she is old.
- 23 Buy the truth, and sell *it* not;
also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.
- 24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice:
 and he that begetteth a wise *child*
 shall have joy of him.
- 25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad,
 and she that bare thee shall rejoice.
- 26 My son, give me thine heart,

- and let thine eyes observe my ways.
- 27 For a whore *is* a deep ditch;
 and a strange woman *is* a narrow pit.
- 28 She also lieth in wait as *for* a prey,
 and increaseth the transgressors among men.
- 29 Who hath woe?
 Who hath sorrow?
 Who hath contentions?
 Who hath babbling?
 Who hath wounds without cause?
 Who hath redness of eyes?
- 30 They that tarry long at the wine;
 they that go to seek mixed wine.
- 31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red,
 when it giveth his color in the cup,
 when it moveth itself aright.
- 32 At the last it biteth like a serpent,
 and stingeth like an adder.
- 33 Thine eyes shall behold strange women,
 and thine heart shall utter perverse things.
- 34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea,
 or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.
- 35 They have stricken me, *shalt thou say*,
and I was not sick;
 they have beaten me, *and* I felt it not:
 when shall I awake?
 I will seek it yet again.

- 24 Be not thou envious against evil men,
 neither desire to be with them:
 for their heart studieth destruction,
 and their lips talk of mischief.
- 3 Through wisdom is a house builded;
 and by understanding it is established:
- 4 and by knowledge shall the chambers be filled
 with all precious and pleasant riches.
- 5 A wise man *is* strong;
 yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.
- 6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war:
 and in multitude of counselors *there is* safety.
- 7 Wisdom *is* too high for a fool:
 he openeth not his mouth in the gate.
- 8 He that deviseth to do evil
 shall be called a mischievous person.
- 9 The thought of foolishness *is* sin:

and the scorner *is* an abomination to men.

10 *If* thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength *is* small.

11 If thou forbear to deliver *them that are* drawn unto death,*

and *those that are* ready to be slain;

12 if thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not;

doth not he that pondereth the heart consider *it*?

And he that keepeth thy soul, doth *not* he know *it*?

And shall *not* he render to *every* man according to his works?

13 My son, eat thou honey, because *it is* good;

and the honeycomb, *which is* sweet to thy taste:

14 so *shall* the knowledge of wisdom *be* unto thy soul:

when thou hast found *it*, then there shall be a reward,

and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

15 Lay not wait, O wicked *man*, against the dwelling of the righteous;

spoil not his resting place:

16 for a just *man* falleth seven times, and riseth up again:

but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

17 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:

18 lest the LORD see *it*, and it displease him,

and he turn away his wrath from him.

19 Fret not thyself because of evil *men*,

neither be thou envious at the wicked;

20 for there shall be no reward to the evil *man*;

the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

21 My son, fear thou the LORD and the king:

and meddle not with them that are given to change:

22 for their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

23 These *things* also *belong* to the wise.

It is not good to have respect of persons in judgment.

24 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou *art* righteous;

him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:

25 but to them that rebuke *him* shall be delight,

and a good blessing shall come upon them.

26 *Every man* shall kiss *his* lips that giveth a right answer.

27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterward build thine house.

28 Be not a witness against thy neighbor without cause;

and deceive *not* with thy lips.

29 Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me:

I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;

31 and, lo, it was all grown over with thorns,

and nettles had covered the face thereof,

and the stone wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, *and* considered *it* well: I looked upon *it*, *and* received instruction.

33 *Yet* a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

34 so shall thy poverty come *as* one that traveleth;

and thy want as an armed man.^a

Comparisons and Moral Lessons

25 These *are* also proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezeki'ah king of Judah copied out.

2 *It is* the glory of God to conceal a thing;

but the honor of kings *is* to search out a matter.

3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings *is* unsearchable.

^a 24:33-34 Prov. 6:10-11.

- 4 Take away the dross from the silver,
and there shall come forth a vessel
for the finer.
- 5 Take away the wicked *from* before
the king,
and his throne shall be established in
righteousness.
- 6 Put not forth thyself in the presence
of the king,
and stand not in the place of great
men :
- 7 for better *it is* that it be said unto
thee, Come up hither ;
than that thou shouldst be put
lower
in the presence of the prince whom
thine eyes have seen.^a
- 8 Go not forth hastily to strive,
lest *thou know not* what to do in the
end thereof,
when thy neighbor hath put thee to
shame.
- 9 Debate thy cause with thy neighbor
himself ;
and discover not a secret to another :
lest he that heareth *it* put thee to
shame,
and thine infamy turn not away.
- 11 A word fitly spoken
is like apples of gold in pictures of
silver.
- 12 As an earring of gold, and an orna-
ment of fine gold,
so is a wise reprover upon an obedi-
ent ear.
- 13 As the cold of snow in the time of
harvest,
so is a faithful messenger to them
that send him :
for he refresheth the soul of his
masters.
- 14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false
gift
is like clouds and wind without rain.
- 15 By long forbearing is a prince per-
suaded,
and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.
- 16 Hast thou found honey ?
Eat so much as is sufficient for thee,
lest thou be filled therewith, and
vomit it.
- 17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neigh-
bor's house ;
lest he be weary of thee, and *so* hate
thee.

- 18 A man that beareth false witness
against his neighbor
is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp
arrow.
- 19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in
time of trouble
is like a broken tooth, and a foot out
of joint.
- 20 As he that taketh away a garment in
cold weather,
and as vinegar upon nitre,
so is he that singeth songs to a heavy
heart.
- 21 If thine enemy be hungry, give him
bread to eat ;
and if he be thirsty, give him water
to drink :
- 22 for thou shalt heap coals of fire upon
his head,^b
and the LORD shall reward thee.
- 23 The north wind driveth away rain :
so doth an angry countenance a back-
biting tongue.
- 24 *It is* better to dwell in the corner of
the housetop,
than with a brawling woman and in
a wide house.
- 25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul,
so is good news from a far country.
- 26 A righteous man falling down before
the wicked
is as a troubled fountain, and a cor-
rupt spring.
- 27 *It is* not good to eat much honey :
so for men to search their own glory
is not glory.
- 28 He that *hath* no rule over his own
spirit
is like a city *that is* broken down,
and without walls.
- 26 As snow in summer, and as rain
in harvest,
so honor is not seemly for a fool.
- 2 As the bird by wandering, as the
swallow by flying,
so the curse causeless shall not come.
- 3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the
ass,
and a rod for the fool's back.
- 4 Answer not a fool according to his
folly,
lest thou also be like unto him.
- 5 Answer a fool according to his folly,
lest he be wise in his own conceit.
- 6 He that sendeth a message by the
hand of a fool
cutteth off the feet, *and* drinketh
damage.

- 7 The legs of the lame are not equal:
so is a parable in the mouth of fools.
- 8 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling,
so is he that giveth honor to a fool.
- 9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of
a drunkard,
so is a parable in the mouth of fools.
- 10 The great *God* that formed all *things*
both rewardeth the fool, and reward-
eth transgressors.
- 11 As a dog returneth to his vomit,^a
so a fool returneth to his folly.
- 12 Seest thou a man wise in his own
conceit?
*There is more hope of a fool than of
him.*
- 13 The slothful *man* saith, *There is a
lion in the way;*
a lion *is* in the streets.
- 14 As the door turneth upon his hinges,
so *doth* the slothful upon his bed.
- 15 The slothful hideth his hand in *his*
bosom;
it grieveth him to bring it again to
his mouth.
- 16 The sluggard *is* wiser in his own
conceit
than seven men that can render a
reason.
- 17 He that passeth by, *and* meddleth
with strife *belonging* not to him,
is like one that taketh a dog by the
ears.
- 18 As a mad *man* who casteth firebrands,
arrows, and death,
19 so *is* the man *that* deceiveth his
neighbor,
and saith, Am not I in sport?
- 20 Where no wood is, *there* the fire
goeth out:
so where *there is* no talebearer, the
strife ceaseth.
- 21 As coals *are* to burning coals, and
wood to fire;
so *is* a contentious man to kindle
strife.
- 22 The words of a talebearer *are* as
wounds,
and they go down into the innermost
parts of the belly.
- 23 Burning lips and a wicked heart
are like a potsherd covered with
silver dross.
- 24 He that hateth dissembleth with his
lips,
and layeth up deceit within him;
- 25 when he speaketh fair, believe him
not:

- for *there are* seven abominations in
his heart.
- 26 *Whose* hatred is covered by deceit,
his wickedness shall be showed before
the *whole* congregation.
- 27 Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein:
and he that rolleth a stone, it will
return upon him.
- 28 A lying tongue hateth *those that are*
afflicted by it;
and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.
- 27 Boast not thyself of tomorrow;
for thou knowest not what a day
may bring forth.^b
- 2 Let another man praise thee, and not
thine own mouth;
a stranger, and not thine own lips.
- 3 A stone *is* heavy, and the sand
weighty;
but a fool's wrath *is* heavier than
them both.
- 4 Wrath *is* cruel, and anger *is* out-
rageous;
but who *is* able to stand before envy?
- 5 Open rebuke *is* better than secret
love.
- 6 Faithful *are* the wounds of a friend;
but the kisses of an enemy *are* de-
ceitful.
- 7 The full soul loatheth a honeycomb;
but to the hungry soul every bitter
thing is sweet.
- 8 As a bird that wandereth from her
nest,
so *is* a man that wandereth from his
place.
- 9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the
heart:
so *doth* the sweetness of a man's
friend by hearty counsel.
- 10 Thine own friend, and thy father's
friend, forsake not;
neither go into thy brother's house in
the day of thy calamity:
for better *is* a neighbor *that is* near
than a brother far off.
- 11 My son, be wise, and make my heart
glad,
that I may answer him that reproach-
eth me.
- 12 A prudent *man* foreseeeth the evil, *and*
hideth himself;
but the simple pass on, *and are*
punished.
- 13 Take his garment that is surety for a
stranger,
and take a pledge of him for a strange
woman.

^a 26:11 2 Pet. 2:22. ^b 27:1 Jas. 4:13-16.

- 14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice,
rising early in the morning,
it shall be counted a curse to him.
- 15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day
and a contentious woman are alike.
- 16 Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind,
and the ointment of his right hand,
which bewrayeth itself.
- 17 Iron sharpeneth iron;
so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.
- 18 Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof:
so he that waiteth on his master shall be honored.
- 19 As in water face *answereth* to face,
so the heart of man to man.
- 20 Hell and destruction are never full;
so the eyes of man are never satisfied.
- 21 *As* the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold;
so *is* a man to his praise.
- 22 Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle,
yet will not his foolishness depart from him.
- 23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks,
and look well to thy herds:
- 24 for riches are not for ever:
and doth the crown *endure* to every generation?
- 25 The hay appeareth,
and the tender grass sheweth itself,
and herbs of the mountains are gathered.
- 26 The lambs *are* for thy clothing,
and the goats *are* the price of the field.
- 27 And *thou shalt have* goats' milk enough for thy food,
for the food of thy household,
and *for* the maintenance for thy maidens.

The Wicked and the Righteous

- 28 The wicked flee when no man pursueth:
but the righteous are bold as a lion.
- 2 For the transgression of a land many *are* the princes thereof:
but by a man of understanding and knowledge
the state *thereof* shall be prolonged.

- 3 A poor man that oppresseth the poor *is like* a sweeping rain which leaveth no food.
- 4 They that forsake the law praise the wicked:
but such as keep the law contend with them.
- 5 Evil men understand not judgment:
but they that seek the LORD understand all *things*.
- 6 Better *is* the poor that walketh in his uprightness,
than *he that is* perverse in his ways,
though he *be* rich.
- 7 Whoso keepeth the law *is* a wise son:
but he that is a companion of riotous *men* shameth his father.
- 8 He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance,
he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.
- 9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law,
even his prayer *shall be* abomination.
- 10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way,
he shall fall himself into his own pit:
but the upright shall have good *things* in possession.
- 11 The rich man *is* wise in his own conceit;
but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.
- 12 When righteous *men* do rejoice, *there is* great glory:
but when the wicked rise, a man is hidden.
- 13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper:
but whoso confesseth and forsaketh *them* shall have mercy.
- 14 Happy *is* the man that feareth always:
but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.
- 15 *As* a roaring lion, and a ranging bear;
so *is* a wicked ruler over the poor people.
- 16 The prince that wanteth understanding *is* also a great oppressor:
but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong *his* days.
- 17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of *any* person shall flee to the pit;
let no man stay him.
- 18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved:
but *he that is* perverse in his ways shall fall at once.

- 19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread:
but he that followeth after vain *persons* shall have poverty enough.
- 20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings:
but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.
- 21 To have respect of persons *is* not good:
for, for a piece of bread *that* man will transgress.*
- 22 He that hasteth to be rich *hath* an evil eye,
and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.
- 23 He that rebuketh a man, afterward shall find more favor
than he that flattereth with the tongue.
- 24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother,
and saith, *It is* no transgression;
the same *is* the companion of a destroyer.
- 25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife:
but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.
- 26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool:
but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.
- 27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack:
but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.
- 28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves;
but when they perish, the righteous increase.
- 29 He, that being often reprov'd hardeneth *his* neck,
shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.
- 2 When the righteous are in authority,
the people rejoice:
but when the wicked beareth rule,
the people mourn.
- 3 Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father:
but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth *his* substance.
- 4 The king by judgment establisheth the land:
but he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.
- 5 A man that flattereth his neighbor
spreadeth a net for his feet.
- 6 In the transgression of an evil man *there is* a snare:
but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.
- 7 The righteous considereth the cause of the poor:
but the wicked regardeth not to know *it*.
- 8 Scornful men bring a city into a snare:
but wise *men* turn away wrath.
- 9 *If* a wise man contendeth with a foolish man,
whether he rage or laugh, *there is* no rest.
- 10 The bloodthirsty hate the upright:
but the just seek his soul.
- 11 A fool uttereth all his mind:
but a wise *man* keepeth it in till afterward.
- 12 If a ruler hearken to lies,
all his servants *are* wicked.
- 13 The poor and the deceitful man meet together:
the LORD lighteneth both their eyes.
- 14 The king that faithfully judgeth the poor,
his throne shall be established for ever.
- 15 The rod and reproof give wisdom:
but a child left *to himself* bringeth his mother to shame.
- 16 When the wicked are multiplied,
transgression increaseth:
but the righteous shall see their fall.
- 17 Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest;
yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.
- 18 Where *there is* no vision, the people perish:
but he that keepeth the law, happy *is* he.
- 19 A servant will not be corrected by words:
for though he understand he will not answer.
- 20 Seest thou a man *that is* hasty in his words?
There is more hope of a fool than of him.
- 21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child
shall have him become *his* son at the length.
- 22 An angry man stirreth up strife,
and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.
- 23 A man's pride shall bring him low:

but honor shall uphold the humble in spirit.

24 Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul:
he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

25 The fear of man bringeth a snare:
but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe.

26 Many seek the ruler's favor;
but every man's judgment cometh from the LORD.

27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just:
and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

The Observations of Agur

30 The words of Agur the son of Jakeh, even the prophecy.

The man spake unto Ith'i-el,
even unto Ith'i-el and Ucal,

2 Surely I am more brutish than any man,
and have not the understanding of a man.

3 I neither learned wisdom,
nor have the knowledge of the holy.

4 Who hath ascended up into heaven,
or descended?

Who hath gathered the wind in his fists?

Who hath bound the waters in a garment?

Who hath established all the ends of the earth?

What is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell?

5 Every word of God is pure:
he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

6 Add thou not unto his words,
lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

7 Two things have I required of thee;
deny me them not before I die:

8 remove far from me vanity and lies;
give me neither poverty nor riches;
feed me with food convenient for me:

9 lest I be full, and deny thee,
and say, Who is the LORD?
or lest I be poor, and steal,
and take the name of my God in vain.

10 Accuse not a servant unto his master,

lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.

11 There is a generation that curseth their father,
and doth not bless their mother.

12 There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes,
and yet is not washed from their filthiness.

13 There is a generation, O how lofty are their eyes!
And their eyelids are lifted up.

14 There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords,
and their jaw teeth as knives,
to devour the poor from off the earth,
and the needy from among men.

15 The horseleech hath two daughters,
crying, Give, give.

There are three things that are never satisfied,

yea, four things say not, It is enough:

16 the grave; and the barren womb;
the earth that is not filled with water;
and the fire that saith not, It is enough.

17 The eye that mocketh at his father,
and despiseth to obey his mother,
the ravens of the valley shall pick it out,
and the young eagles shall eat it.

18 There be three things which are too wonderful for me,
yea, four which I know not:

19 the way of an eagle in the air;
the way of a serpent upon a rock;
the way of a ship in the midst of the sea;
and the way of a man with a maid.

20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman;
she eateth, and wipeth her mouth,
and saith, I have done no wickedness.

21 For three things the earth is disquieted,
and for four which it cannot bear:

22 for a servant when he reigneth;
and a fool when he is filled with meat;

23 for an odious woman when she is married;
and a handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

- 24 There be four *things which are* little upon the earth,
but they *are* exceeding wise:
- 25 the ants *are* a people not strong,
yet they prepare their meat in the summer;
- 26 the conies *are but* a feeble folk,
yet make they their houses in the rocks;
- 27 the locusts have no king,
yet go they forth all of them by bands;
- 28 the spider taketh hold with her hands,
and is in kings' palaces.
- 29 There be three *things* which go well,
yea, four are comely in going:
- 30 a lion, *which is* strongest among beasts,
and turneth not away for any;
- 31 a greyhound; a he goat also;
and a king, against whom *there is* no rising up.
- 32 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself,
or if thou hast thought evil,
lay thine hand upon thy mouth.
- 33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter,
and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood:
so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

Admonitions to a King

31 The words of king Lem'u-el, the prophecy that his mother taught him.

- 2 What, my son?
And what, the son of my womb?
And what, the son of my vows?
- 3 Give not thy strength unto women,
nor thy ways to that which destroyeth kings.
- 4 *It is* not for kings, O Lem'u-el,
it is not for kings to drink wine;
nor for princes strong drink:
- 5 lest they drink, and forget the law,
and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted.
- 6 Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish,
and wine unto those that be of heavy hearts.
- 7 Let him drink, and forget his poverty,
and remember his misery no more.
- 8 Open thy mouth for the dumb

in the cause of all such as are appointed to destruction.

- 9 Open thy mouth, judge righteously,
and plead the cause of the poor and needy.

Praise of a Good Woman

- 10 Who can find a virtuous woman?
For her price *is* far above rubies.
- 11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her,
so that he shall have no need of spoil.
- 12 She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.
- 13 She seeketh wool, and flax,
and worketh willingly with her hands.
- 14 She is like the merchants' ships;
she bringeth her food from afar.
- 15 She riseth also while it is yet night,
and giveth meat to her household,
and a portion to her maidens.
- 16 She considereth a field, and buyeth it:
with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.
- 17 She girdeth her loins with strength,
and strengtheneth her arms.
- 18 She perceiveth that her merchandise *is* good:
her candle goeth not out by night.
- 19 She layeth her hands to the spindle,
and her hands hold the distaff.
- 20 She stretcheth out her hand to the poor;
yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.
- 21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household:
for all her household *are* clothed with scarlet.
- 22 She maketh herself coverings of tapestry;
her clothing *is* silk and purple.
- 23 Her husband is known in the gates,
when he sitteth among the elders of the land.
- 24 She maketh fine linen, and selleth it;
and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.
- 25 Strength and honor *are* her clothing;
and she shall rejoice in time to come.
- 26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom,
and in her tongue *is* the law of kindness.
- 27 She looketh well to the ways of her household,
and eateth not the bread of idleness.
- 28 Her children arise up, and call her blessed;

her husband *also*, and he praiseth her.
 29 Many daughters have done virtuously,
 but thou excellest them all.
 30 Favor *is* deceitful, and beauty *is* vain:

but a woman *that* feareth the LORD,
 she shall be praised.
 31 Give her of the fruit of her hands;
 and let her own works praise her in
 the gates.

ECCLESIASTES

OR, THE PREACHER

All Is Vanity

1 The words of the Preacher, the son of David, king in Jerusalem. **2** Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; all *is* vanity. **3** What profit hath a man of all his labor which he taketh under the sun? **4** *One* generation passeth away, and *another* generation cometh: but the earth abideth for ever. **5** The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to his place where he arose. **6** The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits. **7** All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea *is* not full: unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they return again. **8** All things *are* full of labor; man cannot utter *it*: the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing. **9** The thing that hath been, *it is that* which shall be; and that which is done *is* that which shall be done: and *there is* no new *thing* under the sun. **10** Is there *any* thing whereof it may be said, See, this *is* new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us. **11** *There is* no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be *any* remembrance of things that are to come with those that shall come after.

The Experience of the Preacher

12 I the Preacher was king over Israel in Jerusalem. **13** And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all things that are done under heaven: this sore travail hath God given to the sons of man to be exercised therewith. **14** I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all *is* vanity and vexation of spirit. **15** *That which is* crooked

cannot be made straight: and that which *is* wanting cannot be numbered.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten more wisdom than all *they* that have been before me in Jerusalem: yea, my heart had great experience of wisdom and knowledge.^a **17** And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit. **18** For in much wisdom *is* much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

2 I said in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth; therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, this also *is* vanity. **2** I said of laughter, *It is* mad: and of mirth, What doeth it? **3** I sought in mine heart to give myself unto wine, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what *was* that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven all the days of their life. **4** I made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards: **5** I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all *kind of* fruits: **6** I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees: **7** I got *me* servants and maidens, and had servants born in my house; also I had great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in Jerusalem before me: **8** I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces: I gat me men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, *as* musical instruments, and that of all sorts.^b

9 So I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Jerusalem: also my wisdom remained with me. **10** And whatsoever mine eyes desired I

^a 1:16 1 Kgs. 4:29-31. ^b 2:4-8 1 Kgs. 10:23-27; 2 Chr. 9:22-27.

kept not from them, I withheld not my heart from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labor: and this was my portion of all my labor. ¹¹ Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labor that I had labored to do: and, behold, all *was* vanity and vexation of spirit, and *there was* no profit under the sun.

¹² And I turned myself to behold wisdom, and madness, and folly: for what *can* the man do that cometh after the king? *even* that which hath been already done.

¹³ Then I saw that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness. ¹⁴ The wise man's eyes *are* in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that one event happeneth to them all. ¹⁵ Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it happeneth even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also *is* vanity. ¹⁶ For *there is* no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now *is* in the days to come shall all be forgotten. And how dieth the wise *man*? as the fool. ¹⁷ Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun *is* grievous unto me: for all *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

¹⁸ Yea, I hated all my labor which I had taken under the sun: because I should leave it unto the man that shall be after me. ¹⁹ And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise *man* or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labor wherein I have labored, and wherein I have showed myself wise under the sun. This *is* also vanity. ²⁰ Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labor which I took under the sun. ²¹ For there is a man whose labor *is* in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity; yet to a man that hath not labored therein shall he leave it *for* his portion. This also *is* vanity and a great evil. ²² For what hath man of all his labor, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath labored under the sun? ²³ For all his days *are* sorrows, and his travail grief; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This *is* also vanity.

²⁴ *There is* nothing better for a man, *than* that he should eat and drink, and *that* he should make his soul enjoy good in his labor. This also I saw, that it was from the hand of God. ²⁵ For who can eat, or who else can hasten *hereunto*, more than I? ²⁶ For God giveth to a man that *is* good in his sight, wisdom, and knowl-

edge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that he may give to *him that is* good before God. This also *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

A Time for Everything

3 To every *thing* there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven: ² a time to be born, and a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up *that which is* planted; ³ a time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up; ⁴ a time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance; ⁵ a time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to embrace, and a time to refrain from embracing; ⁶ a time to get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away; ⁷ a time to rend, and a time to sew; a time to keep silence, and a time to speak; ⁸ a time to love, and a time to hate; a time of war, and a time of peace. ⁹ What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboreth?

¹⁰ I have seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised in it. ¹¹ He hath made every *thing* beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end. ¹² I know that *there is* no good in them, but for a *man* to rejoice, and to do good in his life. ¹³ And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labor, it *is* the gift of God. ¹⁴ I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth *it*, that *men* should fear before him. ¹⁵ That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God requireth that which is past.

The Injustice of Life

¹⁶ And moreover I saw under the sun the place of judgment, *that* wickedness *was* there; and the place of righteousness, *that* iniquity *was* there. ¹⁷ I said in mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for *there is* a time there for every purpose and for every work. ¹⁸ I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves *are* beasts. ¹⁹ For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have

all one breath; so that a man hath no pre-eminence above a beast: for all *is* vanity. ²⁰ All go unto one place; all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again. ²¹ Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth? ²² Wherefore I perceive that *there is* nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for that *is* his portion: for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

4 So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of *such as were* oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors *there was* power; but they had no comforter. ² Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead, more than the living which are yet alive. ³ Yea, better *is he* than both they, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

⁴ Again, I considered all travail, and every right work, that for this a man is envied of his neighbor. This *is* also vanity and vexation of spirit.

⁵ The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.

⁶ Better *is* a handful *with* quietness, than both the hands full *with* travail and vexation of spirit.

⁷ Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun. ⁸ There is one *alone*, and *there is* not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet *is there* no end of all his labor; neither is his eye satisfied with riches; neither *saith he*, For whom do I labor, and bereave my soul of good? This *is* also vanity, yea, it *is* a sore travail.

⁹ Two *are* better than one; because they have a good reward for their labor. ¹⁰ For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him *that is* alone when he falleth; for *he hath* not another to help him up. ¹¹ Again, if two lie together, then they have heat; but how can one be warm *alone*? ¹² And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

¹³ Better *is* a poor and a wise child, than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished. ¹⁴ For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also *he that is* born in his kingdom becometh poor. ¹⁵ I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second child that shall stand up in his stead. ¹⁶ *There is* no end of all the people, *even* of all that

have been before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this *also is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

The Folly of Rash Vows

5 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. ² Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter *any* thing before God: for God *is* in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.

³ For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice *is known* by multitude of words.

⁴ When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for *he hath* no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed.

⁵ Better *is it* that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

⁶ Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel,* that it *was* an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

⁷ For in the multitude of dreams and many words *there are* also *divers* vanities: but fear thou God.

The Vanity of Life

⁸ If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for *he that is* higher than the highest regardeth; and *there be* higher than they. ⁹ Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king *himself* is served by the field.

¹⁰ He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this *is* also vanity.

¹¹ When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good *is there* to the owners thereof, saving the beholding of *them* with their eyes?

¹² The sleep of a laboring man *is* sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

¹³ There is a sore evil *which* I have seen under the sun, *namely*, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt. ¹⁴ But those riches perish by evil travail: and he begetteth a son, and *there is* nothing in his hand. ¹⁵ As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labor,

which he may carry away in his hand. ¹⁶ And this also *is* a sore evil, *that* in all points as he came, so shall he go; and what profit hath he that hath labored for the wind? ¹⁷ All his days also he eateth in darkness, and *he hath* much sorrow and wrath with his sickness.

¹⁸ Behold *that* which I have seen: *it is* good and comely *for one* to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labor that he taketh under the sun all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for *it is* his portion. ¹⁹ Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labor; *this is* the gift of God. ²⁰ For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth *him* in the joy of his heart.

⁶ There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and *it is* common among men: ² a man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honor, so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: *this is* vanity, and *it is* an evil disease. ³ If a man beget a hundred *children*, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and also *that* he have no burial; I say, *that* an untimely birth *is* better than he. ⁴ For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness. ⁵ Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known *any thing*: *this* hath more rest than the other. ⁶ Yea, though he live a thousand years twice *told*, yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?

⁷ All the labor of man *is* for his mouth, and yet the appetite is not filled. ⁸ For what hath the wise more than the fool? what hath the poor, that knoweth to walk before the living? ⁹ Better *is* the sight of the eyes than the wandering of the desire: *this is* also vanity and vexation of spirit.

¹⁰ That which hath been is named already, and it is known that *it is* man: neither may he contend with him that is mightier than he. ¹¹ Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what *is* man the better? ¹² For who knoweth what *is* good for man in *this* life, all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as a shadow? for who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

Wisdom and Folly Compared

⁷ A good name *is* better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth. ² *It is* better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for *that is* the end of all men; and the living will lay *it* to his heart. ³ Sorrow *is* better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better. ⁴ The heart of the wise *is* in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools *is* in the house of mirth. ⁵ *It is* better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools. ⁶ For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so *is* the laughter of the fool: *this* also *is* vanity. ⁷ Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart. ⁸ Better *is* the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: *and* the patient in spirit *is* better than the proud in spirit. ⁹ Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools. ¹⁰ Say not thou, What *is the cause* that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not inquire wisely concerning this. ¹¹ Wisdom *is* good with an inheritance: and *by it* there is profit to them that see the sun. ¹² For wisdom *is* a defense, and money *is* a defense: but the excellency of knowledge *is, that* wisdom giveth life to them that have it. ¹³ Consider the work of God: for who can make *that* straight, which he hath made crooked?

¹⁴ In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.

¹⁵ All *things* have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just *man* that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked *man* that longeth *his life* in his wickedness. ¹⁶ Be not righteous over much, neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself? ¹⁷ Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time? ¹⁸ *It is* good that thou shouldst take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

¹⁹ Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty *men* which are in the city.

²⁰ For *there is* not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

²¹ Also take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee: ²² for oftentimes also thine

own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

23 All this have I proved by wisdom: I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me. 24 That which is far off, and exceeding deep, who can find it out? 25 I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness: 26 and I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands: whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her. 27 Behold, this have I found, saith the Preacher, counting one by one, to find out the account; 28 which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found. 29 Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

8 Who is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and the boldness of his face shall be changed.

2 I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, and that in regard of the oath of God. 3 Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him. 4 Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou? 5 Whoso keepeth the commandment shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment. 6 Because to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the misery of man is great upon him. 7 For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him when it shall be? 8 There is no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit; neither hath he power in the day of death: and there is no discharge in that war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it. 9 All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: there is a time wherein one man ruleth over another to his own hurt.

The Inequalities of Life

10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done: this is also vanity. 11 Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the

heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil. 12 Though a sinner do evil a hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him: 13 but it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just men, unto whom it happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again, there be wicked men, to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also is vanity. 15 Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labor the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

16 When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (for also there is that neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:) 17 then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labor to seek it out, yet he shall not find it; yea further; though a wise man think to know it, yet shall he not be able to find it.

9 For all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred by all that is before them. 2 All things come alike to all: there is one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that feareth an oath. 3 This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead. 4 For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion. 5 For the living know that they shall die: but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of them is forgotten. 6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sun.

7 Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works.

8 Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment.

9 Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: for that *is* thy portion in *this* life, and in thy labor which thou takest under the sun. ¹⁰ Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do *it* with thy might; for *there* is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

11 I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race *is* not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favor to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all. ¹² For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so *are* the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.

13 This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it *seemed* great unto me: ¹⁴ *there was* a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it. ¹⁵ Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man. ¹⁶ Then said I, Wisdom *is* better than strength: nevertheless the poor man's wisdom *is* despised, and his words are not heard.

17 The words of wise *men are* heard in quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools. ¹⁸ Wisdom *is* better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good.

The Excellence of Wisdom

10 Dead flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savor: *so doth* a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom *and* honor. ² A wise man's heart *is* at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left. ³ Yea also, when he that *is* a fool walketh by the way, his wisdom faileth *him*, and he saith to every one *that he is* a fool. ⁴ If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, leave not thy place; for yielding pacifieth great offenses.

5 There *is* an evil *which* I have seen under the sun, as an error *which* proceedeth from the ruler: ⁶ folly *is* set in great

dignity, and the rich sit in low place. ⁷ I have seen servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

⁸ He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh a hedge, a serpent shall bite him. ⁹ Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; *and* he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby.

¹⁰ If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom *is* profitable to direct. ¹¹ Surely the serpent will bite without enchantment; and a babbler *is* no better.

12 The words of a wise man's mouth *are* gracious; but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself. ¹³ The beginning of the words of his mouth *is* foolishness: and the end of his talk *is* mischievous madness.

¹⁴ A fool also *is* full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him, who can tell him? ¹⁵ The labor of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the city.

16 Woe to thee, O land, when thy king *is* a child, and thy princes eat in the morning! ¹⁷ Blessed *art* thou, O land, when thy king *is* the son of nobles, and thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness! ¹⁸ By much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through. ¹⁹ A feast *is* made for laughter, and wine maketh merry: but money answereth all *things*. ²⁰ Curse not the king, nor not in thy thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

11 Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days. ² Give a portion to seven, and also to eight; for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth. ³ If the clouds be full of rain, they empty *themselves* upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be. ⁴ He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap. ⁵ As thou knowest not what *is* the way of the spirit, *nor* how the bones *do* grow in the womb of her that *is* with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all. ⁶ In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both *shall be* alike good.

7 Truly the light *is* sweet, and a pleasant *thing it is* for the eyes to behold the sun: ⁸ but if a man live many years, *and* rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the days of darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh *is* vanity.

Advice to the Young

9 Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these *things* God will bring thee into judgment. ¹⁰ Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth *are* vanity.

12 Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them; ² while the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain: ³ in the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened, ⁴ and the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of music shall be brought low; ⁵ also *when* they shall be afraid of *that which is* high, and fears *shall*

be in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets: ⁶ or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern. ⁷ Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it. ⁸ Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher; all *is* vanity.

The Whole Duty of Man

9 And moreover, because the Preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, *and* set in order many proverbs. ¹⁰ The Preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and *that which was* written *was* upright, *even* words of truth.

¹¹ The words of the wise *are* as goads, and as nails fastened *by* the masters of assemblies, *which* are given from one shepherd. ¹² And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books *there is* no end; and much study *is* a weariness of the flesh.

¹³ Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this *is* the whole *duty* of man. ¹⁴ For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether *it be* good, or whether *it be* evil.

THE SONG OF SOLOMON

The Bride and the Daughters of Jerusalem

1 The Song of songs, which *is* Solomon's.^a

² Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth:

for thy love *is* better than wine.

³ Because of the savor of thy good ointments

thy name *is as* ointment poured forth, therefore do the virgins love thee.

⁴ Draw me, we will run after thee:

the King hath brought me into his chambers:

we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we will remember thy love more than wine:

the upright love thee.

⁵ I *am* black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon.

⁶ Look not upon me, because I *am* black, because the sun hath looked upon me:

^a 1:1 1 Kgs. 4:32.

my mother's children were angry
with me;
they made me the keeper of the
vineyards;
but mine own vineyard have I not
kept.

7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth,
where thou feedest,
where thou makest *thy flock* to rest
at noon:
for why should I be as one that
turneth aside
by the flocks of thy companions?

8 If thou know not, O thou fairest
among women,
go thy way forth by the footsteps of
the flock,
and feed thy kids beside the 'shep-
herds' tents.

The Bride and the Bridegroom

9 I have compared thee, O my love,
to a company of horses in Pharaoh's
chariots.

10 Thy cheeks are comely with rows of
jewels,
thy neck with chains of *gold*.

11 We will make thee borders of gold
with studs of silver.

12 While the King *sitteth* at his table,
my spikenard sendeth forth the smell
thereof.

13 A bundle of myrrh *is* my well-beloved
unto me;
he shall lie all night betwixt my
breasts.

14 My beloved *is* unto me *as* a cluster
of camphire
in the vineyards of Enge'di.

15 Behold, thou *art* fair, my love;
behold, thou *art* fair;
thou *hast* doves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou *art* fair, my beloved,
yea, pleasant:
also our bed *is* green.

17 The beams of our house *are* cedar,
and our rafters of fir.

2 I *am* the rose of Sharon,
and the lily of the valleys.

2 As the lily among thorns,
so *is* my love among the daughters.

3 As the apple tree among the trees of
the wood,
so *is* my beloved among the sons.

I sat down under his shadow with
great delight,
and his fruit *was* sweet to my taste.

4 He brought me to the banqueting
house,
and his banner over me *was* love.

5 Stay me with flagons,
comfort me with apples:
for I *am* sick of love.

6 His left hand *is* under my head,
and his right hand doth embrace me.

7 I charge you, O ye daughters of
Jerusalem,
by the roes, and by the hinds of the
field,
that ye stir not up, nor awake *my*
love,
till he please.

8 The voice of my beloved!
Behold, he cometh
leaping upon the mountains,
skipping upon the hills.

9 My beloved is like a roe or a young
hart:
behold, he standeth behind our wall,
he looketh forth at the windows,
showing himself through the lattice.

10 My beloved spake, and said unto
me,
Rise up, my love, my fair one, and
come away.

11 For, lo, the winter is past,
the rain is over *and* gone;

12 the flowers appear on the earth;
the time of the singing of *birds* is
come,
and the voice of the turtle is heard in
our land;

13 the fig tree putteth forth her green
figs,
and the vines *with* the tender grape
give a *good* smell.

Arise, my love, my fair one, and
come away.

14 O my dove, *that art* in the clefts of
the rock,
in the secret *places* of the stairs,
let me see thy countenance,
let me hear thy voice;
for sweet *is* thy voice,
and thy countenance *is* comely.

15 Take us the foxes, the little foxes,
that spoil the vines:
for our vines *have* tender grapes.

16 My beloved *is* mine, and I *am* his:
he feedeth among the lilies.

17 Until the day break,
and the shadows flee away,

turn, my beloved,
and be thou like a roe or a young
hart
upon the mountains of Bether.

The Bride's Reverie

- 3 By night on my bed I sought him
whom my soul loveth:
I sought him, but I found him not.
- 2 I will rise now, and go about the city
in the streets, and in the broad ways
I will seek him whom my soul loveth:
I sought him, but I found him not.
- 3 The watchmen that go about the city
found me:
*to whom I said, Saw ye him whom my
soul loveth?*
- 4 *It was* but a little that I passed from
them,
but I found him whom my soul
loveth:
I held him, and would not let him
go,
until I had brought him into my
mother's house,
and into the chamber of her that
conceived me.
- 5 I charge you, O ye daughters of
Jerusalem,
by the roes, and by the hinds of the
field,
that ye stir not up, nor awake *my*
love,
till he please.

The Wedding Procession

- 6 Who *is* this that cometh out of the
wilderness like pillars of smoke,
perfumed with myrrh and frankin-
cense,
with all powders of the merchant?
- 7 Behold his bed, which *is* Solomon's;
threescore valiant men *are* about it,
of the valiant of Israel.
- 8 They all hold swords,
being expert in war:
every man *hath* his sword upon his
thigh
because of fear in the night.
- 9 King Solomon made himself a
chariot
of the wood of Lebanon.
- 10 He made the pillars thereof *of* silver,
the bottom thereof *of* gold,
the covering of it *of* purple,
the midst thereof being paved *with*
love,
for the daughters of Jerusalem.
- 11 Go forth, O ye daughters of Zion,
and behold king Solomon

with the crown wherewith his mother
crowned him
in the day of his espousals,
and in the day of the gladness of his
heart.

The Bridegroom Praises the Bride

- 4 Behold, thou *art* fair, my love;
behold, thou *art* fair;
thou *hast* doves' eyes within thy
locks:
thy hair *is* as a flock of goats,
that appear from mount Gil'e-ad.
- 2 Thy teeth *are* like a flock of sheep
that are even shorn,
which came up from the washing;
whereof every one bear twins,
and none *is* barren among them.
- 3 Thy lips *are* like a thread of scarlet,
and thy speech *is* comely:
thy temples *are* like a piece of a
pomegranate within thy locks.
- 4 Thy neck *is* like the tower of David
builded for an armory,
whereon there hang a thousand
bucklers,
all shields of mighty men.
- 5 Thy two breasts *are* like two young
roes that are twins,
which feed among the lilies.
- 6 Until the day break,
and the shadows flee away,
I will get me to the mountain of
myrrh,
and to the hill of frankincense.
- 7 Thou *art* all fair, my love;
there is no spot in thee.
- 8 Come with me from Lebanon, *my*
spouse,
with me from Lebanon:
look from the top of Ama'na,
from the top of Shenir and Her-
mon,
from the lions' dens,
from the mountains of the leopards.
- 9 Thou hast ravished my heart, my
sister, *my* spouse;
thou hast ravished my heart with one
of thine eyes,
with one chain of thy neck.
- 10 How fair *is* thy love, my sister, *my*
spouse!
How much better *is* thy love than
wine!
and the smell of thine ointments than
all spices!
- 11 Thy lips, O *my* spouse, drop *as* the
honeycomb:
honey and milk *are* under thy tongue;

and the smell of thy garments *is* like
the smell of Lebanon.

12 A garden inclosed *is* my sister, my
spouse;

a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants *are* an orchard of pome-
granates, with pleasant fruits;
camphire, with spikenard,

14 spikenard and saffron;
calamus and cinnamon,
with all trees of frankincense;
myrrh and aloes,
with all the chief spices:

15 a fountain of gardens,
a well of living waters,
and streams from Lebanon.

16 Awake, O north wind;
and come, thou south;
blow upon my garden,
that the spices thereof may flow out.
Let my beloved come into his garden,
and eat his pleasant fruits.

5 I am come into my garden, my sister,
my spouse:

I have gathered my myrrh with my
spice;

I have eaten my honeycomb with my
honey;

I have drunk my wine with my milk.

Eat, O friends; drink,
yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

The Distress of Separation

2 I sleep, but my heart waketh:
it is the voice of my beloved that
knocketh, *saying*,

Open to me, my sister, my love,
my dove, my undefiled:
for my head is filled with dew,
and my locks with the drops of the
night.

3 I have put off my coat;
how shall I put it on?
I have washed my feet;
how shall I defile them?

4 My beloved put in his hand by the
hole of the door;

and my bowels were moved for him.

5 I rose up to open to my beloved;
and my hands dropped *with* myrrh,
and my fingers *with* sweet smelling
myrrh,

upon the handles of the lock.

6 I opened to my beloved;
but my beloved had withdrawn him-
self, *and* was gone:
my soul failed when he spake:

I sought him, but I could not find
him;

I called him, but he gave me no
answer.

7 The watchmen that went about the
city found me,
they smote me, they wounded me;
the keepers of the walls took away
my veil from me.

8 I charge you, O daughters of Jeru-
salem,
if ye find my beloved, that ye tell him,
that I *am* sick of love.

The Bride Praises the Bridegroom

9 What *is* thy beloved more than
another beloved,
O thou fairest among women?
What *is* thy beloved more than
another beloved,
that thou dost so charge us?

10 My beloved *is* white and ruddy,
the chiefest among ten thousand.

11 His head *is as* the most fine gold;
his locks *are* bushy, *and* black as a
raven:

12 his eyes *are as the eyes* of doves by
the rivers of waters,
washed with milk, *and* fitly set:

13 his cheeks *are as* a bed of spices, *as*
sweet flowers:
his lips *like* lilies, dropping sweet
smelling myrrh:

14 his hands *are as* gold rings set with
the beryl:
his belly *is as* bright ivory overlaid
with sapphires:

15 his legs *are as* pillars of marble, set
upon sockets of fine gold:
his countenance *is as* Lebanon, excel-
lent as the cedars:

16 his mouth *is* most sweet:
yea, he *is* altogether lovely.
This *is* my beloved, and this *is* my
friend,
O daughters of Jerusalem.

The Mutual Delight of the Bride and Bridegroom

6 Whither *is* thy beloved gone,
O thou fairest among women?
Whither *is* thy beloved turned aside?
that we may seek him with thee.

2 My beloved *is* gone down into his
garden,
to the beds of spices,
to feed in the gardens,
and to gather lilies.

- ³ I *am* my beloved's,
and my beloved *is* mine:
he feedeth among the lilies.
- ⁴ Thou *art* beautiful, O my love, as
Tirzah,
comely as Jerusalem,
terrible as *an army* with banners.
- ⁵ Turn away thine eyes from me,
for they have overcome me:
thy hair *is* as a flock of goats
that appear from Gil'e-ad:
- ⁶ thy teeth *are* as a flock of sheep
which go up from the washing,
whereof every one beareth twins,
and *there is* not one barren among
them.
- ⁷ As a piece of a pomegranate
are thy temples within thy locks.
- ⁸ There are threescore queens,
and fourscore concubines,
and virgins without number.
- ⁹ My dove, my undefiled *is but* one;
she *is the only* one of her mother,
she *is the choice one* of her that bare
her.
The daughters saw her, and blessed
her;
yea, the queens and the concubines,
and they praised her.
- ¹⁰ Who *is she that* looketh forth as the
morning,
fair as the moon, clear as the sun,
and terrible as *an army* with banners?
- ¹¹ I went down into the garden of nuts
to see the fruits of the valley,
and to see whether the vine flourished,
and the pomegranates budded.
- ¹² Or ever I was aware,
my soul made me *like* the chariots of
Ammin'adib.*
- ¹³ Return, return, O Shu'lamite;
return, return, that we may look
upon thee.

What will ye see in the Shu'lamite?
As it were the company of two
armies.*

- 7** How beautiful are thy feet with
shoes, O prince's daughter!
The joints of thy thighs *are* like jewels,
the work of the hands of a cunning
workman.
- ² Thy navel *is like* a round goblet,
which wanteth not liquor:
thy belly *is like* a heap of wheat set
about with lilies.

- ³ Thy two breasts *are* like two young
roes *that are* twins.
- ⁴ Thy neck *is* as a tower of ivory;
thine eyes *like* the fishpools in Hesh-
bon,
by the gate of Bath-rab'bim:
thy nose *is* as the tower of Lebanon
which looketh toward Damascus.
- ⁵ Thine head upon thee *is* like Carmel,
and the hair of thine head like purple;
the King *is* held in the galleries.
- ⁶ How fair and how pleasant art thou,
O love, for delights!
- ⁷ This thy stature is like to a palm
tree,
and thy breasts to clusters *of grapes*.
- ⁸ I said, I will go up to the palm tree,
I will take hold of the boughs thereof:
now also thy breasts shall be as clus-
ters of the vine,
and the smell of thy nose like apples;
⁹ and the roof of thy mouth like the
best wine for my beloved,
that goeth *down* sweetly,
causing the lips of those that are
asleep to speak.*
- ¹⁰ I *am* my beloved's,
and his desire *is* toward me.
- ¹¹ Come, my beloved,
let us go forth into the field;
let us lodge in the villages.
- ¹² Let us get up early to the vineyards;
let us see if the vine flourish,
whether the tender grape appear,
and the pomegranates bud forth:
there will I give thee my loves.
- ¹³ The mandrakes give a smell,
and at our gates *are* all manner of
pleasant *fruits*, new and old,
which I have laid up for thee, O my
beloved.
- 8** O that thou wert as my brother,
that sucked the breasts of my mother!
When I should find thee without, I
would kiss thee;
yea, I should not be despised.
- ² I would lead thee, and bring thee into
my mother's house,
who would instruct me:
I would cause thee to drink of spiced
wine
of the juice of my pomegranate.
- ³ His left hand *should be* under my
head,
and his right hand should embrace
me.
- ⁴ I charge you, O daughters of Jeru-
salem,

that ye stir not up, nor awake *my*
love,
until he please.

Love Is Strong as Death

- 5 Who *is* this that cometh up from the wilderness,
leaning upon her beloved?

I raised thee up under the apple tree:
there thy mother brought thee forth;
there she brought thee forth *that* bare thee.

- 6 Set me as a seal upon thine heart,
as a seal upon thine arm:
for love *is* strong as death;
jealousy *is* cruel as the grave:*
the coals thereof *are* coals of fire,
which hath a most vehement flame.
7 Many waters cannot quench love,
neither can the floods drown it:
if a man would give all the substance
of his house for love,
it would utterly be condemned.

- 8 We have a little sister,
and she hath no breasts:
what shall we do for our sister

in the day when she shall be spoken for?

- 9 If she *be* a wall, we will build upon her a palace of silver:
and if she *be* a door, we will inclose her with boards of cedar.
10 I *am* a wall, and my breasts like towers:
then was I in his eyes as one that found favor.
11 Solomon had a vineyard at Ba'al-ha'mon;
he let out the vineyard unto keepers;
every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thousand *pieces* of silver.
12 My vineyard, which *is* mine, *is* before me:
thou, O Solomon, *must have* a thousand,
and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.
13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens,
the companions hearken to thy voice:
cause me to hear *it*.
14 Make haste, my beloved,
and be thou like to a roe or to a young hart
upon the mountains of spices.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET

ISAIAH

A Sinful Nation

1 The vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem in the days of Uzzi'ah,^a Jotham,^b Ahaz,^c and Hezeki'ah,^d kings of Judah.

2 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken; I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me. ³ The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: *but* Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider. ⁴ Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward.

5 Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint. ⁶ From the sole of the foot even unto the head *there is* no soundness in it; *but* wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment. ⁷ Your country *is* desolate, your cities *are* burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and *it is* desolate, as overthrown by strangers. ⁸ And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, as a besieged city. ⁹ Except the LORD of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sodom, *and* we should have been like unto Gomorrah.^e

A Call to True Repentance

10 Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers of Sodom; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah. ¹¹ To what purpose *is* the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the

blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats. ¹² When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts? ¹³ Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; *it is* iniquity, even the solemn meeting. ¹⁴ Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am weary to bear *them*.^f ¹⁵ And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you; yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood. ¹⁶ Wash ye, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; ¹⁷ learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. ¹⁹ If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: ²⁰ but if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*.

The Judgment and Redemption of Zion

21 How is the faithful city become a harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers. ²² Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water: ²³ thy princes *are* rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts, the Mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies. ²⁵ And I will turn my hand upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin:

^a 1:1 2 Kgs. 15:1-7; 2 Chr. 26:1-23. ^b 2 Kgs. 15:32-38; 2 Chr. 27:1-9.

^c 2 Kgs. 16:1-20; 2 Chr. 28:1-27. ^d 2 Kgs. 18:1-20:21; 2 Chr. 29:1 32:33.

^e 1:9 Gen. 19:24; Rom. 9:29. ^f 1:11-14 Amos 5:21-22.

²⁶ and I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counselors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city.

²⁷ Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness. ²⁸ And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners *shall be* together, and they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed. ²⁹ For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen. ³⁰ For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water. ³¹ And the strong shall be as tow, and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench *them*.

The LORD's Universal Reign of Peace

(Mic. 4:1-3)

2 The word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

² And it shall come to pass in the last days, *that* the mountain of the LORD's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it. ³ And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem. ⁴ And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning hooks:^a nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

The LORD's Judgment on the Proud

⁵ O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us walk in the light of the LORD. ⁶ Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob, because they be replenished from the east, and *are* soothsayers like the Philistines, and they please themselves in the children of strangers. ⁷ Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither *is there any* end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither *is there any* end of their chariots: ⁸ their land also is full of idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made: ⁹ and the mean man boweth down,

and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not. ¹⁰ Enter into the rock,^b and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty. ¹¹ The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down; and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.

¹² For the day of the LORD of hosts *shall be* upon every *one that is* proud and lofty, and upon every *one that is* lifted up; and he shall be brought low: ¹³ and upon all the cedars of Lebanon, *that are* high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bashan, ¹⁴ and upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills *that are* lifted up, ¹⁵ and upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall, ¹⁶ and upon all the ships of Tarshish, and upon all pleasant pictures. ¹⁷ And the loftiness of men shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low; and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day. ¹⁸ And the idols he shall utterly abolish. ¹⁹ And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

²⁰ In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made *each one* for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats; ²¹ to go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. ²² Cease ye from man, whose breath *is* in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?

The LORD's Judgment on Judah and Jerusalem

3 For, behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water, ² the mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient, ³ the captain of fifty, and the honorable man, and the counselor, and the cunning artificer, and the eloquent orator. ⁴ And I will give children *to be* their princes, and babes shall rule over them. ⁵ And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbor: the child shall behave himself proudly against the

^a 2:4 Joel 3:10. ^b 2:10 Rev. 6:15.

ancient, and the base against the honorable.

6 When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, *saying*, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and *let this ruin be* under thy hand: 7 in that day shall he swear, saying, I will not be a healer; for in my house is neither bread nor clothing: make me not a ruler of the people. 8 For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings *are* against the LORD, to provoke the eyes of his glory.

9 The show of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide *it* not. Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto themselves. 10 Say ye to the righteous, that *it shall be well with him*: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. 11 Woe unto the wicked! *it shall be ill with him*: for the reward of his hands shall be given him. 12 *As for* my people, children *are* their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause *thee* to err, and destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The LORD standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people. 14 The LORD will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye have eaten up the vineyard; the spoil of the poor *is* in your houses. 15 What mean ye *that* ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor? saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

Judgment on the Daughters of Zion

16 Moreover the LORD saith, Because the daughters of Zion are haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes, walking and mincing *as* they go, and making a tinkling with their feet: 17 therefore the Lord will smite with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the LORD will discover their secret parts. 18 In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of *their* tinkling ornaments *about their feet*, and *their* cauls, and *their* round tires like the moon, 19 the chains, and the bracelets, and the mufflers, 20 the bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the tablets, and the earrings, 21 the rings, and nose jewels, 22 the changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the crisping pins, 23 the glasses, and the fine linen, and the hoods,

and the veils. 24 And it shall come to pass, *that* instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair baldness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of sackcloth; and burning instead of beauty. 25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy mighty in the war. 26 And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she *being* desolate shall sit upon the ground.

4 1 And in that day seven women shall take hold of one man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel; only let us be called by thy name, to take away our reproach.

Jerusalem's Glorious Future

2 In that day shall the branch of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth *shall be* excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel. 3 And it shall come to pass, *that he that is left* in Zion, and *he that remaineth* in Jerusalem, shall be called holy, *even* every one that is written among the living in Jerusalem: 4 when the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning. 5 And the LORD will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all the glory *shall be* a defense. 6 And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain.

The Parable of the Vineyard

5 Now will I sing to my well-beloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard.^a

My well-beloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill:

2 and he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also made a winepress therein: and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah,

^a 5:1-2 Mt. 21:33; Mk. 12:1; Lk. 20:9.

judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

- 4 What could have been done more to my vineyard,
that I have not done in it?
Wherefore, when I looked that it
should bring forth grapes,
brought it forth wild grapes?

- 5 And now go to;
I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard:

I will take away the hedge thereof,
and it shall be eaten up;
and break down the wall thereof,
and it shall be trodden down:

- 6 and I will lay it waste:
it shall not be pruned, nor digged;
but there shall come up briars and
thorns:

I will also command the clouds that
they rain no rain upon it.

- 7 For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts
is the house of Israel,
and the men of Judah his pleasant
plant:
and he looked for judgment, but be-
hold oppression;
for righteousness, but behold a cry.

Woes Pronounced on the Wicked

8 Woe unto them that join house to
house, *that* lay field to field, till *there be* no
place, that they may be placed alone in the
midst of the earth! 9 In mine ears *said* the
LORD of hosts, Of a truth many houses
shall be desolate, *even* great and fair, with-
out inhabitant. 10 Yea, ten acres of vine-
yard shall yield one bath, and the seed of
a homer shall yield an ephah.

11 Woe unto them that rise up early in
the morning, *that* they may follow strong
drink; that continue until night, till wine
inflammeth them! 12 And the harp and the
viol, the tabret and pipe, and wine, are in
their feasts: but they regard not the work
of the LORD, neither consider the opera-
tion of his hands.

13 Therefore my people are gone into
captivity, because *they have* no knowl-
edge: and their honorable men *are* fam-
ished, and their multitude dried up with
thirst. 14 Therefore hell* hath enlarged
herself, and opened her mouth without
measure: and their glory, and their mul-
titude, and their pomp, and he that re-
joiceth, shall descend into it. 15 And the
mean man shall be brought down, and the
mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes
of the lofty shall be humbled: 16 but the

LORD of hosts shall be exalted in judg-
ment, and God that is holy shall be sanc-
tified in righteousness. 17 Then shall the
lambs feed after their manner, and the
waste places of the fat ones shall strangers
eat.

18 Woe unto them that draw iniquity
with cords of vanity, and sin as it were
with a cart rope: 19 that say, Let him
make speed, *and* hasten his work, that we
may see *it*: and let the counsel of the
Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come,
that we may know *it*! 20 Woe unto them
that call evil good, and good evil; that
put darkness for light, and light for dark-
ness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet
for bitter! 21 Woe unto *them that are*
wise in their own eyes, and prudent in
their own sight! 22 Woe unto *them that*
are mighty to drink wine, and men of
strength to mingle strong drink: 23 which
justify the wicked for reward, and take
away the righteousness of the righteous
from him!

24 Therefore as the fire devoureth the
stubble, and the flame consumeth the
chaff, *so* their root shall be as rottenness,
and their blossom shall go up as dust:
because they have cast away the law of the
LORD of hosts, and despised the word of
the Holy One of Israel. 25 Therefore is
the anger of the LORD kindled against his
people, and he hath stretched forth his
hand against them, and hath smitten
them: and the hills did tremble, and their
carcasses *were* torn in the midst of the
streets. For all this his anger is not turned
away, but his hand *is* stretched out
still.

26 And he will lift up an ensign to the
nations from far, and will hiss unto them
from the end of the earth: and, behold,
they shall come with speed swiftly:
27 none shall be weary nor stumble
among them; none shall slumber nor
sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins
be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be
broken: 28 whose arrows *are* sharp, and
all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs
shall be counted like flint, and their
wheels like a whirlwind: 29 their roaring
shall be like a lion, they shall roar like
young lions; yea, they shall roar, and lay
hold of the prey, and shall carry *it* away
safe, and none shall deliver *it*. 30 And in
that day they shall roar against them like
the roaring of the sea: and if *one* look unto
the land, behold darkness and sorrow;
and the light is darkened in the heavens
thereof.

The Vision and Call of Isaiah

6 In the year that king Uzzi'ah died^a I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple. ² Above it stood the seraphim: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly. ³ And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts:^b the whole earth is full of his glory. ⁴ And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.^c ⁵ Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I *am* a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.

⁶ Then flew one of the seraphim unto me, having a live coal in his hand, *which* he had taken with the tongs from off the altar: ⁷ and he laid *it* upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged. ⁸ Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here *am* I; send me. ⁹ And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not. ¹⁰ Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.^d ¹¹ Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate, ¹² and the LORD have removed men far away, and *there be* a great forsaking in the midst of the land. ¹³ But yet in *it shall be* a tenth, and *it shall* return, and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose substance *is* in them, when they cast *their leaves*: so the holy seed *shall be* the substance thereof.

Isaiah's Message to Ahaz

7 And it came to pass in the days of Ahaz the son of Jotham, the son of Uzzi'ah, king of Judah, *that* Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remali'ah, king of Israel, went up toward Jerusalem

to war against it, but could not prevail against it.^e ² And it was told the house of David, saying, Syria is confederate with E'phra-im. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

³ Then said the LORD unto Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou, and She'ar-ja'shub¹ thy son, at the end of the conduit of the upper pool, in the highway of the fuller's field; ⁴ and say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, neither be faint-hearted for the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Remali'ah. ⁵ Because Syria, E'phra-im, and the son of Remali'ah, have taken evil counsel against thee, saying, ⁶ Let us go up against Judah, and vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, *even* the son of Tab'e-al: ⁷ thus saith the Lord God, It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass. ⁸ For the head of Syria *is* Damascus, and the head of Damascus *is* Rezin; and within threescore and five years shall E'phra-im be broken, that it be not a people. ⁹ And the head of E'phra-im *is* Samaria, and the head of Samaria *is* Remali'ah's son. If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established.

¹⁰ Moreover the LORD spake again unto Ahaz, saying, ¹¹ Ask thee a sign of the LORD thy God; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above. ¹² But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the LORD. ¹³ And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David; *Is it* a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also? ¹⁴ Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Imman'u-el.^f ¹⁵ Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good. ¹⁶ For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of both her kings. ¹⁷ The LORD shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come, from the day that E'phra-im departed from Judah; *even* the king of Assyria.

¹⁸ And it shall come to pass in that day,

¹ 7:3 *That is*, The remnant shall return.

^a 6:1 2 Kgs. 15:7; 2 Chr. 26:23. ^b 6:3 Rev. 4:8. ^c 6:4 Rev. 15:8.

^d 6:9-10 Mt. 13:14-15; Mk. 4:12; Lk. 8:10; Jn. 12:40; Acts 28:26-27.

^e 7:1 2 Kgs. 16:5; 2 Chr. 28:5-6. ^f 7:14 Mt. 1:23.

that the LORD shall hiss for the fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for the bee that is in the land of Assyria. ¹⁹ And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all bushes.

²⁰ In the same day shall the Lord shave with a razor that is hired, *namely*, by them beyond the river, by the king of Assyria, the head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

²¹ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* a man shall nourish a young cow and two sheep; ²² and it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk *that* they shall give, he shall eat butter: for butter and honey shall every one eat that is left in the land.

²³ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, it shall *even* be for briers and thorns. ²⁴ With arrows and with bows shall *men* come thither; because all the land shall become briers and thorns. ²⁵ And *on* all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser cattle.

Let the LORD Be Your Fear

8 Moreover the LORD said unto me, Take thee a great roll, and write in it with a man's pen concerning Ma'her-shal'al-hash'-baz.¹ ² And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, Uri'ah the priest, and Zechari'ah the son of Jeberechi'ah. ³ And I went unto the prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a son. Then said the LORD to me, Call his name Ma'her-shal'al-hash'-baz. ⁴ For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, the riches of Damascus and the spoil of Samaria shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.

⁵ The LORD spake also unto me again, saying, ⁶ Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of Shilo'ah that go softly, and rejoice in Rezin and Remali'ah's son; ⁷ now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, *even* the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and he

shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks: ⁸ and he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach *even* to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Imman'u-el.

⁹ Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces. ¹⁰ Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word, and it shall not stand: for God *is* with us.

¹¹ For the LORD spake thus to me with a strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying, ¹² Say ye not, A confederacy, to all *them* to whom this people shall say, A confederacy; neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid. ¹³ Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself;^a and *let him be* your fear, and *let him be* your dread. ¹⁴ And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offense to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. ¹⁵ And many among them shall stumble, and fall, and be broken,^b and be snared, and be taken.

¹⁶ Bind up the testimony, seal the law* among my disciples. ¹⁷ And I will wait upon the LORD, that hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him.^c ¹⁸ Behold, I and the children whom the LORD hath given me^d are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion. ¹⁹ And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? for the living to the dead? ²⁰ To the law* and to the testimony; if they speak not according to this word, *it is* because *there is* no light in them. ²¹ And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry; and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king and their God, and look upward. ²² And they shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and *they shall be* driven to darkness.

1 8:1 *That is*, In making speed to the spoil he hasteneth the prey.

a 8:12-13 1 Pet. 3:14-15.

b 8:14-15 1 Pet. 2:8. c 8:17 Heb. 2:13.

d 8:18 Heb. 2:13.

The Birth and Reign of the Prince of Peace

9 Nevertheless the dimness *shall not be* such as *was* in her vexation, when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zeb'ulun, and the land of Naph'tali, and afterward did more grievously afflict *her* by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the nations.^{a*} **2** The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.^b **3** Thou hast multiplied the nation, *and* not increased the joy: they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest, *and* as *men* rejoice when they divide the spoil. **4** For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of Mid'i-an. **5** For every battle of the warrior *is* with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but *this* shall be with burning *and* fuel of fire.* **6** For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counselor,* The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. **7** Of the increase of *his* government and peace *there shall be* no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever.^c The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.

The LORD's Anger against Israel

8 The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel. **9** And all the people shall know, *even* E'phra-im and the inhabitant of Samaria, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart, **10** The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones: the sycamores are cut down, but we will change *them into* cedars. **11** Therefore the LORD shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him, and join his enemies together; **12** the Syrians before, and the Philistines behind; and they shall devour Israel with open mouth. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

13 For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the LORD of hosts. **14** Therefore the LORD will cut off from Israel head and

tail, branch and rush, in one day. **15** The ancient and honorable, he *is* the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he *is* the tail. **16** For the leaders of this people cause *them* to err; and *they that are* led of them *are* destroyed. **17** Therefore the LORD shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: for every one is a hypocrite and an evildoer, and every mouth speaketh folly. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

18 For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up *like* the lifting up of smoke. **19** Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is the land darkened, and the people shall be as the fuel of the fire: no man shall spare his brother. **20** And he shall snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied: they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm: **21** Manas'seh, E'phra-im; and E'phra-im, Manas'seh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

10 Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness *which* they have prescribed; **2** to turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and *that* they may rob the fatherless! **3** And what will ye do in the day of visitation, and in the desolation *which* shall come from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory? **4** Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

The LORD's Use of Assyria

5 O Assyrian,^d the rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is mine indignation. **6** I will send him against a hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets. **7** Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but *it is*

^a 9:1 Mt. 4:15. ^b 9:2 Mt. 4:16; Lk. 1:79. ^c 9:7 Lk. 1:32-33.

^d 10:5-34 Is. 14:24-27; Nah. 1:1-3:19; Zeph. 2:13-15.

in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few. ⁸ For he saith, *Are* not my princes altogether kings? ⁹ *Is* not Calno as Car'chemish? *is* not Hamath as Arpad? *is* not Samaria as Damascus? ¹⁰ As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria; ¹¹ shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idols?

¹² Wherefore it shall come to pass, *that*, when the Lord hath performed his whole work upon mount Zion and on Jerusalem, I will punish the fruit of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks. ¹³ For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done *it*, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants like a valiant *man*: ¹⁴ and my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs *that are* left, have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

¹⁵ Shall the axe boast itself against him that heweth therewith? *or* shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? as if the rod should shake *itself* against them that lift it up, *or* as if the staff should lift up *itself*, as if it were no wood. ¹⁶ Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his fat ones leanness; and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire. ¹⁷ And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame: and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers in one day; ¹⁸ and shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standardbearer fainteth. ¹⁹ And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few, that a child may write them.

²⁰ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them; but shall stay upon the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, in truth. ²¹ The remnant shall return, *even* the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God. ²² For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall over-

flow with righteousness. ²³ For the Lord GOD of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the land.^{a*}

²⁴ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zion, be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Egypt. ²⁵ For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their destruction. ²⁶ And the LORD of hosts shall stir up a scourge for him according to the slaughter of Mid'i-an at the rock of Oreb: and *as* his rod *was* upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of Egypt. ²⁷ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of the anointing.

²⁸ He is come to Ai'ath, he is passed to Migron; at Michmash he hath laid up his carriages: ²⁹ they are gone over the passage: they have taken up their lodging at Geba; Ramah is afraid; Gib'e-ah of Saul is fled. ³⁰ Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Gallim: cause it to be heard unto La'ish, O poor An'athoth. ³¹ Madmenah is removed; the inhabitants of Gebim gather themselves to flee. ³² As yet shall he remain at Nob that day: he shall shake his hand *against* the mount of the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

³³ Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: and the high ones of stature *shall* be hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled. ³⁴ And he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lebanon shall fall by a mighty one.

The Righteous Reign of the Branch of Jesse

11 And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch^b shall grow out of his roots:^c ² and the Spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; ³ and shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD.

And he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears: ⁴ but with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity

^a 10:22-23 Rom. 9:27-28. ^b 11:1 Mt. 2:23. ^c Rev. 5:5; 22:16.

for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.^a ⁵And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.^b

⁶ The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them. ⁷ And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox. ⁸ And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice' den. ⁹ They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain:^c for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.^d

¹⁰ And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse,^e which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious.

¹¹ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea. ¹² And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth. ¹³ The envy also of E'phra-im shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: E'phra-im shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex E'phra-im. ¹⁴ But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west; they shall spoil them of the east together: they shall lay their hand upon Edom and Moab; and the children of Ammon shall obey them. ¹⁵ And the LORD shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make *men* go over dry-shod.^f ¹⁶ And there shall be a highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria; like as it was to Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

The LORD to Be Praised in That Day

12 And in that day thou shalt say, O LORD, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me.

² Behold, God *is* my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the LORD JEHOVAH *is* my strength and *my* song; he also *is* become my salvation.^g

³ Therefore with joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation. ⁴ And in that day shall ye say, Praise the LORD, call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted. ⁵ Sing unto the LORD; for he hath done excellent things: this *is* known in all the earth. ⁶ Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion: for great *is* the Holy One of Israel in the midst of thee.

The Oracle concerning Babylon

13 The burden of Babylon,^h which Isaiah the son of Amoz did see.

² Lift ye up a banner upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles. ³ I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called my mighty ones for mine anger, *even* them that rejoice in my highness. ⁴ The noise of a multitude in the mountains, like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the LORD of hosts mustereth the host of the battle. ⁵ They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, *even* the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

⁶ Howl ye; for the day of the LORD *is* at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty.ⁱ ⁷ Therefore shall all hands be faint, and every man's heart shall melt: ⁸ and they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall be amazed one at another; their faces *shall be as flames*.

⁹ Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it. ¹⁰ For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and

^a 11:4 2 Thes. 2:8. ^b 11:5 Eph. 6:14. ^c 11:6-9 Is. 65:25. ^d 11:9 Hab. 2:14.

^e 11:10 Rom. 15:12. ^f 11:15 Rev. 16:12. ^g 12:2 Ex. 15:2; Ps. 118:14.

^h 13:1-14:23 Is. 47:1-15; Jer. 50:1-51:64. ⁱ 13:6 Joel 1:15.

the moon shall not cause her light to shine.^a **11** And I will punish the world for *their* evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogance of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible. **12** I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of Ophir. **13** Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger. **14** And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land. **15** Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined *unto them* shall fall by the sword. **16** Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

17 Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver; and *as for* gold, they shall not delight in it. **18** *Their* bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children. **19** And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees' excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah.^b **20** It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there. **21** But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures;^c and owls shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there. **22** And the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and dragons in *their* pleasant palaces: and her time *is* near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

*The Proverb against the King of
Babylon*

14 For the LORD will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and set them in their own land: and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob. **2** And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of

the LORD for servants and handmaids: and they shall take them captives, whose captives they were; and they shall rule over their oppressors.

3 And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve, **4** that thou shalt take up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the golden city ceased! **5** The LORD hath broken the staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers. **6** He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth. **7** The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth into singing. **8** Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lebanon, *saying*, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us. **9** Hell* from beneath is moved for thee to meet *thee* at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, *even* all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations. **10** All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us? **11** Thy pomp is brought down to the grave,* and the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 How art thou fallen from heaven,^d O Lucifer, son of the morning! *how* art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations! **13** For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: **14** I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the Most High. **15** Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell,* to the sides of the pit. **16** They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, *saying*, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms; **17** *that* made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; *that* opened not the house of his prisoners? **18** All the kings of the nations, *even* all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house. **19** But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and *as* the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go

^a 13:10 Mt. 24:29; Mk. 13:24-25; Lk. 21:25; Rev. 6:12-13; 8:12. ^b 13:19 Gen. 19:24.

^c 13:21 Rev. 18:2. ^d 14:12 Rev. 8:10. ^e 14:13-15 Mt. 11:23; Lk. 10:15.

down to the stones of the pit; as a carcass trodden under feet. ²⁰ Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, *and* slain thy people: the seed of evildoers shall never be renowned.

²¹ Prepare slaughter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities. ²² For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and remnant, and son, and nephew, saith the LORD. ²³ I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

Assyria to Be Destroyed

²⁴ The LORD of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand: ²⁵ that I will break the Assyrian^a in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders. ²⁶ This *is* the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this *is* the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations. ²⁷ For the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul *it*? and his hand *is* stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

The Oracle concerning Palestina

²⁸ In the year that king Ahaz died^b was this burden.

²⁹ Rejoice not thou, whole Palesti'na,^c because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a cockatrice, and his fruit *shall be* a fiery flying serpent. ³⁰ And the first-born of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant. ³¹ Howl, O gate: cry, O city; thou, whole Palesti'na, *art* dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and none *shall be* alone in his appointed times.*

³² What shall *one* then answer the messengers of the nation? That the LORD hath founded Zion, and the poor of his people shall trust in it.

The Oracle concerning Moab

15 The burden* of Moab.^d
Because in the night Ar of Moab is laid waste, *and* brought to silence; because in the night Kir of Moab is laid waste, *and* brought to silence: ² he is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the high places, to weep: Moab shall howl over Nebo, and over Me'deba: on all their heads *shall be* baldness, *and* every beard cut off. ³ In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on the tops of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall howl, weeping abundantly. ⁴ And Heshbon shall cry, and Ele-a'leh; their voice shall be heard *even* unto Jahaz: therefore the armed soldiers of Moab shall cry out; his life shall be grievous unto him. ⁵ My heart shall cry out for Moab; his fugitives *shall flee* unto Zo'ar, a heifer of three years old: for by the mounting up of Luhith with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of Horona'im they shall raise up a cry of destruction. ⁶ For the waters of Nimrim shall be desolate: for the hay is withered away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing. ⁷ Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the brook of the willows. ⁸ For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab; the howling thereof unto Eg'la-im, and the howling thereof unto Beer-e'lim. ⁹ For the waters of Dimon shall be full of blood: for I will bring more upon Dimon, lions upon him that escapeth of Moab, and upon the remnant of the land.

16 Send ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from Sela to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zion. ² For it shall be, *that*, as a wandering bird cast out of the nest, so the daughters of Moab shall be at the fords of Arnon. ³ Take counsel, execute judgment; make thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday; hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth. ⁴ Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Moab; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the extortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, the oppressors are consumed out of the land. ⁵ And in mercy shall the throne be established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of David,

^a 14:24-27 Is. 10:5-34; Nah. 1:1-3:19; Zeph. 2:13-15. ^b 14:28 2 Kgs. 16:20; 2 Chr. 28:27.

^c 14:29-31 Jer. 47:1-7; Ezek. 25:15-17; Joel 3:4-8; Amos 1:6-8; Zeph. 2:4-7; Zech. 9:5-7.

^d 15:1--16:14 Is. 25:10-12; Jer. 48:1-47; Ezek. 25:8-11; Amos 2:1-3; Zeph. 2:8-11.

judging, and seeking judgment, and hastening righteousness.

6 We have heard of the pride of Moab; *he is very proud: even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: but his lies shall not be so.* 7 Therefore shall Moab howl for Moab, every one shall howl: for the foundations of Kir-har'eseth shall ye mourn; surely *they are stricken.*

8 For the fields of Heshbon languish, *and the vine of Sibmah: the lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof, they are come even unto Jazer, they wandered through the wilderness: her branches are stretched out, they are gone over the sea.* 9 Therefore I will bewail with the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Heshbon, and Ele-a'leh: for the shouting for thy summer fruits and for thy harvest is fallen. 10 And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have made *their vintage shouting to cease.* 11 Wherefore my bowels shall sound like a harp for Moab, and mine inward parts for Kir-ha'resh. 12 And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Moab is weary on the high place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not prevail.

13 This *is* the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning Moab since that time. 14 But now the LORD hath spoken, saying, Within three years, as the years of a hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be contemned, with all that great multitude; and the remnant *shall be very small and feeble.*

The Oracle concerning Damascus

17 The burden of Damascus.^a Behold, Damascus is taken away from *being a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.* 2 The cities of Aro'er are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and none shall make *them* afraid. 3 The fortress also shall cease from E'phra-im, and the kingdom from Damascus, and the remnant of Syria: they shall be as the glory of the children of Israel, saith the LORD of hosts.

The Judgment on Israel

4 And in that day it shall come to pass, *that* the glory of Jacob shall be made thin,

and the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean. 5 And it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the valley of Reph'a-im. 6 Yet gleanings grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an olive tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four or five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD God of Israel.

7 At that day shall a man look to his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Israel. 8 And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall respect *that* which his fingers have made, either the groves, or the images.

9 In that day shall his strong cities be as a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch, which they left because of the children of Israel: and there shall be desolation. 10 Because thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the Rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips: 11 in the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: *but* the harvest *shall be* a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.

12 Woe to the multitude of many people, *which* make a noise like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, *that* make a rushing like the rushing of mighty waters! 13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but God shall rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like a rolling thing before the whirlwind. 14 And behold at eveningtide trouble; *and* before the morning *he is* not. This *is* the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

A Prophecy concerning Ethiopia

18 Woe to the land shadowing with wings, which *is* beyond the rivers of Ethiopia:^b 2 that sendeth ambassadors by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters, *saying, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden down, whose land the rivers have spoiled!* 3 All ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, see ye, when he lift-

^a 17:1-3 Jer. 49:23-27; Amos 1:3-5; Zech. 9:1. ^b 18:1-7 Zeph. 2:12.

eth up an ensign on the mountains; and when he bloweth a trumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the LORD said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will consider in my dwelling place like a clear heat upon herbs, *and* like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest. 5 For afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning hooks, and take away *and* cut down the branches. 6 They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them.

7 In that time shall the present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a people scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of the name of the LORD of hosts, the mount Zion.

The Oracle concerning Egypt

19 The burden of Egypt.^a

Behold, the LORD rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt: and the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it. 2 And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbor; city against city, *and* kingdom against kingdom. 3 And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards. 4 And the Egyptians will I give over into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the LORD, the LORD of hosts.

5 And the waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be wasted and dried up. 6 And they shall turn the rivers far away; *and* the brooks of defense shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither. 7 The paper reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, and be no *more*. 8 The fishers also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish. 9 Moreover they that

work in fine flax, and they that weave networks, shall be confounded. 10 And they shall be broken in the purposes thereof, all that make sluices *and* ponds for fish.

11 Surely the princes of Zo'an *are* fools, the counsel of the wise counselors of Pharaoh is become brutish: how say ye unto Pharaoh, I *am* the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings? 12 Where *are* they? where *are* thy wise *men*? and let them tell thee now, and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purposed upon Egypt. 13 The princes of Zo'an are become fools, the princes of Noph are deceived; they have also seduced Egypt, *even they that are* the stay of the tribes thereof. 14 The LORD hath mingled a perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and they have caused Egypt to err in every work thereof, as a drunken *man* staggereth in his vomit. 15 Neither shall there be *any* work for Egypt, which the head or tail, branch or rush, may do.

16 In that day shall Egypt be like unto women: and it shall be afraid and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the LORD of hosts, which he shaketh over it. 17 And the land of Judah shall be a terror unto Egypt, every one that maketh mention thereof shall be afraid in himself, because of the counsel of the LORD of hosts, which he hath determined against it.

18 In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt speak the language of Canaan, and swear to the LORD of hosts; one shall be called, The city of destruction.*

19 In that day shall there be an altar to the LORD in the midst of the land of Egypt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the LORD. 20 And it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the LORD of hosts in the land of Egypt: for they shall cry unto the LORD because of the oppressors, and he shall send them a saviour, and a great one, and he shall deliver them. 21 And the LORD shall be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know the LORD in that day, and shall do sacrifice and oblation; yea, they shall vow a vow unto the LORD, and perform *it*. 22 And the LORD shall smite Egypt: he shall smite and heal *it*: and they shall return *even* to the LORD, and he shall be entreated of them, and shall heal them.

23 In that day shall there be a highway out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian

^a 19:1-25 Jer. 46:2-26; Ezek. 29:1-32:32.

into Assyria, and the Egyptians shall serve with the Assyrians.

24 In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, *even* a blessing in the midst of the land: 25 whom the LORD of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed *be* Egypt my people, and Assyria the work of my hands, and Israel mine inheritance.

Assyria to Conquer Egypt and Ethiopia

20 In the year that Tartan came unto Ashdod, (when Sargon the king of Assyria sent him,) and fought against Ashdod, and took it; 2 at the same time spake the LORD by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go and loose the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from thy foot. And he did so, walking naked and barefoot. 3 And the LORD said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot three years *for* a sign and wonder upon Egypt and upon Ethiopia; 4 so shall the king of Assyria lead away the Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, even with *their* buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Egypt. 5 And they shall be afraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt their glory. 6 And the inhabitant of this isle shall say in that day, Behold, such *is* our expectation, whither we flee for help to be delivered from the king of Assyria: and how shall we escape?

The Oracle concerning the Desert of the Sea

21 The burden of the desert of the sea. As whirlwinds in the south pass through; *so* it cometh from the desert, from a terrible land. 2 A grievous vision is declared unto me; The treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O Elam: besiege, O Me'di-a: all the sighing thereof have I made to cease. 3 Therefore are my loins filled with pain: pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman that travaileth: I was bowed down at the hearing of it; I was dismayed at the seeing of it. 4 My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: the night of my pleasure hath he turned into fear unto me. 5 Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye princes, *and* anoint the shield. 6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare

what he seeth. 7 And he saw a chariot *with* a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, *and* a chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much heed: 8 and he cried, A lion: My lord, I stand continually upon the watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward whole nights: 9 and, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, *with* a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, Babylon is fallen, is fallen;^a and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground. 10 O my threshing, and the corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared unto you.

The Oracle concerning Dumah

11 The burden of Dumah.
He calleth to me out of Se'ir, Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night? 12 The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night: if ye will inquire, inquire ye: return, come.

The Oracle concerning Arabia

13 The burden upon Arabia.
In the forest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye traveling companies of De'danim. 14 The inhabitants of the land of Tema brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fled.* 15 For they fled from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness of war. 16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, according to the years of a hireling, and all the glory of Kedar shall fail: 17 and the residue of the number of archers, the mighty men of the children of Kedar, shall be diminished: for the LORD God of Israel hath spoken *it*.

The Oracle concerning the Valley of Vision

22 The burden of the valley of vision.
What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the housetops? 2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city, a joyous city: thy slain *men are* not slain with the sword, nor dead in battle. 3 All thy rulers are fled together, they are bound by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together, *which* have fled from far. 4 Therefore said I, Look away from me; I will weep bitterly, labor not to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

^a 21:9 Rev. 14:8; 18:2.

5 For it is a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity by the Lord GOD of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains. ⁶ And Elam bare the quiver with chariots of men and horsemen, and Kir uncovered the shield. ⁷ And it shall come to pass, *that* thy choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array at the gate. ⁸ And he discovered the covering of Judah, and thou didst look in that day to the armor of the house of the forest. ⁹ Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of David, that they are many: and ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool. ¹⁰ And ye have numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses have ye broken down to fortify the wall. ¹¹ Ye made also a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago.

¹² And in that day did the Lord GOD of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning, and to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth: ¹³ and behold joy and gladness, slaying oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine: let us eat and drink; for tomorrow we shall die.^a ¹⁴ And it was revealed in mine ears by the LORD of hosts, Surely this iniquity shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

Shebna to Be Replaced by Eliakim

¹⁵ Thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, *even* unto Shebna, which is over the house, *and say*, ¹⁶ What hast thou here, and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, *as* he that heweth him out a sepulchre on high, *and* that graveth a habitation for himself in a rock? ¹⁷ Behold, the LORD will carry thee away with a mighty captivity, and will surely cover thee. ¹⁸ He will surely violently turn and toss thee *like* a ball into a large country: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy glory *shall be* the shame of thy lord's house. ¹⁹ And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he pull thee down. ²⁰ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant Eli'akim the son of Hilki'ah: ²¹ And I will clothe him with thy robe, and

strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah. ²² And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.^b ²³ And I will fasten him *as* a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house. ²⁴ And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons. ²⁵ In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that *was* upon it shall be cut off: for the LORD hath spoken it.

The Oracle concerning Tyre

23 The burden of Tyre.^c Howl, ye ships of Tarshish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: from the land of Chittim it is revealed to them. ² Be still, ye inhabitants of the isle; thou whom the merchants of Zidon, that pass over the sea, have replenished. ³ And by great waters the seed of Sihor, the harvest of the river, *is* her revenue; and she is a mart of nations. ⁴ Be thou ashamed, O Zidon: for the sea hath spoken, *even* the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, *nor* bring up virgins. ⁵ As at the report concerning Egypt, *so* shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre. ⁶ Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye inhabitants of the isle. ⁷ *Is* this your joyous city, whose antiquity *is* of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her afar off to sojourn.

⁸ Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, whose merchants *are* princes, whose traffickers *are* the honorable of the earth? ⁹ The LORD of hosts hath purposed it, to stain the pride of all glory, *and* to bring into contempt all the honorable of the earth. ¹⁰ Pass through thy land as a river, O daughter of Tarshish: *there is* no more strength. ¹¹ He stretched out his hand over the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the LORD hath given a commandment against the merchant city, to destroy the strongholds thereof. ¹² And he said, Thou shalt no more re-

^a 22:13 1 Cor. 15:32. ^b 22:22 Rev. 3:7.

^c 23:1-18 Ezek. 26:1-28:19; Joel 3:4-8; Amos. 1:9-10; Zech. 9:1-4; Mt. 11:21-22; Lk. 10:13-14.

joy, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zidon: arise, pass over to Chittim; there also shalt thou have no rest.

13 Behold the land of the Chalde'ans; this people was not, *till* the Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they raised up the palaces thereof; *and* he brought it to ruin. 14 Howl, ye ships of Tarshish: for your strength is laid waste. 15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years shall Tyre sing as a harlot.* 16 Take a harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered. 17 And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and shall commit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth. 18 And her merchandise and her hire shall be holiness to the LORD: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the LORD, to eat sufficiently, and for durable clothing.

The LORD's Judgment on the Earth

24 Behold, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof. 2 And it shall be, as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him. 3 The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the LORD hath spoken this word.

4 The earth mourneth *and* fadeth away, the world languisheth *and* fadeth away, the haughty people of the earth do languish. 5 The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant. 6 Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left. 7 The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merry-hearted do sigh. 8 The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth. 9 They shall not drink wine with a song;

strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it. 10 The city of confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in. 11 *There is* a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone. 12 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction. 13 When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, *there shall be* as the shaking of an olive tree, *and* as the gleaning grapes when the vintage is done.

14 They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea. 15 Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the fires, *even* the name of the LORD God of Israel in the isles of the sea. 16 From the uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, *even* glory to the righteous. But I said, My leanness, my leanness, woe unto me! the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.

17 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, *are* upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth. 18 And it shall come to pass, *that* he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake. 19 The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly. 20 The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall punish the host of the high ones *that are* on high, and the kings of the earth upon the earth. 22 And they shall be gathered together, *as* prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be visited. 23 Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients gloriously.

Praise for the LORD's Favor

25 O LORD, thou *art* my God; I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful *things*; thy counsels of old *are* faithfulness *and* truth. 2 For thou hast made of a city a heap; of a defended city a ruin: a palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built.

³ Therefore shall the strong people glorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee. ⁴ For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones *is* as a storm *against* the wall. ⁵ Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place; *even* the heat with the shadow of a cloud: the branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low.

⁶ And in this mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto all people a feast of fat things; a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined. ⁷ And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the veil that is spread over all nations. ⁸ He will swallow up death in victory;^a and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces;^b and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

⁹ And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this *is* our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us: this *is* the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

¹⁰ For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and Moab^c shall be trodden down under him, even as straw is trodden down for the dunghill. ¹¹ And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth *his hands* to swim: and he shall bring down their pride together with the spoils of their hands. ¹² And the fortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, *and* bring to the ground, *even* to the dust.

A Song of Trust in the LORD's Protection

26 In that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah;

We have a strong city;
salvation will God appoint *for* walls
and bulwarks.

² Open ye the gates,
that the righteous nation which
keepeth the truth may enter in.

³ Thou wilt keep *him* in perfect peace,
whose mind is stayed on thee;
because he trusteth in thee.

⁴ Trust ye in the LORD *for* ever:
for in the LORD JEHOVAH

is everlasting strength.

⁵ For he bringeth down them that dwell on high;
the lofty city, he layeth it low;
he layeth it low, *even* to the ground;
he bringeth it *even* to the dust.

⁶ The foot shall tread it down,
even the feet of the poor,
and the steps of the needy.

⁷ The way of the just *is* uprightness:
thou, most upright, dost weigh the
path of the just.

⁸ Yea, in the way of thy judgments, O
LORD,
have we waited for thee;
the desire of *our* soul *is* to thy name,
and to the remembrance of thee.

⁹ With my soul have I desired thee in
the night;
yea, with my spirit within me will I
seek thee early:
for when thy judgments *are* in the
earth,
the inhabitants of the world will
learn righteousness.

¹⁰ Let favor be showed to the wicked,
yet will he not learn righteousness:
in the land of uprightness will he deal
unjustly,
and will not behold the majesty of
the LORD.

¹¹ LORD, *when* thy hand is lifted up,
they will not see:
but they shall see, and be ashamed
for their envy at the people;
yea, the fire of thine enemies shall
devour them.^d

¹² LORD, thou wilt ordain peace for us:
for thou also hast wrought all our
works in us.

¹³ O LORD our God,
other lords besides thee have had
dominion over us;
but by thee only will we make men-
tion of thy name.

¹⁴ *They are* dead, they shall not live;
they are deceased, they shall not rise:
therefore hast thou visited and de-
stroyed them,
and made all their memory to perish.

¹⁵ Thou hast increased the nation, O
LORD,
thou hast increased the nation;
thou art glorified:
thou hadst removed *it* far *unto* all the
ends of the earth.

^a 25:8 1 Cor. 15:54. ^b Rev. 7:17; 21:4.

^c 25:10-12 Is. 15:1-16:14; Jer. 48:1-47; Ezek. 25:8-11; Amos 2:1-3; Zeph. 2:8-11.

^d 26:11 Heb. 10:27.

- 16 LORD, in trouble have they visited thee;
they poured out a prayer
when thy chastening was upon them.
- 17 Like as a woman with child,
that draweth near the time of her delivery,
is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs;
so have we been in thy sight, O LORD.
- 18 We have been with child, we have been in pain,
we have as it were brought forth wind;
we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth;
neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen.
- 19 Thy dead men shall live,
together with my dead body shall they arise.
Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust:
for thy dew is as the dew of herbs,
and the earth shall cast out the dead.

- 20 Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers,
and shut thy doors about thee:
hide thyself as it were for a little moment,
until the indignation be overpast.
- 21 For, behold, the LORD cometh out of his place
to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity:
the earth also shall disclose her blood,
and shall no more cover her slain.

The Deliverance and Ingathering of Israel

27 In that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan^a the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea.

2 In that day sing ye unto her, A vineyard of red wine. ³ I the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day. ⁴ Fury is not in me: who would set the briers and thorns against me in battle? I would go through them, I would burn them together. ⁵ Or let him take hold of my strength, that he may make peace with me; and he shall make peace with me.

6 He shall cause them that come of Jacob to take root: Israel shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit. ⁷ Hath he smitten him, as he smote

those that smote him? or is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him? ⁸ In measure, when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: he stayeth his rough wind in the day of the east wind. ⁹ By this therefore shall the iniquity of Jacob be purged; and this is all the fruit to take away his sin; when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalk-stones that are beaten in sunder, the groves and images shall not stand up. ¹⁰ Yet the defended city shall be desolate, and the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness: there shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof. ¹¹ When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, and set them on fire; for it is a people of no understanding: therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them, and he that formed them will show them no favor.

12 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of Egypt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel. ¹³ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the LORD in the holy mount at Jerusalem.

Condemnation of Ephraim

28 Woe to the crown of pride, to the drunkards of E'phra-im, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which are on the head of the fat valleys of them that are overcome with wine! ² Behold, the LORD hath a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of hail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand. ³ The crown of pride, the drunkards of E'phra-im, shall be trodden under feet: ⁴ and the glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, and as the hasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he eateth it up.

5 In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people, ⁶ and for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the battle to the gate.

^a 27:1 Job 41:1; Ps. 74:14; 104:26.

7 But they also have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgment. 8 For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is no place clean.

9 Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? *them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.* 10 For precept *must be* upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, *and* there a little.

11 For with stammering lips and another tongue will he speak to this people. 12 To whom he said, *This is the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing; yet they would not hear.* 13 But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, *and* there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

The Warning to Jerusalem

14 Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which *is* in Jerusalem. 15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell* are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves: 16 therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.^b 17 Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place. 18 And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell* shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it. 19 From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night: and it shall be a vexation only to understand the report. 20 For the bed is shorter than that a man can

stretch himself *on it*: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself *in it.* 21 For the LORD shall rise up as *in* mount Per'azim,^c he shall be wroth as *in* the valley of Gibeon,^d that he may do his work, his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act. 22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong: for I have heard from the Lord God of hosts a consumption, even determined upon the whole earth.

23 Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech. 24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground? 25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in the principal wheat and the appointed barley* and the rye in their place? 26 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, *and* doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod. 28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break *it with* the wheel of his cart, nor bruise *it with* his horsemen. 29 This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts, *which* is wonderful in counsel, *and* excellent in working.

Ariel and Her Enemies

29 Woe to A'ri-el, to A'ri-el, the city *where* David dwelt! add ye year to year; let them kill sacrifices. 2 Yet I will distress A'ri-el, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto me as A'ri-el. 3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee. 4 And thou shalt be brought down, *and* shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit, out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper out of the dust.

5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones *shall be* as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly. 6 Thou shalt be visited of the LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with

^a 28:11-12 1 Cor. 14:21. ^b 28:16 Rom. 9:33; 10:11; 1 Pet. 2:6.

^c 28:21 2 Sam. 5:20; 1 Chr. 14:11. ^d Josh. 10:10-12.

storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire. ⁷ And the multitude of all the nations that fight against A'ri-el, even all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her, shall be as a dream of a night vision. ⁸ It shall even be as when a hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh: but he awaketh, and, behold, *he is faint*, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zion.

The Blindness and Hypocrisy of Israel

⁹ Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink. ¹⁰ For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes:^a the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he covered. ¹¹ And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which *men* deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for *it is* sealed: ¹² and the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.

¹³ Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near *me* with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have removed their heart far from me,^b and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men: ¹⁴ therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvelous work among this people, *even* a marvelous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise *men* shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent *men* shall be hid.^c

¹⁵ Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us? ¹⁶ Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding?

The Redemption of Israel

¹⁷ *Is it not yet a very little while*, and Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest? ¹⁸ And in that day

shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness. ¹⁹ The meek also shall increase *their* joy in the LORD, and the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel. ²⁰ For the terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off: ²¹ that make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of nought.

²² Therefore thus saith the LORD, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale. ²³ But when he seeth his children, the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of Israel. ²⁴ They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

The Futility of Reliance on Egypt

30 Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my Spirit, that they may add sin to sin: ² that walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt! ³ Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt *your* confusion. ⁴ For his princes were at Zo'an, and his ambassadors came to Hanes. ⁵ They were all ashamed of a people *that* could not profit them, nor be a help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

⁶ The burden of the beasts of the south. Into the land of trouble and anguish from whence *come* the young and old lion, the viper and fiery flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people *that* shall not profit *them*. ⁷ For the Egyptians shall help in vain, and to no purpose: therefore have I cried concerning this, Their strength is to sit still.*

⁸ Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever: ⁹ that this *is* a rebellious people, lying

^a 29:10 Rom. 11:8. ^b 29:13 Mt. 15:8-9; Mk. 7:6-7. ^c 29:14 1 Cor. 1:19.

children, children *that* will not hear the law of the LORD: ¹⁰ which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophecy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophecy deceits: ¹¹ get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us. ¹² Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon: ¹³ therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant. ¹⁴ And he shall break it as the breaking of the potters' vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water *withal* out of the pit.

¹⁵ For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not. ¹⁶ But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift. ¹⁷ One thousand *shall flee* at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on a hill.

The Promise of God's Grace to Israel

¹⁸ And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD *is* a God of judgment: blessed *are* all they that wait for him. ¹⁹ For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee. ²⁰ And *though* the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers: ²¹ and thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This *is* the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left. ²² Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence.

²³ Then shall he give the rain of thy

seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures. ²⁴ The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan. ²⁵ And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers *and* streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall. ²⁶ Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

The LORD's Judgment on Assyria

²⁷ Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning *with* his anger, and the burden *thereof* is heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire: ²⁸ and his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and *there shall be* a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing *them* to err.

²⁹ Ye shall have a song, as in the night *when* a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the LORD, to the Mighty One of Israel. ³⁰ And the LORD shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall show the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of *his* anger, and *with* the flame of a devouring fire, *with* scattering, and tempest, and hailstones. ³¹ For through the voice of the LORD shall the Assyrian be beaten down, *which* smote with a rod. ³² And *in* every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall lay upon him, *it* shall be with tabrets and harps: and in battles of shaking will he fight with it. ³³ For Tophet *is* ordained of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made *it* deep *and* large: the pile thereof *is* fire and much wood; the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

The Egyptians Are Men, Not God

31 Woe to them that go down to Egypt for help; and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because *they are* many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the

LORD! ² Yet he also *is* wise, and will bring evil, and will not call back his words: but will arise against the house of the evildoers, and against the help of them that work iniquity. ³ Now the Egyptians *are* men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the LORD shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is helped shall fall down, and they all shall fail together.

⁴ For thus hath the LORD spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, *he* will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof. ⁵ As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending also he will deliver *it*; and passing over he will preserve *it*.

⁶ Turn ye unto *him from whom* the children of Israel have deeply revolted. ⁷ For in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you *for* a sin. ⁸ Then shall the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but he shall flee from the sword, and his young men shall be discomfited. ⁹ And he shall pass over to his stronghold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensign, saith the LORD, whose fire *is* in Zion, and his furnace in Jerusalem.

The Righteous King

32 Behold, a King shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment. ² And a man shall be as a hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. ³ And the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken. ⁴ The heart also of the rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly. ⁵ The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to be bountiful. ⁶ For the vile person will speak villainy, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the LORD, to make empty the soul of the hungry; and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail. ⁷ The instruments also of the churl

are evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaketh right. ⁸ But the liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things shall he stand.

Women of Jerusalem Warned

⁹ Rise up, ye women that are at ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my speech. ¹⁰ Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come. ¹¹ Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: strip you, and make you bare, and gird sackcloth upon your loins. ¹² They shall lament for the teats, for the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine. ¹³ Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns and briers; yea, upon all the houses of joy in the joyous city: ¹⁴ because the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks; ¹⁵ until the Spirit be poured upon us from on high, and the wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.

¹⁶ Then judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field. ¹⁷ And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness, quietness and assurance for ever. ¹⁸ And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places; ¹⁹ when it shall hail, coming down on the forest; and the city shall be low in a low place. ²⁰ Blessed *are* ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth *thither* the feet of the ox and the ass.

The LORD Will Bring Salvation

33 Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; *and* when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

² O LORD, be gracious unto us; we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble. ³ At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered. ⁴ And your spoil shall be gathered *like* the gathering of the caterpillar: as the running to and fro of

locusts shall he run upon them. ⁵ The LORD is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with judgment and righteousness. ⁶ And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times; and strength of salvation: the fear of the LORD is his treasure.

⁷ Behold, their valiant ones shall cry without: the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly. ⁸ The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man. ⁹ The earth mourneth and languisheth: Lebanon is ashamed and hewn down: Sharon is like a wilderness; and Bashan and Carmel shake off their fruits.

¹⁰ Now will I rise, saith the LORD; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself.

¹¹ Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, as fire, shall devour you. ¹² And the people shall be as the burnings of lime: as thorns cut up shall they be burned in the fire.

¹³ Hear, ye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near, acknowledge my might. ¹⁴ The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings? ¹⁵ He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil; ¹⁶ he shall dwell on high; his place of defense shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

¹⁷ Thine eyes shall see the King in his beauty: they shall behold the land that is very far off. ¹⁸ Thine heart shall meditate terror. Where is the scribe? where is the receiver? where is he that counted the towers? ¹⁹ Thou shalt not see a fierce people, a people of a deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of a stammering tongue, that thou canst not understand. ²⁰ Look upon Zion, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken. ²¹ But there the glorious LORD will be

unto us a place of broad rivers and streams; wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby. ²² For the LORD is our judge, the LORD is our lawgiver, the LORD is our King; he will save us. ²³ Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their mast; they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey. ²⁴ And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: the people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity.

The LORD's Wrath upon the Nations

34 Come near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it. ² For the indignation of the LORD is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter. ³ Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcasses, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood. ⁴ And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree.^a

⁵ For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idume'a,^b and upon the people of my curse, to judgment. ⁶ The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idume'a. ⁷ And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

⁸ For it is the day of the LORD's vengeance, and the year of recompenses for the controversy of Zion. ⁹ And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch. ¹⁰ It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever:^c from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through

^a 34:4 Rev. 6:13-14.

^b 34:5-17 Is. 63:1-6; Jer. 49:7-22; Ezek. 25:12-14; 35:1-15; Amos 1:11-12; Obad. 1-14; Mal. 1:2-5.

^c 34:10 Rev. 14:11; 19:3.

it for ever and ever. ¹¹ But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness. ¹² They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none *shall be* there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

¹³ And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be a habitation of dragons, *and a court for owls.* ¹⁴ The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest. ¹⁵ There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate. ¹⁶ Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them. ¹⁷ And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

The Glorious Future of Zion

35 The wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose. ² It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency of Carmel and Sharon; they shall see the glory of the LORD, *and the excellency of our God.*

³ Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.^a ⁴ Say to them *that are* of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come *with* vengeance, *even* God *with* a recompense; he will come and save you.

⁵ Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. ⁶ Then shall the lame *man* leap as a hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing:^b for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert. ⁷ And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, *shall be* grass with reeds and rushes.

⁸ And a highway shall be there, and a

way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it *shall be* for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err *therein.* ⁹ No lion shall be there, nor *any* ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk *there:* ¹⁰ and the ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

The Invasion of Sennacherib

(2 Kgs. 18:13-37; 2 Chr. 32:1-19)

36 Now it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hezeki'ah, *that* Sennach'erib king of Assyria came up against all the defended cities of Judah, and took them. ² And the king of Assyria sent Rab-sha'keh from Lachish to Jerusalem unto king Hezeki'ah with a great army. And he stood by the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field. ³ Then came forth unto him Eli'akim, Hilki'ah's son, which was over the house, and Shebna the scribe, and Jo'ah, Asaph's son, the recorder.

⁴ And Rab-sha'keh said unto them, Say ye now to Hezeki'ah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest? ⁵ I say, *sayest thou,* (but *they are but* vain words) *I have* counsel and strength for war: now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me? ⁶ Lo, thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed, on Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so *is* Pharaoh king of Egypt to all that trust in him. ⁷ But if thou say to me, We trust in the LORD our God: *is it* not he, whose high places and whose altars Hezeki'ah hath taken away, and said to Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar? ⁸ Now therefore give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them. ⁹ How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen? ¹⁰ And am I now come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it? the LORD said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

¹¹ Then said Eli'akim and Shebna and

^a 35:3 Heb. 12:12. ^b 35:5-6 Mt. 11:5; Lk. 7:22.

Jo'ah unto Rab-sha'keh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants in the Syrian language; for we understand *it*: and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that *are* on the wall. ¹² But Rab-sha'keh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speak these words? *hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?*

¹³ Then Rab-sha'keh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Assyria. ¹⁴ Thus saith the king, Let not Hezeki'ah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you. ¹⁵ Neither let Hezeki'ah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us: this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria. ¹⁶ Harken not to Hezeki'ah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make *an agreement* with me *by* a present, and come out to me: and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern; ¹⁷ until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards. ¹⁸ *Beware* lest Hezeki'ah persuade you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria? ¹⁹ Where *are* the gods of Hamath and Arphad? where *are* the gods of Sepharva'im? and have they delivered Samaria out of my hand? ²⁰ Who *are* they among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand?

²¹ But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not. ²² Then came Eli'akim, the son of Hilki'ah, that *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Jo'ah, the son of Asaph, the recorder, to Hezeki'ah with *their* clothes rent, and told him the words of Rab-sha'keh.

Judah Delivered from Sennacherib

(2 Kgs. 19:1-37; 2 Chr. 32:20-23)

37 And it came to pass, when king Hezeki'ah heard *it*, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the

LORD. ² And he sent Eli'akim, who *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, unto Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz. ³ And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezeki'ah, This day *is* a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and *there is* not strength to bring forth. ⁴ It may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of Rab-sha'keh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up *thy* prayer for the remnant that is left.

⁵ So the servants of king Hezeki'ah came to Isaiah. ⁶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me. ⁷ Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumor, and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

⁸ So Rab-sha'keh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish. ⁹ And he heard say concerning Tirha'kah king of Ethiopia, He is come forth to make war with thee. And when he heard *it*, he sent messengers to Hezeki'ah, saying, ¹⁰ Thus shall ye speak to Hezeki'ah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria. ¹¹ Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered? ¹² Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, *as* Gozan, and Haran, and Rezech, and the children of Eden which *were* in Telas'sar? ¹³ Where *is* the king of Hamath, and the king of Arphad, and the king of the city of Sepharva'im, Hena, and Ivah?

¹⁴ And Hezeki'ah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezeki'ah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD. ¹⁵ And Hezeki'ah prayed unto the LORD, saying, ¹⁶ O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, that dwellest *between* the cherubim,^a thou *art* the God, *even* thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth:

^a 37:16 Ex. 25:22.

thou hast made heaven and earth. ¹⁷ Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear all the words of Sennach'erib, which hath sent to reproach the living God. ¹⁸ Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the nations, and their countries, ¹⁹ and have cast their gods into the fire: for they *were* no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them. ²⁰ Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou *art* the LORD, *even* thou only.

²¹ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hezeki'ah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sennach'erib king of Assyria: ²² *this is* the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin, the daughter of Zion, hath despised thee, *and* laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head at thee. ²³ Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted *thy* voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? *even* against the Holy One of Israel. ²⁴ By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and I will cut down the tall cedars thereof, *and* the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, *and* the forest of his Carmel. ²⁵ I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the besieged places.

²⁶ Hast thou not heard long ago, *how* I have done it; *and* of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defended cities *into* ruinous heaps. ²⁷ Therefore their inhabitants *were* of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were *as* the grass of the field, and *as* the green herb, *as* the grass on the housetops, and *as* corn blasted before it be grown up. ²⁸ But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me. ²⁹ Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

³⁰ And this *shall be* a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat *this* year such as groweth of itself;

and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof. ³¹ And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward: ³² for out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

³³ Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shields, nor cast a bank against it. ³⁴ By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD. ³⁵ For I will defend this city to save it for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

³⁶ Then the angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they *were* all dead corpses. ³⁷ So Sennach'erib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nin'evah. ³⁸ And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adram'melech and Share'zer his sons smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of Armenia: and Esar-had'don his son reigned in his stead.

Hezekiah's Sickness

(2 Kgs. 20:1-11; 2 Chr. 32:24-26)

38 In those days was Hezeki'ah sick unto death. And Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live. ² Then Hezeki'ah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, ³ and said, Remember now, O LORD, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done *that which is* good in thy sight. And Hezeki'ah wept sore. ⁴ Then came the word of the LORD to Isaiah, saying, ⁵ Go, and say to Hezeki'ah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years. ⁶ And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will defend this city.

⁷ And this *shall be* a sign unto thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing

that he hath spoken; ⁸ Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

⁹ The writing of Hezeki'ah king of Judah, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness:

¹⁰ I said in the cutting off of my days,
I shall go to the gates of the grave:
I am deprived of the residue of my years.

¹¹ I said, I shall not see the LORD,
even the LORD, in the land of the living:

I shall behold man no more
with the inhabitants of the world.

¹² Mine age is departed,
and is removed from me as a shepherd's tent:

I have cut off like a weaver my life:
he will cut me off with pining sickness:

from day *even* to night wilt thou make
an end of me.

¹³ I reckoned till morning, *that*,
as a lion, so will he break all my bones:

from day *even* to night wilt thou
make an end of me.

¹⁴ Like a crane *or* a swallow, so did I
chatter:

I did mourn as a dove:
mine eyes fail *with looking* upward:
O LORD, I am oppressed; undertake
for me.

¹⁵ What shall I say?

He hath both spoken unto me, and
himself hath done *it*:

I shall go softly all my years in the
bitterness of my soul.

¹⁶ O Lord, by these *things men* live,
and in all these *things is* the life of my
spirit:

so wilt thou recover me,
and make me to live.

¹⁷ Behold, for peace I had great bitter-
ness;

but thou hast in love to my soul
delivered it from the pit of cor-
ruption:

for thou hast cast all my sins behind
thy back.

¹⁸ For the grave cannot praise thee,
death cannot celebrate thee:

they that go down into the pit

cannot hope for thy truth.

¹⁹ The living, the living, he shall praise
thee,

as I *do* this day:

the father to the children
shall make known thy truth.

²⁰ The LORD *was ready* to save me:
therefore we will sing my songs to
the stringed instruments
all the days of our life in the house
of the LORD.

²¹ For Isaiah had said, Let them take a
lump of figs, and lay *it* for a plaster upon
the boil, and he shall recover. ²² Heze-
ki'ah also had said, What *is* the sign that
I shall go up to the house of the LORD?

Hezekiah Receives Envoys from Babylon
(2 Kgs. 20:12-19; 2 Chr. 32:27-31)

39 At that time Mer'odach-bal'adan,
the son of Bal'adan, king of Baby-
lon, sent letters and a present to Heze-
ki'ah: for he had heard that he had been
sick, and was recovered. ² And Heze-
ki'ah was glad of them, and showed them
the house of his precious things, the silver,
and the gold, and the spices, and the
precious ointment, and all the house of his
armor, and all that was found in his treas-
ures: there was nothing in his house, nor
in all his dominion, that Hezeki'ah showed
them not. ³ Then came Isaiah the prophet
unto king Hezeki'ah, and said unto him,
What said these men? and from whence
came they unto thee? And Hezeki'ah
said, They are come from a far country
unto me, *even* from Babylon. ⁴ Then said
he, What have they seen in thine house?
And Hezeki'ah answered, All that *is* in
mine house have they seen: there is noth-
ing among my treasures that I have not
showed them.

⁵ Then said Isaiah to Hezeki'ah, Hear
the word of the LORD of hosts: ⁶ Behold,
the days come, that all that *is* in thine
house, and *that* which thy fathers have
laid up in store until this day, shall be
carried to Babylon: nothing shall be left,
saith the LORD. ⁷ And of thy sons that
shall issue from thee, which thou shalt
beget, shall they take away; and they shall
be eunuchs in the palace of the king of
Babylon.^a ⁸ Then said Hezeki'ah to
Isaiah, Good *is* the word of the LORD
which thou hast spoken. He said more-
over, For there shall be peace and truth
in my days.

^a 39:7 Dan. 1:1-7; 2 Kgs. 24:10-16; 2 Chr. 36:10.

The LORD's Comforting Words to Zion

40 Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God. ² Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the LORD's hand double for all her sins.

³ The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD, make straight in the desert a high-way for our God.^a ⁴ Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain: ⁵ and the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see *it* together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*.^b

⁶ The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh *is* grass, and all the goodliness thereof *is* as the flower of the field: ⁷ the grass withereth, the flower fadeth; because the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people *is* grass. ⁸ The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever.^c

⁹ O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings,* lift up thy voice with strength; lift *it* up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God! ¹⁰ Behold, the Lord GOD will come with strong *hand*, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward *is* with him, and his work before him.^d ¹¹ He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry *them* in his bosom, *and* shall gently lead those that are with young.

Israel's Incomparable God

¹² Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance? ¹³ Who hath directed the Spirit of the LORD, or *being* his counselor hath taught him?^e ¹⁴ With whom took he counsel, and *who* instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and showed to him the way of understanding? ¹⁵ Behold, the nations *are* as a drop of a buck-

et, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing. ¹⁶ And Lebanon *is* not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering. ¹⁷ All nations before him *are* as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.

¹⁸ To whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him? ¹⁹ The workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains. ²⁰ He that *is* so impoverished that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree *that* will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman to prepare a graven image, *that* shall not be moved.

²¹ Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth? ²² *It is* he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof *are* as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in: ²³ that bringeth the princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity. ²⁴ Yea, they shall not be planted; yea, they shall not be sown; yea, their stock shall not take root in the earth: and he shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, and the whirlwind shall take them away as stubble.

²⁵ To whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal? saith the Holy One. ²⁶ Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these *things*, that bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that *he is* strong in power; not one faileth.

²⁷ Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, My way is hid from the LORD, and my judgment is passed over from my God? ²⁸ Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, *that* the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? *there is* no searching of his understanding. ²⁹ He giveth power to the faint; and to *them that have* no might he increaseth strength. ³⁰ Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall: ³¹ but they that wait upon the LORD shall renew *their* strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they

^a 40:3 Mt. 3:3; Mk. 1:3; Jn. 1:23. ^b 40:3-5 Lk. 3:4-6. ^c 40:6-8 Jas. 1:10-11; 1 Pet. 1:24-25.

^d 40:10 Is. 62:11; Rev. 22:12. ^e 40:13 Rom. 11:34; 1 Cor. 2:16.

shall run, and not be weary; *and* they shall walk, and not faint.

God's Assurance to Israel

41 Keep silence before me, O islands; and let the people renew *their* strength: let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgment. ² Who raised up the righteous *man* from the east, called him to his foot, gave the nations before him, and made *him* rule over kings? he gave *them* as the dust to his sword, *and* as driven stubble to his bow. ³ He pursued them, *and* passed safely; *even* by the way *that* he had not gone with his feet. ⁴ Who hath wrought and done *it*, calling the generations from the beginning? I the LORD, the first, and with the last; I *am* he.

⁵ The isles saw *it*, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came. ⁶ They helped every one his neighbor; and *every one* said to his brother, Be of good courage. ⁷ So the carpenter encouraged the goldsmith, *and* he that smootheneth *with* the hammer him that smote the anvil, saying, I is ready for the soldering;* and he fastened it with nails, *that* it should not be moved.

⁸ But thou, Israel, *art* my servant, Jacob whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham my friend.^a ⁹ Thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou *art* my servant; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away. ¹⁰ Fear thou not; for I *am* with thee: be not dismayed; for I *am* thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness.

¹¹ Behold, all they that were incensed against thee shall be ashamed and confounded: they shall be as nothing; and they that strive with thee shall perish. ¹² Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, *even* them that contended with thee: they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought. ¹³ For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will help thee.

¹⁴ Fear not, thou worm Jacob, *and* ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the LORD, and thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel. ¹⁵ Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains,

and beat *them* small, and shalt make the hills as chaff. ¹⁶ Thou shalt fan them, and the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the LORD, *and* shalt glory in the Holy One of Israel.

¹⁷ When the poor and needy seek water, and *there is* none, *and* their tongue faileth for thirst, I the LORD will hear them, *I* the God of Israel will not forsake them. ¹⁸ I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water. ¹⁹ I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, *and* the pine, and the box tree together: ²⁰ that they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the LORD hath done this, and the Holy One of Israel hath created it.

The LORD's Challenge to False Gods

²¹ Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong *reasons*, saith the King of Jacob. ²² Let them bring *them* forth, and show us what shall happen: let them show the former things, what they *be*, that we may consider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare us things for to come. ²³ Show the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye *are* gods: yea, do good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold *it* together. ²⁴ Behold, ye *are* of nothing, and your work of nought: an abomination *is* he that chooseth you.

²⁵ I have raised up *one* from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun shall he call upon my name: and he shall come upon princes as *upon* mortar, and as the potter treadeth clay. ²⁶ Who hath declared from the beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, *He is* righteous? yea, *there is* none that showeth, yea, *there is* none that declareth, yea, *there is* none that heareth your words. ²⁷ The first *shall* say to Zion, Behold, behold them: and I will give to Jerusalem one that bringeth good tidings. ²⁸ For I beheld, and *there was* no man; even among them, and *there was* no counselor, that, when I asked of them, could answer a word. ²⁹ Behold, they *are* all vanity; their works *are* nothing: their molten images *are* wind and confusion.

The LORD's Servant

42 Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth;^a I have put my Spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. ² He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street. ³ A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth. ⁴ He shall not fail nor be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: and the isles shall wait for his law.^b

⁵ Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it,^c and spirit to them that walk therein: ⁶ I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for a light of the Gentiles;^d ⁷ to open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house. ⁸ I am the LORD; that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images. ⁹ Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

Praise for the LORD's Mighty Deliverance

¹⁰ Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof. ¹¹ Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up their voice, the villages that Kedar doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains. ¹² Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands. ¹³ The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, roar; he shall prevail against his enemies.

¹⁴ I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: now will I cry like a travailing woman; I will destroy and devour at once. ¹⁵ I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

¹⁶ And I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them. ¹⁷ They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye are our gods.

Israel's Failure to Profit from Discipline

¹⁸ Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see. ¹⁹ Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I sent? who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the LORD's servant? ²⁰ Seeing many things, but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heareth not. ²¹ The LORD is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and make it honorable. ²² But this is a people robbed and spoiled; they are all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore. ²³ Who among you will give ear to this? who will hearken and hear for the time to come? ²⁴ Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the LORD, he against whom we have sinned? for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his law. ²⁵ Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: and it hath set him on fire round about, yet he knew not; and it burned him, yet he laid it not to heart.

The LORD the Only Redeemer

43 But now thus saith the LORD that created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: for I have redeemed thee, I have called thee by thy name; thou art mine. ² When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. ³ For I am the LORD thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee. ⁴ Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honorable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life. ⁵ Fear not;

^a 42:1 Mt. 3:17; 17:5; Mk. 1:11; Lk. 3:22; 9:35. ^b 42:1-4 Mt. 12:18-21.

^c 42:5 Acts 17:24-25. ^d 42:6 Is. 49:6; Lk. 2:32; Acts 13:47; 26:23.

for I *am* with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west: ⁶ I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth; ⁷ *even* every one that is called by my name: for I have created him for my glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him.

⁸ Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears. ⁹ Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this, and show us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, *It is truth*. ¹⁰ Ye *are* my witnesses, saith the LORD, and my servant whom I have chosen; that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I *am* he: before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me. ¹¹ I, *even* I, *am* the LORD; and beside me *there is* no saviour. ¹² I have declared, and have saved, and I have showed, when *there was* no strange *god* among you: therefore ye *are* my witnesses, saith the LORD, that I *am* God. ¹³ Yea, before the day *was* I *am* he; and *there is* none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall let it?

¹⁴ Thus saith the LORD, your Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Chalde'ans, whose cry *is* in the ships. ¹⁵ I *am* the LORD, your Holy One, the Creator of Israel, your King. ¹⁶ Thus saith the LORD, which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters; ¹⁷ which bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are quenched as tow. ¹⁸ Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old. ¹⁹ Behold, I will do a new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, *and* rivers in the desert. ²⁰ The beast of the field shall honor me, the dragons and the owls: because I give waters in the wilderness, *and* rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen. ²¹ This people have I formed for myself; they shall show forth my praise.

²² But thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob; but thou hast been weary of me, O Israel. ²³ Thou hast not brought me

the small cattle of thy burnt offerings; neither hast thou honored me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense. ²⁴ Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast wearied me with thine iniquities.

²⁵ I, *even* I, *am* he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins. ²⁶ Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified. ²⁷ Thy first father hath sinned, and thy teachers have transgressed against me. ²⁸ Therefore I have profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproaches.

The LORD the Only God

44 Yet now hear, O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen: ² thus saith the LORD that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, *which* will help thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou, Jesh'urun, whom I have chosen. ³ For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring: ⁴ and they shall spring up *as* among the grass, as willows by the watercourses. ⁵ One shall say, I *am* the LORD's; and another shall call *himself* by the name of Jacob; and another shall subscribe *with* his hand unto the LORD, and surname *himself* by the name of Israel.

⁶ Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his Redeemer the LORD of hosts; I *am* the first, and I *am* the last;^a and besides me *there is* no God. ⁷ And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them show unto them. ⁸ Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared *it*? ye *are* even my witnesses. Is there a God besides me? yea, *there is* no God; I know not any.

The Folly of Idolatry

⁹ They that make a graven image *are* all of them vanity; and their delectable things shall not profit; and they *are* their own witnesses; they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed. ¹⁰ Who hath

^a 44:6 Is. 48:12; Rev. 1:17; 22:13.

formed a god, or molten a graven image *that* is profitable for nothing? ¹¹ Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed; and the workmen, they *are* of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; *yet* they shall fear, *and* they shall be ashamed together.

¹² The smith with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with the strength of his arms: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth: he drinketh no water, and is faint. ¹³ The carpenter stretcheth out *his* rule; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he maketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man; that it may remain in the house. ¹⁴ He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth an ash, and the rain doth nourish *it*. ¹⁵ Then shall it be for a man to burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth *it*, and baketh bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth *it*; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto. ¹⁶ He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth *himself*, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire: ¹⁷ and the residue thereof he maketh a god, *even* his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth *it*, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou *art* my god.

¹⁸ They have not known nor understood: for he hath shut their eyes, that they cannot see; *and* their hearts, that they cannot understand. ¹⁹ And none considereth in his heart, neither *is there* knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh, and eaten *it*: and shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall down to the stock of a tree? ²⁰ He feedeth on ashes: a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, *Is there* not a lie in my right hand?

The LORD the Redeemer of Israel

²¹ Remember these, O Jacob and Israel; for thou *art* my servant: I have

formed thee; thou *art* my servant: O Israel, thou shalt not be forgotten of me. ²² I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for I have redeemed thee. ²³ Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done *it*: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself in Israel.

²⁴ Thus saith the LORD, thy Redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I *am* the LORD that maketh all *things*; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself; ²⁵ that frustrateth the tokens of the liars, and maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise *men* backward, and maketh their knowledge foolish;^a ²⁶ that confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Judah, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the decayed places thereof: ²⁷ that saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers: ²⁸ that saith of Cyrus, *He is* my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure:^b even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

The Commission to Cyrus

45 Thus saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two-leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut; ² I will go before thee, and make the crooked places straight: I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron: ³ and I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I, the LORD, which call *thee* by thy name, *am* the God of Israel. ⁴ For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me. ⁵ I *am* the LORD, and *there is* none else, *there is* no God besides me: I girded thee, though thou hast not known me; ⁶ that they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that *there is* none besides me. I *am* the LORD, and *there is* none else. ⁷ I form the light, and create darkness:

^a 44:25 1 Cor. 1:20. ^b 44:28 2 Chr. 36:23; Ezra 1:2.

I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these *things*.

The LORD the Creator

8 Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together; I the LORD have created it.

9 Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! *Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou?^a or thy work, He hath no hands?*

10 Woe unto him that saith unto *his* father, What begettest thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

11 Thus saith the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands command ye me. 12 I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, *even* my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded. 13 I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways: he shall build my city, and he shall let go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the LORD of hosts.

14 Thus saith the LORD, The labor of Egypt, and merchandise of Ethiopia and of the Sabe'ans, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall come after thee; in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, *saying*, Surely God is in thee; and *there is none else, there is no God*. 15 Verily thou *art* a God that hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour. 16 They shall be ashamed, and also confounded, all of them: they shall go to confusion together *that are makers of idols*. 17 But Israel shall be saved in the LORD with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.

18 For thus saith the LORD that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited: *I am the LORD, and there is none else*. 19 I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me in vain: I the LORD speak righteousness, I declare things that are right.

Babylon's Idols and the LORD

20 Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye *that are* escaped of the nations: they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god *that cannot save*. 21 Tell ye, and bring *them* near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declared this from ancient time? *who* hath told it from that time? *have not I the LORD? and there is no God else beside me; a just God and a Saviour; there is none beside me*.

22 Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for *I am God, and there is none else*. 23 I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth *in* righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear.^b 24 Surely shall *one* say, In the LORD have I righteousness and strength: *even* to him shall *men* come; and all that are incensed against him shall be ashamed. 25 In the LORD shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and shall glory.

46 Bel boweth down, Nebo stoopeth; their idols were upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: your carriages *were* heavy laden; *they are* a burden to the weary *beast*. 2 They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, but themselves are gone into captivity.

3 Harken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of Israel, which are borne *by me* from the belly, which are carried from the womb: 4 and *even* to your old age *I am* he; and *even* to hoar hairs will I carry *you*: I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and will deliver *you*.

5 To whom will ye liken me, and make *me* equal, and compare me, that we may be like? 6 They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, *and* hire a goldsmith; and he maketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they worship. 7 They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, *one* shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble.

8 Remember this, and show yourselves men: bring *it* again to mind, O ye transgressors. 9 Remember the former things of old: for *I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me,*

10 declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times *the things* that are not *yet* done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure: 11 calling a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, I have spoken *it*, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed *it*, I will also do it.

12 Hearken unto me, ye stouthearted, that *are* far from righteousness: 13 I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation shall not tarry: and I will place salvation in Zion for Israel my glory.

Judgment on Babylon

47 Come down, and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of Babylon,^a sit on the ground: *there* is no throne, O daughter of the Chalde'ans: for thou shalt no more be called tender and delicate. 2 Take the millstones, and grind meal: uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers. 3 Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: I will take vengeance, and I will not meet *thee* as a man. 4 *As for* our Redeemer, the LORD of hosts *is* his name, the Holy One of Israel.

5 Sit thou silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of the Chalde'ans: for thou shalt no more be called, The lady of kingdoms. 6 I was wroth with my people, I have polluted mine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: thou didst show them no mercy; upon the ancient hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke. 7 And thou saidst, I shall be a lady for ever: *so* that thou didst not lay these *things* to thy heart, neither didst remember the latter end of it.

8 Therefore hear now this, *thou that art* given to pleasures, that dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, *I am*, and none else besides me; I shall not sit *as* a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children: 9 but these two *things* shall come to thee in a moment in one day,^b the loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection for the multitude of thy sorceries, *and* for the great abundance of thine enchantments.

10 For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath perverted thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, *I am*, and none else besides me.

11 Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to put it off: and desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, *which* thou shalt not know.

12 Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast labored from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail. 13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from *these things* that shall come upon thee. 14 Behold, they shall be as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame: *there shall not be* a coal to warm at, *nor* fire to sit before it. 15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou hast labored, *even* thy merchants, from thy youth: they shall wander every one to his quarter; none shall save thee.

Israel's Unfaithfulness Rebuked

48 Hear ye this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of the waters of Judah, which swear by the name of the LORD, and make mention of the God of Israel, *but* not in truth, nor in righteousness. 2 For they call themselves of the holy city, and stay themselves upon the God of Israel: The LORD of hosts *is* his name.

3 I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I showed them; I did *them* suddenly, and they came to pass. 4 Because I knew that thou *art* obstinate, and thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass; 5 I have even from the beginning declared *it* to thee; before it came to pass I showed *it* thee: lest thou shouldst say, Mine idol hath done them; and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them.

6 Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare *it*? I have showed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and thou didst not know them. 7 They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldst say, Behold, I knew them. 8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea,

^a 47:1-15 Is. 13:1-14:23; Jer. 50:1-51:64. ^b 47:8-9 Rev. 18:7-8.

from that time *that* thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast called a transgressor from the womb.

9 For my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off. ¹⁰ Behold, I have refined thee, but not with silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction. ¹¹ For mine own sake, *even* for mine own sake, will I do *it*: for how should *my name* be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto another.

12 Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; *I am* he; *I am* the first, *I also am* the last.^a ¹³ Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: *when* I call unto them, they stand up together.

14 All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; which among them hath declared these *things*? The LORD hath loved him: he will do his pleasure on Babylon, and his arm *shall be* on the Chalde'ans. ¹⁵ I, *even* I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous. ¹⁶ Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there *am* I: and now the Lord GOD, and his Spirit, hath sent me.

17 Thus saith the LORD, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; *I am* the LORD thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way *that* thou shouldest go. ¹⁸ O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea: ¹⁹ thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 Go ye forth of Babylon,^b flee ye from the Chalde'ans, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it *even* to the end of the earth; say ye, The LORD hath redeemed his servant Jacob. ²¹ And they thirsted not *when* he led them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out. ²² *There is* no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.^c

Israel the LORD's Servant

49 Listen, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far; The LORD hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name. ² And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me; ³ and said unto me, Thou *art* my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified. ⁴ Then I said, I have labored in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: yet surely my judgment is with the LORD, and my work with my God.

5 And now, saith the LORD that formed me from the womb *to be* his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, Though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength.* ⁶ And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles,^d that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.^e ⁷ Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One, to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee.

The Restoration of Zion Promised

8 Thus saith the LORD, In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee:^f and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages; ⁹ that thou mayest say to the prisoners, Go forth; to them that *are* in darkness, Show yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures *shall be* in all high places. ¹⁰ They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.^g ¹¹ And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted. ¹² Behold, these shall come from far: and, lo, these from the north and from the west; and

^a 48:12 Is. 44:6; Rev. 1:17; 22:13. ^b 48:20 Rev. 18:4. ^c 48:22 Is. 57:21.

^d 49:6 Is. 42:6; Lk. 2:32; Acts 26:23. ^e Acts 13:47. ^f 49:8 2 Cor. 6:2.

^g 49:10 Rev. 7:16-17.

these from the land of Sinim. ¹³ Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the LORD hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted.

¹⁴ But Zion said, The LORD hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me. ¹⁵ Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee. ¹⁶ Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of *my* hands; thy walls *are* continually before me. ¹⁷ Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee. ¹⁸ Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, *and* come to thee. *As* I live, saith the LORD, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, as with an ornament, and bind them *on thee*, as a bride *doeth*.

¹⁹ For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away. ²⁰ The children which thou shalt have, after thou hast lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, The place *is* too strait for me: give place to me that I may dwell. ²¹ Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where *had* they been?

²² Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people: and they shall bring thy sons in *their* arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon *their* shoulders. ²³ And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and thy queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with *their* face toward the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD: for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

²⁴ Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captive delivered? ²⁵ But thus saith the LORD, Even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children. ²⁶ And I will feed them that

oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that I the LORD *am* thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob.

The LORD Helps Those Who Trust in Him

50 Thus saith the LORD, Where *is* the bill of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away? or which of my creditors *is it* to whom I have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away. ² Wherefore, when I came, *was there* no man? when I called, *was there* none to answer? Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because *there is* no water, and dieth for thirst. ³ I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.

⁴ The Lord GOD hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to *him that is* weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned. ⁵ The Lord GOD hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back. ⁶ I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.^a

⁷ For the Lord GOD will help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed. ⁸ *He is* near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand together: who *is* mine adversary? let him come near to me. ⁹ Behold, the Lord GOD will help me; who *is he that* shall condemn me? lo, they all shall wax old as a garment; the moth shall eat them up.

¹⁰ Who *is* among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh *in* darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God. ¹¹ Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass *yourselves* about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks *that* ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

^a 50:6 Mt. 26:67; Mk. 14:65.

Words of Comfort to Zion

51 Hearken to me, ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the LORD: look unto the rock *whence* ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit *whence* ye are digged. ² Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah *that* bare you: for I called him alone, and blessed him, and increased him. ³ For the LORD shall comfort Zion: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the LORD; joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.

⁴ Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: for a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest for a light of the people. ⁵ My righteousness *is* near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the people; the isles shall wait upon me, and on mine arm shall they trust. ⁶ Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

⁷ Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people in whose heart *is* my law; fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings. ⁸ For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

⁹ Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the LORD; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. *Art* thou not it that hath cut Rahab, and wounded the dragon? ¹⁰ *Art* thou not it which hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over? ¹¹ Therefore the redeemed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy *shall be* upon their head: they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

¹² I, *even* I, *am* he that comforteth you: who *art* thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man *that* shall die, and of the

son of man *which* shall be made as grass; ¹³ and forgettest the LORD thy Maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he were ready to destroy? and where *is* the fury of the oppressor? ¹⁴ The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.* ¹⁵ But I *am* the LORD thy God, that divided the sea, whose waves roared: The LORD of hosts *is* his name. ¹⁶ And I have put my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou *art* my people.

¹⁷ Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury;^a thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, and wrung them out. ¹⁸ *There is* none to guide her among all the sons *whom* she hath brought forth; neither *is there any* that taketh her by the hand of all the sons *that* she hath brought up. ¹⁹ These two *things* are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and destruction, and the famine, and the sword: by whom shall I comfort thee? ²⁰ Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull in a net: they are full of the fury of the LORD, the rebuke of thy God.

²¹ Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine: ²² thus saith thy Lord the LORD, and thy God *that* pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand the cup of trembling, *even* the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again: ²³ but I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the street, to them that went over.

God Will Deliver Zion from Captivity

52 Awake, awake, put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city:^b for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean. ² Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem: loose thyself from

^a 51:17 Rev. 14:10; 16:19. ^b 52:1 Rev. 21:2, 27.

the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

3 For thus saith the LORD, Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money. ⁴ For thus saith the Lord GOD, My people went down aforetime into Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause. ⁵ Now therefore, what have I here, saith the LORD, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the LORD; and my name continually every day is blasphemed.^a ⁶ Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore *they shall know* in that day that I *am* he that doth speak: behold, *it is I*.

7 How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace;^b that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth! ⁸ Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall see eye to eye, when the LORD shall bring again Zion. ⁹ Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem: for the LORD hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem. ¹⁰ The LORD hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.

11 Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing;^c go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the LORD. ¹² For ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: for the LORD will go before you; and the God of Israel *will be* your rearward.

The Suffering of the LORD's Servant

13 Behold, my servant shall deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high. ¹⁴ As many were astonished at thee; his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men: ¹⁵ so shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for *that* which had not been told them shall they see; and *that* which they had not heard shall they consider.^d

53 Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed?^e ² For he shall grow up

before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, *there is* no beauty that we should desire him. ³ He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were *our* faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

4 Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows:^f yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. ⁵ But he *was* wounded for our transgressions, *he was* bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace *was* upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.^g ⁶ All we like sheep have gone astray;^h we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter,ⁱ and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. ⁸ He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living;^k for the transgression of my people was he stricken. ⁹ And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither *was any* deceit in his mouth.^l

10 Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put *him* to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see *his* seed, he shall prolong *his* days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand. ¹¹ He shall see of the travail of his soul, *and* shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities. ¹² Therefore will I divide him *a portion* with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors;^m and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

The LORD's Everlasting Love for Israel

54 Sing, O barren, thou *that* didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou *that* didst not travail with child: for more *are* the children of the desolate than the children of the married

^a 52:5 Rom. 2:24. ^b 52:7 Nah. 1:15; Rom. 10:15; Eph. 6:15. ^c 52:11 2 Cor. 6:17.

^d 52:15 Rom. 15:21. ^e 53:1 Rom. 10:16. ^f Jn. 12:38. ^g 53:4 Mt. 8:17. ^h 53:5 1 Pet. 2:24.

ⁱ 53:6 1 Pet. 2:25. ^j 53:7 Rev. 5:6. ^k 53:7-8 Acts 8:32-33. ^l 53:9 1 Pet. 2:22.

^m 53:12 Mk. 15:28; Lk. 22:37.

wife,^a saith the LORD. ² Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes; ³ for thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

⁴ Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more. ⁵ For thy Maker is thine husband; The LORD of hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called. ⁶ For the LORD hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God. ⁷ For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee. ⁸ In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy Redeemer.

⁹ For this *is* as the waters of Noah unto me: for *as* I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth;^b so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee. ¹⁰ For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee.

¹¹ O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colors, and lay thy foundations with sapphires. ¹² And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.^c ¹³ And all thy children shall be taught of the LORD;^d and great shall be the peace of thy children. ¹⁴ In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee. ¹⁵ Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake. ¹⁶ Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy. ¹⁷ No

weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue *that* shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This *is* the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness *is* of me, saith the LORD.

A Free Offer of Mercy to All

55 Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters,^e and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price. ² Wherefore do ye spend money for *that which* is not bread? and your labor for *that which* satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye *that which* is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness. ³ Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, *even* the sure mercies of David.^f ⁴ Behold, I have given him *for* a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people. ⁵ Behold, thou shalt call a nation *that* thou knowest not, and nations *that* knew not thee shall run unto thee, because of the LORD thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel; for he hath glorified thee.

⁶ Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near: ⁷ let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. ⁸ For my thoughts *are* not your thoughts, neither *are* your ways my ways, saith the LORD. ⁹ For *as* the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

¹⁰ For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater:^g ¹¹ so shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper *in the thing* whereto I sent it.

¹² For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap *their* hands. ¹³ Instead of the thorn

^a 54:1 Gal. 4:27. ^b 54:9 Gen. 9:8-17. ^c 54:11-12 Rev. 21:18-21. ^d 54:13 Jn. 6:45.

^e 55:1 Rev. 21:6; 22:17. ^f 55:3 Acts 13:34. ^g 55:10 2 Cor. 9:10.

shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree: and it shall be to the LORD for a name, for an everlasting sign *that* shall not be cut off.

The Rewards of Keeping God's Covenant

56 Thus saith the LORD, Keep ye judgment, and do justice: for my salvation *is* near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed. ² Blessed *is* the man *that* doeth this, and the son of man *that* layeth hold on it; that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

³ Neither let the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I *am* a dry tree. ⁴ For thus saith the LORD unto the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose *the things* that please me, and take hold of my covenant; ⁵ Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

⁶ Also the sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the LORD, to serve him, and to love the name of the LORD, to be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant; ⁷ even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt offerings and their sacrifices *shall be* accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called a house of prayer for all people.^a

⁸ The Lord God which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith, Yet will I gather *others* to him, besides those that are gathered unto him.

⁹ All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, *yea*, all ye beasts in the forest. ¹⁰ His watchmen *are* blind: they are all ignorant, they *are* all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. ¹¹ Yea, *they are* greedy dogs *which* can never have enough, and they *are* shepherds *that* cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter. ¹² Come ye, *say they*, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and tomorrow shall be as this day, *and* much more abundant.

Condemnation of Israel's Idolatry

57 The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth *it* to heart: and merciful men *are* taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil *to come*. ² He shall enter into peace: they shall rest in their beds, *each one* walking *in* his uprightness.

³ But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore. ⁴ Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, *and* draw out the tongue? *are* ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood, ⁵ inflaming yourselves with idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the clefts of the rocks? ⁶ Among the smooth *stones* of the stream *is* thy portion; they, they *are* thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast offered a meat offering. Should I receive comfort in these? ⁷ Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set thy bed: even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice. ⁸ Behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast discovered *thyself* to another than me, and art gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and made thee a *covenant* with them; thou lovedst their bed where thou sawest *it*. ⁹ And thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debase *thyself* even unto hell.* ¹⁰ Thou art wearied in the greatness of thy way; yet saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou hast found the life of thine hand; therefore thou wast not grieved.

¹¹ And of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that thou hast lied, and hast not remembered me, nor laid *it* to thy heart? have not I held my peace even of old, and thou fearest me not? ¹² I will declare thy righteousness, and thy works; for they shall not profit thee. ¹³ When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee; but the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take *them*: but he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain.

¹⁴ And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumbling-block out of the way of my people. ¹⁵ For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name *is* Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place,

^a 56:7 Mt. 21:13; Mk. 11:17; Lk. 19:46.

with him also *that is* of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. ¹⁶ For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls *which* I have made. ¹⁷ For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart. ¹⁸ I have seen his ways, and will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to his mourners. ¹⁹ I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to *him that is* far off, and to *him that is* near,^a saith the LORD; and I will heal him. ²⁰ But the wicked *are* like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. ²¹ *There is* no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.^b

The Right Observance of Fasts

58 Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and show my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins. ² Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice; they take delight in approaching to God. ³ Wherefore have we fasted, *say they*, and thou seest not? *wherefore* have we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your labors. ⁴ Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: ye shall not fast as *ye do this* day, to make your voice to be heard on high. ⁵ Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? *is it* to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes *under him*? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?

⁶ *Is* not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke? ⁷ *Is it* not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh? ⁸ Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall

spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the LORD shall be thy rearward. ⁹ Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I *am*.

If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity; ¹⁰ and if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness *be* as the noonday: ¹¹ and the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not. ¹² And *they that shall be* of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in.

The Observance of the Sabbath

¹³ If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, *from* doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the LORD, honorable; and shalt honor him,* not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking *thine own* words: ¹⁴ then shalt thou delight thyself in the LORD; and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

A Confession of National Wickedness

59 Behold, the LORD's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear: ² but your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid *his* face from you, that he will not hear. ³ For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness. ⁴ None calleth for justice, nor *any* pleadeth for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity. ⁵ They hatch cockatrice⁷ eggs, and weave the spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and that which is crushed breaketh out into a viper. ⁶ Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works *are* works of

^a 57:19 Eph. 2:17. ^b 57:21 Is. 48:22.

iniquity, and the act of violence *is* in their hands. ⁷ Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts *are* thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction *are* in their paths. ⁸ The way of peace they know not;^a and *there is* no judgment in their goings; they have made them crooked paths; whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace.

⁹ Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, *but* we walk in darkness. ¹⁰ We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if *we had* no eyes: we stumble at noonday as in the night; *we are* in desolate places as dead *men*. ¹¹ We roar all like bears, and mourn sore like doves: we look for judgment, but *there is* none; for salvation, *but it is* far off from us. ¹² For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions *are* with us; and *as for* our iniquities, we know them; ¹³ in transgressing and lying against the LORD, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood. ¹⁴ And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter. ¹⁵ Yea, truth faileth; and he *that* departeth from evil maketh himself a prey.

And the LORD saw *it*, and it displeased him that *there was* no judgment. ¹⁶ And he saw that *there was* no man, and wondered that *there was* no intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him.^b ¹⁷ For he put on righteousness as a breastplate,^c and a helmet of salvation upon his head;^d and he put on the garments of vengeance *for* clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloak. ¹⁸ According to *their* deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompense to his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompense. ¹⁹ So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.

²⁰ And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob,^e saith the LORD. ²¹ As

for me, this *is* my covenant with them, saith the LORD; My Spirit that *is* upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

The Future Glory of Zion

60 Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee. ² For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee. ³ And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

⁴ Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at *thy* side. ⁵ Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the forces of the Gentiles shall come unto thee. ⁶ The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Mid'i-an and Ephah; all they from Sheba shall come: they shall bring gold and incense; and they shall show forth the praises of the LORD. ⁷ All the flocks of Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nebai'oth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and I will glorify the house of my glory. ⁸ Who *are* these *that* fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows? ⁹ Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tarshish first, to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, unto the name of the LORD thy God, and to the Holy One of Israel, because he hath glorified thee.

¹⁰ And the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favor have I had mercy on thee. ¹¹ Therefore thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that *men* may bring unto thee the forces of the Gentiles,^f and *that* their kings *may be* brought. ¹² For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, *those* nations shall be utterly

^a 59:7-8 Rom. 3:15-17. ^b 59:16 Is. 63:5. ^c 59:17 Eph. 6:14.

^d Eph. 6:17; 1 Thes. 5:8. ^e 59:20 Rom. 11:26. ^f 60:11 Rev. 21:25-26.

wasted. ¹³ The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make the place of my feet glorious. ¹⁴ The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet;^a and they shall call thee, The city of the LORD, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.

¹⁵ Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations. ¹⁶ Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the LORD *am* thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob. ¹⁷ For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteousness. ¹⁸ Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise.

¹⁹ The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory.^b ²⁰ Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended. ²¹ Thy people also *shall be* all righteous: they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified. ²² A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the LORD will hasten it in his time.

Good Tidings of Salvation to Zion

61 The Spirit of the Lord God *is* upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek;^c he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;² to proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD,^d and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;^e ³ to appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them

beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called Trees of righteousness, The planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified. ⁴ And they shall build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

⁵ And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien *shall be* your plowmen and your vinedressers. ⁶ But ye shall be named The priests of the LORD: *men* shall call you The ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves. ⁷ For your shame ye *shall have* double; and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: everlasting joy shall be unto them.

⁸ For I the LORD love judgment, I hate robbery for burnt offering; and I will direct their work in truth, and I will make an everlasting covenant with them. ⁹ And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed *which* the LORD hath blessed.

¹⁰ I will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh *himself* with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth *herself* with her jewels.^f ¹¹ For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord GOD will cause righteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

62 For Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, until the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth. ² And the Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the LORD shall name. ³ Thou shalt also be a crown of glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God. ⁴ Thou shalt no more be termed Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate: but

^a 60:14 Rev. 3:9. ^b 60:19 Rev. 21:23; 22:5. ^c 61:1 Mt. 11:5; Lk. 7:22. ^d 61:1-2 Lk. 4:18-19. ^e 61:2 Mt. 5:4. ^f 61:10 Rev. 21:2.

thou shalt be called Heph'zibah,¹ and thy land Beulah;² for the LORD delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married.⁵ For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee: and as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall thy God rejoice over thee.

6 I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, which shall never hold their peace day nor night: ye that make mention of the LORD, keep not silence,⁷ and give him no rest, till he establish, and till he make Jerusalem a praise in the earth.⁸ The LORD hath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, Surely I will no more give thy corn to be meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for the which thou hast labored:⁹ but they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the LORD; and they that have brought it together shall drink it in the courts of my holiness.

10 Go through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; lift up a standard for the people.¹¹ Behold, the LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him.^a ¹² And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the LORD: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not forsaken.

The Day of the LORD's Vengeance

63 Who is this that cometh from Edom,^b with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, traveling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.² Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winevat? ³ I have trodden the winepress^c alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.^d ⁴ For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.⁵ And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold:

therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.^e ⁶ And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.

The LORD's Goodness to Israel

7 I will mention the loving-kindnesses of the LORD, and the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving-kindnesses.⁸ For he said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie: so he was their Saviour.⁹ In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old.

10 But they rebelled, and vexed his Holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them.¹¹ Then he remembered the days of old, Moses, and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where is he that put his Holy Spirit within him? ¹² that led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name? ¹³ that led them through the deep, as a horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble? ¹⁴ As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the LORD caused him to rest; so didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself a glorious name.

Prayer for Mercy and Help

15 Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where is thy zeal and thy strength, the sounding of thy bowels and of thy mercies toward me? are they restrained? ¹⁶ Doubtless thou art our Father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O LORD, art our Father, our Redeemer; thy name is from everlasting.¹⁷ O LORD, why hast thou made us to err from thy ways, and hardened our heart from thy fear? Return for thy servants' sake, the

¹ 62:4 That is, My delight is in her. ² That is, Married.

^a 62:11 Is. 40:10; Rev. 22:12.

^b 63:1-6 Is. 34:5-17; Jer. 49:7-22; Ezek. 25:12-14; 35:1-15; Amos 1:11-12; Obad. 1-14; Mal. 1:2-5.

^c 63:3 Rev. 14:20; 19:15. ^d Rev. 19:13. ^e 63:5 Is. 59:16. ^f 63:12 Ex. 14:21.

tribes of thine inheritance. ¹⁸ The people of thy holiness have possessed *it* but a little while: our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary. ¹⁹ We are *thine*: thou never barest rule over them; they were not called by thy name.

64 Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy presence, ² as *when* the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine adversaries, *that* the nations may tremble at thy presence! ³ When thou didst terrible things *which* we looked not for, thou camest down, the mountains flowed down at thy presence. ⁴ For since the beginning of the world *men* have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, besides thee, *what* he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him.^a

⁵ Thou meetest him that rejoiceth and worketh righteousness, *those that* remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou art wroth; for we have sinned: in those is continuance, and we shall be saved. ⁶ But we are all as an unclean *thing*, and all our righteousnesses *are* as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away. ⁷ And *there is* none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast consumed us, because of our iniquities.

⁸ But now, O LORD, thou *art* our Father; we *are* the clay, and thou our potter; and we all *are* the work of thy hand. ⁹ Be not wroth very sore, O LORD, neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, see, we beseech thee, we *are* all thy people. ¹⁰ Thy holy cities are a wilderness, Zion is a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation. ¹¹ Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is burned up with fire: and all our pleasant things are laid waste. ¹² Wilt thou refrain thyself for these *things*, O LORD? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

Punishment of the Rebellious

65 I am sought of *them that* asked not *for me*; I am found of *them that* sought me not;^b I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation *that* was not called by my name. ² I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people,^c which walketh in a way *that* was not good,

after their own thoughts; ³ a people that provoketh me to anger continually to my face; that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense upon altars of brick; ⁴ which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments; which eat swine's flesh, and broth of abominable *things is* in their vessels; ⁵ which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These *are* a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day. ⁶ Behold, *it is* written before me: I will not keep silence, but will recompense, even recompense into their bosom, ⁷ your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the LORD, which have burned incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom.

⁸ Thus saith the LORD, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and *one* saith, Destroy it not; for a blessing *is* in it: so will I do for my servants' sake, that I may not destroy them all. ⁹ And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there. ¹⁰ And Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of Achor^d a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me. ¹¹ But ye *are* they that forsake the LORD, that forget my holy mountain, that prepare a table for that troop, and that furnish the drink offering unto that number. ¹² Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose *that* wherein I delighted not.

¹³ Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed: ¹⁴ behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for vexation of spirit. ¹⁵ And ye shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord God shall slay thee, and call his servants by another name: ¹⁶ that he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in the God of truth; and he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God of truth; because the former troubles

^a 64:4 1 Cor. 2:9. ^b 65:1 Rom. 10:20. ^c 65:2 Rom. 10:21. ^d 65:10 Josh. 7:24-26.

are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes.

New Heavens and a New Earth

17 For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth:^a and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.

18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever *in that* which I create: for, behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy. 19 And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people; and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.^b 20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die a hundred years old; but the sinner *being* a hundred years old shall be accursed. 21 And they shall build houses, and inhabit *them*; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

22 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree *are* the days of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands. 23 They shall not labor in vain, nor bring forth for trouble; for they *are* the seed of the blessed of the LORD, and their offspring with them. 24 And it shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.

25 The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: and dust *shall be* the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain,^c saith the LORD.

The LORD's Judgments and Zion's Future Hope

66 Thus saith the LORD, The heaven *is* my throne,^d and the earth *is* my footstool:^e where *is* the house that ye build unto me? and where *is* the place of my rest?^f 2 For all those *things* hath mine hand made, and all those *things* have been, saith the LORD: but to this *man* will I look, *even to him that is* poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

3 He that killeth an ox *is as if* he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a lamb, *as if* he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, *as if he offered* swine's blood; he that burneth incense, *as if* he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their

abominations. 4 I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose *that* in which I delighted not.

5 Hear the word of the LORD, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let the LORD be glorified: but he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed. 6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that rendereth recompense to his enemies.

7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child.^g 8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? *or* shall a nation be born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children. 9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth? saith the LORD: shall I cause to bring forth, and shut *the womb*? saith thy God.

10 Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her: 11 that ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of her glory. 12 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream: then shall ye suck, ye shall be borne upon *her* sides, and be dandled upon *her* knees. 13 As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Jerusalem. 14 And when ye see *this*, your heart shall rejoice, and your bones shall flourish like an herb: and the hand of the LORD shall be known toward his servants, and *his* indignation toward his enemies.

15 For, behold, the LORD will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire. 16 For by fire and by his sword will the LORD plead with all flesh: and the slain of the LORD shall be many. 17 They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens behind one *tree* in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination,

^a 65:17 Is. 66:22; 2 Pet. 3:13; Rev. 21:1. ^b 65:19 Rev. 21:4. ^c 65:25 Is. 11:6-9.

^d 66:1 Mt. 5:34; 23:22. ^e Mt. 5:35. ^f Acts 7:49-50. ^g 66:7 Rev. 12:5.

and the mouse, shall be consumed together, saith the LORD.

18 For I *know* their works and their thoughts: it shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and see my glory. 19 And I will set a sign among them, and I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, *to* Tarshish, Pul, and Lud, that draw the bow, *to* Tubal and Javan, *to* the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; and they shall declare my glory among the Gentiles. 20 And they shall bring all your brethren *for* an offering unto the LORD out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem,

saith the LORD, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD. 21 And I will also take of them for priests *and* for Levites, saith the LORD.

22 For as the new heavens and the new earth,^a which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and your name remain. 23 And it shall come to pass, *that* from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD. 24 And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcasses of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched;^b and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

^a 66:22 Is. 65:17; 2 Pet. 3:13; Rev. 21:1. ^b 66:24 Mk. 9:48.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET

JEREMIAH

Jeremiah's Call and Commission

1 The words of Jeremiah the son of Hilki'ah, of the priests that *were* in An'athoth in the land of Benjamin: ² to whom the word of the LORD came in the days of Josi'ah^a the son of Amon king of Judah, in the thirteenth year of his reign. ³ It came also in the days of Jehoi'akim^b the son of Josi'ah king of Judah, unto the end of the eleventh year of Zedeki'ah^c the son of Josi'ah king of Judah, unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month.

⁴ Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ⁵ Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations. ⁶ Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold, I cannot speak: for I *am* a child. ⁷ But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I *am* a child: for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak. ⁸ Be not afraid of their faces: for I *am* with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD. ⁹ Then the LORD put forth his hand, and touched my mouth. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have put my words in thy mouth. ¹⁰ See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant.

¹¹ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an almond tree. ¹² Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to perform it.

¹³ And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see a seething pot; and the face thereof *is* toward the north. ¹⁴ Then the LORD said unto me, Out of the north an evil shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.

¹⁵ For, lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, and they shall set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah. ¹⁶ And I will utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, who have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands. ¹⁷ Thou therefore gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest I confound thee before them. ¹⁸ For, behold, I have made thee this day a defended city, and an iron pillar, and brazen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land. ¹⁹ And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; for I *am* with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee.

The LORD Pleads with Backsliding Israel

2 Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying, ² Go and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD; I remember thee, the kindness of thy youth, the love of thine espousals, when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land *that was* not sown. ³ Israel *was* holiness unto the LORD, *and* the first-fruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD.

⁴ Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel: ⁵ thus saith the LORD, What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have walked after vanity, and are become vain? ⁶ Neither said they, Where *is* the LORD that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, that led us through the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits,

^a 1:2 2 Kgs. 22:3-23:27; 2 Chr. 34:8 35:19. ^b 1:3 2 Kgs. 23:36-24:7; 2 Chr. 36:5-8.

^c 2 Kgs. 24:18 25:21; 2 Chr. 36:11-21.

through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt? ⁷ And I brought you into a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ye defiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination. ⁸ The priests said not, Where *is* the LORD? and they that handle the law knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Ba'al, and walked after *things that* do not profit.

⁹ Wherefore I will yet plead with you, saith the LORD, and with your children's children will I plead. ¹⁰ For pass over the isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kedar, and consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing. ¹¹ Hath a nation changed *their* gods, which *are* yet no gods? but my people have changed their glory for *that which* doth not profit. ¹² Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the LORD. ¹³ For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me the fountain of living waters, *and* hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

¹⁴ *Is* Israel a servant? *is* he a homeborn slave? why is he spoiled? ¹⁵ The young lions roared upon him, *and* yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are burned without inhabitant. ¹⁶ Also the children of Noph and Tahap'anes have broken the crown of thy head. ¹⁷ Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, when he led thee by the way? ¹⁸ And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river? ¹⁹ Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that *it is* an evil *thing* and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

²⁰ For of old time I have broken thy yoke, *and* burst thy bands; and thou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill and under every green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot. ²¹ Yet I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me? ²² For though

thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much soap, *yet* thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord GOD. ²³ How canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Ba'alim? See thy way in the valley, know what thou hast done: *thou art* a swift dromedary traversing her ways; ²⁴ a wild ass used to the wilderness, *that* snuffeth up the wind at her pleasure; in her occasion who can turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her. ²⁵ Withhold thy foot from being unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers, and after them will I go.

²⁶ As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets, ²⁷ saying to a stock, Thou *art* my father; and to a stone, Thou hast brought me forth: for they have turned *their* back unto me, and not *their* face: but in the time of their trouble they will say, Arise, and save us. ²⁸ But where *are* thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they can save thee in the time of thy trouble: for *according to* the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah.

²⁹ Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the LORD. ³⁰ In vain have I smitten your children; they received no correction: your own sword hath devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion. ³¹ O generation, see ye the word of the LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Israel? a land of darkness? wherefore say my people, We are lords; we will come no more unto thee? ³² Can a maid forget her ornaments, *or* a bride her attire? yet my people have forgotten me days without number.

³³ Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught the wicked ones thy ways. ³⁴ Also in thy skirts is found the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by secret search, but upon all these. ³⁵ Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me. Behold, I will plead with thee, because thou sayest, I have not sinned. ³⁶ Why gaddest thou about so much to change thy way? thou also shalt be ashamed of Egypt, as thou wast ashamed of Assyria. ³⁷ Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and thine hands upon thine head: for the LORD hath

rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them.

3 They say, If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, shall he return unto her again? shall not that land be greatly polluted? but thou hast played the harlot with many lovers; yet return again to me, saith the LORD. **2** Lift up thine eyes unto the high places, and see where thou hast not been lain with. In the ways hast thou sat for them, as the Arabian in the wilderness; and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness. **3** Therefore the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst a whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed. **4** Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou art the guide of my youth? **5** Will he reserve *his anger* for ever? will he keep *it* to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldest.

Israel and Judah Entreated to Repent

6 The LORD said also unto me in the days of Josiah the king,^a Hast thou seen *that* which backsliding Israel hath done? she is gone up upon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot. **7** And I said after she had done all these *things*, Turn thou unto me. But she returned not. And her treacherous sister Judah saw *it*. **8** And I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery, I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also. **9** And it came to pass through the lightness of her whoredom, that she defiled the land, and committed adultery with stones and with stocks. **10** And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but feignedly, saith the LORD.

11 And the LORD said unto me, The backsliding Israel hath justified herself more than treacherous Judah. **12** Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the LORD; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the LORD, and I will not keep *anger* for ever. **13** Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, and hast scattered thy

ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD. **14** Turn, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; for I am married unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion.

15 And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding. **16** And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the LORD, they shall say no more, The ark of the covenant of the LORD: neither shall it come to mind; neither shall they remember it; neither shall they visit *it*; neither shall *that* be done any more. **17** At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the LORD; and all the nations shall be gathered unto it, to the name of the LORD, to Jerusalem: neither shall they walk any more after the imagination of their evil heart. **18** In those days the house of Judah shall walk with the house of Israel, and they shall come together out of the land of the north to the land that I have given for an inheritance unto your fathers.

19 But I said, How shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a pleasant land, a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations? and I said, Thou shalt call me, My father; and shalt not turn away from me. **20** Surely *as* a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD.

21 A voice was heard upon the high places, weeping and supplications of the children of Israel: for they have perverted their way, and they have forgotten the LORD their God. **22** Return, ye backsliding children, and I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto thee; for thou art the LORD our God. **23** Truly in vain *is salvation hoped for* from the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: truly in the LORD our God *is the salvation of Israel*.

24 For shame hath devoured the labor of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters. **25** We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for we have sinned against the LORD our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD our God.

^a 3:6 2 Kgs. 22:1-23:30; 2 Chr. 34:1-35:27.

4 If thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the LORD, return unto me: and if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove. **2** And thou shalt swear, The LORD liveth, in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him shall they glory.

3 For thus saith the LORD to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, Break up your fallow ground,^a and sow not among thorns. **4** Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem; lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings.

Judah Threatened with Invasion

5 Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, gather together, and say, Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the defended cities. **6** Set up the standard toward Zion: retire, stay not; for I will bring evil from the north, and a great destruction. **7** The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his place to make thy land desolate; and thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant. **8** For this gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for the fierce anger of the LORD is not turned back from us.

9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the LORD, that the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder. **10** Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! surely thou hast greatly deceived this people and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, A dry wind of the high places in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleanse, **12** even a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also will I give sentence against them. **13** Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his chariots shall be as a whirlwind: his horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled. **14** O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee? **15** For a

voice declareth from Dan, and publisheth affliction from mount E'phra-im. **16** Make ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against Jerusalem, that watchers come from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Judah. **17** As keepers of a field, are they against her round about; because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD. **18** Thy way and thy doings have procured these things unto thee; this is thy wickedness, because it is bitter, because it reacheth unto thine heart.

19 My bowels, my bowels! I am pained at my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war. **20** Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment. **21** How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet? **22** For my people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sottish children, and they have none understanding: they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

23 I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was without form, and void; and the heavens, and they had no light. **24** I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly. **25** I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and all the birds of the heavens were fled. **26** I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, and by his fierce anger.

27 For thus hath the LORD said, The whole land shall be desolate; yet will I not make a full end. **28** For this shall the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black: because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and will not repent, neither will I turn back from it. **29** The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city shall be forsaken, and not a man dwell therein. **30** And when thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, though thou rentest thy face with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; thy lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life. **31** For I have heard a voice as of

^a 4:3 Hos. 10:12.

a woman in travail, *and* the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zion, *that bewaileth herself, that spreadeth her hands, saying, Woe is me now! for my soul is wearied because of murderers.*

The Sins of Jerusalem and Judah

5 Run ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, if ye can find a man, if there be *any* that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; and I will pardon it. **2** And though they say, The LORD liveth; surely they swear falsely. **3** O LORD, *are* not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, *but* they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return.

4 Therefore I said, Surely these *are* poor; they are foolish: for they know not the way of the LORD, *nor* the judgment of their God. **5** I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the LORD, *and* the judgment of their God: but these have altogether broken the yoke, *and* burst the bonds. **6** Wherefore a lion out of the forest shall slay them, *and* a wolf of the evenings shall spoil them, a leopard shall watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, *and* their backslidings are increased.

7 How shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, and sworn by *them that are* no gods: when I had fed them to the full, they then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots' houses. **8** They were *as* fed horses in the morning: every one neighed after his neighbor's wife. **9** Shall I not visit for these *things*? saith the LORD: and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they *are* not the LORD's. **11** For the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the LORD. **12** They have belied the LORD, and said, *It is not he*; neither shall evil come upon us; neither shall we see sword nor famine: **13** and the prophets shall become wind,

and the word *is* not in them: thus shall it be done unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them. **15** Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the LORD: it *is* a mighty nation, it *is* an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say. **16** Their quiver *is* as an open sepulchre, they *are* all mighty men. **17** And they shall eat up thine harvest and thy bread, *which* thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword.

18 Nevertheless in those days, saith the LORD, I will not make a full end with you. **19** And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, Wherefore doeth the LORD our God all these *things* unto us? then shalt thou answer them, Like as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, so shall ye serve strangers in a land *that is* not yours.

20 Declare this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying, **21** Hear now this, O foolish people, and without understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not:^a **22** Fear ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand *for* the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it?^b **23** But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone. **24** Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our God, that giveth rain, both the former and the latter, in his season: he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest. **25** Your iniquities have turned away these *things*, and your sins have withholden good *things* from you. **26** For among my people are found wicked *men*: they lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men. **27** As a cage is full of birds, so *are* their houses full of deceit: therefore they *are* become great, and waxen rich. **28** They *are* waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the

^a 5:21 Is. 6:9-10; Ezek. 12:2; Mk. 8:18. ^b 5:22 Job 38:8-11.

wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherless, yet they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge. ²⁹ Shall I not visit for these *things*? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

³⁰ A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land; ³¹ the prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

The Doom of Jerusalem and Judah

6 O ye children of Benjamin, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in Teko'a, and set up a sign of fire in Beth-hac'cerem: for evil appeareth out of the north, and great destruction. ² I have likened the daughter of Zion to a comely and delicate *woman*.^{*} ³ The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; they shall pitch *their* tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place. ⁴ Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched out. ⁵ Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.

⁶ For thus hath the LORD of hosts said, Hew ye down trees, and cast a mount against Jerusalem: this *is* the city to be visited; she *is* wholly oppression in the midst of her. ⁷ As a fountain casteth out her waters, so she casteth out her wickedness: violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually *is* grief and wounds. ⁸ Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, lest my soul depart from thee; lest I make thee desolate, a land not inhabited.

⁹ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall thoroughly glean the remnant of Israel as a vine: turn back thine hand as a grape gatherer into the baskets. ¹⁰ To whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? Behold, their ear *is* uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken: behold, the word of the LORD *is* unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it. ¹¹ Therefore I am full of the fury of the LORD; I am weary with holding in: I will pour it out upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with *him that is* full of days. ¹² And their houses shall

be turned unto others, *with their* fields and wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD. ¹³ For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one *is* given to covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely. ¹⁴ They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when *there is* no peace.^a ¹⁵ Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush; therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time *that* I visit them they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.^b

¹⁶ Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where *is* the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls.^c But they said, We will not walk *therein*. ¹⁷ Also I set watchmen over you, *saying*, Harken to the sound of the trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken. ¹⁸ Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what *is* among them. ¹⁹ Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, *even* the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it. ²⁰ To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Sheba, and the sweet cane from a far country? your burnt offerings *are* not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me. ²¹ Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will lay stumblingblocks before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them; the neighbor and his friend shall perish.

²² Thus saith the LORD, Behold, a people cometh from the north country, and a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth. ²³ They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they *are* cruel, and have no mercy; their voice roareth like the sea; and they ride upon horses, set in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zion. ²⁴ We have heard the fame thereof: our hands wax feeble: anguish hath taken hold of us, *and* pain, as of a woman in travail. ²⁵ Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy *and* fear *is* on every side. ²⁶ O daughter of my people, gird *thee* with sackcloth, and wallow thyself in ashes: make thee mourning, *as for* an only son,

^a 6:14 Ezek. 13:10. ^b 6:12-15 Jer. 8:10-12. ^c 6:16 Mt. 11:29.

most bitter lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

27 I have set thee for a tower and a fortress among my people, that thou mayest know and try their way. 28 They are all grievous revolters, walking with slanders: *they are brass and iron*; they are all corrupters. 29 The bellows are burned, the lead is consumed of the fire; the founder melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away. 30 Reprobate silver shall *men* call them, because the LORD hath rejected them.

Amend Your Ways and Your Doings

7 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 Stand in the gate of the LORD's house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all *ye of Judah*, that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD. 3 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place. 4 Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, *are these*.

5 For if ye thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye thoroughly execute judgment between a man and his neighbor; 6 *if ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to your hurt*; 7 then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.

8 Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit. 9 Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Ba'al, and walk after other gods whom ye know not; 10 and come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations? 11 Is this house, which is called by my name, become a den of robbers^a in your eyes? Behold, even I have seen *it*, saith the LORD. 12 But go ye now unto my place which *was* in Shiloh, where I set my name at the first, and see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel. 13 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, and I spake unto you, rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I called you, but ye answered not; 14 therefore will I do unto *this* house, which is called by my

name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to Shiloh.^b 15 And I will cast you out of my sight, as I have cast out all your brethren, *even the whole seed of E'phra-im*.

16 Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me: for I will not hear thee. 17 Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem? 18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead *their* dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger. 19 Do they provoke me to anger? saith the LORD: *do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of their own faces?* 20 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched.

The Punishment for Judah's Rebellion

21 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Put your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh. 22 For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices: 23 but this thing commanded I them, saying, Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you. 24 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but walked in the counsels *and* in the imagination of their evil heart, and went backward, and not forward. 25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day, I have even sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending *them*: 26 yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but hardened their neck: they did worse than their fathers.

27 Therefore thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them; but they will not answer thee. 28 But thou shalt say unto them, This *is* a nation

^a 7:11 Mt. 21:13; Mk. 11:17; Lk. 19:46. ^b 7:12-14 Josh. 18:1; Ps. 78:60; Jer. 26:6.

that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD their God, nor receiveth correction: truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

29 Cut off thine hair, *O Jerusalem*, and cast it away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the LORD hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath.

30 For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, saith the LORD: they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my name, to pollute it.

31 And they have built the high places of Tophet, which *is* in the valley of the son of Hinnom,^a to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire;^b which I commanded *them* not, neither came it into my heart.

32 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

33 And the carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray *them* away.

34 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride:^c for the land shall be desolate.

8 At that time, saith the LORD, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, out of their graves: 2 and they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth. 3 And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; Shall they fall, and not arise? shall he turn away, and not return? 5 Why *then* is this people of Jerusalem slidden back by a perpetual backsliding? they hold fast deceit, they

refuse to return. 6 I hearkened and heard, *but* they spake not aright: no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one turned to his course, as the horse rusheth into the battle. 7 Yea, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and the turtle and the crane and the swallow observe the time of their coming; but my people know not the judgment of the LORD.

8 How do ye say, *We are wise*, and the law of the LORD *is* with us? Lo, certainly in vain made he *it*; the pen of the scribes *is* in vain.* 9 The wise *men* are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the LORD; and what wisdom *is* in them? 10 Therefore will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall inherit *them*: for every one from the least even unto the greatest is given to covetousness, from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely. 11 For they have healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when *there is* no peace.^d 12 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush; therefore shall they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.^e 13 I will surely consume them, saith the LORD: *there shall be* no grapes on the vine, nor figs on the fig tree, and the leaf shall fade; and *the things that* I have given them shall pass away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defended cities, and let us be silent there: for the LORD our God hath put us to silence, and given us water of gall to drink, because we have sinned against the LORD. 15 We looked for peace, but no good *came*; and for a time of health, and behold trouble!

16 The snorting of his horses was heard from Dan: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his strong ones; for they are come, and have devoured the land, and all that is in it; the city, and those that dwell therein. 17 For, behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which *will not be* charmed, and they shall bite you, saith the LORD.

A Lament for Judah and Jerusalem

18 *When* I would comfort myself

^a 7:31 2 Kgs. 23:10; Jer. 32:35. ^b Lev. 18:21.

^d 8:11 Ezek. 13:10. ^e 8:10-12 Jer. 6:12-15.

^c 7:34 Jer. 16:9; 25:10; Rev. 18:23.

against sorrow, my heart *is* faint in me. ¹⁹ Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people because of them that dwell in a far country: *Is* not the LORD in Zion? *is* not her king in her? Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven images, *and* with strange vanities? ²⁰ The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved. ²¹ For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; I am black; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

²² *Is there* no balm in Gil'e-ad? *is there* no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people *re-* covered? ¹ Oh that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people! ² Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them! for they *be* all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men. ³ And they bend their tongues *like* their bow *for* lies: but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and they know not me, saith the LORD. ⁴ Take ye heed every one of his neighbor, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbor will walk with slanders. ⁵ And they will deceive every one his neighbor, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, *and* weary themselves to commit iniquity. ⁶ Thine habitation *is* in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the LORD.

⁷ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will melt them, and try them; for how shall I do for the* daughter of my people? ⁸ Their tongue *is* as an arrow shot out; it speaketh deceit: *one* speaketh peaceably to his neighbor with his mouth, but in heart he layeth his wait. ⁹ Shall I not visit them for these *things*? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

¹⁰ For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for the habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are burned up, so that none can pass through *them*; neither can *men* hear the voice of the cattle: both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled; they are gone. ¹¹ And I will make Jerusalem heaps, *and* a den of dragons; and I will

make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant.

Ruin and Exile Threatened

¹² Who *is* the wise man, that may understand this? and *who is he* to whom the mouth of the LORD hath spoken, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth *and* is burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth through? ¹³ And the LORD saith, Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein; ¹⁴ but have walked after the imagination of their own heart, and after Ba'alim, which their fathers taught them: ¹⁵ therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will feed them, *even* this people, with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink. ¹⁶ I will scatter them also among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: and I will send a sword after them, till I have consumed them.

¹⁷ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Consider ye, and call for the mourning women, that they may come; and send for cunning *women*, that they may come: ¹⁸ and let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters. ¹⁹ For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because our dwellings have cast us out.

²⁰ Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbor lamentation. ²¹ For death is come up into our windows, *and* is entered into our palaces, to cut off the children from without, *and* the young men from the streets. ²² Speak, Thus saith the LORD, Even the carcasses of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, and as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather *them*.

The Knowledge of God Is Man's Glory

²³ Thus saith the LORD, Let not the wise *man* glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty *man* glory in his might, let not the rich *man* glory in his riches: ²⁴ but let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me,^a that I *am* the LORD which exercise loving-kindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the

^a 9:24 1 Cor. 1:31, 2 Cor. 10:17.

earth: for in these *things* I delight, saith the LORD.

25 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will punish all *them which* are circumcised with the uncircumcised; 26 Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moab, and all *that are* in the utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all *these* nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel are uncircumcised in the heart.

The False Gods and the True God

10 Hear ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Israel: 2 thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them. 3 For the customs of the people *are* vain: for *one* cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe. 4 They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not. 5 *They are* upright as the palm tree, but speak not: they must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also *is it* in them to do good.

6 Forasmuch as *there is* none like unto thee, O LORD; thou *art* great, and thy name *is* great in might. 7 Who would not fear thee, O King of nations?^a for to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise *men* of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, *there is* none like unto thee. 8 But they are altogether brutish and foolish: the stock *is* a doctrine of vanities. 9 Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple *is* their clothing: they *are* all the work of cunning *men*. 10 But the LORD *is* the true God, he *is* the living God, and an everlasting King: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

11 Thus shall ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, *even* they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

12 He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion. 13 When he uttereth his voice, *there is* a multitude of waters in the heavens, and he causeth the

vapors to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures. 14 Every man is brutish in *his* knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image *is* falsehood, and *there is* no breath in them. 15 They *are* vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish. 16 The portion of Jacob *is* not like them: for he *is* the former of all *things*; and Israel *is* the rod of his inheritance: The LORD of hosts *is* his name.

The Desolation of Judah

17 Gather up thy wares out of the land, O inhabitant of the fortress. 18 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will sling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, that they may find *it so*.

19 Woe is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this *is* a grief, and I must bear it. 20 My tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and they *are* not: *there is* none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains. 21 For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered. 22 Behold, the noise of the bruit *is* come, and a great commotion out of the north country, to make the cities of Judah desolate, and a den of dragons.

23 O LORD, I know that the way of man *is* not in himself: *it is* not in man that walketh to direct his steps. 24 O LORD, correct me, but with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing. 25 Pour out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: for they have eaten up Jacob, and devoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate.

The Broken Covenant

11 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem; 3 and say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; Cursed *be* the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant, 4 which I commanded your fathers in the day *that*

^a 10:7 Rev. 15:4.

I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the iron furnace, saying, Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God: ⁵ that I may perform the oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as *it is* this day. Then answered I, and said, So be it, O LORD.

⁶ Then the LORD said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, and do them. ⁷ For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day *that* I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, *even* unto this day, rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice. ⁸ Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded *them* to do; but they did *them* not.

⁹ And the LORD said unto me, A conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem. ¹⁰ They are turned back to the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they went after other gods to serve them: the house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers. ¹¹ Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; and though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them. ¹² Then shall the cities of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem go, and cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: but they shall not save them at all in the time of their trouble. ¹³ For *according to* the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Judah; and *according to* the number of the streets of Jerusalem have ye set up altars to *that* shameful thing, *even* altars to burn incense unto Ba'al.

¹⁴ Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for I will not hear *them* in the time that they cry unto me for their trouble. ¹⁵ What hath my beloved to do in mine house, *seeing* she hath wrought lewdness with many, and the holy flesh is passed from thee? when thou doest evil, then thou rejoicest. ¹⁶ The LORD called thy name, A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and

the branches of it are broken. ¹⁷ For the LORD of hosts, that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves to provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Ba'al.

The Plot against Jeremiah

¹⁸ And the LORD hath given me knowledge *of it*, and I know *it*: then thou shouldest me their doings. ¹⁹ But I *was* like a lamb or an ox *that* is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that they had devised devices against me, *saying*, Let us destroy the tree with the fruit thereof, and let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered. ²⁰ But, O LORD of hosts, that judgest righteously, that triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause.

²¹ Therefore thus saith the LORD of the men of An'athoth, that seek thy life, saying, Prophesy not in the name of the LORD, that thou die not by our hand: ²² therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will punish them: the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by famine: ²³ and there shall be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the men of An'athoth, *even* the year of their visitation.

Jeremiah's Complaint and God's Answer

12 Righteous *art* thou, O LORD, when I plead with thee: yet let me talk with thee of *thy* judgments: Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? *wherefore* are all they happy that deal very treacherously? ² Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: thou *art* near in their mouth, and far from their reins. ³ But thou, O LORD, knowest me: thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart toward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for the day of slaughter. ⁴ How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein? the beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, He shall not see our last end.

⁵ If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and *if* in the land of peace, *wherein* thou trustedst, *they* wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in the

swelling of Jordan? ⁶ For even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yea, they have called a multitude after thee: believe them not, though they speak fair words unto thee.

⁷ I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; I have given the dearly beloved of my soul unto the hand of her enemies. ⁸ Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forest; it crieth out against me: therefore have I hated it. ⁹ Mine heritage is unto me as a speckled bird, the birds round about are against her; come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field, come to devour. ¹⁰ Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness. ¹¹ They have made it desolate, and being desolate it mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because no man layeth it to heart. ¹² The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness: for the sword of the LORD shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: no flesh shall have peace. ¹³ They have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit: and they shall be ashamed of your revenues because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

¹⁴ Thus saith the LORD against all mine evil neighbors, that touch the inheritance which I have caused my people Israel to inherit; Behold, I will pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Judah from among them. ¹⁵ And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will return, and have compassion on them, and will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land. ¹⁶ And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, to swear by my name, The LORD liveth; as they taught my people to swear by Ba'al; then shall they be built in the midst of my people. ¹⁷ But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.

The Lesson from the Marred Girdle

13 Thus saith the LORD unto me, Go and get thee a linen girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water. ² So I got a girdle according to the word of the LORD, and put it on my loins. ³ And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, ⁴ Take the

girdle that thou hast got, which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to Euphra'tes, and hide it there in a hole of the rock. ⁵ So I went, and hid it by Euphra'tes, as the LORD commanded me. ⁶ And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Euphra'tes, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there. ⁷ Then I went to Euphra'tes, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, behold, the girdle was marred, it was profitable for nothing.

⁸ Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ⁹ Thus saith the LORD, After this manner will I mar the pride of Judah, and the great pride of Jerusalem. ¹⁰ This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which walk in the imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing. ¹¹ For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah, saith the LORD; that they might be unto me for a people, and for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear.

The Lesson from the Filled Bottles

¹² Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Every bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall be filled with wine? ¹³ Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, with drunkenness. ¹⁴ And I will dash them one against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, but destroy them.

Captivity Threatened for Judah's Impenitence

¹⁵ Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken. ¹⁶ Give glory to the LORD your God, before he cause darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, and, while ye look for light, he turn it into the shadow of death, and make it gross darkness. ¹⁷ But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for your pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down

with tears, because the LORD's flock is carried away captive.

18 Say unto the king and to the queen, Humble yourselves, sit down: for your principalities shall come down, *even* the crown of your glory. 19 The cities of the south shall be shut up, and none shall open *them*: Judah shall be carried away captive all of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them that come from the north: where *is* the flock *that* was given thee, thy beautiful flock? 21 What wilt thou say when he shall punish thee? for thou hast taught them to be captains, *and* as chief over thee: shall not sorrows take thee, as a woman in travail? 22 And if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are thy skirts discovered, *and* thy heels made bare. 23 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? *then* may ye also do good, that are accustomed to do evil. 24 Therefore will I scatter them as the stubble that passeth away by the wind of the wilderness. 25 This *is* thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the LORD; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in falsehood. 26 Therefore will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear. 27 I have seen thine adulteries, and thy neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, *and* thine abominations on the hills in the fields. Woe unto thee, O Jerusalem! wilt thou not be made clean? when *shall it* once be?

The Message about the Drought

14 The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah concerning the dearth.

2 Judah mourneth, and the gates thereof languish; they are black unto the ground; and the cry of Jerusalem is gone up. 3 And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the pits, *and* found no water; they returned with their vessels empty; they were ashamed and confounded, and covered their heads. 4 Because the ground is chapped, for there was no rain in the earth, the plowmen were ashamed, they covered their heads. 5 Yea, the hind also calved in the field, and forsook *it*, because there was no grass. 6 And the wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like dragons; their eyes did fail, because *there was* no grass.

7 O LORD, though our iniquities testify

against us, do thou *it* for thy name's sake: for our backslidings are many; we have sinned against thee. 8 O the hope of Israel, the Saviour thereof in time of trouble, why shouldst thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man *that* turneth aside to tarry for a night? 9 Why shouldst thou be as a man astonished, as a mighty man *that* cannot save? yet thou, O LORD, *art* in the midst of us, and we are called by thy name; leave us not.

10 Thus saith the LORD unto this people, Thus have they loved to wander, they have not refrained their feet, therefore the LORD doth not accept them; he will now remember their iniquity, and visit their sins. 11 Then said the LORD unto me, Pray not for this people for *their* good. 12 When they fast, I will not hear their cry; and when they offer burnt offering and an oblation, I will not accept them: but I will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence.

13 Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold, the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you assured peace in this place. 14 Then the LORD said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart. 15 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land; By sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed. 16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem, because of the famine and the sword; and they shall have none to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness upon them.

17 Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them; Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: for the virgin daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a very grievous blow. 18 If I go forth into the field, then behold the slain with the sword! and if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with famine! yea, both the prophet and the priest go about into a land that they know not.

19 Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? hath thy soul loathed Zion? why hast thou smitten us, and *there is* no healing

for us? we looked for peace, and *there is* no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble! ²⁰ We acknowledge, O LORD, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers: for we have sinned against thee. ²¹ Do not abhor *us*, for thy name's sake; do not disgrace the throne of thy glory: remember, break not thy covenant with us. ²² Are there *any* among the vanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? *Art* not thou he, O LORD our God? therefore we will wait upon thee: for thou hast made all these *things*.

The LORD's Unrepenting Anger with Judah

15 Then said the LORD unto me, Though Moses^a and Samuel^b stood before me, yet my mind *could not be* toward this people: cast *them* out of my sight, and let them go forth. ² And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD; Such as *are* for death, to death; and such as *are* for the sword, to the sword; and such as *are* for the famine, to the famine; and such as *are* for the captivity, to the captivity.^c ³ And I will appoint over them four kinds, saith the LORD: the sword to slay, and the dogs to tear, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.^d ⁴ And I will cause them to be removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of Manasseh the son of Hezekiah king of Judah, for *that* which he did in Jerusalem.^e

⁵ For who shall have pity upon thee, O Jerusalem? or who shall bemoan thee? or who shall go aside to ask how thou doest? ⁶ Thou hast forsaken me, saith the LORD, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting. ⁷ And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will bereave *them* of children, I will destroy my people, *since* they return not from their ways. ⁸ Their widows are increased to me above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them against the mother of the young men a spoiler at noonday: I have caused *him* to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city. ⁹ She that hath borne

seven languisheth: she hath given up the ghost; her sun is gone down while *it was* yet day: she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.

¹⁰ Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! I have neither lent on usury, nor men have lent to me on usury; yet every one of them doth curse me.

¹¹ The LORD said, Verily it shall be well with thy remnant; verily I will cause the enemy to entreat thee *well* in the time of evil and in the time of affliction. ¹² Shall iron break the northern iron and the steel? ¹³ Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the spoil without price, and *that* for all thy sins, even in all thy borders. ¹⁴ And I will make *thee* to pass with thine enemies into a land *which* thou knowest not: for a fire is kindled in mine anger, *which* shall burn upon you.

The LORD's Assurance to Jeremiah

¹⁵ O LORD, thou knowest: remember me, and visit me, and revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy long-suffering: know *that* for thy sake I have suffered rebuke. ¹⁶ Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts. ¹⁷ I sat not in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation. ¹⁸ Why is my pain perpetual, and my wound incurable, *which* refuseth to be healed? wilt thou be altogether unto me as a liar, and as waters *that* fail?

¹⁹ Therefore thus saith the LORD, If thou return, then will I bring thee again, and thou shalt stand before me: and if thou take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them. ²⁰ And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brazen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for I *am* with thee to save thee and to deliver thee, saith the LORD. ²¹ And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

^a 15:1 Ex. 32:11-14; Num. 14:13-19.

^b 1 Sam. 7:5-9. ^c 15:2 Rev. 13:10. ^d 15:3 Rev. 6:8.

^e 15:4 2 Kgs. 21:1-16; 2 Chr. 33:1-9.

The LORD's Judgment on the People

16 The word of the LORD came also unto me, saying, ² Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons nor daughters in this place. ³ For thus saith the LORD concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land; ⁴ They shall die of grievous deaths; they shall not be lamented; neither shall they be buried; *but* they shall be as dung upon the face of the earth: and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine; and their carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

⁵ For thus saith the LORD, Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the LORD, *even* loving-kindness and mercies. ⁶ Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be buried, neither shall *men* lament for them, nor cut themselves, nor make themselves bald for them: ⁷ neither shall *men* tear *themselves* for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall *men* give them the cup of consolation to drink for their father or for their mother. ⁸ Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to eat and to drink. ⁹ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride.^a

¹⁰ And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt show this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, Wherefore hath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us? or what *is* our iniquity? or what *is* our sin that we have committed against the LORD our God? ¹¹ Then shalt thou say unto them, Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my law; ¹² and ye have done worse than your fathers; for, behold, ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hearken unto me: ¹³ therefore will I

cast you out of this land into a land that ye know not, *neither* ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night; where I will not show you favor.

¹⁴ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; ¹⁵ but, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

¹⁶ Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks. ¹⁷ For mine eyes *are* upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes. ¹⁸ And first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double; because they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcases of their detestable and abominable things.

¹⁹ O LORD, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and *things* wherein *there is* no profit. ²⁰ Shall a man make gods unto himself, and they *are* no gods?

²¹ Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that my name *is* The LORD.

Judah's Heart Engraved with Sin

17 The sin of Judah *is* written with a pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond: *it is* graven upon the table of their heart, and upon the horns of your altars; ² whilst their children remember their altars and their groves by the green trees upon the high hills. ³ O my mountain in the field, I will give thy substance and all thy treasures to the spoil, and thy high places for sin, throughout all thy borders. ⁴ And thou, even thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou

^a 16:9 Jer. 7:34; 25:10; Rev. 18:23.

knowest not: for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, *which* shall burn for ever.

5 Thus saith the LORD; Cursed *be* the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD. 6 For he shall be like the heath in the desert, and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, in a salt land and not inhabited.

7 Blessed *is* the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD is. 8 For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters,^a and *that* spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

9 The heart is deceitful above all *things*, and desperately wicked: who can know it? 10 I the LORD search the heart, *I* try the reins,^b even to give every man according to his ways,^c and according to the fruit of his doings. 11 As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth *them* not; so he that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be a fool.

12 A glorious high throne from the beginning *is* the place of our sanctuary. 13 O LORD, the hope of Israel, all that forsake thee shall be ashamed, *and* they that depart from me shall be written in the earth, because they have forsaken the LORD, the fountain of living waters.

14 Heal me, O LORD, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for thou *art* my praise. 15 Behold, they say unto me, Where *is* the word of the LORD? let it come now. 16 As for me, I have not hastened from *being* a pastor to follow thee: neither have I desired the woeful day; thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was *right* before thee. 17 Be not a terror unto me: thou *art* my hope in the day of evil. 18 Let them be confounded that persecute me, but let not me be confounded: let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the day of evil, and destroy them with double destruction.

The Sabbath Must Be Hallowed

19 Thus said the LORD unto me; Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they go out, and in

all the gates of Jerusalem; 20 and say unto them, Hear ye the word of the LORD, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by these gates: 21 thus saith the LORD; Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on the sabbath day, nor bring *it* in by the gates of Jerusalem;^d 22 neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day, neither do ye any work, but hallow ye the sabbath day, as I commanded your fathers.^e 23 But they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the LORD, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath day, but hallow the sabbath day, to do no work therein; 25 then shall there enter into the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem: and this city shall remain for ever. 26 And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from the places about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from the plain, and from the mountains, and from the south, bringing burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and meat offerings, and incense, and bringing sacrifices of praise, unto the house of the LORD. 27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the sabbath day; then will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched.

The Lesson from the Potter Working the Clay

18 The word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words. 3 Then I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought a work on the wheels. 4 And the vessel that he made of clay was marred in the hand of the potter: so he made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make *it*.

5 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 6 O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the

^a 17:8 Ps. 1:3. ^b 17:10 Rev. 2:23. ^c Ps. 62:12. ^e 17:22 Ex. 20:8-10; Deut. 5:12-14.

^d 17:21 Neh. 13:15-22.

LORD. Behold, as the clay *is* in the potter's hand, so *are* ye in mine hand, O house of Israel. ⁷ *At what* instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy *it*; ⁸ if that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them. ⁹ And *at what* instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant *it*; ¹⁰ if it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them. ¹¹ Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: return ye now every one from his evil way, and make your ways and your doings good.

¹² And they said, There is no hope: but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.

¹³ Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ask ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things: the virgin of Israel hath done a very horrible thing. ¹⁴ Will a man leave the snow of Lebanon *which cometh* from the rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place be forsaken? ¹⁵ Because my people hath forgotten me, they have burned incense to vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways *from* the ancient paths, to walk in paths, *in* a way not cast up; ¹⁶ to make their land desolate, *and* a perpetual hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and wag his head. ¹⁷ I will scatter them as with an east wind before the enemy; I will show them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity.

The People's Plots and Jeremiah's Prayer

¹⁸ Then said they, Come, and let us devise devices against Jeremiah; for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us smite him with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.

¹⁹ Give heed to me, O LORD, and hearken to the voice of them that contend with me. ²⁰ Shall evil be recompensed for good? for they have digged a pit for my

soul. Remember that I stood before thee to speak good for them, *and* to turn away thy wrath from them. ²¹ Therefore deliver up their children to the famine, and pour out their *blood* by the force of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved of their children, and *be* widows; and let their men be put to death; *let* their young men *be* slain by the sword in battle. ²² Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for they have digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet. ²³ Yet, LORD, thou knowest all their counsel against me to slay *me*: forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight, but let them be overthrown before thee; deal *thus* with them in the time of thine anger.

The Lesson from the Broken Vessel

19 Thus saith the LORD, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and *take* of the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests; ² and go forth unto the valley of the son of Hinnom,^a which *is* by the entry of the east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee: ³ and say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall tingle. ⁴ Because they have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah, and have filled this place with the blood of innocents; ⁵ they have built also the high places of Ba'al, to burn their sons with fire *for* burnt offerings unto Ba'al,^b which I commanded not, nor spake *it*, neither came *it* into my mind: ⁶ therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter. ⁷ And I will make void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place; and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives: and their carcasses will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth. ⁸ And I will make this city desolate, and a hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be

^a 19:2 2 Kgs. 23:10; Jer. 7:30-32; 32:34-35. ^b 19:5 Lev. 18:21.

astonished and hiss, because of all the plagues thereof. ⁹ And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend in the siege and straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them.

¹⁰ Then shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee, ¹¹ and shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Even so will I break this people and this city, as *one* breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot be made whole again: and they shall bury *them* in Tophet, till *there be* no place to bury. ¹² Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and *even* make this city as Tophet: ¹³ and the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled as the place of Tophet, because of all the houses upon whose roofs they have burned incense unto all the host of heaven, and have poured out drink offerings unto other gods.

¹⁴ Then came Jeremiah from Tophet, whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy; and he stood in the court of the LORD's house, and said to all the people, ¹⁵ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against it, because they have hardened their necks, that they might not hear my words.

The Curse on Pashur for Imprisoning Jeremiah

20 Now Pashur the son of Immer the priest, who *was* also chief governor in the house of the LORD, heard that Jeremiah prophesied these things. ² Then Pashur smote Jeremiah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that *were* in the high gate of Benjamin, which *was* by the house of the LORD. ³ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then said Jeremiah unto him, The LORD hath not called thy name Pashur, but Ma'gor-mis'sabib.¹ ⁴ For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee a terror to thyself, and to all thy friends: and they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold *it*: and I will give all Judah into the hand of the king of

Babylon, and he shall carry them captive into Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword. ⁵ Moreover I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labors thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Babylon. ⁶ And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in thine house, shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast prophesied lies.

Jeremiah's Lament

⁷ O LORD, thou hast deceived me, and I was deceived: thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: I am in derision daily, every one mocketh me. ⁸ For since I spake, I cried out, I cried violence and spoil; because the word of the LORD was made a reproach unto me, and a derision, daily. ⁹ Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But *his word* was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not *stay*. ¹⁰ For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, *say they*, and we will report it. All my familiars watched for my halting, *saying*, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him. ¹¹ But the LORD *is* with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not prevail: they shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: *their* everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten. ¹² But, O LORD of hosts, that triest the righteous, and seest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I opened my cause. ¹³ Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD: for he hath delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of evildoers.

¹⁴ Cursed *be* the day wherein I was born:^a let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed. ¹⁵ Cursed *be* the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unto thee; making him very glad. ¹⁶ And let that man be as the cities which the LORD overthrew, and repented not: and let him hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noon-

¹ 20:3 *That is*, Fear round about.

^a 20:14-18 Job 3:1-19.

tide; ¹⁷ because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb *to be* always great *with me*. ¹⁸ Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to see labor and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame?

The Destruction of Jerusalem Foretold

21 The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when king Zedeki'ah sent unto him Pashur the son of Melchi'ah, and Zephani'ah the son of Ma-asei'ah the priest, saying, ² Inquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us; for Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon maketh war against us;^a if so be that the LORD will deal with us according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us.

³ Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zedeki'ah: ⁴ Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that *are* in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and *against* the Chalde'ans, which besiege you without the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city. ⁵ And I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath. ⁶ And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they shall die of a great pestilence. ⁷ And afterward, saith the LORD, I will deliver Zedeki'ah king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy.

⁸ And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I set before you the way of life, and the way of death. ⁹ He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chalde'ans that besiege you, he shall live, and his life shall be unto him for a prey. ¹⁰ For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD: it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

¹¹ And touching the house of the king

of Judah, *say*, Hear ye the word of the LORD; ¹² O house of David, thus saith the LORD; Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver *him that is* spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench *it*, because of the evil of your doings. ¹³ Behold, I *am* against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, *and* rock of the plain, saith the LORD; which say, Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations? ¹⁴ But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it.

Prophecies against the Kings of Judah

22 Thus saith the LORD; Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak there this word, ² and say, Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates: ³ thus saith the LORD; Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place. ⁴ For if ye do this thing indeed, then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people. ⁵ But if ye will not hear these words, I swear by myself, saith the LORD, that this house shall become a desolation. ⁶ For thus saith the LORD unto the king's house of Judah; Thou *art* Gil'e-ad unto me, *and* the head of Lebanon: *yet* surely I will make thee a wilderness, *and* cities *which* are not inhabited. ⁷ And I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons: and they shall cut down thy choice cedars, and cast *them* into the fire. ⁸ And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbor, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this great city? ⁹ Then they shall answer, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them.

¹⁰ Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him; *but* weep sore for him that goeth away: for he shall return no more, nor see his native country.

^a 21:2 2 Kgs. 25:1-11; 2 Chr. 36:17-21.

11 For thus saith the LORD touching Shallum^a the son of Josi'ah king of Judah, which reigned instead of Josi'ah his father, which went forth out of this place; He shall not return thither any more: 12 but he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.

13 Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbor's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work; 14 that saith, I will build me a wide house and large chambers, and cutteth him out windows; and it is ceiled with cedar, and painted with vermilion. 15 Shalt thou reign, because thou closest *thyself* in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then it was well with him? 16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: was not this to know me? saith the LORD. 17 But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for violence, to do it.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning Jehoi'akim^b the son of Josi'ah king of Judah; They shall not lament for him, saying, Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, saying, Ah lord! or, Ah his glory! 19 He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem.

20 Go up to Lebanon, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bashan, and cry from the passages: for all thy lovers are destroyed. 21 I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear. This hath been thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice. 22 The wind shall eat up all thy pastors, and thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness. 23 O inhabitant of Lebanon, that makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, the pain as of a woman in travail!

24 As I live, saith the LORD, though Coni'ah^c the son of Jehoi'akim king of Judah were the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence; 25 and I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them

whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chalde'ans. 26 And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die. 27 But to the land whereunto they desire to return, thither shall they not return. 28 Is this man Coni'ah a despised broken idol? is he a vessel wherein is no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a land which they know not? 29 O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD. 30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah.

The Return of the Remnant

23 Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD. 2 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD. 3 And I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase. 4 And I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the LORD.

5 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. 6 In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.^d

7 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, The LORD liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; 8 but, The LORD liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

^a 22:11 2 Kgs. 23:31-34; 2 Chr. 36:1-4.

^c 22:24 2 Kgs. 24:18-19; 2 Chr. 36:9-10.

^b 22:18 2 Kgs. 23:36-24:6; 2 Chr. 36:5-7.

^d 23:5-6 Jer. 33:14-16.

Denunciation of the Lying Prophets

9 Mine heart within me is broken because of the prophets; all my bones shake: I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the words of his holiness. ¹⁰ For the land is full of adulterers; for because of swearing the land mourneth; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up, and their course is evil, and their force is not right. ¹¹ For both prophet and priest are profane; yea, in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the LORD. ¹² Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery ways in the darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring evil upon them, *even* the year of their visitation, saith the LORD. ¹³ And I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria; they prophesied in Ba'al, and caused my people Israel to err. ¹⁴ I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem a horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in lies: they strengthen also the hands of evil-doers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me as Sodom,^a and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah. ¹⁵ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is profaneness gone forth into all the land.

¹⁶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you; they make you vain: they speak a vision of their own heart, *and* not out of the mouth of the LORD. ¹⁷ They say still unto them that despise me, The LORD hath said, Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh after the imagination of his own heart, No evil shall come upon you. ¹⁸ For who hath stood in the counsel of the LORD, and hath perceived and heard his word? who hath marked his word, and heard *it*? ¹⁹ Behold, a whirlwind of the LORD is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked. ²⁰ The anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it perfectly. ²¹ I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they proph-

esied. ²² But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

²³ *Am* I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off? ²⁴ Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD. ²⁵ I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed. ²⁶ How long shall *this* be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea, *they are* prophets of the deceit of their own heart; ²⁷ which think to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams, which they tell every man to his neighbor, as their fathers have forgotten my name for Ba'al. ²⁸ The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What *is* the chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD. ²⁹ *Is* not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer *that* breaketh the rock in pieces? ³⁰ Therefore, behold, *I am* against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbor. ³¹ Behold, *I am* against the prophets, saith the LORD, that use their tongues, and say, He saith. ³² Behold, *I am* against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD.

³³ And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What *is* the burden of the LORD? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? I will even forsake you, saith the LORD. ³⁴ And *as for* the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I will even punish that man and his house. ³⁵ Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbor, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken? ³⁶ And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more; for every man's word shall be his burden: for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God. ³⁷ Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD

^a 23:14 Gen. 18:20.

spoken? ³⁸ But since ye say, The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD; Because ye say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD; ³⁹ therefore, behold, I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, *and cast you out of my presence*: ⁴⁰ and I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

The Lesson from the Good and Bad Figs

24 The LORD showed me, and, behold, two baskets of figs *were* set before the temple of the LORD, after that Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon had carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoi'akim king of Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the carpenters and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon.^a ² One basket *had* very good figs, *even* like the figs *that are* first ripe; and the other basket *had* very naughty figs, which could not be eaten, they were so bad. ³ Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

⁴ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ⁵ Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them that are carried away captive of Judah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chalde'ans for *their* good. ⁶ For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and I will bring them again to this land; and I will build them, and not pull *them* down; and I will plant them, and not pluck *them* up. ⁷ And I will give them a heart to know me, that I *am* the LORD; and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their whole heart.

⁸ And as the evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the LORD, So will I give Zedeki'ah the king of Judah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, and them that dwell in the land of Egypt: ⁹ and I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for *their* hurt, *to be* a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all

places whither I shall drive them. ¹⁰ And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

Seventy Years of Desolation

25 The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah, in the fourth year of Jehoi'akim^b the son of Josi'ah king of Judah, that *was* the first year of Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon; ² the which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto all the people of Judah, and to all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, ³ From the thirteenth year of Josi'ah the son of Amon king of Judah, even unto this day, that *is* the three and twentieth year, the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye have not hearkened. ⁴ And the LORD hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, rising early and sending *them*; but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear. ⁵ They said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the LORD hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever: ⁶ and go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt. ⁷ Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; that ye might provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

⁸ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; Because ye have not heard my words, ⁹ behold, I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the LORD, and Nebuchadrez'zar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and make them an astonishment, and a hissing, and perpetual desolations. ¹⁰ Moreover I will take from them the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride,^c the sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle.^d ¹¹ And this whole land shall be a desolation, *and* an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years.^e ¹² And it shall come to pass, when

^a 24:1 2 Kgs. 24:12-16; 2 Chr. 36:10. ^b 25:1 2 Kgs. 24:1; 2 Chr. 36:5-7; Dan. 1:1-2.

^c 25:10 Jer. 7:34; 16:9. ^d Rev. 18:22-23. ^e 25:11 2 Chr. 36:21; Jer. 29:10; Dan. 9:2.

seventy years are accomplished, *that* I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chalde'ans, and will make it perpetual desolations. ¹³ And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, *even* all that is written in this book, which Jeremiah hath prophesied against all the nations. ¹⁴ For many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of them also: and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands.

The Cup of Wrath for the Nations

¹⁵ For thus saith the LORD God of Israel unto me; Take the winecup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it. ¹⁶ And they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

¹⁷ Then took I the cup at the LORD's hand, and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me: ¹⁸ *to wit*, Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, a hissing, and a curse; as *it is* this day; ¹⁹ Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people; ²⁰ and all the mingled people, and all the kings of the land of Uz, and all the kings of the land of the Philistines, and Ash'kelon, and Azzah, and Ekron, and the remnant of Ashdod, ²¹ Edom, and Moab, and the children of Ammon, ²² and all the kings of Tyrus, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the isles which *are* beyond the sea, ²³ Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all *that are* in the utmost corners, ²⁴ and all the kings of Arabia, and all the kings of the mingled people that dwell in the desert, ²⁵ and all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of Elam, and all the kings of the Medes, ²⁶ and all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which *are* upon the face of the earth: and the king of Sheshach shall drink after them.

²⁷ Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Drink ye, and be drunken, and spew, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you. ²⁸ And it shall be, if they refuse to

take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Ye shall certainly drink. ²⁹ For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the city which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: for I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts.

³⁰ Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall roar from on high, and utter his voice from his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation; he shall give a shout, as they that tread the *grapes*, against all the inhabitants of the earth. ³¹ A noise shall come *even* to the ends of the earth; for the LORD hath a controversy with the nations: he will plead with all flesh; he will give them *that are* wicked to the sword, saith the LORD.

³² Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth. ³³ And the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from *one* end of the earth even unto the *other* end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground. ³⁴ Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves *in the ashes*, ye principal of the flock: for the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like a pleasant vessel. ³⁵ And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape. ³⁶ A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and a howling of the principal of the flock, *shall be heard*: for the LORD hath spoiled their pasture. ³⁷ And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce anger of the LORD. ³⁸ He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land is desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger.

Jeremiah Threatened with Death

26 In the beginning of the reign of Jehoi'akim^a the son of Josi'ah king of Judah came this word from the LORD, saying, ² Thus saith the LORD; Stand in the court of the LORD's house, and speak unto all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the LORD's house, all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; diminish not a word: ³ if so be

^a 26:1 2 Kgs. 23:36-24:6; 2 Chr. 36:5-7.

they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that I may repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them because of the evil of their doings. ⁴ And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you, ⁵ to hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, whom I sent unto you, both rising up early, and sending *them*, but ye have not hearkened; ⁶ then will I make this house like Shiloh,^a and will make this city a curse to all the nations of the earth. ⁷ So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking these words in the house of the LORD.

⁸ Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded *him* to speak unto all the people, that the priests and the prophets and all the people took him, saying, Thou shalt surely die. ⁹ Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying, This house shall be like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant? And all the people were gathered against Jeremiah in the house of the LORD.

¹⁰ When the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the LORD, and sat down in the entry of the new gate of the LORD's house. ¹¹ Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, This man *is* worthy to die; for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.

¹² Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes and to all the people, saying, The LORD sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that ye have heard. ¹³ Therefore now amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the LORD your God; and the LORD will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you. ¹⁴ As for me, behold, I *am* in your hand: do with me as seemeth good and meet unto you. ¹⁵ But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you to speak all these words in your ears.

¹⁶ Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets; This man *is* not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God. ¹⁷ Then rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying, ¹⁸ Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezeki'ah king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Zion shall be plowed *like* a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest.^b ¹⁹ Did Hezeki'ah king of Judah and all Judah put him at all to death? did he not fear the LORD, and besought the LORD, and the LORD repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? Thus might we procure great evil against our souls.

²⁰ And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, Urijah the son of Shemai'ah of Kirjath-jearim, who prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jeremiah: ²¹ and when Jehoiakim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when Urijah heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into Egypt; ²² and Jehoiakim the king sent men into Egypt, *namely*, Elnathan the son of Achbor, and *certain* men with him into Egypt. ²³ And they fetched forth Urijah out of Egypt, and brought him unto Jehoiakim the king; who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the common people.

²⁴ Nevertheless, the hand of Ahi'kam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

The Lesson from the Yoke-bars

27 In the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim^c the son of Josi'ah king of Judah came this word unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, ² Thus saith the LORD to me; Make thee bonds and yokes, and put them upon thy neck, ³ and send them to the king of Edom, and to the king of Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites, and to the king of Tyrus, and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto

^a 26:6 Josh. 18:1; Ps. 78:60; Jer. 7:12-14. ^b 26:18 Mic. 3:12.

^c 27:1 2 Kgs. 24:18-20; 2 Chr. 36:11-13.

Zedeki'ah king of Judah; ⁴ and command them to say unto their masters, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say unto your masters; ⁵ I have made the earth, the man and the beast that *are* upon the ground, by my great power and by my outstretched arm, and have given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me. ⁶ And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, my servant; and the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him. ⁷ And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of his land come: and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

⁸ And it shall come to pass, *that* the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation will I punish, saith the LORD, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand. ⁹ Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: ¹⁰ for they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish. ¹¹ But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

¹² I spake also to Zedeki'ah king of Judah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him and his people, and live. ¹³ Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the LORD hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon? ¹⁴ Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you. ¹⁵ For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, yet they prophesy a lie in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you.

¹⁶ Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Harken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, the vessels of the LORD's house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you. ¹⁷ Harken not unto them; serve the king of Babylon, and live: wherefore should this city be laid waste? ¹⁸ But if they *be* prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and *in* the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon. ¹⁹ For thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city, ²⁰ which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoi'akim king of Judah from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem; ²¹ yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the vessels that remain *in* the house of the LORD, and *in* the house of the king of Judah and of Jerusalem; ²² They shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the day that I visit them, saith the LORD; then will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

Hananiah's False Prophecy

28 And it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of Zedeki'ah^a king of Judah, in the fourth year, *and* in the fifth month, *that* Hananiah the son of Azur the prophet, which *was* of Gibeon, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying, ² Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, I have broken the yoke of the king of Babylon. ³ Within two full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the LORD's house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon: ⁴ and I will bring again to this place Jeconiah the son of Jehoi'akim king of Judah, with all the captives of Judah, that went into Babylon, saith the LORD: for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.

⁵ Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto

^a 28:1 2 Kgs. 24:18-20; 2 Chr. 36:11-13.

the prophet Hanani'ah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the LORD, ⁶ even the prophet Jeremiah said, Amen: the LORD do so: the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the LORD's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Babylon into this place. ⁷ Nevertheless, hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people; ⁸ The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence. ⁹ The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, *then* shall the prophet be known, that the LORD hath truly sent him.

¹⁰ Then Hanani'ah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and brake it. ¹¹ And Hanani'ah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

¹² Then the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah *the prophet*, after that Hanani'ah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, saying, ¹³ Go and tell Hanani'ah, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for them yokes of iron. ¹⁴ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; and they shall serve him: and I have given him the beasts of the field also. ¹⁵ Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hanani'ah the prophet, Hear now, Hanani'ah; The LORD hath not sent thee; but thou makest this people to trust in a lie. ¹⁶ Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will cast thee from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt die, because thou hast taught rebellion against the LORD.

¹⁷ So Hanani'ah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.

Jeremiah's Letter to the Captives

29 Now these *are* the words of the letter that Jeremiah the prophet

sent from Jerusalem unto the residue of the elders which were carried away captives, and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive from Jerusalem to Babylon; ² (after that Jeconiah the king, and the queen, and the eunuchs, the princes of Judah and Jerusalem, and the carpenters, and the smiths, were departed from Jerusalem;)^a ³ by the hand of Ela'sah the son of Shaphan, and Gemari'ah the son of Hilki'ah, (whom Zedeki'ah king of Judah sent unto Babylon to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon) saying, ⁴ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away from Jerusalem unto Babylon; ⁵ Build ye houses, and dwell *in them*; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them; ⁶ take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; that ye may be increased there, and not diminished. ⁷ And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace. ⁸ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Let not your prophets and your diviners, that *be* in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed. ⁹ For they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the LORD.

¹⁰ For thus saith the LORD, That after seventy years^b be accomplished at Babylon I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place. ¹¹ For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end. ¹² Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you. ¹³ And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart.^c ¹⁴ And I will be found of you, saith the LORD: and I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the LORD; and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive.

^a 29:1-2 2 Kgs. 24:12-16; 2 Chr. 36:10. ^b 29:10 2 Chr. 36:21; Jer. 25:11; Dan. 9:2.

^c 29:13 Deut. 4:29.

15 Because ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in Babylon; ¹⁶ *know* that thus saith the LORD of the king that sitteth upon the throne of David, and of all the people that dwelleth in this city, *and* of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity; ¹⁷ thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will send upon them the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil. ¹⁸ And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, to be a curse, and an astonishment, and a hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them: ¹⁹ because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, which I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending *them*; but ye would not hear, saith the LORD. ²⁰ Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD, all ye of the captivity, whom I have sent from Jerusalem to Babylon: ²¹ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, of Ahab the son of Kolai'ah, and of Zedeki'ah the son of Ma-asei'ah, which prophesy a lie unto you in my name; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall slay them before your eyes; ²² and of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Judah which *are* in Babylon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zedeki'ah and like Ahab, whom the king of Babylon roasted in the fire; ²³ because they have committed villainy in Israel, and have committed adultery with their neighbors' wives, and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and *am* a witness, saith the LORD.

²⁴ Thus shalt thou also speak to Shemai'ah the Nehel'amite, saying, ²⁵ Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that *are* at Jerusalem, and to Zephani'ah the son of Ma-asei'ah the priest, and to all the priests, saying, ²⁶ The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of Jehoi'ada the priest, that ye should be officers in the house of the LORD, for every man *that is* mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldst put him in prison, and in the stocks. ²⁷ Now therefore why hast thou not reproved Jeremiah of An'athoth, which maketh himself a prophet to you?

²⁸ For therefore he sent unto us in Babylon, saying, *This captivity is long*: build ye houses, and dwell *in them*; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

²⁹ And Zephani'ah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jeremiah the prophet. ³⁰ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, ³¹ Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning Shemai'ah the Nehel'amite; Because that Shemai'ah hath prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie: ³² therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will punish Shemai'ah the Nehel'amite, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the LORD; because he hath taught rebellion against the LORD.

The Return from Captivity Promised

30 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, ² Thus speaketh the LORD God of Israel, saying, Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book. ³ For, lo, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will bring again the captivity of my people Israel and Judah, saith the LORD: and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.

⁴ And these *are* the words that the LORD spake concerning Israel and concerning Judah. ⁵ For thus saith the LORD; We have heard a voice of trembling, of fear, and not of peace. ⁶ Ask ye now, and see whether a man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail, and all faces are turned into paleness? ⁷ Alas! for that day *is* great, so that none *is* like it: it *is* even the time of Jacob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it.

⁸ For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, *that* I will break his yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him: ⁹ but they shall serve the LORD their God, and David their king, whom I will raise up unto them. ¹⁰ Therefore fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the LORD; neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and

none shall make *him* afraid. ¹¹ For I *am* with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make a full end of thee; but I will correct thee in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.^a

¹² For thus saith the LORD, Thy bruise is incurable, and thy wound is grievous. ¹³ *There is none to plead thy cause, that thou mayest be bound up: thou hast no healing medicines.* ¹⁴ All thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not; for I have wounded thee with the wound of an enemy, with the chastisement of a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; *because thy sins were increased.* ¹⁵ Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: *because thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee.* ¹⁶ Therefore all they that devour thee shall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give for a prey. ¹⁷ For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the LORD; because they called thee an Outcast, *saying, This is Zion, whom no man seeketh after.*

¹⁸ Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents, and have mercy on his dwelling places; and the city shall be builded upon her own heap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof. ¹⁹ And out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: and I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them, and they shall not be small. ²⁰ Their children also shall be as aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress them. ²¹ And their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them; and I will cause him to draw near, and he shall approach unto me: for who is this that engaged his heart to approach unto me? saith the LORD. ²² And ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

²³ Behold, the whirlwind of the LORD goeth forth with fury, a continuing whirlwind: it shall fall with pain upon the head of the wicked. ²⁴ The fierce anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have done *it*, and until he have performed the intents

of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it.

31 At the same time, saith the LORD, will I be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people. ² Thus saith the LORD, The people *which were left of the sword found grace in the wilderness; even Israel, when I went to cause him to rest.* ³ The LORD hath appeared of old unto me, *saying, Yea, I have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with loving-kindness have I drawn thee.* ⁴ Again I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Israel: thou shalt again be adorned with thy tabrets, and shalt go forth in the dances of them that make merry. ⁵ Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and shall eat *them* as common things. ⁶ For there shall be a day, *that the watchmen upon the mount E'phra-im shall cry, Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the LORD our God.*

⁷ For thus saith the LORD; Sing with gladness for Jacob, and shout among the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O LORD, save thy people, the remnant of Israel. ⁸ Behold, I will bring them from the north country, and gather them from the coasts of the earth, and with them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall return thither. ⁹ They shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: for I am a father to Israel, and E'phra-im is my firstborn.

¹⁰ Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, and declare *it* in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Israel will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd *doth* his flock. ¹¹ For the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him from the hand of *him that was stronger than he.* ¹² Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, and shall flow together to the goodness of the LORD, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as a watered garden; and they shall not sorrow any more at all. ¹³ Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice

^a 30:10-11 Jer. 46:27-28.

from their sorrow. ¹⁴ And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the LORD.

¹⁵ Thus saith the LORD; A voice was heard in Ramah, lamentation, *and* bitter weeping; Rachel weeping for her children^a refused to be comforted for her children, because they *were* not.^b ¹⁶ Thus saith the LORD; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the LORD; and they shall come again from the land of the enemy. ¹⁷ And there is hope in thine end, saith the LORD, that thy children shall come again to their own border. ¹⁸ I have surely heard E'phra-im bemoaning himself *thus*; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou *art* the LORD my God. ¹⁹ Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of my youth. ²⁰ *Is* E'phra-im my dear son? *is he* a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remember him still: therefore my bowels are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

²¹ Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the highway, *even* the way *which* thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy cities. ²² How long wilt thou go about, O thou backsliding daughter? for the LORD hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall compass a man.

²³ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity; The LORD bless thee, O habitation of justice, *and* mountain of holiness. ²⁴ And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen, and they *that* go forth with flocks. ²⁵ For I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul. ²⁶ Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me.

The New Covenant

²⁷ Behold, the days come, saith the

LORD, that I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast. ²⁸ And it shall come to pass, *that* like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the LORD. ²⁹ In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.^c ³⁰ But every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

³¹ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make a new covenant^d with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah: ³² not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers, in the day *that* I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant they brake, although I was a husband unto them, saith the LORD: ³³ but this *shall be* the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts;^e and will be their God, and they shall be my people. ³⁴ And they shall teach no more every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.^{f,g}

³⁵ Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, *and* the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts *is* his name: ³⁶ If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, *then* the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever. ³⁷ Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD.

³⁸ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD from the tower of Han'aneel unto the gate of the corner. ³⁹ And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall compass

^a 31:15 Gen. 35:16-19. ^b Mt. 2:18. ^c 31:29 Ezek. 18:2.

^d 31:31 Mt. 26:28; Mk. 14:24; Lk. 22:20; 1 Cor. 11:25; 2 Cor. 3:6. ^e 31:33 Heb. 10:16.

^f 31:34 Heb. 10:17. ^g 31:31-34 Heb. 8:8-12.

about to Go'ath. ⁴⁰And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horse gate toward the east, *shall be* holy unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

Jeremiah Buys a Field at Anathoth

32 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD in the tenth year of Zedeki'ah^a king of Judah, which *was* the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar. ² For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which *was* in the king of Judah's house. ³ For Zedeki'ah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it; ⁴ and Zedeki'ah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chalde'ans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes; ⁵ and he shall lead Zedeki'ah to Babylon, and there shall he be until I visit him, saith the LORD: though ye fight with the Chalde'ans, ye shall not prosper?

⁶ And Jeremiah said, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ⁷ Behold, Han'ameel the son of Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that *is* in An'athoth: for the right of redemption *is* thine to buy *it*. ⁸ So Han'ameel mine uncle's son came to me in the court of the prison according to the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that *is* in An'athoth, which *is* in the country of Benjamin: for the right of inheritance *is* thine, and the redemption *is* thine; buy *it* for thyself. Then I knew that this *was* the word of the LORD.

⁹ And I bought the field of Han'ameel my uncle's son, that *was* in An'athoth, and weighed him the money, *even* seventeen shekels of silver. ¹⁰ And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed *it*, and took witnesses, and weighed *him* the money in the balances. ¹¹ So I took the evidence of the purchase, *both* that which was sealed *according* to the law and custom, and that which was open: ¹² and I gave the evidence of the purchase unto

Baruch the son of Neri'ah, the son of Ma-asei'ah, in the sight of Han'ameel mine uncle's *son*, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison. ¹³ And I charged Baruch before them, saying, ¹⁴ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days. ¹⁵ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

¹⁶ Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neri'ah, I prayed unto the LORD, saying, ¹⁷ Ah Lord GOD! behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee: ¹⁸ thou showest loving-kindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: The Great, The Mighty God, The LORD of hosts, *is* his name; ¹⁹ great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes *are* open upon all the ways of the sons of men, to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings: ²⁰ which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, *even* unto this day, and in Israel, and among *other* men; and hast made thee a name, as at this day; ²¹ and hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with great terror; ²² and hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to thy fathers to give them, a land flowing with milk and honey; ²³ and they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them. ²⁴ Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chalde'ans that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken *is* come to pass; and, behold, thou seest *it*. ²⁵ And thou hast said unto me, O Lord GOD, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for

^a 32:1 2 Kgs. 25:1-7.

the city is given into the hand of the Chalde'ans.

26 Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, ²⁷ Behold, *I am* the LORD, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for me? ²⁸ Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chalde'ans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon, and he shall take it:^a ²⁹ and the Chalde'ans, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Ba'al, and poured out drink offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger. ³⁰ For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the LORD. ³¹ For this city hath been to me *as* a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day, that I should remove it from before my face; ³² because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem. ³³ And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face: though I taught them, rising up early and teaching *them*, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction. ³⁴ But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to defile it.^b ³⁵ And they built the high places of Ba'al, which *are* in the valley of the son of Hinnom,^c to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through *the fire* unto Molech;^d which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin.

36 And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence; ³⁷ Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely: ³⁸ and they shall

be my people, and I will be their God: ³⁹ and I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them: ⁴⁰ and I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me. ⁴¹ Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul.

42 For thus saith the LORD; Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them. ⁴³ And fields shall be bought in this land, whereof ye say, *It is* desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the Chalde'ans. ⁴⁴ Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal *them*, and take witnesses in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: for I will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.

The Restoration of Prosperity to Jerusalem

33 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet shut up in the court of the prison, saying, ² Thus saith the LORD the maker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; the LORD *is* his name; ³ Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and show thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not. ⁴ For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are thrown down by the mounts, and by the sword; ⁵ They come to fight with the Chalde'ans, but *it is* to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city. ⁶ Behold, I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth. ⁷ And I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will build them, as at the first. ⁸ And I will cleanse

^a 32:28 2 Kgs. 25:1-11, 2 Chr. 36:17-21. ^b 32:34 2 Kgs. 23:10; Jer. 7:30-31; 19:1-6.

^c 32:35 2 Kgs. 23:10; Jer. 7:31. ^d Lev. 18:21.

them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me. ⁹ And it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise and an honor before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall fear and tremble for all the goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the LORD; Again there shall be heard in this place, which ye say *shall be* desolate without man and without beast, *even* in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast, ¹¹ the voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, Praise the LORD of hosts: for the LORD *is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever;^a and of them that shall bring the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at first, saith the LORD.

12 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, shall be a habitation of shepherds causing *their* flocks to lie down. ¹³ In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, shall the flocks pass again under the hands of him that telleth *them*, saith the LORD.

14 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel and to the house of Judah. ¹⁵ In those days, and at that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land. ¹⁶ In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this *is* the name wherewith she shall be called, The LORD our righteousness.^b

17 For thus saith the LORD; David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel;^c ¹⁸ neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me to offer burnt offerings, and to kindle

meat offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.^d

19 And the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, saying, ²⁰ Thus saith the LORD; If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season; ²¹ *then* may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the priests, my ministers. ²² As the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured; so will I multiply the seed of David my servant, and the Levites that minister unto me.

23 Moreover the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying, ²⁴ Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The two families which the LORD hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? thus they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them. ²⁵ Thus saith the LORD; If my covenant *be* not with day and night, *and if* I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth; ²⁶ then will I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David my servant, *so* that I will not take *any* of his seed *to be* rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: for I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them.

Jeremiah's Warning to Zedekiah

34 The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and all his army, and all the kingdoms of the earth of his dominion, and all the people, fought against Jerusalem,^e and against all the cities thereof, saying, ² Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Go and speak to Zedeki'ah king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire: ³ and thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Babylon. ⁴ Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zedeki'ah king of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword;

^a 33:11 1 Chr. 16:34; 2 Chr. 5:13; 7:3; Ezra 3:11; Ps. 100:5; 106:1; 107:1; 118:1; 136:1.

^b 33:14-16 Jer. 23:5-6. ^c 33:17 2 Sam. 7:12-16; 1 Kgs. 2:4; 1 Chr. 17:11-14.

^d 33:18 Num. 3:5-10. ^e 34:1 2 Kgs. 25:1-11; 2 Chr. 36:17-21.

5 *but thou shalt die in peace; and with the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so shall they burn odors for thee; and they will lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the LORD.*

6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedeki'ah king of Judah in Jerusalem, 7 when the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against Lachish, and against Aze-kah: for these defended cities remained of the cities of Judah.

The Broken Covenant concerning Hebrew Servants

8 *This is the word that came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, after that the king Zedeki'ah had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem, to proclaim liberty unto them; 9 that every man should let his manservant, and every man his maidservant, being a Hebrew or a Hebrewess, go free; that none should serve himself of them, to wit, of a Jew his brother. 10 Now when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his manservant, and every one his maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more; then they obeyed, and let them go. 11 But afterwards they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids.*

12 Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondmen, saying, 14 At the end of seven years let ye go every man his brother a Hebrew, which hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee:^a but your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear. 15 And ye were now turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbor; and ye had made a covenant before me in the house which is called by my name: 16 but ye turned and polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, whom

he had set at liberty at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbor: behold, I proclaim a liberty for you, saith the LORD, to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and I will make you to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth. 18 And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me, when they cut the calf in twain, and passed between the parts thereof, 19 the princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf; 20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life: and their dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth. 21 And Zedeki'ah king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which are gone up from you. 22 Behold, I will command, saith the LORD, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire: and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation without an inhabitant.

The Obedience of the Rechabites

35 The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, in the days of Jehoi'akim^b the son of Josi'ah king of Judah, saying, 2 Go unto the house of the Rech'abites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, into one of the chambers, and give them wine to drink. 3 Then I took Ja-azani'ah the son of Jeremiah, the son of Habazini'ah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rech'abites; 4 and I brought them into the house of the LORD, into the chamber of the sons of Hanan, the son of Igdali'ah, a man of God, which was by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of Ma-asei'ah the son of Shallum, the keeper of the door: 5 and I set before the sons of the house of the Rech'abites pots full

^a 34:14 Ex. 21:2; Deut. 15:12. ^b 35:1 2 Kgs. 23:36–24:6; 2 Chr. 36:5-7.

of wine, and cups; and I said unto them, Drink ye wine. ⁶ But they said, We will drink no wine: for Jon'adab the son of Rechab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, *neither* ye, nor your sons for ever: ⁷ neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have *any*: but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; that ye may live many days in the land where ye *be* strangers. ⁸ Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jon'adab the son of Rechab our father in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters; ⁹ nor to build houses for us to dwell in; neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed: ¹⁰ but we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jon'adab our father commanded us. ¹¹ But it came to pass, when Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jerusalem for fear of the army of the Chalde'ans, and for fear of the army of the Syrians: so we dwell at Jerusalem.

¹² Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, ¹³ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Go and tell the men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, Will ye not receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the LORD. ¹⁴ The words of Jon'adab the son of Rechab, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment: notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye hearkened not unto me. ¹⁵ I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending *them*, saying, Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me. ¹⁶ Because the sons of Jon'adab the son of Rechab have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me: ¹⁷ therefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon Judah and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem all the evil that I have pronounced against them: because I have spoken unto

them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

¹⁸ And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rech'abites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jon'adab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you; ¹⁹ therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Jon'adab the son of Rechab shall not want a man to stand before me for ever.

The Burning of the Roll

36 And it came to pass in the fourth year of Jehoi'akim^a the son of Josi'ah king of Judah, *that* this word came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, ² Take thee a roll of a book, and write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Israel, and against Judah, and against all the nations, from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josi'ah, even unto this day. ³ It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they may return every man from his evil way; that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin.

⁴ Then Jeremiah called Baruch the son of Neri'ah: and Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book. ⁵ And Jeremiah commanded Baruch, saying, I *am* shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD: ⁶ therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the LORD in the ears of the people in the LORD's house upon the fasting day: and also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Judah that come out of their cities. ⁷ It may be they will present their supplication before the LORD, and will return every one from his evil way: for great *is* the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced against this people. ⁸ And Baruch the son of Neri'ah did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORD's house.

⁹ And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jehoi'akim the son of Josi'ah king of Judah, in the ninth month, *that* they proclaimed a fast before the LORD to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people

^a 36:1 2 Kgs. 24:1; 2 Chr. 36:5-7; Dan. 1:1-2.

that came from the cities of Judah unto Jerusalem. ¹⁰ Then read Baruch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the LORD, in the chamber of Gemari'ah the son of Shaphan the scribe, in the higher court, at the entry of the new gate of the LORD's house, in the ears of all the people.

¹¹ When Michai'ah the son of Gemari'ah, the son of Shaphan, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD, ¹² then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, all the princes sat there, *even* Elish'ama the scribe, and Delai'ah the son of She-mai'ah, and Elna'than the son of Achbor, and Gemari'ah the son of Shaphan, and Zedeki'ah the son of Hanani'ah, and all the princes. ¹³ Then Michai'ah declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Baruch read the book in the ears of the people. ¹⁴ Therefore all the princes sent Jehu'di the son of Nethani'ah, the son of Shelemi'ah, the son of Cush, unto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Baruch the son of Neri'ah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them. ¹⁵ And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Baruch read *it* in their ears. ¹⁶ Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other, and said unto Baruch, We will surely tell the king of all these words. ¹⁷ And they asked Baruch, saying, Tell us now, how didst thou write all these words at his mouth? ¹⁸ Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote *them* with ink in the book. ¹⁹ Then said the princes unto Baruch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jeremiah; and let no man know where ye be.

²⁰ And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of Elish'ama the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king. ²¹ So the king sent Jehu'di to fetch the roll; and he took it out of Elish'ama the scribe's chamber. And Jehu'di read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king. ²² Now the king sat in the winter house in the ninth month: and *there was a fire on the hearth burning before him.* ²³ And it came to pass, *that* when Jehu'di had read three or four leaves, he cut it with the pen-

knife, and cast *it* into the fire that *was* on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that *was* on the hearth. ²⁴ Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments, *neither* the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words. ²⁵ Nevertheless Elna'than and Delai'ah and Gemari'ah had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll; but he would not hear them. ²⁶ But the king commanded Jerah'meel the son of Ham'melech, and Serai'ah the son of Az'ri-el, and Shelemi'ah the son of Ab'-deel, to take Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet: but the LORD hid them.

²⁷ Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah, saying, ²⁸ Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoi'akim the king of Judah hath burned. ²⁹ And thou shalt say to Jehoi'akim king of Judah, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast burned this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast? ³⁰ Therefore thus saith the LORD of Jehoi'akim king of Judah; He shall have none to sit upon the throne of David: and his dead body shall be cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost. ³¹ And I will punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but they hearkened not.

³² Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neri'ah; who wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which Jehoi'akim king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many like words.

Jeremiah Imprisoned

37 And king Zedeki'ah the son of Josi'ah reigned instead of Coni'ah the son of Jehoi'akim, whom Nebuchad-rez'zar king of Babylon made king in the land of Judah.^a ² But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the LORD, which he spake by the prophet Jeremiah.

^a 37:1 2 Kgs. 24:17; 2 Chr. 36:10.

3 And Zedeki'ah the king sent Jehu'cal the son of Shelemi'ah and Zephani'ah the son of Ma-asei'ah the priest to the prophet Jeremiah, saying, Pray now unto the LORD our God for us. ⁴ Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: for they had not put him into prison. ⁵ Then Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: and when the Chalde'ans that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, they departed from Jerusalem.

6 Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jeremiah, saying, ⁷ Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say to the king of Judah, that sent you unto me to inquire of me; Behold, Pharaoh's army, which is come forth to help you, shall return to Egypt into their own land. ⁸ And the Chalde'ans shall come again, and fight against this city, and take it, and burn it with fire. ⁹ Thus saith the LORD; Deceive not yourselves, saying, The Chalde'ans shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart. ¹⁰ For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chalde'ans that fight against you, and there remained *but* wounded men among them, *yet* should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

11 And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chalde'ans was broken up from Jerusalem for fear of Pharaoh's army, ¹² then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusalem to go into the land of Benjamin, to separate himself thence in the midst of the people. ¹³ And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward *was* there, whose name *was* Iri'jah, the son of Shelemi'ah, the son of Hana-ni'ah; and he took Jeremiah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the Chalde'ans. ¹⁴ Then said Jeremiah, *It is false; I fall not away to the Chalde'ans.* But he hearkened not to him: so Iri'jah took Jeremiah, and brought him to the princes. ¹⁵ Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, and put him in prison in the house of Jonathan the scribe; for they had made that the prison.

16 When Jeremiah was entered into the dungeon, and into the cabins, and Jeremiah had remained there many days; ¹⁷ then Zedeki'ah the king sent, and took him out; and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, Is there *any* word from the LORD? And Jeremiah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon. ¹⁸ Moreover Jeremiah said unto king Zedeki'ah, What have I offended

against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have put me in prison? ¹⁹ Where *are* now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this land? ²⁰ Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there. ²¹ Then Zedeki'ah the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah into the court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers' street, until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

Jeremiah Rescued from the Dungeon

38 Then Shephati'ah the son of Mat-tan, and Gedali'ah the son of Pashur, and Jucal the son of Shelemi'ah, and Pashur the son of Malchi'ah, heard the words that Jeremiah had spoken unto all the people, saying, ² Thus saith the LORD, He that remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth forth to the Chalde'ans shall live; for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live. ³ Thus saith the LORD, This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which shall take it. ⁴ Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, let this man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the hurt. ⁵ Then Zedeki'ah the king said, Behold, he *is* in your hand: for the king is not *he that* can do *any* thing against you. ⁶ Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchi'ah the son of Ham'melech, that *was* in the court of the prison: and they let down Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon *there was* no water, but mire: so Jeremiah sunk in the mire.

7 Now when E'bed-mel'ech the Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dungeon; the king then sitting in the gate of Benjamin; ⁸ E'bed-mel'ech went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying, ⁹ My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah

the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is: for *there is no more bread in the city.* ¹⁰ Then the king commanded E'bed-mel'ech the Ethiopian, saying, Take from hence thirty men with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die. ¹¹ So E'bed-mel'ech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah. ¹² And E'bed-mel'ech the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now *these* old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And Jeremiah did so. ¹³ So they drew up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

Zedekiah Seeks Counsel from Jeremiah

¹⁴ Then Zedeki'ah the king sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the third entry that *is* in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me. ¹⁵ Then Jeremiah said unto Zedeki'ah, If I declare *it* unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me? ¹⁶ So Zedeki'ah the king sware secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, *As* the LORD liveth, that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek thy life.

¹⁷ Then said Jeremiah unto Zedeki'ah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto the king of Babylon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house: ¹⁸ but if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chalde'ans, and they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand. ¹⁹ And Zedeki'ah the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chalde'ans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they mock me. ²⁰ But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver *thee*. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, which I speak unto thee: so it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall live.

²¹ But if thou refuse to go forth, this *is* the word that the LORD hath showed me: ²² And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house *shall be* brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, and those *women* shall say, Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee: thy feet are sunk in the mire, *and* they are turned away back. ²³ So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the Chalde'ans: and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire.

²⁴ Then said Zedeki'ah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die. ²⁵ But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king said unto thee: ²⁶ Then thou shalt say unto them, I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's house, to die there. ²⁷ Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him: and he told them, according to all these words that the king had commanded. So they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not perceived. ²⁸ So Jeremiah abode in the court of the prison until the day that Jerusalem was taken:^a and he was *there* when Jerusalem was taken.

The Fall of Jerusalem

(2 Kgs. 25:1-21; 2 Chr. 36:17-21; Jer. 52:4-30)

39 In the ninth year of Zedeki'ah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon and all his army against Jerusalem, and they besieged it. ² And in the eleventh year of Zedeki'ah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken up. ³ And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and sat in the middle gate, *even* Ner'gal-share'zer, Samgar-ne'bo, Sar'sechim, Rab-sa'ris, Ner'gal-share'zer, Rab-mag, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Babylon. ⁴ And it came to pass, *that* when Zedeki'ah the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of the plain.

^a 38:28 Ezek. 33:21.

⁵ But the Chalde'ans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zedeki'ah in the plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath, where he gave judgment upon him. ⁶ Then the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedeki'ah in Riblah before his eyes: also the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of Judah. ⁷ Moreover he put out Zedeki'ah's eyes, and bound him with chains, to carry him to Babylon. ⁸ And the Chalde'ans burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Jerusalem. ⁹ Then Neb'uzar-a'dan the captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to him, with the rest of the people that remained. ¹⁰ But Neb'uzar-a'dan the captain of the guard left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards and fields at the same time.

Nebuchadrezzar's Care for Jeremiah

¹¹ Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah to Neb'uzar-a'dan the captain of the guard, saying, ¹² Take him, and look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee. ¹³ So Neb'uzar-a'dan the captain of the guard sent, and Nebushas'ban, Rab-saris, and Ner'gal-share'zer, Rab-mag, and all the king of Babylon's princes; ¹⁴ even they sent, and took Jeremiah out of the court of the prison, and committed him unto Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam the son of Shaphan, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.

Ebed—melech Assured of Deliverance

¹⁵ Now the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying, ¹⁶ Go and speak to E'bed-mel'ech the Ethiopian, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be *accomplished* in that day before thee. ¹⁷ But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD; and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou *art* afraid. ¹⁸ For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be

for a prey unto thee; because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

Jeremiah and the Remnant with Gedaliah

40 The word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, after that Neb'uzar-a'dan the captain of the guard had let him go from Ramah, when he had taken him being bound in chains among all that were carried away captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon. ² And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and said unto him, The LORD thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place. ³ Now the LORD hath brought *it*, and done according as he hath said: because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you. ⁴ And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which *were* upon thine hand. If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come; and I will look well unto thee: but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold, all the land *is* before thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go. ⁵ Now while he was not yet gone back, *he said*, Go back also to Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam the son of Shaphan, whom the king of Babylon hath made governor over the cities of Judah, and dwell with him among the people: or go wheresoever it seemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him victuals and a reward, and let him go. ⁶ Then went Jeremiah unto Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam to Mizpah; and dwelt with him among the people that were left in the land.

⁷ Now when all the captains of the forces which *were* in the fields, *even* they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of the poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon; ⁸ then they came to Gedali'ah to Mizpah, even Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah, and Jo'hanan and Jonathan the sons of Kare'ah, and Serai'ah the son of Tan'humeth, and the sons of E'phai the Netoph'athite, and Jezani'ah the son of a Ma-ach'athite, they and their men. ⁹ And Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam the son of Shaphan sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not to serve the Chalde'ans: dwell in the land,

and serve the king of Babylon, and it shall be well with you.^a ¹⁰ As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mizpah, to serve the Chal-de'ans, which will come unto us; but ye, gather ye wine, and summer fruits, and oil, and put *them* in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken. ¹¹ Likewise when all the Jews that *were* in Moab, and among the Ammonites, and in Edom, and that *were* in all the countries, heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had set over them Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam the son of Shaphan; ¹² even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedali'ah, unto Mizpah, and gathered wine and summer fruits very much.

Ishmael's Conspiracy against Gedaliah

¹³ Moreover Jo'hanan the son of Kare'ah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* in the fields, came to Gedali'ah to Mizpah, ¹⁴ and said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that Ba'alish the king of the Ammonites hath sent Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah to slay thee? But Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam believed them not. ¹⁵ Then Jo'hanan the son of Kare'ah spake to Gedali'ah in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah, and no man shall know *it*: wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant in Judah perish? ¹⁶ But Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam said unto Jo'hanan the son of Kare'ah, Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Ish'ma-el.

41 Now it came to pass in the seventh month, *that* Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah the son of Elish'ama, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him, came unto Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam to Mizpah; and there they did eat bread together in Mizpah. ² Then arose Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah, and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam the son of Shaphan with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the land. ³ Ish'ma-el also slew all the Jews that were with him, *even* with Gedali'ah, at Mizpah, and the Chal-de'ans that were found there, *and* the men of war.^b

⁴ And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gedali'ah, and no man knew *it*, ⁵ that there came certain from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria, *even* fourscore men, having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring *them* to the house of the LORD. ⁶ And Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah went forth from Mizpah to meet them, weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam. ⁷ And it was *so*, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah slew them, *and cast them* into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that *were* with him. ⁸ But ten men were found among them that said unto Ish'ma-el, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbore, and slew them not among their brethren.

⁹ Now the pit wherein Ish'ma-el had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain because of Gedali'ah, *was* it which Asa the king had made for fear of Ba'asha king of Israel: *and* Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah filled it with *them that were* slain. ¹⁰ Then Ish'ma-el carried away captive all the residue of the people that *were* in Mizpah, *even* the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Mizpah, whom Neb'uzar-a'dan the captain of the guard had committed to Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam: and Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah carried them away captive, and departed to go over to the Ammonites.

¹¹ But when Jo'hanan the son of Kare'ah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, heard of all the evil that Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah had done, ¹² then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah, and found him by the great waters that *are* in Gibeon. ¹³ Now it came to pass, *that* when all the people which *were* with Ish'ma-el saw Jo'hanan the son of Kare'ah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, then they were glad. ¹⁴ So all the people that Ish'ma-el had carried away captive from Mizpah cast about and returned, and went unto Jo'hanan the son of Kare'ah. ¹⁵ But Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah escaped from Jo'hanan with eight men,

^a 40:7-9 2 Kgs. 25:22-24. ^b 41:1-3 2 Kgs. 25:25.

and went to the Ammonites. ¹⁶ Then took Jo'hanan the son of Kare'ah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah, from Mizpah, after *that* he had slain Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam, *even* mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gibeon: ¹⁷ and they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of Chimham, which is by Bethlehem, to go to enter into Egypt, ¹⁸ because of the Chalde'ans: for they were afraid of them, because Ish'ma-el the son of Nethani'ah had slain Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam, whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.

Jeremiah's Message to Johanan

42 Then all the captains of the forces, and Jo'hanan the son of Kare'ah, and Jezani'ah the son of Hoshai'ah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, came near, ² and said unto Jeremiah the prophet, Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, and pray for us unto the LORD thy God, *even* for all this remnant; (for we are left *but* a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us:) ³ that the LORD thy God may show us the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that we may do. ⁴ Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto them, I have heard *you*; behold, I will pray unto the LORD your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass, *that* whatsoever thing the LORD shall answer you, I will declare *it* unto you; I will keep nothing back from you. ⁵ Then they said to Jeremiah, The LORD be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the LORD thy God shall send thee to us. ⁶ Whether *it* be good, or whether *it* be evil, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send thee; that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the LORD our God.

⁷ And it came to pass after ten days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah. ⁸ Then called he Jo'hanan the son of Kare'ah, and all the captains of the forces which *were* with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest, ⁹ and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto whom ye sent me to present your supplication before him; ¹⁰ If ye will still

abide in this land, then will I build you, and not pull *you* down; and I will plant you, and not pluck *you* up: for I repent me of the evil that I have done unto you.

¹¹ Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the LORD: for *I am* with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand. ¹² And I will show mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land. ¹³ But if ye say, We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the LORD your God, ¹⁴ saying, No; but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell: ¹⁵ and now therefore hear the word of the LORD, ye remnant of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; If ye wholly set your faces to enter into Egypt, and go to sojourn there; ¹⁶ then it shall come to pass, *that* the sword, which ye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt; and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, shall follow close after you there in Egypt; and there ye shall die. ¹⁷ So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there; they shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: and none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them.

¹⁸ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; As mine anger and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt: and ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more. ¹⁹ The LORD hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Judah; Go ye not into Egypt: know certainly that I have admonished you this day. ²⁰ For ye dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the LORD your God, saying, Pray for us unto the LORD our God; and according unto all that the LORD our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do *it*. ²¹ And *now* I have this day declared *it* to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God, nor any *thing* for the which he hath sent me unto you. ²² Now therefore know certainly that ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire to go *and* to sojourn.

The Migration to Egypt

43 And it came to pass, *that* when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the words of the LORD their God, for which the LORD their God had sent him to them, *even* all these words, ² then spake Azari'ah the son of Hoshai'ah, and Jo'hanan the son of Kare'ah, and all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to sojourn there: ³ but Baruch the son of Neri'ah setteth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chalde'ans, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Babylon. ⁴ So Jo'hanan the son of Kare'ah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Judah. ⁵ But Jo'hanan the son of Kare'ah, and all the captains of the forces, took all the remnant of Judah, that were returned from all nations, whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Judah; ⁶ *even* men, and women, and children, and the king's daughters, and every person that Neb'uzar-a'dan the captain of the guard had left with Gedali'ah the son of Ahi'kam the son of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the prophet, and Baruch the son of Neri'ah. ⁷ So they came into the land of Egypt:^a for they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: thus came they *even* to Tah'panhes.

⁸ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah in Tah'panhes, saying, ⁹ Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the entry of Pharaoh's house in Tah'panhes, in the sight of the men of Judah; ¹⁰ and say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadrez'zar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them. ¹¹ And when he cometh, he shall smite the land of Egypt, *and deliver such as are* for death to death; and such *as are* for captivity to captivity; and such *as are* for the sword to the sword. ¹² And I will kindle a fire in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives: and he shall array

himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace. ¹³ He shall break also the images of Beth-she'mesh,¹ that *is* in the land of Egypt; and the houses of the gods of the Egyptians shall be burn with fire.

Jeremiah Prophecies to the Jews in Egypt

44 The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews which dwell in the land of Egypt, which dwell at Migdol, and at Tah'panhes, and at Noph, and in the country of Pathros, saying, ² Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of Judah; and, behold, this day they *are* a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein; ³ because of their wickedness which they have committed to provoke me to anger, in that they went to burn incense, *and* to serve other gods, whom they knew not, *neither* they, ye, nor your fathers. ⁴ Howbeit I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early and sending *them*, saying, Oh, do not this abominable thing that I hate. ⁵ But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods. ⁶ Wherefore my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem; and they are wasted *and* desolate, as at this day. ⁷ Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; Wherefore commit ye *this* great evil against your souls, to cut off from you man and woman, child and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none to remain; ⁸ in that ye provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be a curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth? ⁹ Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem? ¹⁰ They are not humbled *even* unto this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes,

¹ 43:13 *That is*, The house of the sun.

^a 43:5-7 2 Kgs. 25:26.

that I set before you and before your fathers.

11 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah. 12 And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed, *and* fall in the land of Egypt; they shall *even* be consumed by the sword *and* by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: and they shall be an execration, *and* an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach. 13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: 14 so that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying, 16 *As for* the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, we will not hearken unto thee. 17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for *then* had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil. 18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all *things*, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine. 19 And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, without our men?

20 Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had given him *that* answer, saying, 21 The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the

streets of Jerusalem, ye and your fathers, your kings and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the LORD remember them, and came it *not* into his mind? 22 so that the LORD could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, *and* because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day. 23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, all Judah that *are* in the land of Egypt: 25 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows. 26 Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, saith the LORD, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord God liveth. 27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all the men of Judah that *are* in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them. 28 Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt^t into the land of Judah; and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose words shall stand, mine, or theirs. 29 And this *shall be* a sign unto you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil: 30 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give Pha'raoh-hoph'ra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave Zedeki'ah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon,^a his enemy, and that sought his life.

Jeremiah's Message to Baruch

45 The word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoi'akim^a the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying, ² Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto thee, O Baruch; ³ Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for the LORD hath added grief to my sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest. ⁴ Thus shalt thou say unto him, The LORD saith thus; Behold, *that* which I have built will I break down, and *that* which I have planted I will pluck up, even this whole land. ⁵ And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek *them* not: for, behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the LORD: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

Prophecies concerning Egypt

46 The word of the LORD which came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Gentiles; ² against Egypt,^b against the army of Pha'raoh-ne'cho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Car'-chemish, which Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon smote in the fourth year of Jehoi'akim the son of Josiah king of Judah.

³ Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle. ⁴ Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; furbish the spears, *and* put on the brigandines. ⁵ Wherefore have I seen them dismayed *and* turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back: *for fear was* round about, saith the LORD. ⁶ Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Euphrates.

⁷ Who *is* this *that* cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers? ⁸ Egypt riseth up like a flood, and *his* waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, *and* will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof. ⁹ Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ethiopians and the Libyans, that handle the shield; and the Lydians, that handle *and* bend the bow.

¹⁰ For this *is* the day of the Lord GOD of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord GOD of hosts hath a sacrifice in the north country by the river Euphrates. ¹¹ Go up into Gil'e-ad, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; *for* thou shalt not be cured. ¹² The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, *and* they are fallen both together.

¹³ The word that the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon should come *and* smite the land of Egypt.^c

¹⁴ Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph and in Tah'panhes: say ye, Stand fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall devour round about thee. ¹⁵ Why are thy valiant *men* swept away? they stood not, because the LORD did drive them. ¹⁶ He made many to fall, yea, one fell upon another: and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our nativity, from the oppressing sword. ¹⁷ They did cry there, Pharaoh king of Egypt *is* but a noise; he hath passed the time appointed.

¹⁸ *As* I live, saith the King, whose name *is* The LORD of hosts, Surely as Tabor *is* among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, *so* shall he come. ¹⁹ O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, furnish thyself to go into captivity: for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant. ²⁰ Egypt *is* like a very fair heifer, *but* destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north. ²¹ Also her hired men *are* in the midst of her like fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, *and* are fled away together: they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, *and* the time of their visitation. ²² The voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood. ²³ They shall cut down her forest, saith the LORD, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the grasshoppers, and *are* innumerable. ²⁴ The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be de-

^a 45:1 2 Kgs. 24:1; 2 Chr. 36:5-7; Dan. 1:1-2.

^b 46:2-26 Is. 19:1-25; Ezek. 29:1-32:32. ^c 46:13 Jer. 43:10-13.

livered into the hand of the people of the north.

25 The LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Pharaoh, and *all* them that trust in him: ²⁶ and I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the LORD.

27 But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and be not dismayed, O Israel: for, behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest and at ease, and none shall make *him* afraid. ²⁸ Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the LORD: for I *am* with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly unpunished.^a

The Prophecy concerning the Philistines

47 The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Philistines,^b before that Pharaoh smote Gaza.

2 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, and all that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl. ³ At the noise of the stamping of the hoofs of his strong *horses*, at the rushing of his chariots, *and at* the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers shall not look back to *their* children for feebleness of hands; ⁴ because of the day that cometh to spoil all the Philistines, *and* to cut off from Tyrus and Zidon every helper that remaineth: for the LORD will spoil the Philistines, the remnant of the country of Caphtor. ⁵ Baldness is come upon Gaza; Ash'kelon is cut off *with* the remnant of their valley: how long wilt thou cut thyself? ⁶ O thou sword of the LORD, how long *will it be* ere thou be quiet? put up thyself into thy scabbard, rest, and be still. ⁷ How can it be quiet, seeing the LORD hath given it a charge against

Ash'kelon, and against the seashore? there hath he appointed it.

The Prophecy concerning Moab

48 Against Moab^c thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Woe unto Nebo! for it is spoiled: Kiri-atha'im is confounded *and* taken: Misgab is confounded and dismayed. ² *There shall be* no more praise of Moab: in Heshbon they have devised evil against it; come, and let us cut it off from *being* a nation. Also thou shalt be cut down, O Madmen; the sword shall pursue thee. ³ A voice of crying *shall be* from Horona'im, spoiling and great destruction. ⁴ Moab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard. ⁵ For in the going up of Luhith continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Horona'im the enemies have heard a cry of destruction. ⁶ Flee, save your lives, and be like the heath in the wilderness. ⁷ For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken: and Chemosh shall go forth into captivity *with* his priests and his princes together. ⁸ And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the LORD hath spoken. ⁹ Give wings unto Moab, that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

¹⁰ Cursed *be* he that doeth the work of the LORD deceitfully, and cursed *be* he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

¹¹ Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste remained in him, and his scent is not changed. ¹² Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles. ¹³ And Moab shall be ashamed of Chemosh, as the house of Israel was ashamed of Beth-el their confidence.

¹⁴ How say ye, We *are* mighty and strong men for the war? ¹⁵ Moab is spoiled, and gone up *out of* her cities, and his chosen young men are gone down to the slaughter, saith the King, whose name *is* The LORD of hosts. ¹⁶ The calamity of

^a 46:27-28 Jer. 30:10-11.

^b 47:1-7 Is. 14:29-31; Ezek. 25:15-17; Joel 3:4-8; Amos 1:6-8; Zeph. 2:4-7; Zech. 9:5-7.

^c 48:1-47 Is. 15:1-16:14; 25:10-12; Ezek. 25:8-11; Amos 2:1-3; Zeph. 2:8-11.

Moab is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast. ¹⁷ All ye that are about him, bemoan him; and all ye that know his name, say, How is the strong staff broken, and the beautiful rod! ¹⁸ Thou daughter that dost inhabit Dibon, come down from thy glory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Moab shall come upon thee, and he shall destroy thy strongholds. ¹⁹ O inhabitant of Aro'er, stand by the way, and espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth, and say, What is done? ²⁰ Moab is confounded; for it is broken down: howl and cry; tell ye it in Arnon, that Moab is spoiled, ²¹ and judgment is come upon the plain country; upon Holon, and upon Jaha'zah, and upon Meph'a-ath, ²² and upon Dibon, and upon Nebo, and upon Beth-diblatha'im, ²³ and upon Kiri-atha'im, and upon Beth-ga'mul, and upon Beth-me'on, ²⁴ and upon Ker'i-oth, and upon Bozrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near. ²⁵ The horn of Moab is cut off, and his arm is broken, saith the LORD.

²⁶ Make ye him drunken; for he magnified *himself* against the LORD: Moab also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be in derision. ²⁷ For was not Israel a derision unto thee? was he found among thieves? for since thou spakest of him, thou skippedst for joy. ²⁸ O ye that dwell in Moab, leave the cities, and dwell in the rock, and be like the dove that maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth. ²⁹ We have heard the pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud,) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart. ³⁰ I know his wrath, saith the LORD; but *it shall not be so*; his lies shall not so effect *it*. ³¹ Therefore will I howl for Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab; *mine heart shall mourn* for the men of Kir-he'res. ³² O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jazer: thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach *even* to the sea of Jazer: the spoiler is fallen upon thy summer fruits and upon thy vintage. ³³ And joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Moab; and I have caused wine to fail from the winepresses: none shall tread with shouting; *their shouting shall be no shouting*. ³⁴ From the cry of Heshbon *even* unto Ele-a'leh, and *even* unto Jahaz, have they uttered their voice, from Zo'ar *even* unto Horo-

na'im, as a heifer of three years old: for the waters also of Nimrim shall be desolate. ³⁵ Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the LORD, him that offereth in the high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods. ³⁶ Therefore mine heart shall sound for Moab like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kir-he'res: because the riches that he hath gotten are perished.

³⁷ For every head *shall be bald*, and every beard clipped: upon all the hands *shall be cuttings*, and upon the loins sackcloth. ³⁸ *There shall be lamentation* generally upon all the housetops of Moab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Moab like a vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the LORD. ³⁹ They shall howl, *saying*, How is it broken down! how hath Moab turned the back with shame! so shall Moab be a derision and a dismaying to all them about him.

⁴⁰ For thus saith the LORD; Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall spread his wings over Moab. ⁴¹ Ker'i-oth is taken, and the strongholds are surprised, and the mighty men's hearts in Moab at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs. ⁴² And Moab shall be destroyed from *being* a people, because he hath magnified *himself* against the LORD. ⁴³ Fear, and the pit, and the snare, *shall be upon thee*, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the LORD. ⁴⁴ He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for I will bring upon it, *even* upon Moab, the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

⁴⁵ They that fled stood under the shadow of Heshbon because of the force: but a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame from the midst of Sihon, and shall devour the corner of Moab, and the crown of the head of the tumultuous ones. ⁴⁶ Woe be unto thee, O Moab! the people of Chemosh perisheth: for thy sons are taken captives, and thy daughters captives. ⁴⁷ Yet will I bring again the captivity of Moab in the latter days, saith the LORD. Thus far is the judgment of Moab.

The Prophecy concerning the Ammonites

49 Concerning the Ammonites," thus saith the LORD; Hath Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why *then* doth their king inherit Gad, and his people

dwell in his cities? ² Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in Rabbah of the Ammonites; and it shall be a desolate heap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire: then shall Israel be heir unto them that were his heirs, saith the LORD.

³ Howl, O Heshbon, for A'i is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Rabbah, gird you with sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro by the hedges; for their king shall go into captivity, *and* his priests and his princes together. ⁴ Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, thy flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures, *saying*, Who shall come unto me? ⁵ Behold, I will bring a fear upon thee, saith the Lord God of hosts, from all those that be about thee; and ye shall be driven out every man right forth; and none shall gather up him that wandereth. ⁶ And afterward I will bring again the captivity of the children of Ammon, saith the LORD.

The Prophecy concerning Edom

⁷ Concerning Edom,^a thus saith the LORD of hosts; *Is* wisdom no more in Teman? is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished? ⁸ Flee ye, turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of Dedan; for I will bring the calamity of Esau upon him, the time *that* I will visit him. ⁹ If grape gatherers come to thee, would they not leave *some* gleaning grapes? if thieves by night, they will destroy till they have enough. ¹⁰ But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbors, and he *is* not. ¹¹ Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve *them* alive; and let thy widows trust in me. ¹² For thus saith the LORD; Behold, they whose judgment was not to drink of the cup have assuredly drunken; and *art* thou he *that* shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink *of it*. ¹³ For I have sworn by myself, saith the LORD, that Bozrah shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes.

¹⁴ I have heard a rumor from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent unto the

heathen, *saying*, Gather ye together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle. ¹⁵ For, lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, *and* despised among men. ¹⁶ Thy terribleness hath deceived thee, *and* the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: though thou shouldest make thy nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the LORD.

¹⁷ Also Edom shall be a desolation: every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof. ¹⁸ As in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbor *cities* thereof,^b saith the LORD, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it. ¹⁹ Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan against the habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who *is* a chosen *man*, *that* I may appoint over her? for who *is* like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who *is* that shepherd that will stand before me? ²⁰ Therefore hear the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Teman: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out; surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them. ²¹ The earth is moved at the noise of their fall; at the cry the noise thereof was heard in the Red sea. ²² Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

The Prophecy concerning Damascus

²³ Concerning Damascus,^c Hamath is confounded, and Arpad; for they have heard evil tidings: they are faint-hearted; *there* is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet. ²⁴ Damascus is waxed feeble, *and* turneth herself to flee, and fear hath seized on *her*: anguish and sorrows have taken her, as a woman in travail. ²⁵ How is the city of praise not left, the city of my joy! ²⁶ Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD of hosts. ²⁷ And I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall consume the palaces of Ben-ha'dad.

^a 49:7-22 Is. 34:5-17; 63:1-6; Ezek. 25:12-14; 35:1-15; Amos 1:11-12; Obad. 1-14; Mal. 1:2-5.

^b 49:18 Gen. 19:24-25. ^c 49:23-27 Is. 17:1-3; Amos 1:3-5; Zech. 9:1.

*The Prophecy concerning Kedar
and Hazor*

28 Concerning Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon shall smite, thus saith the LORD; Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil the men of the east. ²⁹ Their tents and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels; and they shall cry unto them, Fear is on every side. ³⁰ Flee, get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you. ³¹ Arise, get you up unto the wealthy nation, that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD, which have neither gates nor bars, *which* dwell alone. ³² And their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and I will scatter in to all winds them *that are* in the utmost corners; and I will bring their calamity from all sides thereof, saith the LORD. ³³ And Hazor shall be a dwelling for dragons, *and* a desolation for ever: there shall no man abide there, nor *any* son of man dwell in it.

The Prophecy concerning Elam

34 The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against Elam in the beginning of the reign of Zedeki'ah king of Judah, saying,

35 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Be-hold, I will break the bow of Elam, the chief of their might. ³⁶ And upon Elam will I bring the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and will scatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither the outcasts of Elam shall not come. ³⁷ For I will cause Elam to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them, *even* my fierce anger, saith the LORD; and I will send the sword after them, till I have consumed them: ³⁸ and I will set my throne in Elam, and will destroy from thence the king and the princes, saith the LORD.

39 But it shall come to pass in the latter days, *that* I will bring again the captivity of Elam, saith the LORD.

The Prophecy concerning Babylon

50 The word that the LORD spake against Babylon^a and against the

land of the Chalde'ans by Jeremiah the prophet.

2 Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard; publish, *and* conceal not: say, Babylon is taken, Bel is confounded, Mer'odach is broken in pieces; her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces. ³ For out of the north there cometh up a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart, both man and beast.

4 In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the children of Israel shall come, they and the children of Judah together, going and weeping: they shall go, and seek the LORD their God. ⁵ They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward, *saying*, Come, and let us join ourselves to the LORD in a perpetual covenant *that* shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away *on* the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their resting place. ⁷ All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, We offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, the habitation of justice, even the LORD, the hope of their fathers.

8 Remove out of the midst of Babylon,^b and go forth out of the land of the Chalde'ans, and be as the he goats before the flocks. ⁹ For, lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly of great nations from the north country: and they shall set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their arrows *shall be* as of a mighty expert man; none shall return in vain. ¹⁰ And Chalde'a shall be a spoil: all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the LORD.

11 Because ye were glad, because ye rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are grown fat as the heifer at grass, and bellow as bulls; ¹² your mother shall be sore confounded; she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindermost of the nations *shall be* a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert. ¹³ Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Babylon shall be astonished, and hiss at all her plagues. ¹⁴ Put yourselves in array against Baby-

^a 50:1-51:64 Is. 13:1-14:23; 47:1-15. ^b 50:8 Rev. 18:4.

lon round about: all ye that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the LORD. ¹⁵ Shout against her round about: she hath given her hand: her foundations are fallen, her walls are thrown down: for it *is* the vengeance of the LORD: take vengeance upon her; as she hath done, do unto her. ¹⁶ Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

¹⁷ Israel *is* a scattered sheep; the lions have driven *him* away: first the king of Assyria hath devoured him; and last this Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath broken his bones. ¹⁸ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon and his land, as I have punished the king of Assyria. ¹⁹ And I will bring Israel again to his habitation, and he shall feed on Carmel and Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount E'phra-im and Gil'e-ad. ²⁰ In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and *there shall be* none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them whom I reserve.

²¹ Go up against the land of Mera-tha'im,¹ *even* against it, and against the inhabitants of Pekod:² waste and utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD, and do according to all that I have commanded thee. ²² A sound of battle *is* in the land, and of great destruction. ²³ How is the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! how is Babylon become a desolation among the nations! ²⁴ I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, and thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD. ²⁵ The LORD hath opened his armory, and hath brought forth the weapons of his indignation: for this *is* the work of the Lord God of hosts in the land of the Chalde'ans. ²⁶ Come against her from the utmost border, open her store-houses: cast her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left. ²⁷ Slay all her bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day is come, the time of their visitation.

²⁸ The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Babylon, to declare in Zion the vengeance of the LORD our God, the vengeance of his temple.

²⁹ Call together the archers against Babylon: all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let none thereof escape: recompense her according to her work;^a according to all that she hath done, do unto her: for she hath been proud against the LORD, against the Holy One of Israel. ³⁰ Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD. ³¹ Behold, I *am* against thee, O *thou* most proud, saith the Lord God of hosts: for thy day is come, the time *that* I will visit thee. ³² And the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: and I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all round about him.

³³ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The children of Israel and the children of Judah *were* oppressed together: and all that took them captives held them fast; they refused to let them go. ³⁴ Their Redeemer *is* strong; The LORD of hosts *is* his name: he shall thoroughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon.

³⁵ A sword *is* upon the Chalde'ans, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and upon her princes, and upon her wise *men*. ³⁶ A sword *is* upon the liars; and they shall dote: a sword *is* upon her mighty men; and they shall be dismayed. ³⁷ A sword *is* upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the mingled people that *are* in the midst of her; and they shall become as women: a sword *is* upon her treasures; and they shall be robbed. ³⁸ A drought *is* upon her waters; and they shall be dried up: for it *is* the land of graven images, and they are mad upon *their* idols. ³⁹ Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the wild beasts of the islands shall dwell *there*,^b and the owls shall dwell therein: and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation. ⁴⁰ As God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbor *cities* thereof,^c saith the LORD; *so* shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man dwell therein.

⁴¹ Behold, a people shall come from the

¹ 50:21 *That is*, Of the rebels. ² *That is*, Visitation.

^a 50:29 Rev. 18:6. ^b 50:39 Rev. 18:2. ^c 50:40 Gen. 19:24-25.

north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth. ⁴² They shall hold the bow and the lance: they *are* cruel, and will not show mercy: their voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses, *every one* put in array, like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon. ⁴³ The king of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble: anguish took hold of him, and pangs as of a woman in travail. ⁴⁴ Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan unto the habitation of the strong: but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who *is* a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who *is* like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who *is* that shepherd that will stand before me? ⁴⁵ Therefore hear ye the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Babylon; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chalde'ans: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make *their* habitation desolate with them. ⁴⁶ At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

The LORD's Judgment on Babylon

51 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and against them that dwell in the midst of them that rise up against me, a destroying wind; ² and will send unto Babylon fan-ners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about. ³ Against *him* that bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against *him* that lifteth himself up in his brigandine: and spare ye not her young men; destroy ye utterly all her host. ⁴ Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chalde'ans, and *they that are* thrust through in her streets. ⁵ For Israel *hath* not *been* forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Israel.

⁶ Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this *is* the time of the LORD's vengeance; he will render unto her a recompense. ⁷ Babylon *hath been* a golden cup in the LORD's hand, that made all the earth drunken: the nations have drunken of her wine;^a therefore the na-

tions are mad. ⁸ Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: howl for her; take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed. ⁹ We would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: forsake her, and let us go every one into his own country: for her judgment reacheth unto heaven,^b and is lifted up *even* to the skies. ¹⁰ The LORD hath brought forth our righteousness: come, and let us declare in Zion the work of the LORD our God.

¹¹ Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: the LORD hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: for his device *is* against Babylon, to destroy it; because *it is* the vengeance of the LORD, the vengeance of his temple. ¹² Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the LORD hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Babylon. ¹³ O thou that dwellest upon many waters,^c abundant in treasures, thine end *is* come, and the measure of thy covetousness. ¹⁴ The LORD of hosts hath sworn by himself, *saying*, Surely I will fill thee with men, as with caterpillars; and they shall lift up a shout against thee.

¹⁵ He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding. ¹⁶ When he uttereth *his* voice, *there is* a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapors to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures. ¹⁷ Every man *is* brutish by *his* knowledge; every founder *is* confounded by the graven image: for his molten image *is* falsehood, and *there is* no breath in them. ¹⁸ They *are* vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish. ¹⁹ The portion of Jacob *is* not like them; for he *is* the former of all things: and *Israel is* the rod of his inheritance: the LORD of hosts *is* his name.

²⁰ Thou *art* my battle-axe and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms; ²¹ and with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider; ²² with thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young

^a 51:7 Rev. 17:2-4; 18:3. ^b 51:9 Rev. 18:5. ^c 51:13 Rev. 17:1.

man and the maid; ²³ I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers. ²⁴ And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the LORD.

²⁵ Behold, I *am* against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a burnt mountain. ²⁶ And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be desolate for ever, saith the LORD.

²⁷ Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and Ash'chenaz; appoint a captain against her; cause the horses to come up as the rough caterpillars. ²⁸ Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion. ²⁹ And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the LORD shall be performed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolation without an inhabitant. ³⁰ The mighty men of Babylon have forborne to fight, they have remained in *their* holds: their might hath failed; they became as women: they have burned her dwelling places; her bars are broken. ³¹ One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to show the king of Babylon that his city is taken at *one* end, ³² and that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted. ³³ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; The daughter of Babylon *is* like a threshing-floor, *it is* time to thresh her: yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.

³⁴ Nebuchadrez'zar the king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out. ³⁵ The violence done to me and to my flesh *be* upon Babylon, shall the inhabitant of Zion say; and my

blood upon the inhabitants of Chaldea, shall Jerusalem say. ³⁶ Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry. ³⁷ And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwelling place for dragons, an astonishment, and a hissing, without an inhabitant. ³⁸ They shall roar together like lions: they shall yell as lions' whelps. ³⁹ In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the LORD. ⁴⁰ I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he goats.

⁴¹ How is Sheshach taken! and how is the praise of the whole earth surprised! how is Babylon become an astonishment among the nations! ⁴² The sea is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves thereof. ⁴³ Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth *any* son of man pass thereby. ⁴⁴ And I will punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him; yea, the wall of Babylon shall fall.

⁴⁵ My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the LORD. ⁴⁶ And lest your heart faint, and ye fear for the rumor that shall be heard in the land; a rumor shall both come *one* year, and after that in *another* year *shall come* a rumor, and violence in the land, ruler against ruler. ⁴⁷ Therefore, behold, the days come, that I will do judgment upon the graven images of Babylon: and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her. ⁴⁸ Then the heaven and the earth, and all that *is* therein, shall sing for Babylon:^a for the spoilers shall come unto her from the north, saith the LORD. ⁴⁹ As Babylon hath caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all the earth.^b

⁵⁰ Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: remember the LORD afar off, and let Jerusalem come into your mind. ⁵¹ We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces; for strangers are

^a 51:48 Rev. 18:20.

^b 51:49 Rev. 18:24.

come into the sanctuaries of the LORD's house. ⁵² Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will do judgment upon her graven images; and through all her land the wounded shall groan. ⁵³ Though Babylon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, yet from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD.

⁵⁴ A sound of a cry cometh from Babylon, and great destruction from the land of the Chalde'ans: ⁵⁵ because the LORD hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered: ⁵⁶ because the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of their bows is broken: for the LORD God of recompenses shall surely requite. ⁵⁷ And I will make drunk her princes, and her wise men, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the King, whose name is The LORD of hosts. ⁵⁸ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The broad walls of Babylon shall be utterly broken, and her high gates shall be burned with fire; and the people shall labor in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall be weary.

⁵⁹ The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Seraî'ah the son of Neri'ah, the son of Ma-aseî'ah, when he went with Zedeki'ah the king of Judah into Babylon in the fourth year of his reign. And *this* Seraî'ah was a quiet prince. ⁶⁰ So Jeremiah wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Babylon, even all these words that are written against Babylon. ⁶¹ And Jeremiah said to Seraî'ah, When thou comest to Babylon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words; ⁶² then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be desolate for ever. ⁶³ And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, *that* thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of Euphra'tes: ⁶⁴ and thou shalt say, Thus shall Babylon sink, and shall not rise^a from the evil that I will bring upon her: and they shall be weary.

Thus far are the words of Jeremiah.

The Reign of Zedekiah

(2 Kgs. 24:18-20; 2 Chr. 36:11-16)

52 Zedeki'ah was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hamu'tal the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. ² And he did *that* which was evil in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that Jehoi'akim had done. ³ For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, till he had cast them out from his presence, that Zedeki'ah rebelled against the king of Babylon.

The Fall of Jerusalem

(2 Kgs. 25:1-7; Jer. 39:1-7)

⁴ And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, *that* Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon came, he and all his army, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it,^b and built forts against it round about. ⁵ So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedeki'ah. ⁶ And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land. ⁷ Then the city was broken up,^c and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by the king's garden; (now the Chalde'ans were by the city round about:) and they went by the way of the plain. ⁸ But the army of the Chalde'ans pursued after the king, and overtook Zedeki'ah in the plains of Jericho; and all his army was scattered from him. ⁹ Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath; where he gave judgment upon him. ¹⁰ And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedeki'ah before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Judah in Riblah. ¹¹ Then he put out the eyes of Zedeki'ah; and the king of Babylon bound him in chains, and carried him to Babylon,^d and put him in prison till the day of his death.

The Captivity of Judah

(2 Kgs. 25:8-21; 2 Chr. 36:17-21; Jer. 39:8-10)

¹² Now in the fifth month, in the tenth day of the month, which was the nineteenth year of Nebuchadrez'zar king of

^a 51:63-64 Rev. 18:21. ^b 52:4 Ezek. 24:2. ^c 52:7 Ezek. 33:21.

^d 52:11 Ezek. 12:13.

Babylon, came Neb'uzar-a'dan, captain of the guard, *which* served the king of Babylon, into Jerusalem, ¹³ and burned the house of the LORD,^a and the king's house; and all the houses of Jerusalem, and all the houses of the great *men*, burned he with fire: ¹⁴ and all the army of the Chalde'ans, that *were* with the captain of the guard, brake down all the walls of Jerusalem round about. ¹⁵ Then Neb'uzar-a'dan the captain of the guard carried away captive *certain* of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Babylon, and the rest of the multitude. ¹⁶ But Neb'uzar-a'dan the captain of the guard left *certain* of the poor of the land for vinedressers and for husbandmen.

¹⁷ Also the pillars of brass that *were* in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brazen sea that *was* in the house of the LORD, the Chalde'ans brake, and carried all the brass of them to Babylon. ¹⁸ The caldrons also, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the bowls, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away. ¹⁹ And the basins, and the firepans, and the bowls, and the caldrons, and the candlesticks, and the spoons, and the cups; *that* which *was* of gold in gold, and *that* which *was* of silver in silver, took the captain of the guard away. ²⁰ The two pillars, one sea, and twelve brazen bulls that *were* under the bases, which king Solomon had made in the house of the LORD: the brass of all these vessels was without weight. ²¹ And *concerning* the pillars, the height of one pillar *was* eighteen cubits; and a fillet of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof *was* four fingers: *it was* hollow. ²² And a chapter of brass *was* upon it; and the height of one chapter *was* five cubits, with network and pomegranates upon the chapters round about, all of brass. The second pillar also and the pomegranates *were* like unto these. ²³ And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side; and all the pomegranates upon the network *were* a hundred round about.^b

²⁴ And the captain of the guard took

Serai'ah the chief priest, and Zephani'ah the second priest, and the three keepers of the door: ²⁵ he took also out of the city a eunuch, which had the charge of the men of war; and seven men of them that were near the king's person, which were found in the city; and the principal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city. ²⁶ So Neb'uzar-a'dan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah. ²⁷ And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death in Riblah in the land of Hamath. Thus Judah was carried away captive out of his own land.

²⁸ This *is* the people whom Nebuchadrez'zar carried away captive: in the seventh year three thousand Jews and three and twenty: ²⁹ in the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrez'zar he carried away captive from Jerusalem eight hundred thirty and two persons: ³⁰ in the three and twentieth year of Nebuchadrez'zar, Neb'uzar-a'dan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons *were* four thousand and six hundred.

Johoiachin Released and Honored in Babylon

(2 Kgs. 25:27-30)

³¹ And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoi'achin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth *day* of the month, *that* Evil-mer'odach king of Babylon, in the *first* year of his reign, lifted up the head of Jehoi'achin king of Judah, and brought him forth out of prison, ³² and spake kindly unto him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that *were* with him in Babylon, ³³ and changed his prison garments: and he did continually eat bread before him all the days of his life. ³⁴ And *for* his diet, there was a continual diet given him of the king of Babylon, every day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

^a 52:13 1 Kgs. 9:8. ^b 52:17-23 1 Kgs. 7:15-47.

LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH

The Sorrows of Captive Zion

- 1 How doth the city sit solitary,
that was full of people!
How is she become as a widow!
She that was great among the nations,
and princess among the provinces,
how is she become tributary!
- 2 She weepeth sore in the night,
 and her tears *are* on her cheeks:
 among all her lovers she hath none
 to comfort *her*:
 all her friends have dealt treacher-
 ously with her,
 they are become her enemies.
- 3 Judah is gone into captivity
 because of affliction, and because of
 great servitude:
 she dwelleth among the heathen,
 she findeth no rest:
 all her persecutors overtook her
 between the straits.
- 4 The ways of Zion do mourn,
 because none come to the solemn
 feasts:
 all her gates are desolate:
 her priests sigh, her virgins are
 afflicted,
 and she *is* in bitterness.
- 5 Her adversaries are the chief, her
 enemies prosper;
 for the LORD hath afflicted her for the
 multitude of her transgressions:
 her children are gone into captivity
 before the enemy.
- 6 And from the daughter of Zion all
 her beauty is departed:
 her princes are become like harts
that find no pasture,
 and they are gone without strength
 before the pursuer.
- 7 Jerusalem remembered in the days of
 her affliction and of her miseries
 all her pleasant things that she had in
 the days of old,
 when her people fell into the hand of
 the enemy, and none did help her:
 the adversaries saw her, *and* did mock
 at her sabbaths.
- 8 Jerusalem hath grievously sinned;
 therefore she is removed:

- all that honored her despise her,
 because they have seen her naked-
 ness:
 yea, she sigheth, and turneth back-
 ward.
- 9 Her filthiness *is* in her skirts;
 she remembereth not her last end;
 therefore she came down wonder-
 fully: she had no comfort.
 O LORD, behold my affliction:
 for the enemy hath magnified *him-*
self.
- 10 The adversary hath spread out his
 hand upon all her pleasant things:
 for she hath seen *that* the heathen
 entered into her sanctuary,
 whom thou didst command *that* they
 should not enter into thy congre-
 gation.
- 11 All her people sigh, they seek bread;
 they have given their pleasant things
 for meat to relieve the soul:
 see, O LORD, and consider; for I am
 become vile.
- 12 *Is it* nothing to you, all ye that pass
 by?
 Behold, and see if there be any sor-
 row like unto my sorrow,
 which is done unto me,
 wherewith the LORD hath afflicted
me in the day of his fierce anger.
- 13 From above hath he sent fire into
 my bones,
 and it prevaieth against them:
 he hath spread a net for my feet,
 he hath turned me back:
 he hath made me desolate *and* faint
 all the day.
- 14 The yoke of my transgressions is
 bound by his hand:
 they are wreathed, *and* come up
 upon my neck:
 he hath made my strength to fall,
 the Lord hath delivered me into
their hands,
from whom I am not able to rise up.
- 15 The Lord hath trodden under foot
 all my mighty *men* in the midst of
 me:
 he hath called an assembly against
 me to crush my young men:

the Lord hath trodden the virgin, the daughter of Judah, *as* in a wine-press.

- 16 For these *things* I weep;
mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water,
because the comforter that should relieve my soul is far from me:
my children are desolate,
because the enemy prevailed.

- 17 Zion spreadeth forth her hands,
and there is none to comfort her:
the LORD hath commanded concerning Jacob,
that his adversaries should be round about him:
Jerusalem is as a menstruous woman among them.

- 18 The LORD is righteous;
for I have rebelled against his commandment:
hear, I pray you, all people,
and behold my sorrow:
my virgins and my young men are gone into captivity.

- 19 I called for my lovers, *but* they deceived me:
my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city,
while they sought their meat to relieve their souls.

- 20 Behold, O LORD; for I *am* in distress:
my bowels are troubled;
mine heart is turned within me;
for I have grievously rebelled:
abroad the sword bereaveth,
at home *there is* as death.

- 21 They have heard that I sigh;
there is none to comfort me:
all mine enemies have heard of my trouble;
they are glad that thou hast done *it*:
thou wilt bring the day *that* thou hast called,
and they shall be like unto me.

- 22 Let all their wickedness come before thee;
and do unto them, as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions:
for my sighs *are* many, and my heart *is* faint.

Zion's Sorrows Come from the LORD

- 2 How hath the Lord covered the daughter of Zion with a cloud in his anger,
and cast down from heaven unto the earth the beauty of Israel,
and remembered not his footstool in the day of his anger!

- 2 The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob,
and hath not pitied:
he hath thrown down in his wrath the strongholds of the daughter of Judah;

he hath brought *them* down to the ground:
he hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

- 3 He hath cut off in *his* fierce anger all the horn of Israel:
he hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy,
and he burned against Jacob like a flaming fire, *which* devoureth round about.

- 4 He hath bent his bow like an enemy:
he stood with his right hand as an adversary,
and slew all *that were* pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion:
he poured out his fury like fire.

- 5 The Lord was as an enemy:
he hath swallowed up Israel,
he hath swallowed up all her palaces:
he hath destroyed his strongholds,
and hath increased in the daughter of Judah mourning and lamentation.

- 6 And he hath violently taken away his tabernacle, *as if it were* of a garden;
he hath destroyed his places of the assembly:
the LORD hath caused the solemn feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten in Zion,
and hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest.

- 7 The Lord hath cast off his altar,
he hath abhorred his sanctuary,
he hath given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces;
they have made a noise in the house of the LORD,
as in the day of a solemn feast.

- 8 The LORD hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zion:
he hath stretched out a line,
he hath not withdrawn his hand from destroying:
therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament;
they languished together.

- 9 Her gates are sunk into the ground;
he hath destroyed and broken her bars:
her king and her princes *are* among the Gentiles:
the law *is* no *more*;

- her prophets also find no vision from the LORD.
- 10 The elders of the daughter of Zion sit upon the ground, *and* keep silence: they have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded themselves with sackcloth: the virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground.
- 11 Mine eyes do fail with tears, my bowels are troubled, my liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people; because the children and the sucklings swoon in the streets of the city.
- 12 They say to their mothers, Where *is* corn and wine? when they swooned as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured out into their mothers' bosom.
- 13 What thing shall I take to witness for thee? What thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? What shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion? For thy breach *is* great like the sea: who can heal thee?
- 14 Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment.
- 15 All that pass by clap *their* hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, *saying*, *Is* this the city that *men* call The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth?
- 16 All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say, We have swallowed *her* up: certainly this *is* the day that we looked for; we have found, we have seen *it*.
- 17 The LORD hath done *that* which he had devised; he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the days of old: he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused *thine* enemy to rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.
- 18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O wall of the daughter of Zion, let tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself no rest; let not the apple of thine eye cease.
- 19 Arise, cry out in the night: in the beginning of the watches pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger in the top of every street.
- 20 Behold, O LORD, and consider to whom thou hast done this. Shall the women eat their fruit, *and* children of a span long? Shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?
- 21 The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain *them* in the day of thine anger; thou hast killed, *and* not pitied.
- 22 Thou hast called as in a solemn day my terrors round about, so that in the day of the LORD's anger none escaped nor remained: those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

Hope of Relief through God's Mercy

- 3 I *am* the man *that* hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath.
- 2 He hath led me, and brought *me* into darkness, but not *into* light.
- 3 Surely against me is he turned; he turneth his hand *against me* all the day.
- 4 My flesh and my skin hath he made old; he hath broken my bones.
- 5 He hath builded against me, and compassed *me* with gall and travail.
- 6 He hath set me in dark places, as *they that be* dead of old.
- 7 He hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chain heavy.
- 8 Also when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.

9 He hath inclosed my ways with hewn stone;
 he hath made my paths crooked.
 10 He *was* unto me *as* a bear lying in wait,
and as a lion in secret places.
 11 He hath turned aside my ways, and pulled me in pieces:
 he hath made me desolate.
 12 He hath bent his bow, and set me as a mark for the arrow.
 13 He hath caused the arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.
 14 I was a derision to all my people;
and their song all the day.
 15 He hath filled me with bitterness,
 he hath made me drunken with wormwood.
 16 He hath also broken my teeth with gravel stones,
 he hath covered me with ashes.
 17 And thou hast removed my soul far off from peace:
 I forgot prosperity.
 18 And I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the LORD:
 19 remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall.
 20 My soul hath *them* still in remembrance, and is humbled in me.
 21 This I recall to my mind,
 therefore have I hope.
 22 *It is of* the LORD's mercies that we are not consumed,
 because his compassions fail not.
 23 *They are* new every morning:
 great *is* thy faithfulness.
 24 The LORD *is* my portion, saith my soul;
 therefore will I hope in him.
 25 The LORD *is* good unto them that wait for him,
 to the soul *that* seeketh him.
 26 *It is* good that a man should both hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.
 27 *It is* good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.
 28 He sitteth alone and keepeth silence,
 because he hath borne *it* upon him.
 29 He putteth his mouth in the dust;
 if so be there may be hope.
 30 He giveth *his* cheek to him that smiteth him:
 he is filled full with reproach.
 31 For the Lord will not cast off for ever:
 32 but though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion

according to the multitude of his mercies.
 33 For he doth not afflict willingly,
 nor grieve the children of men.
 34 To crush under his feet all the prisoners of the earth,
 35 to turn aside the right of a man before the face of the Most High,
 36 to subvert a man in his cause,
 the Lord approveth not.
 37 Who *is* he *that* saith, and it cometh to pass,
when the Lord commandeth *it* not?
 38 Out of the mouth of the Most High proceedeth not evil and good?
 39 Wherefore doth a living man complain,
 a man for the punishment of his sins?
 40 Let us search and try our ways,
 and turn again to the LORD.
 41 Let us lift up our heart with *our* hands unto God in the heavens.
 42 We have transgressed and have rebelled:
 thou hast not pardoned.
 43 Thou hast covered with anger, and persecuted us:
 thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied.
 44 Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud,
 that *our* prayer should not pass through.
 45 Thou hast made us *as* the offscouring and refuse in the midst of the people.
 46 All our enemies have opened their mouths against us.
 47 Fear and a snare is come upon us,
 desolation and destruction.
 48 Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water
 for the destruction of the daughter of my people.
 49 Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,
 50 till the LORD look down, and behold from heaven.
 51 Mine eye affecteth mine heart,
 because of all the daughters of my city.
 52 Mine enemies chased me sore,
 like a bird, without cause.
 53 They have cut off my life in the dungeon,
 and cast a stone upon me.
 54 Waters flowed over mine head;
then I said, I am cut off.
 55 I called upon thy name, O LORD,
 out of the low dungeon.
 56 Thou hast heard my voice:

- hide not thine ear at my breathing,
at my cry.
- 57 Thou drewest near in the day *that* I
called upon thee:
thou saidst, Fear not.
- 58 O Lord, thou hast pleaded the causes
of my soul;
thou hast redeemed my life.
- 59 O LORD, thou hast seen my wrong:
judge thou my cause.
- 60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance
and all their imaginations against
me.
- 61 Thou hast heard their reproach, O
LORD,
and all their imaginations against me;
- 62 the lips of those that rose up against
me,
and their device against me all the
day.
- 63 Behold their sitting down, and their
rising up;
I *am* their music.
- 64 Render unto them a recompense, O
LORD,
according to the work of their hands.
- 65 Give them sorrow of heart, thy curse
unto them.
- 66 Persecute and destroy them in anger
from under the heavens of the
LORD.

The Punishment of Zion Accomplished

- 4 How is the gold become dim!
How is the most fine gold changed!
The stones of the sanctuary are
poured out in the top of every
street.
- 2 The precious sons of Zion, compa-
rable to fine gold,
how are they esteemed as earthen
pitchers,
the work of the hands of the potter!
- 3 Even the sea monsters draw out the
breast,
they give suck to their young ones:
the daughter of my people *is become*
cruel,
like the ostriches in the wilderness.
- 4 The tongue of the sucking child
cleaveth to the roof of his mouth
for thirst:
the young children ask bread, *and* no
man breaketh *it* unto them.
- 5 They that did feed delicately are
desolate in the streets:
they that were brought up in scarlet
embrace dunghills.
- 6 For the punishment of the iniquity
of the daughter of my people
is greater than the punishment of the
sin of Sodom,^a
that was overthrown as in a moment,
and no hands stayed on her.
- 7 Her Nazarites were purer than snow,
they were whiter than milk,
they were more ruddy in body than
rubies,
their polishing *was* of sapphire:
- 8 their visage is blacker than a coal;
they are not known in the streets:
their skin cleaveth to their bones;
it is withered, it is become like a
stick.
- 9 *They that be slain with the sword are*
better than *they that be slain with*
hunger:
for these pine away, stricken through
for *want of* the fruits of the field.
- 10 The hands of the pitiful women have
sodden their own children:^b
they were their meat in the destruc-
tion of the daughter of my people.
- 11 The LORD hath accomplished his
fury;
he hath poured out his fierce anger,
and hath kindled a fire in Zion,
and it hath devoured the foundations
thereof.
- 12 The kings of the earth, and all the
inhabitants of the world,
would not have believed that the ad-
versary and the enemy should have
entered into the gates of Jerusalem.
- 13 For the sins of her prophets, *and* the
iniquities of her priests,
that have shed the blood of the just
in the midst of her,
- 14 they have wandered *as blind men* in
the streets,
they have polluted themselves with
blood,
so that men could not touch their
garments.
- 15 They cried unto them, Depart ye;
it is unclean; depart, depart, touch
not:
when they fled away and wandered,
they said among the heathen,
They shall no more sojourn *there*.
- 16 The anger of the LORD hath divided
them;
he will no more regard them:
they respected not the persons of the
priests,
they favored not the elders.

^a 4:6 Gen. 19:24. ^b 4:10 Deut. 28:57; Ezek. 5:10.

17 As for us, our eyes as yet failed for
our vain help:
in our watching we have watched for
a nation *that* could not save *us*.

18 They hunt our steps, that we cannot
go in our streets:
our end is near, our days are fulfilled;
for our end is come.

19 Our persecutors are swifter than the
eagles of the heaven:
they pursued us upon the mountains,
they laid wait for us in the wilder-
ness.

20 The breath of our nostrils, the
anointed of the LORD,
was taken in their pits, of whom we
said,
Under his shadow we shall live
among the heathen.

21 Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of
Edom,
that dwellest in the land of Uz;
the cup also shall pass through unto
thee:
thou shalt be drunken, and shalt
make thyself naked.

22 The punishment of thine iniquity is
accomplished, O daughter of Zion;
he will no more carry thee away into
captivity:
he will visit thine iniquity, O daugh-
ter of Edom;
he will discover thy sins.

A Prayer for Mercy

5 Remember, O LORD, what is come
upon us:

consider, and behold our reproach.
2 Our inheritance is turned to strangers,
our houses to aliens.

3 We are orphans and fatherless,
our mothers *are* as widows.

4 We have drunken our water for
money;
our wood is sold unto us.

5 Our necks *are* under persecution:
we labor, *and* have no rest.

6 We have given the hand to the Egyp-
tians, *and* to the Assyrians,
to be satisfied with bread.

7 Our fathers have sinned, and *are* not;
and we have borne their iniquities.

8 Servants have ruled over us:
there is none that doth deliver *us* out
of their hand.

9 We gat our bread with *the peril* of
our lives,
because of the sword of the wilder-
ness.

10 Our skin was black like an oven,
because of the terrible famine.

11 They ravished the women in Zion,
and the maids in the cities of Judah.

12 Princes are hanged up by their hand:
the faces of elders were not honored.

13 They took the young men to grind,
and the children fell under the wood.

14 The elders have ceased from the
gate,
the young men from their music.

15 The joy of our heart is ceased;
our dance is turned into mourning.

16 The crown is fallen *from* our head:
woe unto us, that we have sinned!

17 For this our heart is faint;
for these *things* our eyes are dim.

18 Because of the mountain of Zion,
which is desolate,
the foxes walk upon it.

19 Thou, O LORD, remainest for ever;
thy throne from generation to gen-
eration.

20 Wherefore dost thou forget us for
ever,
and forsake us so long time?

21 Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and
we shall be turned;
renew our days as of old.

22 But thou hast utterly rejected us;
thou art very wroth against us.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET

EZEKIEL

The Prophet's Vision of the Divine Glory

1 Now it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth *month*, in the fifth day of the month, as I *was* among the captives by the river of Chebar, *that* the heavens were opened,^a and I saw visions of God. **2** In the fifth day of the month, which *was* the fifth year of king Jehoi'achin's captivity,^b **3** the word of the LORD came expressly unto Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chalde'ans by the river Chebar; and the hand of the LORD was there upon him.

4 And I looked, and, behold, a whirlwind came out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire infolding itself, and a brightness *was* about it, and out of the midst thereof as the color of amber, out of the midst of the fire. **5** Also out of the midst thereof *came* the likeness of four living creatures.^c And this *was* their appearance; they had the likeness of a man. **6** And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings. **7** And their feet *were* straight feet; and the sole of their feet *was* like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled like the color of burnished brass. **8** And *they had* the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings. **9** Their wings *were* joined one to another; they turned not when they went; they went every one straight forward. **10** As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side: and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an eagle.^d **11** Thus *were* their faces: and their wings *were* stretched upward; two wings of every one *were* joined one to another, and two covered their bodies. **12** And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to go, they went; *and* they turned not when they went. **13** As for the likeness of the living creatures, their ap-

pearance *was* like burning coals of fire, *and* like the appearance of lamps:^e it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning. **14** And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15 Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces. **16** The appearance of the wheels and their work *was* like unto the color of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work *was* as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel. **17** When they went, they went upon their four sides: *and* they turned not when they went. **18** As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their rings *were* full of eyes round about^f them four. **19** And when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up. **20** Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither *was* their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature *was* in the wheels. **21** When those went, *these* went; and when those stood, *these* stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature *was* in the wheels.^g

22 And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature *was* as the color of the terrible crystal,^h stretched forth over their heads above. **23** And under the firmament *were* their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies. **24** And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters,ⁱ as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of a host: when they

^a 1:1 Rev. 19:11. ^b 1:2 2 Kgs. 24:10-16; 2 Chr. 36:9-10. ^c 1:5 Rev. 4:6.

^d 1:10 Ezek. 10:14; Rev. 4:7. ^e 1:13 Rev. 4:5. ^f 1:18 Rev. 4:8. ^g 1:15-21 Ezek. 10:9-13.

^h 1:22 Rev. 4:6. ⁱ 1:24 Rev. 1:14-15; 19:6.

stood, they let down their wings. ²⁵And there was a voice from the firmament that *was* over their heads, when they stood, *and* had let down their wings.

²⁶ And above the firmament that *was* over their heads *was* the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne *was* the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it.^a ²⁷And I saw as the color of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.^b

²⁸ As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so *was* the appearance of the brightness round about.

This *was* the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

The Call of Ezekiel

² And he said unto me, Son of man, stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee. ² And the spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me. ³ And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation that hath rebelled against me: they and their fathers have transgressed against me, *even* unto this very day. ⁴ For *they* are impudent children and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD. ⁵ And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they *are* a rebellious house,) yet shall know that there hath been a prophet among them. ⁶ And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns *be* with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they *be* a rebellious house. ⁷ And thou shalt speak my words unto them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they *are* most rebellious.

⁸ But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee; Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and eat that I give thee. ⁹ And when I looked,

behold, a hand *was* sent unto me; and, lo, a roll of a book *was* therein; ¹⁰ and he spread it before me; and it *was* written within and without: *and there was* written therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe. ¹ Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Israel. ² So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll. ³ And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I eat it; and it was in my mouth as honey for sweetness.^d

⁴ And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them. ⁵ For thou *art* not sent to a people of a strange speech and of a hard language, *but* to the house of Israel; ⁶ not to many people of a strange speech and of a hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. Surely, had I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened unto thee. ⁷ But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel *are* impudent and hard-hearted. ⁸ Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads. ⁹ As an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they *be* a rebellious house. ¹⁰ Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears. ¹¹ And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

¹² Then the spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, *saying*, Blessed *be* the glory of the LORD from his place. ¹³ I *heard* also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing. ¹⁴ So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went in bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but the hand of the LORD *was* strong upon me. ¹⁵ Then I came to them of the captivity at Tel-a'bib, that dwelt by the river of Chebar, and I sat where they sat, and re-

^a 1:26 Ezek. 10:1; Rev. 4:2-3. ^b 1:27 Ezek. 8:2.

^c 2:9-10 Rev. 5:1.

^d 3:1-3 Rev. 10:9-10.

mained there astonished among them seven days.

A Watchman to Israel

(Ezek. 33:1-9)

16 And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹⁷ Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me. ¹⁸ When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked *man* shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand. ¹⁹ Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul. ²⁰ Again, When a righteous *man* doth turn from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand. ²¹ Nevertheless, if thou warn the righteous *man*, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned; also thou hast delivered thy soul.

The Prophet Made Dumb

22 And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth into the plain, and I will there talk with thee. ²³ Then I arose, and went forth into the plain: and, behold, the glory of the LORD stood there, as the glory which I saw by the river of Chebar: and I fell on my face. ²⁴ Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house. ²⁵ But thou, O son of man, behold, they shall put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them: ²⁶ and I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them a reprover: for they *are* a rebellious house. ²⁷ But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: for they *are* a rebellious house.

The Siege of Jerusalem Portrayed

4 Thou also, son of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and portray upon it the city, *even* Jerusalem: ² and lay siege against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it; set the camp also against it, and set *battering* rams against it round about. ³ Moreover take thou unto thee an iron pan, and set it *for* a wall of iron between thee and the city: and set thy face against it, and it shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. This *shall be* a sign to the house of Israel.

⁴ Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it: *according to* the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it thou shalt bear their iniquity. ⁵ For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, three hundred and ninety days: so shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Israel. ⁶ And when thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy right side, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Judah forty days: I have appointed thee each day for a year. ⁷ Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jerusalem, and thine arm *shall be* uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it. ⁸ And, behold, I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee from one side to another, till thou hast ended the days of thy siege.

⁹ Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentils, and millet, and fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, *according to* the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side; three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof. ¹⁰ And thy meat which thou shalt eat *shall be* by weight, twenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it. ¹¹ Thou shalt drink also water by measure, the sixth part of a hin: from time to time shalt thou drink. ¹² And thou shalt eat it *as* barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that cometh out of man, in their sight. ¹³ And the LORD said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat their defiled bread among the Gentiles, whither I will drive them. ¹⁴ Then said I, Ah Lord GOD! behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for from my youth up even till now have I not eaten of that which dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there abominable flesh into my mouth. ¹⁵ Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee

cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith. ¹⁶ Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break the staff of bread in Jerusalem: and they shall eat bread by weight, and with care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment: ¹⁷ that they may want bread and water, and be astonished one with another, and consume away for their iniquity.

5 And thou, son of man, take thee a sharp knife, take thee a barber's razor, and cause *it* to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee balances to weigh, and divide the *hair*. ² Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of the city, when the days of the siege are fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part, *and* smite about it with a knife: and a third part thou shalt scatter in the wind; and I will draw out a sword after them. ³ Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy skirts. ⁴ Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; *for* thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel. ⁵ Thus saith the Lord GOD; This *is* Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries *that are* round about her. ⁶ And she hath changed my judgments into wickedness more than the nations, and *my* statutes more than the countries *that are* round about her: for they have refused my judgments and my statutes, they have not walked in them. ⁷ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye multiplied more than the nations *that are* round about you, *and* have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, neither have done according to the judgments of the nations *that are* round about you; ⁸ therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, *even* I, *am* against thee, and will execute judgments in the midst of thee in the sight of the nations. ⁹ And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations. ¹⁰ Therefore the fathers shall eat the sons^a in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; and I will execute judgments in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I scatter into all the winds. ¹¹ Wherefore, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD; Surely, because thou hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy detestable things, and with all thine

abominations, therefore will I also diminish *thee*; neither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have any pity. ¹² A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and I will scatter a third part into all the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them.

¹³ Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and I will cause my fury to rest upon them, and I will be comforted; and they shall know that I the LORD have spoken *it* in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them. ¹⁴ Moreover I will make thee waste, and a reproach among the nations *that are* round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by. ¹⁵ So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, an instruction and an astonishment unto the nations *that are* round about thee, when I shall execute judgments in thee in anger and in fury and in furious rebukes. I the LORD have spoken *it*. ¹⁶ When I shall send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for *their* destruction, *and* which I will send to destroy you: and I will increase the famine upon you, and will break your staff of bread: ¹⁷ so will I send upon you famine and evil beasts, and they shall bereave thee; and pestilence and blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon thee.^b I the LORD have spoken *it*.

The Prophecy against the Mountains of Israel

6 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, set thy face toward the mountains of Israel, and prophesy against them, ³ and say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains and to the hills, to the rivers and to the valleys; Behold, I, *even* I, will bring a sword upon you, and I will destroy your high places. ⁴ And your altars shall be desolate, and your images shall be broken: and I will cast down your slain *men* before your idols. ⁵ And I will lay the dead carcasses of the children of Israel before their idols; and I will scatter your bones round about your altars. ⁶ In all your dwelling places the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your

images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished. ⁷ And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

⁸ Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may have *some* that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries. ⁹ And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, because I am broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and with their eyes, which go a whoring after their idols: and they shall loathe themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations. ¹⁰ And they shall know that I *am* the LORD, *and that* I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.

¹¹ Thus saith the Lord GOD; Smite with thine hand, and stamp with thy foot, and say, Alas for all the evil abominations of the house of Israel! for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence. ¹² He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die by the famine: thus will I accomplish my fury upon them. ¹³ Then shall ye know that I *am* the LORD, when their slain *men* shall be among their idols round about their altars, upon every high hill, in all the tops of the mountains, and under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savor to all their idols. ¹⁴ So will I stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yea, more desolate than the wilderness toward Diblath, in all their habitations: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

The End Is Come

⁷ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD unto the land of Israel; An end, the end is come upon the four corners of the land. ³ Now *is* the end *come* upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense upon thee all thine abominations. ⁴ And mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

⁵ Thus saith the Lord GOD; An evil, an only evil, behold, is come. ⁶ An end is come, the end is come: it watcheth for thee; behold, it is come. ⁷ The morning is come unto thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: the time is come, the day of trouble *is* near, and not the sounding again of the mountains. ⁸ Now will I shortly pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee: and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations. ⁹ And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense thee according to thy ways and thine abominations *that* are in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD that smiteth.

¹⁰ Behold the day, behold, it is come: the morning is gone forth; the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded. ¹¹ Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: none of them *shall remain*, nor of their multitude, nor of any of theirs: neither *shall there be* wailing for them. ¹² The time is come, the day draweth near: let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath *is* upon all the multitude thereof. ¹³ For the seller shall not return to that which is sold, although they were yet alive: for the vision *is* touching the whole multitude thereof, *which* shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself in the iniquity of his life.

¹⁴ They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath *is* upon all the multitude thereof. ¹⁵ The sword *is* without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that *is* in the field shall die with the sword; and he that *is* in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him. ¹⁶ But they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for his iniquity. ¹⁷ All hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall be weak *as* water. ¹⁸ They shall also gird *themselves* with sackcloth, and horror shall cover them; and shame *shall be* upon all faces, and baldness upon all their heads. ¹⁹ They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the LORD: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: because it is the stumblingblock of their iniquity. ²⁰ As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty: but they made the images of their

abominations *and* of their detestable things therein: therefore have I set it far from them. ²¹ And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it. ²² My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret *place*: for the robbers shall enter into it, and defile it.

²³ Make a chain: for the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence. ²⁴ Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and their holy places shall be defiled. ²⁵ Destruction cometh; and they shall seek peace, and *there shall be none*. ²⁶ Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumor shall be upon rumor; then shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients. ²⁷ The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto them after their way, and according to their deserts will I judge them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

*The Prophet's Vision of the
Abominations in Jerusalem*

8 And it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth *month*, in the fifth *day* of the month, *as* I sat in mine house, and the elders of Judah sat before me, that the hand of the Lord GOD fell there upon me. ² Then I beheld, and lo a likeness as the appearance of fire: from the appearance of his loins even downward, fire; and from his loins even upward, as the appearance of brightness, as the color of amber.^a ³ And he put forth the form of a hand, and took me by a lock of mine head; and the spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and brought me in the visions of God to Jerusalem, to the door of the inner gate that looketh toward the north; where *was* the seat of the image of jealousy, which provoketh to jealousy. ⁴ And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel *was* there, according to the vision that I saw in the plain.^b

⁵ Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward at the gate of the altar this image of jealousy in the entry. ⁶ He said further-

more unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? *even* the great abominations that the house of Israel committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations.

⁷ And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall. ⁸ Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door. ⁹ And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here. ¹⁰ So I went in and saw; and behold every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, portrayed upon the wall round about. ¹¹ And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Ja-azani'ah the son of Shaphan, with every man his censer in his hand; and a thick cloud of incense went up. ¹² Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the earth. ¹³ He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.

¹⁴ Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD's house which *was* toward the north; and, behold, there sat women weeping for Tammuz. ¹⁵ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O son of man? turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

¹⁶ And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD's house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, between the porch and the altar, *were* about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped the sun toward the east. ¹⁷ Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O son of man? Is it a light thing to the house of Judah that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose. ¹⁸ Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: and though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice, *yet* will I not hear them.

^a 8:2 Ezek. 1:27. ^b 8:4 Ezek. 1:28.

The Slaughter of the Guilty

9 He cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man *with* his destroying weapon in his hand. **2** And, behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man a slaughter weapon in his hand; and one man among them *was* clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn by his side: and they went in, and stood beside the brazen altar.

3 And the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub, whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house. And he called to the man clothed with linen, which *had* the writer's inkhorn by his side; **4** and the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads^a of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof. **5** And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity: **6** slay utterly old *and* young, both maids, and little children, and women: but come not near any man upon whom *is* the mark; and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which *were* before the house. **7** And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city. **8** And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, Ah Lord GOD! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem?

9 Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah *is* exceeding great, and the land is full of blood, and the city full of perverseness: for they say, The LORD hath forsaken the earth, and the LORD seeth not. **10** And as for me also, mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, *but* I will recompense their way upon their head.

11 And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which *had* the inkhorn by his side, reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

God's Glory Departs from the Temple

10 Then I looked, and, behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubim there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.^b **2** And he spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between the wheels, *even* under the cherub, and fill thine hand with coals of fire from between the cherubim, and scatter *them* over the city.^c

And he went in in my sight. **3** Now the cherubim stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and the cloud filled the inner court. **4** Then the glory of the LORD went up from the cherub, *and stood* over the threshold of the house; and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the LORD's glory. **5** And the sound of the cherubim's wings was heard *even* to the outer court, as the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh.

6 And it came to pass, *that* when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the cherubim; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels. **7** And *one* cherub stretched forth his hand from between the cherubim unto the fire that *was* between the cherubim, and took *thereof*, and put *it* into the hands of *him that was* clothed with linen; who took *it*, and went out. **8** And there appeared in the cherubim the form of a man's hand under their wings.

9 And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the cherubim, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels *was* as the color of a beryl stone. **10** And *as for* their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel. **11** When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went. **12** And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, *were* full of eyes round about,^d *even* the wheels that they four had. **13** As for the wheels, it was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel.^e **14** And every one had four faces: the first face *was* the face of a cherub, and the second face *was* the

^a 9:4 Rev. 7:3; 9:4; 14:1. ^b 10:1 Ezek. 1:26; Rev. 4:2. ^c 10:2 Rev. 8:5.

^d 10:12 Rev. 4:8. ^e 10:9-13 Ezek. 1:15-21.

face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.^a

15 And the cherubim were lifted up. This is the living creature that I saw by the river of Chebar. 16 And when the cherubim went, the wheels went by them: and when the cherubim lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them. 17 When they stood, *these* stood; and when they were lifted up, *these* lifted up themselves *also*: for the spirit of the living creature *was* in them.

18 Then the glory of the LORD departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubim. 19 And the cherubim lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also *were* beside them, and *every one* stood at the door of the east gate of the LORD's house; and the glory of the God of Israel *was* over them above.

20 This *is* the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of Chebar; and I knew that they *were* the cherubim. 21 Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; and the likeness of the hands of a man *was* under their wings. 22 And the likeness of their faces *was* the same faces which I saw by the river of Chebar, their appearances and themselves: they went every one straight forward.

Evil Princes Rebuked

11 Moreover the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto the east gate of the LORD's house, which looketh eastward: and behold at the door of the gate five and twenty men; among whom I saw Ja-azani'ah the son of Azur, and Pelati'ah the son of Benai'ah, princes of the people. 2 Then said he unto me, Son of man, *these are* the men that devise mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city: 3 which say, *It is* not near; let us build houses: this *city is* the caldron, and we *be* the flesh. 4 Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man.

5 And the Spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and said unto me, Speak; Thus saith the LORD; Thus have ye said, O house of Israel: for I know the things that come into your mind, *every one of them*. 6 Ye have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the

slain. 7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Your slain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they *are* the flesh, and this *city is* the caldron: but I will bring you forth out of the midst of it. 8 Ye have feared the sword; and I will bring a sword upon you, saith the Lord GOD. 9 And I will bring you out of the midst thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and will execute judgments among you. 10 Ye shall fall by the sword; I will judge you in the border of Israel; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD. 11 This *city* shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof; but I will judge you in the border of Israel: 12 and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD: for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but have done after the manners of the heathen that *are* round about you.

13 And it came to pass, when I prophesied, that Pelati'ah the son of Benai'ah died. Then fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, Ah Lord GOD! wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel?

The Promise of Restoration and Renewal

14 Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 15 Son of man, thy brethren, *even* thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Israel wholly, *are* they unto whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, Get you far from the LORD: unto us is this land given in possession. 16 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come. 17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Israel. 18 And they shall come thither, and they shall take away all the detestable things thereof and all the abominations thereof from thence. 19 And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them a heart of flesh: 20 that they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.^b 21 But *as for them*

^a 10:14 Ezek. 1:10; Rev. 4:7. ^b 11:19-20 Ezek. 36:26-28.

whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, I will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord GOD.

22 Then did the cherubim lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above. 23 And the glory of the LORD went up from the midst of the city, and stood upon the mountain which *is* on the east side of the city.^a 24 Afterward the spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Chal-de'a, to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me. 25 Then I spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the LORD had showed me.

Ezekiel Portrays the Removal into Captivity

12 The word of the LORD also came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which have eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not:^b for they *are* a rebellious house. 3 Therefore, thou son of man, prepare thee stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they *be* a rebellious house. 4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing; and thou shalt go forth at even in their sight, as they that go forth into captivity. 5 Dig thou through the wall in their sight, and carry out thereby. 6 In their sight shalt thou bear *it* upon thy shoulders, and carry *it* forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: for I have set thee *for* a sign unto the house of Israel.

7 And I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I digged through the wall with mine hand; I brought *it* forth in the twilight, and I bare *it* upon my shoulder in their sight.

8 And in the morning came the word of the LORD unto me, saying, 9 Son of man, hath not the house of Israel, the rebellious house, said unto thee, What doest thou? 10 Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; This burden *concerneth* the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel that *are* among them. 11 Say, *I am* your sign: like as I have done, so shall it

be done unto them: they shall remove and go into captivity. 12 And the prince that *is* among them shall bear upon *his* shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth: they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his face, that he see not the ground with *his* eyes. 13 My net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare: and I will bring him to Babylon to the land of the Chal-de'ans; yet shall he not see it,^c though he shall die there. 14 And I will scatter toward every wind all that *are* about him to help him, and all his bands; and I will draw out the sword after them. 15 And they shall know that *I am* the LORD, when I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countries. 16 But I will leave a few men of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence; that they may declare all their abominations among the heathen whither they come; and they shall know that *I am* the LORD.

17 Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 18 Son of man, eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulness; 19 and say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord GOD of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and of the land of Israel; They shall eat their bread with carefulness, and drink their water with astonishment, that her land may be desolate from all that is therein, because of the violence of all them that dwell therein. 20 And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate; and ye shall know that *I am* the LORD.

21 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 22 Son of man, what *is* that proverb that ye have in the land of Israel, saying, The days are prolonged, and every vision faileth? 23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel; but say unto them, The days are at hand, and the effect of every vision. 24 For there shall be no more any vain vision nor flattering divination within the house of Israel. 25 For *I am* the LORD: I will speak, and the word that I shall speak shall come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your days, O rebellious house, will I say the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord GOD.

^a 11 :22-23 Ezek. 43:2-5. ^b 12 :2 Is. 6:9-10; Jer. 5:21; Mk. 8:18. ^c 12:13 2 Kgs. 25:7; Jer. 52:11.

26 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying, ²⁷ Son of man, behold, *they* of the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth *is* for many days *to come*, and he prophesieth of the times *that are* far off. ²⁸ Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; There shall none of my words be prolonged any more, but the word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the Lord GOD.

False Prophets Condemned

13 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Israel that prophesy; and say thou unto them that prophesy out of their own hearts, Hear ye the word of the LORD; ³ Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe unto the foolish prophets, that follow their own spirit, and have seen nothing! ⁴ O Israel, thy prophets are like the foxes in the deserts. ⁵ Ye have not gone up into the gaps, neither made up the hedge for the house of Israel to stand in the battle in the day of the LORD. ⁶ They have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The LORD saith: and the LORD hath not sent them: and they have made *others* to hope that they would confirm the word. ⁷ Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, The LORD saith *it*; albeit I have not spoken?

⁸ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I *am* against you, saith the Lord GOD. ⁹ And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the assembly of my people, neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Israel, neither shall they enter into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD. ¹⁰ Because, even because they have seduced my people, saying, Peace; and *there was* no peace;^a and one built up a wall, and, lo, others daubed it with untempered *mortar*: ¹¹ say unto them which daub *it* with untempered *mortar*, that it shall fall: there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend *it*. ¹² Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where *is* the daubing wherewith ye have daubed *it*? ¹³ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even rend *it* with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower

in mine anger, and great hailstones in *my* fury to consume *it*. ¹⁴ So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered *mortar*, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD. ¹⁵ Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered *mortar*, and will say unto you, The wall *is* no more, neither they that daubed it; ¹⁶ *to wit*, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and which see visions of peace for her, and *there is* no peace, saith the Lord GOD.

¹⁷ Likewise, thou son of man, set thy face against the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them, ¹⁸ and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the *women* that sew pillows to all armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to hunt souls! Will ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive *that come* unto you? ¹⁹ And will ye pollute me among my people for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear *your* lies?

²⁰ Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls to make *them* fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, *even* the souls that ye hunt to make *them* fly. ²¹ Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD. ²² Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life; ²³ therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

Judgment on Idolaters Who Consult a Prophet

14 Then came certain of the elders of Israel unto me, and sat before me. ² And the word of the LORD came unto

^a 13:10 Jer. 6:14; 8:11.

me, saying, ³ Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put the stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: should I be inquired of at all by them? ⁴ Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Every man of the house of Israel that setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; I the LORD will answer him that cometh, according to the multitude of his idols; ⁵ that I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because they are all estranged from me through their idols.

⁶ Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Repent, and turn *yourselves* from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations. ⁷ For every one of the house of Israel, or of the stranger that sojourneth in Israel, which separateth himself from me, and setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to a prophet to inquire of him concerning me; I the LORD will answer him by myself: ⁸ and I will set my face against that man, and will make him a sign and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD. ⁹ And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel. ¹⁰ And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity: the punishment of the prophet shall be even as the punishment of him that seeketh *unto him*; ¹¹ that the house of Israel may go no more astray from me, neither be polluted any more with all their transgressions; but that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord GOD.

The Justice of God's Punishment of Jerusalem

¹² The word of the LORD came again to me, saying, ¹³ Son of man, when the land sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break the staff of the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will cut off man and beast from it: ¹⁴ though these three men, Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, they should deliver *but* their own souls by their right-

eousness, saith the Lord GOD. ¹⁵ If I cause noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts: ¹⁶ *though* these three men *were* in it, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be delivered, but the land shall be desolate. ¹⁷ Or *if* I bring a sword upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I cut off man and beast from it: ¹⁸ *though* these three men *were* in it, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves. ¹⁹ Or *if* I send a pestilence into that land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast: ²⁰ *though* Noah, Daniel, and Job, *were* in it, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall *but* deliver their own souls by their righteousness.

²¹ For thus saith the Lord GOD; How much more when I send my four sore judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome beast, and the pestilence,^a to cut off from it man and beast? ²² Yet, behold, therein shall be left a remnant that shall be brought forth, *both* sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and ye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, *even* concerning all that I have brought upon it. ²³ And they shall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that I have not done without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord GOD.

Jerusalem like a Useless Vine

15 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, What is the vine tree more than any tree, or *than* a branch which is among the trees of the forest? ³ Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will *men* take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon? ⁴ Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned. Is it meet for *any* work? ⁵ Behold, when it was whole, it was meet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for *any* work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned? ⁶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; As

^a 14:21 Rev. 6:8.

the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem. ⁷ And I will set my face against them; they shall go out from *one* fire, and *another* fire shall devour them; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I set my face against them. ⁸ And I will make the land desolate, because they have committed a trespass, saith the Lord GOD.

Jerusalem's Unfaithfulness

16 Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, cause Jerusalem to know her abominations, ³ and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto Jerusalem; Thy birth and thy nativity is of the land of Canaan; thy father was an Amorite, and thy mother a Hittite. ⁴ And *as for* thy nativity, in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water to supple *thee*; thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all. ⁵ None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in the open field, to the loathing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born.

⁶ And when I passed by thee, and saw thee polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee *when thou wast* in thy blood, Live; yea, I said unto thee *when thou wast* in thy blood, Live. ⁷ I have caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou art come to excellent ornaments: *thy* breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is grown, whereas thou *wast* naked and bare.

⁸ Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I swore unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord GOD, and thou becamest mine. ⁹ Then washed I thee with water; yea, I thoroughly washed away thy blood from thee, and I anointed thee with oil. ¹⁰ I clothed thee also with brodered work, and shod thee with badgers' skin, and I girded thee about with fine linen, and I covered thee with silk. ¹¹ I decked thee also with ornaments, and I put bracelets upon thy hands, and a chain on thy neck. ¹² And I put a jewel on thy forehead, and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown upon thine head. ¹³ Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, and brodered work; thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and

oil; and thou wast exceeding beautiful, and thou didst prosper into a kingdom. ¹⁴ And thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty: for it *was* perfect through my comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord GOD.

¹⁵ But thou didst trust in thine own beauty, and playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy fornications on every one that passed by; his it was. ¹⁶ And of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places with divers colors, and playedst the harlot thereupon: *the like things* shall not come, neither shall it be *so*. ¹⁷ Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and madest to thyself images of men, and didst commit whoredom with them, ¹⁸ and tookest thy brodered garments, and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine oil and mine incense before them. ¹⁹ My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, *wherewith* I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for a sweet savor: and *thus* it was, saith the Lord GOD. ²⁰ Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them to be devoured. *Is this* of thy whoredoms a small matter, ²¹ that thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through *the fire* for them? ²² And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, when thou wast naked and bare, and wast polluted in thy blood.

²³ And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord GOD,) ²⁴ *that* thou hast also built unto thee an eminent place, and hast made thee a high place in every street. ²⁵ Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms. ²⁶ Thou hast also committed fornication with the Egyptians thy neighbors, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger. ²⁷ Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary *food*, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, the daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way. ²⁸ Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot

with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied. ²⁹ Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan unto Chalde'a; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

³⁰ How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord GOD, seeing thou doest all these *things*, the work of an imperious whorish woman; ³¹ in that thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every street; and hast not been as a harlot, in that thou scornest hire; ³² *but as* a wife that committeth adultery, *which* taketh strangers instead of her husband! ³³ They give gifts to all whores: but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom. ³⁴ And the contrary is in thee from *other* women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and in that thou givest a reward; and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

³⁵ Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the LORD: ³⁶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thy filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them; ³⁷ behold, therefore I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all *them* that thou hast loved, with all *them* that thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness. ³⁸ And I will judge thee, as women that break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy. ³⁹ And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare. ⁴⁰ They shall also bring up a company against thee, and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords. ⁴¹ And they shall burn thine houses with fire, and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more. ⁴² So will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry. ⁴³ Because thou hast not

remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these *things*; behold, therefore I also will recompense thy way upon *thine* head, saith the Lord GOD: and thou shalt not commit this lewdness above all thine abominations.

⁴⁴ Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use *this* proverb against thee, saying, As is the mother, *so* is her daughter. ⁴⁵ Thou *art* thy mother's daughter, that loatheth her husband and her children; and thou *art* the sister of thy sisters, which loathed their husbands and their children: your mother *was* a Hittite, and your father an Amorite. ⁴⁶ And thine elder sister *is* Samaria, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, *is* Sodom and her daughters. ⁴⁷ Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations: but, as *if that were* a very little *thing*, thou wast corrupted more than they in all thy ways. ⁴⁸ As I live, saith the Lord GOD, Sodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters. ⁴⁹ Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy. ⁵⁰ And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took them away as I saw good. ⁵¹ Neither hath Samaria committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and hast justified thy sisters in all thine abominations which thou hast done. ⁵² Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame for thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than they: they are more righteous than thou: yea, be thou confounded also, and bear thy shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters.

⁵³ When I shall bring again their captivity, the captivity of Sodom and her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her daughters, then *will I bring again* the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them: ⁵⁴ that thou mayest bear thine own shame, and mayest be confounded in all that thou hast done, in that thou art a comfort unto them. ⁵⁵ When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, and Samaria and her daughters shall return to their former estate, then thou and thy daughters shall return to your former estate. ⁵⁶ For thy

sister Sodom was not mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy pride, ⁵⁷ before thy wickedness was discovered, as at the time of *thy* reproach of the daughters of Syria, and all *that are* round about her, the daughters of the Philistines, which despise thee round about. ⁵⁸ Thou hast borne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith the LORD.

⁵⁹ For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast despised the oath in breaking the covenant. ⁶⁰ Nevertheless, I will remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee an everlasting covenant. ⁶¹ Then thou shalt remember thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for daughters, but not by thy covenant. ⁶² And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD: ⁶³ that thou mayest remember, and be confounded, and never open thy mouth any more because of thy shame, when I am pacified toward thee for all that thou hast done, saith the Lord GOD.

The Parable of the Eagles and the Vine

17 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a parable unto the house of Israel; ³ and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; A great eagle with great wings, long-winged, full of feathers, which had divers colors, came unto Lebanon, and took the highest branch of the cedar: ⁴ he cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it into a land of traffic; he set it in a city of merchants. ⁵ He took also of the seed of the land, and planted it in a fruitful field; he placed *it* by great waters, *and set it as a willow tree.* ⁶ And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

⁷ There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, this vine did bend her roots toward him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation. ⁸ It was planted in a good soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it

might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine. ⁹ Say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Shall it prosper? shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof. ¹⁰ Yea, behold, *being* planted, shall it prosper? shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows where it grew.

¹¹ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹² Say now to the rebellious house, Know ye not what these *things mean?* tell them, Behold, the king of Babylon is come to Jerusalem, and hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Babylon; ¹³ and hath taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, and hath taken an oath of him: he hath also taken the mighty of the land: ¹⁴ that the kingdom might be base, that it might not lift itself up, *but* that by keeping of his covenant it might stand. ¹⁵ But he rebelled against him^a in sending his ambassadors into Egypt, that they might give him horses and much people. Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such *things?* or shall he break the covenant, and be delivered? ¹⁶ *As I live*, saith the Lord GOD, surely in the place *where* the king *dwelleth* that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant he brake, *even* with him in the midst of Babylon he shall die. ¹⁷ Neither shall Pharaoh with *his* mighty army and great company make for him in the war, by casting up mounts, and building forts, to cut off many persons: ¹⁸ seeing he despised the oath by breaking the covenant, when, lo, he had given his hand, and hath done all these *things*, he shall not escape. ¹⁹ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; *As I live*, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, even it will I recompense upon his own head. ²⁰ And I will spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Babylon, and will plead with him there for his trespass that he hath trespassed against me. ²¹ And all his fugitives with all his bands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be scattered toward all winds: and ye shall know that I the LORD have spoken *it*.

²² Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also

^a 17:12-15 2 Kgs. 24:15-20; 2 Chr. 36:10-13.

take of the highest branch of the high cedar, and will set *it*; I will crop off from the top of his young twigs a tender one, and will plant *it* upon a high mountain and eminent: ²³ in the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell. ²⁴ And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the LORD have spoken and have done *it*.

The Soul That Sins Shall Die

18 The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying, ² What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying, The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge^a? ³ As I live, saith the Lord GOD, ye shall not have occasion any more to use this proverb in Israel. ⁴ Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

⁵ But if a man be just, and do that which is lawful and right, ⁶ and hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, neither hath defiled his neighbor's wife, neither hath come near to a menstruous woman, ⁷ and hath not oppressed any, *but* hath restored to the debtor his pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment; ⁸ he *that* hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, *that* hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, hath executed true judgment between man and man, ⁹ hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he *is* just, he shall surely live,^b saith the Lord GOD.

¹⁰ If he beget a son *that is* a robber, a shedder of blood, and that doeth the like to *any* one of these *things*, ¹¹ and that doeth not any of those *duties*, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbor's wife, ¹² hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath committed abomination, ¹³ hath

given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his blood shall be upon him.

¹⁴ Now, lo, *if* he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he hath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like, ¹⁵ *that* hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, hath not defiled his neighbor's wife, ¹⁶ neither hath oppressed any, hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, *but* hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment, ¹⁷ *that* hath taken off his hand from the poor, *that* hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live. ¹⁸ *As for* his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did *that* which is not good among his people, lo, even he shall die in his iniquity.

¹⁹ Yet say ye, Why? doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, *and* hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live. ²⁰ The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son:^c the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

God's Way Is Just

(Ezek. 33:10-20)

²¹ But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die. ²² All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live. ²³ Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: *and* not that he should return from his ways, and live? ²⁴ But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, *and* doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked *man* doeth, shall he live? All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and

^a 18:2 Jer. 31:29. ^b 18:9 Lev. 18:5. ^c 18:20 Deut. 24:16.

in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

25 Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel; Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal? 26 When a righteous *man* turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die. 27 Again, when the wicked *man* turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive. 28 Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die. 29 Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

30 Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord GOD. Repent, and turn *yourselves* from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin. 31 Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Israel? 32 For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord GOD: wherefore turn *yourselves*, and live ye.

A Lamentation for the Princes of Israel

19 Moreover, take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Israel, 2 and say,

What *is* thy mother? A lioness: she lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among young lions.

3 And she brought up one of her whelps:

it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men.

4 The nations also heard of him; he was taken in their pit, and they brought him with chains unto the land of Egypt.

5 Now when she saw that she had waited, and her hope was lost, then she took another of her whelps, and made him a young lion.

6 And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, and devoured men.

7 And he knew their desolate palaces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the noise of his roaring.

8 Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and spread their net over him: he was taken in their pit.

9 And they put him in ward in chains, and brought him to the king of Babylon: they brought him into holds, that his voice should no more be heard upon the mountains of Israel.

10 Thy mother *is* like a vine in thy blood, planted by the waters: she was fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters.

11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and her stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches.

12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken and withered; the fire consumed them.

13 And now she *is* planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground.

14 And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, which hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to rule.

This *is* a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

God's Dealing with Israel

20 And it came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that certain of the elders of Israel came to inquire of the LORD, and sat before me. 2 Then came the word of the LORD unto me, saying, 3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Are ye come to inquire of me? As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will not be inquired of by you. 4 Wilt thou judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge *them*? cause them to know the abominations of their fathers: 5 and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day when I chose Israel, and lifted

up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, *I am the LORD your God*; ⁶ in the day *that* I lifted up mine hand unto them, to bring them forth of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, which *is* the glory of all lands;^a ⁷ then said I unto them, Cast ye away every man the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with the idols of Egypt: *I am the LORD your God*. ⁸ But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt.

Then I said, I will pour out my fury upon them to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt. ⁹ But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they *were*, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt. ¹⁰ Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness. ¹¹ And I gave them my statutes, and showed them my judgments, which *if* a man do, he shall even live in them;^b ¹² Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them,^c that they might know that *I am the LORD* that sanctify them. ¹³ But the house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they despised my judgments, which *if* a man do, he shall even live in them;^b and my sabbaths they greatly polluted.

Then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them. ¹⁴ But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out. ¹⁵ Yet also I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given *them*, flowing with milk and honey, which *is* the glory of all lands;^d ¹⁶ because they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for their heart went after their idols. ¹⁷ Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness.

¹⁸ But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols: ¹⁹ *I am the LORD your God*; walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; ²⁰ and hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that *I am the LORD your God*. ²¹ Notwithstanding, the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgments to do them, which *if* a man do, he shall even live in them;^b they polluted my sabbaths.

Then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the wilderness. ²² Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth. ²³ I lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, that I would scatter them among the heathen, and disperse them through the countries;^c ²⁴ because they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and their eyes were after their fathers' idols. ²⁵ Wherefore I gave them also statutes *that were* not good, and judgments whereby they should not live; ²⁶ and I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused to pass through *the fire* all that openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, to the end that they might know that *I am the LORD*.

²⁷ Therefore, son of man, speak unto the house of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God: Yet in this your fathers have blasphemed me, in that they have committed a trespass against me. ²⁸ *For* when I had brought them into the land, *for* the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to them, then they saw every high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their sweet savor, and poured out there their drink offerings. ²⁹ Then I said unto them, What *is* the high place whereunto ye go? And the name thereof is called Bamah unto this day. ³⁰ Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God: Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after

^a 20:5-6 Ex. 6:2-8. ^b 20:11, 13, 21 Lev. 18:5.

^c 20:23 Lev. 26:33.

^d 20:12 Ex. 31:13-17. ^e 20:15 Num. 14:26-35.

their abominations? ³¹ For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and shall I be inquired of by you, O house of Israel? *As I live*, saith the Lord GOD, I will not be inquired of by you.

³² And that which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, to serve wood and stone.

³³ *As I live*, saith the Lord GOD, surely with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you: ³⁴ and I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out. ³⁵ And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there will I plead with you face to face. ³⁶ Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord GOD. ³⁷ And I will cause you to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant: ³⁸ and I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

³⁹ As for you, O house of Israel, thus saith the Lord GOD; Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, and hereafter *also*, if ye will not hearken unto me: but pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols.

⁴⁰ For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them in the land, serve me: there will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the firstfruits of your oblations, with all your holy things. ⁴¹ I will accept you with your sweet savor, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered; and I will be sanctified in you before the heathen. ⁴² And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country *for* the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to your fathers. ⁴³ And there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled; and ye shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for

all your evils that ye have committed. ⁴⁴ And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have wrought with you for my name's sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

The Prophecy against the South

⁴⁵ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ⁴⁶ Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop *thy word* toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field; ⁴⁷ and say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the north shall be burned therein. ⁴⁸ And all flesh shall see that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched. ⁴⁹ Then said I, Ah Lord GOD! they say of me, Doth he not speak parables?

The LORD's Sharpened Sword

21 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, set thy face toward Jerusalem, and drop *thy word* toward the holy places, and prophesy against the land of Israel, ³ and say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I *am* against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked. ⁴ Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath against all flesh from the south to the north: ⁵ that all flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: it shall not return any more. ⁶ Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of *thy* loins; and with bitterness sigh before their eyes. ⁷ And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings, because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees shall be weak *as* water: behold, it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord GOD.

⁸ Again the word of the LORD came unto me saying, ⁹ Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished: ¹⁰ it is sharpened to make a

sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth? it contemneth the rod of my son, *as every tree.* ¹¹ And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of the slayer. ¹² Cry and howl, son of man; for it shall be upon my people, it *shall be* upon all the princes of Israel: terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my people: smite therefore upon *thy* thigh. ¹³ Because *it is* a trial, and what if *the sword* contemn even the rod? it shall be no *more*, saith the Lord GOD.

¹⁴ Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and smite *thine* hands together, and let the sword be doubled the third time, the sword of the slain: it *is* the sword of the great *men that are* slain, which entereth into their privy chambers. ¹⁵ I have set the point of the sword against all their gates, that *their* heart may faint, and *their* ruins be multiplied: ah! *it is* made bright, *it is* wrapped up for the slaughter. ¹⁶ Go thee one way or other, *either* on the right hand, *or* on the left, whithersoever thy face is set. ¹⁷ I will also smite mine hands together, and I will cause my fury to rest: I the LORD have said *it*.

¹⁸ The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying, ¹⁹ Also, thou son of man, appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king of Babylon may come: both twain shall come forth out of one land; and choose thou a place, choose *it* at the head of the way to the city. ²⁰ Appoint a way, that the sword may come to Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to Judah in Jerusalem the defended. ²¹ For the king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: he made *his* arrows bright, he consulted with images, he looked in the liver. ²² At his right hand was the divination for Jerusalem, to appoint captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to lift up the voice with shouting, to appoint *battering* rams against the gates, to cast a mount, *and* to build a fort. ²³ And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, to them that have sworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be taken.

²⁴ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because, *I say*, that

ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand. ²⁵ And thou, profane wicked prince of Israel, whose day is come, when iniquity *shall have* an end, ²⁶ thus saith the Lord GOD; Remove the diadem, and take off the crown: this *shall not be* the same: exalt *him that is* low, and abase *him that is* high. ²⁷ I will overturn, overturn, overturn it: and it shall be no *more*, until he come whose right it is; and I will give it *him*.

Judgment on the Ammonites

²⁸ And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD concerning the Ammonites,^a and concerning their reproach; even say thou, The sword, the sword is drawn: for the slaughter *it is* furbished, to consume because of the glittering: ²⁹ while they see vanity unto thee, while they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of *them that are* slain, of the wicked, whose day is come, when their iniquity *shall have* an end. ³⁰ Shall I cause *it* to return into his sheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, in the land of thy nativity. ³¹ And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee; I will blow against thee in the fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of brutish men, *and* skillful to destroy. ³² Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; thou shalt be no *more* remembered: for I the LORD have spoken *it*.

The Sins of Jerusalem

22 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Now, thou son of man, wilt thou judge, wilt thou judge the bloody city? yea, thou shalt show her all her abominations. ³ Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD; The city sheddeth blood in the midst of it, that her time may come, and maketh idols against herself to defile herself. ⁴ Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast shed; and hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused thy days to draw near, and art come *even* unto thy years: therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the heathen, and a mocking to all countries. ⁵ *Those that be* near, and *those that be* far from thee, shall mock thee, *which art* infamous *and* much vexed.

⁶ Behold, the princes of Israel, every one were in thee to their power to shed

^a 21:28-32 Jer. 49:1-6; Ezek. 25:1-7; Amos 1:13-15; Zeph. 2:8-11.

blood. ⁷ In thee have they set light by father and mother:^a in the midst of thee have they dealt by oppression with the stranger: in thee have they vexed the fatherless and the widow.^b ⁸ Thou hast despised mine holy things, and hast profaned my sabbaths.^c ⁹ In thee are men that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee they eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they commit lewdness. ¹⁰ In thee have they discovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee have they humbled her that was set apart for pollution. ¹¹ And one hath committed abomination with his neighbor's wife; and another hath lewdly defiled his daughter-in-law; and another in thee hath humbled his sister, his father's daughter.^d ¹² In thee have they taken gifts^e to shed blood; thou hast taken usury^f and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbors by extortion, and hast forgotten me, saith the LORD GOD.

¹³ Behold, therefore I have smitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee. ¹⁴ Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? I the LORD have spoken *it*, and will do *it*. ¹⁵ And I will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and will consume thy filthiness out of thee. ¹⁶ And thou shalt take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the heathen, and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

¹⁷ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹⁸ Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dross: all they *are* brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are *even* the dross of silver. ¹⁹ Therefore thus saith the LORD GOD; Because ye are all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem. ²⁰ *As* they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt *it*; so will I gather *you* in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave *you there*, and melt you. ²¹ Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof. ²² As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the

midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the LORD have poured out my fury upon you.

²³ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ²⁴ Son of man, say unto her, Thou *art* the land that is not cleansed, nor rained upon in the day of indignation. ²⁵ *There is* a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey: they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof. ²⁶ Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things: they have put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they showed *difference* between the unclean and the clean,^g and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them. ²⁷ Her princes in the midst thereof *are* like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, *and* to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain. ²⁸ And her prophets have daubed them with untempered *mortar*, seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the LORD GOD, when the LORD hath not spoken. ²⁹ The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy: yea, they have oppressed the stranger wrongfully. ³⁰ And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none. ³¹ Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the LORD GOD.

The Two Sisters

23 The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, ² Son of man, there were two women, the daughters of one mother: ³ and they committed whoredoms in Egypt; they committed whoredoms in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity. ⁴ And the names of them *were* Aho'lah the elder, and Ahol'ibah her sister: and they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. Thus *were* their names; Samaria *is* Aho'lah, and Jerusalem Ahol'ibah.

⁵ And Aho'lah played the harlot when

^a 22:7 Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16. ^b Ex. 22:21-22; Deut. 24:17. ^c 22:8 Lev. 19:30; 26:2.

^d 22:10-11 Lev. 18:7-20. ^e 22:12 Ex. 23:8; Deut. 16:19.

^f Ex. 22:25; Lev. 25:36-37; Deut. 23:19. ^g 22:26 Lev. 10:10.

she was mine; and she doted on her lovers, on the Assyrians *her* neighbors, ⁶ *which were* clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses. ⁷ Thus she committed her whoredoms with them, with all them *that were* the chosen men of Assyria, and with all on whom she doted: with all their idols she defiled herself. ⁸ Neither left she her whoredoms *brought* from Egypt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon her. ⁹ Wherefore I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, upon whom she doted. ¹⁰ These discovered her nakedness: they took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with the sword: and she became famous among women; for they had executed judgment upon her.

¹¹ And when her sister Ahol'ibah saw *this*, she was more corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms more than her sister in *her* whoredoms. ¹² She doted upon the Assyrians *her* neighbors, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men. ¹³ Then I saw that she was defiled, *that they took* both one way, ¹⁴ and *that* she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men portrayed upon the wall, the images of the Chalde'ans portrayed with vermilion, ¹⁵ girded with girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Babylonians of Chalde'a, the land of their nativity: ¹⁶ and as soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them into Chalde'a. ¹⁷ And the Babylonians came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and her mind was alienated from them. ¹⁸ So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then my mind was alienated from her, like as my mind was alienated from her sister. ¹⁹ Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt. ²⁰ For she doted upon their paramours, whose flesh *is as* the flesh of asses, and whose issue *is like* the issue of horses. ²¹ Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Egyptians for the paps of thy youth.

²² Therefore, O Ahol'ibah, thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy mind is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every side; ²³ the Babylonians, and all the Chalde'ans, Pekod, and Sho'a, and Ko'a, *and* all the Assyrians with them: all of them desirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses. ²⁴ And they shall come against thee with chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people, *which* shall set against thee buckler and shield and helmet round about: and I will set judgment before them, and they shall judge thee according to their judgments. ²⁵ And I will set my jealousy against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy nose and thine ears; and thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire. ²⁶ They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy fair jewels. ²⁷ Thus will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and thy whoredom *brought* from the land of Egypt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more. ²⁸ For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand *of them* whom thou hatest, into the hand *of them* from whom thy mind is alienated: ²⁹ and they shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all thy labor, and shall leave thee naked and bare: and the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms. ³⁰ I will do these *things* unto thee, because thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, *and* because thou art polluted with their idols. ³¹ Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; therefore will I give her cup into thine hand. ³² Thus saith the Lord GOD; Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep and large: thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; it containeth much. ³³ Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Samaria. ³⁴ Thou shalt even drink it and suck *it* out, and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, and pluck off thine own breasts: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD. ³⁵ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast forgotten me, and cast me behind thy back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

36 The LORD said moreover unto me; Son of man, wilt thou judge Aho'lah and Ahol'ibah? yea, declare unto them their abominations; ³⁷ that they have committed adultery, and blood *is* in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery, and have also caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through *the fire*, to devour *them*. ³⁸ Moreover this they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have profaned my sabbaths. ³⁹ For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, thus have they done in the midst of mine house. ⁴⁰ And furthermore, that ye have sent for men to come from far, unto whom a messenger was sent; and, lo, they came: for whom thou didst wash thyself, paintedst thy eyes, and deckedst thyself with ornaments, ⁴¹ and satest upon a stately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oil. ⁴² And a voice of a multitude being at ease *was* with her: and with the men of the common sort *were* brought Sabe'ans from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads.

⁴³ Then said I unto *her that was* old in adulteries, Will they now commit whoredoms with her, and she *with them*? ⁴⁴ Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Aho'lah and unto Ahol'ibah, the lewd women. ⁴⁵ And the righteous men, they shall judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood; because they *are* adulteresses, and blood *is* in their hands.

⁴⁶ For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will bring up a company upon them, and will give them to be removed and spoiled. ⁴⁷ And the company shall stone them with stones, and dispatch them with their swords; they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire. ⁴⁸ Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness. ⁴⁹ And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall bear the sins of your idols: and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

The Parable of the Boiling Pot

24 Again in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, write thee the name of the day, *even* of this same day: the king of Babylon set himself against Jerusalem^a this same day. ³ And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Set on a pot, set *it* on, and also pour water into it: ⁴ gather the pieces thereof into it, *even* every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder; fill *it* with the choice bones. ⁵ Take the choice of the flock, and burn also the bones under it, *and* make it boil well, and let them seethe the bones of it therein.

⁶ Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the bloody city, to the pot whose scum is therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; let no lot fall upon it. ⁷ For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock; she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust; ⁸ that it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; I have set her blood upon the top of a rock, that it should not be covered. ⁹ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the bloody city! I will even make the pile for fire great. ¹⁰ Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burned. ¹¹ Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and *that* the filthiness of it may be molten in it, *that* the scum of it may be consumed. ¹² She hath wearied *herself* with lies, and her great scum went not forth out of her: her scum *shall be* in the fire. ¹³ In thy filthiness *is* lewdness: because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till I have caused my fury to rest upon thee. ¹⁴ I the LORD have spoken *it*: it shall come to pass, and I will do *it*; I will not go back, neither will I spare, neither will I repent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord GOD.

The Death of Ezekiel's Wife

¹⁵ Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹⁶ Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet neither shalt thou

^a 24:2 2 Kgs. 25:1; Jer. 52:4.

mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears run down. ¹⁷ Forbear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, bind the tire of thine head upon thee, and put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and cover not *thy* lips, and eat not the bread of men. ¹⁸ So I spake unto the people in the morning; and at even my wife died; and I did in the morning as I was commanded.

¹⁹ And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these *things* are to us, that thou doest *so*? ²⁰ Then I answered them, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ²¹ Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will profane my sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, the desire of your eyes, and that which your soul pitieth; and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall by the sword. ²² And ye shall do as I have done: ye shall not cover *your* lips, nor eat the bread of men. ²³ And your tires *shall* be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ye shall not mourn nor weep; but ye shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one toward another. ²⁴ Thus Ezekiel is unto you a sign: according to all that he hath done shall ye do: and when this cometh, ye shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

²⁵ Also, thou son of man, *shall it not be* in the day when I take from them their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and that whereupon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters, ²⁶ *that* he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause *thee* to hear *it* with *thine* ears? ²⁷ In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

The Prophecy against the Ammonites

25 The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, ² Son of man, set thy face against the Ammonites,^a and prophesy against them; ³ and say unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, when it was desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity; ⁴ behold,

therefore I will deliver thee to the men of the east for a possession, and they shall set their palaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk. ⁵ And I will make Rabbah a stable for camels, and the Ammonites a couching place for flocks: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD. ⁶ For thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast clapped *thine* hands, and stamped with the feet, and rejoiced in heart with all thy despite against the land of Israel; ⁷ behold, therefore I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

The Prophecy against Moab

⁸ Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because that Moab^b and Se'ir do say, Behold, the house of Judah is like unto all the heathen; ⁹ therefore, behold, I will open the side of Moab from the cities, from his cities *which are* on his frontiers, the glory of the country, Beth-jesh'imoth, Ba'al-me'on, and Kiri-atha'im, ¹⁰ unto the men of the east with the Ammonites, and will give them in possession, that the Ammonites may not be remembered among the nations. ¹¹ And I will execute judgments upon Moab; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

The Prophecy against Edom

¹² Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because that Edom^c hath dealt against the house of Judah by taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them; ¹³ therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also stretch out mine hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from Teman; and they of Dedan shall fall by the sword. ¹⁴ And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people Israel: and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger and according to my fury; and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord GOD.

The Prophecy against the Philistines

¹⁵ Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because the Philistines^d have dealt by revenge, and

^a 25:1-7 Jer. 49:1-6; Ezek. 21:28-32; Amos 1:13-15; Zeph. 2:8-11.

^b 25:8-11 Is. 15:1; 16:14; 25:10-12; Jer. 48:1-47; Amos 2:1-3; Zeph. 2:8-11.

^c 25:12-14 Is. 34:5-17; 63:1-6; Jer. 49:7-22; Ezek. 35:1-15; Amos 1:11-12; Obad. 1-14; Mal. 1:2-5.

^d 25:15-17 Is. 14:29-31; Jer. 47:1-7; Joel 3:4-8; Amos 1:6-8; Zeph. 2:4-7; Zech. 9:5-7.

have taken vengeance with a spiteful heart, to destroy *it* for the old hatred; ¹⁶ therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will stretch out mine hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the Cher'ethim, and destroy the remnant of the seacoast. ¹⁷ And I will execute great vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

Prophecies against Tyrus

26 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first day of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, because that Tyrus^a hath said against Jerusalem, Aha, she is broken *that was* the gates of the people; she is turned unto me; I shall be replenished, *now* she is laid waste: ³ therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against thee, O Tyrus, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up. ⁴ And they shall destroy the walls of Tyrus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a rock. ⁵ It shall be *a place* for the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD: and it shall become a spoil to the nations. ⁶ And her daughters which *are* in the field shall be slain by the sword; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

⁷ For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon, a king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people. ⁸ He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field: and he shall make a fort against thee, and cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee. ⁹ And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers. ¹⁰ By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach. ¹¹ With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong gar-

rison shall go down to the ground. ¹² And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy thy pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and thy dust in the midst of the water. ¹³ And I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard.^b ¹⁴ And I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be *a place* to spread nets upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the LORD have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD.

¹⁵ Thus saith the Lord GOD to Tyrus; Shall not the isles shake at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee? ¹⁶ Then all the princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their broidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with trembling; they shall sit upon the ground, and shall tremble at *every* moment, and be astonished at thee. ¹⁷ And they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, *that wast* inhabited of seafaring men, the renowned city, which wast strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terror *to be* on all that haunt it! ¹⁸ Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that *are* in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure.^c

¹⁹ For thus saith the Lord GOD; When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and great waters shall cover thee; ²⁰ when I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; and I shall set glory in the land of the living; ²¹ I will make thee a terror, and thou *shalt be* no more: though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again,^d saith the Lord GOD.

27 The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, ² Now, thou son of man, take up a lamentation for Tyrus; ³ and say unto Tyrus, O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, *which art* a merchant of the people for many isles, Thus saith the Lord GOD; O Tyrus, thou hast said, I *am* of perfect beauty. ⁴ Thy

^a 26:1-28:19 Is. 23:1-18; Joel 3:4-8; Amos 1:9-10; Zech. 9:1-4; Mt. 11:21-22; Lk. 10:13-14.

^b 26:13 Rev. 18:22. ^c 26:16-18 Rev. 18:9-10. ^d 26:21 Rev. 18:21.

borders *are* in the midst of the seas, thy builders have perfected thy beauty. ⁵ They have made all thy *ship* boards of fir trees of Senir: they have taken cedars from Lebanon to make masts for thee. ⁶ Of the oaks of Bashan have they made thine oars; the company of the Ash'urites have made thy benches of ivory,* brought out of the isles of Chittim. ⁷ Fine linen with brodered work from Egypt was that which thou spreadest forth to be thy sail; blue and purple from the isles of Eli'shah was that which covered thee. ⁸ The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad were thy mariners: thy wise *men*, O Tyrus, *that* were in thee, were thy pilots. ⁹ The ancients of Gebal and the wise *men* thereof were in thee thy calkers: all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to occupy thy merchandise.

¹⁰ They of Persia and of Lud and of Phut were in thine army, thy men of war: they hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth thy comeliness. ¹¹ The men of Arvad with thine army were upon thy walls round about, and the Gam'madim were in thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about; they have made thy beauty perfect.

¹² Tarshish was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of all *kind* of riches; with silver, iron, tin, and lead, they traded in thy fairs. ¹³ Javan, Tubal, and Meshech, they were thy merchants: they traded the persons of men and vessels of brass in thy market. ¹⁴ They of the house of Togarmah traded in thy fairs with horses and horsemen and mules. ¹⁵ The men of Dedan were thy merchants; many isles were the merchandise of thine hand: they brought thee for a present, horns of ivory and ebony. ¹⁶ Syria was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of the wares of thy making: they occupied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and brodered work, and fine linen, and coral, and agate. ¹⁷ Judah, and the land of Israel, they were thy merchants: they traded in thy market wheat of Minnith, and Pannag, and honey, and oil, and balm. ¹⁸ Damascus was thy merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy making, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Helbon, and white wool. ¹⁹ Dan also and Javan going to and fro occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, cassia, and calamus, were in thy market. ²⁰ Dedan was thy merchant in precious clothes for chariots. ²¹ Arabia, and all the princes

of Kedar, they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats: in these were *they* thy merchants. ²² The merchants of Sheba and Ra'amah, they were thy merchants: they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious stones, and gold. ²³ Haran, and Canneh, and Eden, the merchants of Sheba, Asshur, and Chilmad, were thy merchants. ²⁴ These were thy merchants in all sorts of things, in blue clothes, and brodered work, and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords, and made of cedar, among thy merchandise.

²⁵ The ships of Tarshish did sing of thee in thy market: and thou wast replenished, and made very glorious in the midst of the seas. ²⁶ Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: the east wind hath broken thee in the midst of the seas. ²⁷ Thy riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, *that are* in thee, and in all thy company which *is* in the midst of thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas in the day of thy ruin. ²⁸ The suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots. ²⁹ And all that handle the oar, the mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land; ³⁰ and shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall cast up dust upon their heads, they shall wallow themselves in the ashes; ³¹ and they shall make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart and bitter wailing. ³² And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, saying, What city is like Tyrus, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea? ³³ When thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many people; thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise. ³⁴ In the time when thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters, thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall. ³⁵ All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in their countenance. ³⁶ The merchants among the people shall hiss at thee; thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt be any more.^a

^a 27:25-36 Rev. 18:11-19.

28 The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, ² Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thine heart *is* lifted up, and thou hast said, *I am a god*, I sit *in* the seat of God, in the midst of the seas; yet thou *art* a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God: ³ behold, thou *art* wiser than Daniel; there is no secret that they can hide from thee: ⁴ with thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures: ⁵ by thy great wisdom *and* by thy traffic hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches: ⁶ therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God; ⁷ behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness. ⁸ They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of *them that are slain* in the midst of the seas. ⁹ Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, *I am God*? but thou *shalt be* a man, and no God, in the hand of him that slayeth thee. ¹⁰ Thou shalt die the deaths of the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD.

¹¹ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹² Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty. ¹³ Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone *was* thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created. ¹⁴ Thou *art* the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee *so*: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire. ¹⁵ Thou *wast* perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee. ¹⁶ By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God:

and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire. ¹⁷ Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee. ¹⁸ Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffic; therefore will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee. ¹⁹ All they that know thee among the people shall be astonished at thee: thou shalt be a terror, and never *shalt* thou *be* any more.

The Prophecy against Zidon

²⁰ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ²¹ Son of man, set thy face against Zidon,^a and prophesy against it, ²² and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, *I am* against thee, O Zidon; and I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and they shall know that *I am* the LORD, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be sanctified in her. ²³ For I will send into her pestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know that *I am* the LORD.

²⁴ And there shall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor *any* grieving thorn of all *that are* round about them, that despised them; and they shall know that *I am* the Lord GOD.

²⁵ Thus saith the Lord GOD; When I shall have gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land that I have given to my servant Jacob. ²⁶ And they shall dwell safely therein, and shall build houses, and plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those that despise them round about them; and they shall know that *I am* the LORD their God.

Prophecies against Egypt

29 In the tenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, set thy face against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and

^a 28:20-26 Joel 3:4-8; Zech. 9:1-2; Mt. 11:21-22; Lk. 10:13-14.

prophecy against him, and against all Egypt:^a ³ speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, which hath said, My river *is* mine own, and I have made *it* for myself. ⁴ But I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales. ⁵ And I will leave thee *thrown* into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the open fields; thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven.

⁶ And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I *am* the LORD, because they have been a staff of reed to the house of Israel. ⁷ When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand. ⁸ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee. ⁹ And the land of Egypt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

Because he hath said, The river *is* mine, and I have made *it*, ¹⁰ behold, therefore I *am* against thee, and against thy rivers, and I will make the land of Egypt utterly waste *and* desolate, from the tower of Sy-e'ne even unto the border of Ethiopia. ¹¹ No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years. ¹² And I will make the land of Egypt desolate in the midst of the countries *that are* desolate, and her cities among the cities *that are* laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

¹³ Yet thus saith the Lord GOD; At the end of forty years will I gather the Egyptians from the people whither they were scattered: ¹⁴ and I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return *into* the land of Pathros, into the land of their habitation; and they shall be there a base kingdom. ¹⁵ It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall

no more rule over the nations. ¹⁶ And it shall be no more the confidence of the house of Israel, which bringeth *their* iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them: but they shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

¹⁷ And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first *month*, in the first *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹⁸ Son of man, Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against Tyrus: every head *was* made bald, and every shoulder *was* peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tyrus, for the service that he had served against it: ¹⁹ therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will give the land of Egypt unto Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon; and he shall take her multitude, and take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army. ²⁰ I have given him the land of Egypt *for* his labor where-with he served against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord GOD.

²¹ In that day will I cause the horn of the house of Israel to bud forth, and I will give thee the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

30 The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, ² Son of man, prophecy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Howl *ye*, Woe worth the day! ³ For the day *is* near, even the day of the LORD *is* near, a cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen. ⁴ And the sword shall come upon Egypt, and great pain shall be in Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt, and they shall take away her multitude, and her foundations shall be broken down. ⁵ Ethiopia, and Libya, and Lydia, and all the mingled people, and Chub, and the men of the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.

⁶ Thus saith the LORD; They also that uphold Egypt shall fall; and the pride of her power shall come down: from the tower of Sy-e'ne shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord GOD. ⁷ And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries *that are* desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities *that are* wasted. ⁸ And they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have set a fire in Egypt, and *when* all her helpers shall be destroyed.

⁹ In that day shall messengers go forth from me in ships to make the careless

^a 29:1-32:32 Is. 19:1-25; Jer. 46:2-26.

Ethiopians afraid, and great pain shall come upon them, as in the day of Egypt: for, lo, it cometh.

10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also make the multitude of Egypt to cease by the hand of Nebuchadrez'zar king of Babylon. ¹¹ He and his people with him, the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain. ¹² And I will make the rivers dry, and sell the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the LORD have spoken it.

13 Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause *their* images to cease out of Noph; and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt: and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt. ¹⁴ And I will make Pathros desolate, and will set fire in Zo'an, and will execute judgments in No. ¹⁵ And I will pour my fury upon Sin, the strength of Egypt; and I will cut off the multitude of No. ¹⁶ And I will set fire in Egypt: Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be rent asunder, and Noph shall have distresses daily. ¹⁷ The young men of Aven and of Pi-be'seth shall fall by the sword: and these *cities* shall go into captivity. ¹⁸ At Tehaph'nehes also the day shall be darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of Egypt: and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity. ¹⁹ Thus will I execute judgments in Egypt: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

20 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first month, in the seventh day of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ²¹ Son of man, I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and, lo, it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword. ²² Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand. ²³ And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries. ²⁴ And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break

Pharaoh's arms, and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded *man*. ²⁵ But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt. ²⁶ And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

31 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to his multitude; Whom art thou like in thy greatness? ³ Behold, the Assyrian *was* a cedar in Lebanon with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of a high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs. ⁴ The waters made him great, the deep set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her little rivers unto all the trees of the field. ⁵ Therefore his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, when he shot forth. ⁶ All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations. ⁷ Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by great waters. ⁸ The cedars in the garden of God^a could not hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the chestnut trees were not like his branches; not any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty. ⁹ I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches; so that all the trees of Eden, that *were* in the garden of God, envied him.

10 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart is lifted up in his height; ¹¹ I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness. ¹² And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: upon the mountains and in all

^a 31:8 Gen. 2:9.

the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him. ¹³ Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches: ¹⁴ to the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

¹⁵ Thus saith the Lord God; In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him. ¹⁶ I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell* with them that descend into the pit: and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth. ¹⁷ They also went down into hell* with him, unto *them that be slain with the sword*; and *they that were his arm, that dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the heathen*. ¹⁸ To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with *them that be slain by the sword*.

This is Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

32 And it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first *day* of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say unto him, Thou art like a young lion of the nations, and thou *art* as a whale in the seas: and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers. ³ Thus saith the Lord God; I will therefore spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and they shall bring thee up in my net. ⁴ Then will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will

cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee. ⁵ And I will lay thy flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height. ⁶ I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou swimdest, *even* to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee. ⁷ And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.^a ⁸ All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord God.

⁹ I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not known. ¹⁰ Yea, I will make many people amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them; and they shall tremble at *every* moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall. ¹¹ For thus saith the Lord God; The sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee. ¹² By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, the terrible of the nations, all of them: and they shall spoil the pomp of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed. ¹³ I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters; neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them. ¹⁴ Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord God. ¹⁵ When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall be destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then shall they know that I *am* the LORD. ¹⁶ This is the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, *even* for Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord God.

¹⁷ It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth *day* of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹⁸ Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and cast them down, *even* her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit. ¹⁹ Whom dost thou pass in beauty? go down, and be thou laid with the uncir-

^a 32:7 Mt. 24:29; Mk. 13:24-25; Lk. 21:25; Rev. 6:12-13; 8:12.

cumcised. ²⁰ They shall fall in the midst of *them that are slain* by the sword: she is delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes. ²¹ The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell* with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

²² Asshur is there and all her company: his graves *are* about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword: ²³ whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave; all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the land of the living.

²⁴ There is Elam and all her multitude round about her grave; all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit. ²⁵ They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves *are* round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of *them that be* slain.

²⁶ There is Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves *are* round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the living. ²⁷ And they shall not lie with the mighty *that are* fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell* with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though *they were* the terror of the mighty in the land of the living. ²⁸ Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with *them that are* slain with the sword.

²⁹ There is Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are laid by *them that were* slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

³⁰ There *be* the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zido'ni-ans, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with *them that be* slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.

³¹ Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over all his multitude, *even* Pharaoh and all his army slain by the

sword, saith the Lord GOD. ³² For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with *them that are* slain with the sword, *even* Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

The Watchman's Duty

(Ezek. 3:16-21)

33 Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchman: ³ if when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people; ⁴ then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head. ⁵ He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul. ⁶ But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take *any* person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

⁷ So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me. ⁸ When I say unto the wicked, O wicked *man*, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked *man* shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand. ⁹ Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

God's Way Is Just

(Ezek. 18:21-32)

¹⁰ Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Israel; Thus ye speak, saying, If our transgressions and our sins *be* upon us, and we pine away in them, how should we then live? ¹¹ Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel? ¹² Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy

people, The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his *righteousness* in the day that he sinneth. ¹³ When I shall say to the righteous, *that* he shall surely live; if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it. ¹⁴ Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do that which is lawful and right; ¹⁵ *if* the wicked restore the pledge, give again that he had robbed, walk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die. ¹⁶ None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

¹⁷ Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal. ¹⁸ When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby. ¹⁹ But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby. ²⁰ Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Israel, I will judge you every one after his ways.

The News of Jerusalem's Fall

²¹ And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth *month*, in the fifth *day* of the month, *that* one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, The city is smitten.^a ²² Now the hand of the LORD was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.

²³ Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ²⁴ Son of man, they that inhabit those wastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: but we *are* many; the land is given us for inheritance. ²⁵ Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Ye eat with the blood, and lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood: and shall ye possess the land? ²⁶ Ye stand upon your sword, ye work

abomination, and ye defile every one his neighbor's wife: and shall ye possess the land? ²⁷ Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; *As* I live, surely they that *are* in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that *is* in the open field will I give to the beasts to be devoured, and they that *be* in the forts and in the caves shall die of the pestilence. ²⁸ For I will lay the land most desolate, and the pomp of her strength shall cease; and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through. ²⁹ Then shall they know that I *am* the LORD, when I have laid the land most desolate, because of all their abominations which they have committed.

³⁰ Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD. ³¹ And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee *as* my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they show much love, *but* their heart goeth after their covetousness. ³² And, lo, thou *art* unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not. ³³ And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

The Prophecy against the Shepherds of Israel

34 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto the shepherds; Woe *be* to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks? ³ Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: *but* ye feed not the flock. ⁴ The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up *that which was* broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye sought that which was lost; but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled them. ⁵ And they were scattered, because *there is* no shepherd:^b and they became meat

^a 33:21 2 Kgs. 25:3-10; Jer. 39:2-8; 52:4-14. ^b 34:5 Mt. 9:36; Mk. 6:34.

to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered. ⁶ My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek *after* them.

⁷ Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD; ⁸ *As I live*, saith the Lord GOD, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because *there was* no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock; ⁹ therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD; ¹⁰ Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against the shepherds; and I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

¹¹ For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, *even I*, will both search my sheep, and seek them out. ¹² As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep *that are* scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day. ¹³ And I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country. ¹⁴ I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and *in* a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel. ¹⁵ I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord GOD. ¹⁶ I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up *that which was* broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment.

¹⁷ And *as for* you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I judge between cattle and cattle, between the rams and the he goats. ¹⁸ *Seemeth it* a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures?

and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet? ¹⁹ And *as for* my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

²⁰ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD unto them; Behold, I, *even I*, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle. ²¹ Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad; ²² therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and I will judge between cattle and cattle. ²³ And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, *even* my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.^a ²⁴ And I the LORD will be their God, and my servant David a prince among them;^b I the LORD have spoken *it*.

²⁵ And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods. ²⁶ And I will make them and the places round about my hill a blessing; and I will cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be showers of blessing. ²⁷ And the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that served themselves of them. ²⁸ And they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make *them* afraid. ²⁹ And I will raise up for them a plant of renown, and they shall be no more consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more. ³⁰ Thus shall they know that I the LORD their God *am* with them, and *that* they, *even* the house of Israel, *are* my people, saith the Lord GOD. ³¹ And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, *are* men, and I *am* your God, saith the Lord GOD.

The Prophecy against Mount Seir

35 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, set thy face against mount Se'ir,^c

^a 34:23 Rev. 7:17. ^b 34:24 Ezek. 37:24.

^c 35:1-15 Is. 34:5-17; 63:1-6; Jer. 49:7-22; Ezek. 25:12-14; Amos 1:11-12; Obad. 1-14; Mal. 1:2-5.

and prophesy against it, ³ and say unto it, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, O mount Se'ir, I *am* against thee, and I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee most desolate. ⁴ I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD. ⁵ Because thou hast had a perpetual hatred, and hast shed the *blood* of the children of Israel by the force of the sword in the time of their calamity, in the time that *their* iniquity had an end: ⁶ therefore, as I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: since thou hast not hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee. ⁷ Thus will I make mount Se'ir most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out and him that returneth. ⁸ And I will fill his mountains with his slain *men*: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword. ⁹ I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

¹⁰ Because thou hast said, These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we will possess it; whereas the LORD was there: ¹¹ therefore, as I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will even do according to thine anger, and according to thine envy, which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and I will make myself known among them, when I have judged thee. ¹² And thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD, and that I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us to consume. ¹³ Thus with your mouth ye have boasted against me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have heard them. ¹⁴ Thus saith the Lord GOD; When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate. ¹⁵ As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate, O mount Se'ir, and all Idume'a, *even* all of it: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

The Future Restoration of Israel

36 Also, thou son of man, prophesy unto the mountains of Israel, and say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the LORD: ² Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because the enemy hath said against you, Aha, even the ancient high

places are ours in possession: ³ therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because they have made *you* desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, and ye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and *are* an infamy of the people: ⁴ therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains and to the hills, to the rivers and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes and to the cities that are forsaken, which became a prey and derision to the residue of the heathen that *are* round about; ⁵ therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all Idume'a, which have appointed my land into their possession with the joy of all *their* heart, with despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey. ⁶ Prophecy therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say unto the mountains and to the hills, to the rivers and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, because ye have borne the shame of the heathen: ⁷ therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I have lifted up mine hand, Surely the heathen that *are* about you, they shall bear their shame.

⁸ But ye, O mountains of Israel, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people of Israel; for they are at hand to come. ⁹ For, behold, I *am* for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown: ¹⁰ and I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, *even* all of it: and the cities shall be inhabited, and the wastes shall be builded: ¹¹ and I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bring fruit: and I will settle you after your old estates, and will do better *unto you* than at your beginnings: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD. ¹² Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, *even* my people Israel; and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth bereave them of *men*. ¹³ Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because they say unto you, Thou *land* devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations; ¹⁴ therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither bereave thy nations any more, saith the Lord GOD. ¹⁵ Neither will I cause *men* to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the reproach of the people any

more, neither shalt thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord GOD.

16 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹⁷ Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they defiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way was before me as the uncleanness of a removed woman. ¹⁸ Wherefore I poured my fury upon them for the blood that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols *wherewith* they had polluted it: ¹⁹ and I scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: according to their way and according to their doings I judged them. ²⁰ And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, they profaned my holy name, when they said to them, These *are* the people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land. ²¹ But I had pity for mine holy name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the heathen, whither they went.

²² Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I do not *this* for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went. ²³ And I will sanctify my great name, which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I *am* the LORD, saith the Lord GOD, when I shall be sanctified in you before their eyes. ²⁴ For I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land. ²⁵ Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. ²⁶ A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you a heart of flesh. ²⁷ And I will put my Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do *them*. ²⁸ And ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; and ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.^a ²⁹ I will also save you from all your uncleanness: and I will call for the corn, and will increase it, and lay no famine upon you. ³⁰ And I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine

among the heathen. ³¹ Then shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that *were* not good, and shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your abominations. ³² Not for your sakes do I *this*, saith the Lord GOD, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel.

³³ Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I will also cause *you* to dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall be builded. ³⁴ And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by. ³⁵ And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the garden of Eden; and the waste and desolate and ruined cities *are become* fenced, and are inhabited. ³⁶ Then the heathen that are left round about you shall know that I the LORD build the ruined *places*, and plant that that was desolate: I the LORD have spoken *it*, and I will do *it*.

³⁷ Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will yet *for this* be inquired of by the house of Israel, to do *it* for them; I will increase them with men like a flock. ³⁸ As the holy flock, as the flock of Jerusalem in her solemn feasts; so shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

The Valley of Dry Bones

37 The hand of the LORD was upon me, and carried me out in the Spirit of the LORD, and set me down in the midst of the valley which *was* full of bones, ² and caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, *there were* very many in the open valley; and, lo, *they were* very dry. ³ And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, O Lord GOD, thou knowest. ⁴ Again he said unto me, Prophecy upon these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the word of the LORD. ⁵ Thus saith the Lord GOD unto these bones; Behold, I will cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall live: ⁶ and I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

⁷ So I prophesied as I was commanded: and as I prophesied, there was a noise, and behold a shaking, and the bones

^a 36:26-28 Ezek. 11:19-20.

came together, bone to his bone. ⁸ And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above: but *there was* no breath in them. ⁹ Then said he unto me, Prophecy unto the wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord God; Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live. ¹⁰ So I prophesied as he commanded me, and the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet,^a an exceeding great army.

¹¹ Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel: behold, they say, Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut off for our parts. ¹² Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into the land of Israel. ¹³ And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves, ¹⁴ and shall put my Spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the LORD have spoken *it*, and performed *it*, saith the LORD.

The Prophecy concerning the Reunion of Judah and Israel

¹⁵ The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, ¹⁶ Moreover, thou son of man, take thee one stick, and write upon it, For Judah, and for the children of Israel his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Joseph, the stick of E'phra-im, and *for* all the house of Israel his companions: ¹⁷ and join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become one in thine hand. ¹⁸ And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, Wilt thou not show us what thou *meanest* by these? ¹⁹ Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will take the stick of Joseph, which *is* in the hand of E'phra-im, and the tribes of Israel his fellows, and will put them with him, *even* with the stick of Judah, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand. ²⁰ And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand before their eyes. ²¹ And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be

gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land: ²² and I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all: ²³ neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all their dwelling places, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.

²⁴ And David my servant *shall* be king over them;^b and they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them. ²⁵ And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, *even* they, and their children, and their children's children for ever: and my servant David *shall* be their prince for ever. ²⁶ Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and multiply them, and will set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore. ²⁷ My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people.^c ²⁸ And the heathen shall know that I the LORD do sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

The Prophecy against Gog

38 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog,^d the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him, ³ and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I *am* against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal: ⁴ and I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armor, *even* a great company *with* bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords: ⁵ Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them; all of them with shield and helmet: ⁶ Gomer, and all his bands; the house of Togar'mah of the north quarters, and all his bands: *and* many people with thee.

⁷ Be thou prepared, and prepare for

^a 37:10 Rev. 11:11. ^b 37:24 Ezek. 34:24. ^c 37:27 2 Cor. 6:16; Rev. 21:3. ^d 38:2 Rev. 20:8.

thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them. ⁸ After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land *that is* brought back from the sword, *and is* gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them. ⁹ Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee.

¹⁰ Thus saith the Lord GOD; It shall also come to pass, *that* at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought: ¹¹ and thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of un-walled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates, ¹² to take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places *that are now* inhabited, and upon the people *that are* gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land. ¹³ Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

¹⁴ Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord GOD; In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth safely, shalt thou not know it? ¹⁵ And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army: ¹⁶ and thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, that the heathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes.

¹⁷ Thus saith the Lord GOD; *Art* thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days *many* years, that I would bring thee against them? ¹⁸ And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, *that* my fury shall come up in my face. ¹⁹ For in my jealousy *and* in the fire of my wrath have

I spoken, Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel; ²⁰ so that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that *are* upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground. ²¹ And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord GOD: every man's sword shall be against his brother. ²² And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that *are* with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone. ²³ Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

39 Therefore, thou son of man, prophesy against Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal: ² and I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Israel: ³ and I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand. ⁴ Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that *is* with thee: I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every sort, and to the beasts of the field, to be devoured. ⁵ Thou shalt fall upon the open field: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD. ⁶ And I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwell carelessly in the isles: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

⁷ So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not *let them* pollute my holy name any more: and the heathen shall know that I *am* the LORD, the Holy One in Israel. ⁸ Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord GOD; this *is* the day whereof I have spoken.

⁹ And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years: ¹⁰ so that they shall take no wood

out of the field, neither cut down *any* out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord GOD.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea; and it shall stop the *noses* of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call *it*, The valley of Ha'mon-gog.¹ 12 And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that they may cleanse the land. 13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury *them*; and it shall be to them a renowned day that I shall be glorified, saith the Lord GOD. 14 And they shall sever out men of continual employment, passing through the land, to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search. 15 And the passengers *that* pass through the land, when *any* seeth a man's bone, then shall he set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Ha'mon-gog. 16 And also the name of the city *shall be* Hamonah.² Thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; Speak unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, *even* a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood. 18 Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bulls, all of them fatlings of Bashan. 19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you. 20 Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord GOD.^a

21 And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and my hand that I have laid upon them. 22 So the house of Israel shall know that I *am* the LORD their God from that day and forward. 23 And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity

for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, therefore hid I my face from them, and gave them into the hand of their enemies; so fell they all by the sword. 24 According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name; 26 after that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they dwelt safely in their land, and none made *them* afraid. 27 When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations; 28 then shall they know that I *am* the LORD their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there. 29 Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have poured out my Spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

The Prophet's Vision of the Temple

40 In the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth *day* of the month, in the fourteenth year after that the city was smitten, in the selfsame day the hand of the LORD was upon me, and brought me thither. 2 In the visions of God brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me upon a very high mountain, by which *was* as the frame of a city on the south.^b 3 And he brought me thither, and, behold, *there was* a man, whose appearance *was* like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed;^c and he stood in the gate. 4 And the man said unto me, Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall show thee; for to the intent that I might show *them* unto thee *art* thou brought hither: declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel.

5 And behold a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits long by the cubit and a handbreadth: so he

¹ 39:11 *That is*, The multitude of Gog. ² 39:16 *That is*, The multitude.

^a 39:17-20 Rev. 19:17-18. ^b 40:2 Rev. 21:10. ^c 40:3 Rev. 11:1; 21:15.

measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed. ⁶ Then came he unto the gate which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, *which was one reed broad*; and the other threshold of the gate, *which was one reed broad*. ⁷ And every little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the little chambers were five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate within was one reed.

⁸ He measured also the porch of the gate within, one reed. ⁹ Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was inward. ¹⁰ And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one measure; and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side. ¹¹ And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits. ¹² The space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the space was one cubit on that side: and the little chambers were six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side. ¹³ He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth was five and twenty cubits, door against door. ¹⁴ He made also posts of threescore cubits, even unto the post of the court round about the gate. ¹⁵ And from the face of the gate of the entrance unto the face of the porch of the inner gate were fifty cubits. ¹⁶ And there were narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches: and windows were round about inward: and upon each post were palm trees.

¹⁷ Then brought he me into the outward court, and, lo, there were chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: thirty chambers were upon the pavement. ¹⁸ And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates was the lower pavement. ¹⁹ Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court without, a hundred cubits eastward and northward.

²⁰ And the gate of the outward court that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof. ²¹ And the little chambers thereof were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the

arches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. ²² And their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, were after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof were before them. ²³ And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate a hundred cubits.

²⁴ After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south; and he measured the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures. ²⁵ And there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. ²⁶ And there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof. ²⁷ And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south a hundred cubits.

²⁸ And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according to these measures; ²⁹ and the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad. ³⁰ And the arches round about were five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits broad. ³¹ And the arches thereof were toward the outer court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it had eight steps.

³² And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures. ³³ And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were according to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad. ³⁴ And the arches thereof were toward the outward court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

³⁵ And he brought me to the north gate, and measured it according to these meas-

ures; ³⁶ the little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. ³⁷ And the posts thereof were toward the outer court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

³⁸ And the chambers and the entries thereof were by the posts of the gates, where they washed the burnt offering. ³⁹ And in the porch of the gate were two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the burnt offering and the sin offering and the trespass offering. ⁴⁰ And at the side without, as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate, were two tables; and on the other side, which was at the porch of the gate, were two tables. ⁴¹ Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew their sacrifices. ⁴² And the four tables were of hewn stone for the burnt offering, of a cubit and a half long, and a cubit and a half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt offering and the sacrifice. ⁴³ And within were hooks, a hand broad, fastened round about: and upon the tables was the flesh of the offering.

⁴⁴ And without the inner gate were the chambers of the singers in the inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south: one at the side of the east gate having the prospect toward the north. ⁴⁵ And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the house. ⁴⁶ And the chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the altar: these are the sons of Zadok among the sons of Levi, which come near to the LORD to minister unto him. ⁴⁷ So he measured the court, a hundred cubits long, and a hundred cubits broad, four-square; and the altar that was before the house.

⁴⁸ And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured each post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side. ⁴⁹ The length of the porch was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and he brought me

by the steps whereby they went up to it: and there were pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

41 Afterward he brought me to the temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the tabernacle. ² And the breadth of the door was ten cubits; and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof, forty cubits, and the breadth, twenty cubits. ³ Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door, two cubits; and the door, six cubits; and the breadth of the door, seven cubits. ⁴ So he measured the length thereof, twenty cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the temple: and he said unto me, This is the most holy place.

⁵ After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of every side chamber, four cubits, round about the house on every side. ⁶ And the side chambers were three, one over another, and thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which was of the house for the side chambers round about, that they might have hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the house. ⁷ And there was an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side chambers: for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house was still upward, and so increased from the lowest chamber to the highest by the midst. ⁸ I saw also the height of the house round about: the foundations of the side chambers were a full reed of six great cubits. ⁹ The thickness of the wall, which was for the side chamber without, was five cubits: and that which was left was the place of the side chambers that were within. ¹⁰ And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round about the house on every side. ¹¹ And the doors of the side chambers were toward the place that was left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of the place that was left was five cubits round about.

¹² Now the building that was before the separate place at the end toward the west was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

¹³ So he measured the house, a hun-

dred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, a hundred cubits long; ¹⁴ also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, a hundred cubits.

¹⁵ And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which *was* behind it, and the galleries thereof on the one side and on the other side, a hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and the porches of the court; ¹⁶ the doorposts, and the narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the door, ceiled with wood round about, and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows *were* covered; ¹⁷ to that above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, by measure. ¹⁸ And *it was* made with cherubim and palm trees, so that a palm tree *was* between a cherub and a cherub; and *every* cherub had two faces; ¹⁹ so that the face of a man *was* toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: *it was* made through all the house round about. ²⁰ From the ground unto above the door *were* cherubim and palm trees made, and *on* the wall of the temple.

²¹ The posts of the temple *were* squared, and the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of *the one* as the appearance of *the other*. ²² The altar of wood *was* three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof, *were* of wood; and he said unto me, *This is* the table that *is* before the LORD. ²³ And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors. ²⁴ And the doors had two leaves *apiece*, two turning leaves; two *leaves* for the one door, and two leaves for the other door. ²⁵ And *there were* made on them, on the doors of the temple, cherubim and palm trees, like as *were* made upon the walls; and *there were* thick planks upon the face of the porch without. ²⁶ And *there were* narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and *upon* the side chambers of the house, and thick planks.

42 Then he brought me forth into the outer court, the way toward the north: and he brought me into the chamber that *was* over against the separate place, and which *was* before the building toward the north. ² Before the length of

a hundred cubits *was* the north door, and the breadth *was* fifty cubits. ³ Over against the twenty *cubits* which *were* for the inner court, and over against the pavement which *was* for the outer court, *was* gallery against gallery in three stories. ⁴ And before the chambers *was* a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit; and their doors toward the north. ⁵ Now the upper chambers *were* shorter: for the galleries *were* higher than these, than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building. ⁶ For they *were* in three stories, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore *the building* *was* straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground. ⁷ And the wall that *was* without over against the chambers, toward the outer court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof *was* fifty cubits. ⁸ For the length of the chambers that *were* in the outer court *was* fifty cubits: and, lo, before the temple *were* a hundred cubits. ⁹ And from under these chambers *was* the entry on the east side, as one goeth into them from the outer court.

¹⁰ The chambers *were* in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, over against the separate place, and over against the building. ¹¹ And the way before them *was* like the appearance of the chambers which *were* toward the north, as long as they, and as broad as they: and all their goings out *were* both according to their fashions, and according to their doors. ¹² And according to the doors of the chambers that *were* toward the south *was* a door in the head of the way, *even* the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them.

¹³ Then said he unto me, The north chambers and the south chambers, which *are* before the separate place, they *be* holy chambers, where the priests that approach unto the LORD shall eat the most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; for the place *is* holy. ¹⁴ When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the holy *place* into the outer court, but there they shall lay their garments wherein they minister; for they *are* holy; and shall put on other garments, and shall approach to *those things* which *are* for the people.

¹⁵ Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the gate whose prospect *is* toward the east, and measured it round

about. ¹⁶ He measured the east side with the measuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about. ¹⁷ He measured the north side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about. ¹⁸ He measured the south side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed. ¹⁹ He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed. ²⁰ He measured it by the four sides: it had a wall round about, five hundred reeds long, and five hundred broad, to make a separation between the sanctuary and the profane place.^a

The Glory of the LORD Fills the Temple

43 Afterward he brought me to the gate, *even* the gate that looketh toward the east: ² and, behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east:^b and his voice *was* like a noise of many waters: and the earth shined with his glory. ³ And *it was* according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, *even* according to the vision that I saw when I came to destroy the city: and the visions *were* like the vision that I saw by the river Chebar; and I fell upon my face. ⁴ And the glory of the LORD came into the house by the way of the gate whose prospect *is* toward the east. ⁵ So the spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and, behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house.

The Ordinances of the Temple

⁶ And I heard *him* speaking unto me out of the house; and the man stood by me. ⁷ And he said unto me, Son of man, the place of my throne, and the place of the soles of my feet, where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and my holy name, shall the house of Israel no more defile, *neither* they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by the carcasses of their kings in their high places. ⁸ In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post by my posts, and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their abominations that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger. ⁹ Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcasses of their kings, far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

¹⁰ Thou son of man, show the house to

the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities: and let them measure the pattern. ¹¹ And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, show them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof: and write *it* in their sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them. ¹² This *is* the law of the house; Upon the top of the mountain the whole limit thereof round about *shall be* most holy. Behold, this *is* the law of the house.

¹³ And these *are* the measures of the altar after the cubits: The cubit *is* a cubit and a handbreadth; *even* the bottom *shall be* a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the edge thereof round about *shall be* a span; and this *shall be* the higher place of the altar. ¹⁴ And from the bottom *upon* the ground *even* to the lower settle *shall be* two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle *even* to the greater settle *shall be* four cubits, and the breadth *one* cubit. ¹⁵ So the altar *shall be* four cubits; and from the altar and upward *shall be* four horns. ¹⁶ And the altar *shall be* twelve cubits long, twelve broad, square in the four squares thereof. ¹⁷ And the settle *shall be* fourteen cubits long and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof; and the border about it *shall be* half a cubit; and the bottom thereof *shall be* a cubit about; and his stairs shall look toward the east.^c

¹⁸ And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; These *are* the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt offerings thereon, and to sprinkle blood thereon. ¹⁹ And thou shalt give to the priests the Levites that be of the seed of Zadok, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord GOD, a young bullock for a sin offering. ²⁰ And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put *it* on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it. ²¹ Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin offering, and he shall burn it in the appointed place of the house, without the sanctuary. ²² And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without

^a 40:5-42:20 1 Kgs. 6:1-38; 2 Chr. 3:1-9. ^b 43:2 Ezek. 10:3-4, 18-19; 11:22-23.

^c 43:13-17 Ex. 27:1-2; 2 Chr. 4:1.

blemish for a sin offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse *it* with the bullock. ²³ When thou hast made an end of cleansing *it*, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without blemish. ²⁴ And thou shalt offer them before the LORD, and the priests shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt offering unto the LORD. ²⁵ Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish. ²⁶ Seven days shall they purge the altar and purify it; and they shall consecrate themselves. ²⁷ And when these days are expired, it shall be, *that* upon the eighth day, and so forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your peace offerings; and I will accept you, saith the Lord GOD.^a

44 Then he brought me back the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary which looketh toward the east; and it *was* shut. ² Then said the LORD unto me; This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; because the LORD the God of Israel hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut. ³ *It* is for the prince; the prince, he shall sit in it to eat bread before the LORD; he shall enter by the way of the porch of *that* gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

⁴ Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the house: and I looked, and, behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: and I fell upon my face. ⁵ And the LORD said unto me, Son of man, mark well, and behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary. ⁶ And thou shalt say to the rebellious, *even* to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; O ye house of Israel, let it suffice you of all your abominations, ⁷ in that ye have brought *into my sanctuary* strangers, uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to pollute it, *even* my house, when ye offer my bread, the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant because of all your abominations. ⁸ And ye have not kept the charge of mine holy

things: but ye have set keepers of my charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.

⁹ Thus saith the Lord GOD; No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger that *is* among the children of Israel. ¹⁰ And the Levites that are gone away far from me, when Israel went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols; they shall even bear their iniquity. ¹¹ Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, *having* charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister unto them. ¹² Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity; therefore have I lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord GOD, and they shall bear their iniquity. ¹³ And they shall not come near unto me, to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, in the most holy *place*: but they shall bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed. ¹⁴ But I will make them keepers of the charge of the house, for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

¹⁵ But the priests the Levites, the sons of Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary when the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come near to me to minister unto me, and they shall stand before me to offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the Lord GOD: ¹⁶ they shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to my table, to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge. ¹⁷ And it shall come to pass, *that* when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed with linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, while they minister in the gates of the inner court, and within. ¹⁸ They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches upon their loins;^b they shall not gird *themselves* with any thing that causeth sweat. ¹⁹ And when they go forth into the outer court, *even* into the outer court to the people, they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers,^c and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not sanctify the people with their garments.

²⁰ Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow long;^a they shall only poll their heads. ²¹ Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.^b ²² Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is put away: but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow that had a priest before.^c ²³ And they shall teach my people *the difference* between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.^d ²⁴ And in controversy they shall stand in judgment; and they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all mine assemblies; and they shall hallow my sabbaths. ²⁵ And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves:^e but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves. ²⁶ And after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days. ²⁷ And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall offer his sin offering, saith the Lord GOD.

²⁸ And it shall be unto them for an inheritance; I *am* their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Israel; I *am* their possession.^f ²⁹ They shall eat the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; and every dedicated thing in Israel shall be theirs. ³⁰ And the first of all the firstfruits of all *things*, and every oblation of all, of every *sort* of your oblations, shall be the priest's: ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, that he may cause the blessing to rest in thine house.^g ³¹ The priests shall not eat of any thing that is dead of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast.^h

45 Moreover, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an oblation unto the LORD, a holy portion of the land: the length *shall be* the length of five and twenty thousand *reeds*, and the breadth *shall be* ten thousand. This *shall be* holy in all the borders thereof round about. ² Of this there shall be for the sanctuary five hundred *in length*, with five hundred *in breadth*, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the suburbs thereof. ³ And of this meas-

ure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall be the sanctuary *and* the most holy *place*. ⁴ The holy *portion* of the land shall be for the priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the LORD: and it shall be a place for their houses, and a holy place for the sanctuary. ⁵ And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth, shall also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for twenty chambers.

⁶ And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy *portion*: it shall be for the whole house of Israel.

⁷ And a *portion shall be* for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy *portion*, and of the possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy *portion*, and before the possession of the city, from the west side westward, and from the east side eastward: and the length *shall be* over against one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border. ⁸ In the land shall be his possession in Israel: and my princes shall no more oppress my people; and *the rest of* the land shall they give to the house of Israel according to their tribes.

⁹ Thus saith the Lord GOD; Let it suffice you, O princes of Israel: remove violence and spoil, and execute judgment and justice, take away your exactions from my people, saith the Lord GOD.

¹⁰ Ye shall have just balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.ⁱ ¹¹ The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of a homer, and the ephah the tenth part of a homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer. ¹² And the shekel *shall be* twenty *gerahs*: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your maneh.

¹³ This *is* the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah of a homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of a homer of barley: ¹⁴ concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, *ye shall offer* the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, *which is* a homer of ten baths; for ten baths *are* a

^a 44:20 Lev. 21:5. ^b 44:21 Lev. 10:9. ^c 44:22 Lev. 21:7, 13-14. ^d 44:23 Lev. 10:10.

^e 44:25 Lev. 21:1-4. ^f 44:28 Num. 18:20. ^g 44:29-30 Num. 18:8-19. ^h 44:31 Lev. 22:8.

ⁱ 45:10 Lev. 19:36.

homer: ¹⁵ and one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Israel; for a meat offering, and for a burnt offering, and for peace offerings, to make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord GOD. ¹⁶ All the people of the land shall give this oblation for the prince in Israel. ¹⁷ And it shall be the prince's part to give burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all solemnities of the house of Israel: he shall prepare the sin offering, and the meat offering, and the burnt offering, and the peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel.

¹⁸ Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the first month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and cleanse the sanctuary: ¹⁹ and the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put it upon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court. ²⁰ And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month for every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the house.

²¹ In the first month, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.^a ²² And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself and for all the people of the land a bullock for a sin offering. ²³ And seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD, seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; and a kid of the goats daily for a sin offering. ²⁴ And he shall prepare a meat offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and a hin of oil for an ephah. ²⁵ In the seventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, shall he do the like in the feast of the seven days,^b according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meat offering, and according to the oil.

46 Thus saith the Lord GOD; The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened. ² And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his

burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening. ³ Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the LORD in the sabbaths and in the new moons. ⁴ And the burnt offering that the prince shall offer unto the LORD in the sabbath day shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish. ⁵ And the meat offering shall be an ephah for a ram, and the meat offering for the lambs as he shall be able to give, and a hin of oil to an ephah. ⁶ And in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish. ⁷ And he shall prepare a meat offering, an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and a hin of oil to an ephah. ⁸ And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

⁹ But when the people of the land shall come before the LORD in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall go out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it. ¹⁰ And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth, shall go forth.

¹¹ And in the feasts and in the solemnities the meat offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and a hin of oil to an ephah. ¹² Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt offering or peace offerings voluntarily unto the LORD, one shall then open him the gate that looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.

¹³ Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt offering unto the LORD of a lamb of the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it every morning. ¹⁴ And thou shalt prepare a meat offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of a hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a meat offering continually

^a 45:21 Ex. 12:1-20; Num. 28:16-25. ^b 45:25 Lev. 23:33-36; Num. 29:12-38.

by a perpetual ordinance unto the LORD. ¹⁵ Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil, every morning *for* a continual burnt offering.

¹⁶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons'; it *shall be* their possession by inheritance. ¹⁷ But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to the year of liberty;^a after, it shall return to the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' for them. ¹⁸ Moreover the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; *but* he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession; that my people be not scattered every man from his possession.

¹⁹ After he brought me through the entry, which *was* at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: and, behold, there *was* a place on the two sides westward. ²⁰ Then said he unto me, This *is* the place where the priests shall boil the trespass offering and the sin offering, where they shall bake the meat offering; that they bear *them* not out into the outer court, to sanctify the people.

²¹ Then he brought me forth into the outer court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and, behold, in every corner of the court *there was* a court. ²² In the four corners of the court *there were* courts joined of forty cubits long and thirty broad: these four corners *were* of one measure. ²³ And *there was* a row of building round about in them, round about them four, and *it was* made with boiling places under the rows round about. ²⁴ Then said he unto me, These *are* the places of them that boil, where the ministers of the house shall boil the sacrifice of the people.

The Healing Waters from the Temple

47 Afterward he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward:^b for the forefront of the house *stood toward* the east, and the waters came down from under, from the right side of the house, at the south *side* of the altar. ² Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the outer gate by the way

that looketh eastward; and, behold, there ran out waters on the right side.

³ And when the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the waters *were* to the ankles. ⁴ Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters *were* to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters *were* to the loins. ⁵ Afterward he measured a thousand; *and it was* a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over. ⁶ And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen *this*?

Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river. ⁷ Now when I had returned, behold, at the bank of the river *were* very many trees on the one side and on the other. ⁸ Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the desert, and go into the sea: *which being* brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed. ⁹ And it shall come to pass, *that* every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the rivers shall come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh. ¹⁰ And it shall come to pass, *that* the fishers shall stand upon it from Enge'di even unto En-eg'-la-im; they shall be a *place* to spread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish of the great sea, exceeding many. ¹¹ But the miry places thereof and the marshes thereof shall not be healed; they shall be given to salt. ¹² And by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all trees for meat, whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth new fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof for medicine.

The Borders and Divisions of the Land

¹³ Thus saith the Lord GOD; This *shall be* the border, whereby ye shall inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of Israel: Joseph *shall have* two portions. ¹⁴ And ye shall inherit it, one as well as

^a 46:17 Lev. 25:10. ^b 47:1 Zech. 14:8; Jn. 7:38; Rev. 22:1.

another: *concerning* the which I lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall fall unto you for inheritance.

15 And this *shall be* the border of the land toward the north side, from the great sea, the way of Hethlon, as men go to Zedad; ¹⁶ Hamath, Ber'othah, Sibra'im, which is between the border of Damascus and the border of Hamath: Ha'zar-hat'ticon, which is by the coast of Hau'ran. ¹⁷ And the border from the sea shall be Ha'zar-e'nan, the border of Damascus, and the north northward, and the border of Hamath. And *this is* the north side.

18 And the east side ye shall measure from Hau'ran, and from Damascus, and from Gil'e-ad, and from the land of Israel by Jordan, from the border unto the east sea. And *this is* the east side.

19 And the south side southward, from Tamar *even* to the waters of strife in Kadesh, the river to the great sea. And *this is* the south side southward.

20 The west side also *shall be* the great sea from the border, till a man come over against Hamath. This *is* the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Israel. ²² And it shall come to pass, *that ye* shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, and to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you: and they shall be unto you as born in the country among the children of Israel; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel. ²³ And it shall come to pass, *that in* what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give *him* his inheritance, saith the Lord God.

48 Now these *are* the names of the tribes. From the north end to the coast of the way of Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath, Ha'zar-e'nan, the border of Damascus northward, to the coast of Hamath; for these are his sides east and west; a *portion for* Dan. ² And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion for* Asher. ³ And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west side, a *portion for* Naph'tali. ⁴ And by the border of Naph'tali, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion for* Manas'seh. ⁵ And by the border of Manas'seh, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion for* E'phra-im. ⁶ And by the border of E'phra-im, from the east side even unto the west side, a *portion for* Reuben. ⁷ And by the border

of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion for* Judah.

8 And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand *reeks* in breadth, and *in* length as one of the *other* parts, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it. ⁹ The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD *shall be* of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth. ¹⁰ And for them, *even* for the priests, shall be *this* holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand *in* length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof. ¹¹ *It shall be* for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok; which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites went astray. ¹² And *this* oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them a thing most holy by the border of the Levites. ¹³ And over against the border of the priests, the Levites *shall have* five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length *shall be* five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand. ¹⁴ And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the first-fruits of the land: for *it is* holy unto the LORD.

15 And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be a profane *place* for the city, for dwelling, and for suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof. ¹⁶ And these *shall be* the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred. ¹⁷ And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty. ¹⁸ And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy *portion shall be* ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy *portion*; and the increase thereof shall be for food unto them that serve the

city. ¹⁹ And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel. ²⁰ All the oblation *shall be* five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.

²¹ And the residue *shall be* for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; and the sanctuary of the house *shall be* in the midst thereof. ²² Moreover, from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, *being* in the midst of *that* which is the prince's, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince.

²³ As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, Benjamin *shall have a portion*. ²⁴ And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side, Simeon *shall have a portion*. ²⁵ And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side, Is'sachar *a portion*. ²⁶ And by the border of Is'sachar, from the east side unto the west

side, Zeb'ulun *a portion*. ²⁷ And by the border of Zeb'ulun, from the east side unto the west side, Gad *a portion*. ²⁸ And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from Tamar *unto* the waters of strife *in* Kadesh, *and* to the river toward the great sea. ²⁹ This *is* the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these *are* their portions, saith the Lord GOD.

³⁰ And these *are* the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures. ³¹ And the gates of the city *shall be* after the names of the tribes of Israel: three gates northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi. ³² And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan. ³³ And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Simeon, one gate of Is'sachar, one gate of Zeb'ulun. ³⁴ At the west side four thousand and five hundred, *with* their three gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naph'tali.^a ³⁵ *It was* round about eighteen thousand measures: and the name of the city from *that day shall be*, The LORD *is* there.

^a 48 :30-34 Rev. 21 :12-13.

THE BOOK OF DANIEL

The Education of Daniel and His Friends

1 In the third year of the reign of Jehoi'akim king of Judah came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged it.^a **2** And the Lord gave Jehoi'akim king of Judah into his hand, with part of the vessels of the house of God: which he carried into the land of Shinar to the house of his god; and he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god. **3** And the king spake unto Ash'penaz the master of his eunuchs, that he should bring *certain* of the children of Israel, and of the king's seed, and of the princes; **4** children in whom *was* no blemish, but well-favored, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as *had* ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and whom they might teach the learning and the tongue of the Chalde'ans.^b **5** And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and of the wine which he drank: so nourishing them three years, that at the end thereof they might stand before the king. **6** Now among these were of the children of Judah, Daniel, Hanani'ah, Mish'a-el, and Azari'ah: **7** unto whom the prince of the eunuchs gave names: for he gave unto Daniel *the name* of Belteshazzar; and to Hanani'ah, of Shadrach; and to Mish'a-el, of Meshach; and to Azari'ah, of Abednego.

8 But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself. **9** Now God had brought Daniel into favor and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs. **10** And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Daniel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces worse liking than the children which *are* of your sort?

then shall ye make *me* endanger my head to the king. **11** Then said Daniel to Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Daniel, Hanani'ah, Mish'a-el, and Azari'ah, **12** Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink. **13** Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants. **14** So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days. **15** And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat. **16** Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse.

17 As for these four children, God gave them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and Daniel had understanding in all visions and dreams. **18** Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nebuchadnezzar. **19** And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hanani'ah, Mish'a-el, and Azari'ah: therefore stood they before the king. **20** And in all matters of wisdom *and* understanding, that the king inquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians *and* astrologers that *were* in all his realm. **21** And Daniel continued *even* unto the first year of king Cyrus.

Daniel Interprets Nebuchadnezzar's Dream

2 And in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams, wherewith his spirit was troubled, and his sleep brake from him. **2** Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chalde'ans, for to

^a 1:1 2 Kgs. 24:1; 2 Chr. 36:5-7.

^b 1:2-4 2 Kgs. 20:17-18; 24:10-16; 2 Chr. 36:10; Is. 39:7-8.

show the king his dreams. So they came and stood before the king. ³ And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream. ⁴ Then spake the Chal-de'ans to the king in Syriac,* O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will show the interpretation. ⁵ The king answered and said to the Chal-de'ans, The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill. ⁶ But if ye show the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and rewards and great honor: therefore show me the dream, and the interpretation thereof. ⁷ They answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will show the interpretation of it. ⁸ The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would gain the time, because ye see the thing is gone from me. ⁹ But if ye will not make known unto me the dream, *there is but one decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can show me the interpretation thereof.* ¹⁰ The Chal-de'ans answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can show the king's matter: therefore *there is no king, lord, nor ruler, that asked such things at any magician, or astrologer, or Chal-de'an.* ¹¹ And *it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can show it before the king, except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.*

¹² For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all the wise *men* of Babylon. ¹³ And the decree went forth that the wise *men* should be slain; and they sought Daniel and his fellows to be slain. ¹⁴ Then Daniel answered with counsel and wisdom to Ar'i-och the captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise *men* of Babylon: ¹⁵ he answered and said to Ar'i-och the king's captain, Why is the decree *so* hasty from the king? Then Ar'i-och made the thing known to Daniel. ¹⁶ Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would show the king the interpretation.

¹⁷ Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to Hanani'ah, Mish'a-el, and Azari'ah, his companions:

¹⁸ that they would desire mercies of the God of heaven concerning this secret; that Daniel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise *men* of Babylon. ¹⁹ Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel in a night vision. Then Daniel blessed the God of heaven.

²⁰ Daniel answered and said,

Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever:

for wisdom and might are his:

²¹ and he changeth the times and the seasons:

he removeth kings, and setteth up kings:

he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding:

²² he revealeth the deep and secret things:

he knoweth what is in the darkness,

and the light dwelleth with him.

²³ I thank thee, and praise thee,

O thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might,

and hast made known unto me now what we desired of thee:

for thou hast *now* made known unto us

the king's matter.

²⁴ Therefore Daniel went in unto Ar'i-och, whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise *men* of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise *men* of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will show unto the king the interpretation.

²⁵ Then Ar'i-och brought in Daniel before the king in haste, and said thus unto him, I have found a man of the captives of Judah, that will make known unto the king the interpretation. ²⁶ The king answered and said to Daniel, whose name was Belteshaz'zar, Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof?

²⁷ Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded cannot the wise *men*, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, show unto the king; ²⁸ but there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these; ²⁹ As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came *into thy mind* upon thy bed, what should come to

pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass. ³⁰ But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for *any* wisdom that I have more than any living, but for *their* sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart.

³¹ Thou, O king, sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness *was* excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof *was* terrible. ³² This image's head *was* of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brass, ³³ his legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay. ³⁴ Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet *that were* of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces. ³⁵ Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.

³⁶ This *is* the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king. ³⁷ Thou, O king, *art* a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory. ³⁸ And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou *art* this head of gold. ³⁹ And after thee shall arise another kingdom inferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth. ⁴⁰ And the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all *things*: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise. ⁴¹ And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay. ⁴² And *as* the toes of the feet *were* part of iron, and part of clay, *so* the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken. ⁴³ And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay. ⁴⁴ And in the days of these kings shall the God of

heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, *but* it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. ⁴⁵ Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.

⁴⁶ Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation and sweet odors unto him. ⁴⁷ The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth *it is*, that your God *is* a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldst reveal this secret. ⁴⁸ Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and chief of the governors over all the wise *men* of Babylon. ⁴⁹ Then Daniel requested of the king, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, over the affairs of the province of Babylon: but Daniel *sat* in the gate of the king.

The Deliverance from the Fiery Furnace

3 Nebuchadnezzar the king made an image of gold, whose height *was* threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon. ² Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent to gather together the princes, the governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counselors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up. ³ Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counselors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set up. ⁴ Then a herald cried aloud, To you it is commanded, O people, nations, and languages, ⁵ *that* at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set up: ⁶ and whoso falleth not down and

worshippeth shall the same hour be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace. ⁷ Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of music, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down *and* worshipped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

⁸ Wherefore at that time certain Chal-de'ans came near, and accused the Jews. ⁹ They spake and said to the king Nebuchadnezzar, O king, live for ever. ¹⁰ Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, shall fall down and worship the golden image: ¹¹ and whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, *that* he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace. ¹² There are certain Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed'negu; these men, O king, have not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

¹³ Then Nebuchadnezzar in *his* rage and fury commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed'negu. Then they brought these men before the king. ¹⁴ Nebuchadnezzar spake and said unto them, *Is it true*, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed'negu? do not ye serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up? ¹⁵ Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; *well*: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and who *is* that God that shall deliver you out of my hands?

¹⁶ Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed'negu, answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, we *are* not careful to answer thee in this matter. ¹⁷ If it be *so*, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver *us* out of thine hand, O king. ¹⁸ But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

¹⁹ Then was Nebuchadnezzar full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and

Abed'negu: *therefore* he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated. ²⁰ And he commanded the most mighty men that *were* in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed'negu, *and* to cast *them* into the burning fiery furnace. ²¹ Then these men were bound in their coats, their hose, and their hats, and their *other* garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace. ²² Therefore because the king's commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed'negu. ²³ And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed'negu, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

²⁴ Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonished, and rose up in haste, *and* spake, and said unto his counselors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king. ²⁵ He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God.

²⁶ Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the mouth of the burning fiery furnace, *and* spake, and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed'negu, ye servants of the most high God, come forth, and come *hither*. Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed'negu, came forth of the midst of the fire. ²⁷ And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counselors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was a hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them. ²⁸ Then Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said, Blessed *be* the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed'negu, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his servants that trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God. ²⁹ Therefore I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed'negu, shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill; because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort. ³⁰ Then the king promoted

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed'nego, in the province of Babylon.

Nebuchadnezzar's Madness

4 Nebuchadnezzar the king, unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you. ² I thought it good to show the signs and wonders that the high God hath wrought toward me. ³ How great *are* his signs! and how mighty *are* his wonders! his kingdom *is* an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion *is* from generation to generation.

⁴ I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace: ⁵ I saw a dream which made me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head troubled me. ⁶ Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise *men* of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream. ⁷ Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof. ⁸ But at the last Daniel came in before me, whose name *was* Belteshazzar, according to the name of my god, and in whom *is* the spirit of the holy gods: and before him I told the dream, *saying*, ⁹ O Belteshazzar, master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods *is* in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof. ¹⁰ Thus *were* the visions of mine head in my bed; I saw, and behold a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof *was* great. ¹¹ The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth: ¹² the leaves thereof *were* fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it *was* meat for all: the beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

¹³ I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, a watcher and a holy one came down from heaven; ¹⁴ he cried aloud, and said thus, Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches: ¹⁵ nevertheless, leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the ten-

der grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and *let* his portion *be* with the beasts in the grass of the earth: ¹⁶ let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven times pass over him. ¹⁷ This matter *is* by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent that the living may know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men. ¹⁸ This dream I king Nebuchadnezzar have seen. Now thou, O Belteshazzar, declare the interpretation thereof, forasmuch as all the wise *men* of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou *art* able; for the spirit of the holy gods *is* in thee.

¹⁹ Then Daniel, whose name *was* Belteshazzar, was astonished for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake, and said, Belteshazzar, let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered and said, My lord, the dream *be* to them that hate thee, and the interpretation thereof to thine enemies. ²⁰ The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth; ²¹ whose leaves *were* fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it *was* meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation: ²² *it is* thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to the end of the earth. ²³ And whereas the king saw a watcher and a holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and *let* his portion *be* with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him; ²⁴ *this is* the interpretation, O king, and *this is* the decree of the Most High, which is come upon my lord the king: ²⁵ that they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, till thou know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whom-

soever he will. ²⁶ And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the heavens do rule. ²⁷ Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by showing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

²⁸ All this came upon the king Nebuchadnezzar. ²⁹ At the end of twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon. ³⁰ The king spake, and said, Is not this great Babylon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the honor of my majesty? ³¹ While the word *was* in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, *saying*, O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee. ³² And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling *shall be* with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will. ³³ The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' *feathers*, and his nails like birds' *claws*.

³⁴ And at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the Most High, and I praised and honored him that liveth for ever, whose dominion *is* an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom *is* from generation to generation: ³⁵ and all the inhabitants of the earth *are* reputed as nothing: and he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and *among* the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or say unto him, What doest thou? ³⁶ At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honor and brightness returned unto me; and my counselors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was added unto me. ³⁷ Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honor the King of heaven, all whose works *are* truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

The Handwriting on the Wall

5 Belshaz'zar the king made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

² Belshaz'zar, while he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels which his father Nebuchadnezzar had taken out of the temple which was in Jerusalem; that the king and his princes, his wives and his concubines, might drink therein. ³ Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which *was* at Jerusalem; and the king and his princes, his wives and his concubines, drank in them. ⁴ They drank wine, and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.

⁵ In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaster of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote. ⁶ Then the king's countenance was changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the joints of his loins were loosed, and his knees smote one against another. ⁷ The king cried aloud to bring in the astrologers, the Chalde'ans, and the soothsayers. *And* the king spake, and said to the wise *men* of Babylon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and show me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with scarlet, and *have* a chain of gold about his neck, and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom. ⁸ Then came in all the king's wise *men*: but they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation thereof. ⁹ Then was king Belshaz'zar greatly troubled, and his countenance was changed in him, and his lords were astonished.

¹⁰ *Now* the queen, by reason of the words of the king and his lords, came into the banquet house: *and* the queen spake and said, O king, live for ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed: ¹¹ there is a man in thy kingdom, in whom *is* the spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of thy father light and understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nebuchadnezzar thy father, the king, *I say*, thy father, made master of the magicians, astrologers, Chalde'ans, *and* soothsayers; ¹² forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting of dreams, and showing of hard sentences,

and dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named Belteshaz'zar: now let Daniel be called, and he will show the interpretation.

13 Then was Daniel brought in before the king. *And* the king spake and said unto Daniel, *Art* thou that Daniel, which art of the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my father brought out of Jewry? 14 I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods *is* in thee, and *that* light and understanding and excellent wisdom *is* found in thee. 15 And now the wise *men*, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not show the interpretation of the thing: 16 and I have heard of thee, that thou canst make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and *have* a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom.

17 Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king and make known to him the interpretation. 18 O thou king, the most high God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and honor: 19 and for the majesty that he gave him, all people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew; and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he set up; and whom he would he put down. 20 But when his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened in pride, he was deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him: 21 and he was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling *was* with the wild asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven; till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and *that* he appointeth over it whomsoever he will. 22 And thou his son, O Belshaz'zar, hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this; 23 but hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou and thy lords, thy wives and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron,

wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath *is*, and whose *are* all thy ways, hast thou not glorified.

24 Then was the part of the hand sent from him; and this writing was written. 25 And this *is* the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHAR'SIN. 26 This *is* the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it. 27 TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting. 28 PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.

29 Then commanded Belshaz'zar, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and *put* a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 In that night was Belshaz'zar the king of the Chalde'ans slain. 31 And Dari'us the Me'di-an took the kingdom, *being* about threescore and two years old.

Daniel in the Lions' Den

6 It pleased Dari'us to set over the kingdom a hundred and twenty princes, which should be over the whole kingdom; 2 and over these three presidents; of whom Daniel was first: that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no damage. 3 Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit *was* in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm. 4 Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he *was* faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him. 5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except we find *it* against him concerning the law of his God.

6 Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, King Dari'us, live for ever. 7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counselors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions. 8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians,

which altereth not. ⁹ Wherefore king Dari'us signed the writing and the decree.

¹⁰ Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and, his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime. ¹¹ Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying and making supplication before his God. ¹² Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a *petition* of any God or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing *is* true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not. ¹³ Then answered they and said before the king, That Daniel, which *is* of the children of the captivity of Judah, regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day.

¹⁴ Then the king, when he heard *these* words, was sore displeased with himself, and set *his* heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he labored till the going down of the sun to deliver him. ¹⁵ Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Medes and Persians *is*, That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed.

¹⁶ Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast *him* into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Daniel, Thy God whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee. ¹⁷ And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel. ¹⁸ Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: neither were instruments of music brought before him: and his sleep went from him.

¹⁹ Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions. ²⁰ And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel: and the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the living God, is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the

lions? ²¹ Then said Daniel unto the king, O king, live for ever. ²² My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt. ²³ Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God. ²⁴ And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast *them* into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

²⁵ Then king Dari'us wrote unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you. ²⁶ I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for he *is* the living God, and steadfast for ever, and his kingdom *that* which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion *shall be even* unto the end. ²⁷ He delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the power of the lions.

²⁸ So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Dari'us, and in the reign of Cyrus the Persian.

Daniel's Dream of the Four Beasts

7 In the first year of Belshaz'zar king of Babylon, Daniel had a dream and visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, *and* told the sum of the matters. ² Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea. ³ And four great beasts came up from the sea,^a diverse one from another. ⁴ The first *was* like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it. ⁵ And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and *it had* three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh. ⁶ After this I beheld, and lo another, like

^a 7:3 Rev. 13:1; 17:8.

a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it.^a ⁷ After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it *was* diverse from all the beasts that *were* before it; and it had ten horns.^b ⁸ I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn *were* eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things.^c

⁹ I beheld till the thrones were cast down,^d and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment *was* white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool:^e his throne *was like* the fiery flame, and his wheels *as* burning fire. ¹⁰ A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him:^f the judgment was set, and the books were opened.^g ¹¹ I beheld then, because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld *even* till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame. ¹² As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

¹³ I saw in the night visions, and, behold, *one* like the Son of man* came with the clouds of heaven,^h and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. ¹⁴ And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him:ⁱ his dominion *is* an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom *that* which shall not be destroyed.

¹⁵ I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of *my* body, and the visions of my head troubled me. ¹⁶ I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things. ¹⁷ These great beasts, which are four, *are* four kings, *which* shall arise

out of the earth. ¹⁸ But the saints of the Most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.^j

¹⁹ Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth *were* of iron, and his nails *of* brass; *which* devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet; ²⁰ and of the ten horns that *were* in his head, and *of* the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even *of* that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look *was* more stout than his fellows. ²¹ I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;^k ²² until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the Most High;^l and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

²³ Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces. ²⁴ And the ten horns out of this kingdom *are* ten kings *that* shall arise:^m and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings. ²⁵ And he shall speak *great* words against the Most High, and shall wear out the saints of the Most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.ⁿ ²⁶ But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy *it* unto the end. ²⁷ And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the Most High,^o whose kingdom *is* an everlasting kingdom,^p and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

²⁸ Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I kept the matter in my heart.

Daniel's Vision of the Ram and the Goat

8 In the third year of the reign of king Belshaz'zar a vision appeared unto me, *even* unto me Daniel, after that which

^a 7:4-6 Rev. 13:2. ^b 7:7 Rev. 12:3; 13:1. ^c 7:8 Rev. 13:5-6. ^d 7:9 Rev. 20:4.

^e Rev. 1:14. ^f 7:10 Rev. 5:11. ^g Rev. 20:12.

^h 7:13 Mt. 24:30; 26:64; Mk. 13:26; 14:62; Lk. 21:27; Rev. 1:7, 13; 14:14.

ⁱ 7:14 Rev. 11:15. ^j 7:18 Rev. 22:5. ^k 7:21 Rev. 13:7. ^l 7:22 Rev. 20:4. ^m 7:24 Rev. 17:12.

ⁿ 7:25 Rev. 12:14; 13:5-6. ^o 7:27 Rev. 20:4. ^p Rev. 22:5.

appeared unto me at the first. ² And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I *was* at Shushan *in* the palace, which *is* in the province of Elam; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river of U'lai. ³ Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had two horns: and the two horns *were* high; but one *was* higher than the other, and the higher came up last. ⁴ I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither *was there any* that could deliver out of his hand; but he did according to his will, and became great.

⁵ And as I was considering, behold, a he goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground: and the goat *had* a notable horn between his eyes. ⁶ And he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power. ⁷ And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand. ⁸ Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven.

⁹ And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land. ¹⁰ And it waxed great, *even* to the host of heaven; and it cast down *some* of the host and of the stars to the ground,^a and stamped upon them. ¹¹ Yea, he magnified *himself* even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily *sacrifice* was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down. ¹² And a host was given *him* against the daily *sacrifice* by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered. ¹³ Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain *saint* which spake, How long *shall be* the vision concerning the daily *sacrifice*, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot? ¹⁴ And he said unto me,

Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be cleansed.

¹⁵ And it came to pass, when I, *even* I Daniel, had seen the vision, and sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me as the appearance of a man.

¹⁶ And I heard a man's voice between the banks of U'lai, which called, and said, Gabriel,^b make this *man* to understand the vision. ¹⁷ So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man: for at the time of the end *shall be* the vision.

¹⁸ Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: but he touched me, and set me upright. ¹⁹ And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation: for at the time appointed the end *shall be*. ²⁰ The ram which thou sawest having two horns *are* the kings of Me'di-a and Persia. ²¹ And the rough goat *is* the king of Gre'cia: and the great horn that *is* between his eyes *is* the first king. ²² Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power. ²³ And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up. ²⁴ And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people. ²⁵ And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify *himself* in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand. ²⁶ And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told *is* true: wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it *shall be* for many days.

²⁷ And I Daniel fainted, and was sick *certain* days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood *it*.

Daniel's Prayer for His People

9 In the first year of Dari'us the son of Ahasue'rus, of the seed of the Medes, which was made king over the realm of the Chalde'ans; ² in the first year of his reign, I Daniel understood by books the

^a 8:10 Rev. 12:4. ^b 8:16 Lk 1:19, 26.

number of the years, whereof the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years^a in the desolations of Jerusalem.

3 And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes: 4 and I prayed unto the LORD my God, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments; 5 we have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments: 6 neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land. 7 O Lord, righteousness *belongeth* unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, *that are* near, and *that are* far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee. 8 O Lord, to us *belongeth* confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee. 9 To the Lord our God *belong* mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him; 10 neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets. 11 Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that *is* written in the law of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him. 12 And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem. 13 As *it is* written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: yet made we not our prayer before the LORD our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth. 14 Therefore hath the LORD watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for the LORD our God *is* righteous in all his works which he doeth: for we obeyed not

his voice. 15 And now, O Lord our God, that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and hast gotten thee renown, as at this day; we have sinned, we have done wickedly. 16 O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people *are become* a reproach to all *that are* about us. 17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary that is desolate, for the Lord's sake. 18 O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold our desolations, and the city which is called by thy name: for we do not present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies. 19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not, for thine own sake, O my God: for thy city and thy people are called by thy name.

The Prophecy concerning the Seventy Weeks

20 And while I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God for the holy mountain of my God; 21 yea, while I was speaking in prayer, even the man Gabriel,^b whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, touched me about the time of the evening oblation. 22 And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth to give thee skill and understanding. 23 At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to show *thee*; for thou *art* greatly beloved: therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision.

24 Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy. 25 Know therefore and understand, *that* from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem, unto the Messiah the Prince,

^a 9:2 Jer. 25:11; 29:10. ^b 9:21 Lk. 1:19, 26.

shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times. ²⁶ And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof *shall be* with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. ²⁷ And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make *it* desolate,^a even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

Daniel's Vision by the Great River

10 In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar; and the thing *was* true, but the time appointed *was* long: and he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision.

² In those days I Daniel was mourning three full weeks. ³ I ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled. ⁴ And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which *is* Hid'dekel; ⁵ then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a certain man clothed in linen,^b whose loins *were* girded with fine gold of Uphaz: ⁶ his body also *was* like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in color to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude. ⁷ And I Daniel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves. ⁸ Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me: for my comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no strength. ⁹ Yet heard I the voice of his words: and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a deep sleep on my face, and my face toward the ground.

¹⁰ And, behold, a hand touched me,

which set me upon my knees and *upon* the palms of my hands. ¹¹ And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling. ¹² Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words. ¹³ But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael,^c one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia. ¹⁴ Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision *is* for *many* days.

¹⁵ And when he had spoken such words unto me, I set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb. ¹⁶ And, behold, *one* like the similitude of the sons of men touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength. ¹⁷ For how can the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me.

¹⁸ Then there came again and touched me *one* like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me, ¹⁹ and said, O man greatly beloved, fear not: peace *be* unto thee; be strong, yea, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me. ²⁰ Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of Gre'cia shall come. ²¹ But I will show thee that which is noted in the Scripture of truth: and *there is* none that holdeth with me in these things, but Michael^c your prince.

11 ¹ Also I in the first year of Dari'us the Mede, *even* I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.

The King of the North and the King of the South

² And now will I show thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three

^a 9:27 Dan. 11:31, 12:11; Mt. 24:15, Mk. 13:14. ^b 10:5 Rev. 1:13-15; 19:12.

^c 10:13, 21 Rev. 12:7.

kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than *they* all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Gre'cia. ³ And a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and do according to his will. ⁴ And when he shall stand up, his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others besides those.

⁵ And the king of the south shall be strong, and *one* of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion *shall be* a great dominion. ⁶ And in the end of years they shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in *these* times.

⁷ But out of a branch of her roots shall *one* stand up in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail: ⁸ and shall also carry captives into Egypt their gods, with their princes, and with their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue *more* years than the king of the north. ⁹ So the king of the south shall come into *his* kingdom, and shall return into his own land.

¹⁰ But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and *one* shall certainly come, and overflow, and pass through: then shall he return, and be stirred up, *even* to his fortress. ¹¹ And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, *even* with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand. ¹² And when he hath taken away the multitude, his heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down *many* ten thousands: but he shall not be strengthened *by it*. ¹³ For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come after certain years with a great army and with much riches.

¹⁴ And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south:

also the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fall. ¹⁵ So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take the most fenced cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither his chosen people, neither *shall there be any* strength to withstand. ¹⁶ But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed. ¹⁷ He shall also set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, corrupting her: but she shall not stand *on his side*, neither be for him. ¹⁸ After this shall he turn his face unto the isles, and shall take many: but a prince for his own behalf shall cause the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause *it* to turn upon him. ¹⁹ Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, and not be found.

²⁰ Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes *in* the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in anger, nor in battle. ²¹ And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honor of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries. ²² And with the arms of a flood shall they be overflowed from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of the covenant. ²³ And after the league *made* with him he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people. ²⁴ He shall enter peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do *that* which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches: *yea*, and he shall forecast his devices against the strongholds, even for a time. ²⁵ And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him. ²⁶ Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow: and many shall fall down slain. ²⁷ And both these kings' hearts *shall be* to do mischief, and they shall

speaking lies at one table; but it shall not prosper: for yet the end *shall be* at the time appointed. ²⁸ Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and his heart *shall be* against the holy covenant; and he shall do *exploits*, and return to his own land.

²⁹ At the time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter. ³⁰ For the ships of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant. ³¹ And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily *sacrifice*, and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate.^a ³² And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do *exploits*. ³³ And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, *many* days. ³⁴ Now when they shall fall, they shall be helped with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries. ³⁵ And *some* of them of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to purge, and to make *them* white, *even* to the time of the end: because *it is* yet for a time appointed.

³⁶ And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god,^b and shall speak marvelous things against the God of gods,^c and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done. ³⁷ Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all. ³⁸ But in his estate shall he honor the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honor with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things. ³⁹ Thus shall he do in the most strongholds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge *and* increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.

⁴⁰ And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over. ⁴¹ He shall enter also into the glorious land, and many *countries* shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, *even* Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon. ⁴² He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not escape. ⁴³ But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians *shall be* at his steps. ⁴⁴ But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many. ⁴⁵ And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

The Time of the End

12 And at that time shall Michael^d stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation *even* to that same time:^e and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book. ² And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame *and* everlasting contempt.^f ³ And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness, as the stars for ever and ever. ⁴ But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book,^g *even* to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

⁵ Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river. ⁶ And *one* said to the man clothed in linen, which *was* upon the waters of the river, How long *shall it be* to the end of these wonders? ⁷ And I heard the man clothed

^a 11:31 Dan. 9:27; 12:11; Mt. 24:15; Mk. 13:14. ^b 11:36 2 Thes. 2:3-4. ^c Rev. 13:5-6.

^d 12:1 Rev. 12:7. ^e Mt. 24:21; Mk. 13:19; Rev. 7:14; 12:7. ^f 12:2 Mt. 25:46; Jn. 5:29.

^g 12:4 Rev. 22:10.

in linen, which *was* upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever,^a that *it shall be* for a time, times, and a half;^b and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these *things* shall be finished.⁸ And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what *shall be* the end of these *things*?⁹ And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words *are* closed up and sealed till the time of the end.¹⁰ Many shall be purified,

and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly;^c and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.¹¹ And from the time *that* the daily *sacrifice* shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate^d set up, *there shall be* a thousand two hundred and ninety days.¹² Blessed *is* he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.¹³ But go thou thy way till the end *be*: for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days.

HOSEA

Hosea's Unfaithful Wife and Her Children

1 The word of the LORD that came unto Hose'a, the son of Be-e'ri, in the days of Uzzi'ah,^e Jotham,^f Ahaz,^g and Hezeki'ah,^h kings of Judah, and in the days of Jerobo'amⁱ the son of Jo'ash, king of Israel.

2 The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hose'a. And the LORD said to Hose'a, Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for the land hath committed great whoredom, *departing* from the LORD.³ So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Dibla'im; which conceived, and bare him a son.

4 And the LORD said unto him, Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little *while*, and I will avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu,^j and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel.⁵ And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Israel in the valley of Jezreel.

6 And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And God said unto him, Call her name Lo-ruha'mah:¹ for I will no more have mercy upon the house of Is-

rael; but I will utterly take them away.⁷ But I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen.

8 Now when she had weaned Lo-ruha'mah, she conceived, and bare a son.⁹ Then said God, Call his name Lo-am'-mi:² for ye *are* not my people, and I will not be your God.

10 Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it shall come to pass, *that* in the place where it was said unto them, Ye *are* not my people, *there* it shall be said unto them, Ye *are* the sons of the living God.^k
11 Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: for great *shall be* the day of Jezreel.

The LORD's Love for His Unfaithful People

2 Say ye unto your brethren, Ammi;³ and to your sisters, Ruha'mah.⁴
2 Plead with your mother, plead; for she *is* not my wife, neither *am* I her hus-

¹ 1:6 *That is*, Not having obtained mercy. ² 1:9 *That is*, Not my people.

³ 2:1 *That is*, My people. ⁴ *That is*, Having obtained mercy.

^a 12:7 Rev. 10:5. ^b Rev. 12:14. ^c 12:10 Rev. 22:11.

^d 12:11 Dan. 9:27; 11:31; Mt. 24:15; Mk. 13:14. ^e 1:1 2 Kgs. 15:1-7; 2 Chr. 26:1-23.

^f 2 Kgs. 15:32-38; 2 Chr. 27:1-8. ^g 2 Kgs. 16:1-20; 2 Chr. 28:1-27.

^h 2 Kgs. 18:1-20:21; 2 Chr. 29:1-32:33. ⁱ 2 Kgs. 14:23-29. ^j 1:4 2 Kgs. 10:11.

^k 1:10 Rom. 9:26.

band: let her therefore put away her whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts; ³ lest I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was born, and make her as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with thirst. ⁴ And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they *be* the children of whoredoms. ⁵ For their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shamefully; for she said, I will go after my lovers, that give *me* my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my drink. ⁶ Therefore, behold, I will hedge up thy ways with thorns, and make a wall, that she shall not find her paths. ⁷ And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find *them*: then shall she say, I will go and return to my first husband; for then *was it* better with me than now.

⁸ For she did not know that I gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, *which* they prepared for Ba'al. ⁹ Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will recover my wool and my flax *given* to cover her nakedness. ¹⁰ And now will I discover her lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of mine hand. ¹¹ I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts. ¹² And I will destroy her vines and her fig trees, whereof she hath said, These *are* my rewards that my lovers have given me: and I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them. ¹³ And I will visit upon her the days of Ba'alim, wherein she burned incense to them, and she decked herself with her earrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgot me, saith the LORD.

¹⁴ Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and bring her into the wilderness, and speak comfortably unto her. ¹⁵ And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and the valley of Achor^a for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt. ¹⁶ And it shall be at that day, saith the LORD, *that* thou shalt call me Ishi;¹ and

shalt call me no more Ba'ali.² ¹⁷ For I will take away the names of Ba'alim out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name. ¹⁸ And in that day will I make a covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and *with* the creeping things of the ground: and I will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to lie down safely. ¹⁹ And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in loving-kindness, and in mercies. ²⁰ I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and thou shalt know the LORD.

²¹ And it shall come to pass in that day, I will hear, saith the LORD, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth; ²² and the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear Jezreel. ²³ And I will sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I will say to *them which were* not my people, Thou art my people;^b and they shall say, Thou art my God.

Hosea and the Adulteress

3 Then said the LORD unto me, Go yet, love a woman beloved of *her* friend, yet an adulteress, according to the love of the LORD toward the children of Israel, who look to other gods, and love flagons of wine. ² So I bought her to me for fifteen *pieces* of silver, and *for* a homer of barley, and a half homer of barley: ³ and I said unto her, Thou shalt abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for *another* man: so *will* I also *be* for thee. ⁴ For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an ephod, and *without* teraphim: ⁵ afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the LORD their God, and David their king; and shall fear the LORD and his goodness in the latter days.

The LORD's Controversy with Israel

4 Hear the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel: for the LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because *there is* no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land. ² By

¹ 2:16 *That is*, My husband. ² *That is*, My lord.

^a 2:15 Josh. 7:24-26. ^b 2:23 Rom. 9:25; 1 Pet. 2:10.

swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and blood toucheth blood. ³ Therefore shall the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away.

⁴ Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for thy people *are* as they that strive with the priest. ⁵ Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will destroy thy mother. ⁶ My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.

⁷ As they were increased, so they sinned against me: *therefore* will I change their glory into shame. ⁸ They eat up the sin of my people, and they set their heart on their iniquity. ⁹ And there shall be, like people, like priest: and I will punish them for their ways, and reward them their doings. ¹⁰ For they shall eat, and not have enough: they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: because they have left off to take heed to the LORD.

¹¹ Whoredom and wine and new wine take away the heart. ¹² My people ask counsel at their stocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for the spirit of whoredoms hath caused *them* to err, and they have gone a whoring from under their God. ¹³ They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under oaks and poplars and elms, because the shadow thereof *is* good.

Therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery. ¹⁴ I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery: for themselves are separated with whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people *that* doth not understand shall fall.

¹⁵ Though thou, Israel, play the harlot, yet let not Judah offend; and come not ye unto Gilgal, neither go ye up to Beth-a'ven, nor swear, The LORD liveth. ¹⁶ For Israel slideth back as a backsliding heifer: now the LORD will feed them as a lamb in a large place.

¹⁷ E'phra-im *is* joined to idols: let him alone. ¹⁸ Their drink is sour: they have committed whoredom continually: her rulers *with* shame do love, Give ye.* ¹⁹ The wind hath bound her up in her wings, and they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices.

The Punishment for Israel's Apostasy

5 Hear ye this, O priests; and hearken, ye house of Israel; and give ye ear, O house of the king; for judgment *is* toward you, because ye have been a snare on Mizpah, and a net spread upon Tabor. ² And the revolvers are profound to make slaughter, though I *have been* a rebuker of them all.

³ I know E'phra-im, and Israel is not hid from me: for now, O E'phra-im, thou committest whoredom, *and* Israel is defiled. ⁴ They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the spirit of whoredoms *is* in the midst of them, and they have not known the LORD.

⁵ And the pride of Israel doth testify to his face: therefore shall Israel and E'phra-im fall in their iniquity; Judah also shall fall with them. ⁶ They shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD; but they shall not find *him*; he hath withdrawn himself from them. ⁷ They have dealt treacherously against the LORD; for they have begotten strange children: now shall a month devour them with their portions.

⁸ Blow ye the cornet in Gib'e-ah, *and* the trumpet in Ramah: cry aloud at Beth-a'ven, after thee, O Benjamin. ⁹ E'phra-im shall be desolate in the day of rebuke: among the tribes of Israel have I made known that which shall surely be. ¹⁰ The princes of Judah were like them that remove the bound: *therefore* I will pour out my wrath upon them like water. ¹¹ E'phra-im *is* oppressed *and* broken in judgment, because he willingly walked after the commandment. ¹² Therefore *will I be* unto E'phra-im as a moth, and to the house of Judah as rottenness.

¹³ When E'phra-im saw his sickness, and Judah *saw* his wound, then went E'phra-im to the Assyrian, and sent to king Jareb:¹ yet could he not heal you, nor cure you of your wound. ¹⁴ For I *will be* unto E'phra-im as a lion, and as a young lion to the house of Judah: I, *even* I, will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall rescue *him*.

¹ 5:13 Or, to the king *that* should plead.

The Insincerity of Israel's Repentance

15 I will go *and* return to my place, till they acknowledge their offense, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early. ¹ Come, and let us return unto the LORD: for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up. ² After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up,^a and we shall live in his sight. ³ Then shall we know, *if* we follow on to know the LORD: his going forth is prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us as the rain, as the latter *and* former rain unto the earth.

4 O E'phra-im, what shall I do unto thee? O Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for your goodness *is* as a morning cloud, and as the early dew it goeth away. ⁵ Therefore have I hewed *them* by the prophets; I have slain them by the words of my mouth: and thy judgments *are* as the light *that* goeth forth. ⁶ For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice;^b and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

⁷ But they like men* have transgressed the covenant: there have they dealt treacherously against me. ⁸ Gil'e-ad is a city of them that work iniquity, *and is* polluted with blood. ⁹ And as troops of robbers wait for a man, *so* the company of priests murder in the way by consent:* for they commit lewdness. ¹⁰ I have seen a horrible thing in the house of Israel: there *is* the whoredom of E'phra-im, Israel is defiled.

11 Also, O Judah, he hath set a harvest for thee, when I returned the captivity of my people.

Israel's Iniquity and Rebellion

⁷ When I would have healed Israel, then the iniquity of E'phra-im was discovered, and the wickedness of Samaria: for they commit falsehood; and the thief cometh in, *and* the troop of robbers spoileth without. ² And they consider not in their hearts *that* I remember all their wickedness: now their own doings have beset them about; they are before my face. ³ They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with their lies. ⁴ They *are* all adulterers, as an oven heated by the baker, *who* ceaseth from raising after he hath kneaded the dough, until it be leavened. ⁵ In the day of our king, the princes have made *him*

sick with bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners. ⁶ For they have made ready their heart like an oven, while they lie in wait: their baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire. ⁷ They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their kings are fallen: *there is* none among them that calleth unto me.

⁸ E'phra-im, he hath mixed himself among the people; E'phra-im is a cake not turned. ⁹ Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth *it* not: yea, gray hairs are here and there upon him, yet he knoweth not. ¹⁰ And the pride of Israel testifieth to his face: and they do not return to the LORD their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 E'phra-im also is like a silly dove without heart: they call to Egypt, they go to Assyria. ¹² When they shall go, I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them, as their congregation hath heard. ¹³ Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me: though I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against me.

14 And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled upon their beds: they assemble themselves for corn and wine, *and* they rebel against me. ¹⁵ Though I have bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me. ¹⁶ They return, *but* not to the Most High: they are like a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for the rage of their tongue: this *shall be* their derision in the land of Egypt.

The Rebuke of Israel's Idolatry

⁸ Set the trumpet to thy mouth. *He shall come* as an eagle against the house of the LORD, because they have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law. ² Israel shall cry unto me, My God, we know thee. ³ Israel hath cast off *the thing that is* good: the enemy shall pursue him.

⁴ They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew *it* not: of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off. ⁵ Thy calf, O Samaria, hath cast *thee* off; mine anger is kindled against them: how long *will it be* ere they attain to innocency? ⁶ For from Israel *was* it also:

^a 6:2 Lk. 24:46; 1 Cor. 15:4. ^b 6:6 Mt. 9:13; 12:7.

the workman made it; therefore it *is* not God: but the calf of Samaria shall be broken in pieces.

7 For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it hath no stalk: the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, the strangers shall swallow it up. 8 Israel is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gentiles as a vessel wherein is no pleasure. 9 For they are gone up to Assyria, a wild ass alone by himself: E'phra-im hath hired lovers. 10 Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and they shall sorrow a little for the burden of the king of princes.

11 Because E'phra-im hath made many altars to sin, altars shall be unto him to sin. 12 I have written to him the great things of my law, *but* they were counted as a strange thing. 13 They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat it; *but* the LORD accepteth them not; now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: they shall return to Egypt. 14 For Israel hath forgotten his Maker, and buildeth temples; and Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: but I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces thereof.

The Punishment for Israel's Persistent Unfaithfulness

9 Rejoice not, O Israel, for joy, as *other* people: for thou hast gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a reward upon every cornfloor. 2 The floor and the winepress shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her. 3 They shall not dwell in the LORD's land; but E'phra-im shall return to Egypt, and they shall eat unclean *things* in Assyria. 4 They shall not offer wine *offerings* to the LORD, neither shall they be pleasing unto him: their sacrifices *shall be* unto them as the bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread for their soul shall not come into the house of the LORD.

5 What will ye do in the solemn day, and in the day of the feast of the LORD? 6 For, lo, they are gone because of destruction: Egypt shall gather them up, Memphis shall bury them: the pleasant *places* for their silver, nettles shall possess them: thorns *shall be* in their tabernacles.

7 The days of visitation^a are come, the days of recompense are come; Israel shall

know *it*: the prophet *is* a fool, the spiritual man *is* mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and the great hatred. 8 The watchman of E'phra-im *was* with my God: *but* the prophet *is* a snare of a fowler in all his ways, *and* hatred in the house of his God. 9 They have deeply corrupted *themselves*, as in the days of Gib'e-ah:^b *therefore* he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins.

10 I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the first ripe in the fig tree at her first time: *but* they went to Ba'al-pe'or,^c and separated themselves unto *that* shame; and *their* abominations were according as they loved. 11 *As for* E'phra-im, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the conception. 12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, *that there shall not be* a man *left*: yea, woe also to them when I depart from them! 13 E'phra-im, as I saw Tyrus, *is* planted in a pleasant place: but E'phra-im shall bring forth his children to the murderer. 14 Give them, O LORD: what wilt thou give? give them a miscarrying womb and dry breasts.

15 All their wickedness *is* in Gilgal: for there I hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more: all their princes *are* revolvers. 16 E'phra-im is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay *even* the beloved *fruit* of their womb. 17 My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they shall be wanderers among the nations.

10 Israel *is* an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit he hath increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly images. 2 Their heart is divided; now shall they be found faulty: he shall break down their altars, he shall spoil their images.

3 For now they shall say, We have no king, because we feared not the LORD; what then should a king do to us? 4 They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up as hemlock in the furrows of the field. 5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear because of the calves of Beth-a'ven:^d

^a 9:7 Lk. 21:22. ^b 9:9 Judg. 19:1-30. ^c 9:10 Num. 25:1-5. ^d 10:5 1 Kgs. 12:28-29.

for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and the priests thereof *that* rejoiced on it, for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it. ⁶ It shall be also carried unto Assyria *for* a present to king Jareb: E'phra-im shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed of his own counsel. ⁷ *As for* Samaria, her king is cut off as the foam upon the water. ⁸ The high places also of Aven, the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.^a

⁹ O Israel, thou hast sinned from the days of Gib'e-ah:^b there they stood: the battle in Gib'e-ah against the children of iniquity did not overtake them. ¹⁰ *It is* in my desire that I should chastise them; and the people shall be gathered against them, when they shall bind themselves in their two furrows. ¹¹ And E'phra-im *is as* a heifer *that is* taught, and loveth to tread out *the corn*; but I passed over upon her fair neck: I will make E'phra-im to ride; Judah shall plow, and Jacob shall break his clods.

¹² Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground:^c for *it is* time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you. ¹³ Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men. ¹⁴ Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as Shalman spoiled Beth-ar'bel in the day of battle: the mother was dashed in pieces upon *her* children. ¹⁵ So shall Beth-el do unto you because of your great wickedness: in a morning shall the king of Israel utterly be cut off.

God Yearns for His Wayward People

11 When Israel *was* a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt.^d ² *As* they called them, so they went from them: they sacrificed unto Ba'alim, and burned incense to graven images. ³ I taught E'phra-im also to go, taking them by their arms; but they knew not that I healed them. ⁴ I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat unto them.

⁵ He shall not return into the land of Egypt, but the Assyrian shall be his king, because they refused to return. ⁶ And the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour *them*, because of their own counsels. ⁷ And my people are bent to backsliding from me: though they called them to the Most High, none at all would exalt *him*.

⁸ How shall I give thee up, E'phra-im? *how* shall I deliver thee, Israel? *how* shall I make thee as Admah? *how* shall I set thee as Zebo'im?^e mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together. ⁹ I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy E'phra-im: for I *am* God, and not man; the Holy One in the midst of thee: and I will not enter into the city.

¹⁰ They shall walk after the LORD: he shall roar like a lion: when he shall roar, then the children shall tremble from the west. ¹¹ They shall tremble as a bird out of Egypt, and as a dove out of the land of Assyria: and I will place them in their houses, saith the LORD. ¹² E'phra-im compasseth me about with lies, and the house of Israel with deceit: but Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful with the saints.

Ephraim Rebuked for Falsehood and Oppression

12 E'phra-im feedeth on wind, and followeth after the east wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation; and they do make a covenant with the Assyrians, and oil is carried into Egypt.

² The LORD hath also a controversy with Judah, and will punish Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him. ³ He took his brother by the heel in the womb,^f and by his strength he had power with God: ⁴ yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him:^g he found him in Beth-el,^h and there he spake with us; ⁵ even the LORD God of hosts; the LORD *is* his memorial.* ⁶ Therefore turn thou to thy God: keep mercy and judgment, and wait on thy God continually.

⁷ *He is* a merchant, the balances of deceit *are* in his hand: he loveth to oppress. ⁸ And E'phra-im said, Yet I *am* become rich, I have found me out substance: *in* all my labors they shall find none iniquity

^a 10:8 Lk. 23:30; Rev. 6:16. ^b 10:9 Judg. 19:1-30. ^c 10:12 Jer. 4:3. ^d 11:1 Mt. 2:15.

^e 11:8 Deut. 29:23. ^f 12:3 Gen. 25:26. ^g 12:3-4 Gen. 32:24-26. ^h 12:4 Gen. 28:10-22.

in me that *were* sin. ⁹ And I *that am* the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt will yet make thee to dwell in tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn feast.^a

¹⁰ I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets. ¹¹ *Is there* iniquity in Gil'e-ad? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal; yea, their altars *are* as heaps in the furrows of the fields. ¹² And Jacob fled into the country of Syria, and Israel served for a wife, and for a wife he kept *sheep*.^b ¹³ And by a prophet the LORD brought Israel out of Egypt,^c and by a prophet was he preserved. ¹⁴ E'phra-im provoked *him* to anger most bitterly: therefore shall he leave his blood upon him, and his reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

The Utter Destruction of Ephraim Foretold

13 When E'phra-im spake trembling, he exalted himself in Israel; but when he offended in Ba'al, he died. ² And now they sin more and more, and have made them molten images of their silver, and idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let the men that sacrifice kiss the calves. ³ Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, as the chaff *that* is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of the chimney.

⁴ Yet I *am* the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me: for *there is* no saviour beside me. ⁵ I did know thee in the wilderness,^d in the land of great drought. ⁶ According to their pasture, so were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore have they forgotten me. ⁷ Therefore I will be unto them as a lion: as a leopard by the way will I observe *them*: ⁸ I will meet them as a bear *that is* be-reaved of *her whelps*, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like a lion: the wild beast shall tear them.

⁹ O Israel, thou hast destroyed thyself; but in me *is* thine help. ¹⁰ I will be thy king: where *is any other* that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom thou saidst, Give me a king and

princes?^e ¹¹ I gave thee a king in mine anger,^f and took *him* away in my wrath.^g

¹² The iniquity of E'phra-im is bound up; his sin *is* hid. ¹³ The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: he *is* an unwise son; for he should not stay long in the *place* of the breaking forth of children. ¹⁴ I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction:^h repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

¹⁵ Though he be fruitful among *his* brethren, an east wind shall come, the wind of the LORD shall come up from the wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: he shall spoil the treasure of all pleasant vessels. ¹⁶ Samaria shall become desolate; for she hath rebelled against her God: they shall fall by the sword: their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and their women with child shall be ripped up.

Israel Entreated to Return to the LORD

14 O Israel, return unto the LORD thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity. ² Take with you words, and turn to the LORD: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and receive *us* graciously: so will we render the calves of our lips.^{*} ³ Asshur shall not save us; we will not ride upon horses: neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, *Ye are* our gods: for in thee the fatherless findeth mercy.

⁴ I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him. ⁵ I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall grow as the lily, and cast forth his roots as Lebanon. ⁶ His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and his smell as Lebanon. ⁷ They that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive *as* the corn, and grow as the vine: the scent thereof *shall be* as the wine of Lebanon. ⁸ E'phra-im *shall say*, What have I to do any more with idols? I have heard *him*, and observed him: I *am* like a green fir tree. From me *is* thy fruit found.

⁹ Who *is* wise, and he shall understand these *things*? prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of the LORD *are* right, and the just shall walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall therein.

^a 12:9 Lev. 23:39-43. ^b 12:12 Gen. 29:1-20. ^c 12:13 Ex. 12:50-51. ^d 13:5 Deut. 8:12-16.

^e 13:10 1 Sam. 8:5-6. ^f 13:11 1 Sam. 10:17-24. ^g 1 Sam. 15:26. ^h 13:14 1 Cor. 15:55.

JOEL

The Devastation of the Land by Locusts

1 The word of the LORD that came to Joel the son of Pethu'el.

2 Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. Hath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers? **3** Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation. **4** That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the caterpillar eaten.

5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new wine; for it is cut off from your mouth. **6** For a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, whose teeth are the teeth of a lion,^a and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion. **7** He hath laid my vine waste, and barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made white.

8 Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth. **9** The meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; the priests, the LORD's ministers, mourn. **10** The field is wasted, the land mourneth; for the corn is wasted: the new wine is dried up, the oil languisheth. **11** Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished. **12** The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: because joy is withered away from the sons of men.

13 Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests; howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God. **14** Sanctify ye a

fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD.

15 Alas for the day! for the day of the LORD is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come.^b **16** Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, yea, joy and gladness from the house of our God? **17** The seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered. **18** How do the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate. **19** O LORD, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field. **20** The beasts of the field cry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

2 Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand; **2** a day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations. **3** A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

4 The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run. **5** Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.^c **6** Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall gather blackness. **7** They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march

^a 1:6 Rev. 9:8. ^b 1:15 Is. 13:6. ^c 2:4-5 Rev. 9:7-9.

every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks: ⁸ neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and *when* they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded. ⁹ They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief. ¹⁰ The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining;^a ¹¹ and the LORD shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is very great: for *he* is strong that executeth his word: for the day of the LORD is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?^b

The Mercy of the LORD

12 Therefore also now, saith the LORD, turn ye *even* to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning: ¹³ and rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he *is* gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. ¹⁴ Who knoweth *if* he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; *even* a meat offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

15 Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly: ¹⁶ gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet. ¹⁷ Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where *is* their God?

18 Then will the LORD be jealous for his land, and pity his people. ¹⁹ Yea, the LORD will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen: ²⁰ but I will remove far off from you the northern *army*, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face toward the east sea, and his hinder part toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill

savor shall come up, because he hath done great things.

21 Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the LORD will do great things. ²² Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength. ²³ Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the LORD your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first *month*. ²⁴ And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the vats shall overflow with wine and oil. ²⁵ And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you. ²⁶ And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed. ²⁷ And ye shall know that I *am* in the midst of Israel, and *that* I *am* the LORD your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

The Outpouring of God's Spirit

28 And it shall come to pass afterward, *that* I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: ²⁹ and also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my Spirit.

30 And I will show wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke. ³¹ The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood,^c before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come. ³² And it shall come to pass, *that* whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered:^{d e} for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call.

The LORD's Judgment on the Nations

3 For, behold, in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem, ² I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them there for

^a 2:10 Rev. 8:12. ^b 2:11 Rev. 6:17. ^c 2:31 Mt. 24:29; Mk. 13:24-25; Lk. 21:25; Rev. 6:12-13.

^d 2:28-32 Acts 2:17-21. ^e 2:32 Rom. 10:13.

my people and *for* my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land. ³ And they have cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for a harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

⁴ Yea, and what have ye to do with me, O Tyre, and Zidon,^a and all the coasts of Palestine^b? will ye render me a recompense? and if ye recompense me, swiftly and speedily will I return your recompense upon your own head; ⁵ because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly pleasant things: ⁶ the children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto the Gre'cians, that ye might remove them far from their border. ⁷ Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your recompense upon your own head: ⁸ and I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the Sabe'ans, to a people far off: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

⁹ Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles; Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up: ¹⁰ beat your plowshares into swords, and your pruning hooks into spears:^c let the weak say, I *am* strong. ¹¹ Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down, O LORD. ¹² Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jehosh'aphat: for there will I sit

to judge all the heathen round about. ¹³ Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe:^d come, get you down; for the press is full,^e the vats overflow; for their wickedness *is* great. ¹⁴ Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the LORD *is* near in the valley of decision. ¹⁵ The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

The Deliverance of Judah

¹⁶ The LORD also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem;^f and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the LORD *will be* the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel. ¹⁷ So shall ye know that I *am* the LORD your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall no strangers pass through her any more.

¹⁸ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall flow with waters, and a fountain shall come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water the valley of Shittim. ¹⁹ Egypt shall be a desolation, and Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence *against* the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land. ²⁰ But Judah shall dwell for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation. ²¹ For I will cleanse their blood *that* I have not cleansed: for the LORD dwelleth in Zion.

AMOS

The Judgments on Israel's Neighbors

1 The words of Amos, who was among the herdmen of Teko'a, which he saw concerning Israel in the days of Uzzi'ah^a king of Judah, and in the days of Jero-bo'am^b the son of Jo'ash king of Israel, two years before the earthquake.

² And he said, The LORD will roar from Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem;ⁱ and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of Carmel shall wither.

³ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Damascus,^j and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they have threshed Gil'e-ad with

^a 3:4-8 Is. 23:1-18; Ezek. 26:1-28:26; Amos 1:9-10; Zech. 9:1-4; Mt. 11:21-22; Lk. 10:13-14.

^b 1:14, 29-31; Jer. 47:1-7; Ezek. 25:15-17; Amos 1:6-8; Zeph. 2:4-7; Zech. 9:5-7.

^c 3:10 Is. 2:4; Mic. 4:3. ^d 3:13 Rev. 14:14-16. ^e Rev. 14:19-20; 19:15. ^f 3:16 Amos 1:2.

^g 1:1 2 Kgs. 15:1-7; 2 Chr. 26:1-23. ^h 2 Kgs. 14:23-29. ⁱ 1:2 Joel 3:16.

^j 1:3-5 Is. 17:1-3; Jer. 49:23-27; Zech. 9:1

threshing instruments of iron: ⁴ but I will send a fire into the house of Haz'a-el, which shall devour the palaces of Ben-ha'dad. ⁵ I will break also the bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from the house of Eden:¹ and the people of Syria shall go into captivity unto Kir, saith the LORD.

⁶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Gaza, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they carried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver *them* up to Edom: ⁷ but I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza, which shall devour the palaces thereof: ⁸ and I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Ash'kelon, and I will turn mine hand against Ekron: and the remnant of the Philistines^a shall perish, saith the Lord God.

⁹ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Tyrus,^b and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not the brotherly covenant: ¹⁰ but I will send a fire on the wall of Tyrus, which shall devour the palaces thereof.

¹¹ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Edom,^c and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because he did pursue his brother with the sword, and did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever: ¹² but I will send a fire upon Teman, which shall devour the palaces of Bozrah.

¹³ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of the children of Ammon,^d and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they have ripped up the women with child, of Gil'e-ad, that they might enlarge their border: ¹⁴ but I will kindle a fire in the wall of Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind: ¹⁵ and their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the LORD.

² Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Moab,^e and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because he burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime: ² but I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces of Kir'i-oth: and Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet: ³ and I will cut off the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the LORD.

⁴ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they have despised the law of the LORD, and have not kept his commandments, and their lies caused them to err, after the which their fathers have walked: ⁵ but I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem.

The Judgment on Israel

⁶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Israel, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes; ⁷ that pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and turn aside the way of the meek: and a man and his father will go in unto the *same* maid, to profane my holy name: ⁸ and they lay *themselves* down upon clothes laid to pledge by every altar, and they drink the wine of the condemned *in* the house of their god.

⁹ Yet destroyed I the Amorite before them,^f whose height *was* like the height of the cedars, and he *was* strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath. ¹⁰ Also I brought you up from the land of Egypt, and led you forty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of the Amorite. ¹¹ And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for Nazarites.^g *Is it* not even thus, O ye children of Israel? saith the LORD. ¹² But ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, saying, Prophecy not.

¹³ Behold, I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed *that is* full of sheaves.

¹ 1:5 Or, from Beth-edén.

^a 1:6-8 Is. 14:29-31; Jer. 47:1-7; Ezek. 25:15-17; Joel 3:4-8; Zeph. 2:4-7; Zech. 9:5-7.

^b 1:9-10 Is. 23:1-18; Ezek. 26:1-28:19; Joel 3:4-8; Zech. 9:1-4; Mt. 11:21-22; Lk. 10:13-14.

^c 1:11-12 Is. 34:5-17; 63:1-6; Jer. 49:7-22; Ezek. 25:12-14; 35:1-15; Obad. 1-14; Mal. 1:2-5.

^d 1:13-15 Jer. 49:1-6; Ezek. 21:28-32; 25:1-7; Zeph. 2:8-11.

^e 2:1-3 Is. 15:1-16:14; 25:10-12; Jer. 48:1-47; Ezek. 25:8-11; Zeph. 2:8-11.

^f 2:9 Deut. 3:8-11. ^g 2:11 Num. 6:1-8.

¹⁴ Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself: ¹⁵ neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and *he that is* swift of foot shall not deliver *himself*: neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself. ¹⁶ And *he that is* courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the LORD.

The Roar of the Lion

3 Hear this word that the LORD hath spoken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying, ² You only have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities.

³ Can two walk together, except they be agreed? ⁴ Will a lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing? ⁵ Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin is for him? shall *one* take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing at all? ⁶ Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? shall there be evil in a city, and the LORD hath not done *it*? ⁷ Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets. ⁸ The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord GOD hath spoken, who can but prophesy?

The Doom of Samaria

⁹ Publish in the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say, Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of Samaria, and behold the great tumults in the midst thereof, and the oppressed in the midst thereof. ¹⁰ For they know not to do right, saith the LORD, who store up violence and robbery in their palaces. ¹¹ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; An adversary *there shall be* even round about the land; and he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and thy palaces shall be spoiled.

¹² Thus saith the LORD; As the shepherd taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; so shall the children of Israel be taken out that dwell in Samaria in the corner of a bed, and in Damascus *in* a couch.* ¹³ Hear ye, and testify in the house of Jacob, saith the Lord GOD, the God of hosts, ¹⁴ That, in

the day that I shall visit the transgressions of Israel upon him, I will also visit the altars of Beth-el:^a and the horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground. ¹⁵ And I will smite the winter house with the summer house; and the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the LORD.

4 Hear this word, ye kine of Bashan, that *are* in the mountain of Basharia, which oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us drink. ² The Lord GOD hath sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you away with hooks, and your posterity with fishhooks. ³ And ye shall go out at the breaches, every *cow* at *that which is* before her; and ye shall cast *them* into the palace, saith the LORD.

Israel's Failure to Profit from God's Punishments

⁴ Come to Beth-el, and transgress; at Gilgal multiply transgression; and bring your sacrifices every morning, *and* your tithes after three years: ⁵ and offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven, and proclaim *and* publish the free offerings: for this liketh you, O ye children of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

⁶ And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. ⁷ And also I have withholden the rain from you, when *there were* yet three months to the harvest: and I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered. ⁸ So two *or* three cities wandered unto one city, to drink water; but they were not satisfied: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. ⁹ I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: when your gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, the palmerworm devoured *them*: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. ¹⁰ I have sent among you the pestilence after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain with the sword, and have taken away your horses; and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. ¹¹ I have overthrown *some* of you, as God

^a 3:14 2 Kgs. 23:15.

overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah,^a and ye were as a firebrand plucked out of the burning: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: *and* because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel. ¹³ For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the wind, and declareth unto man what *is* his thought, that maketh the morning darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, The LORD, The God of hosts, *is* his name.

A Call to Repentance

5 Hear ye this word which I take up against you, *even* a lamentation, O house of Israel. ² The virgin of Israel is fallen; she shall no more rise: she is forsaken upon her land; *there is* none to raise her up. ³ For thus saith the Lord GOD; The city that went out *by* a thousand shall leave a hundred, and that which went forth *by* a hundred shall leave ten, to the house of Israel.

⁴ For thus saith the LORD unto the house of Israel, Seek ye me, and ye shall live: ⁵ but seek not Beth-el, nor enter into Gilgal, and pass not to Beer-sheba: for Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and Beth-el shall come to nought. ⁶ Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; lest he break out like fire in the house of Joseph, and devour *it*, and *there be* none to quench *it* in Beth-el. ⁷ Ye who turn judgment to wormwood, and leave off righteousness in the earth, ⁸ *seek him* that maketh the seven stars and Ori'on,^b and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that call-eth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The LORD *is* his name: ⁹ that strengtheneth the spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled shall come against the fortress.*

¹⁰ They hate him that rebuketh in the gate, and they abhor him that speaketh uprightly. ¹¹ Forasmuch therefore as your treading *is* upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat: ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine of them. ¹² For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they take a bribe, and they turn aside the poor in the gate *from their*

right. ¹³ Therefore the prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it *is* an evil time.

¹⁴ Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the LORD, the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye have spoken. ¹⁵ Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: it may be that the LORD God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph.

¹⁶ Therefore the LORD, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing *shall be* in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing. ¹⁷ And in all vineyards *shall be* wailing: for I will pass through thee, saith the LORD.

¹⁸ Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end *is* it for you? the day of the LORD *is* darkness, and not light. ¹⁹ As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him. ²⁰ *Shall* not the day of the LORD *be* darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

²¹ I hate, I despise your feast days, and I will not smell in your solemn assemblies. ²² Though ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept *them*; neither will I regard the peace offerings of your fat beasts.^c ²³ Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols. ²⁴ But let judgment run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream.

²⁵ Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Israel? ²⁶ But ye have borne the tabernacle of your Moloch¹ and Chi'un* your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves. ²⁷ Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity beyond Damascus,^d saith the LORD, whose name *is* The God of hosts.

The Destruction of Israel

6 Woe to them *that are* at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountain of Samaria, *which are* named chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel came! ² Pass ye unto Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to Hamath the great: then go down to Gath of the Philistines: *be they* better than these kingdoms? or their

¹ 5:26 Or, borne Siccuth your king.

^a 4:11 Gen. 19:24. ^b 5:8 Job 9:9; 38:31. ^c 5:21-22 Is. 1:11-14. ^d 5:25-27 Acts 7:42-43.

border greater than your border? ³ Ye that put far away the evil day, and cause the seat of violence to come near; ⁴ that lie upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall; ⁵ that chant to the sound of the viol, *and* invent to themselves instruments of music, like David; ⁶ that drink wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief ointments: but they are not grieved for the affliction of Joseph.

⁷ Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed. ⁸ The Lord GOD hath sworn by himself, saith the LORD the God of hosts, I abhor the excellency of Jacob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all that is therein.

⁹ And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die. ¹⁰ And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that *is* by the sides of the house, *Is there yet any with thee?* and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, Hold thy tongue: for we may not make mention of the name of the LORD.

¹¹ For, behold, the LORD commandeth, and he will smite the great house with breaches, and the little house with clefts.

¹² Shall horses run upon the rock? will *one* plow *there* with oxen? for ye have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into hemlock: ¹³ ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength? ¹⁴ But, behold, I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the LORD the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of the wilderness.

Three Visions of Destruction

7 Thus hath the Lord GOD showed unto me; and, behold, he formed grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, *it was* the latter growth after the king's mowings. ² And it came to pass, *that* when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord GOD, forgive, I beseech thee: for whom shall Jacob arise? for he *is* small. ³ The LORD repented for this: It shall not be, saith the LORD.

⁴ Thus hath the Lord GOD showed unto me: and, behold, the Lord GOD called to

contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and did eat up a part. ⁵ Then said I, O Lord GOD, cease, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he *is* small. ⁶ The LORD repented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord God.

⁷ Thus he showed me: and, behold, the Lord stood upon a wall *made* by a plumb-line, with a plumbline in his hand. ⁸ And the LORD said unto me, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Behold, I will set a plumb-line in the midst of my people Israel: I will not again pass by them any more: ⁹ and the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and I will rise against the house of Jerobo'am with the sword.

Amos and Amaziah

¹⁰ Then Amazi'ah the priest of Beth-el sent to Jerobo'am king of Israel, saying, Amos hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words. ¹¹ For thus Amos saith, Jerobo'am shall die by the sword, and Israel shall surely be led away captive out of their own land. ¹² Also Amazi'ah said unto Amos, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Judah, and there eat bread, and prophesy there: ¹³ but prophesy not again any more at Beth-el: for it *is* the king's chapel, and it *is* the king's court.

¹⁴ Then answered Amos, and said to Amazi'ah, I *was* no prophet, neither *was* I a prophet's son; but I *was* a herdman, and a gatherer of sycamore fruit: ¹⁵ and the LORD took me as I followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my people Israel. ¹⁶ Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: Thou sayest, Prophesy not against Israel, and drop not *thy word* against the house of Isaac. ¹⁷ Therefore thus saith the LORD; Thy wife shall be a harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land: and Israel shall surely go into captivity forth of his land.

The Basket of Summer Fruit

8 Thus hath the Lord GOD showed unto me: and behold a basket of summer fruit. ² And he said, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, The end is come upon my people of Israel; I will not again pass by them any more.

³ And the songs of the temple shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord GOD: *there shall be many dead bodies in every place; they shall cast them forth with silence.*

Israel's Doom at Hand

4 Hear this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to fail, ⁵ saying, When will the new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and the sabbath, that we may set forth wheat, making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and falsifying the balances by deceit? ⁶ That we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; *yea*, and sell the refuse of the wheat? ⁷ The LORD hath sworn by the excellency of Jacob, Surely I will never forget any of their works. ⁸ Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, as *by* the flood of Egypt.

⁹ And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day: ¹⁰ and I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only *son*, and the end thereof as a bitter day.

¹¹ Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD: ¹² and they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find it. ¹³ In that day shall the fair virgins and young men faint for thirst. ¹⁴ They that swear by the sin of Samaria, and say, Thy god, O Dan, liveth; and, The manner of Beer-sheba liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again.

The LORD's Judgments Inescapable

⁹ I saw the Lord standing upon the altar: and he said, Smite the lintel of the door, that the posts may shake: and cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.

² Though they dig into hell,* thence shall mine hand take them; though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down: ³ and though they hide themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them: ⁴ and though they go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.

⁵ And the Lord GOD of hosts is he that toucheth the land, and it shall melt, and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and it shall rise up wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as *by* the flood of Egypt. ⁶ *It is* he that buildeth his stories in the heaven, and hath founded his troop in the earth; he that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The LORD *is* his name.

⁷ *Are* ye not as children of the Ethiopians unto me, O children of Israel? saith the LORD. Have not I brought up Israel out of the land of Egypt? and the Philistines from Caphtor, and the Syrians from Kir? ⁸ Behold, the eyes of the Lord GOD *are* upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the LORD. ⁹ For, lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as *corn* is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth. ¹⁰ All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.

The Future Restoration of Israel

¹¹ In that day will I raise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen, and close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old: ¹² that they may possess the remnant of Edom, and of all the heathen, which are called by my name, saith the LORD that doeth this.^a

¹³ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that soweth seed; and the mountains shall drop sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt. ¹⁴ And I will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and they

^a 9:11-12 Acts 15:16-18.

shall build the waste cities, and inhabit *them*; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

¹⁵ And I will plant them upon their land, and they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the LORD thy God.

OBADIAH

The Humbling of Edom

THE vision of Obadi'ah.

Thus saith the Lord GOD concerning Edom;^a We have heard a rumor from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle. ² Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly despised. ³ The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation *is* high; that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground? ⁴ Though thou exalt *thyself* as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the LORD.

⁵ If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? if the grape gatherers came to thee, would they not leave *some* grapes? ⁶ How are *the things* of Esau searched out! *how* are his hidden things sought up! ⁷ All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee *even* to the border: the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, *and* prevailed against thee; *they that eat* thy bread have laid a wound under thee: *there is* none understanding in him. ⁸ Shall I not li that day, saith the LORD, even destroy the wise *men* out of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau? ⁹ And thy mighty *men*, O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter. ¹⁰ For *thy* violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever. ¹¹ In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and cast lots upon Jerusalem,

even thou *wast* as one of them. ¹² But thou shouldst not have looked on the day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger; neither shouldst thou have rejoiced over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; neither shouldst thou have spoken proudly in the day of distress. ¹³ Thou shouldst not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, thou shouldst not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid *hands* on their substance in the day of their calamity; ¹⁴ neither shouldst thou have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldst thou have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.

The Exalting of Israel

¹⁵ For the day of the LORD *is* near upon all the heathen: as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall return upon thine own head. ¹⁶ For as ye have drunk upon my holy mountain, *so* shall all the heathen drink continually; yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been. ¹⁷ But upon mount Zion shall be deliverance, and there shall be holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions. ¹⁸ And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be *any* remaining of the house of Esau; for the LORD hath spoken *it*. ¹⁹ And *they of* the south shall possess the mount of Esau; and *they of* the plain, the Philistines; and they shall possess the fields of E'phra-im, and the fields of Samaria; and Benjamin *shall possess* Gil'e-ad. ²⁰ And the captivity of this host of

^a 1-14 Is. 34:5-17; 63:1-6; Jer. 49:7-22; Ezek. 25:12-14, 35:1-15, Amos 1:11-12; Mal. 1:2-5.

the children of Israel *shall possess* that of the Canaanites, *even* unto Zar'ephath; and the captivity of Jerusalem, which *is* in Sepha'rad, shall possess the cities of the

south. ²¹ And saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the kingdom shall be the LORD's.

JONAH

Jonah Flees from the LORD

1 Now the word of the LORD came unto Jonah^a the son of Amit'tai, saying, ² Arise, go to Nin'veh, that great city, and cry against it; for their wickedness is come up before me. ³ But Jonah rose up to flee unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD, and went down to Joppa; and he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD.

⁴ But the LORD sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken. ⁵ Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that *were* in the ship into the sea, to lighten *it* of them. But Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep. ⁶ So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, call upon thy God, if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.

⁷ And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil *is* upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah. ⁸ Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil *is* upon us; What *is* thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what *is* thy country? and of what people *art* thou? ⁹ And he said unto them, *I am a Hebrew; and I fear the LORD, the God of heaven, which hath made the sea and the dry land.* ¹⁰ Then were the men exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? For the men knew that he fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.

¹¹ Then said they unto him, What shall

we do unto thee, that the sea may be calm unto us? for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous. ¹² And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that for my sake this great tempest *is* upon you. ¹³ Nevertheless the men rowed hard to bring *it* to the land; but they could not: for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against them. ¹⁴ Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and lay not upon us innocent blood: for thou, O LORD, hast done as it pleased thee. ¹⁵ So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: and the sea ceased from her raging. ¹⁶ Then the men feared the LORD exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice unto the LORD, and made vows.

¹⁷ Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.^b

Jonah's Prayer of Thanksgiving for Deliverance

2 Then Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's belly, ² and said,

I cried by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, and he heard me; out of the belly of hell* cried I, and thou heardest my voice.

³ For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

⁴ Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again toward thy holy temple.

⁵ The waters compassed me about,

even to the soul;
the depth closed me round about,
the weeds were wrapped about my
head.

6 I went down to the bottoms of the
mountains;
the earth with her bars *was* about me
for ever:

yet hast thou brought up my life from
corruption,

O LORD my God.

7 When my soul fainted within me
I remembered the LORD:
and my prayer came in unto thee,
into thine holy temple.

8 They that observe lying vanities
forsake their own mercy.

9 But I will sacrifice unto thee
with the voice of thanksgiving;
I will pay *that* that I have vowed.
Salvation *is* of the LORD.

10 And the LORD spake unto the fish, and
it vomited out Jonah upon the dry *land*.

The Repentance of Nineveh

3 And the word of the LORD came unto
Jonah the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go unto Nin'evah, that great city,
and preach unto it the preaching that I
bid thee. 3 So Jonah arose, and went unto
Nin'evah, according to the word of the
LORD. Now Nin'evah was an exceeding
great city of three days' journey. 4 And
Jonah began to enter into the city a day's
journey, and he cried, and said, Yet forty
days, and Nin'evah shall be overthrown.

5 So the people of Nin'evah believed God,
and proclaimed a fast, and put on sack-
cloth, from the greatest of them even to
the least of them."

6 For word came unto the king of
Nin'evah, and he arose from his throne,
and he laid his robe from him, and cover-
ed *him* with sackcloth, and sat in ashes.
7 And he caused *it* to be proclaimed and
published through Nin'evah by the decree
of the king and his nobles, saying, Let
neither man nor beast, herd nor flock,
taste any thing: let them not feed, nor
drink water: 8 but let man and beast be
covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily
unto God: yea, let them turn every one

from his evil way, and from the violence
that *is* in their hands. 9 Who can tell *if*
God will turn and repent, and turn away
from his fierce anger, that we perish not?

10 And God saw their works, that they
turned from their evil way; and God re-
pent of the evil, that he had said that
he would do unto them; and he did *it* not.

Jonah's Displeasure

4 But it displeased Jonah exceedingly,
and he was very angry. 2 And he
prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray
thee, O LORD, *was* not this my saying,
when I was yet in my country? Therefore
I fled before unto Tarshish: for I knew
that thou *art* a gracious God, and merci-
ful, slow to anger, and of great kindness,^b
and repentest thee of the evil. 3 Therefore
now, O LORD, take, I beseech thee, my
life from me; for *it is* better for me to die
than to live. 4 Then said the LORD, Doest
thou well to be angry? 5 So Jonah went
out of the city, and sat on the east side of
the city, and there made him a booth, and
sat under it in the shadow, till he might
see what would become of the city.

6 And the LORD God prepared a gourd,
and made *it* to come up over Jonah, that
it might be a shadow over his head, to
deliver him from his grief. So Jonah was
exceeding glad of the gourd. 7 But God
prepared a worm between the morning rose
the next day, and it smote the gourd that
it withered. 8 And it came to pass, when
the sun did arise, that God prepared a
vehement east wind; and the sun beat up-
on the head of Jonah, that he fainted, and
wished in himself to die, and said, *It is*
better for me to die than to live. 9 And
God said to Jonah, Doest thou well to be
angry for the gourd? And he said, I do
well to be angry, *even* unto death. 10 Then
said the LORD, Thou hast had pity on the
gourd, for the which thou hast not
labored, neither madest it grow; which
came up in a night, and perished in a
night: 11 and should not I spare Nin'evah,
that great city, wherein are more than
sixscore thousand persons that cannot
discern between their right hand and their
left hand; and *also* much cattle?

^a 3:4-5 Mt. 12:41; Lk. 11:32. ^b 4:2 Ex. 34:6.

MICAH

A Lament for Samaria and Jerusalem

1 The word of the LORD that came to Micah the Mor'asthite in the days of Jotham,^a Ahaz,^b and Hezeki'ah,^c kings of Judah, which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem.

2 Hear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and all that therein is: and let the Lord GOD be witness against you, the Lord from his holy temple. **3** For, behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth. **4** And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down a steep place. **5** For the transgression of Jacob is all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. What *is* the transgression of Jacob? *is it* not Samaria? and what *are* the high places of Judah? *are they* not Jerusalem? **6** Therefore I will make Samaria as a heap of the field, and as plantings of a vineyard: and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will discover the foundations thereof. **7** And all the graven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all the hires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: for she gathered *it* of the hire of a harlot, and they shall return to the hire of a harlot.

8 Therefore I will wail and howl, I will go stripped and naked: I will make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the owls. **9** For her wound *is* incurable; for it is come unto Judah; he is come unto the gate of my people, *even* to Jerusalem. **10** Declare ye *it* not at Gath, weep ye not at all: in the house of Aphrah¹ roll thyself in the dust. **11** Pass ye away, thou inhabitant of Saphir, having thy shame naked: the inhabitant of Za'anani came not forth in the mourning of Beth-e'zel; he shall receive of you his standing. **12** For the inhabitant of Maroth waited carefully

for good: but evil came down from the LORD unto the gate of Jerusalem. **13** O thou inhabitant of Lachish, bind the chariot to the swift beast: she *is* the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Zion: for the transgressions of Israel were found in thee. **14** Therefore shalt thou give presents to Mo'resheth-gath: the houses of Achzib² *shall be* a lie to the kings of Israel. **15** Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of Mare'shah: he shall come unto Adul'lam the glory of Israel. **16** Make thee bald, and poll thee for thy delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the eagle; for they are gone into captivity from thee.

Woe to Those Who Oppress the Poor

2 Woe to them that devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because it is in the power of their hand. **2** And they covet fields, and take *them* by violence; and houses, and take *them* away: so they oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage. **3** Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, against this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks; neither shall ye go haughtily: for this time *is* evil. **4** In that day shall *one* take up a parable against you, and lament with a doleful lamentation, and say, We be utterly spoiled: he hath changed the portion of my people: how hath he removed *it* from me! turning away he hath divided our fields. **5** Therefore thou shalt have none that shall cast a cord by lot in the congregation of the LORD.

6 Prophecy ye not, say *they* to *them* that prophecy: they shall not prophesy to them, *that* they shall not take shame. **7** O *thou that art* named the house of Jacob, is the Spirit of the LORD straitened? *are* these his doings? do not my words do good to him that walketh uprightly? **8** Even of late my people is risen up as an

¹ 1:10 *That is*, Dust. ² 1:14 *That is*, A lie.

^a 1:1 2 Kgs. 15:32-38; 2 Chr. 27:1-7. ^b 2 Kgs. 16:1-20; 2 Chr. 28:1-27.

^c 2 Kgs. 18:1-20:21; 2 Chr. 29:1-32:33.

enemy: ye pull off the robe with the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse from war. ⁹ The women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever. ¹⁰ Arise ye, and depart; for this *is* not *your* rest: because it is polluted, it shall destroy *you*, even with a sore destruction. ¹¹ If a man walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie, *saying*, I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people.

¹² I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of *the multitude* of men. ¹³ The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it; and their king shall pass before them, and the LORD on the head of them.

Israel's Leaders Denounced

3 And I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the house of Israel; *Is it* not for you to know judgment? ² Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones; ³ who also eat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron. ⁴ Then shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not hear them: he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings.

⁵ Thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that make my people err, that bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and he that putteth not into their mouths, they even prepare war against him: ⁶ Therefore night *shall be* unto you, that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not divine; and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them. ⁷ Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: yea, they shall all cover their lips; for *there is* no answer of God. ⁸ But truly I am full of power by the Spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin.

⁹ Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and princes of the house of Israel, that abhor judgment, and pervert all equity. ¹⁰ They build up Zion with blood, and Jerusalem with iniquity. ¹¹ The heads thereof judge for reward, and the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: yet will they lean upon the LORD, and say, *Is not the LORD among us?* none evil can come upon us. ¹² Therefore shall Zion for your sake be plowed *as* a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.^a

The LORD's Universal Reign

(Is. 2:1-4)

4 But in the last days it shall come to pass, *that* the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it. ² And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem. ³ And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning hooks:^b nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. ⁴ But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree;^c and none shall make *them* afraid: for the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken *it*. ⁵ For all people will walk every one in the name of his god, and we will walk in the name of the LORD our God for ever and ever.

Israel's Redemption from Captivity

⁶ In that day, saith the LORD, will I assemble her that halteth, and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted; ⁷ and I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and the LORD shall reign over them in mount Zion from henceforth, even for ever. ⁸ And thou, O tower of the flock, the stronghold of the daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it come, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem.

⁹ Now why dost thou cry out aloud? *is*

^a 3:12 Jer. 26:18. ^b 4:3 Joel 3:10. ^c 4:4 Zech. 3:10.

there no king in thee? is thy counselor perished? for pangs have taken thee as a woman in travail. ¹⁰ Be in pain, and labor to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail:^a for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt go *even* to Babylon; there shalt thou be delivered; there the LORD shall redeem thee from the hand of thine enemies.

¹¹ Now also many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye look upon Zion. ¹² But they know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for he shall gather them as the sheaves into the floor. ¹³ Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion; for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces many people: and I will consecrate their gain unto the LORD, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth.

The Rule of the Deliverer from Bethlehem

5 Now gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: they shall smite the judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek.

² But thou, Bethlehem Eph'ratah, *though* thou be little among the thousands of Judah, *yet* out of thee shall he come forth unto me *that is* to be ruler in Israel;^b whose goings forth *have been* from of old, from everlasting.* ³ Therefore will he give them up, until the time *that* she which travaileth hath brought forth: then the remnant of his brethren shall return unto the children of Israel. ⁴ And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD his God; and they shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

⁵ And this *man* shall be the peace, when the Assyrian shall come into our land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and eight principal men. ⁶ And they shall waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of Nimrod^c in the entrances thereof: thus shall he deliver *us* from the Assyrian, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

⁷ And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as a dew from

the LORD, as the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men. ⁸ And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people, as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver. ⁹ Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

¹⁰ And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots: ¹¹ and I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strongholds: ¹² and I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no *more* soothsayers: ¹³ thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands. ¹⁴ And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy cities. ¹⁵ And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.

The LORD's Controversy with Israel

6 Hear ye now what the LORD saith; Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice. ² Hear ye, O mountains, the LORD's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the LORD hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel.

³ O my people, what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me. ⁴ For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt,^d and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron,^e and Miriam.^f ⁵ O my people, remember now what Balak king of Moab consulted, and what Ba'laam the son of Be'or answered him^g from Shittim unto Gilgal;^h that ye may know the righteousness of the LORD.

What the LORD Requires

⁶ Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, and bow myself before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves of a year old? ⁷ Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, *or* with ten thousands of

^a 4:10 Rev. 12:2. ^b 5:2 Mt. 2:6; Jn. 7:42. ^c 5:6 Gen. 10:8-11. ^d 6:4 Ex. 12:50-51.

^e Ex. 4:10-16. ^f Ex. 15:20. ^g 6:5 Num. 22:2-24:25. ^h Josh. 3:1-4:19.

rivers of oil? shall I give my firstborn *for* my transgression, the fruit of my body *for* the sin of my soul? ⁸ He hath showed thee, O man, what *is* good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

⁹ The LORD's voice crieth unto the city, and the *man* of wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it. ¹⁰ Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the scant measure *that is* abominable? ¹¹ Shall I count *them* pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights? ¹² For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue *is* deceitful in their mouth. ¹³ Therefore also will I make *thee* sick in smiting thee, in making *thee* desolate because of thy sins. ¹⁴ Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down *shall be* in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and *that* which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword. ¹⁵ Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine. ¹⁶ For the statutes of Omri^a are kept, and all the works of the house of Ahab,^b and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee a desolation, and the inhabitants thereof a hissing: therefore ye shall bear the reproach of my people.

Israel's Moral Corruption

⁷ Woe is me! for I am as when they have gathered the summer fruits, as the grape gleanings of the vintage: *there is* no cluster to eat: my soul desired the first ripe fruit. ² The good *man* is perished out of the earth; and *there is* none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net. ³ That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asketh, and the judge *asketh* for a reward; and the great *man*, he uttereth his mischievous desire: so they wrap it up. ⁴ The best of them *is* as a briar: the most upright *is* sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity. ⁵ Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her

that lieth in thy bosom. ⁶ For the son dishonoreth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; a man's enemies *are* the men of his own house.^c ⁷ Therefore I will look unto the LORD; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me.

The LORD Brings Light and Deliverance

⁸ Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the LORD *shall be* a light unto me. ⁹ I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness. ¹⁰ Then *she that is* mine enemy shall see *it*, and shame shall cover her which said unto me, Where is the LORD thy God? mine eyes shall behold her: now shall she be trodden down as the mire of the streets.

¹¹ *In* the day that thy walls are to be built, in that day shall the decree be far removed. ¹² *In* that day *also* he shall come even to thee from Assyria, and *from* the fortified cities, and from the fortress even to the river, and from sea to sea, and *from* mountain to mountain. ¹³ Notwithstanding, the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings.

The LORD's Compassion on Israel

¹⁴ Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell solitarily *in* the wood, in the midst of Carmel: let them feed *in* Bashan and Gil'e-ad, as in the days of old. ¹⁵ According to the days of thy coming out of the land of Egypt will I show unto him marvelous things.

¹⁶ The nations shall see and be confounded at all their might: they shall lay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf. ¹⁷ They shall lick the dust like a serpent, they shall move out of their holes like worms of the earth: they shall be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall fear because of thee.

¹⁸ Who *is* a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth *in* mercy. ¹⁹ He

^a 6:16 1 Kgs. 16:23-28. ^b 1 Kgs. 16:29-34; 21:25-26.

^c 7:6 Mt. 10:35-36; Lk. 12:53.

will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea. ²⁰ Thou wilt

perform the truth to Jacob, *and* the mercy to Abraham, which thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

NAHUM

The LORD's Avenging Wrath

1 The burden of Nin'evéh.^a The book of the vision of Nahum the El'koshite.

² God *is* jealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and *is* furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth *wrath* for his enemies. ³ The LORD *is* slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit *the wicked*: the LORD *hath* his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds *are* the dust of his feet. ⁴ He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bashan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebanon languisheth. ⁵ The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

⁶ Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. ⁷ The LORD *is* good, a stronghold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him. ⁸ But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies. ⁹ What do ye imagine against the LORD? he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time. ¹⁰ For while *they be* folden together *as* thorns, and while they are drunken *as* drunkards, they shall be devoured *as* stubble fully dry. ¹¹ There *is one* come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the LORD, a wicked counselor.

¹² Thus saith the LORD; Though *they be* quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, when he shall pass through. Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more. ¹³ For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will

burst thy bonds in sunder. ¹⁴ And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, *that* no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten image: I will make thy grave; for thou art vile.

The Tidings of Nineveh's Fall

¹⁵ Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace!^b O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off.

2 He that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make *thy* loins strong, fortify *thy* power mightily. ² For the LORD hath turned away the excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine branches.

³ The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men *are* in scarlet: the chariots *shall be* with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir trees shall be terribly shaken. ⁴ The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall jostle one against another in the broad ways: they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings. ⁵ He shall recount his worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the defense shall be prepared. ⁶ The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be dissolved. ⁷ And Huzzab shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead *her* as with the voice of doves, taboring upon their breasts. ⁸ But Nin'evéh *is* of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away. Stand, stand, *shall they cry*; but none shall look back. ⁹ Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: for *there is*

^a 1:1--3:19 Is. 10:5-34; 14:24-27; Zeph. 2:13-15.

^b 1:15 Is. 52:7.

none end of the store *and* glory out of all the pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and void, and waste: and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain *is* in all loins, and the faces of them all gather blackness.

11 Where *is* the dwelling of the lions, and the feeding place of the young lions, where the lion, *even* the old lion, walked, *and* the lion's whelp, and none made *them* afraid?

12 The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin.

The Utter Ruin of Nineveh

13 Behold, I *am* against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

3 Woe to the bloody city! *it is* all full of lies *and* robbery; the prey departeth not; 2 the noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the prancing horses, and of the jumping chariots. 3 The horseman lifteth up both the bright sword and the glittering spear: and *there is* a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcasses; and *there is* none end of *their* corpses; they stumble upon their corpses: 4 because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the well-favored harlot, the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts.

5 Behold, I *am* against thee, saith the LORD of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will show the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame. 6 And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as a gazingstock. 7 And it shall come to pass, *that* all they that look upon thee shall flee from thee, and say, Nin'evah is laid waste: who will bemoan

her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

8 Art thou better than populous No,¹ that was situate among the rivers, *that had* the waters round about it, whose rampart *was* the sea, *and* her wall *was* from the sea? 9 Ethiopia and Egypt *were* her strength, and *it was* infinite; Put and Lubim *were* thy helpers. 10 Yet *was* she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and they cast lots for her honorable men, and all her great men were bound in chains. 11 Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemy. 12 All thy strongholds *shall be like* fig trees with the first ripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater. 13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee *are* women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour thy bars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, fortify thy strongholds: go into clay, and tread the mortar, make strong the brickkiln. 15 There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like the cankerworm: make thyself many as the cankerworm, make thyself many as the locusts. 16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the cankerworm spoileth, and fleeth away. 17 Thy crowned *are* as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, *but* when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they *are*. 18 Thy shepherds slumber, O king of Assyria: thy nobles shall dwell *in the dust*: thy people is scattered upon the mountains, and no man gathereth *them*. 19 *There is* no healing of thy bruise; thy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee shall clap the hands over thee: for upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

1 3:8 Or, than No Amon.

HABAKKUK

Habakkuk Complains of Injustice

1 The burden which Habak'kuk the prophet did see.

2 O LORD, how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! *even* cry out unto thee of violence, and thou wilt not save! **3** Why dost thou show me iniquity, and cause me to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence are before me; and there are *that* raise up strife and contention. **4** Therefore the law is slacked, and judgment doth never go forth: for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore wrong judgment proceedeth.

The Chaldeans Will Punish Judah

5 Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvelously: for I will work a work in your days, *which* ye will not believe, though it be told you.^a **6** For, lo, I raise up the Chalde'ans,^b *that* bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the breadth of the land, to possess the dwelling places *that* are not theirs. **7** They are terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves. **8** Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle *that* hasteth to eat. **9** They shall come all for violence: their faces shall sup up *as* the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand. **10** And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every stronghold; for they shall heap dust, and take it. **11** Then shall *his* mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, *imputing* this his power unto his god.

Habakkuk Remonstrates with the LORD

12 *Art* thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? We shall not die. O LORD, thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O mighty God, thou

hast established them for correction. **13** *Thou art* of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, *and* holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth *the man that is* more righteous than he? **14** and makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, *that have* no ruler over them? **15** They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag: therefore they rejoice and are glad. **16** Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion is fat, and their meat plenteous. **17** Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

The LORD's Answer to Habakkuk

2 I will stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved. **2** And the LORD answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it. **3** For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry.^c **4** Behold, his soul *which* is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.^d **5** Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, *he is* a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who enlargeth his desire as hell,* and *is* as death, and cannot be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all people.

Woes on the Unrighteous

6 Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against him, and say, Woe to him that increaseth *that which is* not his! how long? and to him that ladeth himself with thick clay! **7** Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties

^a 1:5 Acts 13:41. ^b 1:6 2 Kgs. 24:2. ^c 2:3 Heb. 10:37. ^d 2:4 Rom. 1:17; Gal. 3:11; Heb. 10:38.

unto them? ⁸ Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; because of men's blood, and *for* the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

⁹ Woe to him that coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the power of evil! ¹⁰ Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and hast sinned *against* thy soul. ¹¹ For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beam out of the timber shall answer it.

¹² Woe to him that buildeth a town with blood, and establisheth a city by iniquity! ¹³ Behold, *is it* not of the LORD of hosts that the people shall labor in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves for very vanity? ¹⁴ For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.^a

¹⁵ Woe unto him that giveth his neighbor drink, that putteth thy bottle to *him*, and makest *him* drunken also, that thou mayest look on their nakedness! ¹⁶ Thou art filled with shame for glory: drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the LORD's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spewing *shall be* on thy glory. ¹⁷ For the violence of Lebanon shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, *which* made them afraid, because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

¹⁸ What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb idols? ¹⁹ Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and *there is* no breath at all in the midst of it.

²⁰ But the LORD *is* in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silence before him.

Habakkuk's Prayer

3 A prayer of Habak'kuk the prophet upon Shigi-o'noth.

² O LORD, I have heard thy speech, and was afraid:

O LORD, revive thy work in the midst of the years,
in the midst of the years make known;
in wrath remember mercy.

³ God came from Teman,
and the Holy One from mount Paran.
Selah.

His glory covered the heavens,
and the earth was full of his praise.

⁴ And *his* brightness was as the light;
he had horns *coming* out of his hand:
and there *was* the hiding of his power.

⁵ Before him went the pestilence,
and burning coals went forth at his feet.

⁶ He stood, and measured the earth:
he beheld, and drove asunder the nations;
and the everlasting mountains were scattered,
the perpetual hills did bow:
his ways *are* everlasting.

⁷ I saw the tents of Cushan in affliction:
and the curtains of the land of Mid'i-an did tremble.

⁸ Was the LORD displeased against the rivers?
Was thine anger against the rivers?
Was thy wrath against the sea,

that thou didst ride upon thine horses
and thy chariots of salvation?

⁹ Thy bow was made quite naked,
according to the oaths of the tribes,
even thy word. Selah.
Thou didst cleave the earth with rivers.

¹⁰ The mountains saw thee, *and* they trembled:
the overflowing of the water passed by:
the deep uttered his voice,
and lifted up his hands on high.

¹¹ The sun and moon stood still in their habitation:
at the light of thine arrows they went,
and at the shining of thy glittering spear.

¹² Thou didst march through the land in indignation,
thou didst thresh the heathen in anger.

¹³ Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people,
even for salvation with thine anointed;
thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked,
by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Selah.

¹⁴ Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages:
they came out as a whirlwind to scatter me:

- their rejoicing *was* as to devour the poor secretly.
- 15 Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses,
through the heap of great waters.
- 16 When I heard, my belly trembled;
my lips quivered at the voice:
rotteness entered into my bones,
and I trembled in myself,
that I might rest in the day of trouble:
when he cometh up unto the people,
he will invade them with his troops.
- 17 Although the fig tree shall not blossom,
neither *shall* fruit *be* in the vines;

- the labor of the olive shall fail,
and the fields shall yield no meat;
the flock shall be cut off from the fold,
and *there shall be* no herd in the stalls:
18 yet I will rejoice in the LORD,
I will joy in the God of my salvation.
- 19 The LORD God *is* my strength,
and he will make my feet like hinds' feet,^a
and he will make me to walk upon mine high places.

To the chief singer on my stringed instruments.

ZEPHANIAH

The Day of the LORD's Wrath

1 The word of the LORD which came unto Zephani'ah the son of Cushi, the son of Gedali'ah, the son of Amari'ah, the son of Hizki'ah, in the days of Josi'ah^b the son of Amon, king of Judah.

2 I will utterly consume all *things* from off the land, saith the LORD. 3 I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the stumblingblocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD. 4 I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will cut off the remnant of Ba'al from this place, *and* the name of the Chem'arim with the priests; 5 and them that worship the host of heaven upon the housetops; and them that worship *and* that swear by the LORD, and that swear by Malcham; 6 and them that are turned back from the LORD; and *those* that have not sought the LORD, nor inquired for him.

7 Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord GOD: for the day of the LORD *is* at hand: for the LORD hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath bid his guests. 8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the LORD's sacrifice, that I will punish the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are clothed with strange apparel. 9 In the

same day also will I punish all those that leap on the threshold, which fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, *that there shall be* the noise of a cry from the fish gate, and a howling from the second, and a great crashing from the hills. 11 Howl, ye inhabitants of Maktesh, for all the merchant people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off. 12 And it shall come to pass at that time, *that* I will search Jerusalem with candles, and punish the men that are settled on their lees: that say in their heart, The LORD will not do good, neither will he do evil. 13 Therefore, their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses, but not inhabit *them*; and they shall plant vineyards, but not drink the wine thereof.

14 The great day of the LORD *is* near, *it is* near, and hasteth greatly, *even* the voice of the day of the LORD: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly. 15 That day *is* a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness, 16 a day of the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind men, be-

^a 3:19 2 Sam. 22:34; Ps. 18:33. ^b 1:1 2 Kgs. 22:1-23:30; 2 Chr. 34:1-35:27.

cause they have sinned against the LORD: and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung. ¹⁸ Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the LORD's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land.

The Doom of the Surrounding Nations

2 Gather yourselves together, yea, gather together, O nation not desired; ² before the decree bring forth, before the day pass as the chaff, before the fierce anger of the LORD come upon you, before the day of the LORD's anger come upon you. ³ Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger. ⁴ For Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ash'kelon a desolation: they shall drive out Ashdod at the noon-day, and Ekron shall be rooted up.

⁵ Woe unto the inhabitants of the sea-coast, the nation of the Cher'ethites! the word of the LORD is against you; O Canaan, the land of the Philistines,^a I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant. ⁶ And the seacoast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepherds, and folds for flocks. ⁷ And the coast shall be for the remnant of the house of Judah; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ash'kelon shall they lie down in the evening: for the LORD their God shall visit them, and turn away their captivity.

⁸ I have heard the reproach of Moab,^b and the revilings of the children of Ammon,^c whereby they have reproached my people, and magnified themselves against their border. ⁹ Therefore, as I live, saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely Moab shall be as Sodom, and the children of Ammon as Gomorrah,^d even the breeding of nettles, and saltpits, and a perpetual desolation: the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them. ¹⁰ This shall they have for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the LORD of hosts. ¹¹ The LORD will be terrible unto them: for he will famish all the gods of the earth; and men shall worship him, every

one from his place, even all the isles of the heathen.

¹² Ye Ethiopians^e also, ye shall be slain by my sword. ¹³ And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and destroy Assyria;^f and will make Nin'evah a desolation, and dry like a wilderness. ¹⁴ And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all the beasts of the nations: both the cormorant and the bittern shall lodge in the upper lintels of it; their voice shall sing in the windows; desolation shall be in the thresholds: for he shall uncover the cedar work. ¹⁵ This is the rejoicing city that dwelt carelessly, that said in her heart, I am, and there is none besides me: how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her shall hiss, and wag his hand.

Jerusalem's Sin and Redemption

3 Woe to her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city! ² She obeyed not the voice; she received not correction; she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to her God. ³ Her princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are evening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow. ⁴ Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law. ⁵ The just LORD is in the midst thereof; he will not do iniquity: every morning doth he bring his judgment to light, he faileth not; but the unjust knoweth no shame.

⁶ I have cut off the nations: their towers are desolate; I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant. ⁷ I said, Surely, thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive instruction; so their dwelling should not be cut off, howsoever I punished them; but they rose early, and corrupted all their doings.

⁸ Therefore wait ye upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my determination is to gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce anger: for all the earth shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy.

⁹ For then will I turn to the people a pure language, that they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to serve him with

^a 2:4-7 Is. 14:29-31; Jer. 47:1-7; Ezek. 25:15-17; Joel 3:4-8; Amos 1:6-8; Zech. 9:5-7.

^b 2:8-11 Is. 15:1-16:14; 25:10-12; Jer. 48:1-47; Ezek. 25:8-11; Amos 2:1-3.

^c Jer. 49:1-6; Ezek. 21:28-32; 25:1-7; Amos 1:13-15. ^d 2:9 Gen. 19:24.

^e 2:12 Is. 18:1-7. ^f 2:13-15 Is. 10:5-34; 14:24-27; Nah. 1:1-3:19.

one consent. ¹⁰ From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia my suppliants, *even* the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering.

¹¹ In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the midst of thee them that rejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be haughty because of my holy mountain. ¹² I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust in the name of the LORD. ¹³ The remnant of Israel shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: *for* they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make *them* afraid.

¹⁴ Sing, O daughter of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem. ¹⁵ The LORD hath taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy: the King of

Israel, *even* the LORD, *is* in the midst of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more. ¹⁶ In that day it shall be said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not: *and to* Zion, Let not thine hands be slack. ¹⁷ The LORD thy God in the midst of thee *is* mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing. ¹⁸ I will gather *them that are* sorrowful for the solemn assembly, *who are of thee, to whom* the reproach of it *was* a burden. ¹⁹ Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict thee: and I will save her that halteth, and gather her that was driven out; and I will get them praise and fame in every land where they have been put to shame. ²⁰ At that time will I bring you *again*, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the LORD.

HAGGAI

The People Urged to Build the Temple

1 In the second year of Dari'us the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD by Hag'gai^b the prophet unto Zerub'babel the son of She-al'ti-el, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Jos'edeck, the high priest, saying, ² Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORD's house should be built. ³ Then came the word of the LORD by Hag'gai the prophet, saying, ⁴ *Is it* time for you, O ye, to dwell in your ceiled houses, and this house *lie* waste? ⁵ Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways. ⁶ Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages, earneth wages *to put it* into a bag with holes.

⁷ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways. ⁸ Go up to the moun-

tain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD. ⁹ Ye looked for much, and, lo, *it came* to little; and when ye brought *it* home, I did blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that *is* waste, and ye run every man unto his own house. ¹⁰ Therefore the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed *from* her fruit. ¹¹ And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon *that* which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labor of the hands.

¹² Then Zerub'babel the son of She-al'ti-el, and Joshua the son of Jos'edeck, the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Hag'gai the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent him, and the people did fear before the LORD. ¹³ Then spake Hag'gai the LORD's messenger in the LORD's message unto the

people, saying, *I am* with you, saith the LORD. ¹⁴ And the LORD stirred up the spirit of Zerub'babel the son of She-al'ti-el, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of Jos'edech, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; and they came and did work in the house of the LORD of hosts, their God, ¹⁵ in the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Dari'us the king.

The Glory of the New Temple

2 In the seventh *month*, in the one and twentieth *day* of the month, came the word of the LORD by the prophet Hag'gai, saying, ² Speak now to Zerub'babel the son of She-al'ti-el, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Jos'edech, the high priest, and to the residue of the people, saying, ³ Who is left among you that saw this house in her first glory?^a and how do ye see it now? *is it* not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing? ⁴ Yet now be strong, O Zerub'babel, saith the LORD; and be strong, O Joshua, son of Jos'edech, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and work: for *I am* with you, saith the LORD of hosts: ⁵ *According to* the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, so my Spirit remaineth among you:^b fear ye not. ⁶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts; Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth,^c and the sea, and the dry land; ⁷ and I will shake all nations, and the Desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts. ⁸ The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts. ⁹ The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

The People's Unfaithfulness Reproved

10 In the four and twentieth *day* of the ninth *month*, in the second year of Dari'us, came the word of the LORD by Hag'gai the prophet, saying, ¹¹ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Ask now the priests *con-*

cerning the law, saying, ¹² If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be holy? And the priests answered and said, No. ¹³ Then said Hag'gai, If *one that is* unclean by a dead body^d touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean. ¹⁴ Then answered Hag'gai, and said, So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean. ¹⁵ And now, I pray you, consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD: ¹⁶ since those *days* were, when *one* came to a heap of twenty *measures*, there were *but* ten: when *one* came to the pressvat for to draw out fifty *vessels* out of the press, there were *but* twenty. ¹⁷ I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the labors of your hands; yet ye *turned* not to me, saith the LORD. ¹⁸ Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth *month*, *even* from the day that the foundation of the LORD's temple was laid, consider *it*. ¹⁹ Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth: from this day will I bless *you*.

The LORD's Promise to Zerubbabel

20 And again the word of the LORD came unto Hag'gai in the four and twentieth *day* of the month, saying, ²¹ Speak to Zerub'babel, governor of Judah, saying, I will shake the heavens and the earth; ²² and I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother. ²³ In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zerub'babel, my servant, the son of She-al'ti-el, saith the LORD, and will make thee as a signet: for I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts.

^a 2:13 Ezra. 3:12. ^b 2:5 Ex. 33:14. ^c 2:6 Heb. 12:26. ^d 2:13 Num. 19:11-22.

ZECHARIAH

A Call to Return to the LORD

1 In the eighth month, in the second year of Dari'us, came the word of the LORD unto Zechari'ah,^a the son of Berechi'ah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying, ² The LORD hath been sore displeased with your fathers. ³ Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn ye unto me, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. ⁴ Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn ye now from your evil ways, and *from* your evildoings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the LORD. ⁵ Your fathers, where *are* they? and the prophets, do they live for ever? ⁶ But my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not take hold of your fathers? and they returned and said, Like as the LORD of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our ways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us.

The Vision of the Horses

⁷ Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which *is* the month Sebat in the second year of Dari'us, came the word of the LORD unto Zechari'ah, the son of Berechi'ah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying, ⁸ I saw by night, and behold a man riding upon a red horse,^b and he stood among the myrtle trees that *were* in the bottom; and behind him *were there* red horses, speckled, and white.^c ⁹ Then said I, O my lord, what *are* these? And the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will show thee what these *be*. ¹⁰ And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, These *are they* whom the LORD hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth. ¹¹ And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at

rest. ¹² Then the angel of the LORD answered and said, O LORD of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which thou hast had indignation these threescore and ten years? ¹³ And the LORD answered the angel that talked with me *with* good words *and* comfortable words. ¹⁴ So the angel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I am jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a great jealousy. ¹⁵ And I am very sore displeased with the heathen *that are* at ease: for I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the affliction. ¹⁶ Therefore thus saith the LORD; I am returned to Jerusalem with mercies: my house shall be built in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and a line shall be stretched upon Jerusalem. ¹⁷ Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; My cities through prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; and the LORD shall yet comfort Zion, and shall yet choose Jerusalem.

The Vision of the Horns and Carpenters

¹⁸ Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and behold four horns. ¹⁹ And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What *be* these? And he answered me, These *are* the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem. ²⁰ And the LORD showed me four carpenters. ²¹ Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These *are* the horns which have scattered Judah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these *are* come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gentiles, which lifted up *their* horn over the land of Judah to scatter it.

The Exiles Summoned

2 I lifted up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold a man with a measuring line in his hand. ² Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, To measure Jerusalem, to see what *is* the breadth thereof, and what *is* the length

^a 1:1 Ezra 4:24-5:1; 6:14. ^b 1:8 Rev. 6:4. ^c Rev. 6:2.

thereof. ³ And, behold, the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him, ⁴ and said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, Jerusalem shall be inhabited as towns without walls for the multitude of men and cattle therein: ⁵ For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her a wall of fire round about, and will be the glory in the midst of her.

⁶ Ho, ho, *come forth*, and flee from the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven, saith the LORD. ⁷ Deliver thyself, O Zion, that dwellest *with* the daughter of Babylon. ⁸ For thus saith the LORD of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that toucheth you, toucheth the apple of his eye. ⁹ For, behold, I will shake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me. ¹⁰ Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for, lo, I come, and I will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD. ¹¹ And many nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee. ¹² And the LORD shall inherit Judah his portion in the holy land, and shall choose Jerusalem again.

¹³ Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD: for he is raised up out of his holy habitation.

The Prophet's Vision of Joshua the High Priest

3 And he showed me Joshua the high priest^a standing before the angel of the LORD, and Satan¹ standing at his right hand to resist him.^b ² And the LORD said unto Satan, The LORD rebuke thee,^c O Satan; even the LORD that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: *is not this a brand plucked out of the fire?* ³ Now Joshua was clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the angel. ⁴ And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and I will clothe thee with change of raiment. ⁵ And I said, Let

them set a fair mitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the LORD stood by.

⁶ And the angel of the LORD protested unto Joshua, saying, ⁷ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by. ⁸ Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they *are* men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH.^d ⁹ For behold the stone that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone *shall be* seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day. ¹⁰ In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbor under the vine and under the fig tree.^e

The Candlestick and the Olive Trees

4 And the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep, ² and said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all *of* gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which *are* upon the top thereof: ³ and two olive trees/ by it, one upon the right *side* of the bowl, and the other upon the left *side* thereof. ⁴ So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What *are* these, my lord? ⁵ Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord. ⁶ Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto Zerub'babel,^g saying, Not by might, nor by power, but by my Spirit, saith the LORD of hosts. ⁷ Who *art* thou, O great mountain? before Zerub'babel *thou shalt become* a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone *thereof* with shoutings, *crying*, Grace, grace unto it. ⁸ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ⁹ The hands of Zerub'babel have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that

1 3:1 That is, An adversary.

^a 3:1 Ezra 5:2. ^b Rev. 12:10. ^c 3:2 Jude 9. ^d 3:8 Jer. 23:5, 33:15, Zech. 6:12. ^e 3:10 Mic. 4:4. ^f 4:3 Rev. 11:4. ^g 4:6 Ezra 5:2.

the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. ¹⁰ For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zerub'babel with those seven; they *are* the eyes of the LORD, which run to and fro through the whole earth.^a

¹¹ Then answered I, and said unto him, What *are* these two olive trees^b upon the right *side* of the candlestick and upon the left *side* thereof? ¹² And I answered again, and said unto him, What *be* these two olive branches, which through the two golden pipes empty the golden *oil* out of themselves? ¹³ And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these *be*? And I said, No, my lord. ¹⁴ Then said he, These *are* the two anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.

The Flying Roll

⁵ Then I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a flying roll. ² And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll; the length thereof is twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits. ³ Then said he unto me, This *is* the curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for every one that stealeth shall be cut off *as* on this side according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut off *as* on that side according to it. ⁴ I will bring it forth, saith the LORD of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of him that sweareth falsely by my name: and it shall remain in the midst of his house, and shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

The Woman in the Ephah

⁵ Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, and see what *is* this that goeth forth. ⁶ And I said, What *is* it? And he said, This *is* an ephah that goeth forth. He said moreover, This *is* their resemblance through all the earth. ⁷ And, behold, there was lifted up a talent of lead: and this *is* a woman that sitteth in the midst of the ephah. ⁸ And he said, This *is* wickedness. And he cast it into the midst of the ephah; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof. ⁹ Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out two women, and the wind *was* in their wings; for they had

wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven. ¹⁰ Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ephah? ¹¹ And he said unto me, To build it a house in the land of Shinar: and it shall be established, and set there upon her own base.

The Four Chariots

⁶ And I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains *were* mountains of brass. ² In the first chariot *were* red horses;^c and in the second chariot black horses;^d ³ and in the third chariot white horses;^e and in the fourth chariot grizzled and bay horses. ⁴ Then I answered and said unto the angel that talked with me, What *are* these, my lord? ⁵ And the angel answered and said unto me, These *are* the four spirits of the heavens,^f which go forth from standing before the Lord of all the earth. ⁶ The black horses which *are* therein go forth into the north country; and the white go forth after them; and the grizzled go forth toward the south country. ⁷ And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth. ⁸ Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my spirit in the north country.

The Symbolic Crowning of Joshua

⁹ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹⁰ Take of *them* of the captivity, *even* of Hel'dai, of Tobi'jah, and of Jedai'ah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Josi'ah the son of Zephani'ah; ¹¹ then take silver and gold, and make crowns, and set *them* upon the head of Joshua the son of Jos'edeck, the high priest; ¹² and speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name *is* The BRANCH;^g and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the LORD: ¹³ even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his

^a 4:10 Rev. 5:6. ^b 4:11 Rev. 11:4. ^c 6:2 Rev. 6:4. ^d Rev. 6:5. ^e 6:3 Rev. 6:2. ^f 6:5 Rev. 7:1. ^g 6:12 Jer. 23:5; 33:15; Zech. 3:8.

throne; and he shall be a priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both. ¹⁴ And the crowns shall be to Helem, and to Tobijah, and to Jedai'ah, and to Hen the son of Zephaniah, for a memorial in the temple of the LORD.

¹⁵ And they *that are* far off shall come and build in the temple of the LORD, and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. And *this* shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the LORD your God.

Insincere Fasting Reproved

7 And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Dari'us, *that* the word of the LORD came unto Zechari'ah in the fourth day of the ninth month, *even* in Chis'leu; ² when they had sent unto the house of God Shere'zer and Re'gem-me'lech, and their men, to pray before the LORD, ³ *and* to speak unto the priests which *were* in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in the fifth month, separating myself, as I have done these so many years? ⁴ Then came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying, ⁵ Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh *month*, even those seventy years, did ye at all fast unto me, *even* to me? ⁶ And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, did not ye eat *for yourselves*, and drink *for yourselves*? ⁷ *Should* ye not *hear* the words which the LORD hath cried by the former prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosperity, and the cities thereof round about her, when *men* inhabited the south and the plain?

Disobedience the Cause of Captivity

⁸ And the word of the LORD came unto Zechari'ah, saying, ⁹ Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Execute true judgment, and show mercy and compassions every man to his brother: ¹⁰ and oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart. ¹¹ But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that they should not hear. ¹² Yea, they made their hearts as an adamant stone, lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts hath sent in his Spirit by the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath

from the LORD of hosts. ¹³ Therefore it is come to pass, *that* as he cried, and they would not hear; so they cried, and I would not hear, saith the LORD of hosts: ¹⁴ but I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not. Thus the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid the pleasant land desolate.

The Restoration of Jerusalem Promised

8 Again the word of the LORD of hosts came *to me*, saying, ² Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I was jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury. ³ Thus saith the LORD; I am returned unto Zion, and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called A city of truth; and the mountain of the LORD of hosts, The holy mountain. ⁴ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; There shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Jerusalem, and every man with his staff in his hand for very age. ⁵ And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets thereof. ⁶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If it be marvelous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, should it also be marvelous in mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts. ⁷ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will save my people from the east country, and from the west country; ⁸ and I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in righteousness.

⁹ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the mouth of the prophets, which *were* in the day *that* the foundation of the house of the LORD of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built. ¹⁰ For before these days there was no hire for man, nor any hire for beast; neither *was there any* peace to him that went out or came in because of the affliction: for I set all men every one against his neighbor. ¹¹ But now I *will not be* unto the residue of this people as in the former days, saith the LORD of hosts. ¹² For the seed *shall be* prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, and the heavens shall give their dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to possess all these *things*. ¹³ And it shall come to pass, *that* as ye

were a curse among the heathen, O house of Judah, and house of Israel; so will I save you, and ye shall be a blessing: fear not, *but* let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; As I thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith the LORD of hosts, and I repented not: ¹⁵ so again have I thought in these days to do well unto Jerusalem and to the house of Judah: fear ye not. ¹⁶ These *are* the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbor;^a execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates: ¹⁷ and let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbor; and love no false oath: for all these *are things* that I hate, saith the LORD.

18 And the word of the LORD of hosts came unto me, saying, ¹⁹ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The fast of the fourth *month*, and the fast of the fifth, and the fast of the seventh, and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Judah joy and gladness, and cheerful feasts; therefore love the truth and peace.

20 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; *It shall yet come to pass*, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities: ²¹ and the inhabitants of one *city* shall go to another, saying, Let us go speedily to pray before the LORD, and to seek the LORD of hosts: I will go also. ²² Yea, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the LORD. ²³ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; In those days *it shall come to pass*, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard *that God is* with you.

The Judgment on Neighboring Nations

9 The burden of the word of the LORD in the land of Hadrach, and Damascus^b *shall be* the rest thereof: when the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel, *shall be* toward the LORD. ² And Hamath also shall border thereby; Tyrus, and Zidon,^c though it be very wise. ³ And Tyrus did build herself a stronghold, and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets. ⁴ Behold, the

Lord will cast her out, and he will smite her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire.

5 Ash'kelon shall see *it*, and fear; Gaza also *shall see it*, and be very sorrowful, and Ekron; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gaza, and Ash'kelon shall not be inhabited. ⁶ And a bastard shall dwell in Ashdod, and I will cut off the pride of the Philistines.^d ⁷ And I will take away his blood out of his mouth, and his abominations from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, *shall be* for our God, and he shall be as a governor in Judah, and Ekron as a Jeb'usite. ⁸ And I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and no oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now have I seen with mine eyes.

Zion's Future King

9 Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: *he is* just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.^e ¹⁰ And I will cut off the chariot from E'phra-im, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak peace unto the heathen: and his dominion *shall be* from sea *even* to sea, and from the river *even* to the ends of the earth.^f

11 As for thee also, by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy prisoners out of the pit wherein *is* no water. ¹² Turn you to the stronghold, ye prisoners of hope: even today do I declare *that* I will render double unto thee; ¹³ when I have bent Judah for me, filled the bow with E'phra-im, and raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man.

14 And the LORD shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord God shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south. ¹⁵ The LORD of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and subdue with sling stones; and they shall drink, *and* make a noise as through wine; and they shall be filled like bowls, *and* as the corners of the altar.

^a 8:16 Eph. 4:25. ^b 9:1 Is. 17:1-3; Jer. 49:23-27; Amos 1:3-5.

^c 9:1-4 Is. 23:1-18; Ezek. 26:1-28:26; Joel 3:4-8; Amos 1:9-10; Mt. 11:21-22; Lk. 10:13-14.

^d 9:5-7 Is. 14:29-31; Jer. 47:1-7; Ezek. 25:15-17; Joel 3:4-8; Amos 1:6-8; Zeph. 2:4-7.

^e 9:9 Mt. 21:5; Jn. 12:15. ^f 9:10 Ps. 72:8.

16 And the LORD their God shall save them in that day as the flock of his people: for *they shall be as the stones of a crown, lifted up as an ensign upon his land.* 17 For how great *is his goodness, and how great is his beauty!* corn shall make the young men cheerful, and new wine the maids.

The LORD's Redemption of His People

10 Ask ye of the LORD rain in the time of the latter rain; *so the LORD shall make bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field.* 2 For the idols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie, and have told false dreams; they comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flock, they were troubled, because *there was no shepherd.*^a

3 Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I punished the goats: for the LORD of hosts hath visited his flock the house of Judah, and hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle. 4 Out of him came forth the corner, out of him the nail, out of him the battle bow, out of him every oppressor together. 5 And they shall be as mighty *men*, which tread down *their enemies* in the mire of the streets in the battle: and they shall fight, because the LORD *is* with them, and the riders on horses shall be confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Joseph, and I will bring them again to place them; for I have mercy upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I *am* the LORD their God, and will hear them. 7 And *they of E'phra-im* shall be like a mighty *man*, and their heart shall rejoice as through wine: yea, their children shall see *it*, and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the LORD.

8 I will hiss for them, and gather them; for I have redeemed them: and they shall increase as they have increased. 9 And I will sow them among the people: and they shall remember me in far countries; and they shall live with their children, and turn again. 10 I will bring them again also out of the land of Egypt, and gather them out of Assyria; and I will bring them into the land of Gil'e-ad and Lebanon; and *place* shall not be found for them. 11 And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up:

and the pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and the sceptre of Egypt shall depart away. 12 And I will strengthen them in the LORD; and they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the LORD.

11 Open thy doors, O Lebanon, that the fire may devour thy cedars. 2 Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Bashan; for the forest of the vintage is come down. 3 *There is a voice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young lions; for the pride of Jordan is spoiled.*

The Foolish Shepherds

4 Thus saith the LORD my God; Feed the flock of the slaughter; 5 whose possessors slay them, and hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them say, Blessed *be* the LORD; for I am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not. 6 For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will deliver the men every one into his neighbor's hand, and into the hand of his king: and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver *them*.

7 And I will feed the flock of slaughter, *even you*, O poor of the flock. And I took unto me two staves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called Bands; and I fed the flock. 8 Three shepherds also I cut off in one month; and my soul loathed them, and their soul also abhorred me. 9 Then said I, I will not feed you: that that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat every one the flesh of another. 10 And I took my staff, *even Beauty*, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people. 11 And it was broken in that day: and so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it *was* the word of the LORD. 12 And I said unto them, If ye think good, give *me* my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty *pieces* of silver. 13 And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prized at of them. And I took the thirty *pieces* of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.^b 14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, *even Bands*, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.

15 And the LORD said unto me, Take

^a 10:2 Mt. 9:36; Mk. 6:34. ^b 11:12-13 Mt. 27:9-10.

unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepherd. ¹⁶ For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, *which* shall not visit those that be cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor feed that that standeth still: but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces. ¹⁷ Woe to the idle shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword *shall be* upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

The Future Deliverance of Jerusalem

12 The burden of the word of the LORD for Israel, saith the LORD, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and formeth the spirit of man within him. ² Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of trembling unto all the people round about, when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and against Jerusalem. ³ And in that day will I make Jerusalem a burdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered together against it. ⁴ In that day, saith the LORD, I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I will open mine eyes upon the house of Judah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness. ⁵ And the governors of Judah shall say in their heart, The inhabitants of Jerusalem *shall be* my strength in the LORD of hosts their God.

⁶ In that day will I make the governors of Judah like a hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place, *even* in Jerusalem.

⁷ The LORD also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem do not magnify *themselves* against Judah. ⁸ In that day shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David *shall be* as God, as the angel of the LORD before them. ⁹ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem.

¹⁰ And I will pour upon the house of

David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me* whom they have pierced,^a and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for *his* only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for *his* firstborn. ¹¹ In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadadrim'mon in the valley of Megid'don. ¹² And the land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nathan apart, and their wives apart; ¹³ the family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family of Shim'e-i apart, and their wives apart; ¹⁴ all the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

13 In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for uncleanness.

² And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, *that* I will cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered: and also I will cause the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land. ³ And it shall come to pass, *that* when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the LORD: and his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth. ⁴ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall they wear a rough garment to deceive: ⁵ but he shall say, I *am* no prophet, I *am* a husbandman; for man taught me to keep cattle from my youth. ⁶ And *one* shall say unto him, What *are* these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, *Those* with which I was wounded *in* the house of my friends.

The Smiting of the LORD's Shepherd

⁷ Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man *that* is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered:^b and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. ⁸ And it shall come to pass, *that* in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off *and* die; but the third shall be left therein. ⁹ And I will

^a 12:10 Jn. 19:37; Rev. 1:7. ^b 13:7 Mt. 26:31; Mk. 14:27.

bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The LORD is my God.

Jerusalem and the Nations

14 Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee. ² For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city. ³ Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle. ⁴ And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and *there shall be* a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south. ⁵ And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzzi'ah king of Judah: and the LORD my God shall come, and all the saints with thee.

⁶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the light shall not be clear, *nor* dark: ⁷ but it shall be one day which shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, *that* at evening time it shall be light.

⁸ And it shall be in that day, *that* living waters shall go out from Jerusalem; ^a half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.

⁹ And the LORD shall be King over all the earth: in that day shall there be one LORD, and his name one.

¹⁰ All the land shall be turned as a plain from Geba to Rimmon south of Jerusalem: and it shall be lifted up, and inhabited in her place, from Benjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner gate, and *from* the tower of

Han'aneel unto the king's winepresses. ¹¹ And *men* shall dwell in it, and there shall be no more utter destruction; ^b but Jerusalem shall be safely inhabited.

¹² And this shall be the plague where-with the LORD will smite all the people that have fought against Jerusalem; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth. ¹³ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* a great tumult from the LORD shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbor, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbor. ¹⁴ And Judah also shall fight at Jerusalem; and the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance. ¹⁵ And so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as this plague.

¹⁶ And it shall come to pass, *that* every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem, shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacles. ^c ¹⁷ And it shall be, *that* whoso will not come up of *all* the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain. ¹⁸ And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, *that have no rain*; there shall be the plague, wherewith the LORD will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles. ¹⁹ This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

²⁰ In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the LORD's house shall be like the bowls before the altar. ²¹ Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the LORD of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and see the therein: and in that day there shall be no more the Canaanite in the house of the LORD of hosts.

^a 14:8 Ezek. 47:1; Jn. 7:38; Rev. 22:1. ^b 14:11 Rev. 22:3. ^c 14:16 Lev. 23:39-43.

MALACHI

The LORD's Love for Jacob

1 The burden of the word of the LORD to Israel by Mal'achi.

2 I have loved you, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the LORD: yet I loved Jacob, ³ and I hated Esau,^a and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. ⁴ Whereas Edom^b saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever. ⁵ And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The LORD will be magnified from the border of Israel.

The LORD Rebukes the Priests

6 A son honoreth *his* father, and a servant his master: if then I *be* a father, where is mine honor? and if I *be* a master, where is my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name? ⁷ Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, The table of the LORD *is* contemptible. ⁸ And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice,^c *is it* not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, *is it* not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts. ⁹ And now, I pray you, beseech God that he will be gracious unto us: this hath been by your means: will he regard your persons? saith the LORD of hosts. ¹⁰ Who is *there* even among you that would shut the doors *for nought*? neither do ye kindle *fire* on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts, neither will I accept an offering at your hand.

¹¹ For, from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same, my name *shall be* great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense *shall be* offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name *shall be* great among the heathen, saith the LORD of hosts. ¹² But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the LORD *is* polluted; and the fruit thereof, *even* his meat, *is* contemptible. ¹³ Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness *is it!* and ye have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; and ye brought *that which was* torn, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD. ¹⁴ But cursed *be* the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for I *am* a great King, saith the LORD of hosts, and my name *is* dreadful among the heathen.

Israel's Unfaithfulness Rebuked

2 And now, O ye priests, this commandment *is* for you. ² If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay *it* to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the LORD of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay *it* to heart. ³ Behold, I will corrupt your seed, and spread dung upon your faces, *even* the dung of your solemn feasts; and *one* shall take you away with it. ⁴ And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my covenant might be with Levi,^d saith the LORD of hosts. ⁵ My covenant was with him of life and peace;^e and I gave them to him *for* the fear wherewith he feared me, and was afraid before my name. ⁶ The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and equity, and did turn many away from iniquity. ⁷ For the priest's lips

^a 1:2-3 Rom. 9:13.

^b 1:2-5 Is. 34:5-17; 63:1-6; Jer. 49:7-22; Ezek. 25:12-14; 35:1-15; Amos 1:11-12; Obad. 1-14.

^c 1:8 Deut. 15:21. ^d 2:4 Num. 3:11-13.

^e 2:5 Num. 25:12.

should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he *is* the messenger of the LORD of hosts. ⁸ But ye are departed out of the way; ye have caused many to stumble at the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts. ⁹ Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but have been partial in the law.

¹⁰ Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers? ¹¹ Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah hath profaned the holiness of the LORD which he loved, and hath married the daughter of a strange god. ¹² The LORD will cut off the man that doeth this, the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jacob, and him that offereth an offering unto the LORD of hosts.

¹³ And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth *it* with good will at your hand. ¹⁴ Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the LORD hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously: yet *is* she thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant. ¹⁵ And did not he make one? Yet had he the residue of the Spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of his youth. ¹⁶ For the LORD, the God of Israel, saith that he hateth putting away: for *one* covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

The Near Approach of the Day of Judgment

¹⁷ Ye have wearied the LORD with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied *him*? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil *is* good in the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; or, Where *is* the God of judgment?

3 Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me:^a and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts. ² But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth?^b

For he *is* like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap: ³ and he shall sit *as* a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness. ⁴ Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the LORD, as in the days of old, and as in former years.

⁵ And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in *his* wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger *from his right*, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

The Payment of Tithes

⁶ For I *am* the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed. ⁷ Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept *them*. Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we return? ⁸ Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings. ⁹ Ye *are* cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, *even* this whole nation. ¹⁰ Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse,^c that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that *there shall not be room enough to receive it*. ¹¹ And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts. ¹² And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be a delightful land, saith the LORD of hosts.

^a 3:1 Mt. 11:10; Mk. 1:2, 1k. 1:76, 7:27.

^b 3:2 Rev. 6:17.

^c 3:10 Lev. 27:30; Num. 18:21-24; Deut. 12:5-7, 14:22-29; Neh. 13:12.

*The Distinction between the Righteous
and the Wicked*

13 Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken *so much* against thee?

14 Ye have said, It *is* vain to serve God: and what profit *is it* that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD of hosts? 15 And now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, *they that* tempt God are even delivered.

16 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard *it*, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. 17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. 18 Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

The Coming Day of the LORD

4 For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch. 2 But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall. 3 And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do *this*, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, *with* the statutes and judgments.

5 Behold, I will send you Eli'jah the prophet^a before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD: 6 and he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

^a 4:5 Mt. 11:14; 17:10-13; Mk. 9:11-13; Lk. 1:17; Jn. 1:21.

THE NEW TESTAMENT

KING JAMES VERSION
1611



THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. MATTHEW

The Genealogy of Jesus Christ

(Lk. 3:23-38)

1 The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham.

2 Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judah and his brethren; ³ and Judah begat Pharez and Zerah of Tamar; and Pharez begat Hezron; and Hezron begat Ram; ⁴ and Ram begat Ammin'adab; and Ammin'adab begat Nahshon; and Nahshon begat Salmon; ⁵ and Salmon begat Boaz of Rachab; and Boaz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse; ⁶ and Jesse begat David the king.

And David the king begat Solomon of her *that had been the wife* of Uri'ah; ⁷ and Solomon begat Rehobo'am; and Rehobo'am begat Abi'jah; and Abi'jah begat Asa; ⁸ and Asa begat Jehosh'aphat; and Jehosh'aphat begat Jeho'ram; and Jeho'ram begat Uzzi'ah; ⁹ and Uzzi'ah begat Jotham; and Jotham begat Ahaz; and Ahaz begat Hezeki'ah; ¹⁰ and Hezeki'ah begat Manas'seh; and Manas'seh begat Amon; and Amon begat Josi'ah; ¹¹ and Josi'ah begat Jeconiah and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon.^a

12 And after they were brought to Babylon, Jeconiah begat She-al'ti-el; and She-al'ti-el begat Zerub'babel; ¹³ and Zerub'babel begat Abi'ud; and Abi'ud begat Eli'akim; and Eli'akim begat Azor; ¹⁴ and Azor begat Zadok; and Zadok begat Achim; and Achim begat Eli'ud; ¹⁵ and Eli'ud begat Ele-a'zar; and Ele-a'zar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob; ¹⁶ and Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.

17 So all the generations from Abraham to David *are* fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon *are* fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ *are* fourteen generations.

The Birth of Jesus Christ

(Lk. 2:1-7)

18 Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph,^b before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. ¹⁹ Then Joseph her husband, being a just *man*, and not willing to make her a public example, was minded to put her away privily. ²⁰ But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. ²¹ And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS:^c for he shall save his people from their sins.^d ²² Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,

²³ Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Im-man'u-el,^e

which being interpreted is, God with us. ²⁴ Then Joseph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife: ²⁵ and knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name JESUS.^f

The Visit of the Wise Men

2 Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, ² saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. ³ When Herod the king had heard *these things*, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. ⁴ And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born. ⁵ And they said unto him, In

^a 1:11 2 Kgs. 24:14-15; 2 Chr. 36:10; Jer. 27:20.

^b 1:18 Lk. 1:27. ^c 1:21 Lk. 1:31.

^d Ps. 130:8. ^e 1:23 Is. 7:14. ^f 1:25 Lk. 2:21.

Bethlehem of Judea: for thus it is written by the prophet,

⁶ And thou Bethlehem, *in* the land of Judah,
art not the least among the princes of Judah:

for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel.^a

⁷ Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, inquired of them diligently what time the star appeared. ⁸ And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also. ⁹ When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. ¹⁰ When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. ¹¹ And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh. ¹² And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

The Slaying of the Infants

¹³ And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him. ¹⁴ When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt: ¹⁵ and was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt have I called my son.^b

¹⁶ Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently inquired of the wise men. ¹⁷ Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying,

¹⁸ In Ramah was there a voice heard,

lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning,
Rachel weeping *for* her children,
and would not be comforted,
because they are not.^c

¹⁹ But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph in Egypt, ²⁰ saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child's life. ²¹ And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel. ²² But when he heard that Archela'us did reign in Judea in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee: ²³ and he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth:^d that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene.^e

The Preaching of John the Baptist

(Mk. 1:1-8; Lk. 3:1-9, 15-17; Jn. 1:19-28)

3 In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea, ² and saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven^f is at hand.^g ³ For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Isaiah, saying,

The voice of one crying in the wilderness,

Prepare ye the way of the Lord,
make his paths straight.^h

⁴ And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins;ⁱ and his meat was locusts and wild honey. ⁵ Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judea, and all the region round about Jordan, ⁶ and were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins.

⁷ But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers,^j who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? ⁸ Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance: ⁹ and think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to *our* father:^k for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. ¹⁰ And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which

^a 2:6 Mic. 5:2. ^b 2:15 Hos. 11:1. ^c 2:18 Jer. 31:15. ^d 2:23 Lk. 2:39. ^e Is. 11:1 (Hebrew).

^f 3:2 Dan. 2:44. ^g Mt. 4:17. Mk. 1:15. ^h 3:3 Is. 40:3. ⁱ 3:4 2 Kgs. 1:8.

^j 3:7 Mt. 12:34, 23:33. ^k 3:9 Jn. 8:33.

bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.^a

11 I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and *with* fire: ¹² whose fan *is* in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.

The Baptism of Jesus

(Mk. 1:9-11; Lk. 3:21-22)

13 Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him.

¹⁴ But John forbade him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? ¹⁵ And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer *it to be so* now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him. ¹⁶ And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: ¹⁷ and lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.^b

The Temptation of Jesus

(Mk. 1:12-13; Lk. 4:1-13)

4 Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil.^c ² And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward ahungred. ³ And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. ⁴ But he answered and said, It is written,

Man shall not live by bread alone,
but by every word that proceedeth
out of the mouth of God.^d

⁵ Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, ⁶ and saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written,

He shall give his angels charge concerning thee:^e

and in *their* hands they shall bear
thee up,

lest at any time thou dash thy foot
against a stone.^f

⁷ Jesus said unto him, It is written again,

Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.^g

⁸ Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; ⁹ and saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. ¹⁰ Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written,

Thou shalt worship the Lord thy
God,

and him only shalt thou serve.^h

¹¹ Then the devil leaveth him, and, behold, angels came and ministered unto him.

Jesus Begins His Ministry

(Mk. 1:14-15; Lk. 4:14-15)

¹² Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison,ⁱ he departed into Galilee; ¹³ and leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum,^j which is upon the seacoast, in the borders of Zeb'ulun and Naph'tali: ¹⁴ that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying,

¹⁵ The land of Zeb'ulun, and the land
of Naph'tali,

by the way of the sea, beyond
Jordan,

Galilee of the Gentiles;

¹⁶ the people which sat in darkness saw
great light;

and to them which sat in the region
and shadow of death

light is sprung up.^k

¹⁷ From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven^l is at hand.^m

Jesus Calls Four Fishermen

(Mk. 1:16-20; Lk. 5:1-11)

¹⁸ And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

¹⁹ And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.

²⁰ And they straightway left *their* nets, and followed him. ²¹ And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James *the son* of Zeb'edee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zeb'edee their father, mending their nets; and he called them. ²² And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

^a 3:10 Mt. 7:19. ^b 3:17 Is. 42:1; Mt. 12:18; 17:5; Mk. 9:7; Lk. 9:35.

^c 4:1 Heb. 2:18; 4:15. ^d 4:4 Deut. 8:3. ^e 4:6 Ps. 91:11. ^f Ps. 91:12. ^g 4:7 Deut. 6:16.

^h 4:10 Deut. 6:13. ⁱ 4:12 Mt. 14:3; Mk. 6:17; Lk. 3:19-20. ^j 4:13 Jn. 2:12.

^k 4:15-16 Is. 9:1-2. ^l 4:17 Dan. 2:44. ^m Mt. 3:2.

Jesus Ministers to a Great Multitude

(Lk. 6:17-19)

23 And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.^a 24 And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatic, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them. 25 And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from Decap'olis, and from Jêrusalem, and from Judea, and from beyond Jordan.

The Beginning of the Sermon on the Mount

5 And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him: 2 and he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

The Beatitudes

(Lk. 6:20-23)

3 Blessed *are* the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

4 Blessed *are* they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.^b

5 Blessed *are* the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.^c

6 Blessed *are* they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.^d

7 Blessed *are* the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed *are* the pure in heart: for they shall see God.^e

9 Blessed *are* the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

10 Blessed *are* they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake:^f for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

11 Blessed *are* ye, when *men* shall revile you, and persecute *you*, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.^g 12 Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great *is* your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets^h which were before you.

The Salt of the Earth

13 Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savor, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.ⁱ

The Light of the World

14 Ye are the light of the world.^j A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid. 15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick;^k and it giveth light unto all that are in the house. 16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.^l

Jesus' Attitude toward the Law

17 Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil. 18 For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.^m 19 Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach *them*, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven. 20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed *the righteousness* of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

Jesus' Attitude toward Anger

(Lk. 12:57-59)

21 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill;ⁿ and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment: 22 but I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause^{*} shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire. 23 Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath aught against thee; 24 leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. 25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, while thou

^a 4:23 Mt. 9:35; Mk. 1:39. ^b 5:4 Is. 61:2. ^c 5:5 Ps. 37:11. ^d 5:6 Is. 55:1-2.

^e 5:8 Ps. 24:4-5. ^f 5:10 1 Pet. 3:14. ^g 5:11 1 Pet. 4:14. ^h 5:12 2 Chr. 36:16, Acts 7:52.

ⁱ 5:13 Mk. 9:50; Lk. 14:34-35. ^j 5:14 Jn. 8:12. ^k 5:15 Mk. 4:21; Lk. 8:16; 11:33.

^l 5:16 1 Pet. 2:12. ^m 5:18 Lk. 16:17. ⁿ 5:21 Ex. 20:13, Deut. 5:17.

art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. ²⁶ Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

Jesus' Attitude toward Adultery

²⁷ Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:^a ²⁸ but I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart. ²⁹ And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be cast into hell.^b ³⁰ And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be cast into hell.^c

Jesus' Attitude toward Divorce

³¹ It hath been said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:^d ³² but I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.^e

Jesus' Attitude toward Oaths

³³ Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself,^f but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:^g ³⁴ but I say unto you, Swear not at all;^h neither by heaven; for it is God's throne;ⁱ ³⁵ nor by the earth; for it is his footstool;^j neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King.^k ³⁶ Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. ³⁷ But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

Love for Enemies

(Lk. 6:27-36)

³⁸ Ye have heard that it hath been said,

An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:^l ³⁹ but I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also. ⁴⁰ And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have *thy* cloak also. ⁴¹ And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain. ⁴² Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

⁴³ Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbor,^m and hate thine enemy. ⁴⁴ But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; ⁴⁵ that ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. ⁴⁶ For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same? ⁴⁷ And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more *than others*? do not even the publicans so? ⁴⁸ Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.ⁿ

Jesus' Teaching on Almsgiving

6 Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them:^o otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.

² Therefore when thou doest *thine* alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. ³ But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth: ⁴ that thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly.*

Jesus' Teaching on Prayer

(Lk. 11:2-4)

⁵ And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites *are*: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men.^p Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. ⁶ But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when

^a 5:27 Ex. 20:14; Deut. 5:18. ^b 5:29 Mt. 18:9; Mk. 9:47. ^c 5:30 Mt. 18:8; Mk. 9:43.

^d 5:31 Deut. 24:1-4; Mt. 19:7; Mk. 10:4. ^e 5:32 Mt. 19:9; Mk. 10:11-12; Lk. 16:18;

1 Cor. 7:10-11. ^f 5:33 Lev. 19:12. ^g Num. 30:2; Deut. 23:21. ^h 5:34 Jas. 5:12. ⁱ Is. 66:1;

Mt. 23:22. ^j 5:35 Is. 66:1. ^k Ps. 48:2. ^l 5:38 Ex. 21:24; Lev. 24:20; Deut. 19:21.

^m 5:43 Lev. 19:18. ⁿ 5:48 Deut. 18:13. ^o 6:1 Mt. 23:5. ^p 6:5 Lk. 18:10-14.

thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.*

7 But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen *do*: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. 8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him. 9 After this manner therefore pray ye:

Our Father which art in heaven,
Hallowed be thy name.

10 Thy kingdom come.

Thy will be done
in earth, as *it is* in heaven.

11 Give us this day our daily bread.

12 And forgive us our debts,
as we forgive our debtors.

13 And lead us not into temptation,
but deliver us from evil:

For thine is the kingdom, and the
power, and the glory,^a for ever.
Amen.

14 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: 15 but if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.^b

Jesus' Teaching on Fasting

16 Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face; 18 that thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.*

Treasure in Heaven

(Lk. 12:32-34)

19 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt,^c and where thieves break through and steal: 20 but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: 21 for where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

The Light of the Body

(Lk. 11:33-36)

22 The light of the body is the eye: if

therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light. 23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

God and Mammon

(Lk. 16:13)

24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

Care and Anxiety

(Lk. 12:22-31)

25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment? 26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they? 27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature? 28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin: 29 and yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory^d was not arrayed like one of these. 30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which today is, and tomorrow is cast into the oven, *shall he* not much more *clothe* you, O ye of little faith? 31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed? 32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. 33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

Judging Others

(Lk. 6:37-38, 41-42)

7 Judge not, that ye be not judged. 2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you

^a 6:13 1 Chr. 29:11. ^b 6:14-15 Mk. 11:25-26. 2 Chr. 9:3-6.

^c 6:19 Jas. 5:2-3. ^d 6:29 1 Kgs. 10:4-7;

again.^a ³ And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? ⁴ Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye? ⁵ Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

⁶ Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

Ask, Seek, Knock

(Lk. 11:9-13)

⁷ Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: ⁸ for every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. ⁹ Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone? ¹⁰ Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent? ¹¹ If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him? ¹² Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them:^b for this is the law and the prophets.

The Narrow Gate

(Lk. 13:24)

¹³ Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: ¹⁴ because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

A Tree Is Known by Its Fruit

(Lk. 6:43-44)

¹⁵ Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. ¹⁶ Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? ¹⁷ Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. ¹⁸ A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. ¹⁹ Every

tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.^c ²⁰ Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.^d

I Never Knew You

(Lk. 13:25-27)

²¹ Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. ²² Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? ²³ And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.^e

The Two Foundations

(Lk. 6:46-49)

²⁴ Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock: ²⁵ and the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock. ²⁶ And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand: ²⁷ and the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

²⁸ And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine: ²⁹ for he taught them as *one* having authority, and not as the scribes.^f

Jesus Cleanses a Leper

(Mk. 1:40-45; Lk. 5:12-16)

8 When he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. ² And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. ³ And Jesus put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. ⁴ And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, show thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded,^g for a testimony unto them.

^a 7:2 Mk. 4:24. ^b 7:12 Lk. 6:31. ^c 7:19 Mt. 3:10; Lk. 3:9. ^d 7:20 Mt. 12:33.

^e 7:23 Ps. 6:8. ^f 7:28-29 Mk. 1:22; Lk. 4:32. ^g 8:4 Lev. 14:1-32.

A Centurion's Servant Healed

(Lk. 7:1-10)

5 And when Jesus was entered into Caper'na-um, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him, ⁶ and saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented. ⁷ And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him. ⁸ The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed. ⁹ For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this *man*, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth *it*. ¹⁰ When Jesus heard *it*, he marveled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. ¹¹ And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven:^a ¹² but the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.^b ¹³ And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, *so* be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the selfsame hour.

Jesus Heals Peter's Mother-in-Law

(Mk. 1:29-34; Lk. 4:38-41)

14 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever. ¹⁵ And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them. ¹⁶ When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with *his* word, and healed all that were sick: ¹⁷ that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare *our* sicknesses.^c

The Would-be Followers of Jesus

(Lk. 9:57-62)

18 Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side. ¹⁹ And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest. ²⁰ And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the

air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head. ²¹ And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father. ²² But Jesus said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead.

Jesus Calms a Storm

(Mk. 4:35-41; Lk. 8:22-25)

23 And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him. ²⁴ And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, inasmuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. ²⁵ And his disciples came to *him*, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish. ²⁶ And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. ²⁷ But the men marveled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him!

The Gergesene Demoniacs

(Mk. 5:1-20; Lk. 8:26-39)

28 And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Ger'gesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. ²⁹ And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time? ³⁰ And there was a good way off from them a herd of many swine feeding. ³¹ So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine. ³² And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters. ³³ And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils. ³⁴ And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought *him* that he would depart out of their coasts.

Jesus Heals a Palsied Man

(Mk. 2:1-12; Lk. 5:17-26)

9 And he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city. ² And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and

^a 8:11 Lk. 13:29. ^b 8:12 Mt. 22:13; 25:30; Lk. 13:28. ^c 8:17 Is. 53:4.

Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee. ³ And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This *man* blasphemeth. ⁴ And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? ⁵ For whether is easier, to say, *Thy* sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk? ⁶ But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house. ⁷ And he arose, and departed to his house. ⁸ But when the multitudes saw *it*, they marveled, and glorified God, which had given such power unto men.

The Call of Matthew

(Mk. 2:13-17; Lk. 5:27-32)

⁹ And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

¹⁰ And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. ¹¹ And when the Pharisees saw *it*, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your master with publicans and sinners?^a ¹² But when Jesus heard *that*, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. ¹³ But go ye and learn what *that* meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice:^b for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

The Question about Fasting

(Mk. 2:18-22; Lk. 5:33-39)

¹⁴ Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not? ¹⁵ And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast. ¹⁶ No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment; for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse. ¹⁷ Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish:

but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.

The Ruler's Daughter and the Woman Who Touched Jesus' Garment

(Mk. 5:21-43; Lk. 8:40-56)

¹⁸ While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. ¹⁹ And Jesus arose, and followed him, and *so did* his disciples. ²⁰ And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind *him*, and touched the hem of his garment: ²¹ for she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. ²² But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour. ²³ And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise, ²⁴ he said unto them, Give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. ²⁵ But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose. ²⁶ And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

Two Blind Men Receive Sight

²⁷ And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, *Thou* Son of David, have mercy on us. ²⁸ And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord. ²⁹ Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you. ³⁰ And their eyes were opened; and Jesus straitly charged them, saying, See *that* no man know *it*. ³¹ But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.

A Dumb Man Speaks

³² As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil. ³³ And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marveled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel. ³⁴ But the Pharisees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils.^c

^a 9:10-11 Lk. 15:1-2. ^b 9:13 Hos. 6:6; Mt. 12:7. ^c 9:34 Mt. 10:25; 12:24; Mk. 3:22; Lk. 11:15.

The Harvest Is Plenteous

35 And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.^a 36 But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.^b 37 Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the laborers are few; 38 pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth laborers into his harvest.^c

Jesus Chooses the Twelve

(Mk. 3:13-19; Lk. 6:12-16)

10 And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power *against* unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease. 2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zeb'edee, and John his brother; 3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Al'pheus, and Lebbe'us, whose surname was Thad'deus; 4 Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Iscar'i-ot, who also betrayed him.

The Mission of the Twelve

(Mk. 6:7-13; Lk. 9:1-6)

5 These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into *any* city of the Samaritans enter ye not; 6 but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. 7 And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give. 9 Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses; 10 nor scrip for *your* journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat.^d 11 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, inquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence. 12 And

when ye come into a house, salute it. 13 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you. 14 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet.^e 15 Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom^f and Gomor'rah^g in the day of judgment, than for that city.^h

Coming Persecutions

16 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves:ⁱ be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves. 17 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues; 18 and ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against* them and the Gentiles. 19 But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. 20 For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.^j 21 And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against *their* parents, and cause them to be put to death.^k 22 And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake:^l but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.^m 23 But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come.

24 The disciple is not above *his* master,ⁿ nor the servant above his lord.^o 25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Bel'zebub,^p how much more *shall they call* them of his household?

Whom to Fear

(Lk. 12:2-9)

26 Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.^q 27 What I tell you in darkness, *that* speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear,

^a 9:35 Mt. 4:23; Mk. 1:39; Lk. 4:44. ^b 9:36 1 Kgs. 22:17; 2 Chr. 18:16; Zech. 10:2; Mk. 6:34. ^c 9:37-38 Lk. 10:2. ^d 10:10 1 Cor. 9:14; 1 Tim. 5:18. ^e 10:14 Acts 13:51. ^f 10:15 Mt. 11:24. ^g Gen. 19:24-28. ^h 10:7-15 Lk. 10:4-12. ⁱ 10:16 Lk. 10:3. ^j 10:17-20 Mk. 13:9-11; Lk. 12:11-12, 21, 12-15. ^k 10:21 Mk. 13:12; Lk. 21:16. ^l 10:22 Mt. 24:9; Mk. 13:13; Lk. 21:17. ^m Mt. 24:13; Mk. 13:13. ⁿ 10:24 Lk. 6:40. ^o Jn. 13:16; 15:20. ^p 10:25 Mt. 9:34; 12:24; Mk. 3:22; Lk. 11:15. ^q 10:26 Mk. 4:22; Lk. 8:17.

that preach ye upon the housetops. ²⁸ And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. ²⁹ Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father. ³⁰ But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. ³¹ Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows. ³² Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. ³³ But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.^a

Not Peace, but a Sword

(Lk. 12:49-53; 14:26-27)

³⁴ Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword. ³⁵ For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. ³⁶ And a man's foes *shall be* they of his own household.^b ³⁷ He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. ³⁸ And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.^c ³⁹ He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.^d

Rewards

(Mk. 9:41)

⁴⁰ He that receiveth you receiveth me;^e and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.^f ⁴¹ He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward. ⁴² And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

The Messengers from John the Baptist

(Lk. 7:18-35)

11 And it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed

thence to teach and to preach in their cities.

² Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples, ³ and said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another? ⁴ Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and show John again those things which ye do hear and see: ⁵ the blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear,^g the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them.^h ⁶ And blessed is *he*, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

⁷ And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind? ⁸ But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft *clothing* are in kings' houses. ⁹ But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet. ¹⁰ For this is *he*, of whom it is written,

Behold, I send my messenger before thy face,
which shall prepare thy way before thee.ⁱ

¹¹ Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding, he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he. ¹² And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force. ¹³ For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John.^j ¹⁴ And if ye will receive *it*, this is Eli'jah, which was for to come.^k ¹⁵ He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

¹⁶ But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows, ¹⁷ and saying,

We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced;
we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.

¹⁸ For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil. ¹⁹ The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of

^a 10:33 2 Tim. 2:12. ^b 10:35-36 Mic. 7:6. ^c 10:38 Mt. 16:24; Mk. 8:34; Lk. 9:23.

^d 10:39 Mt. 16:25; Mk. 8:35; Lk. 9:24; 17:33; Jn. 12:25. ^e 10:40 Lk. 10:16; Jn. 13:20.

^f Mk. 9:37; Lk. 9:48. ^g 11:5 Is. 35:5-6. ^h Is. 61:1. ⁱ 11:10 Mal. 3:1. ^j 11:12-13 Lk. 16:16.

^k 11:14 Mal. 4:5; Mt. 17:10-13; Mk. 9:11-13.

publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her children.

Woes to Unrepentant Cities

(Lk. 10:13-16)

20 Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not: ²¹ Woe unto thee, Chora'zin! woe unto thee, Bethsai'da! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon,^a they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes. ²² But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you. ²³ And thou, Caper'na-um, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell:^b for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom,^c it would have remained until this day. ²⁴ But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom^d in the day of judgment, than for thee.

Come unto Me and Rest

(Lk. 10:21-22)

25 At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. ²⁶ Even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight. ²⁷ All things are delivered unto me of my Father:^e and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son,^f and *he* to whomsoever the Son will reveal *him*. ²⁸ Come unto me, all *ye* that labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. ²⁹ Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.^g ³⁰ For my yoke *is* easy, and my burden *is* light.

The Disciples Pluck Grain on the Sabbath

(Mk. 2:23-28; Lk. 6:1-5)

12 At that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were ahungered, and began to pluck the ears of corn,^h and to eat. ² But when the Pharisees saw *it*, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day. ³ But he said unto them, Have ye not read

what David did, when he was ahungered, and they that were with him; ⁴ how he entered into the house of God, and did eat the showbread,ⁱ which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests?^j ⁵ Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?^k ⁶ But I say unto you, That in this place is *one* greater than the temple. ⁷ But if ye had known what *this* meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice,^l ye would not have condemned the guiltless. ⁸ For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

The Man with a Withered Hand

(Mk. 3:1-6; Lk. 6:6-11)

9 And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue: ¹⁰ and, behold, there was a man which had *his* hand withered. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him. ¹¹ And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift *it* out?^m ¹² How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days. ¹³ Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched *it* forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other. ¹⁴ Then the Pharisees went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy him.

The Chosen Servant

15 But when Jesus knew *it*, he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all; ¹⁶ and charged them that they should not make him known: ¹⁷ that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying,

¹⁸ Behold my servant, whom I have chosen;
my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased:
I will put my Spirit upon him,
and he shall show judgment to the Gentiles.

¹⁹ He shall not strive, nor cry;
neither shall any man hear his voice
in the streets.

^a 11:21-22 Is. 23:1-18; Ezek. 26:1-28:26; Joel 3:4-8; Amos 1:9-10; Zech. 9:2-4.

^b 11:23 Is. 14:13-15. ^c Gen. 19:24-28. ^d 11:24 Mt. 10:15; Lk. 10:12. ^e 11:27 Jn. 3:35.

^f Jn. 10:15. ^g 11:29 Jer. 6:16. ^h 12:1 Deut. 23:25. ⁱ 12:3-4 1 Sam. 21:1-6. ^j 12:4 Lev. 24:9.

^k 12:5 Num. 28:9-10. ^l 12:7 Hos. 6:6; Mt. 9:13. ^m 12:11 Lk. 14:5.

²⁰ A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

²¹ And in his name shall the Gentiles trust.^a

A Divided House Cannot Stand

(Mk. 3:19-30; Lk. 11:14-23)

²² Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

²³ And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the Son of David? ²⁴ But when the Pharisees heard *it*, they said, This *fellow* doth not cast out devils, but by Beel'zebul the prince of the devils.^b

²⁵ And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand: ²⁶ and if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand? ²⁷ And if I by Beel'zebul cast out devils, by whom do your children cast *them* out? therefore they shall be your judges. ²⁸ But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you. ²⁹ Or else, how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house. ³⁰ He that is not with me is against me;^c and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad. ³¹ Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy *against* the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men. ³² And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him,^d neither in this world, neither in the *world* to come.

³³ Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by *his* fruit.^e ³⁴ O generation of vipers,^f how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.^g ³⁵ A good man out of the good treasure of the heart* bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

³⁶ But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

³⁷ For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

An Evil Generation Seeks a Sign

(Lk. 11:29-32)

³⁸ Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee.^h ³⁹ But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign;ⁱ and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonah: ⁴⁰ for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the whale's belly;^j so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth. ⁴¹ The men of Nin'evah shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonah;^k and, behold, a greater than Jonah is here. ⁴² The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon;^l and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

The Return of the Unclean Spirit

(Lk. 11:24-26)

⁴³ When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none. ⁴⁴ Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished. ⁴⁵ Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last *state* of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

Jesus' Mother and Brethren

(Mk. 3:31-35; Lk. 8:19-21)

⁴⁶ While he yet talked to the people, behold, *his* mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him. ⁴⁷ Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee. ⁴⁸ But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my

^a 12:18-21 Is. 42:1-4. ^b 12:24 Mt. 9:34; 10:25. ^c 12:30 Mk. 9:40. ^d 12:32 Lk. 12:10.

^e 12:33 Mt. 7:20; Lk. 6:44. ^f 12:34 Mt. 3:7; 23:33; Lk. 3:7. ^g Mt. 15:18; Lk. 6:45.

^h 12:38 Mt. 16:1; Mk. 8:11; Lk. 11:16. ⁱ 12:39 Mt. 16:4; Mk. 8:12. ^j 12:40 Jon. 1:17.

^k 12:41 Jon. 3:5. ^l 12:42 1 Kgs. 10:1-10; 2 Chr. 9:1-12.

brethren? ⁴⁹ And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! ⁵⁰ For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

The Parable of the Sower

(Mk. 4:1-9; Lk. 8:4-8)

13 The same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea side. ² And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship, and sat;^a and the whole multitude stood on the shore. ³ And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to sow; ⁴ and when he sowed, some *seeds* fell by the wayside, and the fowls came and devoured them up; ⁵ some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth: ⁶ and when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away. ⁷ And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked them: ⁸ but other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some a hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold. ⁹ Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

The Purpose of the Parables

(Mk. 4:10-12; Lk. 8:9-10)

¹⁰ And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables? ¹¹ He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. ¹² For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.^b ¹³ Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand. ¹⁴ And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Isaiah, which saith,

By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand;

and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

¹⁵ for this people's heart is waxed gross, and *their ears* are dull of hearing, and *their eyes* they have closed;

lest at any time they should see with *their eyes*, and hear with *their ears*, and should understand with *their heart*, and should be converted, and I should heal them.^c

¹⁶ But blessed *are* your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear. ¹⁷ For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous *men* have desired to see *those things* which ye see, and have not seen *them*; and to hear *those things* which ye hear, and have not heard *them*.^d

Jesus Explains the Parable of the Sower

(Mk. 4:13-20; Lk. 8:11-15)

¹⁸ Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower. ¹⁹ When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the wayside. ²⁰ But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with joy receiveth it; ²¹ yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended. ²² He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful. ²³ But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

The Parable of the Wheat and the Tares

²⁴ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field: ²⁵ but while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way. ²⁶ But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. ²⁷ So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares? ²⁸ He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

^a 13:2 Lk. 5:1-3. ^b 13:12 Mt. 25:29; Mk. 4:25; Lk. 8:18; 19:26. ^c 13:14-15 Is. 6:9-10.

^d 13:16-17 Lk. 10:23-24.

²⁹ But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. ³⁰ Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

The Parable of the Mustard Seed

(Mk. 4:30-32; Lk. 13:18-19)

³¹ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field: ³² which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

The Parable of the Leaven

(Lk. 13:20-21)

³³ Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

Jesus' Use of Parables

(Mk. 4:33-34)

³⁴ All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them: ³⁵ that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

I will open my mouth in parables;

I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.^a

Jesus Explains the Parable of the Wheat and the Tares

³⁶ Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field. ³⁷ He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; ³⁸ the field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one; ³⁹ the enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. ⁴⁰ As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world. ⁴¹ The Son of man shall send

forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity; ⁴² and shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. ⁴³ Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

The Hidden Treasure

⁴⁴ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

The Pearl of Great Price

⁴⁵ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchantman, seeking goodly pearls: ⁴⁶ who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

The Net

⁴⁷ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind: ⁴⁸ which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away. ⁴⁹ So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just, ⁵⁰ and shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

Treasures New and Old

⁵¹ Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord. ⁵² Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe *which* is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven, is like unto a man *that* is a householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure *things* new and old.

Jesus Rejected at Nazareth

(Mk. 6:1-6; Lk. 4:16-30)

⁵³ And it came to pass, *that* when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence. ⁵⁴ And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this *man* this wisdom, and *these* mighty works? ⁵⁵ Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and

^a 13:35 Ps. 78:2.

Judas? ⁵⁶ And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this *man* all these things? ⁵⁷ And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honor, save in his own country, and in his own house.^a ⁵⁸ And he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

The Death of John the Baptist

(Mk. 6:14-29; Lk. 9:7-9)

14 At that time Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus, ² and said unto his servants, This is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore mighty works do show forth themselves in him. ³ For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put *him* in prison for Hero'di-as' sake, his brother Philip's wife. ⁴ For John said unto him, It is not lawful for thee to have her.^{bc} ⁵ And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they counted him as a prophet. ⁶ But when Herod's birthday was kept, the daughter of Hero'di-as danced before them, and pleased Herod. ⁷ Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask. ⁸ And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger. ⁹ And the king was sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded *it* to be given *her*. ¹⁰ And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison. ¹¹ And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought *it* to her mother. ¹² And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried *it*, and went and told Jesus.

The Feeding of the Five Thousand

(Mk. 6:30-44; Lk. 9:10-17; Jn. 6:1-14)

¹³ When Jesus heard of *it*, he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard *thereof*, they followed him on foot out of the cities. ¹⁴ And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick. ¹⁵ And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals. ¹⁶ But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to

eat. ¹⁷ And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes. ¹⁸ He said, Bring them hither to me. ¹⁹ And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to *his* disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. ²⁰ And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full. ²¹ And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

Jesus Walks on the Sea

(Mk. 6:45-52; Jn. 6:15-21)

²² And straightway Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away. ²³ And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone. ²⁴ But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary. ²⁵ And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea. ²⁶ And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear. ²⁷ But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

²⁸ And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water. ²⁹ And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus. ³⁰ But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me. ³¹ And immediately Jesus stretched forth *his* hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt? ³² And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased. ³³ Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God.

Jesus Heals the Sick in Gennesaret

(Mk. 6:53-56)

³⁴ And when they were gone over, they came into the land of Gennes'aret. ³⁵ And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought

^a 13:57 Jn. 4:44. ^b 14:4 Lev. 18:16; 20:21. ^c 14:3-4 Lk. 3:19-20.

unto him all that were diseased; ³⁶ and besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

The Things That Defile

(Mk. 7:1-23)

15 Then came to Jesus scribes and Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saying, ² Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread. ³ But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition? ⁴ For God commanded, saying, Honor thy father and mother:^a and,

He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death.^b

⁵ But ye say, Whosoever shall say to *his* father or *his* mother, *It is a gift*, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; ⁶ and honor not his father or his mother, *he shall be free*. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition. ⁷ Ye hypocrites, well did Isaiah prophesy of you, saying,

⁸ This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoreth me with *their* lips; but their heart is far from me.

⁹ But in vain they do worship me, teaching *for* doctrines the commandments of men.^c

¹⁰ And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand: ¹¹ Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man. ¹² Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying? ¹³ But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up. ¹⁴ Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.^d ¹⁵ Then answered Peter and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable. ¹⁶ And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding? ¹⁷ Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught? ¹⁸ But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart;^e

and they defile the man. ¹⁹ For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies: ²⁰ these are *the things* which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

The Canaanite Woman's Faith

(Mk. 7:24-30)

²¹ Then Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. ²² And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, *thou* Son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. ²³ But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. ²⁴ But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. ²⁵ Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. ²⁶ But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs. ²⁷ And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. ²⁸ Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

Jesus Heals Many People

²⁹ And Jesus departed from thence, and came nigh unto the sea of Galilee; and went up into a mountain, and sat down there. ³⁰ And great multitudes came unto him, having with them *those that were* lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet; and he healed them: ³¹ insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of Israel.

The Feeding of the Four Thousand

(Mk. 8:1-10)

³² Then Jesus called his disciples *unto him*, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way. ³³ And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as

^a 15:4 Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16. ^b Ex. 21:17; Lev. 20:9. ^c 15:8-9 Is. 29:13. ^d 15:14 Lk. 6:39. ^e 15:18 Mt. 12:34.

to fill so great a multitude? ³⁴ And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes. ³⁵ And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground. ³⁶ And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and gave thanks, and brake *them*, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. ³⁷ And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken *meat* that was left seven baskets full. ³⁸ And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children. ³⁹ And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of Mag'dala.

The Demand for a Sign

(Mk. 8:11-13; Lk. 12:54-56)

16 The Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and tempting desired him that he would show them a sign^a from heaven. ² He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, *It will be fair weather; for the sky is red.* ³ And in the morning, *It will be foul weather to-day: for the sky is red and lowering.* O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times? ⁴ A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonah.^b And he left them, and departed.

The Leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees

(Mk. 8:14-21)

⁵ And when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread. ⁶ Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees^c and of the Sadducees. ⁷ And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is because we have taken no bread.* ⁸ Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread? ⁹ Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand,^d and how many baskets ye took up? ¹⁰ neither the seven loaves of the four thousand,^e and how many baskets ye took up? ¹¹ How is it that ye do not understand that I spake *it* not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Phari-

sees and of the Sadducees? ¹² Then understood they how that he bade *them* not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

Peter's Confession

(Mk. 8:27-30; Lk. 9:18-21)

¹³ When Jesus came into the coasts of Caesare'a Phil'ippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I, the Son of man, am? ¹⁴ And they said, Some say *that thou art* John the Baptist; some, Elijah; and others, Jeremiah, or one of the prophets.^f ¹⁵ He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? ¹⁶ And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.^g ¹⁷ And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-jona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed *it* unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. ¹⁸ And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell* shall not prevail against it. ¹⁹ And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.^h ²⁰ Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

Jesus Foretells His Death

(Mk. 8:31-9:1; Lk. 9:22-27)

²¹ From that time forth began Jesus to show unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day. ²² Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee. ²³ But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offense unto me: for thou savorest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

²⁴ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any *man* will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.ⁱ ²⁵ For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.^j ²⁶ For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own

^a 16:1 Mt. 12:38; Lk. 11:16. ^b 16:4 Jon. 1:17; 3:4-5; Mt. 12:39; Lk. 11:29. ^c 16:6 Lk. 12:1.

^d 16:9 Mt. 14:17-21. ^e 16:10 Mt. 15:34-38. ^f 16:14 Mt. 14:1-2; Mk. 6:14-15; Lk. 9:7-8.

^g 16:16 Jn. 6:68-69. ^h 16:19 Mt. 18:18; Jn. 20:23. ⁱ 16:24 Mt. 10:38; Lk. 14:27.

^j 16:25 Mt. 10:39; Lk. 17:33; Jn. 12:25.

soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? ²⁷ For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels;^a and then he shall reward every man according to his works.^b ²⁸ Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

The Transfiguration

(Mk. 9:2-13; Lk. 9:28-36)

17 And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into a high mountain apart, ² and was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. ³ And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Eli'jah talking with him. ⁴ Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Eli'jah. ⁵ While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased;^c hear ye him.^d ⁶ And when the disciples heard *it*, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid. ⁷ And Jesus came and touched them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid. ⁸ And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jesus only.

⁹ And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead. ¹⁰ And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that Eli'jah must first come^e? ¹¹ And Jesus answered and said unto them, Eli'jah truly shall first come, and restore all things. ¹² But I say unto you, That Eli'jah is come already,^f and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them. ¹³ Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

Jesus Heals a Boy with an Unclean Spirit

(Mk. 9:14-29; Lk. 9:37-43)

¹⁴ And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a *certain*

man, kneeling down to him, and saying, ¹⁵ Lord, have mercy on my son; for he is lunatic, and sore vexed: for oftentimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water. ¹⁶ And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him. ¹⁷ Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me. ¹⁸ And Jesus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour. ¹⁹ Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out? ²⁰ And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove:^g and nothing shall be impossible unto you. ²¹ Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.*

Jesus Again Foretells His Death

(Mk. 9:30-32; Lk. 9:43-45)

²² And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men: ²³ and they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

Payment of the Tribute Money

²⁴ And when they were come to Capernaum, they that received tribute *money*^h came to Peter, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute? ²⁵ He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? ²⁶ Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free. ²⁷ Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast a hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

Who Is the Greatest?

(Mk. 9:33-37; Lk. 9:46-48)

18 At the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?ⁱ ² And

^a 16:27 Mt. 25:31. ^b Ps. 62:12. ^c 17:5 Is. 42:1; Mt. 3:17; 12:18; Mk. 1:11; Lk. 3:22.

^d 17:1-5 ² Pet. 1:17-18. ^e 17:10 Mal. 4:5. ^f 17:12 Mt. 11:14.

^g 17:20 Mt. 21:21; Mk. 11:23; 1 Cor. 13:2. ^h 17:24 Ex. 30:13; 38:26. ⁱ 18:1 Lk. 22:24.

Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them, ³ and said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.^a ⁴ Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. ⁵ And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.

Temptations to Sin

(Mk. 9:42-48; Lk. 17:1-2)

⁶ But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and *that* he were drowned in the depth of the sea. ⁷ Woe unto the world because of offenses! for it must needs be that offenses come; but woe to that man by whom the offense cometh! ⁸ Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast *them* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire.^b ⁹ And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast *it* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.^c

The Parable of the Lost Sheep

(Lk. 15:3-7)

¹⁰ Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven. ¹¹ For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.^d ¹² How think ye? if a man have a hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray? ¹³ And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that *sheep*, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray. ¹⁴ Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

A Brother Who Sins

¹⁵ Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee,* go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.^e

¹⁶ But if he will not hear *thee*, *then* take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.^f ¹⁷ And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell *it* unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as a heathen man and a publican. ¹⁸ Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.^g ¹⁹ Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. ²⁰ For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

The Parable of the Unforgiving Servant

²¹ Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times? ²² Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven.^h

²³ Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants. ²⁴ And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents. ²⁵ But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. ²⁶ The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. ²⁷ Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt. ²⁸ But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow servants, which owed him a hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took *him* by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest. ²⁹ And his fellow servant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. ³⁰ And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt. ³¹ So when his fellow servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done. ³² Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou de-

^a 18:3 Mk. 10:15; Lk. 18:17. ^b 18:8 Mt. 5:30. ^c 18:9 Mt. 5:29. ^d 18:11 Lk. 19:10.

^e 18:15 Lk. 17:3. ^f 18:16 Deut. 17:6, 19:15. ^g 18:18 Mt. 16:19; Jn. 20:23.

^h 18:21-22 Lk. 17:3-4.

siredst me: ³³ shouldst not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow servant, even as I had pity on thee? ³⁴ And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him. ³⁵ So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

Jesus' Teaching on Divorce

(Mk. 10:1-12; Lk. 16:18)

19 And it came to pass, *that* when Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of Judea beyond Jordan; ² and great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

³ The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause? ⁴ And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made *them* at the beginning made them male and female,^a ⁵ and said,

For this cause shall a man leave father and mother,
and shall cleave to his wife:
and they twain shall be one flesh^b?

⁶ Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

⁷ They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away?^c ⁸ He saith unto them, Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so. ⁹ And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except *it be* for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.^d

¹⁰ His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with *his* wife, it is not good to marry. ¹¹ But he said unto them, All *men* cannot receive this saying, save *they* to whom it is given. ¹² For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from *their* mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive *it*, let him receive *it*.

Jesus Blesses Little Children

(Mk. 10:13-16; Lk. 18:15-17)

¹³ Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put *his* hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them. ¹⁴ But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me; for of such is the kingdom of heaven. ¹⁵ And he laid *his* hands on them, and departed thence.

The Rich Young Ruler

(Mk. 10:17-31; Lk. 18:18-30)

¹⁶ And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life? ¹⁷ And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? *there is none good but one, that is, God*: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. ¹⁸ He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no murder,^e Thou shalt not commit adultery,^f Thou shalt not steal,^g Thou shalt not bear false witness,^h ¹⁹ Honor thy father and thy mother:ⁱ and, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself.^j ²⁰ The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet? ²¹ Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go *and* sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come *and* follow me. ²² But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.

²³ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven. ²⁴ And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. ²⁵ When his disciples heard *it*, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved? ²⁶ But Jesus beheld *them*, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible. ²⁷ Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore? ²⁸ And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory,^k

^a 19:4 Gen. 1:27; 5:2. ^b 19:5 Gen. 2:24. ^c 19:7 Deut. 24:1-4; Mt. 5:31.

^d 19:9 Mt. 5:32; 1 Cor. 7:10-11. ^e 19:18 Ex. 20:13; Deut. 5:17. ^f Ex. 20:14; Deut. 5:18.

^g Ex. 20:15; Deut. 5:19. ^h Ex. 20:16; Deut. 5:20. ⁱ 19:19 Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16.

^j Lev. 19:18. ^k 19:28 Mt. 25:31.

ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.^a

²⁹ And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive a hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.
³⁰ But many *that are first* shall be last; and the last *shall be first*.^b

Laborers in the Vineyard

20 For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man *that is* a householder, which went out early in the morning to hire laborers into his vineyard. ² And when he had agreed with the laborers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. ³ And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the market place, ⁴ and said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. ⁵ Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise. ⁶ And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle? ⁷ They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, *that shall ye receive*. ⁸ So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the laborers, and give them *their hire*,^c beginning from the last unto the first. ⁹ And when they came that *were hired* about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny. ¹⁰ But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny. ¹¹ And when they had received *it*, they murmured against the goodman of the house, ¹² saying, These last have wrought *but* one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day. ¹³ But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny? ¹⁴ Take *that thine is*, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee. ¹⁵ Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good? ¹⁶ So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.^d

Jesus Foretells His Death a Third Time

(Mk. 10:32-34; Lk. 18:31-34)

¹⁷ And Jesus going up to Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them, ¹⁸ Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death, ¹⁹ and shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify *him*; and the third day he shall rise again.

The Request of James and John

(Mk. 10:35-45)

²⁰ Then came to him the mother of Zeb'edee's children with her sons, worshipping *him*, and desiring a certain thing of him. ²¹ And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom. ²² But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. ²³ And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but *it shall be given to them* for whom it is prepared of my Father. ²⁴ And when the ten heard *it*, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren. ²⁵ But Jesus called them *unto him*, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them. ²⁶ But it shall not be so among you; let him be your minister; ²⁷ and whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant;^e ²⁸ even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

Two Blind Men Receive Sight

(Mk. 10:46-52; Lk. 18:35-43)

²⁹ And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him. ³⁰ And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way-side, when they heard that Jesus passed

^a Lk. 22:30. ^b 19:30 Mt. 20:16; Lk. 13:30. ^c 20:8 Lev. 19:13; Deut. 24:15.

^d 20:16 Mt. 19:30; Mk. 10:31; Lk. 13:30. ^e 20:25-26 Lk. 22:25-26.

^f 20:26-27 Mt. 23:11; Mk. 9:35; Lk. 22:26.

by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, *thou* Son of David. ³¹ And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, *thou* Son of David. ³² And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you? ³³ They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened. ³⁴ So Jesus had compassion *on them*, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

The Triumphal Entry into Jerusalem

(Mk. 11:1-11; Lk. 19:28-40; Jn. 12:12-19)

21 And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples, ² saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose *them*, and bring *them* unto me. ³ And if any *man* say aught unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them. ⁴ All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

⁵ Tell ye the daughter of Zion,
Behold, thy King cometh unto thee,
meek, and sitting upon an ass,
and a colt the foal of an ass.^a

⁶ And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them, ⁷ and brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set *him* thereon. ⁸ And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strewed *them* in the way. ⁹ And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying,

Hosanna^b to the Son of David:
Blessed is he that cometh in the
name of the Lord;^c
Hosanna in the highest.

¹⁰ And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this? ¹¹ And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee.

The Cleansing of the Temple

(Mk. 11:15-19; Lk. 19:45-48; Jn. 2:13-22)

¹² And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the

tables of the money changers, and the seats of them that sold doves, ¹³ and said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer;^d but ye have made it a den of thieves.^e

¹⁴ And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them. ¹⁵ And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to the Son of David; they were sore displeased, ¹⁶ and said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read,

Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings

thou hast perfected praise?^f

¹⁷ And he left them, and went out of the city into Bethany; and he lodged there.

The Cursing of the Fig Tree

(Mk. 11:12-14, 20-26)

¹⁸ Now in the morning, as he returned into the city, he hungered. ¹⁹ And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away. ²⁰ And when the disciples saw *it*, they marveled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away! ²¹ Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this *which is done* to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.^g ²² And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

Jesus' Authority Questioned

(Mk. 11:27-33; Lk. 20:1-8)

²³ And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority? ²⁴ And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things. ²⁵ The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will

^a 21:5 Zech. 9:9. ^b 21:9 Ps. 118:25 (Hebrew). ^c Ps. 118:26. ^d 21:13 Is. 56:7.

^e Jer. 7:11. ^f 21:16 Ps. 8:2. ^g 21:21 Mt. 17:20; 1 Cor. 13:2.

say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him? ²⁶ But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; for all hold John as a prophet. ²⁷ And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

The Parable of the Two Sons

²⁸ But what think ye? A *certain* man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work today in my vineyard. ²⁹ He answered and said, I will not; but afterward he repented, and went. ³⁰ And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir; and went not. ³¹ Whether of them twain did the will of *his* father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you. ³² For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not; but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen *it*, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

The Parable of the Wicked Husbandmen (Mk. 12:1-12; Lk. 20:9-19)

³³ Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard,^b and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country: ³⁴ and when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it. ³⁵ And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another. ³⁶ Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise. ³⁷ But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son. ³⁸ But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance. ³⁹ And they caught him, and cast *him* out of the vineyard, and slew *him*. ⁴⁰ When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen? ⁴¹ They say unto him, He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out *his* vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

⁴² Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the Scriptures,

The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner:

this is the Lord's doing,

and it is marvelous in our eyes?

⁴³ Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof. ⁴⁴ And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

⁴⁵ And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them. ⁴⁶ But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet.

The Parable of the Marriage Feast

22 And Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said, ² The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son, ³ and sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come. ⁴ Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings *are* killed, and all things *are* ready: come unto the marriage. ⁵ But they made light of *it*, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise: ⁶ and the remnant took his servants, and entreated *them* spitefully, and slew *them*. ⁷ But when the king heard *thereof*, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city. ⁸ Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy. ⁹ Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage. ¹⁰ So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

¹¹ And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment: ¹² and he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless. ¹³ Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and

^a 21:32 Lk. 3:12; 7:29-30. ^b 21:33 Is. 5:1-2. ^c 21:42 Ps. 118:22-23.

foot, and take him away, and cast *him* into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.^a **14** For many are called, but few *are* chosen.

Paying Taxes to Caesar

(Mk. 12:13-17; Lk. 20:20-26)

15 Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in *his* talk. **16** And they sent out unto him their disciples with the Hero'di-ans, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any *man*: for thou regardest not the person of men. **17** Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Caesar, or not? **18** But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? **19** Show me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny. **20** And he saith unto them, Whose *is* this image and superscription? **21** They say unto him, Caesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's. **22** When they had heard *these words*, they marveled, and left him, and went their way.

The Question about the Resurrection

(Mk. 12:18-27; Lk. 20:27-40)

23 The same day came to him the Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection,^b and asked him, **24** saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.^c **25** Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother: **26** likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh. **27** And last of all the woman died also. **28** Therefore in the resurrection, whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the Scriptures, nor the power of God. **30** For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven. **31** But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying, **32** I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob^d?

God is not the God of the dead, but of the living. **33** And when the multitude heard *this*, they were astonished at his doctrine.

The Great Commandment

(Mk. 12:28-34)

34 But when the Pharisees had heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together. **35** Then one of them, *which was* a lawyer, asked *him a question*, tempting him, and saying, **36** Master, which is the great commandment in the law? **37** Jesus said unto him,

Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.^e

38 This is the first and great commandment. **39** And the second *is* like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself.^f

40 On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.^g

The Question about David's Son

(Mk. 12:35-37; Lk. 20:41-44)

41 While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them, **42** saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, *The son of David*. **43** He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying,

44 The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool^h?

45 If David then call him Lord, how is he his son? **46** And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any *man* from that day forth ask him any more questions.

Jesus Denounces the Scribes and Pharisees

(Mk. 12:38-40; Lk. 11:37-54; 20:45-47)

23 Then spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples, **2** saying, The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: **3** all therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, *that* observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not. **4** For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay *them* on men's shoulders; but they *themselves* will not move them with one of their fingers. **5** But all their works they do for to be seen of men:ⁱ they make broad their

^a 22:13 Mt. 8:12; 25:30; Lk. 13:28. ^b 22:23 Acts 23:8. ^c 22:24 Deut. 25:5. ^d 22:32 Ex. 3:6.

^e 22:37 Deut. 6:5. ^f 22:39 Lev. 19:18. ^g 22:35-40 Lk. 10:25-28. ^h 22:44 Ps. 110:1.

ⁱ 23:5 Mt. 6:1.

phylacteries,^a and enlarge the borders^b of their garments, ⁶ and love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues, ⁷ and greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi. ⁸ But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, *even* Christ; and all ye are brethren. ⁹ And call no *man* your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven. ¹⁰ Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, *even* Christ. ¹¹ But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.^c ¹² And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.^d

¹³ But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in *yourselves*, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in. ¹⁴ Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretense make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation. ¹⁵ Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte; and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.

¹⁶ Woe unto you, ye blind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor! ¹⁷ Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold? ¹⁸ And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty. ¹⁹ Ye fools and blind: for whether *is* greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift? ²⁰ Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon. ²¹ And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth therein. ²² And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by the throne of God,^e and by him that sitteth thereon.

²³ Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin,^f and have omitted the weightier *matters* of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

²⁴ Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

²⁵ Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess. ²⁶ Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first that *which is within* the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

²⁷ Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres,^g which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead *men's* bones, and of all uncleanness. ²⁸ Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

²⁹ Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous, ³⁰ and say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets. ³¹ Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets. ³² Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. ³³ Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers,^h how can ye escape the damnation of hell? ³⁴ Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and *some* of them ye shall kill and crucify; and *some* of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute *them* from city to city: ³⁵ that upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abelⁱ unto the blood of Zechari'ah^j son of Berechi'ah, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar. ³⁶ Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.

Jesus Laments over Jerusalem

(Lk. 13:34-35)

³⁷ O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, *thou* that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under *her* wings, and ye would not! ³⁸ Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. ³⁹ For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall

^a Deut. 6:8. ^b Num. 15:38. ^c 23:11 Mt. 20:26-27; Mk. 9:35; 10:43-44; Lk. 22:26.

^d 23:12 Lk. 14:11; 18:14. ^e 23:22 Is. 66:1; Mt. 5:34. ^f 23:23 Lev. 27:30. ^g 23:27 Acts 23:3.

^h 23:33 Mt. 3:7; 12:34; Lk. 3:7. ⁱ 23:35 Gen. 4:8. ^j 2 Chr. 24:20-21.

say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.^a

The Destruction of the Temple and Signs before the End

(Mk. 13:1-23; Lk. 21:5-24)

24 And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to show him the buildings of the temple. ² And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

³ And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

⁴ And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

⁵ For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

⁶ And ye shall hear of wars and rumors of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all *these things* must come to pass, but the end is not yet. ⁷ For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places. ⁸ All these *are* the beginning of sorrows.

⁹ Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.^b ¹⁰ And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. ¹¹ And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. ¹² And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. ¹³ But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.^c ¹⁴ And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

¹⁵ When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet,^d stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand,) ¹⁶ then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains: ¹⁷ let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house: ¹⁸ neither let him which is in the field

return back to take his clothes.^e ¹⁹ And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! ²⁰ But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day: ²¹ for then shall be great tribulation,^f such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. ²² And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened. ²³ Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here *is* Christ, or there; believe *it not*. ²⁴ For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if *it were* possible, they shall deceive the very elect. ²⁵ Behold, I have told you before. ²⁶ Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, *he is* in the secret chambers; believe *it not*. ²⁷ For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.^g ²⁸ For wheresoever the carcass is, there will the eagles be gathered together.^h

The Coming of the Son of Man

(Mk. 13:24-31; Lk. 21:25-33)

²⁹ Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven,ⁱ and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: ³⁰ and then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven^j with power and great glory. ³¹ And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

³² Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh: ³³ so likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, *even* at the doors. ³⁴ Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled. ³⁵ Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

^a 23:39 Ps. 118:26. ^b 24:9 Mt. 10:22. ^c 24:13 Mt. 10:22. ^d 24:15 Dan. 9:27; 11:31; 12:11. ^e 24:17-18 Lk. 17:31. ^f 24:21 Dan. 12:1; Rev. 7:14. ^g 24:26-27 Lk. 17:23-24. ^h 24:28 Lk. 17:37. ⁱ 24:29 Is. 13:10; Ezek. 32:7; Joel 2:31; Rev. 6:12-13. ^j 24:30 Dan. 7:13, Rev. 1:7.

No Man Knoweth the
Day and Hour

(Mk. 13:32-37; Lk. 17:26-36; 21:34-36)

36 But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only. 37 But as the days of Noah were,^a so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. 38 For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark, 39 and knew not until the flood came, and took them all away;^b so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. 40 Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. 41 Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left. 42 Watch therefore; for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. 43 But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. 44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.^c

The Unfaithful Servant
(Lk. 12:41-48)

45 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season? 46 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. 47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods. 48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; 49 and shall begin to smite his fellow servants, and to eat and drink with the drunken; 50 the lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of, 51 and shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

The Parable of the Ten Virgins

25 Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps,^d and went forth to meet the bridegroom. 2 And five of them were wise, and five were foolish. 3 They that were foolish took their lamps, and took

no oil with them: 4 but the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. 5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept. 6 And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him. 7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps. 8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out. 9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves. 10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut. 11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. 12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.^e 13 Watch therefore; for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

The Parable of the Talents

14 For the kingdom of heaven is as a man traveling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods. 15 And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey. 16 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents. 17 And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two. 18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money. 19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them. 20 And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more. 21 His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord. 22 He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them. 23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy

^a 24:37 Gen. 6:5-8. ^b 24:39 Gen. 7:6-24. 24:43-44 Lk. 12:39-40. ^d 25:1 Lk. 12:35.
^c 25:11-12 Lk. 13:25.

lord. ²⁴ Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art a hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strewed: ²⁵ and I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, *there* thou hast *that is* thine. ²⁶ His lord answered and said unto him, *Thou* wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strewed: ²⁷ thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and *then* at my coming I should have received mine own with usury. ²⁸ Take therefore the talent from him, and give *it* unto him which hath ten talents. ²⁹ For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.^a ³⁰ And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.^{bc}

The Judgment of the Nations

³¹ When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him,^d then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:^e ³² and before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth *his* sheep from the goats: ³³ and he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. ³⁴ Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: ³⁵ for I was ahungered, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in: ³⁶ naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. ³⁷ Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee ahungered, and fed *thee*? or thirsty, and gave *thee* drink? ³⁸ When saw we thee a stranger, and took *thee* in? or naked, and clothed *thee*? ³⁹ Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? ⁴⁰ And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done *it* unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done *it* unto me. ⁴¹ Then shall he say also unto them

on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels: ⁴² for I was ahungered, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink: ⁴³ I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not. ⁴⁴ Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee ahungered, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee? ⁴⁵ Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did *it* not to one of the least of these, ye did *it* not to me. ⁴⁶ And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.^f

The Leaders Plot against Jesus

(Mk. 14:1-2; Lk. 22:1-2; Jn. 11:45-53)

26 And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples, ² Ye know that after two days is *the feast* of the passover,^g and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.

³ Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Cai'aphas, ⁴ and consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill *him*. ⁵ But they said, Not on the feast *day*, lest there be an uproar among the people.

Jesus Anointed at Bethany

(Mk. 14:3-9; Jn. 12:1-8)

⁶ Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, ⁷ there came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat.^h ⁸ But when his disciples saw *it*, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste? ⁹ For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor. ¹⁰ When Jesus understood *it*, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me. ¹¹ For ye have the poor always with you;ⁱ but me ye have not always. ¹² For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did *it* for my burial. ¹³ Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached

^a 25:29 Mt. 13:12; Mk. 4:25; Lk. 8:18. ^b 25:30 Mt. 8:12; 22:13; Lk. 13:28.

^c 25:14-30 Lk. 19:11-27. ^d 25:31 Mt. 16:27. ^e Mt. 19:28. ^f 25:46 Dan. 12:2.

^g 26:2 Ex. 12:1-27. ^h 26:7 Lk. 7:37-38. ⁱ 26:11 Deut. 15:11.

in the whole world, *there* shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.

Judas Agrees to Betray Jesus

(Mk. 14:10-11; Lk. 22:3-6)

14 Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscar'i-ot, went unto the chief priests, ¹⁵ and said *unto them*, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver. ¹⁶ And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

Jesus Eats the Passover with His Disciples

(Mk. 14:12-25; Lk. 22:7-23; Jn. 13:21-30; 1 Cor. 11:23-26)

17 Now the first *day* of the *feast* of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover? ¹⁸ And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples. ¹⁹ And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

20 Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve. ²¹ And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me. ²² And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I? ²³ And he answered and said, He that dippeth *his* hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me. ²⁴ The Son of man goeth as it is written of him:^a but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born. ²⁵ Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.

26 And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed *it*, and brake *it*, and gave *it* to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. ²⁷ And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave *it* to them, saying, Drink ye all of it; ²⁸ for this is my blood^b of the new testament,^c which is shed for many for the remission of sins. ²⁹ But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom.

Peter's Denial Foretold

(Mk. 14:26-31; Lk. 22:31-34; Jn. 13:36-38)

30 And when they had sung a hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives. ³¹ Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written,

I will smite the shepherd,
and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.^d

32 But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee.^e ³³ Peter answered and said unto him, Though all *men* shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended. ³⁴ Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. ³⁵ Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

Jesus Prays in Gethsemane

(Mk. 14:32-42; Lk. 22:39-46)

36 Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsem'ane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder. ³⁷ And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zeb'edee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy. ³⁸ Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me. ³⁹ And he went a little further, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou wilt. ⁴⁰ And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour? ⁴¹ Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. ⁴² He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done. ⁴³ And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy. ⁴⁴ And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words. ⁴⁵ Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. ⁴⁶ Rise, let us be going:

^a 26:24 Ps. 41:9. ^b 26:28 Ex. 24:6-8. ^c Jer. 31:31-34. ^d 26:31 Zech. 13:7.

^e 26:32 Mt. 28:16.

behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.

The Betrayal and Arrest of Jesus

(Mk. 14:43-50; Lk. 22:47-53; Jn. 18:2-11)

47 And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. 48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; hold him fast. 49 And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, Master; and kissed him. 50 And Jesus said unto him, Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him. 51 And, behold, one of them which were with Jesus stretched out *his* hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest, and smote off his ear. 52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. 53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels? 54 But how then shall the Scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be? 55 In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple,^a and ye laid no hold on me. 56 But all this was done, that the Scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled.

Jesus before the Council

(Mk. 14:53-65; Lk. 22:54, 63-71; Jn. 18:12-14, 19-24)

57 And they that had laid hold on Jesus led *him* away to Cai'aphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. 58 But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end. 59 Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death; 60 but found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, *yet* found they none. At the last came two false witnesses, 61 and said, This *fellow* said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.^b 62 And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing?

what *is it which* these witness against thee? 63 But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God. 64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.^c 65 Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy. 66 What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death.^d 67 Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote *him* with the palms of their hands,^e 68 saying, Prophecy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

Peter Denies Jesus

(Mk. 14:66-72; Lk. 22:55-62; Jn. 18:15-18, 25-27)

69 Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee. 70 But he denied before *them* all, saying, I know not what thou sayest. 71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another *maid* saw him, and said unto them that were there, This *fellow* was also with Jesus of Nazareth. 72 And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man. 73 And after a while came unto *him* they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art *one* of them; for thy speech betrayeth thee. 74 Then began he to curse and to swear, *saying*, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew. 75 And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

Jesus Brought before Pilate

(Mk. 15:1; Lk. 23:1-2; Jn. 18:28-32)

27 When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death: 2 and when they had bound him, they led *him* away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor.

The Death of Judas

3 Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the

^a 26:55 Lk. 19:47; 21:37. ^b 26:61 Jn. 2:19. ^c 26:64 Dan. 7:13. ^d 26:65-66 Lev. 24:16.

^e 26:67 Is. 50:6.

thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, ⁴ saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, *What is that to us? see thou to that.* ⁵ And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. ⁶ And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood. ⁷ And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. ⁸ Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day.^a ⁹ Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying,

And they took the thirty pieces of silver,

the price of him that was valued,
whom they of the children of Israel
did value;

¹⁰ and gave them for the potter's field,
as the Lord appointed me.^b

Pilate Questions Jesus

(Mk. 15:2-5; Lk. 23:3-5; Jn. 18:33-38)

¹¹ And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest. ¹² And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. ¹³ Then said Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee? ¹⁴ And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

Jesus Sentenced to Die

(Mk. 15:6-20; Lk. 23:13-25; Jn. 18:38-19:16)

¹⁵ Now at *that* feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would. ¹⁶ And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barab'bas. ¹⁷ Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barab'bas, or Jesus which is called Christ? ¹⁸ For he knew that for envy they had delivered him. ¹⁹ When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him. ²⁰ But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barab'bas, and destroy Jesus. ²¹ The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain

will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barab'bas. ²² Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? *They all say unto him, Let him be crucified.* ²³ And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

²⁴ When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but *that* rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed *his* hands^c before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye *to it.* ²⁵ Then answered all the people, and said, His blood *be* on us, and on our children. ²⁶ Then released he Barab'bas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered *him* to be crucified.

²⁷ Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall,* and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers. ²⁸ And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe. ²⁹ And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put *it* upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews! ³⁰ And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head. ³¹ And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify *him*.

The Crucifixion

(Mk. 15:21-41; Lk. 23:26-49; Jn. 19:17-30)

³² And as they came out, they found a man of Cyre'ne, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross. ³³ And when they were come unto a place called Gol'gotha, that is to say, a place of a skull, ³⁴ they gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted *thereof*, he would not drink. ³⁵ And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet,

They parted my garments among them,

and upon my vesture did they cast lots.^d

³⁶ And sitting down they watched him there; ³⁷ and set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS. ³⁸ Then were there two thieves crucified with him; one on the right hand, and another on the left.

^a 27:3-8 Acts 1:18-19. ^b 27:9-10 Zech. 11:12-13. ^c 27:24 Deut. 21:6-9. ^d 27:35 Ps. 22:18.

³⁹ And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads,^a ⁴⁰ and saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days,^b save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross. ⁴¹ Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the scribes and elders, said, ⁴² He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him. ⁴³ He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him:^c for he said, I am the Son of God. ⁴⁴ The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.

⁴⁵ Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour. ⁴⁶ And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabach'thani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?^d ⁴⁷ Some of them that stood there, when they heard that, said, This man call-eth for Eli'jah. ⁴⁸ And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.^e ⁴⁹ The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Eli'jah will come to save him. ⁵⁰ Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

⁵¹ And, behold, the veil^f of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent; ⁵² and the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose, ⁵³ and came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many. ⁵⁴ Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

⁵⁵ And many women were there beholding afar off, which followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him: ⁵⁶ among which was Mary Mag'dalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zeb'edee's children.^g

The Burial of Jesus

(Mk. 15:42-47; Lk. 23:50-56; Jn. 19:38-42)

⁵⁷ When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathea, named

Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple: ⁵⁸ he went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered. ⁵⁹ And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, ⁶⁰ and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed. ⁶¹ And there was Mary Mag'dalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.

The Guard at the Tomb

⁶² Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate, ⁶³ saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again.^h ⁶⁴ Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first. ⁶⁵ Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make it as sure as ye can. ⁶⁶ So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

The Resurrection

(Mk. 16:1-8; Lk. 24:1-12; Jn. 20:1-10)

28 In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Mag'dalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre. ² And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it. ³ His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow: ⁴ and for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men. ⁵ And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified. ⁶ He is not here: for he is risen, as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay. ⁷ And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you. ⁸ And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples

^a 27:39 Ps. 22:7; 109:25. ^b 27:40 Mt. 26:61; Jn. 2:19. ^c 27:43 Ps. 22:8. ^d 27:46 Ps. 22:1.

^e 27:48 Ps. 69:21. ^f 27:51 Ex. 26:31-33. ^g 27:55-56 Lk. 8:2-3.

^h 27:63 Mt. 16:21; 17:23; 20:19; Mk. 8:31; 9:31; 10:33-34; Lk. 9:22; 18:31-33.

word. ⁹ And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him. ¹⁰ Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.

The Report of the Guard

¹¹ Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and showed unto the chief priests all the things that were done. ¹² And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers, ¹³ saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept. ¹⁴ And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you. ¹⁵ So they took the

money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

Jesus Commissions the Eleven

(Mk. 16:14-18; Lk. 24:36-49; Jn. 20:19-23)

¹⁶ Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee,^a into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them. ¹⁷ And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted. ¹⁸ And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. ¹⁹ Go ye therefore, and teach all nations,^b baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: ²⁰ teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, *even* unto the end of the world. Amen.

^a 28:16 Mt. 26:32; Mk. 14:28. ^b 28:19 Acts 1:8.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

ST. MARK

The Preaching of John the Baptist

(Mt. 3:1-12; Lk. 3:1-9, 15-17; Jn. 1:19-28)

1 The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God.

2 As it is written in the prophets,
Behold, I send my messenger before
thy face,
which shall prepare thy way before
thee.^a

3 The voice of one crying in the wilderness,

Prepare ye the way of the Lord,
make his paths straight.^b

4 John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins. **5** And there went out unto him all the land of Judea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confessing their sins. **6** And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins;^c and he did eat locusts and wild honey; **7** and preached, saying, There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose. **8** I indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost.

The Baptism of Jesus

(Mt. 3:13-17; Lk. 3:21-22)

9 And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan. **10** And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him: **11** and there came a voice from heaven, saying, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.^d

The Temptation of Jesus

(Mt. 4:1-11; Lk. 4:1-13)

12 And immediately the Spirit driveth him into the wilderness. **13** And he was there in the wilderness forty days tempted

of Satan; and was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him.

Jesus Begins His Ministry

(Mt. 4:12-17; Lk. 4:14-15)

14 Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God, **15** and saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God^e is at hand: repent ye,^f and believe the gospel.

Jesus Calls Four Fishermen

(Mt. 4:18-22; Lk. 5:1-11)

16 Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers. **17** And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men. **18** And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him. **19** And when he had gone a little further thence, he saw James the son of Zeb'edee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets. **20** And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zeb'edee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

A Man with an Unclean Spirit

(Lk. 4:31-37)

21 And they went into Caper'na-um; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught. **22** And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.^g **23** And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out, **24** saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God. **25** And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. **26** And when the unclean spirit had torn him, and

^a 1:2 Mal. 3:1. ^b 1:3 Is. 40:3. ^c 1:6 2 Kgs. 1:8. ^d 1:11 Is. 42:1; Mt. 12:18; 17:5; Mk. 9:7; Lk. 9:35. ^e 1:15 Dan. 2:44. ^f Mt. 3:2. ^g 1:22 Mt. 7:28-29.

cried with a loud voice, he came out of him. ²⁷ And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine *is* this? for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him. ²⁸ And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about Galilee.

Jesus Heals Simon's Mother-in-Law

(Mt. 8:14-15; Lk. 4:38-39)

²⁹ And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John. ³⁰ But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever; and anon they tell him of her. ³¹ And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

Jesus Heals Many at Evening

(Mt. 8:16-17; Lk. 4:40-41)

³² And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils. ³³ And all the city was gathered together at the door. ³⁴ And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him.

Jesus Departs on a Preaching Tour

(Lk. 4:42-44)

³⁵ And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there prayed. ³⁶ And Simon and they that were with him followed after him. ³⁷ And when they had found him, they said unto him, All *men* seek for thee. ³⁸ And he said unto them, Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for therefore came I forth. ³⁹ And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils."

Jesus Cleanses a Leper

(Mt. 8:1-4; Lk. 5:12-16)

⁴⁰ And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. ⁴¹ And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth *his* hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean. ⁴² And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy

departed from him, and he was cleansed. ⁴³ And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away; ⁴⁴ and saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, show thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things which Moses commanded,^a for a testimony unto them. ⁴⁵ But he went out, and began to publish *it* much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jesus could no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: and they came to him from every quarter.

Jesus Heals a Palsied Man

(Mt. 9:1-8; Lk. 5:17-26)

2 And again he entered into Caper'-na-um after *some* days; and it was noised that he was in the house. ² And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive *them*, no, not so much as about the door: and he preached the word unto them. ³ And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four. ⁴ And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken *it* up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay. ⁵ When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee. ⁶ But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts, ⁷ Why doth this *man* thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only? ⁸ And immediately, when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts? ⁹ whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, *Thy* sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk? ¹⁰ But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,) ¹¹ I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house. ¹² And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

The Call of Levi

(Mt. 9:9-13; Lk. 5:27-32)

¹³ And he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto

^a 1:39 Mt. 4:23; 9:35. ^b 1:44 Lev. 14:1-32.

him, and he taught them. ¹⁴ And as he passed by, he saw Levi the son of Al'pheus sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him.

¹⁵ And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples; for there were many, and they followed him. ¹⁶ And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? ¹⁷ When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

The Question about Fasting

(Mt. 9:14-17; Lk. 5:33-39)

¹⁸ And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not? ¹⁹ And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast. ²⁰ But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days. ²¹ No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse. ²² And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

The Disciples Pluck Grain on the Sabbath

(Mt. 12:1-8; Lk. 6:1-5)

²³ And it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the ears of corn.^a ²⁴ And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful? ²⁵ And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was ahungered, he, and they that were with him? ²⁶ How he went into the house of God in the days of Abi'athar the high priest, and did eat the

showbread, which is not lawful to eat but for the priests,^b and gave also to them which were with him?^c ²⁷ And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath: ²⁸ therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

The Man with a Withered Hand

(Mt. 12:9-14; Lk. 6:6-11)

3 And he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand. ² And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him. ³ And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth. ⁴ And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace. ⁵ And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other. ⁶ And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Hero'dians against him, how they might destroy him.

A Multitude at the Seaside

⁷ But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judea, ⁸ and from Jerusalem, and from Idume'a, and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him. ⁹ And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him. ¹⁰ For he had healed many; insomuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.^d ¹¹ And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God. ¹² And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

Jesus Chooses the Twelve

(Mt. 10:1-4; Lk. 6:12-16)

¹³ And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him. ¹⁴ And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and

^a 2:23 Deut. 23:25. ^b 2:26 Lev. 24:9. ^c 2:25-26 1 Sam. 21:1-6. ^d 3:9-10 Mk. 4:1; Lk. 5:1-3.

that he might send them forth to preach, ¹⁵ and to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils: ¹⁶ and Simon he surnamed Peter; ¹⁷ and James the *son* of Zeb'edee, and John the brother of James; and he surnamed them Bo-aner'ges, which is, The sons of thunder: ¹⁸ and Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the *son* of Al'pheus, and Thad'de-us, and Simon the Canaanite, ¹⁹ and Judas Iscar'i-ot, which also betrayed him.

A Divided House Cannot Stand

(Mt. 12:22-32; Lk. 11:14-23)

And they went into a house. ²⁰ And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread. ²¹ And when his friends heard *of it*, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself. ²² And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Beel'zebul, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.^a ²³ And he called them *unto him*, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan? ²⁴ And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand. ²⁵ And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand. ²⁶ And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end. ²⁷ No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.

²⁸ Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme: ²⁹ but he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness,^b but is in danger of eternal damnation: ³⁰ because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

Jesus' Mother and Brethren

(Mt. 12:46-50; Lk. 8:19-21)

³¹ There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him. ³² And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee. ³³ And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren? ³⁴ And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! ³⁵ For whosoever shall do the will of

God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

The Parable of the Sower

(Mt. 13:1-23; Lk. 8:4-15)

4 And he began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea;^c and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land. ² And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine, ³ Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow: ⁴ and it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the wayside, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up. ⁵ And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth: ⁶ but when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away. ⁷ And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit. ⁸ And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased, and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some a hundred. ⁹ And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

¹⁰ And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parable. ¹¹ And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all *these* things are done in parables:

¹² that seeing they may see, and not perceive;
and hearing they may hear, and not understand;
lest at any time they should be converted,
and *their* sins should be forgiven them.^d

¹³ And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables? ¹⁴ The sower soweth the word. ¹⁵ And these are they by the wayside, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts. ¹⁶ And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness; ¹⁷ and have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward,

^a 3:22 Mt. 9:34; 10:25. ^b 3:29 Lk. 12:10. ^c 4:1 Lk. 5:1-3. ^d 4:12 Is. 6:9-10.

when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended. ¹⁸ And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word, ¹⁹ and the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful. ²⁰ And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some a hundred.

A Candle under a Bushel

(Lk. 8:16–18)

²¹ And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?^a ²² For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.^b ²³ If any man have ears to hear, let him hear. ²⁴ And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear. With what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you;^c and unto you that hear shall more be given; and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.^d

The Parable of the Growing Seed

²⁶ And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground; ²⁷ and should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how. ²⁸ For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear. ²⁹ But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

The Parable of the Mustard Seed

(Mt. 13:31–32; Lk. 13:18–19)

³⁰ And he said, Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it? ³¹ *It is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth: ³² but when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.*

Jesus' Use of Parables

(Mt. 13:34–35)

³³ And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear it. ³⁴ But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

Jesus Calms a Storm

(Mt. 8:23–27; Lk. 8:22–25)

³⁵ And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side. ³⁶ And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships. ³⁷ And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full. ³⁸ And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish? ³⁹ And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm. ⁴⁰ And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith? ⁴¹ And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

The Gadarene Demoniac Healed

(Mt. 8:28–34; Lk. 8:26–39)

5 And they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gad'arenes. ² And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit, ³ who had *his* dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains: ⁴ because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any *man* tame him. ⁵ And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones. ⁶ But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped him, ⁷ and cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, *thou* Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not. ⁸ For he said unto

^a 4:21 Mt. 5:15; Lk. 11:33. ^b 4:22 Mt. 10:26; Lk. 12:2. ^c 4:24 Mt. 7:2; Lk. 6:38.

^d 4:25 Mt. 13:12; 25:29; Lk. 19:26.

him, Come out of the man, *thou* unclean spirit. ⁹ And he asked him, What *is* thy name? And he answered, saying, My name *is* Legion: for we are many. ¹⁰ And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country. ¹¹ Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding. ¹² And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them. ¹³ And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine; and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand,) and were choked in the sea.

¹⁴ And they that fed the swine fled, and told *it* in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done. ¹⁵ And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind; and they were afraid. ¹⁶ And they that saw *it* told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and *also* concerning the swine. ¹⁷ And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts. ¹⁸ And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him. ¹⁹ Howbeit Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee. ²⁰ And he departed, and began to publish in Decap'olis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all *men* did marvel.

Jairus' Daughter and the Woman Who Touched Jesus' Garment

(Mt. 9:18-26; Lk. 8:40-56)

²¹ And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him; and he was nigh unto the sea. ²² And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jai'rus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet, ²³ and besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: *I pray thee*, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live. ²⁴ And *Jesus* went with him.

And much people followed him, and thronged him. ²⁵ And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years, ²⁶ and had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew

worse, ²⁷ when she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment. ²⁸ For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole. ²⁹ And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in *her* body that she was healed of that plague. ³⁰ And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes? ³¹ And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me? ³² And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing. ³³ But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth. ³⁴ And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.

³⁵ While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's *house* certain which said, Thy daughter is dead; why troublest thou the Master any further? ³⁶ As soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Be not afraid, only believe. ³⁷ And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James. ³⁸ And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly. ³⁹ And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth. ⁴⁰ And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying. ⁴¹ And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Tal'itha cu'mi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, (I say unto thee,) arise. ⁴² And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was *of the age* of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment. ⁴³ And he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

Jesus Rejected at Nazareth

(Mt. 13:53-58; Lk. 4:16-30)

6 And he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him. ² And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing *him*

were astonished, saying, From whence hath this *man* these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands? ³ Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Judas, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him. ⁴ But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honor, but in his own country,^a and among his own kin, and in his own house. ⁵ And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed *them*. ⁶ And he marveled because of their unbelief.

And he went round about the villages, teaching.

The Mission of the Twelve

(Mt. 10:5-15; Lk. 9:1-6)

⁷ And he called *unto him* the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits; ⁸ and commanded them that they should take nothing for *their* journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in *their* purse: ⁹ but *be* shod with sandals; and not put on two coats. ¹⁰ And he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into a house, there abide till ye depart from that place. ¹¹ And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city.^{bc} ¹² And they went out, and preached that men should repent. ¹³ And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed *them*.^d

The Death of John the Baptist

(Mt. 14:1-12; Lk. 9:7-9)

¹⁴ And king Herod heard *of him*; (for his name was spread abroad;) and he said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do show forth themselves in him. ¹⁵ Others said, That it is Eli'jah. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets.^e ¹⁶ But when Herod heard *thereof*, he said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead. ¹⁷ For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for

Hero'di-as' sake, his brother Philip's wife; for he had married her. ¹⁸ For John had said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.^f ¹⁹ Therefore Hero'di-as had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not: ²⁰ for Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and a holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly. ²¹ And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief *estates* of Galilee; ²² and when the daughter of the said Hero'di-as came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give *it* thee. ²³ And he swore unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give *it* thee, unto the half of my kingdom. ²⁴ And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist. ²⁵ And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist. ²⁶ And the king was exceeding sorry; *yet* for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her. ²⁷ And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison, ²⁸ and brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel; and the damsel gave it to her mother. ²⁹ And when his disciples heard *of it*, they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

The Feeding of the Five Thousand

(Mt. 14:13-21; Lk. 9:10-17; Jn. 6:1-14)

³⁰ And the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught. ³¹ And he said unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while: for there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat. ³² And they departed into a desert place by ship privately. ³³ And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him. ³⁴ And Jesus, when he came out, saw

^a 6:4 Jn. 4:44. ^b 6:11 Acts 13:51. ^c 6:8-11 Lk. 10:4-11. ^d 6:13 Jas. 5:14.

^e 6:14-15 Mt. 16:14; Mk. 8:28; Lk. 9:19. ^f 6:17-18 Lk. 3:19-20.

much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd:^a and he began to teach them many things. ³⁵ And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time is far passed: ³⁶ send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat. ³⁷ He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat? ³⁸ He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes. ³⁹ And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass. ⁴⁰ And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties. ⁴¹ And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave them to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all. ⁴² And they did all eat, and were filled. ⁴³ And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes. ⁴⁴ And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

Jesus Walks on the Sea

(Mt. 14:22-27; Jn. 6:15-21)

⁴⁵ And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before unto Bethsai'da, while he sent away the people. ⁴⁶ And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray. ⁴⁷ And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land. ⁴⁸ And he saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them: and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them. ⁴⁹ But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out: ⁵⁰ for they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid. ⁵¹ And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond

measure, and wondered. ⁵² For they considered not *the miracle* of the loaves; for their heart was hardened.

Jesus Heals the Sick in Gennesaret

(Mt. 14:34-36)

⁵³ And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gennes'aret, and drew to the shore. ⁵⁴ And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him, ⁵⁵ and ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was. ⁵⁶ And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched him were made whole.

The Things That Defile

(Mt. 15:1-20)

7 Then came together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jerusalem. ² And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled, that is to say, with unwashen hands, they found fault. ³ For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash *their* hands oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders. ⁴ And *when they come* from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, *as* the washing of cups, and pots, brazen vessels, and of tables. ⁵ Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands? ⁶ He answered and said unto them, Well hath Isaiah prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written,

This people honoreth me with *their* lips,
but their heart is far from me.

⁷ Howbeit in vain do they worship me,
teaching *for* doctrines the commandments of men.^b

⁸ For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, *as* the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

⁹ And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition. ¹⁰ For Moses said,

^a 6:34 ¹ Kgs. 22:17; ² Chr. 18:16; Zech. 10:2; Mt. 9:36. ^b 7:6-7 Is. 29:13.

Honor thy father and thy mother;^a and,

Whoso curseth father or mother,
let him die the death:^b

¹¹ but ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, *It is Corban*, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; *he shall be free.* ¹² And ye suffer him no more to do aught for his father or his mother; ¹³ making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

¹⁴ And when he had called all the people *unto him*, he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one *of you*, and understand: ¹⁵ there is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man. ¹⁶ If any man have ears to hear, let him hear. ¹⁷ And when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable. ¹⁸ And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, *it* cannot defile him; ¹⁹ because *it* entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats? ²⁰ And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man. ²¹ For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, ²² thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: ²³ all these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

The Syrophenician Woman's Faith

(Mt. 15:21-28)

²⁴ And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and entered into a house, and would have no man know *it*: but he could not be hid. ²⁵ For a *certain* woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet: ²⁶ the woman was a Greek, a Syrophenician by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter. ²⁷ But Jesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for *it* is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast *it* unto the dogs. ²⁸ And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet

the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs. ²⁹ And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter. ³⁰ And when she was come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid up on the bed.

Jesus Heals a Deaf and Dumb Man

³¹ And again, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Decap'olis. ³² And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him. ³³ And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit, and touched his tongue; ³⁴ and looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Eph'phatha, that is, Be opened. ³⁵ And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. ³⁶ And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published *it*; ³⁷ and were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

The Feeding of the Four Thousand

(Mt. 15:32-39)

8 In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples *unto him*, and saith unto them, ² I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat: ³ and if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far. ⁴ And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these *men* with bread here in the wilderness? ⁵ And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven. ⁶ And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before *them*; and they did set *them* before the people. ⁷ And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before *them*. ⁸ So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken *meat* that was left seven baskets. ⁹ And they that had

^a 7:10 Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16. ^b Ex. 21:17; Lev. 20:9.

eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away. ¹⁰ And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dalmanu'tha.

The Demand for a Sign

(Mt. 16:1-4; Lk. 12:54-56)

¹¹ And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven,^a tempting him. ¹² And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign^b? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation. ¹³ And he left them, and entering into the ship again departed to the other side.

The Leaven of the Pharisees

(Mt. 16:5-12)

¹⁴ Now *the disciples* had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf. ¹⁵ And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees,^c and of the leaven of Herod. ¹⁶ And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is* because we have no bread. ¹⁷ And when Jesus knew *it*, he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened? ¹⁸ Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not?^d and do ye not remember? ¹⁹ When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve. ²⁰ And when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven. ²¹ And he said unto them, How is it that ye do not understand?

A Blind Man Healed at Bethsaida

²² And he cometh to Bethsai'da; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him. ²³ And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw aught. ²⁴ And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking. ²⁵ After that he put *his* hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up;^e and he was restored, and saw every

man* clearly. ²⁶ And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell *it* to any in the town.

Peter's Confession

(Mt. 16:13-20; Lk. 9:18-21)

²⁷ And Jesus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Caesare'a Phil'ippi: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am? ²⁸ And they answered, John the Baptist: but some say, Eli'jah; and others, One of the prophets.^e ²⁹ And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Peter answereth and saith unto him, Thou art the Christ.^f ³⁰ And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.

Jesus Foretells His Death

(Mt. 16:21-28; Lk. 9:22-27)

³¹ And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again. ³² And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him. ³³ But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou savorest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.

³⁴ And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.^g ³⁵ For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.^h ³⁶ For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? ³⁷ Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? ³⁸ Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words, in this adulterous and sinful generation, of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels. ¹ And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power.

^a 8:11 Mt. 12:38; Lk. 11:16. ^b 8:12 Mt. 12:39; Lk. 11:29. ^c 8:15 Lk. 12:1.

^d 8:18 Is. 6:9-10; Jer. 5:21; Ezek. 12:2. ^e 8:28 Mk. 6:14-15; Lk. 9:7-8. ^f 8:29 Jn. 6:68-69.

^g 8:34 Mt. 10:38; Lk. 14:27. ^h 8:35 Mt. 10:39; Lk. 17:33; Jn. 12:25.

The Transfiguration

(Mt. 17:1-13; Lk. 9:28-36)

2 And after six days Jesus taketh *with him* Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into a high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them. 3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them. 4 And there appeared unto them Eli'jah with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus. 5 And Peter answered and said to Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Eli'jah. 6 For he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid. 7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son:^a hear him.^b 8 And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jesus only with themselves.

9 And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead. 10 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean. 11 And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes that Eli'jah must first come? 12 And he answered and told them, Eli'jah verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and be set at nought. 13 But I say unto you, That Eli'jah is indeed come, and they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him.

Jesus Heals a Boy with an Unclean Spirit

(Mt. 17:14-21; Lk. 9:37-43)

14 And when he came to *his* disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them. 15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running to *him* saluted him. 16 And he asked the scribes, What question ye with them? 17 And one of the multitude answered and said, Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb spirit; 18 and wheresoever he taketh him, he teareth him; and he foameth, and gnash-

eth with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they could not. 19 He answereth him,* and saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him unto me. 20 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming. 21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child. 22 And oftentimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us. 23 Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe,* all things *are* possible to him that believeth. 24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief. 25 When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, *Thou* dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him. 26 And *the spirit* cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; inasmuch that many said, He is dead. 27 But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose. 28 And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out? 29 And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.*

Jesus Again Foretells His Death

(Mt. 17:22-23; Lk. 9:43-45)

30 And they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know *it*. 31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day. 32 But they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him.

Who Is the Greatest?

(Mt. 18:1-5; Lk. 9:46-48)

33 And he came to Caper'na-um: and being in the house he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way? 34 But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves, who *should be* the greatest.^d

^a 9:7 Mt. 3:17; Mk. 1:11; Lk. 3:22. ^b 9:2-7 2 Pet. 1:17-18. ^c 9:11 Mal. 4:5; Mt. 11:14.

^d 9:34 Lk. 22:24.

³⁵ And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to be first, *the same* shall be last of all, and servant of all.^a ³⁶ And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them, ³⁷ Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me; and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.^b

He That Is Not against Us Is for Us
(Lk. 9:49-50)

³⁸ And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us; and we forbade him, because he followeth not us. ³⁹ But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me. ⁴⁰ For he that is not against us is on our part.^c ⁴¹ For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.^d

Temptations to Sin
(Mt. 18:6-9; Lk. 17:1-2)

⁴² And whosoever shall offend one of *these* little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea. ⁴³ And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched.^e ⁴⁴ where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. ⁴⁵ And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched: ⁴⁶ where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. ⁴⁷ And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire:^f ⁴⁸ where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.^g ⁴⁹ For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt. ⁵⁰ Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltiness, wherewith will ye season it?^h Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.

Jesus' Teaching on Divorce
(Mt. 19:1-12; Lk. 16:18)

10 And he arose from thence, and cometh into the coasts of Judea by the farther side of Jordan: and the people resort unto him again; and, as he was wont, he taught them again.

² And the Pharisees came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away *his* wife? tempting him. ³ And he answered and said unto them, What did Moses command you? ⁴ And they said, Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put *her* away.ⁱ ⁵ And Jesus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept. ⁶ But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female.^j ⁷ For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife; ⁸ and they twain shall be one flesh;^k so then they are no more twain, but one flesh. ⁹ What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

¹⁰ And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same *matter*. ¹¹ And he saith unto them, Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her. ¹² And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.^l

Jesus Blesses Little Children
(Mt. 19:13-15; Lk. 18:15-17)

¹³ And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them; and *his* disciples rebuked those that brought *them*. ¹⁴ But when Jesus saw *'it*, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not; for of such is the kingdom of God. ¹⁵ Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.^m ¹⁶ And he took them up in his arms, put *his* hands upon them, and blessed them.

The Rich Young Ruler
(Mt. 19:16-30; Lk. 18:18-30)

¹⁷ And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life? ¹⁸ And Jesus said unto him, Why

^a 9:35 Mt. 20:26-27; 23:11; Mk. 10:43-44; Lk. 22:26. ^b 9:37 Mt. 10:40; Lk. 10:16; Jn. 13:20. ^c 9:40 Mt. 12:30; Lk. 11:23. ^d 9:41 Mt. 10:42. ^e 9:43 Mt. 5:30. ^f 9:47 Mt. 5:29. ^g 9:48 Is. 66:24. ^h 9:50 Mt. 5:13; Lk. 14:34-35. ⁱ 10:4 Deut. 24:1-4; Mt. 5:31. ^j 10:6 Gen. 1:27; 5:2. ^k 10:7-8 Gen. 2:24. ^l 10:11-12 Mt. 5:32; 1 Cor. 7:10-11. ^m 10:15 Mt. 18:3.

callest thou me good? *there is none good but one, that is, God.* ¹⁹ Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery,^a Do not kill,^b Do not steal,^c Do not bear false witness,^d Defraud not, Honor thy father and mother.^e ²⁰ And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth. ²¹ Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross,* and follow me. ²² And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions.

²³ And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God! ²⁴ And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches* to enter into the kingdom of God! ²⁵ It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. ²⁶ And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved? ²⁷ And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men *it is impossible*, but not with God: for with God all things are possible. ²⁸ Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee. ²⁹ And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's, ³⁰ but he shall receive a hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life. ³¹ But many *that are first shall be last; and the last first.*^f

Jesus Foretells His Death a Third Time

(Mt. 20:17-19; Lk. 18:31-34)

³² And they were in the way going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should happen unto him, ³³ saying, Behold, we go up to Jeru-

salem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles: ³⁴ and they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him; and the third day he shall rise again.

The Request of James and John

(Mt. 20:20-28)

³⁵ And James and John, the sons of Zeb'edee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire. ³⁶ And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you? ³⁷ They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory. ³⁸ But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?^g ³⁹ And they said unto him, We can. And Jesus said unto them, Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized: ⁴⁰ but to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but *it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared.* ⁴¹ And when the ten heard *it*, they began to be much displeased with James and John. ⁴² But Jesus called them *to him*, and saith unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them. ⁴³ But so shall it not be among you:^h but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister: ⁴⁴ and whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.ⁱ ⁴⁵ For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

Blind Bartimeus Receives Sight

(Mt. 20:29-34; Lk. 18:35-43)

⁴⁶ And they came to Jericho: and as he went out of Jericho with his disciples and a great number of people, blind Bartimeus, the son of Time'us, sat by the highway side begging. ⁴⁷ And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, *thou Son of David,*

^a 10:19 Ex. 20:14; Deut. 5:18. ^b Ex. 20:13; Deut. 5:17. ^c Ex. 20:15; Deut. 5:19.

^d Ex. 20:16; Deut. 5:20. ^e Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16. ^f 10:31 Mt. 20:16; Lk. 13:30.

^g 10:38 Lk. 12:50. ^h 10:42-43 Lk. 22:25-26. ⁱ 10:43-44 Mt. 23:11; Mk. 9:35; Lk. 22:26.

have mercy on me. ⁴⁸ And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, *Thou* Son of David, have mercy on me. ⁴⁹ And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee. ⁵⁰ And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jesus. ⁵¹ And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight. ⁵² And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jesus in the way.

The Triumphal Entry into Jerusalem

(Mt. 21:1-11; Lk. 19:28-40; Jn. 12:12-19)

11 And when they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples, ² and saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you; and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring him. ³ And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither. ⁴ And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him. ⁵ And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt? ⁶ And they said unto them even as Jesus had commanded: and they let them go. ⁷ And they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and he sat upon him. ⁸ And many spread their garments in the way; and others cut down branches off the trees, and strewed them in the way. ⁹ And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying,

Hosanna; ^a Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord:^b

¹⁰ Blessed be the kingdom of our father David,

that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest.

¹¹ And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve.

The Cursing of the Fig Tree

(Mt. 21:18-19)

¹² And on the morrow, when they were come from Bethany, he was hungry: ¹³ and seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not yet. ¹⁴ And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard it.

The Cleansing of the Temple

(Mt. 21:12-17; Lk. 19:45-48; Jn. 2:13-22)

¹⁵ And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money changers, and the seats of them that sold doves; ¹⁶ and would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple. ¹⁷ And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.^d ¹⁸ And the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because all the people was astonished at his doctrine. ¹⁹ And when even was come, he went out of the city.

The Lesson from the Withered Fig Tree

(Mt. 21:19-22)

²⁰ And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots. ²¹ And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away. ²² And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God. ²³ For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.^e ²⁴ Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them. ²⁵ And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have aught against any; that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses. ²⁶ But if ye do not forgive, neither will

^a 11:9 Ps. 118:25 (Hebrew). ^b Ps. 118:26. ^c 11:17 Is. 56:7. ^d Jer. 7:11.

^e 11:23 Mt. 17:20; 1 Cor. 13:2.

your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.^a

Jesus' Authority Questioned

(Mt. 21:23-27; Lk. 20:1-8)

27 And they come again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders, ²⁸ and say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority to do these things? ²⁹ And Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things. ³⁰ The baptism of John, was *it* from heaven, or of men? answer me. ³¹ And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him? ³² But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for all *men* counted John, that he was a prophet indeed. ³³ And they answered and said unto Jesus, We cannot tell. And Jesus answering saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things.

The Parable of the Wicked Husbandmen

(Mt. 21:33-46; Lk. 20:9-19)

12 And he began to speak unto them by parables. A *certain* man planted a vineyard,^b and set a hedge about *it*, and digged a *place* for the winevat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country. ² And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard. ³ And they caught *him*, and beat him, and sent *him* away empty. ⁴ And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded *him* in the head, and sent *him* away shamefully handled. ⁵ And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some. ⁶ Having yet therefore one son, his well-beloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son. ⁷ But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours. ⁸ And they took him, and killed *him*, and cast *him* out of the vineyard. ⁹ What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the

vineyard unto others. ¹⁰ And have ye not read this Scripture;

The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner:

¹¹ this was the Lord's doing, and it is marvelous in our eyes^c?

¹² And they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people; for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way.

Paying Taxes to Caesar

(Mt. 22:15-22; Lk. 20:20-26)

¹³ And they send unto him certain of the Pharisees and of the Hero'dians, to catch him in *his* words. ¹⁴ And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man; for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Caesar, or not? ¹⁵ Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a penny, that I may see *it*. ¹⁶ And they brought *it*. And he saith unto them, Whose *is* this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Caesar's. ¹⁷ And Jesus answering said unto them, Render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marveled at him.

The Question about the Resurrection

(Mt. 22:23-33; Lk. 20:27-40)

¹⁸ Then come unto him the Sadducees, which say there is no resurrection;^d and they asked him, saying, ¹⁹ Master, Moses wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave *his* wife *behind him*, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.^e ²⁰ Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed. ²¹ And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise. ²² And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also. ²³ In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

²⁴ And Jesus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the Scriptures, neither the power of

^a 11:25-26 Mt. 6:14-15. ^b 12:1 Is. 5:1-2. ^c 12:10-11 Ps. 118:22-23. ^d 12:18 Acts 23:8.

^e 12:19 Deut. 25:5.

God? ²⁵ For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven. ²⁶ And as touching the dead, that they rise; have ye not read in the book of Moses, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, I *am* the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? ²⁷ He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.

The Great Commandment

(Mt. 22:34-40)

²⁸ And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all? ²⁹ And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel;

The Lord our God is one Lord:

³⁰ and thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength:^b

this *is* the first commandment. ³¹ And the second *is* like, *namely* this,

Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself.^c

There is none other commandment greater than these. ³² And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; and there is none other but he:^d ³³ and to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the strength, and to love *his* neighbor as himself, is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.^e ³⁴ And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. And no man after that durst ask him *any question*.^f

The Question about David's Son

(Mt. 22:41-46; Lk. 20:41-44)

³⁵ And Jesus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that Christ is the son of David? ³⁶ For David himself said by the Holy Ghost,

The LORD said to my Lord,
Sit thou on my right hand,
till I make thine enemies thy foot-
stool.^g

³⁷ David therefore himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he *then* his son? And the common people heard him gladly.

Jesus Denounces the Scribes

(Mt. 23:1-36; Lk. 11:37-54; 20:45-47)

³⁸ And he said unto them in his doctrine, Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and *love* salutations in the market places, ³⁹ and the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts: ⁴⁰ which devour widows' houses, and for a pretense make long prayers: these shall receive greater damnation.

The Widow's Offering

(Lk. 21:1-4)

⁴¹ And Jesus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast money into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much. ⁴² And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites, which make a farthing. ⁴³ And he called *unto him* his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury: ⁴⁴ for all *they* did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, *even* all her living.

The Destruction of the Temple and Signs before the End

(Mt. 24:1-28; Lk. 21:5-24)

13 And as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings *are here!* ² And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

³ And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, over against the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him privately, ⁴ Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled? ⁵ And Jesus answering them began to say, Take heed lest any *man* deceive you: ⁶ for many shall come in my name, saying, I *am Christ*; and shall deceive many. ⁷ And when ye shall hear of wars and rumors of wars, be ye not troubled: for *such things*

^a 12:26 Ex. 3:6. ^b 12:29-30 Deut. 6:4-5. ^c 12:31 Lev. 19:18. ^d 12:32 Deut. 4:35.

^e 12:33 Hos. 6:6. ^f 12:28-34 Lk. 10:25-28. ^g 12:36 Ps. 110:1.

must needs be; but the end *shall* not be yet. ⁸ For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these *are* the beginnings of sorrows.

⁹ But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them. ¹⁰ And the gospel must first be published among all nations. ¹¹ But when they shall lead *you*, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost.^a ¹² Now the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against *their* parents, and shall cause them to be put to death. ¹³ And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.^b

¹⁴ But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet,^c standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judea flee to the mountains: ¹⁵ and let him that is on the house-top not go down into the house, neither enter *therein*, to take any thing out of his house: ¹⁶ and let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment.^d ¹⁷ But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! ¹⁸ And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter. ¹⁹ For *in* those days shall be affliction,^e such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be. ²⁰ And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days. ²¹ And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here *is* Christ; or, lo, *he is* there; believe *him* not: ²² for false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall show signs and wonders, to seduce, if *it were* possible, even the elect. ²³ But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.

The Coming of the Son of Man

(Mt. 24:29-35, 42-44; Lk. 21:25-36)

²⁴ But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, ²⁵ and the stars of heaven shall fall,^f and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken. ²⁶ And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds^g with great power and glory. ²⁷ And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

²⁸ Now learn a parable of the fig tree: When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near: ²⁹ so ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, *even* at the doors. ³⁰ Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done. ³¹ Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

³² But of that day and *that* hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.^h ³³ Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is. ³⁴ For *the Son of man is* as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.ⁱ ³⁵ Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrow, or in the morning: ³⁶ lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping. ³⁷ And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

The Leaders Plot against Jesus

(Mt. 26:1-5; Lk. 22:1-2; Jn. 11:45-53)

14 After two days was *the feast of the passover*,^j and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put *him* to death. ² But they said, Not on the feast *day*, lest there be an uproar of the people.

Jesus Anointed at Bethany

(Mt. 26:6-13; Jn. 12:1-8)

³ And being in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there

^a 13:9-11 Mt. 10:17-20; Lk. 12:11-12. ^b 13:13 Mt. 10:22. ^c 13:14 Dan. 9:27; 11:31; 12:11.

^d 13:15-16 Lk. 17:31. ^e 13:19 Dan. 12:1; Rev. 7:14.

^f 13:24-25 Is. 13:10; Ezek. 32:7; Joel 2:31; Rev. 6:12-13. ^g 13:26 Dan. 7:13; Rev. 1:7.

^h 13:32 Mt. 24:36. ⁱ 13:34 Lk. 12:36-38. ^j 14:1 Ex. 12:1-27.

came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured *it* on his head.^a ⁴ And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made? ⁵ For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her. ⁶ And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me. ⁷ For ye have the poor with you always,^b and whosoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always. ⁸ She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying. ⁹ Verily I say unto you, Whosoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, *this* also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

Judas Agrees to Betray Jesus

(Mt. 26:14-16; Lk. 22:3-6)

¹⁰ And Judas Iscar'i-ot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them. ¹¹ And when they heard *it*, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

Jesus Eats the Passover with His Disciples

(Mt. 26:17-29; Lk. 22:7-23; Jn. 13:21-30; 1 Cor. 11:23-26)

¹² And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passover? ¹³ And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him. ¹⁴ And whosoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guest chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? ¹⁵ And he will show you a large upper room furnished *and* prepared: there make ready for us. ¹⁶ And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

¹⁷ And in the evening he cometh with the twelve. ¹⁸ And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me.

¹⁹ And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, *Is it I?* and another *said, Is it I?* ²⁰ And he answered and said unto them, *It is one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in the dish.* ²¹ The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him:^c but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.

²² And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake *it*, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. ²³ And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave *it* to them: and they all drank of it. ²⁴ And he said unto them, This is my blood^d of the new testament,^e which is shed for many. ²⁵ Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

Peter's Denial Foretold

(Mt. 26:30-35; Lk. 22:31-34; Jn. 13:36-38)

²⁶ And when they had sung a hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives. ²⁷ And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written,

I will smite the shepherd,

and the sheep shall be scattered.^f

²⁸ But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee.^g ²⁹ But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet *will* not I. ³⁰ And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, *even* in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. ³¹ But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

Jesus Prays in Gethsemane

(Mt. 26:36-46; Lk. 22:39-46)

³² And they came to a place which was named Gethsem'ane: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray. ³³ And he taketh with him Peter and James and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy; ³⁴ and saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch. ³⁵ And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him. ³⁶ And he said, Abba, Father, all things *are* possible unto thee; take

^a 14:3 Lk. 7:37-38. ^b 14:7 Deut. 15:11. ^c 14:21 Ps. 41:9. ^d 14:24 Ex. 24:6-8.

^e Jer. 31:31-34. ^f 14:27 Zech. 13:7. ^g 14:28 Mt. 28:16.

away this cup from me: nevertheless, not what I will, but what thou wilt. ³⁷ And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour? ³⁸ Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly *is* ready, but the flesh *is* weak. ³⁹ And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words. ⁴⁰ And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him. ⁴¹ And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. ⁴² Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

The Betrayal and Arrest of Jesus

(Mt. 26:47-56; Lk. 22:47-53; Jn. 18:2-11)

⁴³ And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders. ⁴⁴ And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead *him* away safely. ⁴⁵ And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, Master; and kissed him. ⁴⁶ And they laid their hands on him, and took him. ⁴⁷ And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear. ⁴⁸ And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and *with* staves to take me? ⁴⁹ I was daily with you in the temple teaching,^a and ye took me not: but the Scriptures must be fulfilled. ⁵⁰ And they all forsook him, and fled.

The Young Man Who Fled

⁵¹ And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about *his* naked *body*; and the young men laid hold on him: ⁵² and he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

Jesus before the Council

(Mt. 26:57-68; Lk. 22:54, 63-71;
Jn. 18:12-14, 19-24)

⁵³ And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all

the chief priests and the elders and the scribes. ⁵⁴ And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire. ⁵⁵ And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found none. ⁵⁶ For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together. ⁵⁷ And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, ⁵⁸ We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.^b ⁵⁹ But neither so did their witness agree together. ⁶⁰ And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what *is* it *which* these witness against thee? ⁶¹ But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed? ⁶² And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.^c ⁶³ Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses? ⁶⁴ Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death.^d ⁶⁵ And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophecy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

Peter Denies Jesus

(Mt. 26:69-75; Lk. 22:55-62;
Jn. 18:15-18, 25-27)

⁶⁶ And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest: ⁶⁷ and when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth. ⁶⁸ But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew. ⁶⁹ And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is *one* of them. ⁷⁰ And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art *one* of them: for thou art a Galilean, and thy speech agreeth *thereto*. ⁷¹ But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak. ⁷² And the second

^a 14:49 Lk. 19:47; 21:37. ^b 14:58 Jn. 2:19. ^c 14:62 Dan. 7:13. ^d 14:64 Lev. 24:16.

time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

Jesus before Pilate

(Mt. 27:1-2, 11-14; Lk. 23:1-5; Jn. 18:28-38)

15 And straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate. **2** And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, Thou sayest it. **3** And the chief priests accused him of many things; but he answered nothing. **4** And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee. **5** But Jesus yet answered nothing; so that Pilate marvelled.

Jesus Sentenced to Die

(Mt. 27:15-31; Lk. 23:13-25; Jn. 18:38-19:16)

6 Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired. **7** And there was one named Barab'bas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection. **8** And the multitude crying aloud began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them. **9** But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews? **10** For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy. **11** But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barab'bas unto them. **12** And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews? **13** And they cried out again, Crucify him. **14** Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him. **15** And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barab'bas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified.

16 And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Preto'ri-um; and they call together the whole band. **17** And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head, **18** and began to salute him, Hail,

King of the Jews! **19** And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees worshipped him. **20** And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him.

The Crucifixion

(Mt. 27:32-56; Lk. 23:26-49; Jn. 19:17-30)

21 And they compel one Simon a Cy-re'nian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus,^a to bear his cross. **22** And they bring him unto the place Gol'gotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull. **23** And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not. **24** And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them,^b what every man should take. **25** And it was the third hour, and they crucified him. **26** And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS. **27** And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left. **28** And the Scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors.^c **29** And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads,^d and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days,^e **30** save thyself, and come down from the cross. **31** Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save. **32** Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reviled him.

33 And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour. **34** And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, E'lo-i, E'lo-i, lama sabach'thani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?^f **35** And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Eli'jah. **36** And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink,^g saying, Let alone; let us see whether Eli'jah will come to take him down. **37** And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost. **38** And the veil^h of the temple was rent in twain from

^a 15:21 Rom. 16:13. ^b 15:24 Ps. 22:18. ^c 15:28 Is. 53:12. ^d 15:29 Ps. 22:7; 109:25.

^e Mk. 14:58; Jn. 2:19. ^f 15:34 Ps. 22:1. ^g 15:36 Ps. 69:21. ^h 15:38 Ex. 26:31-33.

the top to the bottom. ³⁹ And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

⁴⁰ There were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salomé; ⁴¹ who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him;^a and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.

The Burial of Jesus

(Mt. 27:57-61; Lk. 23:50-56; Jn. 19:38-42)

⁴² And now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath, ⁴³ Joseph of Arimathea, an honorable counselor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus. ⁴⁴ And Pilate marveld if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead. ⁴⁵ And when he knew it of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph. ⁴⁶ And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre. ⁴⁷ And Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of Joses beheld where he was laid.

The Resurrection

(Mt. 28:1-10; Lk. 24:1-12; Jn. 20:1-10)

16 And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Salomé, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him. ² And very early in the morning, the first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun. ³ And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre? ⁴ And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great. ⁵ And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted. ⁶ And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they

laid him. ⁷ But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee;^b there shall ye see him, as he said unto you. ⁸ And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: neither said they any thing to any man; for they were afraid.

Jesus Appears to Mary Magdalene

(Jn. 20:11-18)

⁹ Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils. ¹⁰ And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept. ¹¹ And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

Jesus Appears to Two Disciples

(Lk. 24:13-35)

¹² After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country. ¹³ And they went and told it unto the residue: neither believed they them.

Jesus Commissions the Eleven

(Mt. 28:16-20; Lk. 24:36-49; Jn. 20:19-23)

¹⁴ Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. ¹⁵ And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.^c ¹⁶ He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. ¹⁷ And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; ¹⁸ they shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

The Ascension

(Lk. 24:50-53)

¹⁹ So then, after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven,^d and sat on the right hand of God. ²⁰ And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

^a 15:40-41 Lk. 8:2-3. ^b 16:7 Mt. 26:32; Mk. 14:28. ^c 16:15 Acts 1:8. ^d 16:19 Acts 1:9-11.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. LUKE

Dedication to Theophilus

1 Forasmuch as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us, ² even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word; ³ it seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of ^{*} all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus, ⁴ that thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been instructed.

The Birth of John the Baptist Foretold

5 There was in the days of Herod, the king of Judea, a certain priest named Zechari'ah, of the course of Abi'jah:^a and his wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth. **6** And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless. **7** And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren; and they both were *now* well stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that, while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course, ⁹ according to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord. **10** And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of incense. **11** And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense. **12** And when Zechari'ah saw *him*, he was troubled, and fear fell upon him. **13** But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zechari'ah: for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John. **14** And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth. **15** For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall

drink neither wine nor strong drink;^b and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb. **16** And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God. **17** And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Eli'jah, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children,^c and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord. **18** And Zechari'ah said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years. **19** And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel,^d that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to show thee these glad tidings. **20** And, behold, thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season. **21** And the people waited for Zechari'ah, and marveled that he tarried so long in the temple. **22** And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple; for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless. **23** And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house.

24 And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying, **25** Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he looked on *me*, to take away my reproach among men.

Jesus' Birth Foretold

26 And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth, **27** to a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary.^e **28** And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail,

^a 1:5 1 Chr. 24:10. ^b 1:15 Num. 6:3. ^c 1:17 Mal. 4:5-6. ^d 1:19 Dan. 8:16; 9:21.
^e 1:27 Mt. 1:18.

thou that art highly favored, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. ²⁹ And when she saw *him*, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be. ³⁰ And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favor with God. ³¹ And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS.^a ³² He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest; and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: ³³ and he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.^b ³⁴ Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? ³⁵ And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. ³⁶ And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age; and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren. ³⁷ For with God nothing shall be impossible.^c ³⁸ And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

Mary Visits Elisabeth

³⁹ And Mary arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, into a city of Judah; ⁴⁰ and entered into the house of Zechari'ah, and saluted Elisabeth. ⁴¹ And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost: ⁴² and she spake out with a loud voice, and said, Blessed *art* thou among women, and blessed *is* the fruit of thy womb. ⁴³ And whence *is* this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me? ⁴⁴ For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy. ⁴⁵ And blessed *is* she that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord. ⁴⁶ And Mary said,

My soul doth magnify the Lord,

⁴⁷ and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

⁴⁸ For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden:
for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed. ⁴⁹ For he that is mighty hath done to me great things;
and holy *is* his name. ⁵⁰ And his mercy *is* on them that fear him
from generation to generation. ⁵¹ He hath showed strength with his arm;
he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts. ⁵² He hath put down the mighty from *their* seats,
and exalted them of low degree. ⁵³ He hath filled the hungry with good things;
and the rich he hath sent empty away. ⁵⁴ He hath holpen his servant Israel,
in remembrance of *his* mercy;
⁵⁵ as he spake to our fathers,
to Abraham,^d and to his seed for ever.^e ⁵⁶ And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.

The Birth of John the Baptist

⁵⁷ Now Elisabeth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son. ⁵⁸ And her neighbors and her cousins heard how the Lord had showed great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her. ⁵⁹ And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child;^f and they called him Zechari'ah, after the name of his father. ⁶⁰ And his mother answered and said, Not *so*; but he shall be called John. ⁶¹ And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name. ⁶² And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called. ⁶³ And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marveled all. ⁶⁴ And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue *loosed*, and he spake, and praised God. ⁶⁵ And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Judea. ⁶⁶ And all they that heard *them* laid *them* up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be? And the hand of the Lord was with him.

^a 1:31 Mt. 1:21. ^b 1:32-33 Is. 9:7. ^c 1:37 Gen. 18:14. ^d 1:55 Gen. 17:7.

^e 1:46-55 1 Sam. 2:1-10. ^f 1:59 Lev. 12:3.

Zechariah's Prophecy

67 And his father Zechari'ah was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying,

68 Blessed *be* the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people,

69 and hath raised up a horn of salvation for us

in the house of his servant David;

70 as he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets,

which have been since the world began:

71 that we should be saved from our enemies,

and from the hand of all that hate us;

72 to perform the mercy *promised* to our fathers,

and to remember his holy covenant;

73 the oath which he swore to our father Abraham,

74 that he would grant unto us, that we, being delivered out of the hand of our enemies,

might serve him without fear,

75 in holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

76 And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest:

for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;^a

77 to give knowledge of salvation unto his people

by the remission of their sins,

78 through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us,

79 to give light to them that sit in darkness^b and *in* the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.

80 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his showing unto Israel.

The Birth of Jesus

(Mt. 1:18-25)

2 And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed.* 2 (And this taxing* was first made when Cyre'ni-us was governor of Syria.) 3 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city. 4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of

Nazareth, into Judea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, (because he was of the house and lineage of David,) 5 to be taxed * with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child. 6 And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered. 7 And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

The Shepherds and the Angels

8 And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night. 9 And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them; and they were sore afraid.

10 And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.

11 For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. 12 And this *shall be* a sign unto you;

Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.

13 And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,

14 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.

15 And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. 16 And they came with haste, and found Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger. 17 And when they had seen *it*, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child. 18 And all they that heard *it* wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds. 19 But Mary kept all these things, and pondered *them* in her heart. 20 And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

The Presentation of Jesus in the Temple

21 And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child,^c his name was called JESUS, which was so

^a 1:76 Mal. 3:1. ^b 1:79 Is. 9:2. ^c 2:21 Lev. 12:3.

named of the angel^a before he was conceived in the womb.

22 And when the days of her* purification according to the law of Moses were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present *him* to the Lord; 23 (as it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;^b) 24 and to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtle-doves, or two young pigeons.^c 25 And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name *was* Simeon; and the same man *was* just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him. 26 And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ. 27 And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law, 28 then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said,

29 Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace,
according to thy word:

30 for mine eyes have seen thy salvation,

31 which thou hast prepared before the face of all people;

32 a light to lighten the Gentiles,^d
and the glory of thy people Israel.

33 And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him. 34 And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this *child* is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against; 35 (yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also;) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

36 And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phan'u-el, of the tribe of Asher: she was of a great age, and had lived with a husband seven years from her virginity; 37 and she *was* a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day. 38 And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in* Jerusalem.

The Return to Nazareth

39 And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.^e 40 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom; and the grace of God was upon him.

The Boy Jesus in the Temple

41 Now his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the passover.^f

42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast. 43 And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not of it. 44 But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among *their* kinsfolk and acquaintance. 45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him. 46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions. 47 And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers. 48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. 49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business*? 50 And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them. 51 And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart.

52 And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favor with God and man.^g

The Preaching of John the Baptist

(Mt. 3:1-12; Mk. 1:1-8; Jn. 1:19-28)

3 Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tibe'ri-us Caesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Iturae'a and of the region of Trachoni'tis, and Lysa'ni-as the tetrarch of Abile'ne, 2 Annas and Cai'aphas being the high priests, the word of God came unto John the son of Zechari'ah in the wilderness. 3 And he came into all the

^a Lk. 1:31. ^b 2:23 Ex. 13:2, 12. ^c 2:22-24 Lev. 12:6-8. ^d 2:32 Is. 42:6; 49:6.

^e 2:39 Mt. 2:23. ^f 2:41 Ex. 12:1-27; Deut. 16:1-8. ^g 2:52 1 Sam. 2:26; Prov. 3:4.

country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins; ⁴ as it is written in the book of the words of Isaiah the prophet, saying,

The voice of one crying in the wilderness,

Prepare ye the way of the Lord,
make his paths straight.

⁵ Every valley shall be filled,
and every mountain and hill shall be brought low;
and the crooked shall be made straight,
and the rough ways *shall be* made smooth;

⁶ and all flesh shall see the salvation of God.^a

⁷ Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generation of vipers,^b who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? ⁸ Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to *our* father:^c for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. ⁹ And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.^d

¹⁰ And the people asked him, saying, What shall we do then? ¹¹ He answereth and saith unto them, He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise. ¹² Then came also publicans to be baptized,^e and said unto him, Master, what shall we do? ¹³ And he said unto them, Exact no more than that which is appointed you. ¹⁴ And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither accuse any falsely; and be content with your wages.

¹⁵ And as the people were in expectation, and all men mused in their hearts of John, whether he were the Christ, or not; ¹⁶ John answered, saying unto *them* all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire: ¹⁷ whose fan *is* in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

¹⁸ And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people.

¹⁹ But Herod the tetrarch, being reprov'd by him for Hero'di-as his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done, ²⁰ added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison.^f

The Baptism of Jesus

(Mt. 3:13-17; Mk. 1:9-11)

²¹ Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened, ²² and the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.^g

The Genealogy of Jesus

(Mt. 1:1-17)

²³ And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was *the son of Heli*, ²⁴ which was *the son of Matthat*, which was *the son of Levi*, which was *the son of Melchi*, which was *the son of Janna*, which was *the son of Joseph*, ²⁵ which was *the son of Mattathi'as*, which was *the son of Amos*, which was *the son of Nahum*, which was *the son of Esli*, which was *the son of Nag'gai*, ²⁶ which was *the son of Ma'ath*, which was *the son of Mattathi'as*, which was *the son of Sem'e-i*, which was *the son of Joseph*, which was *the son of Judah*, ²⁷ which was *the son of Joanna*, which was *the son of Rhesa*, which was *the son of Zerub'babel*, which was *the son of She-al'ti-el*, which was *the son of Neri*, ²⁸ which was *the son of Melchi*, which was *the son of Addi*, which was *the son of Cosam*, which was *the son of Elmo'dam*, which was *the son of Er*, ²⁹ which was *the son of Jose*, which was *the son of Eli-e'zer*, which was *the son of Jorim*, which was *the son of Matthat*, which was *the son of Levi*, ³⁰ which was *the son of Simeon*, which was *the son of Judah*, which was *the son of Joseph*, which was *the son of Jonan*, which was *the son of Eli'akim*, ³¹ which was *the son of Me'le-a*, which was *the son of Menan*, which was *the son of Mat'tatha*, which was *the son of Nathan*, which was *the son of David*, ³² which was *the son of Jesse*, which was *the son of Obed*, which was *the son of Boaz*, which was

^a 3:4-6 Is. 40:3-5. ^b 3:7 Mt. 12:34; 23:33. ^c 3:8 Jn. 8:33. ^d 3:9 Mt. 7:19. ^e 3:12 Lk. 7:29. ^f 3:19-20 Mt. 14:3-4; Mk. 6:17-18. ^g 3:22 Is. 42:1; Mt. 12:18; 17:5; Mk. 9:7; Lk. 9:35.

the son of Salmon, which was the son of Nahshon, ³³ which was the son of Amin'adab, which was the son of Ram, which was the son of Hezron, which was the son of Pharez, which was the son of Judah, ³⁴ which was the son of Jacob, which was the son of Isaac, which was the son of Abraham, which was the son of Terah, which was the son of Nahor, ³⁵ which was the son of Serug, which was the son of Re'u, which was the son of Peleg, which was the son of Eber, which was the son of Salah, ³⁶ which was the son of Ca-i'nan, which was the son of Arphax'ad, which was the son of Shem, which was the son of Noah, which was the son of Lamech, ³⁷ which was the son of Methu'selah, which was the son of Enoch, which was the son of Jared, which was the son of Mahal'aleel, which was the son of Ca-i'nan, ³⁸ which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam, which was the son of God.

The Temptation of Jesus

(Mt. 4:1-11; Mk. 1:12-13)

4 And Jesus being full of the Holy Ghost returned from Jordan, and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness, ² being forty days tempted of the devil. And in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered. ³ And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread. ⁴ And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone,^a but by every word of God. ⁵ And the devil, taking him up into a high mountain, showed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time. ⁶ And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will, I give it. ⁷ If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine. ⁸ And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written,

Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God,

and him only shalt thou serve.^b

⁹ And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence: ¹⁰ for it is written,

He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee:^c

¹¹ and in their hands they shall bear thee up,

lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.^d

¹² And Jesus answering said unto him, It is said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.^e ¹³ And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him for a season.

Jesus Begins His Ministry

(Mt. 4:12-17; Mk. 1:14-15)

¹⁴ And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about. ¹⁵ And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.

Jesus Rejected at Nazareth

(Mt. 13:53-58; Mk. 6:1-6)

¹⁶ And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read. ¹⁷ And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Isaiah. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

¹⁸ The Spirit of the Lord is upon me,

because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor;

he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted,

to preach deliverance to the captives,

and recovering of sight to the blind,

to set at liberty them that are bruised,

¹⁹ to preach the acceptable year of the Lord.^f

²⁰ And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him. ²¹ And he began to say unto them, This day is this Scripture fulfilled in your ears. ²² And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's son? ²³ And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Caper'na-um, do also here in thy country. ²⁴ And he

^a 4:4 Deut. 8:3. ^b 4:8 Deut. 6:13. ^c 4:10 Ps. 91:11. ^d 4:11 Ps. 91:12.

^e 4:12 Deut. 6:16. ^f 4:18-19 Is. 61:1-2.

said, Verily I say unto you, No prophet is accepted in his own country.^a ²⁵ But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Eli'jah, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;^b ²⁶ but unto none of them was Eli'jah sent, save unto Zar'e-phath, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.^c ²⁷ And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eli'sha the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Na'aman the Syrian.^d ²⁸ And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath, ²⁹ and rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong. ³⁰ But he, passing through the midst of them, went his way, ³¹ and came down to Caperna-um, a city of Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath days. ³² And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with power.^e

A Man with an Unclean Spirit

(Mt. 1:21-28)

³³ And in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice, ³⁴ saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; the Holy One of God. ³⁵ And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not. ³⁶ And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word is this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out. ³⁷ And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.

Jesus Heals Simon's Mother-in-Law

(Mt. 8:14-15; Mk. 1:29-31)

³⁸ And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon's house. And Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her. ³⁹ And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and ministered unto them.

Jesus Heals Many at Evening

(Mt. 8:16-17; Mk. 1:32-34)

⁴⁰ Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them. ⁴¹ And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And he rebuking them suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

Jesus Departs on a Preaching Tour

(Mk. 1:35-39)

⁴² And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them. ⁴³ And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent. ⁴⁴ And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

The Great Catch of Fish

(Mt. 4:18-22; Mk. 1:16-20)

⁵ And it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennes'aret, ² and saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing their nets. ³ And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.^f ⁴ Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. ⁵ And Simon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing:^g nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net. ⁶ And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes:^h and their net brake. ⁷ And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink. ⁸ When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord. ⁹ For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken: ¹⁰ and so was also James, and John, the sons of Zeb'edee, which were

^a 4:24 Jn. 4:44. ^b 4:25 1 Kgs. 17:1. ^c 4:26 1 Kgs. 17:8-16. ^d 4:27 2 Kgs. 5:1-14. ^e 4:32 Mt. 7:28-29. ^f 5:1-3 Mt. 13:1-2, Mk. 3:9-10; 4:1. ^g 5:5 Jn. 21:3. ^h 5:6 Jn. 21:6.

partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men. ¹¹ And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.

Jesus Cleanses a Leper

(Mt. 8:1-4; Mk. 1:40-45)

¹² And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy; who seeing Jesus fell on *his* face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. ¹³ And he put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be thou clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him. ¹⁴ And he charged him to tell no man: But go, and show thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded,^a for a testimony unto them. ¹⁵ But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities. ¹⁶ And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and prayed.

Jesus Heals a Palsied Man

(Mt. 9:1-8; Mk. 2:1-12)

¹⁷ And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judea, and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was *present* to heal them.* ¹⁸ And, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought *means* to bring him in, and to lay *him* before him. ¹⁹ And when they could not find by what *way* they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the housetop, and let him down through the tiling with *his* couch into the midst before Jesus. ²⁰ And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee. ²¹ And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies? Who can forgive sins, but God alone? ²² But when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts? ²³ whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk? ²⁴ But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy

couch, and go into thine house. ²⁵ And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God. ²⁶ And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things today.

The Call of Levi

(Mt. 9:9-13; Mk. 2:13-17)

²⁷ And after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me. ²⁸ And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

²⁹ And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a great company of publicans and of others that sat down with them. ³⁰ But their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?^b ³¹ And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick. ³² I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

The Question about Fasting

(Mt. 9:14-17; Mk. 2:18-22)

³³ And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise *the disciples* of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink? ³⁴ And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? ³⁵ But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days. ³⁶ And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was *taken* out of the new agreeth not with the old. ³⁷ And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish. ³⁸ But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved. ³⁹ No man also having drunk old *wine* straightway desireth new; for he saith, The old is better.

The Disciples Pluck Grain on the Sabbath

(Mt. 12:1-8; Mk. 2:23-28)

6 And it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first,* that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples

^a 5:14 Lev. 14:1-32. ^b 5:30 Lk. 15:1-2.

plucked the ears of corn,^a and did eat, rubbing *them* in *their* hands. ² And certain of the Pharisees said unto them, Why do ye that which is not lawful to do on the sabbath days? ³ And Jesus answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, what David did, when himself was ahungered, and they which were with him; ⁴ how he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the showbread, and gave also to them that were with him;^b which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?^c ⁵ And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

The Man with a Withered Hand

(Mt. 12:9-14; Mk. 3:1-6)

⁶ And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered. ⁷ And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him. ⁸ But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth. ⁹ Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy *it*? ¹⁰ And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other. ¹¹ And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.

Jesus Chooses the Twelve

(Mt. 10:1-4; Mk. 3:13-19)

¹² And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God. ¹³ And when it was day, he called *unto him* his disciples: and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles; ¹⁴ Simon, (whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew, ¹⁵ Matthew and Thomas, James the son of Al'pheus, and Simon called Zelo'tes, ¹⁶ and Judas *the brother** of James, and Judas Iscar'i-ot, which also was the traitor.

Jesus Ministers to a Great Multitude

(Mt. 4:23-25)

¹⁷ And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judea and Jerusalem, and from the seacoast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases; ¹⁸ and they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed. ¹⁹ And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and healed *them* all.

Blessings and Woes

(Mt. 5:1-12)

²⁰ And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed *be ye* poor: for yours is the kingdom of God.

²¹ Blessed *are ye* that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed *are ye* that weep now: for ye shall laugh.

²² Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you *from their company*, and shall reproach *you*, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.^d ²³ Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward *is* great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.^e

²⁴ But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.

²⁵ Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

²⁶ Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.

Love for Enemies

(Mt. 5:38-48)

²⁷ But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you, ²⁸ bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you. ²⁹ And unto him that smiteth thee on the *one* cheek offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloak forbid *not to take* thy coat also. ³⁰ Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask *them* not again. ³¹ And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.^f

^a 6:1 Deut. 23:25. ^b 6:4 Lev. 24:9. ^c 6:3-4 1 Sam. 21:1-6. ^d 6:22 1 Pet. 4:14.

^e 6:23 2 Chr. 36:16; Acts 7:52. ^f 6:31 Mt. 7:12.

32 For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them. 33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same. 34 And if ye lend to *them* of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again. 35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil. 36 Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.

Judging Others

(Mt. 7:1-5)

37 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven: 38 give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake a parable unto them; Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?^a 40 The disciple is not above his master:^b but every one that is perfect shall be as his master. 41 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye? 42 Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

A Tree Is Known by Its Fruit

(Mt. 7:15-20)

43 For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. 44 For every tree is known by his own fruit.^c For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes. 45 A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the

abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.^d

The House Built on a Rock

(Mt. 7:24-27)

46 And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say? 47 Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will show you to whom he is like: 48 he is like a man which built a house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it; for it was founded upon a rock. 49 But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built a house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great.

A Centurion's Servant Healed

(Mt. 8:5-13)

7 Now when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum. 2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die. 3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant. 4 And when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this: 5 for he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue. 6 Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself; for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof: 7 wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed. 8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. 9 When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. 10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick.

^a 6:39 Mt. 15:14. ^b 6:40 Mt. 10:24-25; Jn. 13:16; 15:20. ^c 6:44 Mt. 12:33.

^d 6:45 Mt. 12:34.

Jesus Raises the Widow's Son at Nain

11 And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people. ¹² Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her. ¹³ And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. ¹⁴ And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare *him* stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. ¹⁵ And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother. ¹⁶ And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people. ¹⁷ And this rumor of him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all the region round about.

The Messengers from John the Baptist
(Mt. 11:2-19)

18 And the disciples of John showed him of all these things. ¹⁹ And John calling *unto him* two of his disciples sent *them* to Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another? ²⁰ When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another? ²¹ And in that same hour he cured many of *their* infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many that *were* blind he gave sight. ²² Then Jesus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear,^a the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached.^b ²³ And blessed is *he*, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

²⁴ And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind? ²⁵ But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously appareled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts. ²⁶ But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say

unto you, and much more than a prophet. ²⁷ This is *he*, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.^c

²⁸ For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet* than John the Baptist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he. ²⁹ And all the people that heard *him*, and the publicans, justified God, being baptized with the baptism of John. ³⁰ But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being not baptized of him.^d

³¹ And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like? ³² They are like unto children sitting in the market place, and calling one to another, and saying,

We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced;
we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.

³³ For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil. ³⁴ The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners! ³⁵ But wisdom is justified of all her children.

Jesus at the Home of Simon the Pharisee

³⁶ And one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat. ³⁷ And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that *Jesus* sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment, ³⁸ and stood at his feet behind *him* weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe *them* with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed *them* with the ointment.^e ³⁹ Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw *it*, he spake within himself, saying, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman *this* is that toucheth him; for she is a sinner. ⁴⁰ And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on. ⁴¹ There was a certain creditor which had two

^a 7:22 Is. 35:5,6. ^b Is. 61:1. ^c 7:27 Mal. 3:1. ^d 7:29-30 Mt. 21:32; Lk. 3:12.

^e 7:37-38 Mt. 26:7; Mk. 14:3; Jn. 12:3.

debtors: the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty. ⁴² And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most? ⁴³ Simon answered and said, I suppose that *he*, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged. ⁴⁴ And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped *them* with the hairs of her head. ⁴⁵ Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman, since the time I came in, hath not ceased to kiss my feet. ⁴⁶ My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment. ⁴⁷ Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, *the same* loveth little. ⁴⁸ And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven. ⁴⁹ And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, Who is this that forgiveth sins also? ⁵⁰ And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

Some Women Accompany Jesus

8 And it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and showing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve *were* with him, ² and certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven devils, ³ and Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.^a

The Parable of the Sower

(Mt. 13:1-15, 18-23; Mk. 4:1-20)

4 And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable: ⁵ A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the wayside; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it. ⁶ And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture. ⁷ And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it. ⁸ And other fell on good ground, and

sprang up, and bare fruit a hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

9 And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be? ¹⁰ And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables;

that seeing they might not see,
and hearing they might not understand.^b

11 Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God. ¹² Those by the wayside are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved. ¹³ They on the rock *are they*, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away. ¹⁴ And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of *this* life, and bring no fruit to perfection. ¹⁵ But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep *it*, and bring forth fruit with patience.

A Light under a Vessel

(Mk. 4:21-25)

16 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth *it* under a bed; but setteth *it* on a candlestick,^c that they which enter in may see the light. ¹⁷ For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither *any thing* hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.^d ¹⁸ Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have.^e

Jesus' Mother and Brethren

(Mt. 12:46-50; Mk. 3:31-35)

19 Then came to him *his* mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press. ²⁰ And it was told him *by certain* which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee. ²¹ And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it.

^a 8:2-3 Mt. 27:55-56; Mk. 15:40-41; Lk. 23:49. ^b 8:10 Is. 6:9-10. ^c 8:16 Mt. 5:15; Lk. 11:33.
^d 8:17 Mt. 10:26; Lk. 12:2. ^e 8:18 Mt. 25:29; Lk. 19:26.

Jesus Calms a Storm

(Mt. 8:23-27; Mk. 4:35-41)

22 Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. And they launched forth. 23 But as they sailed, he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled *with water*, and were in jeopardy. 24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, Master, we perish. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm. 25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

The Gadarene Demoniac Healed

(Mt. 8:28-34; Mk. 5:1-20)

26 And they arrived at the country of the Gad'arenes, which is over against Galilee. 27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in *any* house, but in the tombs. 28 When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, *thou* Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not. 29 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.) 30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him. 31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep. 32 And there was there a herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them. 33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

34 When they that fed *them* saw what was done, they fled, and went and told *it* in the city and in the country. 35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at

the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid. 36 They also which saw *it* told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed. 37 Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gad'arenes round about besought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again. 38 Now the man, out of whom the devils were departed, besought him that he might be with him: but Jesus sent him away, saying, 39 Return to thine own house, and show how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him.

Jairus' Daughter and the Woman Who Touched Jesus' Garment

(Mt. 9:18-26; Mk. 5:21-43)

40 And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was returned, the people *gladly* received him: for they were all waiting for him. 41 And, behold, there came a man named Jai'rus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue; and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house: 42 for he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying.

But as he went the people thronged him. 43 And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any, 44 came behind *him*, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of blood stanch'd. 45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press *thee*, and sayest thou, Who touched me? 46 And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of me. 47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately. 48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace.

49 While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's *house*, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master. 50 But when Jesus heard *it*, he answered him, saying, Fear not: believe only, and she

shall be made whole. ⁵¹ And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Peter, and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden. ⁵² And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is not dead, but sleepeth. ⁵³ And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead. ⁵⁴ And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise. ⁵⁵ And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat. ⁵⁶ And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

The Mission of the Twelve

(Mt. 10:5-15; Mk. 6:7-13)

9 Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases. ² And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick. ³ And he said unto them, Take nothing for *your* journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece. ⁴ And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart. ⁵ And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them.^{a b} ⁶ And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.

The Death of John the Baptist

(Mt. 14:1-12; Mk. 6:14-29)

⁷ Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that John was risen from the dead; ⁸ and of some, that Eli'jah had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again.^c ⁹ And Herod said, John have I beheaded; but who is this, of whom I hear such things? And he desired to see him.

The Feeding of the Five Thousand

(Mt. 14:13-21; Mk. 6:30-44; Jn. 6:1-14)

¹⁰ And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bethsai'da. ¹¹ And the people,

when they knew *it*, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing. ¹² And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place. ¹³ But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people. ¹⁴ For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company. ¹⁵ And they did so, and made them all sit down. ¹⁶ Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude. ¹⁷ And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve baskets.

Peter's Declaration

(Mt. 16:13-20; Mk. 8:27-30)

¹⁸ And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him; and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am? ¹⁹ They answering said, John the Baptist; but some say, Eli'jah; and others say, that one of the old prophets is risen again.^d ²⁰ He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter answering said, The Christ of God.^e

Jesus Foretells His Death

(Mt. 16:21-28; Mk. 8:31-9:1)

²¹ And he straitly charged them, and commanded *them* to tell no man that thing; ²² saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.

²³ And he said to *them* all, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.^f ²⁴ For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.^g ²⁵ For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away? ²⁶ For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the

^a 9:5 Acts 13:51. ^b 9:3-5 Lk. 10:4-11. ^c 9:7-8 Mt. 16:14; Mk. 8:28; Lk. 9:19.

^d 9:19 Mt. 14:1-2; Mk. 6:14-15; Lk. 9:7-8. ^e 9:20 Jn. 6:68-69. ^f 9:23 Mt. 10:38; Lk. 14:27.

^g 9:24 Mt. 10:39; Lk. 17:33; Jn. 12:25.

Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and *in his* Father's, and of the holy angels. ²⁷ But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.

The Transfiguration

(Mt. 17:1-8; Mk. 9:2-8)

²⁸ And it came to pass about an eight days after these sayings, he took Peter and John and James, and went up into a mountain to pray. ²⁹ And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment *was* white and glistening. ³⁰ And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Eli'jah: ³¹ who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem. ³² But Peter and they that were with him were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him. ³³ And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Eli'jah: not knowing what he said. ³⁴ While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud. ³⁵ And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son:^a hear him.^b ³⁶ And when the voice was past, Jesus was found alone. And they kept *it* close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen.

Jesus Heals a Boy with an Unclean Spirit

(Mt. 17:14-21; Mk. 9:14-29)

³⁷ And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him. ³⁸ And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son; for he is mine only child. ³⁹ And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again, and bruising him, hardly departeth from him. ⁴⁰ And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not. ⁴¹ And Jesus answering said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither. ⁴² And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him

down, and tare *him*. And Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father. ⁴³ And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God.

Jesus Again Foretells His Death

(Mt. 17:22-23; Mk. 9:30-32)

But while they wondered every one at all things which Jesus did, he said unto his disciples, ⁴⁴ Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men. ⁴⁵ But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

Who Is the Greatest?

(Mt. 18:1-5; Mk. 9:33-37)

⁴⁶ Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.^c ⁴⁷ And Jesus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him, ⁴⁸ and said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me; and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth him that sent me:^d for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

He That Is Not against Us Is for Us

(Mk. 9:38-40)

⁴⁹ And John answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbade him, because he followeth not with us. ⁵⁰ And Jesus said unto him, Forbid *him* not: for he that is not against us is for us.

Jesus Rebukes James and John

⁵¹ And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he steadfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem, ⁵² and sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him. ⁵³ And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem. ⁵⁴ And when his disciples James and John saw *this*, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Eli'jah did?^e ⁵⁵ But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of. ⁵⁶ For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save *them*.^{*} And they went to another village.

^a 9:35 Mt. 3:17; Mk. 1:11; Lk. 3:22. ^b 9:28-35 2 Pet. 1:17-18. ^c 9:46 Lk. 22:24.
^d 9:48 Mt. 10:40; Lk. 10:16; Jn. 13:20. ^e 9:54 2 Kgs. 1:9-16.

The Would-be Followers of Jesus

(Mt. 8:18-22)

57 And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain *man* said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest. 58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air *have* nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head. 59 And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father. 60 Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God. 61 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.^a 62 And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plow, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

The Mission of the Seventy

10 After these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come. 2 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly *is* great, but the laborers *are* few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth laborers into his harvest.^b 3 Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.^c 4 Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way. 5 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace *be* to this house. 6 And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again. 7 And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the laborer is worthy of his hire.^d 8 Go not from house to house. 9 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you: 9 and heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you. 10 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say, 11 Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you:^e notwithstanding, be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh

unto you.^f 12 But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom,^g than for that city.^h

Woes to Unrepentant Cities

(Mt. 11:20-24)

13 Woe unto thee, Chora'zin! woe unto thee, Bethsai'da! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon,ⁱ which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes. 14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you. 15 And thou, Caper'na-um, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell.^j

16 He that heareth you heareth me;^k and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

The Return of the Seventy

17 And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name. 18 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. 19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions,^l and over all the power of the enemy; and nothing shall by any means hurt you. 20 Notwithstanding, in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

Jesus Rejoices

(Mt. 11:25-27; 13:16-17)

21 In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight. 22 All things are delivered to me of my Father:^m and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son,ⁿ and *he* to whom the Son will reveal *him*.

23 And he turned him unto *his* disciples, and said privately, Blessed *are* the eyes which see the things that ye see: 24 for I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen *them*; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard *them*.

^a 9:61 1 Kgs. 19:20. ^b 10:2 Mt. 9:37-38. ^c 10:3 Mt. 10:16. ^d 10:7 1 Cor. 9:14; 1 Tim. 5:18. ^e 10:10-11 Acts 13:51. ^f 10:14-11 Mt. 10:7-14; Mk. 6:8-11; Lk. 9:3-5. ^g 10:12 Gen. 19:24-28; Mt. 11:24. ^h Mt. 10:15. ⁱ 10:13-14 Is. 23:1-18; Ezek. 26:1-28:26; Joel 3:4-8; Amos 1:9-10; Zech. 9:2-4. ^j 10:15 Is. 14:13-15. ^k 10:16 Mt. 10:40; Mk. 9:37; Lk. 9:48; Jn. 13:20. ^l 10:19 Ps. 91:13. ^m 10:22 Jn. 3:35. ⁿ Jn. 10:15.

The Good Samaritan

25 And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? 26 He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou? 27 And he answering said,

Thou shalt love the Lord thy God
with all thy heart, and with all thy
soul,
and with all thy strength, and with
all thy mind;^a

and thy neighbor as thyself.^b

28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.^{c d}

29 But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbor?

30 And Jesus answering said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead. 31 And by chance there came down a certain priest that way; and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. 32 And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side. 33 But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was; and when he saw him, he had compassion on him, 34 and went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. 35 And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him: and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee. 36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbor unto him that fell among the thieves? 37 And he said, He that showed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

*Jesus Visits Martha
and Mary*

38 Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house. 39 And she had a sister called Mary,^e which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word. 40 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and

came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me. 41 And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things: 42 but one thing is needful; and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

Jesus' Teaching on Prayer

(Mt. 6:9-15; 7:7-11)

11 And it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples. 2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say,

Our Father which art in heaven,
Hallowed be thy name.

Thy kingdom come.

Thy will be done,
as in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us day by day our daily bread.

4 And forgive us our sins;
for we also forgive every one that is
indebted to us.

And lead us not into temptation;
but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves; 6 for a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him? 7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee. 8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth. 9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. 10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. 11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent? 12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion? 13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children; how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

^a 10:27 Deut. 6:5. ^b Lev. 19:18. ^c 10:28 Lev. 18:5. ^d 10:25-28 Mt. 22:35-40; Mk. 12:28-34. ^e 10:38-39 Jn. 11:1.

A Divided House Cannot Stand

(Mt. 12:22-30; Mk. 3:19-27)

14 And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered. 15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beel'zebul the chief of the devils.^a 16 And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven.^b 17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth. 18 If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Beel'zebul. 19 And if I by Beel'zebul cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges. 20 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. 21 When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace: 22 but when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armor wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils. 23 He that is not with me is against me;^c and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

The Return of the Unclean Spirit

(Mt. 12:43-45)

24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out. 25 And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished. 26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first.

True Blessedness

27 And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked. 28 But he said, Yea, rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

An Evil Generation Seeks a Sign

(Mt. 12:38-42)

29 And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign;^d and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jonah the prophet. 30 For as Jonah was a sign unto the Nin'evites,^e so shall also the Son of man be to this generation. 31 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon;^f and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here. 32 The men of Nin'veh shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonah;^g and, behold, a greater than Jonah is here.

The Light of the Body

(Mt. 6:22-23)

33 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick,^h that they which come in may see the light. 34 The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. 35 Take heed therefore, that the light which is in thee be not darkness. 36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

Jesus Denounces the Pharisees and Lawyers

(Mt. 23:1-36; Mk. 12:38-40; Lk. 20:45-47)

37 And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat. 38 And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner. 39 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness. 40 Ye fools, did not he, that made that which is without, make that which is within also? 41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

^a 11:15 Mt. 9:34; 10:25. ^b 11:16 Mt. 12:38; 16:1; Mk. 8:11. ^c 11:23 Mk. 9:40.

^d 11:29 Mt. 16:4; Mk. 8:12. ^e 11:30 Jon. 3:4. ^f 11:31 1 Kgs. 10:1-10; 2 Chr. 9:1-12.

^g 11:32 Jon. 3:5. ^h 11:33 Mt. 5:15; Mk. 4:21; Lk. 8:16.

42 But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs,^a and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. 43 Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets. 44 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over *them* are not aware of *them*.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also. 46 And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers. 47 Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them. 48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres. 49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and *some* of them they shall slay and persecute: 50 that the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation; 51 from the blood of Abel^b unto the blood of Zechari'ah,^c which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation. 52 Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge *him* vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things: 54 laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

A Warning against Hypocrisy

12 In the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees,^d which is hypocrisy. 2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid,

that shall not be known.^e 3 Therefore, whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the housetops.

Whom to Fear

(Mt. 10:26-31)

4 And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. 5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. 6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God? 7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows.

Confessing Christ before Men

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: 9 but he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God. 10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it shall not be forgiven.^f 11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say: 12 for the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.^g

The Parable of the Rich Fool

13 And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me. 14 And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you? 15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth. 16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully: 17 and he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits? 18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will

^a 11:42 Lev. 27:30. ^b 11:51 Gen. 4:8. ^c 2 Chr. 24:20-21. ^d 12:1 Mt. 16:6; Mk. 8:15.

^e 12:2 Mk. 4:22; Lk. 8:17. ^f 12:10 Mt. 12:32; Mk. 3:29.

^g 12:11-12 Mt. 10:19-20; Mk. 13:11; Lk. 21:14-15.

I bestow all my fruits and my goods.
 19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, *and* be merry.
 20 But God said unto him, *Thou fool*, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided? 21 *So is* he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

Care and Anxiety

(Mt. 6:25-34)

22 And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on. 23 The life is more than meat, and the body *is more* than raiment. 24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls? 25 And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit? 26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest? 27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory^a was not arrayed like one of these. 28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is today in the field, and tomorrow is cast into the oven; how much more *will he clothe* you, O ye of little faith? 29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind. 30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things. 31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you.

Treasure in Heaven

(Mt. 6:19-21)

32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom. 33 Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth. 34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

Watchful Servants

35 Let your loins be girded about, and *your* lights burning;^b 36 and ye your-

selves like unto men that wait for their lord,^c when he will return from the wedding; that, when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately. 37 Blessed *are* those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. 38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find *them* so, blessed are those servants. 39 And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through. 40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.^d

The Unfaithful Servant

(Mt. 24:45-51)

41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all? 42 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom *his* lord shall make ruler over his household, to give *them* their portion of meat in due season? 43 Blessed *is* that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. 44 Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath. 45 But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken; 46 the lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for *him*, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers. 47 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not *himself*, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes. 48 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required; and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

Jesus the Cause of Division

(Mt. 10:34-36)

49 I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled? *
 50 But I have a baptism to be baptized

^a 12:27 1 Kgs. 10:4-7; 2 Chr. 9:3-6. ^b 12:35 Mt. 25:1-13. ^c 12:36 Mk. 13:34-36.

^d 12:39-40 Mt. 24:43-44.

with;^a and how am I straitened till it be accomplished! ⁵¹ Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division: ⁵² for from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three. ⁵³ The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law.^b

Discerning the Times

(Mt. 16:1-4; Mk. 8:11-13)

⁵⁴ And he said also to the people, When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is. ⁵⁵ And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass. ⁵⁶ Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time?

Agree with Your Adversary

(Mt. 5:25-26)

⁵⁷ Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right? ⁵⁸ When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison. ⁵⁹ I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite.

Repent or Perish

13 There were present at that season some that told him of the Galileans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. ² And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galileans were sinners above all the Galileans, because they suffered such things? ³ I tell you, Nay; but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish. ⁴ Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Silo'am fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem? ⁵ I tell you, Nay; but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

The Parable of the Barren Fig Tree

⁶ He spake also this parable; A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard;

and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none. ⁷ Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground? ⁸ And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it: ⁹ and if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.

A Crippled Woman Healed on the Sabbath

¹⁰ And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath. ¹¹ And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up herself. ¹² And when Jesus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity. ¹³ And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God. ¹⁴ And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jesus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the sabbath day.^c ¹⁵ The Lord then answered him, and said, Thou hypocrite, doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering? ¹⁶ And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day? ¹⁷ And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

The Parable of the Mustard Seed

(Mt. 13:31-32; Mk. 4:30-32)

¹⁸ Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it? ¹⁹ It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

The Parable of the Leaven

(Mt. 13:33)

²⁰ And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God? ²¹ It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in

^a 12:50 Mk. 10:38. ^b 12:53 Mic. 7:6. ^c 13:14 Ex. 20:9-10; Deut. 5:13-14.

three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

The Narrow Gate

(Mt. 7:13-14, 21-23)

22 And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem. ²³ Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, ²⁴ Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able. ²⁵ When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are: ²⁶ then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets. ²⁷ But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity.^a ²⁸ There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth,^b when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out. ²⁹ And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.^c ³⁰ And, behold, there are last which shall be first; and there are first which shall be last.^d

Jesus Laments over Jerusalem

(Mt. 23:37-39)

31 The same day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence; for Herod will kill thee. ³² And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures today and tomorrow, and the third day I shall be perfected. ³³ Nevertheless I must walk today, and tomorrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem. ³⁴ O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would not! ³⁵ Behold, your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until the time come when ye shall say, Blessed

is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.^e

Jesus Heals the Man Who Had Dropsy

14 And it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him. ² And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy. ³ And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? ⁴ And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go; ⁵ and answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day?^f ⁶ And they could not answer him again to these things.

A Lesson to Guests and a Host

7 And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them, ⁸ When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honorable man than thou be bidden of him; ⁹ and he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room. ¹⁰ But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.^g ¹¹ For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.^h

12 Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbors; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompense be made thee. ¹³ But when thou makest a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind: ¹⁴ and thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just.

The Parable of the Great Supper

15 And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, Blessed is he that shall eat bread

^a 13:27 Ps. 6:8. ^b 13:28 Mt. 22:13; 25:30. ^c 13:28-29 Mt. 8:11-12.

^d 13:30 Mt. 19:30; 20:16; Mk. 10:31. ^e 13:35 Ps. 118:26. ^f 14:5 Mt. 12:11.

^g 14:8-10 Prov. 25:6-7. ^h 14:11 Mt. 23:12; Lk. 18:14.

in the kingdom of God. ¹⁶ Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many: ¹⁷ and sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready. ¹⁸ And they all with one *consent* began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused. ¹⁹ And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused. ²⁰ And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. ²¹ So that servant came, and showed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind. ²² And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room. ²³ And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel *them* to come in, that my house may be filled. ²⁴ For I say unto you, That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

The Cost of Discipleship

²⁵ And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them, ²⁶ If any *man* come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.^a ²⁷ And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.^b ²⁸ For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have *sufficient* to finish it? ²⁹ Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to mock him, ³⁰ saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish. ³¹ Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand? ³² Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace. ³³ So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

Tasteless Salt

(Mt. 5:13; Mk. 9:50)

³⁴ Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savor, wherewith shall it be seasoned? ³⁵ It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; *but* men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

The Parable of the Lost Sheep

(Mt. 18:10-14)

15 Then drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him. ² And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.^c

³ And he spake this parable unto them, saying, ⁴ What man of you, having a hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it? ⁵ And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing. ⁶ And when he cometh home, he calleth together *his* friends and neighbors, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost. ⁷ I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.

The Parable of the Lost Coin

⁸ Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find it? ⁹ And when she hath found it, she calleth *her* friends and *her* neighbors together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost. ¹⁰ Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

The Parable of the Lost Son

¹¹ And he said, A certain man had two sons: ¹² and the younger of them said to *his* father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to *me*. And he divided unto them *his* living. ¹³ And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living. ¹⁴ And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want. ¹⁵ And he went and joined himself to a

^a 14:26 Mt. 10:37. ^b 14:27 Mt. 10:38; 16:24; Mk. 8:34; Lk. 9:23. ^c 15:1-2 Lk. 5:29-30.

citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine. ¹⁶ And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him. ¹⁷ And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger! ¹⁸ I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee, ¹⁹ and am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants. ²⁰ And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him. ²¹ And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son. ²² But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet: ²³ and bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry: ²⁴ for this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.

²⁵ Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard music and dancing. ²⁶ And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant. ²⁷ And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound. ²⁸ And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and entreated him. ²⁹ And he answering said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment; and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends: ³⁰ but as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf. ³¹ And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine. ³² It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

The Parable of the Dishonest Steward

16 And he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was

accused unto him that he had wasted his goods. ² And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward. ³ Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship; I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed. ⁴ I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses. ⁵ So he called every one of his lord's debtors *unto him*, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord? ⁶ And he said, A hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty. ⁷ Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, A hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore. ⁸ And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light. ⁹ And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye* fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

¹⁰ He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much. ¹¹ If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches? ¹² And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own? ¹³ No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.^a

¹⁴ And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him. ¹⁵ And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.

The Law and the Kingdom of God

¹⁶ The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.^b ¹⁷ And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.^c

^a 16:13 Mt. 6:24. ^b 16:16 Mt. 11:12-13. ^c 16:17 Mt. 5:18.

Jesus' Teaching on Divorce

(Mt. 19:1-12; Mk. 10:1-12)

18 Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marieth her that is put away from *her* husband committeth adultery.^a

The Rich Man and Lazarus

19 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day: ²⁰ and there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores, ²¹ and desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores. ²² And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; ²³ and in hell* he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.^c ²⁴ And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame. ²⁵ But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. ²⁶ And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that *would come* from thence. ²⁷ Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house: ²⁸ for I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. ²⁹ Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. ³⁰ And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. ³¹ And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

Causing to Sin

(Mt. 18:6-7, 21-22; Mk. 9:42)

17 Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offenses will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come! ² It were better for him that

a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones. ³ Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee,* rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.^b ⁴ And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

Increase Our Faith

⁵ And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith. ⁶ And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

The Servant's Duty

⁷ But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat? ⁸ and will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink? ⁹ Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not. ¹⁰ So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

Jesus Cleanses Ten Lepers

¹¹ And it came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. ¹² And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off: ¹³ and they lifted up *their* voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us. ¹⁴ And when he saw *them*, he said unto them, Go show yourselves unto the priests.^c And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed. ¹⁵ And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God, ¹⁶ and fell down on *his* face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan. ¹⁷ And Jesus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where *are* the nine? ¹⁸ There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger. ¹⁹ And he said unto

^a 16:18 Mt. 5:32; 1 Cor. 7:10-11. ^b 17:3 Mt. 18:15. ^c 17:14 Lev. 14:1-32.

him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole.

The Coming of the Kingdom

(Mt. 24:23-28, 36-41)

20 And when he was demanded of the Pharisees, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not with observation: ²¹ neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you.

22 And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it. ²³ And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: go not after them, nor follow them. ²⁴ For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day. ²⁵ But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation. ²⁶ And as it was in the days of Noah,^a so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. ²⁷ They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.^b ²⁸ Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot;^c they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded; ²⁹ but the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all. ³⁰ Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed. ³¹ In that day, he which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.^d ³² Remember Lot's wife.^e ³³ Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.^f ³⁴ I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. ³⁵ Two women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left. ³⁶ Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.* ³⁷ And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

The Parable of the Widow and the Judge

18 And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint; ² saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man: ³ and there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary. ⁴ And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man; ⁵ yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me. ⁶ And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith. ⁷ And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them? ⁸ I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless, when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

The Parable of the Pharisee and the Publican

9 And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others: ¹⁰ Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican. ¹¹ The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. ¹² I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess. ¹³ And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. ¹⁴ I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.^g

Jesus Blesses Little Children

(Mt. 19:13-15; Mk. 10:13-16)

15 And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when his disciples saw it, they rebuked them. ¹⁶ But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. ¹⁷ Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the

^a 17:26 Gen. 6:5-8. ^b 17:27 Gen. 7:6-24. ^c 17:28-29 Gen. 18:20 19:25.

^d 17:31 Mt. 24:17-18; Mk. 13:15-16. ^e 17:32 Gen. 19:26.

^f 17:33 Mt. 10:39; 16:25; Mk. 8:35; Lk. 9:24; Jn. 12:25. ^g 18:14 Mt. 23:12; Lk. 14:11.

kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.

The Rich Young Ruler

(Mt. 19:16-30; Mk. 10:17-31)

18 And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? 19 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, *that is*, God. 20 Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery,^a Do not kill,^b Do not steal,^c Do not bear false witness,^d Honor thy father and thy mother.^e 21 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up. 22 Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me. 23 And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich. 24 And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God! 25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. 26 And they that heard *it* said, Who then can be saved? 27 And he said, The things which are impossible with men are possible with God. 28 Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee. 29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake, 30 who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting.

Jesus Foretells His Death a Third Time

(Mt. 20:17-19; Mk. 10:32-34)

31 Then he took *unto him* the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. 32 For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on: 33 and they shall scourge *him*, and put him to death; and the third day he shall rise again. 34 And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

A Blind Beggar Healed near Jericho

(Mt. 20:29-34; Mk. 10:46-52)

35 And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the wayside begging: 36 and hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant. 37 And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. 38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, *thou* Son of David, have mercy on me. 39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, *Thou* Son of David, have mercy on me. 40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him, 41 saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight. 42 And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee. 43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw *it*, gave praise unto God.

Jesus and Zaccheus

19 And *Jesus* entered and passed through Jericho. 2 And, behold, *there was* a man named Zacche'us, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich. 3 And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature. 4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycamore tree to see him; for he was to pass that way. 5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zacche'us, make haste, and come down; for today I must abide at thy house. 6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully. 7 And when they saw *it*, they all murmured, saying, That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner. 8 And Zacche'us stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore *him* fourfold. 9 And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forasmuch as he also is a son of Abraham. 10 For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.^f

The Parable of the Ten Pounds

11 And as they heard these things, he

^a 18:20 Ex. 20:14; Deut. 5:18. ^b Ex. 20:13; Deut. 5:17. ^c Ex. 20:15; Deut. 5:19.

^d Ex. 20:16; Deut. 5:20. ^e Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16. ^f 19:10 Mt. 18:11.

added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear. ¹² He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return. ¹³ And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come. ¹⁴ But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this *man* to reign over us. ¹⁵ And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading. ¹⁶ Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds. ¹⁷ And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities. ¹⁸ And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds. ¹⁹ And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities. ²⁰ And another came, saying, Lord, behold, *here is* thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin: ²¹ for I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow. ²² And he saith unto him, Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, *thou* wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow: ²³ wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury? ²⁴ And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give *it* to him that hath ten pounds. ²⁵ (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.) ²⁶ For I say unto you, That unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.^a ²⁷ But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay *them* before me.^b

The Triumphal Entry into Jerusalem

(Mt. 21:1-11; Mk. 11:1-11; Jn. 12:12-19)

²⁸ And when he had thus spoken, he went before, ascending up to Jerusalem. ²⁹ And it came to pass, when he was come

nigh to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount called *the mount of Olives*, he sent two of his disciples, ³⁰ saying, Go ye into the village over against *you*; in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring *him hither*. ³¹ And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose *him*? thus shall ye say unto him, Because the Lord hath need of him. ³² And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them. ³³ And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt? ³⁴ And they said, The Lord hath need of *him*. ³⁵ And they brought him to Jesus: and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jesus thereon. ³⁶ And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way. ³⁷ And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen; ³⁸ saying,

Blessed be the King
that cometh in the name of the Lord:
peace in heaven,
and glory in the highest.

³⁹ And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke thy disciples. ⁴⁰ And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out.

⁴¹ And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it, ⁴² saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things *which belong* unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. ⁴³ For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, ⁴⁴ and shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

The Cleansing of the Temple

(Mt. 21:12-17; Mk. 11:15-19; Jn. 2:13-22)

⁴⁵ And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought; ⁴⁶ saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer;^c but ye have made it a den of thieves.^c

^a 19:26 Mt. 13:12; Mk. 4:25; Lk. 8:18. ^b 19:11-27 Mt. 25:14-30. ^c 19:38 Ps. 118:26.

^d 19:46 Is. 56:7. ^e Jer. 7:11.

47 And he taught daily in the temple.^a But the chief priests and the scribes and the chief of the people sought to destroy him, 48 and could not find what they might do: for all the people were very attentive to hear him.

Jesus' Authority Questioned

(Mt. 21:23-27; Mk. 11:27-33)

20 And it came to pass, *that* on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon *him* with the elders, 2 and spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority? 3 And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and answer me: 4 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men? 5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not? 6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John was a prophet. 7 And they answered, that they could not tell whence *it was*. 8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

The Parable of the Wicked Husbandmen

(Mt. 21:33-44; Mk. 12:1-11)

9 Then began he to speak to the people this parable; A certain man planted a vineyard,^b and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time. 10 And at the season he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husbandmen beat him, and sent *him* away empty. 11 And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated *him* shamefully, and sent *him* away empty. 12 And again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast *him* out. 13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence *him* when they see him. 14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours. 15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed *him*. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them? 16 He shall come and destroy

these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard *it*, they said, God forbid. 17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written,

The stone which the builders rejected,

the same is become the head of the corner?^c

18 Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

Paying Taxes to Caesar

(Mt. 21:45-46; 22:15-22; Mk. 12:12-17)

19 And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them. 20 And they watched *him*, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor. 21 And they asked him, saying, Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person of *any*, but teachest the way of God truly: 22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Caesar, or no? 23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me? 24 Show me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Caesar's. 25 And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which be Caesar's, and unto God the things which be God's. 26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marveled at his answer, and held their peace.

The Question about the Resurrection

(Mt. 22:23-33; Mk. 12:18-27)

27 Then came to *him* certain of the Sadducees, which deny that there is any resurrection;^d and they asked him, 28 saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.^e 29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children. 30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless. 31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they

^a 19:47 Lk. 21:37. ^b 20:9 Is. 5:1-2. ^c 20:17 Ps. 118:22. ^d 20:27 Acts 23:8.

^e 20:28 Deut. 25:5.

left no children, and died. ³² Last of all the woman died also. ³³ Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

³⁴ And Jesus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage: ³⁵ but they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage: ³⁶ neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection. ³⁷ Now that the dead are raised, even Moses showed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.^a ³⁸ For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him. ³⁹ Then certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast well said. ⁴⁰ And after that they durst not ask him any question at all.

The Question about David's Son

(Mt. 22:41-46; Mk. 12:35-37)

⁴¹ And he said unto them, How say they that Christ is David's son? ⁴² And David himself saith in the book of Psalms, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

⁴³ till I make thine enemies thy footstool.^b

⁴⁴ David therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?

Jesus Denounces the Scribes

(Mt. 23:1-36; Mk. 12:38-40; Lk. 11:37-54)

⁴⁵ Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples, ⁴⁶ Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts; ⁴⁷ which devour widows' houses, and for a show make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.

The Widow's Offering

(Mk. 12:41-44)

21 And he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury. ² And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites. ³ And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all: ⁴ for all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of

God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

The Destruction of the Temple and Signs before the End

(Mt. 24:1-28; Mk. 13:1-23)

⁵ And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said, ⁶ As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. ⁷ And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will there be when these things shall come to pass? ⁸ And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them. ⁹ But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not by and by.

¹⁰ Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: ¹¹ and great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven. ¹² But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake. ¹³ And it shall turn to you for a testimony. ¹⁴ Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate upon what ye shall answer: ¹⁵ for I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.^c ¹⁶ And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolk, and friends; and some of you shall they cause to be put to death. ¹⁷ And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake. ¹⁸ But there shall not a hair of your head perish. ¹⁹ In your patience possess ye your souls.

²⁰ And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh. ²¹ Then let them which are in Judea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto. ²² For these be the days of vengeance,^d that all things which are written may be fulfilled. ²³ But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days!

^a 20:37 Ex. 3:6. ^b 20:42-43 Ps. 110:1. ^c 21:14-15 Lk. 12:11-12. ^d 21:22 Hos. 9:7.

for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people. ²⁴ And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

The Coming of the Son of Man

(Mt. 24:29-35, 42-44; Mk. 13:24-37)

²⁵ And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars;^a and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring; ²⁶ men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. ²⁷ And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud^b with power and great glory. ²⁸ And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

²⁹ And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees; ³⁰ when they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand. ³¹ So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. ³² Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled. ³³ Heaven and earth shall pass away; but my words shall not pass away.

³⁴ And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares. ³⁵ For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth. ³⁶ Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

³⁷ And in the daytime he was teaching in the temple;^c and at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called *the mount of Olives*. ³⁸ And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.

The Plot against Jesus

(Mt. 26:1-5, 14-16; Mk. 14:1-2, 10-11; Jn. 11:45-53)

22 Now the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the pass-

over.^d ² And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.

³ Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscar'i-ot, being of the number of the twelve. ⁴ And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them. ⁵ And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money. ⁶ And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.

Jesus Eats the Passover with His Disciples

(Mt. 26:17-29; Mk. 14:12-25; Jn. 13:21-30; 1 Cor. 11:23-26)

⁷ Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed. ⁸ And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat. ⁹ And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare? ¹⁰ And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in. ¹¹ And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guest chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? ¹² And he shall show you a large upper room furnished: there make ready. ¹³ And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

¹⁴ And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him. ¹⁵ And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer: ¹⁶ for I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. ¹⁷ And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves: ¹⁸ for I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come. ¹⁹ And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me. ²⁰ Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament^e in my blood,^f which is shed for you. ²¹ But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table. ²² And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined:^g but woe unto that

^a 21:25 Is. 13:10; Ezek. 32:7; Joel 2:31; Rev. 6:12-13. ^b 21:27 Dan. 7:13; Rev. 1:7.
^c 21:37 Lk. 19:47 ^d 22:1 Ex. 12:1-27 ^e 22:20 Jer. 31:31-34. ^f Ex. 24:6-8. ^g 22:22 Ps. 41:9.

man by whom he is betrayed! ²³ And they began to inquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

The Dispute about Greatness

²⁴ And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.^a ²⁵ And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors. ²⁶ But ye *shall not be* so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.^{bc} ²⁷ For whether *is* greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? *is not* he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth.^d

²⁸ Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations. ²⁹ And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me; ³⁰ that ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.^e

Peter's Denial Foretold

(Mt. 26:31-35; Mk. 14:27-31; Jn. 13:36-38)

³¹ And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to *have* you, that he may sift *you* as wheat: ³² but I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren. ³³ And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death. ³⁴ And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

Purse, Scrip, and Sword

³⁵ And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes,^f lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing. ³⁶ Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise *his* scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one. ³⁷ For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors:^g for the things concerning me have an end.* ³⁸ And they said, Lord, behold, here *are* two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

Jesus Prays in the Garden

(Mt. 26:36-46; Mk. 14:32-42)

³⁹ And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him. ⁴⁰ And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation. ⁴¹ And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down, and prayed, ⁴² saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless, not my will, but thine, be done. ⁴³ And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him. ⁴⁴ And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground. ⁴⁵ And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow, ⁴⁶ and said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation.

The Betrayal and Arrest of Jesus

(Mt. 26:47-56; Mk. 14:43-50; Jn. 18:2-11)

⁴⁷ And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him. ⁴⁸ But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss? ⁴⁹ When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword? ⁵⁰ And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear. ⁵¹ And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him. ⁵² Then Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves? ⁵³ When I was daily with you in the temple,^h ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

Peter Denies Jesus

(Mt. 26:57-68, 69-75; Mk. 14:53-54, 66-72; Jn. 18:12-18, 25-27)

⁵⁴ Then took they him, and led *him*, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off. ⁵⁵ And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down to-

^a 22:24 Mt. 18:1; Mk. 9:34; Lk. 9:46. ^b 22:26 Mt. 23:11; Mk. 9:35.

^c 22:25-26 Mt. 20:25-27; Mk. 10:42-44. ^d 22:27 Jn. 13:12-15. ^e 22:30 Mt. 19:28.

^f 22:35 Mt. 10:9-10; Mk. 6:8-9; Lk. 9:3; 10:4. ^g 22:37 Is. 53:12. ^h 22:53 Lk. 19:47; 21:37.

gether, Peter sat down among them. ⁵⁶ But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him. ⁵⁷ And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not. ⁵⁸ And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not. ⁵⁹ And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this *fellow* also was with him; for he is a Galilean. ⁶⁰ And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew. ⁶¹ And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. ⁶² And Peter went out, and wept bitterly.

Jesus Mocked and Beaten

(Mt. 26:67-68; Mk. 14:65)

⁶³ And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote him. ⁶⁴ And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophecy, who is it that smote thee? ⁶⁵ And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.

Jesus before the Council

(Mt. 26:59-66; Mk. 14:55-64; Jn. 18:19-24)

⁶⁶ And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying, ⁶⁷ Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe: ⁶⁸ and if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.* ⁶⁹ Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God. ⁷⁰ Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am. ⁷¹ And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

Jesus before Pilate

(Mt. 27:1-2, 11-14; Mk. 15:1-5; Jn. 18:28-38)

23 And the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate. ² And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this *fellow* perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying that he himself is Christ a king. ³ And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest it. ⁴ Then said Pilate to the chief priests and to the people,

I find no fault in this man. ⁵ And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place.

Jesus before Herod

⁶ When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilean. ⁷ And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time. ⁸ And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him. ⁹ Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing. ¹⁰ And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him. ¹¹ And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate. ¹² And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together; for before they were at enmity between themselves.

Jesus Sentenced to Die

(Mt. 27:15-26; Mk. 15:6-15; Jn. 18:38-19:16)

¹³ And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people, ¹⁴ said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people; and, behold, I, having examined him before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him: ¹⁵ no, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto* him. ¹⁶ I will therefore chastise him, and release him. ¹⁷ (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)*

¹⁸ And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this *man*, and release unto us Barab'bas: ¹⁹ (who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.) ²⁰ Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them. ²¹ But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. ²² And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let him go. ²³ And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified: and the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed. ²⁴ And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they re-

quired. ²⁵ And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will.

The Crucifixion

(Mt. 27:32-56; Mk. 15:21-41; Jn. 19:17-30)

²⁶ And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyre'nian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear *it* after Jesus. ²⁷ And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him. ²⁸ But Jesus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children. ²⁹ For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed *are* the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. ³⁰ Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.^a ³¹ For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

³² And there were also two others, malefactors, led with him to be put to death. ³³ And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. ³⁴ Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.^b ³⁵ And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided *him*, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God. ³⁶ And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar, ³⁷ and saying, If thou be the King of the Jews, save thyself. ³⁸ And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

³⁹ And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us. ⁴⁰ But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? ⁴¹ And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. ⁴² And he said unto Jesus, Lord,^{*} remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. ⁴³ And Jesus

said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To-day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

⁴⁴ And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth* until the ninth hour. ⁴⁵ And the sun was darkened, and the veil^c of the temple was rent in the midst. ⁴⁶ And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit:^d and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. ⁴⁷ Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. ⁴⁸ And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned. ⁴⁹ And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee,^e stood afar off, beholding these things.

The Burial of Jesus

(Mt. 27:57-61; Mk. 15:42-47; Jn. 19:38-42)

⁵⁰ And, behold, *there* was a man named Joseph, a counselor; *and he was* a good man, and a just: ⁵¹ (the same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them:) *he was* of Arimathe'a, a city of the Jews; who also himself waited for the kingdom of God. ⁵² This *man* went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. ⁵³ And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid. ⁵⁴ And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on. ⁵⁵ And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid. ⁵⁶ And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.^f

The Resurrection

(Mt. 28:1-10; Mk. 16:1-8; Jn. 20:1-10)

24 Now upon the first *day* of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain *others* with them. ² And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre. ³ And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus. ⁴ And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments: ⁵ and as they were afraid, and bowed down *their* faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye

^a 23:30 Hos. 10:8; Rev. 6:16. ^b 23:34 Ps. 22:18. ^c 23:45 Ex. 26:31-33.

^d 23:46 Ps. 31:5. ^e 23:49 Lk. 8:2-3. ^f 23:56 Ex. 20:10; Deut. 5:14.

the living among the dead? ⁶ He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, ⁷ saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.^a ⁸ And they remembered his words, ⁹ and returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest. ¹⁰ It was Mary Mag'dalene, and Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other women that were with them, which told these things unto the apostles. ¹¹ And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not. ¹² Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

The Walk to Emmaus

(Mk. 16:12-13)

¹³ And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emma'us, which was from Jerusalem *about* threescore furlongs. ¹⁴ And they talked together of all these things which had happened. ¹⁵ And it came to pass, that, while they communed *together* and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them. ¹⁶ But their eyes were holden that they should not know him. ¹⁷ And he said unto them, What manner of communications *are* these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad? ¹⁸ And the one of them, whose name was Cle'opas, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days? ¹⁹ And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people: ²⁰ and how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. ²¹ But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, today is the third day since these things were done. ²² Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre; ²³ and when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive. ²⁴ And certain of them

which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found *it* even so as the women had said: but him they saw not. ²⁵ Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken: ²⁶ ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? ²⁷ And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the Scriptures the things concerning himself.

²⁸ And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further. ²⁹ But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us; for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them. ³⁰ And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed *it*, and brake, and gave to them. ³¹ And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight. ³² And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the Scriptures? ³³ And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, ³⁴ saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. ³⁵ And they told what things *were done* in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

Jesus Appears to His Disciples

(Mt. 28:16-20; Mk. 16:14-18; Jn. 20:19-23)

³⁶ And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace *be* unto you. ³⁷ But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit. ³⁸ And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts? ³⁹ Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have. ⁴⁰ And when he had thus spoken, he showed them *his* hands and *his* feet. ⁴¹ And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat? ⁴² And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of a honeycomb.* ⁴³ And he took *it*, and did eat before them.

⁴⁴ And he said unto them, These *are* the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be

^a 24:6-7 Mt. 16:21; 17:22-23; 20:18-19; Mk. 8:31; 9:31; 10:33-34; Lk. 9:22; 18:31-33.

fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and *in* the prophets, and *in* the psalms, concerning me. ⁴⁵ Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the Scriptures, ⁴⁶ and said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behooved Christ to suffer,^a and to rise from the dead the third day:^b ⁴⁷ and that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. ⁴⁸ And ye are witnesses of these things. ⁴⁹ And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you:^c but tarry ye in the city of

Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high.

The Ascension

(Mk. 16:19-20)

⁵⁰ And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. ⁵¹ And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven.^d ⁵² And they worshipped him, and* returned to Jerusalem with great joy: ⁵³ and were continually in the temple, praising and blessing God. Amen.

^a 24:46 Is. 53:1-12. ^b Hos. 6:2. ^c 24:49 Acts 1:4. ^d 24:50-51 Acts 1:9-11.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. JOHN

The Word Made Flesh

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. **2** The same was in the beginning with God. **3** All things were made by* him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. **4** In him was life; and the life was the light of men. **5** And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended* it not.

6 There was a man sent from God, whose name was John.^a **7** The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all *men* through him might believe. **8** He was not that Light, but *was sent* to bear witness of that Light.

9 That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. **10** He was in the world, and the world was made by* him, and the world knew him not. **11** He came unto his own, and his own received him not. **12** But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even* to them that believe on his name: **13** which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. **15** John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, He that cometh after me is preferred before me; for he was before me. **16** And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace. **17** For the law was given by Moses, *but* grace and truth came by Jesus Christ. **18** No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him.

The Testimony of John the Baptist
(Mt. 3:11-12; Mk. 1:7-8; Lk. 3:15-17)

19 And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from

Jerusalem to ask him, Who art thou? **20** And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ. **21** And they asked him, What then? Art thou Eli'jah^b? And he saith, I am not. Art thou that Prophet^c? And he answered, No. **22** Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself? **23** He said, I *am*

the voice of one crying in the wilderness,

Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Isaiah.^d

24 And they which were sent were of the Pharisees. **25** And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Eli'jah, neither that Prophet? **26** John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not; **27** he it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe-latchet I am not worthy to unloose. **28** These things were done in Bethab'ara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

Behold the Lamb of God

29 The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world! **30** This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me; for he was before me. **31** And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water. **32** And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him. **33** And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost. **34** And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

^a 1:6 Mt. 3:1; Mk. 1:4; Lk. 3:1-2. ^b 1:21 Mal. 4:5. ^c Deut. 18:15, 18. ^d 1:23 Is. 40:3.

The First Disciples

35 Again the next day after, John stood, and two of his disciples; ³⁶ and looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God! ³⁷ And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus. ³⁸ Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest thou? ³⁹ He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about the tenth hour. ⁴⁰ One of the two which heard John *speak*, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. ⁴¹ He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messiah, which is, being interpreted, the Christ.¹ ⁴² And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, which is by interpretation, A stone.²

The Call of Philip and Nathanael

43 The day following Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth Philip, and saith unto him, Follow me. ⁴⁴ Now Philip was of Bethsai'da, the city of Andrew and Peter. ⁴⁵ Philip findeth Nathan'a-el, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph. ⁴⁶ And Nathan'a-el said unto him, Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see. ⁴⁷ Jesus saw Nathan'a-el coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile! ⁴⁸ Nathan'a-el saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee. ⁴⁹ Nathan'a-el answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel. ⁵⁰ Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these. ⁵¹ And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God

ascending and descending^a upon the Son of man.

The Wedding at Cana

2 And the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there: ² and both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage. ³ And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine. ⁴ Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come. ⁵ His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do *it*. ⁶ And there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece. ⁷ Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. ⁸ And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare *it*. ⁹ When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was, (but the servants which drew the water knew,) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom, ¹⁰ and saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: *but* thou hast kept the good wine until now. ¹¹ This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

12 After this he went down to Capernaum,^b he, and his mother, and his brethren, and his disciples; and they continued there not many days.

The Cleansing of the Temple

(Mt. 21:12-13; Mk. 11:15-18; Lk. 19:45-46)

13 And the Jews' passover^c was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem, ¹⁴ and found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting: ¹⁵ and when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables; ¹⁶ and said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house a house of merchandise. ¹⁷ And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house hath

¹ 1:41 *That is*. The anointed. ² 1:42 *Or*, Peter.

^a 1:51 Gen. 28:12. ^b 2:12 Mt. 4:13. ^c 2:13 Ex. 12:1-27.

eaten me up.^a ¹⁸ Then answered the Jews and said unto him, What sign showest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things? ¹⁹ Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.^b ²⁰ Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days? ²¹ But he spake of the temple of his body. ²² When therefore he was risen from the dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the Scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

Jesus Knows All Men

²³ Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast *day*, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did. ²⁴ But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all *men*, ²⁵ and needed not that any should testify of man; for he knew what was in man.

Jesus and Nicodemus

3 There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicode'mus, a ruler of the Jews: ² the same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. ³ Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again,* he cannot see the kingdom of God. ⁴ Nicode'mus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? ⁵ Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and *of* the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. ⁶ That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. ⁷ Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.* ⁸ The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit. ⁹ Nicode'mus answered and said unto him, How can these things be? ¹⁰ Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things? ¹¹ Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that

we have seen; and ye receive not our witness. ¹² If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you *of* heavenly things? ¹³ And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, *even* the Son of man which is in heaven.* ¹⁴ And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness,^c even so must the Son of man be lifted up: ¹⁵ that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

God So Loved the World

¹⁶ For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. ¹⁷ For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. ¹⁸ He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. ¹⁹ And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. ²⁰ For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. ²¹ But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

He Must Increase, but I Must Decrease

²² After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judea; and there he tarried with them, and baptized. ²³ And John also was baptizing in Ae'non near to Salim, because there was much water there: and they came, and were baptized. ²⁴ For John was not yet cast into prison.^d

²⁵ Then there arose a question between *some* of John's disciples and the Jews about purifying. ²⁶ And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou barest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all *men* come to him. ²⁷ John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven. ²⁸ Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the Christ,^e but that I am sent before him. ²⁹ He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the

^a 2:17 Ps. 69:9. ^b 2:19 Mt. 26:61; 27:40; Mk. 14:58; 15:29. ^c 3:14 Num. 21:9.

^d 3:24 Mt. 14:3; Mk. 6:17; Lk. 3:19-20. ^e 3:28 Jn. 1:20.

friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled. ³⁰ He must increase, but I *must* decrease.

The Testimony from Heaven

³¹ He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all. ³² And what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man receiveth his testimony. ³³ He that hath received his testimony hath set to his seal that God is true. ³⁴ For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure *unto him*.^{*} ³⁵ The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.^a ³⁶ He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.

Jesus and the Woman of Samaria

4 When therefore the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and baptized more disciples than John, ² (though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,) ³ he left Judea, and departed again into Galilee. ⁴ And he must needs go through Samaria. ⁵ Then cometh he to a city of Samaria, which is called Sychar, near to the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph.^b ⁶ Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with *his* journey, sat thus on the well: *and* it was about the sixth hour.

⁷ There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink. ⁸ (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.) ⁹ Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me; which am a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans.^c ¹⁰ Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water. ¹¹ The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water? ¹² Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof him-

self, and his children, and his cattle? ¹³ Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again: ¹⁴ but whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life. ¹⁵ The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.

¹⁶ Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither. ¹⁷ The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband: ¹⁸ for thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly. ¹⁹ The woman saith unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet. ²⁰ Our fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye say, that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship. ²¹ Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father. ²² Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship; for salvation is of the Jews. ²³ But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him. ²⁴ God *is* a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship *him* in spirit and in truth. ²⁵ The woman saith unto him, I know that Messiah cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things. ²⁶ Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am *he*.

²⁷ And upon this came his disciples, and marveled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her? ²⁸ The woman then left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men, ²⁹ Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ? ³⁰ Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.

³¹ In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat. ³² But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of. ³³ Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him *ought* to eat? ³⁴ Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.

^a 3:35 Mt. 11:27; Lk. 10:22. ^b 4:5 Gen. 33:19; Josh. 24:32. ^c 4:9 Ezra 4:1-5; Neh. 4:1-2.

³⁵ Say not ye, There are yet four months, and *then* cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest. ³⁶ And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. ³⁷ And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. ³⁸ I sent you to reap that whereupon ye bestowed no labor: other men labored, and ye are entered into their labors.

³⁹ And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did. ⁴⁰ So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days. ⁴¹ And many more believed because of his own word; ⁴² and said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard *him* ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.

Jesus Heals a Nobleman's Son

⁴³ Now after two days he departed thence, and went into Galilee. ⁴⁴ For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honor in his own country. ⁴⁵ Then when he was come into Galilee, the Galileans received him, having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast:^b for they also went unto the feast.

⁴⁶ So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine.^c And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Caper'na-um. ⁴⁷ When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death. ⁴⁸ Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe. ⁴⁹ The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die. ⁵⁰ Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way. ⁵¹ And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told *him*, saying, Thy son liveth. ⁵² Then inquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever

left him. ⁵³ So the father knew that *it* was at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole house. ⁵⁴ This is again the second miracle *that* Jesus did, when he was come out of Judea into Galilee.

The Healing at the Pool

5 After this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.

² Now there is at Jerusalem by the sheep market* a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethes'da, having five porches. ³ In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water. ⁴ For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.* ⁵ And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years. ⁶ When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time *in that case*, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole? ⁷ The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me. ⁸ Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. ⁹ And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath.

¹⁰ The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: it is not lawful for thee to carry *thy* bed.^d ¹¹ He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk. ¹² Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk? ¹³ And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in *that* place. ¹⁴ Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee. ¹⁵ The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus, which had made him whole. ¹⁶ And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath day. ¹⁷ But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh

^a 4:44 Mt. 13:57; Mk. 6:4; Lk. 4:24. ^b 4:45 Jn. 2:23. ^c 4:46 Jn. 2:1-11.

^d 5:10 Neh. 13:19; Jer. 17:21.

hitherto, and I work. ¹⁸ Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God.

The Authority of the Son

¹⁹ Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise. ²⁰ For the Father loveth the Son, and showeth him all things that himself doeth: and he will show him greater works than these, that ye may marvel. ²¹ For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth *them*; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will. ²² For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son: ²³ that all *men* should honor the Son, even as they honor the Father. He that honoreth not the Son honoreth not the Father which hath sent him. ²⁴ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.

²⁵ Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. ²⁶ For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself; ²⁷ and hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man. ²⁸ Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice, ²⁹ and shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.^a

Witnesses to Jesus

³⁰ I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me. ³¹ If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true. ³² There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true. ³³ Ye sent unto John, and he bare witness unto the truth.^b ³⁴ But I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye might be saved. ³⁵ He was a burn-

ing and a shining light: and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light. ³⁶ But I have greater witness than *that* of John: for the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me. ³⁷ And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me.^c Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape. ³⁸ And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not. ³⁹ Search the Scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. ⁴⁰ And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life. ⁴¹ I receive not honor from men. ⁴² But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you. ⁴³ I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive. ⁴⁴ How can ye believe, which receive honor one of another, and seek not the honor that *cometh* from God only? ⁴⁵ Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is *one* that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye trust. ⁴⁶ For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me. ⁴⁷ But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

The Feeding of the Five Thousand

(Mt. 14:13-21; Mk. 6:30-44; Lk. 9:10-17)

6 After these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is the *sea* of Tiberias. ² And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased. ³ And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples. ⁴ And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh. ⁵ When Jesus then lifted up *his* eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat? ⁶ And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do. ⁷ Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little. ⁸ One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him, ⁹ There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many? ¹⁰ And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number

^a 5:29 Dan. 12:2. ^b 5:33 Jn. 1:19-27; 3:27-30.

^c 5:37 Mt. 3:17; Mk. 1:11; Lk. 3:22.

about five thousand. ¹¹ And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would. ¹² When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. ¹³ Therefore they gathered *them* together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten. ¹⁴ Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that Prophet that should come into the world.

¹⁵ When Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

Jesus Walks on the Sea

(Mt. 14:22-27; Mk. 6:45-52)

¹⁶ And when even was *now* come, his disciples went down unto the sea, ¹⁷ and entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Caper'na-um. And it was now dark, and Jesus was not come to them. ¹⁸ And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew. ¹⁹ So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid. ²⁰ But he saith unto them, It is I; be not afraid. ²¹ Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

The People Seek Jesus

²² The day following, when the people, which stood on the other side of the sea, saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, but *that* his disciples were gone away alone; ²³ (howbeit there came other boats from Tibe'ri-as nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks:) ²⁴ when the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Caper'na-um, seeking for Jesus.

Jesus the Bread of Life

²⁵ And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto

him, Rabbi, when camest thou hither? ²⁶ Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled. ²⁷ Labor not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed. ²⁸ Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? ²⁹ Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent. ³⁰ They said therefore unto him, What sign showest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work? ³¹ Our fathers did eat manna in the desert;^a as it is written, He gave them bread from heaven to eat.^b ³² Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven. ³³ For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world. ³⁴ Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.

³⁵ And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst. ³⁶ But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not. ³⁷ All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. ³⁸ For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. ³⁹ And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. ⁴⁰ And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

⁴¹ The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven. ⁴² And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven? ⁴³ Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves. ⁴⁴ No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

^a 6:31 Ex. 16:4, 15. ^b Ps. 78:24.

⁴⁵ It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God.^a Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

⁴⁶ Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father. ⁴⁷ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. ⁴⁸ I am that bread of life. ⁴⁹ Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead. ⁵⁰ This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die. ⁵¹ I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

⁵² The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying, How can this man give us *his* flesh to eat? ⁵³ Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you. ⁵⁴ Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. ⁵⁵ For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. ⁵⁶ He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. ⁵⁷ As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father; so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me. ⁵⁸ This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever. ⁵⁹ These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Caper'na-um.

The Words of Eternal Life

⁶⁰ Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard *this*, said, This is a hard saying; who can hear it? ⁶¹ When Jesus knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this offend you? ⁶² *What* and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before? ⁶³ It is the Spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, *they* are spirit, and *they* are life. ⁶⁴ But there are some of you that believe not. For Jesus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betray him. ⁶⁵ And he said, Therefore said I unto you, that no man can come unto

me, except it were given unto him of my Father.

⁶⁶ From that *time* many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him. ⁶⁷ Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away? ⁶⁸ Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life. ⁶⁹ And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God.^b ⁷⁰ Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil? ⁷¹ He spake of Judas Iscar'i-ot *the son* of Simon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

The Unbelief of Jesus' Brethren

7 After these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in Jewry, because the Jews sought to kill him. ² Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles^c was at hand. ³ His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judea, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest. ⁴ For *there is* no man *that* doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, show thyself to the world. ⁵ For neither did his brethren believe in him. ⁶ Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come: but your time is always ready. ⁷ The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil. ⁸ Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet full come. ⁹ When he had said these words unto them, he abode *still* in Galilee.

Jesus at the Feast of Tabernacles

¹⁰ But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret. ¹¹ Then the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he? ¹² And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people. ¹³ Howbeit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews.

¹⁴ Now about the midst of the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and taught. ¹⁵ And the Jews marveled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having never learned? ¹⁶ Jesus answered them, and said, My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me. ¹⁷ If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be

of God, or *whether* I speak of myself. ¹⁸ He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him. ¹⁹ Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me? ²⁰ The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee? ²¹ Jesus answered and said unto them, I have done one work, and ye all marvel. ²² Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision;^a (not because it is of Moses, but of the fathers;^b) and ye on the sabbath day circumsise a man. ²³ If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day?^c ²⁴ Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

Is This the Christ?

²⁵ Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill? ²⁶ But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ? ²⁷ Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is. ²⁸ Then cried Jesus in the temple as he taught, saying, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me is true, whom ye know not. ²⁹ But I know him; for I am from him, and he hath sent me. ³⁰ Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come. ³¹ And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?

Officers Sent to Arrest Jesus

³² The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him. ³³ Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and *then* I go unto him that sent me. ³⁴ Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, *thither* ye cannot come. ³⁵ Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we

shall not find him? will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles,¹ and teach the Gentiles?² ³⁶ What *manner* of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, *thither* ye cannot come?

Rivers of Living Water

³⁷ In the last day, that great *day* of the feast,^d Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink. ³⁸ He that believeth on me, as the Scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.^e ³⁹ (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet *given*; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

Division among the People

⁴⁰ Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is the Prophet. ⁴¹ Others said, This is the Christ. But some said, Shall Christ come out of Galilee? ⁴² Hath not the Scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of the town of Bethlehem,^f where David was? ⁴³ So there was a division among the people because of him. ⁴⁴ And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

The Unbelief of Those in Authority

⁴⁵ Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him? ⁴⁶ The officers answered, Never man spake like this man. ⁴⁷ Then answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived? ⁴⁸ Have any of the rulers or of the Pharisees believed on him? ⁴⁹ But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed. ⁵⁰ Nicodemus saith unto them, (he that came to Jesus by night,^g being one of them,) ⁵¹ Doth our law judge *any* man, before it hear him, and know what he doeth? ⁵² They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and look: for out of Galilee ariseth no prophet.

The Woman Caught in Adultery

⁵³ And every man went unto his own house. ¹ Jesus went unto the mount of Olives. ² And early in the morning

¹ 7:35 *That is*, Greeks.

^a 7:22 Lev. 12:3. ^b Gen. 17:10. ^c 7:23 Jn. 5:9. ^d 7:37 Lev. 23:36.

^e 7:38 Ezek. 47:1; Zech. 14:8. ^f 7:42 Mic. 5:2. ^g 7:50 Jn. 3:1-2.

he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them. ³ And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst, ⁴ they say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act. ⁵ Now Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned:^a but what sayest thou? ⁶ This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with *his* finger wrote on the ground, *as though he heard them not*. ⁷ So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. ⁸ And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground. ⁹ And they which heard *it*, being convicted by *their own* conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, *even* unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst. ¹⁰ When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee? ¹¹ She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.*

Jesus the Light of the World

¹² Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world:^b he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. ¹³ The Pharisees therefore said unto him, Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.^c ¹⁴ Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go. ¹⁵ Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man. ¹⁶ And yet if I judge, my judgment is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me. ¹⁷ It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true. ¹⁸ I am one that bear witness of myself, and the Father that sent me beareth witness of me. ¹⁹ Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, Ye neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also. ²⁰ These words spake Jesus in the treasury, as he

taught in the temple: and no man laid hands on him; for his hour was not yet come.

Whither I Go Ye Cannot Come

²¹ Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come. ²² Then said the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come. ²³ And he said unto them, Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ye are of this world; I am not of this world. ²⁴ I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am *he*, ye shall die in your sins. ²⁵ Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jesus saith unto them, *Even the same* that I said unto you from the beginning. ²⁶ I have many things to say and to judge of you: but he that sent me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him. ²⁷ They understood not that he spake to them of the Father. ²⁸ Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am *he*, and *that* I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things. ²⁹ And he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; for I do always those things that please him. ³⁰ As he spake these words, many believed on him.

The Truth Shall Make You Free

³¹ Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, *then* are ye my disciples indeed; ³² and ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free. ³³ They answered him, We be Abraham's seed,^d and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

³⁴ Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin. ³⁵ And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: *but* the Son abideth ever. ³⁶ If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. ³⁷ I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you. ³⁸ I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.

^a 8:5 Lev. 20:10; Deut. 22:22-24. ^b 8:12 Mt. 5:14; Jn. 9:5. ^c 8:13 Jn. 5:31.

^d 8:33 Mt. 3:9; Lk. 3:8.

Your Father the Devil

39 They answered and said unto him, Abraham is our father. Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham. 40 But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham. 41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, *even* God. 42 Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me. 43 Why do ye not understand my speech? *even* because ye cannot hear my word. 44 Ye are of *your* father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do: he was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. 45 And because I tell *you* the truth, ye believe me not. 46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? 47 He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear *them* not, because ye are not of God.

Before Abraham Was, I Am

48 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? 49 Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honor my Father, and ye do dishonor me. 50 And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth. 51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death. 52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death. 53 Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself? 54 Jesus answered, If I honor myself, my honor is nothing: it is my Father that honoreth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God: 55 yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying. 56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw *it*, and was glad. 57 Then said the Jews unto him,

Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? 58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. 59 Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

Jesus Heals the Man Born Blind

9 And as *Jesus* passed by, he saw a man which was blind from *his* birth. 2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind? 3 Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him. 4 I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. 5 As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world.^a 6 When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay, 7 and said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Silo'am, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing. 8 The neighbors therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged? 9 Some said, This is he: others said, He is like him: *but* he said, I am *he*. 10 Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened? 11 He answered and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Silo'am, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight. 12 Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not.

The Pharisees Investigate the Healing

13 They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind. 14 And it was the sabbath day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes. 15 Then again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see. 16 Therefore said some of the Pharisees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And there was a division among them. 17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of

^a 9:5 Mt. 5:14; Jn. 8:12.

him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, He is a prophet.

18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight. 19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see? 20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind: 21 but by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself. 22 These words spake his parents, because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be put out of the synagogue. 23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him.

24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner. 25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see. 26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes? 27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear *it* again? will ye also be his disciples? 28 Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Moses' disciples. 29 We know that God spake unto Moses: *as for* this fellow, we know not from whence he is. 30 The man answered and said unto them, Why herein is a marvelous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and yet he hath opened mine eyes. 31 Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth. 32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind. 33 If this man were not of God, he could do nothing. 34 They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they cast him out.

Spiritual Blindness

35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God? 36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?

37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee. 38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him. 39 And Jesus said, For judgment I am come into this world, that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind. 40 And *some* of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and said unto him, Are we blind also? 41 Jesus said unto them, If ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.

The Parable of the Sheepfold

10 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. 2 But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep. 3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. 4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice. 5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him; for they know not the voice of strangers. 6 This parable spake Jesus unto them; but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

Jesus the Good Shepherd

7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. 8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them. 9 I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. 10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have *it* more abundantly. 11 I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. 12 But he that is a hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth; and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. 13 The hireling fleeth, because he is a hireling, and careth not for the sheep. 14 I am the good shepherd, and know my *sheep*, and am known of mine. 15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father:^a and I lay down my life for the sheep. 16 And other

^a 10:15 Mt. 11:27; Lk. 10:22.

sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold,* and one shepherd. ¹⁷ Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again. ¹⁸ No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

¹⁹ There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings. ²⁰ And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him? ²¹ Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. Can a devil open the eyes of the blind?

Jesus Rejected by the Jews

²² And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the dedication, and it was winter. ²³ And Jesus walked in the temple in Solomon's porch. ²⁴ Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly. ²⁵ Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me. ²⁶ But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you. ²⁷ My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: ²⁸ and I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. ²⁹ My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand. ³⁰ I and my Father are one.

³¹ Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him. ³² Jesus answered them, Many good works have I showed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me? ³³ The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy;^a and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God. ³⁴ Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?^b ³⁵ If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the Scripture cannot be broken;^c say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God? ³⁷ If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.

³⁸ But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe* the works; that ye may know, and believe, that the Father is in me, and I in him.

³⁹ Therefore they sought again to take him; but he escaped out of their hand, ⁴⁰ and went away again beyond Jordan into the place where John at first baptized;^c and there he abode. ⁴¹ And many resorted unto him and said, John did no miracle: but all things that John spake of this man were true. ⁴² And many believed on him there.

The Death of Lazarus

11 Now a certain man was sick, named Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha.^d ² (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair,^e whose brother Lazarus was sick.) ³ Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick. ⁴ When Jesus heard that, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.

⁵ Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus. ⁶ When he had heard therefore that he was sick, he abode two days still in the same place where he was. ⁷ Then after that saith he to his disciples, Let us go into Judea again. ⁸ His disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again? ⁹ Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world. ¹⁰ But if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him. ¹¹ These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep. ¹² Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well. ¹³ Howbeit Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep. ¹⁴ Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead. ¹⁵ And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him. ¹⁶ Then said Thomas, which is called Didymus, unto his fellow disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him.

^a 10:33 Lev. 24:16. ^b 10:34 Ps. 82:6. ^c 10:40 Jn. 1:28. ^d 11:1 Lk. 10:38-39.

^e 11:2 Jn. 12:3.

Jesus the Resurrection and the Life

17 Then when Jesus came, he found that he had *lain* in the grave four days already. 18 Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs¹ off: 19 and many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother. 20 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary sat *still* in the house. 21 Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 22 But I know, that even now, whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give *it* thee. 23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again. 24 Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day. 25 Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: 26 and whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believeest thou this? 27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world.

Jesus Weeps

28 And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee. 29 As soon as she heard *that*, she arose quickly, and came unto him. 30 Now Jesus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Martha met him. 31 The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there. 32 Then when Mary was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 33 When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled, 34 and said, Where have ye laid him? They say unto him, Lord, come and see. 35 Jesus wept. 36 Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him! 37 And some of them said, Could not this man, which opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died?

Lazarus Brought to Life

38 Jesus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it. 39 Jesus said, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been *dead* four days. 40 Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God? 41 Then they took away the stone *from the place* where the dead was laid. And Jesus lifted up *his* eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me. 42 And I knew that thou hearest me always: but *because* of the people which stand by I said *it*, that they may believe that thou hast sent me. 43 And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. 44 And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with grave-clothes; and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

The Plot against Jesus

(Mt. 26:1-5; Mk. 14:1-2; Lk. 22:1-2)

45 Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed on him. 46 But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done. 47 Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles. 48 If we let him thus alone, all *men* will believe on him; and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation. 49 And one of them, *named* Cai'aphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all, 50 nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not. 51 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation; 52 and not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad. 53 Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.

54 Jesus therefore walked no more openly among the Jews; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into

¹ 11:18 *Or*, about two miles.

a city called E'phra-im, and there continued with his disciples.

55 And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the passover, to purify themselves. 56 Then sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast? 57 Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should show *it*, that they might take him.

Jesus Anointed at Bethany

(Mt. 26:6-13; Mk. 14:3-9)

12 Then Jesus six days before the passover came to Bethany, where Lazarus was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead. 2 There they made him a supper; and Martha served: but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with him. 3 Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair:^a and the house was filled with the odor of the ointment. 4 Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscar'i-ot, Simon's son, which should betray him, 5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor? 6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare* what was put therein. 7 Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this. 8 For the poor always ye have with you;^b but me ye have not always.

The Plot against Lazarus

9 Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from the dead. 10 But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death; 11 because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.

The Triumphal Entry into Jerusalem

(Mt. 21:1-11; Mk. 11:1-11; Lk. 19:28-40)

12 On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem,

13 took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried,

Hosanna:^c

Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord.^d

14 And Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,

15 Fear not, daughter of Zion:

behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.^e

16 These things understood not his disciples at the first: but when Jesus was glorified, then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him. 17 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record. 18 For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle. 19 The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him.

Some Greeks Seek Jesus

20 And there were certain Greeks among them that came up to worship at the feast: 21 the same came therefore to Philip, which was of Bethsai'da of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus. 22 Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again Andrew and Philip tell Jesus. 23 And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified. 24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit. 25 He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.^f 26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honor.

The Son of Man Must Be Lifted Up

27 Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour. 28 Father, glorify thy name. Then came there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified *it*, and will glorify *it* again. 29 The people therefore that stood by, and heard *it*, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.

^a 12:3 Lk. 7:37-38. ^b 12:8 Deut. 15:11. ^c 12:13 Ps. 118:25 (Hebrew). ^d Ps. 118:26.

^e 12:15 Zech. 9:9. ^f 12:25 Mt. 10:39; 16:25; Mk. 8:35; Lk. 9:24; 17:33.

³⁰ Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes. ³¹ Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out. ³² And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all *men* unto me. ³³ This he said, signifying what death he should die. ³⁴ The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever:^a and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man? ³⁵ Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth. ³⁶ While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light.

The Unbelief of the Jews

These things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide himself from them. ³⁷ But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him: ³⁸ that the saying of Isaiah the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake,

Lord, who hath believed our report?
and to whom hath the arm of the

Lord been revealed?^b

³⁹ Therefore they could not believe, because that Isaiah said again,

⁴⁰ He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart;
that they should not see with *their* eyes,
nor understand with *their* heart,
and be converted, and I should heal them.^c

⁴¹ These things said Isaiah, when he saw his glory, and spake of him. ⁴² Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess *him*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue: ⁴³ for they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

The Judgment of Jesus' Word

⁴⁴ Jesus cried and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me. ⁴⁵ And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me. ⁴⁶ I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness. ⁴⁷ And if any man hear my words, and believe* not, I judge him not: for I

came not to judge the world, but to save the world. ⁴⁸ He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day. ⁴⁹ For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak. ⁵⁰ And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.

Jesus Washes His Disciples' Feet

13 Now before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end. ² And supper being ended, the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscar'i-ot, Simon's *son*, to betray him; ³ Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was come from God, and went to God; ⁴ he riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself. ⁵ After that he poureth water into a basin, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe *them* with the towel wherewith he was girded. ⁶ Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet? ⁷ Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter. ⁸ Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me. ⁹ Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also *my* hands and *my* head. ¹⁰ Jesus saith to him, He that is washed needeth not save to wash *his* feet, but is clean every whit: and ye are clean, but not all. ¹¹ For he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

¹² So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you? ¹³ Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for *so* I am. ¹⁴ If I then, *your* Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet. ¹⁵ For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.^d ¹⁶ Verily, verily,

^a 12:34 Ps. 110:4; Is. 9:7; Ezek. 37:25; Dan. 7:14. ^b 12:38 Is. 53:1. ^c 12:40 Is. 6:10.

^d 13:12-15 Lk. 22:27.

I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord;^a neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him. ¹⁷ If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them. ¹⁸ I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the Scripture may be fulfilled,

He that eateth bread with me
hath lifted up his heel against me.^b

¹⁹ Now I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am *he*. ²⁰ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.^c

Jesus Foretells His Betrayal

(Mt. 26:20–25; Mk. 14:17–21; Lk. 22:21–23)

²¹ When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me. ²² Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake. ²³ Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved. ²⁴ Simon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake. ²⁵ He then lying on Jesus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it? ²⁶ Jesus answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to Judas Iscar'i-ot, the son of Simon. ²⁷ And after the sop Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly. ²⁸ Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him. ²⁹ For some of *them* thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy *those things* that we have need of against the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor. ³⁰ He then, having received the sop, went immediately out; and it was night.

The New Commandment

³¹ Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in him. ³² If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him. ³³ Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me; and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come;^d so now I say to you.

³⁴ A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another;^e as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. ³⁵ By this shall all *men* know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

Peter's Denial Foretold

(Mt. 26:31–35; Mk. 14:27–31; Lk. 22:31–34)

³⁶ Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but thou shalt follow me afterward. ³⁷ Peter said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life for thy sake. ³⁸ Jesus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

Jesus the Way to the Father

14 Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. ² In my Father's house are many mansions: if *it were* not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. ³ And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, *there* ye may be also. ⁴ And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know. ⁵ Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way? ⁶ Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. ⁷ If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

⁸ Philip saith unto him, Lord, show us the Father, and it sufficeth us. ⁹ Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou *then*, Show us the Father? ¹⁰ Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. ¹¹ Believe me that I *am* in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.

¹² Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do

^a 13:16 Mt. 10:24; Lk. 6:40; Jn. 15:20 ^b 13:18 Ps. 41:9.

^c 13:20 Mt. 10:40; Mk. 9:37; Lk. 9:48; 10:16. ^d 13:33 Jn. 7:34.

^e 13:34 Jn. 15:12–17; 1 Jn. 3:23; 2 Jn. 5

shall he do also; and greater *works* than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. ¹³ And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. ¹⁴ If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do *it*.

The Promise of the Holy Spirit

¹⁵ If ye love me, keep my commandments. ¹⁶ And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; ¹⁷ *even* the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.

¹⁸ I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. ¹⁹ Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also. ²⁰ At that day ye shall know that I *am* in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you. ²¹ He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. ²² Judas saith unto him, not Iscar'iot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world? ²³ Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. ²⁴ He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

²⁵ These things have I spoken unto you, being *yet* present with you. ²⁶ But the Comforter, *which is* the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. ²⁷ Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. ²⁸ Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come *again* unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I. ²⁹ And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe. ³⁰ Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me. ³¹ But that the world may know that I love the Father;

and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

Jesus the True Vine

15 I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. ² Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every *branch* that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. ³ Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. ⁴ Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. ⁵ I am the vine, ye *are* the branches. He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing. ⁶ If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast *them* into the fire, and they are burned. ⁷ If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. ⁸ Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples. ⁹ As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. ¹⁰ If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. ¹¹ These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and *that* your joy might be full.

¹² This is my commandment, That ye love one another,^a as I have loved you. ¹³ Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. ¹⁴ Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. ¹⁵ Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. ¹⁶ Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and *that* your fruit should remain; that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you. ¹⁷ These things I command you, that ye love one another.

The World's Hatred

¹⁸ If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before *it hated* you. ¹⁹ If ye

^a 15:12 Jn. 13:34; 15:17; 1 Jn. 3:23; 2 Jn. 5.

were of the world, the world would love his own; but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. ²⁰ Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord.^a If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also. ²¹ But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me. ²² If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin; but now they have no cloak for their sin. ²³ He that hateth me hateth my Father also. ²⁴ If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father. ²⁵ But *this cometh to pass*, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause.^b ²⁶ But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, *even* the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me: ²⁷ and ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

16 These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended. ² They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service. ³ And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me. ⁴ But these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them.

The Work of the Holy Spirit

And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you. ⁵ But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou? ⁶ But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart. ⁷ Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. ⁸ And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: ⁹ of sin, because they believe not on me; ¹⁰ of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me

no more; ¹¹ of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.

¹² I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. ¹³ Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, *that* shall he speak: and he will show you things to come. ¹⁴ He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall show *it* unto you. ¹⁵ All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall show *it* unto you.

Sorrow to Turn into Joy

¹⁶ A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father. ¹⁷ Then said *some* of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father? ¹⁸ They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith. ¹⁹ Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye inquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me? ²⁰ Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice; and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. ²¹ A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world. ²² And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you. ²³ And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give *it* you. ²⁴ Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full.

I Have Overcome the World

²⁵ These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs:^{*} but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs,^{*} but I shall show you plainly of the Father. ²⁶ At that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I

^a 15:20 Mt. 10:24; Lk. 6:40; Jn. 13:16. ^b 15:25 Ps. 35:19; 69:4.

will pray the Father for you: ²⁷ for the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God. ²⁸ I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

²⁹ His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb.* ³⁰ Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God. ³¹ Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe? ³² Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. ³³ These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

Jesus' Prayer for His Disciples

17 These words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee: ² as thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him. ³ And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. ⁴ I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do. ⁵ And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.

⁶ I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word. ⁷ Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee. ⁸ For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received *them*, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me. ⁹ I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine. ¹⁰ And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them. ¹¹ And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father,

keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we *are*. ¹² While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the Scripture might be fulfilled.^a ¹³ And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves. ¹⁴ I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. ¹⁵ I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. ¹⁶ They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. ¹⁷ Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth. ¹⁸ As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world. ¹⁹ And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified through the truth.

²⁰ Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word; ²¹ that they all may be one; as thou, Father, *art* in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me. ²² And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one: ²³ I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me. ²⁴ Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world. ²⁵ O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me. ²⁶ And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare *it*; that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them.

The Betrayal and Arrest of Jesus

(Mt. 26:47-56; Mk. 14:43-50; Lk. 22:47-53)

18 When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples. ² And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus

^a 17:12 Ps. 41:9.

ofttimes resorted thither with his disciples. ³ Judas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons. ⁴ Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye? ⁵ They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am *he*. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them. ⁶ As soon then as he had said unto them, I am *he*, they went backward, and fell to the ground. ⁷ Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth. ⁸ Jesus answered, I have told you that I am *he*: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way: ⁹ that the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none. ¹⁰ Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus. ¹¹ Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup^a which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

Jesus Brought before the High Priest

(Mt. 26:57-58; Mk. 14:53-54; Lk. 22:54)

¹² Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him, ¹³ and led him away to Annas first; for he was father-in-law to Cai'aphas, which was the high priest that same year. ¹⁴ Now Cai'aphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.^b

Peter in the High Priest's Court

(Mt. 26:69-70; Mk. 14:66-68; Lk. 22:55-57)

¹⁵ And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and *so did* another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest. ¹⁶ But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter. ¹⁷ Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also *one* of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not. ¹⁸ And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals, for it was cold; and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.

The High Priest Questions Jesus

(Mt. 26:59-66; Mk. 14:55-64; Lk. 22:66-71)

¹⁹ The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine. ²⁰ Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing. ²¹ Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said. ²² And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so? ²³ Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me? ²⁴ Now Annas had sent him* bound unto Cai'aphas the high priest.

Peter Denies Jesus

(Mt. 26:71-75; Mk. 14:69-72; Lk. 22:58-62)

²⁵ And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also *one* of his disciples? He denied *it*, and said, I am not. ²⁶ One of the servants of the high priest, being his kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him? ²⁷ Peter then denied again; and immediately the cock crew.

Jesus before Pilate

(Mt. 27:1-2, 11-14; Mk. 15:1-5; Lk. 23:1-5)

²⁸ Then led they Jesus from Cai'aphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover. ²⁹ Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man? ³⁰ They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee. ³¹ Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death: ³² that the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die.^c

³³ Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews? ³⁴ Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me? ³⁵ Pilate answered, Am I a Jew?

^a 18:11 Mt. 26:39; Mk. 14:36; Lk. 22:42. ^b 18:14 Jn. 11:49-50. ^c 18:32 Jn. 3:14; 12:32.

Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done? ³⁶ Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence. ³⁷ Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice. ³⁸ Pilate saith unto him, What is truth?

Jesus Sentenced to Die

(Mt. 27:15-31; Mk. 15:6-20; Lk. 23:13-25)

And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault *at all*. ³⁹ But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews? ⁴⁰ Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barab'bas. Now Barab'bas was a robber.

19 Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged *him*. ² And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put *it* on his head, and they put on him a purple robe, ³ and said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands. ⁴ Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him. ⁵ Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And *Pilate* saith unto them, Behold the man! ⁶ When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify *him*. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify *him*: for I find no fault in him. ⁷ The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. ⁸ When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid; ⁹ and went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer. ¹⁰ Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee? ¹¹ Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power *at all* against me, except it were given thee from above:

therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

¹² And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Caesar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Caesar. ¹³ When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gab'batha. ¹⁴ And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King! ¹⁵ But they cried out, Away with *him*, away with *him*, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar. ¹⁶ Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led *him* away.

The Crucifixion

(Mt. 27:32-50; Mk. 15:21-37; Lk. 23:26-49)

¹⁷ And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called *the place* of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Gol'gotha: ¹⁸ where they crucified him, and two others with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst. ¹⁹ And Pilate wrote a title, and put *it* on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. ²⁰ This title then read many of the Jews; for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latin. ²¹ Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews. ²² Pilate answered, What I have written I have written.

²³ Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also *his* coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. ²⁴ They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the Scripture might be fulfilled, which saith,

They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots.^a These things therefore the soldiers did.

²⁵ Now there stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the *wife* of Cle'ophas, and Mary Mag'dalene. ²⁶ When Jesus therefore

^a 19:24 Ps. 22:18.

saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son! ²⁷ Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home.

²⁸ After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst. ²⁹ Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth.^a ³⁰ When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

Jesus' Side Pierced

³¹ The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was a high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. ³² Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. ³³ But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: ³⁴ but one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. ³⁵ And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true; and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. ³⁶ For these things were done, that the Scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.^b ³⁷ And again another Scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.^c

The Burial of Jesus

(Mt. 27:57-61; Mk. 15:42-47; Lk. 23:50-56)

³⁸ And after this Joseph of Arimathea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus. ³⁹ And there came also Nicodemus, which at the first came to Jesus by night,^d and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about a hundred pound weight. ⁴⁰ Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury. ⁴¹ Now in the place where he was crucified there was a

garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid. ⁴² There laid they Jesus therefore because of the Jews' preparation day; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

The Resurrection

(Mt. 28:1-10; Mk. 16:1-8; Lk. 24:1-12)

20 The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. ² Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him. ³ Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre. ⁴ So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre. ⁵ And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in. ⁶ Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie, ⁷ and the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself. ⁸ Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed. ⁹ For as yet they knew not the Scripture, that he must rise again from the dead. ¹⁰ Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

Jesus Appears to Mary Magdalene

(Mk. 16:9-11)

¹¹ But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre, ¹² and seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. ¹³ And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him. ¹⁴ And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus. ¹⁵ Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him,

^a 19:28-29 Ps. 69:21. ^b 19:36 Ex. 12:46; Num. 9:12; Ps. 34:20. ^c 19:37 Zech. 12:10; Rev. 1:7. ^d 19:39 Jn. 3:1-2.

and I will take him away. ¹⁶ Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabbo'ni; which is to say, Master. ¹⁷ Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God. ¹⁸ Mary Mag'dalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and *that* he had spoken these things unto her.

Jesus Appears to His Disciples

(Mt. 28:16-20; Mk. 16:14-18; Lk. 24:36-49)

¹⁹ Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace *be* unto you. ²⁰ And when he had so said, he showed unto them *his* hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord. ²¹ Then said Jesus to them again, Peace *be* unto you: as *my* Father hath sent me, even so send I you. ²² And when he had said this, he breathed on *them*, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost: ²³ whosoever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whosoever sins ye retain, they are retained.^a

The Unbelief of Thomas

²⁴ But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Did'yimus, was not with them when Jesus came. ²⁵ The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

²⁶ And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: *then* came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace *be* unto you. ²⁷ Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust *it* into my side; and be not faithless, but believing. ²⁸ And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God. ²⁹ Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: * blessed *are* they that have not seen, and *yet* have believed.

The Purpose of the Book

³⁰ And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book: ³¹ but these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

Jesus Appears to Seven Disciples

21 After these things Jesus showed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tibe'ri-as; and on this wise showed he *himself*. ² There were together Simon Peter, and Thomas called Did'yimus, and Nathan'a-el of Cana in Galilee, and the sons of Zeb'edee, and two other of his disciples. ³ Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing.^b

⁴ But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore; but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus. ⁵ Then Jesus saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No. ⁶ And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.^c ⁷ Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt *his* fisher's coat *unto him*, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea. ⁸ And the other disciples came in a little ship, (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes.

⁹ As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread. ¹⁰ Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught. ¹¹ Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, a hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken. ¹² Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord. ¹³ Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise. ¹⁴ This is now the third time that Jesus showed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

^a 20:23 Mt. 16:19; 18:18. ^b 21:3 Lk. 5:5. ^c 21:6 Lk. 5:6.

Feed My Sheep

15 So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, *son* of Jona, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs. ¹⁶ He saith to him again the second time, Simon, *son* of Jona, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my sheep. ¹⁷ He saith unto him the third time, Simon, *son* of Jona, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep. ¹⁸ Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry *thee* whither thou wouldest not. ¹⁹ This spake he, signifying by what death

^a 21:20 Jn. 13:25.

he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me.

The Beloved Disciple

20 Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?^a ²¹ Peter seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, and what *shall* this man *do*? ²² Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what *is that* to thee? follow thou me. ²³ Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what *is that* to thee?

24 This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true.

25 And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES

The Promise of the Holy Spirit

1 The former treatise have I made, O Theophylus,^a of all that Jesus began both to do and teach, ² until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen: ³ to whom also he showed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God: ⁴ and, being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father,^b which, saith he, ye have heard of me. ⁵ For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost^c not many days hence.

The Ascension

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel? ⁷ And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. ⁸ But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.^d ⁹ And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.^e ¹⁰ And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; ¹¹ which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

Judas' Successor Chosen

12 Then returned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called Ol'ivet, which is

from Jerusalem a sabbath day's journey. ¹³ And when they were come in, they went up into an upper room, where abode both Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James the son of Alpheus, and Simon Zelo'tes, and Judas the brother of James.^f ¹⁴ These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his brethren.

15 And in those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number of names together were about a hundred and twenty,) ¹⁶ Men and brethren, this Scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus. ¹⁷ For he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry. ¹⁸ Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. ¹⁹ And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch as that field is called, in their proper tongue, Acel'dama, that is to say, The field of blood.^g ²⁰ For it is written in the book of Psalms,

Let his habitation be desolate,
and let no man dwell therein:^h

and,

His bishopric let another take.ⁱ

21 Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us, ²² beginning from the baptism of John,^j unto that same day that he was taken up from us,^k must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection. ²³ And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthi'as. ²⁴ And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, show whether of these two thou hast chosen, ²⁵ that he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might

^a 1:1 Lk. 1:1-4. ^b 1:4 Lk. 24:49. ^c 1:5 Mt. 3:11; Mk. 1:8; Lk. 3:16; Jn. 1:33.

^d 1:8 Mt. 28:19; Mk. 16:15; Lk. 24:47-48. ^e 1:9 Mk. 16:19; Lk. 24:50-51.

^f 1:13 Mt. 10:2-4; Mk. 3:16-19; Lk. 6:14-16. ^g 1:18-19 Mt. 27:3-8. ^h 1:20 Ps. 69:25.

ⁱ Ps. 109:8. ^j 1:22 Mt. 3:16; Mk. 1:9; Lk. 3:21. ^k Mk. 16:19; Lk. 24:51.

go to his own place. ²⁶ And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthi'as; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

The Coming of the Holy Spirit

2 And when the day of Pentecost^a was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. ² And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. ³ And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. ⁴ And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

⁵ And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven. ⁶ Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language. ⁷ And they were all amazed and marveled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Galileans? ⁸ And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born? ⁹ Par'thi-ans, and Medes, and E'lamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotam'i-a, and in Judea, and Cappadoc'ia, in Pontus, and Asia, ¹⁰ Phryg'i-a, and Pamphyl'i-a, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyre'ne, and strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes, ¹¹ Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God. ¹² And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this? ¹³ Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine.

Peter's Address at Pentecost

¹⁴ But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judea, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words: ¹⁵ for these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is *but* the third hour of the day. ¹⁶ But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;

¹⁷ And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God,

I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh:

and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy,

and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

¹⁸ and on my servants and on my hand-maidens

I will pour out in those days of my Spirit;

and they shall prophesy:

¹⁹ and I will show wonders in heaven above,

and signs in the earth beneath;

blood, and fire, and vapor of smoke:

²⁰ the sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood,

before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

²¹ and it shall come to pass, *that* whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.^b

²² Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know: ²³ him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain:^c ²⁴ whom God hath raised up,^d having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it. ²⁵ For David speaketh concerning him,

I foresaw the Lord always before my face;

for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

²⁶ therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad;

moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope:

²⁷ because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell,*

neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

²⁸ Thou hast made known to me the ways of life;

thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.^e

²⁹ Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.

³⁰ Therefore being a prophet, and know-

^a 2:1 Lev. 23:15-21; Deut. 16:9-11. ^b 2:17-21 Joel 2:28-32.

^c 2:23 Mt. 27:35; Mk. 15:24; Lk. 23:33; Jn. 19:18. ^d 2:24 Mt. 28:5-6; Mk. 16:6; Lk. 24:5.

^e 2:25-28 Ps. 16:8-11.

ing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;^a ³¹ he, seeing this before, spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell,* neither his flesh did see corruption. ³² This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are witnesses. ³³ Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear. ³⁴ For David did not ascend into the heavens: but he saith himself,

The LORD said unto my Lord,

Sit thou on my right hand,

³⁵ until I make thy foes thy footstool.^b

³⁶ Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

³⁷ Now when they heard *this*, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do? ³⁸ Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. ³⁹ For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call. ⁴⁰ And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation. ⁴¹ Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added *unto them* about three thousand souls. ⁴² And they continued steadfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

Life among the Believers

⁴³ And fear came upon every soul: and many wonders and signs were done by the apostles. ⁴⁴ And all that believed were together, and had all things common;^c ⁴⁵ and sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all *men*, as every man had need.^d ⁴⁶ And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart, ⁴⁷ praising God, and having

favor with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.*

A Lame Man Healed at the Gate of the Temple

3 Now Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, *being* the ninth hour. ² And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple; ³ who, seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple, asked an alms. ⁴ And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him with John, said, Look on us. ⁵ And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them. ⁶ Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk. ⁷ And he took him by the right hand, and lifted *him* up: and immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength. ⁸ And he leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God. ⁹ And all the people saw him walking and praising God: ¹⁰ and they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple; and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

Peter's Address in Solomon's Porch

¹¹ And as the lame man which was healed held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in the porch that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering. ¹² And when Peter saw *it*, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk? ¹³ The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son* Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let *him* go. ¹⁴ But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you;^e ¹⁵ and killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses. ¹⁶ And his name, through

^a 2:30 Ps. 89:3-4; 132:11. ^b 2:34-35 Ps. 110:1. ^c 2:44 Acts 4:32-35.

^d 2:45 Mt. 19:21; Mk. 10:21; Lk. 12:33; 18:22.

^e 3:14 Mt. 27:15-23; Mk. 15:6-14; Lk. 23:13-23; Jn. 19:12-15.

faith in his name, hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

17 And now, brethren, I wot that through ignorance ye did *it*, as *did* also your rulers. 18 But those things, which God before had showed by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled. 19 Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord; 20 and he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you: 21 whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began. 22 For Moses truly said unto the fathers,

A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me;

him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you.^a

23 And it shall come to pass, *that* every soul, which will not hear that Prophet,

shall be destroyed from among the people.^b

24 Yea, and all the prophets from Samuel and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days. 25 Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.^c 26 Unto you first God, having raised up his Son* Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

Peter and John before the Council

4 And as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees, came upon them, 2 being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead. 3 And they laid hands on them, and put *them* in hold unto the next day: for it was now even-tide. 4 Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.

5 And it came to pass on the morrow,

that their rulers, and elders, and scribes, 6 and Annas the high priest, and Cai'aphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem. 7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, By what power, or by what name, have ye done this? 8 Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel, 9 if we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole; 10 be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, *even* by him doth this man stand here before you whole. 11 This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.^d 12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

13 Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marveled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus. 14 And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it. 15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves, 16 saying, What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them *is* manifest to all them that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny *it*. 17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name. 18 And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus. 19 But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye. 20 For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard. 21 So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, because of the people: for all *men* glorified God for that which was done. 22 For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was showed.

^a 3:22 Deut. 18:15-16. ^b 3:23 Deut. 18:19. ^c 3:25 Gen. 22:18. ^d 4:11 Ps. 118:22.

The Believers Pray for Boldness

23 And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them. ²⁴ And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is;^a ²⁵ who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said,

Why did the heathen rage,
and the people imagine vain things?

²⁶ The kings of the earth stood up,
and the rulers were gathered together
against the Lord, and against his
Christ.^b

²⁷ For of a truth against thy holy child* Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod,^c and Pontius Pilate,^d with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together, ²⁸ for to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done. ²⁹ And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word, ³⁰ by stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.*³¹ And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

All Things in Common

³² And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that aught of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.^e ³³ And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all. ³⁴ Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold, ³⁵ and laid them down at the apostles' feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.^f ³⁶ And Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Levite, and of the

country of Cyprus, ³⁷ having land, sold it, and brought the money, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

Ananias and Sapphira

5 But a certain man named Anani'as, with Sapphi'ra his wife, sold a possession, ² and kept back *part* of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, and laid it at the apostles' feet. ³ But Peter said, Anani'as, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back *part* of the price of the land? ⁴ While it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God. ⁵ And Anani'as hearing these words fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things. ⁶ And the young men arose, wound him up, and carried him out, and buried him.

⁷ And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in. ⁸ And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so much. ⁹ Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband *are* at the door, and shall carry thee out. ¹⁰ Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and found her dead, and, carrying her forth, buried her by her husband. ¹¹ And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

Many Signs and Wonders Performed

¹² And by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; (and they were all with one accord in Solomon's porch. ¹³ And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but the people magnified them. ¹⁴ And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women;) ¹⁵ insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them. ¹⁶ There

^a 4:24 Ex. 20:11; Ps. 146:6. ^b 4:25-26 Ps. 2:1-2. ^c 4:27 Lk. 23:7-11.

^d Mt. 27:1-2; Mk. 15:1; Lk. 23:1; Jn. 18:28-29. ^e 4:32 Acts 2:44-45.

^f 4:34-35 Mt. 19:21; Mk. 10:21; Lk. 12:33; 18:22.

came also a multitude *out* of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

The Apostles Persecuted

17 Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sadducees,) and were filled with indignation, ¹⁸ and laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison. ¹⁹ But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said, ²⁰ Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life. ²¹ And when they heard *that*, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught.

But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought. ²² But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told, ²³ saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within. ²⁴ Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow. ²⁵ Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people. ²⁶ Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned.

²⁷ And when they had brought them, they set *them* before the council: and the high priest asked them, ²⁸ saying, Did not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this man's blood upon us.^a ²⁹ Then Peter and the *other* apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God rather than men. ³⁰ The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew and hanged on a tree. ³¹ Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. ³² And we are his* witnesses of these things; and *so is* also the Holy

Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey him.

³³ When they heard *that*, they were cut to the heart, and took counsel to slay them. ³⁴ Then stood there up one in the council, a Pharisee, named Gama'li-el, a doctor of the law, had in reputation among all the people, and commanded to put the apostles forth a little space; ³⁵ and said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men. ³⁶ For before these days rose up Theu'das, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought. ³⁷ After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, *even* as many as obeyed him, were dispersed. ³⁸ And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought: ³⁹ but if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God.

⁴⁰ And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and beaten *them*, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go. ⁴¹ And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name. ⁴² And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

The Appointment of the Seven

6 And in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Gre'cians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in the daily ministration. ² Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples *unto them*, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables. ³ Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business. ⁴ But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word. ⁵ And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and

^a 5:28 Mt. 27:25.

Proch'orus, and Nica'nor, and Timon, and Par'menas, and Nicolas a proselyte of An'ti-och; ⁶ whom they set before the apostles; and when they had prayed, they laid *their* hands on them.

7 And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly; and a great company of the priests were obedient to the faith.

The Arrest of Stephen

8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people. ⁹ Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called *the synagogue of the Libertines*, and Cyre'nians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cili'cia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen. ¹⁰ And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake. ¹¹ Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and *against* God. ¹² And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon *him*, and caught him, and brought *him* to the council, ¹³ and set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law: ¹⁴ for we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses delivered us. ¹⁵ And all that sat in the council, looking steadfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

Stephen's Defense

7 Then said the high priest, Are these things so? ² And he said,

Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotami-a, before he dwelt in Haran, ³ and said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall show thee. ⁴ Then came he out of the land of the Chalde'ans, and dwelt in Haran:^b and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.^c ⁵ And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not *so much as* to set

his foot on: yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him,^d when *as yet* he had no child. ⁶ And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat *them* evil four hundred years. ⁷ And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and serve me in this place.^e ⁸ And he gave him the covenant of circumcision:^f and so Abraham begat Isaac,^g and circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac begat Jacob;^h and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs.ⁱ

9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy,^j sold Joseph into Egypt:^k but God was with him,^l ¹⁰ and delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favor and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him governor over Egypt and all his house.^m ¹¹ Now there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Canaan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.ⁿ ¹² But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first.^o ¹³ And at the second time Joseph was made known to his brethren;^p and Joseph's kindred was made known unto Pharaoh.^q ¹⁴ Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to *him*,^r and all his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls.^s ¹⁵ So Jacob went down into Egypt,^t and died, he,^u and our fathers, ¹⁶ and were carried over into Shechem, and laid in the sepulchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Hamor, *the father of Shechem*.^{v*}

17 But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt, ¹⁸ till another king arose, which knew not Joseph.^w ¹⁹ The same dealt subtilly with our kindred,^x and evil entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live.^y ²⁰ In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months:^z ²¹ and when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and

^a 7:2-3 Gen. 12:1. ^b 7:4 Gen. 11:31. ^c Gen. 12:4. ^d 7:5 Gen. 12:7; 13:15; 15:18; 17:8.

^e 7:6-7 Gen. 15:13-14. ^f 7:8 Gen. 17:10-14. ^g Gen. 21:2-4. ^h Gen. 25:26.

ⁱ Gen. 29:31-35:18. ^j 7:9 Gen. 37:11. ^k Gen. 37:28. ^l Gen. 39:2, 21.

^m 7:10 Gen. 41:39-41. ⁿ 7:11 Gen. 41:54-57. ^o 7:12 Gen. 42:1-2. ^p 7:13 Gen. 45:1.

^q Gen. 45:16. ^r 7:14 Gen. 45:9-10, 17-18. ^s Gen. 46:27. ^t 7:15 Gen. 46:1-7.

^u Gen. 49:33. ^v 7:16 Gen. 23:3-16; 33:19; 50:7-13; Josh. 24:32. ^w 7:17-18 Ex. 1:7-8.

^x 7:19 Ex. 1:10-11. ^y Ex. 1:22. ^z 7:20 Ex. 2:2.

nourished him for her own son.^a ²² And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds.

²³ And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel. ²⁴ And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Egyptian: ²⁵ for he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them; but they understood not. ²⁶ And the next day he showed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another? ²⁷ But he that did his neighbor wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us? ²⁸ Wilt thou kill me, as thou didst the Egyptian yesterday? ²⁹ Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Mid'i-an,^b where he begat two sons.^c

³⁰ And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Si'nai an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush. ³¹ When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold it, the voice of the Lord came unto him, ³² saying, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold. ³³ Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where thou standest is holy ground. ³⁴ I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send thee into Egypt.^d

³⁵ This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send to be a ruler and a deliverer by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush. ³⁶ He brought them out, after that he had showed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt,^e and in the Red sea,^f and in the wilderness forty years.^g ³⁷ This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear.^h ³⁸ This is

he, that was in the church* in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Si'nai,ⁱ and with our fathers: who received the lively oracles to give unto us: ³⁹ to whom our fathers would not obey, but thrust him from them, and in their hearts turned back again into Egypt, ⁴⁰ saying unto Aaron, Make us gods to go before us: for as for this Moses, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.^j ⁴¹ And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands.^k ⁴² Then God turned, and gave them up to worship the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets,

O ye house of Israel,
have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices
by the space of forty years in the wilderness?

⁴³ Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch,
and the star of your god Remphan,
figures which ye made to worship them:
and I will carry you away beyond Babylon.^l

⁴⁴ Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.^m ⁴⁵ Which also our fathers that came after brought in with Joshuaⁿ into the possession of the Gentiles, whom God drove out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of David; ⁴⁶ who found favor before God, and desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jacob.^o ⁴⁷ But Solomon built him a house.^p ⁴⁸ Howbeit the Most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

⁴⁹ Heaven is my throne,
and earth is my footstool:
what house will ye build me? saith the Lord:
or what is the place of my rest?

⁵⁰ Hath not my hand made all these things?^q

⁵¹ Ye stiffnecked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye.^r

^a 7:21 Ex. 2:3-10. ^b 7:23-29 Ex. 2:11-15. ^c 7:29 Ex. 18:3-4. ^d 7:30-34 Ex. 3:1-10.

^e 7:36 Ex. 7:3. ^f Ex. 14:21. ^g Num. 14:33. ^h 7:37 Deut. 18:15, 18.

ⁱ 7:38 Ex. 19:1-20:17; Deut. 5:1-33. ^j 7:40 Ex. 32:1. ^k 7:41 Ex. 32:2-6.

^l 7:42-43 Amos 5:25-27. ^m 7:44 Ex. 25:9, 40. ⁿ 7:45 Josh. 3:14-17. ^o 7:46 2 Sam. 7:1-16;

^p 1 Chr. 17:1-14. ^q 7:47 1 Kgs. 6:1-38; 2 Chr. 3:1-17. ^r 7:49-50 Is. 66:1-2. ^s 7:51 Is. 63:10.

52 Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which showed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers: 53 who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept it.

The Stoning of Stephen

54 When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with *their* teeth. 55 But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up steadfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, 56 and said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God. 57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord, 58 and cast *him* out of the city, and stoned *him*: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul. 59 And they stoned Stephen, calling upon *God*, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. 60 And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he **8** fell asleep. 1 And Saul was consenting unto his death.

Saul Persecutes the Church

And at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem; and they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judea and Samaria, except the apostles. 2 And devout men carried Stephen to *his burial*, and made great lamentation over him. 3 As for Saul, he made havoc of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women committed *them* to prison.^a

The Gospel Preached in Samaria

4 Therefore they that were scattered abroad went every where preaching the word. 5 Then Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and preached Christ unto them. 6 And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did. 7 For unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed *with them*: and many taken with palsies, and that were lame,

were healed. 8 And there was great joy in that city.

9 But there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the same city used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one: 10 to whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God. 11 And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries. 12 But when they believed Philip preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women. 13 Then Simon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which were done.

14 Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John: 15 who, when they were come down, prayed for them, that they might receive the Holy Ghost: 16 (for as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.) 17 Then laid they *their* hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost. 18 And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money, 19 saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost. 20 But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased with money. 21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God.^b 22 Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee. 23 For I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterness, and *in* the bond of iniquity. 24 Then answered Simon, and said, Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.

25 And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached the gospel in many villages of the Samaritans.

Philip and the Ethiopian Eunuch

26 And the angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go toward the

^a 8:3 Acts 22:4-5; 26:9-11. ^b 8:21 Ps. 78:37.

south, unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza, which is desert. ²⁷ And he arose and went: and, behold, a man of Ethiopia, a eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem for to worship, ²⁸ was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Isaiah the prophet. ²⁹ Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot. ³⁰ And Philip ran thither to *him*, and heard him read the prophet Isaiah, and said, Understandest thou what thou readeest? ³¹ And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him. ³² The place of the Scripture which he read was this,

He was led as a sheep to the slaughter;

and like a lamb dumb before his shearer,

so opened he not his mouth:

³³ in his humiliation his judgment was taken away:

and who shall declare his generation?

for his life is taken from the earth."

³⁴ And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man? ³⁵ Then Philip opened his mouth, and began at the same Scripture, and preached unto him Jesus. ³⁶ And as they went on *their* way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, *here* is water; what doth hinder me to be baptized? ³⁷ And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.* ³⁸ And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him. ³⁹ And when they were come up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing. ⁴⁰ But Philip was found at Azo'tus: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Caesare'a.

The Conversion of Saul

(Acts 22:6-16; 26:12-18)

9 And Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high

priest, ² and desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem. ³ And as he journeyed, he came near Damascus: and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven: ⁴ and he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? ⁵ And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: *it is hard* for thee to kick against the pricks.* ⁶ And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord *said* unto him,* Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do. ⁷ And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man. ⁸ And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought *him* into Damascus. ⁹ And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.

¹⁰ And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Anani'as; and to him said the Lord in a vision, Anani'as. And he said, Behold, I *am here*, Lord. ¹¹ And the Lord *said* unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and inquire in the house of Judas for *one* called Saul, of Tarsus: for, behold, he prayeth, ¹² and hath seen in a vision a man named Anani'as coming in, and putting *his* hand on him, that he might receive his sight. ¹³ Then Anani'as answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem: ¹⁴ and here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call on thy name. ¹⁵ But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel: ¹⁶ for I will show him how great things he must suffer for my name's sake. ¹⁷ And Anani'as went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, *even* Jesus, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost. ¹⁸ And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was bap-

tized. ¹⁹ And when he had received meat, he was strengthened.

Saul Preaches at Damascus

Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus. ²⁰ And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God. ²¹ But all that heard *him* were amazed, and said; Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests? ²² But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

Saul Escapes from the Jews

²³ And after that many days were fulfilled, the Jews took counsel to kill him: ²⁴ but their laying wait was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him. ²⁵ Then the disciples took him by night, and let *him* down by the wall in a basket.^a

Saul at Jerusalem

²⁶ And when Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple. ²⁷ But Barnabas took him, and brought *him* to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus. ²⁸ And he was with them coming in and going out at Jerusalem. ²⁹ And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the Gre'cians: but they went about to slay him. ³⁰ *Which* when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Caesare'a, and sent him forth to Tarsus.

³¹ Then had the churches rest throughout all Judea and Galilee and Samaria, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied.

Aeneas Healed

³² And it came to pass, as Peter passed throughout all *quarters*, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at Lydda. ³³ And there he found a certain man

named Aene'as, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy. ³⁴ And Peter said unto him, Aene'as, Jesus Christ maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately. ³⁵ And all that dwelt at Lydda and Sharon saw him, and turned to the Lord.

Dorcas Restored to Life

³⁶ Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tab'itha, which by interpretation is called Dorcas:¹ this woman was full of good works and almsdeeds which she did. ³⁷ And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid *her* in an upper chamber. ³⁸ And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring *him* that he would not delay to come to them. ³⁹ Then Peter arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and showing the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them. ⁴⁰ But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and turning *him* to the body said, Tab'itha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up. ⁴¹ And he gave her *his* hand, and lifted her up; and when he had called the saints and widows, he presented her alive. ⁴² And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many believed in the Lord. ⁴³ And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one Simon a tanner.

Peter and Cornelius

10 There was a certain man in Caesare'a called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian *band*, ² a devout *man*, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God always. ³ He saw in a vision evidently, about the ninth hour of the day, an angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius. ⁴ And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God. ⁵ And now send men to Joppa, and call for *one* Simon, whose sur-

¹ 9:36 *That is, Doe, or Roe.*

^a 9:23-25 2 Cor. 11:32-33.

name is Peter: ⁶ he lodgeth with one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do. ⁷ And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually; ⁸ and when he had declared all *these* things unto them, he sent them to Joppa.

⁹ On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Peter went up upon the housetop to pray about the sixth hour: ¹⁰ and he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made ready, he fell into a trance, ¹¹ and saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth: ¹² wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air. ¹³ And there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; kill, and eat. ¹⁴ But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean. ¹⁵ And the voice *spake* unto him again the second time, What God hath cleansed, *that* call not thou common. ¹⁶ This was done thrice: and the vessel was received up again into heaven.

¹⁷ Now while Peter doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the men which were sent from Cornelius had made inquiry for Simon's house, and stood before the gate, ¹⁸ and called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodged there. ¹⁹ While Peter thought on the vision, the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee. ²⁰ Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them. ²¹ Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what *is* the cause wherefore ye are come? ²² And they said, Cornelius the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by a holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee. ²³ Then called he them in, and lodged them.

And on the morrow Peter went away with them, and certain brethren from

Joppa accompanied him. ²⁴ And the morrow after they entered into Caesare'a. And Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends. ²⁵ And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped him. ²⁶ But Peter took him up, saying, Stand up; I myself also am a man. ²⁷ And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together. ²⁸ And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but God hath showed me that I should not call any man common or unclean. ²⁹ Therefore came I *unto you* without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me?

³⁰ And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing, ³¹ and said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God. ³² Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of *one* Simon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee. ³³ Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God.

Peter's Address in Cornelius' House

³⁴ Then Peter opened *his* mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons:^a ³⁵ but in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. ³⁶ The word which *God* sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:) ³⁷ that word, *I say*, ye know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached; ³⁸ how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him. ³⁹ And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and

^a 10:34 Deut. 10:17.

hanged on a tree: ⁴⁰ him God raised up the third day, and showed him openly; ⁴¹ not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, *even* to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. ⁴² And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God *to be* the Judge of quick and dead. ⁴³ To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

The Gentiles Receive the Holy Ghost

⁴⁴ While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. ⁴⁵ And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost. ⁴⁶ For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter, ⁴⁷ Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost as well as we? ⁴⁸ And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

Peter's Report to the Church at Jerusalem

11 And the apostles and brethren that were in Judea heard that the Gentiles had also received the word of God. ² And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, they that were of the circumcision contended with him, ³ saying, Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them. ⁴ But Peter rehearsed *the matter* from the beginning, and expounded *it* by order unto them, saying, ⁵ I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, a certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me: ⁶ upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air. ⁷ And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat. ⁸ But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth. ⁹ But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, *that* call not thou common. ¹⁰ And this was done three times: and all were drawn up

again into heaven. ¹¹ And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Caesare'a unto me. ¹² And the Spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house: ¹³ and he showed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Joppa, and call for Simon, whose surname is Peter; ¹⁴ who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved. ¹⁵ And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, as on us at the beginning. ¹⁶ Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost. ¹⁷ Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as *he did* unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ, what was I, that I could withstand God? ¹⁸ When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles granted repentance unto life.

The Church at Antioch

¹⁹ Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen^b traveled as far as Phoenicia, and Cyprus, and An'ti-och, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only. ²⁰ And some of them were men of Cyprus and Cyre'ne, which, when they were come to An'ti-och, spake unto the Gre'cians, preaching the Lord Jesus. ²¹ And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and turned unto the Lord. ²² Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as An'ti-och. ²³ Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord. ²⁴ For he was a good man, and full of the Holy Ghost and of faith: and much people was added unto the Lord. ²⁵ Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus, for to seek Saul: ²⁶ and when he had found him, he brought him unto An'ti-och. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called Christians first in An'ti-och.

^a 11:16 Acts 1:5. ^b 11:19 Acts 8:1-4.

27 And in these days came prophets from Jerusalem unto An'ti-och. 28 And there stood up one of them named Ag'a-bus,^a and signified by the Spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Claudius Caesar. 29 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judea: 30 which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

James Killed and Peter Imprisoned

12 Now about that time Herod the king stretched forth *his* hands to vex certain of the church. 2 And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. 3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread.) 4 And when he had apprehended him, he put *him* in prison, and delivered *him* to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter^b to bring him forth to the people. 5 Peter therefore was kept in prison: but prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him.

Peter Delivered from Prison

6 And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison. 7 And, behold, the angel of the Lord came upon *him*, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from *his* hands. 8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me. 9 And he went out, and followed him; and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision. 10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city; which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and forthwith the angel departed from him. 11 And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and *from* all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

12 And when he had considered *the thing*, he came to the house of Mary the mother of John, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together praying. 13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came to hearken, named Rhoda. 14 And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter stood before the gate. 15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, It is his angel. 16 But Peter continued knocking; and when they had opened *the door*, and saw him, they were astonished. 17 But he, beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go show these things unto James, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Peter. 19 And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded that *they* should be put to death. And he went down from Judea to Caesare'a, and *there* abode.

The Death of Herod

20 And Herod was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon: but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blastus the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because their country was nourished by the king's *country*. 21 And upon a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them. 22 And the people gave a shout, *saying*, It is the voice of a god, and not of a man. 23 And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 But the word of God grew and multiplied.

25 And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled *their* ministry, and took with them John, whose surname was Mark.

Barnabas and Saul Begin Their First Missionary Journey

13 Now there were in the church that was at An'ti-och certain prophets

^a 11:28 Acts 21:10. ^b 12:4 Ex. 12:1-27.

and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Man'a-en, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul. ² As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. ³ And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid *their* hands on them, they sent *them* away.

The Apostles Preach in Cyprus

4 So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia; and from thence they sailed to Cyprus. ⁵ And when they were at Salamis, they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also John to *their* minister. ⁶ And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-jesus: ⁷ which was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the word of God. ⁸ But El'ymas the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith. ⁹ Then Saul, (who also is called Paul,) filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him, ¹⁰ and said, O full of all subtilty and all mischief, *thou* child of the devil, *thou* enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord? ¹¹ And now, behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand. ¹² Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

Paul and Barnabas at Antioch of Pisidia

13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Paphos, they came to Perga in Pamphylia: and John departing from them returned to Jerusalem. ¹⁴ But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down. ¹⁵ And after the reading of the law and the prophets, the rulers of the

synagogue sent unto them, saying, Ye men and brethren, if ye have any word of exhortation for the people, say on. ¹⁶ Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with *his* hand said,

Men of Israel, and ye that fear God, give audience. ¹⁷ The God of this people of Israel chose our fathers, and exalted the people when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt,^a and with a high arm brought he them out of it.^b ¹⁸ And about the time of forty years suffered he their manners* in the wilderness.^c ¹⁹ And when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Canaan,^d he divided their land to them by lot.^e ²⁰ And after that he gave *unto them* judges^f about the space of four hundred and fifty years, until Samuel the prophet.^g ²¹ And afterward they desired a king:^h and God gave unto them Saul the son of Kish, a man of the tribe of Benjamin,ⁱ by the space of forty years. ²² And when he had removed him,^j he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found David the *son* of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will.^k ²³ Of this man's seed hath God, according to *his* promise, raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus: ²⁴ when John had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance^l to all the people of Israel. ²⁵ And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am? I am not *he*.^m But, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of *his* feet I am not worthy to loose.ⁿ

26 Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent. ²⁷ For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath day, they have fulfilled *them* in condemning him. ²⁸ And though they found no cause of death *in him*, yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain.^o ²⁹ And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took *him* down from the tree, and laid *him* in a sepulchre.^p ³⁰ But God raised him from the dead: ³¹ and he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem,^q

^a 13:17 Ex. 1:7. ^b Ex. 12:51. ^c 13:18 Num. 14:34; Deut. 1:31. ^d 13:19 Deut. 7:1.

^e Josh. 14:1. ^f 13:20 Judg. 2:16. ^g 1 Sam. 3:20. ^h 13:21 1 Sam. 8:5.

ⁱ 1 Sam. 10:21. ^j 13:22 1 Sam. 13:14. ^k 1 Sam. 16:12; Ps. 89:20.

^l 13:24 Mk. 1:4; Lk. 3:3. ^m 13:25 Jn. 1:20. ⁿ Mt. 3:11; Mk. 1:7; Lk. 3:16; Jn. 1:27.

^o 13:28 Mt. 27:22-23; Mk. 15:13-14; Lk. 23:21-23; Jn. 19:15.

^p 13:29 Mt. 27:57-61; Mk. 15:42-47; Lk. 23:50-56; Jn. 19:38-42. ^q 13:31 Acts 1:3.

who are his witnesses unto the people. ³² And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the fathers, ³³ God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm,

Thou art my Son,
this day have I begotten thee.^a

³⁴ And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, *now* no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise,

I will give you the sure mercies of David.^b

³⁵ Wherefore he saith also in another *psalm*,

Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One
to see corruption.^c

³⁶ For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption: ³⁷ but he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption. ³⁸ Be it known unto you therefore, men *and* brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins: ³⁹ and by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. ⁴⁰ Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in the prophets;

⁴¹ Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish:

for I work a work in your days,
a work which ye shall in no wise believe,
though a man declare it unto you.^d

⁴² And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles besought that these words might be preached to them the next sabbath. ⁴³ Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas; who, speaking to them, persuaded them to continue in the grace of God.

⁴⁴ And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city together to hear the word of God. ⁴⁵ But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and blaspheming. ⁴⁶ Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy

of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. ⁴⁷ For so hath the Lord commanded us, *saying*,

I have set thee to be a light of the
Gentiles,

that thou shouldest be for salvation
unto the ends of the earth.^e

⁴⁸ And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed. ⁴⁹ And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region. ⁵⁰ But the Jews stirred up the devout and honorable women, and the chief men of the city, and raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coasts. ⁵¹ But they shook off the dust of their feet against them,^f and came unto Ico'ni-um. ⁵² And the disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost.

Paul and Barnabas at Iconium

14 And it came to pass in Ico'ni-um, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed. ² But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren. ³ Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands. ⁴ But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles. ⁵ And when there was an assault made both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews with their rulers, to use *them* despitefully, and to stone them, ⁶ they were ware of *it*, and fled unto Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and unto the region that lieth round about: ⁷ and there they preached the gospel.

Paul Stoned at Lystra

⁸ And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked: ⁹ the same heard Paul speak: who steadfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed, ¹⁰ said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked. ¹¹ And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, say-

^a 13:33 Ps. 2:7. ^b 13:34 Is. 55:3. ^c 13:35 Ps. 16:10. ^d 13:41 Hab. 1:5.

^e 13:47 Is. 42:6; 49:6. ^f 13:51 Mt. 10:14; Mk. 6:11; Lk. 9:5; 10:11.

ing in the speech of Lyca-o'nia, The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men. ¹² And they called Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercu'ri-us, because he was the chief speaker. ¹³ Then the priest of Jupiter, which was* before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people. ¹⁴ Which when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out, ¹⁵ and saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein: ¹⁶ who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways. ¹⁷ Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. ¹⁸ And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

¹⁹ And there came thither certain Jews from An'ti-och and Ico'ni-um, who persuaded the people, and, having stoned Paul, drew him out of the city, supposing he had been dead. ²⁰ Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe. ²¹ And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and had taught many, they returned again to Lystra, and to Ico'ni-um, and An'ti-och, ²² confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God. ²³ And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

The Return to Antioch in Syria

²⁴ And after they had passed through-out Pisid'i-a, they came to Pamphyl'i-a. ²⁵ And when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down into Attali'a: ²⁶ and thence sailed to An'ti-och, from whence they had been recommended to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled. ²⁷ And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had done with

them, and how he had opened the door of faith unto the Gentiles. ²⁸ And there they abode long time with the disciples.

The Council at Jerusalem

15 And certain men which came down from Judea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses,^a ye cannot be saved. ² When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about this question. ³ And being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phoeni'cia and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren. ⁴ And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church, and of the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them. ⁵ But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses.

⁶ And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter. ⁷ And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.^b ⁸ And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost,^c even as he did unto us;^d ⁹ and put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith. ¹⁰ Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? ¹¹ But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they.

¹² Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had wrought among the Gentiles by them. ¹³ And after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, Men and brethren, hearken unto me: ¹⁴ Simeon hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to take out of them a people for his name. ¹⁵ And to this agree the words of the prophets; as it is written,

^a 15:1 Lev. 12:3. ^b 15:7 Acts 10:1-43. ^c 15:8 Acts 10:44. ^d Acts 2:4.

16 After this I will return,
and will build again the tabernacle of
David, which is fallen down;
and I will build again the ruins
thereof,
and I will set it up:
17 that the residue of men might seek
after the Lord,
and all the Gentiles, upon whom my
name is called,
saith the Lord, who doeth all these
things.

18 Known unto God are all his works
from the beginning of the world.^a
19 Wherefore my sentence is, that we
trouble not them, which from among the
Gentiles are turned to God: 20 but that
we write unto them, that they abstain
from pollutions of idols,^b and from for-
nication,^c and from things strangled, and
from blood.^d 21 For Moses of old time
hath in every city them that preach him,
being read in the synagogues every sab-
bath day.

22 Then pleased it the apostles and
elders, with the whole church, to send
chosen men of their own company to An-
ti-och with Paul and Barnabas; *namely*,
Judas surnamed Barsabas, and Silas,
chief men among the brethren: 23 and
they wrote *letters* by them after this man-
ner; The apostles and elders and brethren
send greeting unto the brethren which are
of the Gentiles in An'ti-och and Syria and
Cili'cia: 24 Forasmuch as we have heard,
that certain which went out from us have
troubled you with words, subverting your
souls, saying, *Ye must be circumcised*, and
keep the law; to whom we gave no *such*
commandment: 25 it seemed good unto
us, being assembled with one accord, to
send chosen men unto you with our be-
loved Barnabas and Paul, 26 men that
have hazarded their lives for the name of
our Lord Jesus Christ. 27 We have sent
therefore Judas and Silas, who shall also
tell *you* the same things by mouth. 28 For
it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to
us, to lay upon you no greater burden
than these necessary things; 29 that ye
abstain from meats offered to idols, and
from blood, and from things strangled,
and from fornication: from which if ye
keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare
ye well.

30 So when they were dismissed, they
came to An'ti-och: and when they had
gathered the multitude together, they de-

^a 15:16-18 Amos 9:11-12. ^b 15:20 Ex. 34:15-17.
^c 15:28 Acts 13:13.

livered the epistle: 31 *which* when they
had read, they rejoiced for the consolation.
32 And Judas and Silas, being prophets
also themselves, exhorted the brethren
with many words, and confirmed *them*.
33 And after they had tarried *there* a
space, they were let go in peace from the
brethren unto the apostles. 34 Notwith-
standing it pleased Silas to abide there
still.* 35 Paul also and Barnabas con-
tinued in An'ti-och, teaching and preach-
ing the word of the Lord, with many
others also.

Paul Separates from Barnabas and Be- gins the Second Missionary Journey

36 And some days after, Paul said unto
Barnabas, Let us go again and visit our
brethren in every city where we have
preached the word of the Lord, *and see*
how they do. 37 And Barnabas deter-
mined to take with them John, whose
surname was Mark. 38 But Paul thought
not good to take him with them, who de-
parted from them from Pamphyl'i-a,^e and
went not with them to the work. 39 And
the contention was so sharp between
them, that they departed asunder one
from the other: and so Barnabas took
Mark, and sailed unto Cyprus; 40 and
Paul chose Silas, and departed, being re-
commended by the brethren unto the grace
of God. 41 And he went through Syria
and Cili'cia, confirming the churches.

Timothy Accompanies Paul and Silas

16 Then came he to Derbe and Lystra:
and, behold, a certain disciple was
there, named Timothy, the son of a
certain woman, which was a Jewess, and
believed; but his father was a Greek:
2 which was well reported of by the breth-
ren that were at Lystra and Ico'ni-um.
3 Him would Paul have to go forth with
him; and took and circumcised him be-
cause of the Jews which were in those
quarters: for they knew all that his father
was a Greek. 4 And as they went through
the cities, they delivered them the decrees
for to keep, that were ordained of the
apostles and elders which were at Jeru-
salem. 5 And so were the churches estab-
lished in the faith, and increased in num-
ber daily.

Paul's Vision of the Man of Macedonia

6 Now when they had gone throughout
Phryg'i-a and the region of Galatia, and

^e Lev. 18:6-23. ^d Lev. 17:10-16.

were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in Asia, ⁷ after they were come to My'si-a, they assayed to go into Bithyn'i-a: but the Spirit suffered them not. ⁸ And they passing by My'si-a came down to Tro'as. ⁹ And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us. ¹⁰ And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavored to go into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

The Imprisonment at Philippi

¹¹ Therefore loosing from Tro'as, we came with a straight course to Samothracia, and the next day to Ne-ap'olis; ¹² and from thence to Phil'ippi, which is the chief city of that part of Macedonia, and a colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days. ¹³ And on the sabbath we went out of the city by a river side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the women which resorted *thither*. ¹⁴ And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thy-ati'ra, which worshipped God, heard *us*: whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul. ¹⁵ And when she was baptized, and her household, she besought *us*, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide *there*. And she constrained us.

¹⁶ And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying: ¹⁷ the same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which show unto us the way of salvation. ¹⁸ And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

¹⁹ And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and Silas, and drew *them* into the market place unto the rulers, ²⁰ and brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city, ²¹ and teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans. ²² And the multitude rose up together against

them; and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat *them*. ²³ And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast *them* into prison, charging the jailer to keep them safely: ²⁴ who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks.

²⁵ And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them. ²⁶ And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately all the doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed. ²⁷ And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled. ²⁸ But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here. ²⁹ Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, ³⁰ and brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? ³¹ And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house. ³² And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house. ³³ And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed *their* stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway. ³⁴ And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.

³⁵ And when it was day, the magistrates sent the sergeants, saying, Let those men go. ³⁶ And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace. ³⁷ But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, being Romans, and have cast *us* into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out. ³⁸ And the sergeants told these words unto the magistrates: and they feared, when they heard that they were Romans. ³⁹ And they came and besought them, and brought *them* out, and desired *them* to depart out of the city. ⁴⁰ And they went out of the prison, and entered into *the house of* Lydia: and when they had seen the brethren, they comforted* them, and departed.

The Uproar in Thessalonica

17 Now when they had passed through Amphip'olis and Apollo'ni-a, they came to Thessaloni'ca, where was a synagogue of the Jews: ² and Paul, as his manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them out of the Scriptures, ³ opening and alleging, that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is Christ. ⁴ And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few. ⁵ But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people. ⁶ And when they found them not, they drew Jason and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also; ⁷ whom Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to the decrees of Caesar, saying that there is another king, *one* Jesus. ⁸ And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things. ⁹ And when they had taken security of Jason, and of the others, they let them go.

The Apostles at Bereoa

¹⁰ And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Bereo'a: who coming *thither* went into the synagogue of the Jews. ¹¹ These were more noble than those in Thessaloni'ca, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the Scriptures daily, whether those things were so. ¹² Therefore many of them believed; also of honorable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few. ¹³ But when the Jews of Thessaloni'ca had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at Bereo'a, they came thither also, and stirred up the people. ¹⁴ And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as it were to the sea: but Silas and Timothy abode there still. ¹⁵ And they that conducted Paul brought him unto Athens: and receiving a commandment unto Silas

and Timothy for to come to him with all speed, they departed.

Paul at Athens

¹⁶ Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw the city wholly given to idolatry. ¹⁷ Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him. ¹⁸ Then certain philosophers of the Epicure'ans, and of the Sto'ics, encountered him. And some said, What will this babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jesus, and the resurrection. ¹⁹ And they took him, and brought him unto Areop'agus,¹ saying, May we know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, is? ²⁰ For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean. ²¹ (For all the Athenians, and strangers which were there, spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell or to hear some new thing.)

²² Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars' hill,^{2*} and said, Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.* ²³ For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions,^{3*} I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you. ²⁴ God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands; ²⁵ neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things;^a ²⁶ and hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation; ²⁷ that they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, though he be not far from every one of us: ²⁸ for in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said,

For we are also his offspring.

²⁹ Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

³⁰ And the times of this ignorance God

¹ 17:19 *That is, Mars hill. It was the highest court in Athens.*

² 17:22 *Or, the court of the Areopagites.* ³ 17:23 *Or, gods that ye worship.*

^a 17:24-25 *Is. 42:5.*

winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent: ³¹ because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by *that* man whom he hath ordained; *whereof* he hath given assurance unto all *men*, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

³² And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this *matter*. ³³ So Paul departed from among them. ³⁴ Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which was Di-onys'ius the Areop'agite, and a woman named Dam'aris, and others with them.

Paul at Corinth

18 After these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth; ² and found a certain Jew named Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla, (because that Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome,) and came unto them. ³ And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought: (for by their occupation they were tentmakers.) ⁴ And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

⁵ And when Silas and Timothy were come from Macedonia, Paul was pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews *that* Jesus was Christ. ⁶ And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook *his* raiment, and said unto them, Your blood *be* upon your own heads; I *am* clean: from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles. ⁷ And he departed thence, and entered into a certain *man's* house, named Justus, *one* that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue. ⁸ And Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized. ⁹ Then spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace: ¹⁰ for I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: for I have much people in this city. ¹¹ And he continued *there* a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

¹² And when Gal'li-o was the deputy of Achai'a, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought

him to the judgment seat, ¹³ saying, This *fellow* persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law. ¹⁴ And when Paul was now about to open *his* mouth, Gal'li-o said unto the Jews, If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you: ¹⁵ but if it be a question of words and names, and *of* your law, look ye *to it*; for I will be no judge of such *matters*. ¹⁶ And he drave them from the judgment seat. ¹⁷ Then all the Greeks took Sos'thenes, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat *him* before the judgment seat. And Gal'li-o cared for none of those things.

¹⁸ And Paul *after this* tarried *there* yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having shorn *his* head in Cen'chre-ae: for he had a vow.^a ¹⁹ And he came to Ephesus, and left them there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews. ²⁰ When they desired *him* to tarry longer time with them, he consented not; ²¹ but bade them farewell, saying, I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem: but I will return again unto you, if God will. And he sailed from Ephesus.

Paul Returns to Antioch and Begins the Third Missionary Journey

²² And when he had landed at Caesare'a, and gone up, and saluted the church, he went down to An'ti-och. ²³ And after he had spent some time *there*, he departed, and went over *all* the country of Galatia and Phryg'i-a in order, strengthening all the disciples.

Apollos Preaches at Ephesus

²⁴ And a certain Jew named Apol'los, born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, and mighty in the Scriptures, came to Ephesus. ²⁵ This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only the baptism of John. ²⁶ And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Aquila and Priscilla had heard, they took him unto *them*, and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly. ²⁷ And when he was disposed to pass into Achai'a, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, helped them much which had

^a 18:18 Num. 6:18.

believed through grace: ²⁸ for he mightily convinced the Jews, *and that* publicly, showing by the Scriptures that Jesus was Christ.

Paul at Ephesus

19 And it came to pass, that, while Apol'los was at Córinth, Paul having passed through the upper coasts came to Ephesus; and finding certain disciples, ² he said unto them, Have ye received the Holy Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not so much as heard whether there be any Holy Ghost. ³ And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, Unto John's baptism. ⁴ Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus.^a ⁵ When they heard *this*, they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus. ⁶ And when Paul had laid *his* hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and they spake with tongues, and prophesied. ⁷ And all the men were about twelve.

⁸ And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading the things concerning the kingdom of God. ⁹ But when divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil of that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tyran'us. ¹⁰ And this continued by the space of two years; so that all they which dwelt in Asia heard the word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks.

¹¹ And God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul: ¹² so that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them. ¹³ Then certain of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, We adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth. ¹⁴ And there were seven sons of *one* Sceva, a Jew, *and* chief of the priests, which did so. ¹⁵ And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye? ¹⁶ And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled

out of that house naked and wounded. ¹⁷ And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified. ¹⁸ And many that believed came, and confessed, and showed their deeds. ¹⁹ Many of them also which used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all *men*: and they counted the price of them, and found *it* fifty thousand *pieces* of silver. ²⁰ So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.

²¹ After these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Macedonia and Achai'a, to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, I must also see Rome. ²² So he sent into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him, Timothy and Eras'tus; but he himself stayed in Asia for a season.

The Riot at Ephesus

²³ And the same time there arose no small stir about that way. ²⁴ For a certain *man* named Deme'tri-us, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small gain unto the craftsmen; ²⁵ whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth. ²⁶ Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that they be no gods, which are made with hands: ²⁷ so that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worshippeth.

²⁸ And when they heard *these sayings*, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great *is* Diana of the Ephesians. ²⁹ And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gai'us and Aristar'chus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theater. ³⁰ And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not. ³¹ And certain of the chief of Asia,* which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring *him* that he would not adventure himself into the theater. ³² Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the as-

^a 19:4 Mt. 3:11; Mk. 1:4, 7-8; Lk. 3:4, 16; Jn. 1:26-27.

sembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together. ³³ And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defense unto the people. ³⁴ But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, *Great is Diana of the Ephesians.* ³⁵ And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, *Ye men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is a worshipper of the great goddess Diana, and of the image which fell down from Jupiter?* ³⁶ Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly. ³⁷ For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess. ³⁸ Wherefore if Demetrius, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, the law is open, and there are deputies: let them implead one another. ³⁹ But if ye inquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a lawful assembly. ⁴⁰ For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse. ⁴¹ And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

Paul's Journey to Macedonia and Greece

20 And after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto *him* the disciples, and embraced *them*, and departed for to go into Macedonia. ² And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece, ³ and *there* abode three months. And when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia. ⁴ And there accompanied him into Asia So'pater of Beroe'a; and of the Thessalo'ni-ans, Aristar'chus and Secun'dus; and Gai'us of Derbe, and Timothy; and of Asia, Tych'icus and Troph'imus. ⁵ These going before tarried for us at Tro'as. ⁶ And we sailed away from Phil'ippi after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Tro'as in five days; where we abode seven days.

Paul's Farewell Visit at Troas

⁷ And upon the first *day* of the week, when the disciples came together to break

bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight. ⁸ And there were many lights in the upper chamber, where they were gathered together. ⁹ And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eu'tychus, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead. ¹⁰ And Paul went down, and fell on him, and embracing *him* said, Trouble not yourselves; for his life is in him. ¹¹ When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed. ¹² And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

The Voyage from Troas to Miletus

¹³ And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot. ¹⁴ And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mityle'ne. ¹⁵ And we sailed thence, and came the next *day* over against Chi'os; and the next *day* we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trogy'l'i-um;* and the next *day* we came to Mile'tus. ¹⁶ For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia: for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem the day of Pentecost.

Paul's Address to the Ephesian Elders

¹⁷ And from Mile'tus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the church. ¹⁸ And when they were come to him, he said unto them,

Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons, ¹⁹ serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews: ²⁰ and how I kept back nothing that was profitable *unto you*, but have showed you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to house, ²¹ testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ. ²² And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there: ²³ save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me. ²⁴ But none of these things move me, neither count I my

life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course^a with joy, and the ministry, which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God. ²⁵ And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more. ²⁶ Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I *am* pure from the blood of all *men*. ²⁷ For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God. ²⁸ Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. ²⁹ For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. ³⁰ Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. ³¹ Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears. ³² And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified. ³³ I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel. ³⁴ Yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me. ³⁵ I have showed you all things, how that so laboring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.

³⁶ And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them all. ³⁷ And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him, ³⁸ sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

Paul's Journey to Jerusalem

21 And it came to pass, that after we were gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Co'os, and the *day* following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Pat'ara: ² and finding a ship sailing over unto Phoeni'cia, we went aboard, and set forth. ³ Now when we had discovered* Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Syria, and landed at Tyre: for there the

ship was to unlade her burden. ⁴ And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem. ⁵ And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till *we were* out of the city: and we kneeled down on the shore, and prayed. ⁶ And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned home again.

⁷ And when we had finished *our* course from Tyre, we came to Ptolema'is, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day. ⁸ And the next *day* we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Caesare'a; and we entered into the house of Philip^b the evangelist, which was *one* of the seven; and abode with him. ⁹ And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy. ¹⁰ And as we tarried *there* many days, there came down from Judea a certain prophet, named Ag'abus.^c ¹¹ And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver *him* into the hands of the Gentiles. ¹² And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem. ¹³ Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus. ¹⁴ And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be done.

¹⁵ And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jerusalem. ¹⁶ There went with us also *certain* of the disciples of Caesare'a, and brought with them one Mnason of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge.

Paul Arrested in the Temple

¹⁷ And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly. ¹⁸ And the *day* following Paul went in with us unto James; and all the elders were present. ¹⁹ And when he had saluted them, he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles, by his ministry. ²⁰ And when they heard *it*, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how

^a 20:24 2 Tim. 4:7. ^b 21:8 Acts 6:5; 8:5. ^c 21:10 Acts 11:28.

many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all zealous of the law: ²¹ and they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying that they ought not to circumcise *their* children, neither to walk after the customs. ²² What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come. ²³ Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them; ²⁴ them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may shave *their* heads:^a and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but *that* thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law. ²⁵ As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from *things* offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.^b ²⁶ Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them entered into the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

²⁷ And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands on him, ²⁸ crying out, Men of Israel, help: This is the man, that teacheth all *men* every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place. ²⁹ (For they had seen before with him in the city Troph'imus^c an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.) ³⁰ And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut. ³¹ And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar: ³² who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left beating of Paul. ³³ Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded *him* to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was,

and what he had done. ³⁴ And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the castle. ³⁵ And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the people. ³⁶ For the multitude of the people followed after, crying, Away with him.

Paul's Defense before the People

³⁷ And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek? ³⁸ Art not thou that Egyptian, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers? ³⁹ But Paul said, I am a man *which am* a Jew of Tarsus, *a city* in Cili'cia, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, suffer me to speak unto the people. ⁴⁰ And when he had given him license, Paul stood on the stairs, and beckoned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto *them* in the Hebrew tongue, saying,

22 Men, brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defense *which I make* now unto you.

² (And when they heard that he spake in the Hebrew tongue to them, they kept the more silence: and he saith,)

³ I am verily a man *which am* a Jew, born in Tarsus, *a city* in Cili'cia, yet brought up in this city at the feet of Gamali'el,^d and taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and was zealous toward God, as ye all are this day. ⁴ And I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women. ⁵ As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and all the estate of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and went to Damascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished.^e

Paul Tells of His Conversion

(Acts 9:1-19; 26:12-18)

⁶ And it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Damascus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round

^a 21:23-24 Num. 6:13-21. ^b 21:25 Acts 15:29.

^c 22:4-5 Acts 8:3; 26:9-11.

^e 21:29 Acts 20:4. ^d 22:3 Acts 5:34-39.

about me. ⁷ And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? ⁸ And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest. ⁹ And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid,* but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me. ¹⁰ And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do. ¹¹ And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.

¹² And one Anani'as, a devout man according to the law, having a good report of all the Jews which dwelt *there*, ¹³ came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him. ¹⁴ And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth. ¹⁵ For thou shalt be his witness unto all men of what thou hast seen and heard. ¹⁶ And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

Paul's Call to the Gentiles

¹⁷ And it came to pass, that, when I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance; ¹⁸ and saw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me. ¹⁹ And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee: ²⁰ and when the blood of thy martyr* Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.^a ²¹ And he said unto me, Depart: for I will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles.

Paul in the Custody of the Chief Captain

²² And they gave him audience unto this word, and *then* lifted up their voices, and said, Away with such a *fellow* from the earth: for it is not fit that he should live. ²³ And as they cried out, and cast

off *their* clothes, and threw dust into the air, ²⁴ the chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him. ²⁵ And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman, and uncondemned? ²⁶ When the centurion heard *that*, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest; for this man is a Roman. ²⁷ Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea. ²⁸ And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was *free-born*. ²⁹ Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

Paul before the Council

³⁰ On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from *his* bands, and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

23 And Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men *and* brethren, I have lived in all good conscience before God until this day. ² And the high priest Anani'as commanded them that stood by him to smite him on the mouth. ³ Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, *thou* whited wall:^b for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law? ⁴ And they that stood by said, Revilest thou God's high priest? ⁵ Then said Paul, I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it is written, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.^c

⁶ But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men *and* brethren, I am a Pharisee,^d the son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question. ⁷ And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided. ⁸ For the Sadducees say that there

^a 22:20 Acts 7:58. ^b 23:3 Mt. 23:27-28. ^c 23:5 Ex. 22:28. ^d 23:6 Acts 26:5; Phil. 3:5.

is no resurrection,^a neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both. ⁹ And there arose a great cry: and the scribes *that were of the Pharisees'* part arose, and strove, saying, We find no evil in this man: but if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, let us not fight against God. ¹⁰ And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring *him* into the castle.

¹¹ And the night following the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul: for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome.

The Plot against Paul's Life

¹² And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul. ¹³ And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy. ¹⁴ And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul. ¹⁵ Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you tomorrow, as though ye would inquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

¹⁶ And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul. ¹⁷ Then Paul called one of the centurions unto *him*, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him. ¹⁸ So he took him, and brought *him* to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto *him*, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee. ¹⁹ Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went *with him* aside privately, and asked *him*, What is that thou hast to tell me? ²⁰ And he said, The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down Paul tomorrow into the council, as though they would inquire somewhat of him more perfectly. ²¹ But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty

men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee. ²² So the chief captain *then* let the young man depart, and charged *him*, See thou tell no man that thou hast showed these things to me.

Paul Sent to Felix the Governor

²³ And he called unto *him* two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Caesare'a, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night; ²⁴ and provide *them* beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring *him* safe unto Felix the governor. ²⁵ And he wrote a letter after this manner:

²⁶ Claudius Lys'i-as unto the most excellent governor Felix *sendeth* greeting. ²⁷ This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Roman. ²⁸ And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council: ²⁹ whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds. ³⁰ And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and gave commandment to his accusers also to say before thee what *they had* against him. Farewell.

³¹ Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought *him* by night to Antip'atris. ³² On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle: ³³ who, when they came to Caesare'a, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him. ³⁴ And when the governor had read *the letter*, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that *he was* of Cili'cia; ³⁵ I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Herod's judgment hall.

Paul's Defense before Felix

24 And after five days Anani'as the high priest descended with the elders, and *with* a certain orator *named* Tertul'lus, who informed the governor against Paul. ² And when he was called

^a 23:8 Mt. 22:23; Mk. 12:18; Lk. 20:27.

forth, Tertul'lus began to accuse *him*, saying,

Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence, ³ we accept *it* always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulness. ⁴ Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words. ⁵ For we have found this man *a* pestilent *fellow*, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes: ⁶ who also hath gone about to profane the temple: whom we took, and would have judged according to our law. ⁷ But the chief captain Lys'i-as came upon us, and with great violence took *him* away out of our hands, ⁸ commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him.

⁹ And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so.

¹⁰ Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered,

Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself: ¹¹ because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to Jerusalem for to worship. ¹² And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city: ¹³ neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me. ¹⁴ But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy, so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the law and in the prophets: ¹⁵ and have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust. ¹⁶ And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offense toward God, and toward men. ¹⁷ Now after many years I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings. ¹⁸ Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult.^a ¹⁹ Who ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had aught against me.

²⁰ Or else let these same *here* say, if they have found any evildoing in me, while I stood before the council, ²¹ except it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day.^b

²² And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of *that* way, he deferred them, and said, When Lys'i-as the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter. ²³ And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let *him* have liberty, and that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come unto him.

²⁴ And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusil'la, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ. ²⁵ And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee. ²⁶ He hoped also that money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him. ²⁷ But after two years Por'ci-us Festus came into Felix' room: and Felix, willing to show the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound.

Paul Appeals to Caesar

25 Now when Festus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Caesare'a to Jerusalem. ² Then the high priest and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him, ³ and desired favor against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him. ⁴ But Festus answered, that Paul should be kept at Caesare'a, and that he himself would depart shortly *thither*. ⁵ Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with *me*, and accuse this man, if there be any wickedness in him.

⁶ And when he had tarried among them more than ten days, he went down unto Caesare'a; and the next day sitting on the judgment seat commanded Paul to be brought. ⁷ And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem stood round about, and laid many and grievous complaints against Paul, which they could not prove. ⁸ While he an-

^a 24:17-18 Acts 21:17-28. ^b 24:21 Acts 23:6.

swered for himself, Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Caesar, have I offended any thing at all. ⁹ But Festus, willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these things before me? ¹⁰ Then said Paul, I stand at Caesar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest. ¹¹ For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. I appeal unto Caesar. ¹² Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Caesar? unto Caesar shalt thou go.

Paul Brought before Agrippa and Bernice

13 And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Caesarea to salute Festus. ¹⁴ And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix: ¹⁵ about whom, when I was at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him. ¹⁶ To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have license to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him. ¹⁷ Therefore, when they were come hither, without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth. ¹⁸ Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed: ¹⁹ but had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive. ²⁰ And because I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters. ²¹ But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Caesar. ²² Then Agrippa said unto Festus, I would also hear the man myself. Tomorrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Agrippa

was come, and Bernice, with great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and principal men of the city, at Festus' commandment Paul was brought forth. ²⁴ And Festus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, and also here, crying that he ought not to live any longer. ²⁵ But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined to send him. ²⁶ Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king Agrippa, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write. ²⁷ For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.

Paul's Defense before Agrippa

26 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself:

2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews: ³ especially because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently.

4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews; ⁵ which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee. ⁶ And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God unto our fathers: ⁷ unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews. ⁸ Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead?

9 I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jesus of Nazareth. ¹⁰ Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received authority from the chief

priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against *them*.¹¹ And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled *them* to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted *them* even unto strange cities.^a

Paul Tells of His Conversion

(Acts 9:1-19; 22:6-16)

12 Whereupon as I went to Damascus with authority and commission from the chief priests, ¹³ at midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me. ¹⁴ And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? *it is hard* for thee to kick against the pricks. ¹⁵ And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest. ¹⁶ But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee; ¹⁷ delivering thee from the people, and *from* the Gentiles, unto whom now I send thee, ¹⁸ to open their eyes, *and* to turn *them* from darkness to light, and *from* the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me.

Paul's Witness to Jews and Gentiles

19 Whereupon, O king Agrip'pa, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision: ²⁰ but showed first unto them of Damascus,^b and at Jerusalem,^c and throughout all the coasts of Judea, and *then* to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance. ²¹ For these causes the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill *me*. ²² Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those which the prophets and Moses did say should come: ²³ that Christ should suffer, *and* that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and should show light unto the people, and to the Gentiles.^d

Paul Appeals to Agrippa to Believe

24 And as he thus spake for himself, Festus said with a loud voice, Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad. ²⁵ But he said, I am not mad, most noble Festus; but speak forth the words of truth and soberness. ²⁶ For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from him; for this thing was not done in a corner. ²⁷ King Agrip'pa, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest. ²⁸ Then Agrip'pa said unto Paul, Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian. ²⁹ And Paul said, I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds.

30 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bernice, and they that sat with them: ³¹ and when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds. ³² Then said Agrip'pa unto Festus, This man might have been set at liberty, if he had not appealed unto Caesar.

Paul Sails for Rome

27 And when it was determined that we should sail into Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners unto *one* named Julius, a centurion of Augustus' band. ² And entering into a ship of Adramyt'ti-um, we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of Asia; *one* Aristarchus, a Macedo'nian of Thessalonica, being with us. ³ And the next *day* we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreated Paul, and gave *him* liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself. ⁴ And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Cyprus, because the winds were contrary. ⁵ And when we had sailed over the sea of Cili'cia and Pamphyl'i-a, we came to Myra, *a city* of Ly'ci-a. ⁶ And there the centurion found a ship of Alexandria sailing into Italy; and he put us therein. ⁷ And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cnidus, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under Crete, over against Salmo'ne; ⁸ and, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is

^a 26:9-11 Acts 8:3; 22:4-5. ^b 26:20 Acts 9:20. ^c Acts 9:28-29. ^d 26:23 Is. 42:6; 49:6.

called the Fair Havens; nigh whereunto was the city of Lase'a.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, because the fast was now already past, Paul admonished *them*, ¹⁰ and said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives. ¹¹ Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul. ¹² And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to Phoenix, and *there* to winter; *which* is a haven of Crete, and lieth toward the southwest and north-west.

The Storm at Sea

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained *their* purpose, loosing *thence*, they sailed close by Crete. ¹⁴ But not long after there arose against it a tempestuous wind, called Euroclydon. ¹⁵ And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let *her* drive. ¹⁶ And running under a certain island which is called Claudia, we had much work to come by the boat: ¹⁷ which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands,* struck sail, and so were driven. ¹⁸ And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they lightened the ship; ¹⁹ and the third day we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the ship. ²⁰ And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on *us*, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

21 But after long abstinence, Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crete, and to have gained this harm and loss. ²² And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of *any man's* life among you, but of the ship. ²³ For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I serve, ²⁴ saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Caesar: and, lo, God hath given thee all them that sail with thee. ²⁵ Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me. ²⁶ Howbeit we must be cast upon a certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in A'dria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country; ²⁸ and sounded, and found *it* twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found *it* fifteen fathoms. ²⁹ Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day. ³⁰ And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under color as though they would have cast anchors out of the foreship, ³¹ Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved. ³² Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought *them* all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing. ³⁴ Wherefore I pray you to take *some* meat; for this is for your health: for there shall not a hair fall from the head of any of you. ³⁵ And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and gave thanks to God in presence of them all; and when he had broken *it*, he began to eat. ³⁶ Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took *some* meat. ³⁷ And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen souls. ³⁸ And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea.

The Shipwreck

39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship. ⁴⁰ And when they had taken up the anchors, they committed *themselves* unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoisted up the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore. ⁴¹ And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmovable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves. ⁴² And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape. ⁴³ But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from *their* purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast *themselves* first into the

sea, and get to land: ⁴⁴ and the rest, some on boards, and some on *broken pieces* of the ship. And so it came to pass, that they escaped all safe to land.

Paul on the Island of Melita

28 And when they were escaped, then they knew that the island was called Meli'ta. ² And the barbarous people showed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold. ³ And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid *them* on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand. ⁴ And when the barbarians saw the *venomous* beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live. ⁵ And he shook off the beast into the fire, and felt no harm. ⁶ Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and said that he was a god.

⁷ In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Pub'li-us; who received us, and lodged us three days courteously. ⁸ And it came to pass, that the father of Pub'li-us lay sick of a fever and of a bloody flux: * to whom Paul entered in, and prayed, and laid his hands on him, and healed him. ⁹ So when this was done, others also, which had diseases in the island, came, and were healed: ¹⁰ who also honored us with many honors; and when we departed, they laded *us* with such things as were necessary.

Paul Arrives at Rome

¹¹ And after three months we departed in a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was Castor and Pollux. ¹² And landing at Syracuse, we tarried *there* three days. ¹³ And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhe'gi-um: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Pute'oli: ¹⁴ where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Rome. ¹⁵ And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far

as Ap'pi-i Forum, and the Three Taverns; whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage. ¹⁶ And when we came to Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept him.

Paul Preaches in Rome

¹⁷ And it came to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together: and when they were come together, he said unto them, Men and brethren, though I have committed nothing against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans: ¹⁸ who, when they had examined me, would have let *me* go, because there was no cause of death in me. ¹⁹ But when the Jews spake against *it*, I was constrained to appeal unto Caesar; * not that I had aught to accuse my nation of. ²⁰ For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see *you*, and to speak with *you*: because that for the hope of Israel I am bound with this chain. ²¹ And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judea concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came showed or spake any harm of thee. ²² But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we know that every where it is spoken against.

²³ And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into *his* lodging; to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both out of the law of Moses, and *out of* the prophets, from morning till evening. ²⁴ And some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not. ²⁵ And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, Well spake the Holy Ghost by Isaiah the prophet unto our fathers, ²⁶ saying,

Go unto this people, and say,
Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand;
and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive:

²⁷ for the heart of this people is waxed gross,
and their ears are dull of hearing,
and their eyes have they closed;
lest they should see with *their* eyes,

and hear with *their* ears,
and understand with *their* heart,
and should be converted, and I
should heal them.^a

²⁸ Be it known therefore unto you, that
the salvation of God is sent unto the
Gentiles, and *that* they will hear it.

²⁹ And when he had said these words, the

Jews departed, and had great reasoning
among themselves.*

³⁰ And Paul dwelt two whole years in
his own hired house, and received all that
came in unto him, ³¹ preaching the king-
dom of God, and teaching those things
which concern the Lord Jesus Christ, with
all confidence, no man forbidding him.

^a ²⁸:26-27 Is. 6:9-10.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE ROMANS

Salutation

1 Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called *to be* an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God, ² (which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy Scriptures,) ³ concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh; ⁴ and declared *to be* the Son of God with power, according to the Spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead: ⁵ by whom we have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name: ⁶ among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ:

⁷ To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called *to be* saints:

Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

Paul's Desire to Visit Rome

⁸ First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world. ⁹ For God is my witness, whom I serve with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers; ¹⁰ making request, if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey by the will of God to come unto you. ¹¹ For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established; ¹² that is, that I may be comforted together with you by the mutual faith both of you and me. ¹³ Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you,^a (but was let hitherto,) that I might have some fruit among you also, even as among other Gentiles. ¹⁴ I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Barbarians; both to the wise, and to the unwise. ¹⁵ So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also.

The Power of the Gospel

¹⁶ For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. ¹⁷ For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.^b

The Guilt of Mankind

¹⁸ For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold* the truth in unrighteousness; ¹⁹ because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath showed *it* unto them. ²⁰ For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, *even* his eternal power and God-head; so that they are without excuse: ²¹ because that, when they knew God, they glorified *him* not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. ²² Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, ²³ and changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and four-footed beasts, and creeping things.

²⁴ Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness, through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonor their own bodies between themselves: ²⁵ who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.

²⁶ For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: ²⁷ and likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves

^a 1:13 Acts 19:21. ^b 1:17 Hab. 2:4.

that recompense of their error which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like to retain God in *their* knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient; 29 being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, 30 backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, 31 without understanding, covenant-breakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: 32 who, knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.

The Righteous Judgment of God

2 Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself;^a for thou that judgest doest the same things. 2 But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things. 3 And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God? 4 Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and long-suffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? 5 but, after thy hardness and impenitent heart, treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God; 6 who will render to every man according to his deeds;^b 7 to them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honor and immortality, eternal life: 8 but unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath, 9 tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil; of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile; 10 but glory, honor, and peace, to every man that worketh good; to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile: 11 for there is no respect of persons with God.^c

12 For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law; and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law; 13 (for not the hearers of the law *are* just before God, but the

doers of the law shall be justified. 14 For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves: 15 which show the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and *their* thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;) 16 in the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel.

The Jews and the Law

17 Behold, thou art called a Jew, and retest in the law, and makest thy boast of God, 18 and knowest *his* will, and approve the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law; 19 and art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness, 20 an instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law. 21 Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal? 22 thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit sacrilege? 23 thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonorest thou God? 24 For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you,^d as it is written.

25 For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision. 26 Therefore, if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision? 27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law? 28 For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither *is that* circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: 29 but he *is* a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision *is that* of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise *is* not of men, but of God.

3 What advantage then hath the Jew? 3 or what profit *is there* of circumcision? 2 Much every way: chiefly, because that unto them were committed the oracles of God. 3 For what if some did not believe? shall their unbelief make the

^a 2:1 Mt. 7:1; Lk. 6:37. ^b 2:6 Ps. 62:12. ^c 2:11 Deut. 10:17. ^d 2:24 Is. 52:5.

faith of God without effect? ⁴ God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written,

That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings,
and mightest overcome when thou art judged.^a

⁵ But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? *Is* God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (I speak as a man) ⁶ God forbid: for then how shall God judge the world? ⁷ For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner? ⁸ and not *rather*, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) Let us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just.

There Is None Righteous

⁹ What then? are we better *than they*? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin; ¹⁰ as it is written,

There is none righteous, no, not one:

¹¹ there is none that understandeth,
there is none that seeketh after God.

¹² They are all gone out of the way,
they are together become unprofitable;

there is none that doeth good, no, not one.^b

¹³ Their throat *is* an open sepulchre;
with their tongues they have used deceit;^c

the poison of asps *is* under their lips:^d

¹⁴ whose mouth *is* full of cursing and bitterness:^e

¹⁵ their feet *are* swift to shed blood:

¹⁶ destruction and misery *are* in their ways:

¹⁷ and the way of peace have they not known:^f

¹⁸ there is no fear of God before their eyes.^g

¹⁹ Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. ²⁰ Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight:^h for by the law *is* the knowledge of sin.

Righteousness through Faith

²¹ But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; ²² even the righteousness of God *which is* by faith of Jesus Christⁱ unto all and upon all* them that believe; for there is no difference: ²³ for all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; ²⁴ being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: ²⁵ whom God hath set forth *to be* a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; ²⁶ to declare, *I say*, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.

²⁷ Where *is* boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay; but by the law of faith. ²⁸ Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law. ²⁹ *Is he* the God of the Jews only? *is he* not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also: ³⁰ seeing *it is* one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith. ³¹ Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

The Example of Abraham

4 What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? ² For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath *whereof* to glory; but not before God. ³ For what saith the Scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.^j ⁴ Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. ⁵ But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. ⁶ Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,^k ⁷ saying,

Blessed *are* they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

⁸ Blessed *is* the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.^k

^a 3:4 Ps. 51:4. ^b 3:10-12 Ps. 14:1-3; 53:1-3. ^c 3:13 Ps. 5:9. ^d Ps. 140:3. ^e 3:14 Ps. 10:7. ^f 3:15-17 Is. 59:7-8. ^g 3:18 Ps. 36:1. ^h 3:20 Ps. 143:2; Gal. 2:16. ⁱ 3:22 Gal. 2:16. ^j 4:3 Gen. 15:6; Gal. 3:6. ^k 4:7-8 Ps. 32:1-2.

9 *Cometh* this blessedness then upon the circumcision *only*, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness. 10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision. 11 And he received the sign of circumcision,^a a seal of the righteousness of the faith which *he had yet* being uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also: 12 and the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which *he had* being *yet* uncircumcised.

The Promise Realized through Faith

13 For the promise,^b that he should be the heir of the world, *was* not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. 14 For if they which are of the law *be* heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect:^c 15 because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, *there is* no transgression.

16 Therefore *it is* of faith, that *it might be* by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all,^d 17 (as it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,^e) before him whom he believed, *even* God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were: 18 who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken, So shall thy seed be.^f 19 And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about a hundred years old,^g neither yet the deadness of Sarah's womb: 20 he staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God; 21 and being fully persuaded, that what he had promised, he was able also to perform. 22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness. 23 Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him; 24 but for us also, to whom it shall be

imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead; 25 who was delivered for our offenses, and was raised again for our justification.

Results of Justification

5 Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: 2 by whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. 3 And not only *so*, but we glory in tribulations also; knowing that tribulation worketh patience; 4 and patience, experience; and experience, hope: 5 and hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us.

6 For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. 7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. 8 But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. 9 Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him. 10 For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son; much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life. 11 And not only *so*, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement.

Adam and Christ

12 Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin;^h and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned: 13 (for until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law. 14 Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come.

15 But not as the offense, so also *is* the free gift: for if through the offense of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, *which is* by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many. 16 And not as *it was* by one that sinned, *so is* the gift: for the judgment *was* by one to condemnation, but the free gift *is* of many offenses unto justification.

^a 4:11 Gen. 17:10. ^b 4:13 Gen. 17:4-6; Gal. 3:29. ^c 4:14 Gal. 3:18. ^d 4:16 Gal. 3:7.

^e 4:17 Gen. 17:5. ^f 4:18 Gen. 15:5. ^g 4:19 Gen. 17:17. ^h 5:12 Gen. 2:17; 3:6.

17 For if by one man's offense death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.)

18 Therefore, as by the offense of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life. 19 For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous. 20 Moreover the law entered, that the offense might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: 21 that as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

Dead to Sin but Alive in Christ

6 What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound? 2 God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein? 3 Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death? 4 Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life.^a

5 For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection: 6 knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. 7 For he that is dead is freed from sin. 8 Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him: 9 knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him. 10 For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. 11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

12 Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. 13 Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of right-

eousness unto God. 14 For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

Servants of Righteousness

15 What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid. 16 Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness? 17 But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine which was delivered you. 18 Being then made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness. 19 I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

20 For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness. 21 What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things is death. 22 But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. 23 For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

An Analogy from Marriage

7 Know ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth? 2 For the woman which hath a husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband. 3 So then if, while her husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, even to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God. 5 For when we were in the flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members to bring forth

^a 6:4 Col. 2:12.

fruit unto death. ⁶ But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead* wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter.

The Problem of Indwelling Sin

⁷ What shall we say then? *Is* the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had said, Thou shalt not covet.^a ⁸ But sin, taking occasion by the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law sin *was* dead. ⁹ For I was alive without the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died. ¹⁰ And the commandment, which *was ordained* to life, I found *to be* unto death. ¹¹ For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew me. ¹² Wherefore the law *is* holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good.

¹³ Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful. ¹⁴ For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under sin. ¹⁵ For that which I do, I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.^b ¹⁶ If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that *it is* good. ¹⁷ Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. ¹⁸ For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but *how* to perform that which is good I find not. ¹⁹ For the good that I would, I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do. ²⁰ Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

²¹ I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me. ²² For I delight in the law of God after the inward man: ²³ but I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members. ²⁴ O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? ²⁵ I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

Life in the Spirit

⁸ *There is* therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.* ² For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death. ³ For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh: ⁴ that the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. ⁵ For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit, the things of the Spirit. ⁶ For to be carnally minded *is* death; but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace. ⁷ Because the carnal mind *is* enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. ⁸ So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

⁹ But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. ¹⁰ And if Christ *be* in you, the body *is* dead because of sin; but the Spirit *is* life because of righteousness. ¹¹ But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

¹² Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh. ¹³ For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. ¹⁴ For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. ¹⁵ For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. ¹⁶ The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: ¹⁷ and if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ, if so be that we suffer with *him*, that we may be also glorified together.

¹⁸ For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time *are* not worthy *to be compared* with the glory which shall be revealed in us. ¹⁹ For the earnest expectation of the creature* waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God. ²⁰ For the creature* was made subject to vanity,

^a 7:7 Ex. 20:17; Deut. 5:21. ^b 7:15 Gal. 5:17. ^c 8:15-17 Gal. 4:5-7.

not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected *the same* in hope; ²¹ because the creature* itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God. ²² For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now. ²³ And not only *they*, but ourselves also, which have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, *to wit*, the redemption of our body. ²⁴ For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for? ²⁵ But if we hope for that we see not, *then* do we with patience wait for *it*.

²⁶ Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. ²⁷ And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what *is* the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to *the will* of God.

More than Conquerors

²⁸ And we know that all things work together for good to them* that love God, to them who are the called according to *his* purpose. ²⁹ For whom he did fore-know, he also did predestinate *to be* conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren. ³⁰ Moreover, whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also justified: and whom he justified, them he also glorified.

³¹ What shall we then say to these things? If God *be* for us, who *can be* against us? ³² He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? ³³ Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? *It is* God that justifieth. ³⁴ Who *is* he that condemneth? *It is* Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. ³⁵ Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? *shall* tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? ³⁶ As it is written,

For thy sake we are killed all the day long;

we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.^a

³⁷ Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us. ³⁸ For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, ³⁹ nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

God's Election of Israel

9 I say the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost, ² that I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart. ³ For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh: ⁴ who are Israelites; to whom *pertaineth* the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises; ⁵ whose *are* the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ *came*, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

⁶ Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they *are* not all Israel, which are of Israel: ⁷ neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, *are they* all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called.^b ⁸ That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these *are* not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed. ⁹ For this *is* the word of promise, At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son.^c ¹⁰ And not only *this*; but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, *even* by our father Isaac, ¹¹ (for *the children* being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth;) ¹² it was said unto her, The elder shall serve the younger.^d ¹³ As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.^e

¹⁴ What shall we say then? *Is there* unrighteousness with God? God forbid. ¹⁵ For he saith to Moses,

I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy,

and I will have compassion on whom

I will have compassion.^f

¹⁶ So then *it is* not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that

^a 8:36 Ps. 44:22. ^b 9:7 Gen. 21:12. ^c 9:9 Gen. 18:10. ^d 9:12 Gen. 25:23.

^e 9:13 Mal. 1:2-3. ^f 9:15 Ex. 33:19.

showeth mercy. ¹⁷ For the Scripture saith unto Pharaoh,

Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up,
that I might show my power in thee,
and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.^a

¹⁸ Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hardeneth.

¹⁹ Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For who hath resisted his will? ²⁰ Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?^b ²¹ Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honor, and another unto dishonor? ²² What if God, willing to show his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much long-suffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction: ²³ and that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory, ²⁴ even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles? ²⁵ As he saith also in Hose'a,

I will call them my people,
which were not my people;
and her beloved,
which was not beloved.^c

²⁶ And it shall come to pass,
that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God.^d

²⁷ Isaiah also crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved:

²⁸ for he will finish the work, and cut it short in righteousness:
because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.^e

²⁹ And as Isaiah said before, Except the Lord of Sab'a-oth had left us a seed, we had been as Sodom, and been made like unto Gomor'rah.^f

Righteousness Based on Faith

³⁰ What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after right-

eousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of faith.

³¹ But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness. ³² Wherefore? Because *they sought it not by faith*, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone; ³³ as it is written,

Behold, I lay in Zion a stumbling-stone

and rock of offense:

and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.^g

10 Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved. ² For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. ³ For they, being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. ⁴ For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

⁵ For Moses describeth the righteousness which is of the law, That the man which doeth those things shall live by them.^h ⁶ But the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down *from above*;) ⁷ or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.) ⁸ But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, *even in thy mouth*, and in thy heart:ⁱ that is, the word of faith, which we preach; ⁹ that if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. ¹⁰ For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. ¹¹ For the Scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.^j ¹² For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. ¹³ For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.^k

¹⁴ How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? ¹⁵ and how shall

^a 9:17 Ex. 9:16. ^b 9:20 Is. 29:16; 45:9. ^c 9:25 Hos. 2:23. ^d 9:26 Hos. 1:10.

^e 9:27-28 Is. 10:22-23. ^f 9:29 Is. 1:9. ^g 9:33 Is. 28:16. ^h 10:5 Lev. 18:5.

ⁱ 10:6-8 Deut. 30:12-14. ^j 10:11 Is. 28:16. ^k 10:13 Joel 2:32.

they preach, except they be sent? as it is written,

How beautiful are the feet of them
that preach the gospel of peace,
and bring glad tidings of good
things!^a

16 But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Isaiah saith, Lord, who hath believed our report?^b **17** So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily,

Their sound went into all the earth,
and their words unto the ends of the
world.^c

19 But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith,

I will provoke you to jealousy by
them that are no people,
and by a foolish nation I will anger
you.^d

20 But Isaiah is very bold, and saith,
I was found of them that sought me
not;

I was made manifest unto them that
asked not after me.^e

21 But to Israel he saith,
All day long I have stretched forth
my hands
unto a disobedient and gainsaying
people.^f

The Remnant of Israel

11 I say then, Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin.^g **2** God hath not cast away his people which he foreknew. Wot ye not what the Scripture saith of Eli'jah? how he maketh intercession to God against Israel, saying,

3 Lord, they have killed thy prophets,
and digged down thine altars;
and I am left alone,
and they seek my life.^h

4 But what saith the answer of God unto him?

I have reserved to myself seven thousand men,
who have not bowed the knee to *the image of Ba'al*.ⁱ

5 Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace. **6** And if by grace, then *is it* no more of works: otherwise grace is no

more grace. But if *it be* of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.*

7 What then? Israel hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the election hath obtained it, and the rest were blinded **8** (according as it is written,

God hath given them the spirit of
slumber,
eyes that they should not see,
and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day.^j

9 And David saith,
Let their table be made a snare, and
a trap,
and a stumblingblock, and a recompense unto them:

10 let their eyes be darkened, that they
may not see,
and bow down their back alway.^k

The Salvation of the Gentiles

11 I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: but *rather* through their fall salvation is *come* unto the Gentiles, for to provoke them to jealousy. **12** Now if the fall of them *be* the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their fulness?

13 For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am the apostle of the Gentiles, I magnify mine office: **14** if by any means I may provoke to emulation *them which are* my flesh, and might save some of them. **15** For if the casting away of them *be* the reconciling of the world, what *shall* the receiving of *them be*, but life from the dead? **16** For if the firstfruit *be* holy, the lump is also *holy*: and if the root *be* holy, so *are* the branches.

17 And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert grafted in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree; **18** boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee. **19** Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be grafted in. **20** Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not high-minded, but fear: **21** for if God spared not the natural branches, *take heed* lest he also spare not thee. **22** Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on

^a 10:15 Is. 52:7. ^b 10:16 Is. 53:1. ^c 10:18 Ps. 19:4. ^d 10:19 Deut. 32:21. ^e 10:20 Is. 65:1.

^f 10:21 Is. 65:2. ^g 11:1 Phil. 3:5. ^h 11:3 1 Kgs. 19:10, 14. ⁱ 11:4 1 Kgs. 19:18.

^j 11:8 Deut. 29:4; Is. 29:10. ^k 11:9-10 Ps. 69:22-23.

them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in *his* goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut off. ²³ And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be grafted in: for God is able to graff them in again. ²⁴ For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert grafted contrary to nature into a good olive tree; how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be grafted into their own olive tree?

The Restoration of Israel

²⁵ For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits, that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in. ²⁶ And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written,

There shall come out of Zion the Deliverer,
and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:^a

²⁷ for this *is* my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins.^b ²⁸ As concerning the gospel, *they are* enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, *they are* beloved for the fathers' sakes. ²⁹ For the gifts and calling of God *are* without repentance. ³⁰ For as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief: ³¹ even so have these also now not believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy. ³² For God hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all.

³³ O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable *are* his judgments, and his ways past finding out! ³⁴ For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counselor?^c ³⁵ or who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?^d ³⁶ For of him, and through him, and to him, *are* all things: to whom be glory for ever. Amen.

Exhortations for Christian Living

12 I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is* your reasonable service. ² And be not conformed to

this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what *is* that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God.

³ For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of *himself* more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith. ⁴ For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office: ⁵ so we, *being* many, are one body in Christ,^e and every one members one of another. ⁶ Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, *let us prophesy* according to the proportion of faith; ⁷ or ministry, *let us wait on our* ministering; or he that teacheth, on teaching; ⁸ or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, *let him do it* with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness.^f

⁹ *Let* love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good. ¹⁰ *Be* kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honor preferring one another; ¹¹ not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord; ¹² rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer; ¹³ distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality.

¹⁴ Bless them which persecute you:^g bless, and curse not. ¹⁵ Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep. ¹⁶ *Be* of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.^h ¹⁷ Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. ¹⁸ If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. ¹⁹ Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but *rather* give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance *is* mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.ⁱ ²⁰ Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.^j ²¹ Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

13 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are

^a 11:26 Is. 59:20. ^b 11:27 Jer. 31:33-34. ^c 11:34 Is. 40:13. ^d 11:35 Job 41:11.

^e 12:4-5 1 Cor. 12:12. ^f 12:6-8 1 Cor. 12:4-11. ^g 12:14 Lk. 6:28. ^h 12:16 Prov. 3:7.

ⁱ 12:19 Deut. 32:35. ^j 12:20 Prov. 25:21-22.

ordained of God. ² Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. ³ For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: ⁴ for he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to *execute* wrath upon him that doeth evil. ⁵ Wherefore *ye* must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience' sake. ⁶ For, for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing. ⁷ Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute *is due*; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honor to whom honor.^a

⁸ Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law. ⁹ For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery,^b Thou shalt not kill,^c Thou shalt not steal,^d Thou shalt not bear false witness,^e Thou shalt not covet;^f and if *there be* any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself.^g ¹⁰ Love worketh no ill to his neighbor: therefore love *is* the fulfilling of the law.

¹¹ And that, knowing the time, that now *it is* high time to awake out of sleep: for now *is* our salvation nearer than when we believed. ¹² The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armor of light. ¹³ Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying: ¹⁴ but put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to *fulfil* the lusts *thereof*.

Those Weak in Faith

14 Him that is weak in the faith receive ye, *but* not to doubtful disputations. ² For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs. ³ Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath

received him. ⁴ Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

⁵ One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day *alike*. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind. ⁶ He that regardeth the day, regardeth *it* unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard *it*. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.^h ⁷ For none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself. ⁸ For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's. ⁹ For to this end Christ both died, and rose,^{*} and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living.

¹⁰ But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.ⁱ ¹¹ For it is written,

As I live, saith the Lord,
every knee shall bow to me,
and every tongue shall confess to
God.^j

¹² So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

¹³ Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in *his* brother's way. ¹⁴ I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that *there is* nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to him *it is* unclean. ¹⁵ But if thy brother be grieved with *thy* meat, now walkest thou not charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died. ¹⁶ Let not then your good be evil spoken of: ¹⁷ for the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. ¹⁸ For he that in these things serveth Christ *is* acceptable to God, and approved of men. ¹⁹ Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify another. ²⁰ For meat destroy not the work of God. All things indeed *are* pure; but *it is* evil

^a 13:6-7 Mt. 22:21; Mk. 12:17; Lk. 20:25. ^b 13:9 Ex. 20:14; Deut. 5:18.

^c Ex. 20:13; Deut. 5:17. ^d Ex. 20:15; Deut. 5:19. ^e Ex. 20:16; Deut. 5:20.

^f Ex. 20:17; Deut. 5:21. ^g Lev. 19:18. ^h 14:1-6 Col. 2:16. ⁱ 14:10 2 Cor. 5:10.

^j 14:11 Is. 45:23.

for that man who eateth with offense. ²¹ *It is* good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor *any thing* whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.* ²² Hast thou faith? have *it* to thyself before God. Happy *is* he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth. ²³ And he that doubteth is damned if he eat, because *he eateth* not of faith: for whatsoever *is* not of faith is sin.

15 We then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves. ² Let every one of us please *his* neighbor for *his* good to edification. ³ For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.^a ⁴ For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the Scriptures might have hope. ⁵ Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be likeminded one toward another according to Christ Jesus: ⁶ that ye may with one mind *and* one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

The Gospel to the Gentiles

⁷ Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also received us, to the glory of God. ⁸ Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises *made* unto the fathers: ⁹ and that the Gentiles might glorify God for *his* mercy; as it is written,

For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles,
and sing unto thy name.^b

¹⁰ And again he saith,

Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.^c

¹¹ And again,

Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles;
and laud him, all ye people.^d

¹² And again, Isaiah saith,

There shall be a root of Jesse,
and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles;
in him shall the Gentiles trust.^e

¹³ Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.

¹⁴ And I myself also am persuaded of

you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another. ¹⁵ Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the grace that is given to me of God, ¹⁶ that I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost. ¹⁷ I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ in those things which pertain to God. ¹⁸ For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed, ¹⁹ through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ. ²⁰ Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, lest I should build upon another man's foundation: ²¹ but as it is written,

To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see:

and they that have not heard shall understand.^f

Paul Plans to Visit Rome

²² For which cause also I have been much hindered from coming to you.^g

²³ But now having no more place in these parts, and having a great desire these many years to come unto you; ²⁴ whensoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled with your *company*. ²⁵ But now I go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints. ²⁶ For it hath pleased them of Macedonia and Achai'a to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem.^h ²⁷ It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things.ⁱ ²⁸ When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will come by you into Spain. ²⁹ And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

^a 15:3 Ps. 69:9. ^b 15:9 2 Sam. 22:50; Ps. 18:49. ^c 15:10 Deut. 32:43. ^d 15:11 Ps. 117:1.

^e 15:12 Is. 11:10. ^f 15:21 Is. 52:15. ^g 15:22 Rom. 1:13. ^h 15:25-26 1 Cor. 16:1-4.

ⁱ 15:27 1 Cor. 9:11.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and for the love of the Spirit, that ye strive together with me in *your* prayers to God for me; ³¹ that I may be delivered from them that do not believe in Judea; and that my service which *I have* for Jerusalem may be accepted of the saints; ³² that I may come unto you with joy by the will of God, and may with you be refreshed. ³³ Now the God of peace *be* with you all. Amen.

Personal Greetings

16 I commend unto you Phoebe our sister, which is a servant of the church which is at Cen'chre-ae: ² that ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for she hath been a succorer of many, and of myself also.

³ Greet Priscilla and Aquila,^a my helpers in Christ Jesus: ⁴ who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles. ⁵ Likewise *greet* the church that is in their house. Salute my well-beloved Epe'netus, who is the firstfruits of Achai'a unto Christ. ⁶ Greet Mary, who bestowed much labor on us. ⁷ Salute Andron'icus and Ju'ni-a, my kinsmen, and my fellow prisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also were in Christ before me. ⁸ Greet Am'pli-as, my beloved in the Lord. ⁹ Salute Ur'bane, our helper in Christ, and Stachys my beloved. ¹⁰ Salute Apel'les approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Aristob'ulus' *household*. ¹¹ Salute Hero'di-on my kinsman. Greet them that be of the *household* of Narcissus, which are in the Lord. ¹² Salute Tryphae'na and Trypho'sa, who labor in the Lord. Salute the beloved Persis, which labored much in the Lord. ¹³ Salute Rufus^b chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine.

¹⁴ Salute Asyn'critus, Phlegon, Hermas, Pat'robas, Hermes, and the brethren which are with them. ¹⁵ Salute Philol'o-gus, and Julia, Ne'reus, and his sister, and Olym'pas, and all the saints which are with them. ¹⁶ Salute one another with a holy kiss. The churches of Christ salute you.

¹⁷ Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offenses contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. ¹⁸ For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple. ¹⁹ For your obedience is come abroad unto all *men*. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you wise unto that which is good, and simple concerning evil. ²⁰ And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you. Amen.

²¹ Timothy^c my workfellow, and Lucius, and Jason, and Sosip'ater, my kinsmen, salute you.

²² I Tertius, who wrote *this* epistle, salute you in the Lord.

²³ Gai'us^d mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. Eras'tus^e the chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quartus a brother. ²⁴ The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.*

Concluding Doxology

²⁵ Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began, ²⁶ but now is made manifest, and by the Scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of faith: ²⁷ to God only wise, *be* glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.

^a 16:3 Acts 18:2. ^b 16:13 Mk. 15:21. ^c 16:21 Acts 16:1. ^d 16:23 Acts 19:29; 1 Cor. 1:14. ^e 2 Tim. 4:20.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS

Salutation

1 Paul, called *to be* an apostle of Jesus Christ through the will of God, and Sos'thenes *our* brother,

2 Unto the church of God which is at Corinth,^a to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called *to be* saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours:

3 Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

Thanksgiving for Spiritual Gifts

4 I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ; **5** that in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and *in* all knowledge; **6** even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you: **7** so that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming* of our Lord Jesus Christ: **8** who shall also confirm you unto the end, *that ye may be* blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ. **9** God *is* faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

Divisions in the Church

10 Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and *that* there be no divisions among you; but *that* ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment. **11** For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them *which are of the house of* Chlo'e, that there are contentions among you. **12** Now this I say, that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of Apol'los;^b and I of Cephas; and I of Christ. **13** Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul? **14** I thank God that I baptized

none of you, but Crispus^c and Gai'us;^d **15** lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name. **16** And I baptized also the household of Steph'anas;^e besides, I know not whether I baptized any other. **17** For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.

Christ the Power and Wisdom of God

18 For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish, foolishness; but unto us which are saved, it is the power of God. **19** For it is written,

I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.^f

20 Where *is* the wise? where *is* the scribe? where *is* the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?^g **21** For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe. **22** For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom: **23** but we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness; **24** but unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God. **25** Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

26 For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, *are called*: **27** but God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty; **28** and base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, *yea*, and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are: **29** that no flesh should glory in his

^a 1:2 Acts 18:1. ^b 1:12 Acts 18:24. ^c 1:14 Acts 18:8. ^d Acts 19:29; Rom. 16:23.

^e 1:16 1 Cor. 16:15. ^f 1:19 Is. 29:14. ^g 1:20 Is. 44:25.

presence. ³⁰ But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption: ³¹ that, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.^a

Proclaiming Christ Crucified

2 And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God. ² For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified. ³ And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.^b ⁴ And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power: ⁵ that your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.

The Revelation by God's Spirit

6 Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought: ⁷ but we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory; ⁸ which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known *it*, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. ⁹ But as it is written,

Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard,
neither have entered into the heart
of man,
the things which God hath prepared
for them that love him.^c

10 But God hath revealed *them* unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God. ¹¹ For what man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God. ¹² Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God. ¹³ Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

14 But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he

know *them*, because they are spiritually discerned. ¹⁵ But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man. ¹⁶ For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him?^d But we have the mind of Christ.

Laborers Together with God

3 And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, *even as unto babes in Christ*. ² I have fed you with milk, and not with meat:^e for hitherto ye were not able to *bear it*, neither yet now are ye able. ³ For ye are yet carnal: for whereas *there is* among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men? ⁴ For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apol'los; are ye not carnal?

5 Who then is Paul, and who is Apol'los, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man? ⁶ I have planted,^f Apol'los watered;^h but God gave the increase. ⁷ So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase. ⁸ Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labor. ⁹ For we are laborers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, *ye are God's building*.

10 According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. ¹¹ For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ. ¹² Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble; ¹³ every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. ¹⁴ If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. ¹⁵ If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.

16 Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and *that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?* ¹⁷ If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which *temple ye are*.

18 Let no man deceive himself. If any

^a 1:31 Jer. 9:24. ^b 2:3 Acts 18:9. ^c 2:9 Is. 64:4. ^d 2:16 Is. 40:13. ^e 3:2 Heb. 5:12-13.

^f 3:4 1 Cor. 1:12. ^g 3:6 Acts 18:4-11. ^h Acts 18:24-28. ⁱ 3:16 1 Cor. 6:19; 2 Cor. 6:16.

man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise. ¹⁹ For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God: for it is written,

He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.^a

²⁰ And again,

The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise,

that they are vain.^b

²¹ Therefore let no man glory in men: for all things are yours; ²² whether Paul, or Apol'los, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours; ²³ and ye are Christ's; and Christ is God's.

The Ministry of the Apostles

4 Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. ² Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. ³ But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self. ⁴ For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord. ⁵ Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God.

⁶ And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and to Apol'los for your sakes; that ye might learn in us not to think of men above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one against another. ⁷ For who maketh thee to differ from another? and what hast thou that thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received it?

⁸ Now ye are full, now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us: and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you. ⁹ For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, as it were appointed to death: for we are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men. ¹⁰ We are fools for Christ's sake, but ye are wise in Christ; we are weak, but ye are strong; ye are honorable, but we are despised. ¹¹ Even unto this present hour we both hunger,

and thirst, and are naked, and are buffeted, and have no certain dwelling place; ¹² and labor, working with our own hands:^c being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it: ¹³ being defamed, we entreat: we are made as the filth of the world, and are the offscouring of all things unto this day.

¹⁴ I write not these things to shame you, but as my beloved sons I warn you. ¹⁵ For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel. ¹⁶ Wherefore I beseech you, be ye followers of me.^d ¹⁷ For this cause have I sent unto you Timothy, who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, as I teach every where in every church. ¹⁸ Now some are puffed up, as though I would not come to you. ¹⁹ But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power. ²⁰ For the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power. ²¹ What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meekness?

Judgment of Immorality

5 It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife.^e ² And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you.

³ For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this deed, ⁴ in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, ⁵ to deliver such a one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus.

⁶ Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?^f ⁷ Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our pass-over^g is sacrificed for us: ⁸ therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness;

^a 3:19 Job 5:13. ^b 3:20 Ps. 94:11. ^c 4:12 Acts 18:3. ^d 4:16 1 Cor. 11:1; Phil. 3:17.

^e 5:1 Deut. 22:30. ^f 5:6 Gal. 5:9. ^g 5:7 Ex. 12:5.

but with the unleavened *bread*^a of sincerity and truth.

9 I wrote unto you in an* epistle not to company with fornicators: ¹⁰ yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world. ¹¹ But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such a one, no, not to eat. ¹² For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within? ¹³ But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

Going to Law before Unbelievers

6 Dare any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints? ² Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters? ³ Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life? ⁴ If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church. ⁵ I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren? ⁶ but brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not rather take wrong? Why do ye not rather *suffer yourselves to be defrauded*? ⁸ Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and that *your* brethren.

9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, ¹⁰ nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. ¹¹ And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.

Glorify God in Your Body

12 All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient:^b all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any. ¹³ Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body is not for fornication, but for the Lord; and the Lord for the body. ¹⁴ And God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by his own power. ¹⁵ Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make *them* the members of a harlot? God forbid. ¹⁶ What! know ye not that he which is joined to a harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh.^c ¹⁷ But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit. ¹⁸ Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body. ¹⁹ What! know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost *which is in you*,^d which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? ²⁰ For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.*

Problems concerning Marriage

7 Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: *It is good for a man not to touch a woman.* ² Nevertheless, *to avoid* fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband. ³ Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence:* and likewise also the wife unto the husband. ⁴ The wife hath not power of* her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of* his own body, but the wife. ⁵ Defraud ye not one the other, except *it be* with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and* prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency. ⁶ But I speak this by permission, *and not of commandment.* ⁷ For I would that all men were even as I myself. But every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

8 I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, It is good for them if they abide even as I. ⁹ But if they cannot contain,

^a 5:8 Ex. 13:7; Deut. 16:3. ^b 6:12 1 Cor. 10:23. ^c 6:16 Gen. 2:24.

^d 6:19 1 Cor. 3:16, 2 Cor. 6:16.

let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

10 And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from *her* husband: ¹¹ but and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to *her* husband: and let not the husband put away *his* wife.^a

12 But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away. ¹³ And the woman which hath a husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him. ¹⁴ For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else were your children unclean; but now are they holy. ¹⁵ But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us to peace. ¹⁶ For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save *thy* husband? or how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save *thy* wife?

17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And so ordain I in all churches. ¹⁸ Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? let him not be circumcised. ¹⁹ Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping of the commandments of God. ²⁰ Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called. ²¹ Art thou called *being* a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest be made free, use *it* rather. ²² For he that is called in the Lord, *being* a servant, is the Lord's freeman: likewise also he that is called, *being* free, is Christ's servant. ²³ Ye are bought with a price; be not ye the servants of men. ²⁴ Brethren, let every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God.

25 Now concerning virgins I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful. ²⁶ I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, *I say*, that *it is* good for a man so to be. ²⁷ Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife. ²⁸ But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath

not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you. ²⁹ But this I say, brethren, the time is short: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none; ³⁰ and they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not; ³¹ and they that use this world, as not abusing *it*: for the fashion of this world passeth away.

32 But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord: ³³ but he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please *his* wife. ³⁴ There is difference *also* between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please *her* husband. ³⁵ And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

36 But if any man think that he becometh himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of *her* age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not: let them marry. ³⁷ Nevertheless he that standeth steadfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well. ³⁸ So then he that giveth *her* in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth *her* not in marriage doeth better.

39 The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord. ⁴⁰ But she is happier if she so abide, after my judgment: and I think also that I have the Spirit of God.

Food Offered to Idols

8 Now as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth. ² And if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know. ³ But if any man love God, the same is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the eating of

^a 7:10-11 Mt. 5:32; 19:9; Mk. 10:11-12; Lk. 16:18.

those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol *is* nothing in the world, and that *there is* none other God but one. ⁵ For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,) ⁶ but to us *there is but one* God, the Father, of whom *are* all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom *are* all things, and we by him.

⁷ Howbeit *there is* not in every man that knowledge: for some with conscience of* the idol unto this hour eat *it* as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being weak is defiled. ⁸ But meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse. ⁹ But take heed lest by any means this liberty of yours become a stumblingblock to them that are weak. ¹⁰ For if any man see thee which hath knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him which is weak be emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols; ¹¹ and through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died? ¹² But when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ. ¹³ Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

The Rights of Those Who Preach the Gospel

9 Am I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? are not ye my work in the Lord? ² If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.

³ Mine answer to them that do examine me is this: ⁴ Have we not power* to eat and to drink? ⁵ Have we not power* to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles, and as the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas? ⁶ Or I only and Barnabas, have not we power* to forbear working? ⁷ Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

⁸ Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also? ⁹ For it is written in the law of Moses,

Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox

that treadeth out the corn.^a

Doth God take care for oxen? ¹⁰ or saith he *it* altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, *this* is written: that he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope.* ¹¹ If we have sown unto you spiritual things, *is it* a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?^b ¹² If others be partakers of *this* power* over you, are not we rather?

Nevertheless we have not used *this* power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ. ¹³ Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live *of the things* of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?^c ¹⁴ Even so hath the Lord ordained that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.^d

¹⁵ But I have used none of these things: neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for *it were* better for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void. ¹⁶ For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel! ¹⁷ For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, a dispensation of *the gospel* is committed unto me. ¹⁸ What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the gospel.

¹⁹ For though I be free from all *men*, yet have I made myself servant unto all, that I might gain the more. ²⁰ And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law; ²¹ to them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law. ²² To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all *men*, that I might by all means save some. ²³ And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with *you*.

²⁴ Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain. ²⁵ And every man that striveth for the mastery is tem-

^a 9:9 Deut. 25:4. ^b 9:11 Rom. 15:27. ^c 9:13 Deut. 18:1. ^d 9:14 Mt. 10:10; Lk. 10:7.

perate in all things. Now they *do it* to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible. ²⁶ I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air: ²⁷ but I keep under my body, and bring *it* into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a cast-away.

Warning against Idolatry

10 Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud,^a and all passed through the sea;^b ² and were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; ³ and did all eat the same spiritual meat;^c ⁴ and did all drink the same spiritual drink;^d for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ. ⁵ But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness.^e

⁶ Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted.^f ⁷ Neither be ye idolaters, as *were* some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.^g ⁸ Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand.^h ⁹ Neither let us tempt Christ,ⁱ as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents.^j ¹⁰ Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer.^k ¹¹ Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. ¹² Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall. ¹³ There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God *is* faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear *it*.

¹⁴ Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry. ¹⁵ I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say. ¹⁶ The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the com-

munion of the body of Christ?^k ¹⁷ For we *being* many are one bread, *and* one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread. ¹⁸ Behold Israel after the flesh: are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?^l ¹⁹ What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing? ²⁰ But *I say*, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God:^m and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils. ²¹ Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils. ²² Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy?ⁿ are we stronger than he?

Do All to the Glory of God

²³ All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient:^o all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not. ²⁴ Let no man seek his own, but every man another's *wealth*. ²⁵ Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, *that* eat, asking no question for conscience' sake: ²⁶ for the earth *is* the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.^p ²⁷ If any of them that believe not bid you *to a feast*, and ye be disposed to go; whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience' sake. ²⁸ But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that showed it, and for conscience' sake: for the earth *is* the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:^q ²⁹ conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for why is my liberty judged of another *man's* conscience? ³⁰ For if I by grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for which I give thanks?

³¹ Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. ³² Give none offense, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church of God: ³³ even as I please all *men* in all *things*, not seeking mine own profit, but the *profit* of many, that they may be saved. ¹ Be ye followers of me,^a even as I also *am* of Christ.

The Covering of Women's Heads

² Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and keep the ordinances,^{*} as I delivered *them* to you.

^a 10:1 Ex. 13:21-22. ^b Ex. 14:22-29. ^c 10:3 Ex. 16:35. ^d 10:4 Ex. 17:6; Num. 20:11.

^e 10:5 Num. 14:29-30. ^f 10:6 Num. 11:4. ^g 10:7 Ex. 32:6. ^h 10:8 Num. 25:1-18.

ⁱ 10:9 Num. 21:5-6. ^j 10:10 Num. 16:41-49. ^k 10:16 Mt. 26:26-28; Mk. 14:22-24; Lk. 22:19-20.

^l 10:18 Lev. 7:6. ^m 10:20 Deut. 32:17. ⁿ 10:22 Deut. 32:21. ^o 10:23 1 Cor. 6:12.

^p 10:26 Ps. 24:1. ^q 11:1 1 Cor. 4:16; Phil. 3:17.

³ But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman *is* the man; and the head of Christ *is* God. ⁴ Every man praying or prophesying, having *his* head covered, dishonoreth his head. ⁵ But every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with *her* head uncovered dishonoreth her head: for that is even all one as if she were shaven. ⁶ For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered. ⁷ For a man indeed ought not to cover *his* head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God;^a but the woman is the glory of the man. ⁸ For the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man. ⁹ Neither was the man created for the woman; but the woman for the man.^b ¹⁰ For this cause ought the woman to have power¹ on *her* head because of the angels. ¹¹ Nevertheless neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord. ¹² For as the woman *is* of the man, even so *is* the man also by the woman; but all things of God. ¹³ Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered? ¹⁴ Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him? ¹⁵ But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for *her* hair is given her for a covering. ¹⁶ But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

Disorder at the Lord's Supper

¹⁷ Now in this that I declare *unto you* I praise *you* not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse. ¹⁸ For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that there be divisions among you; and I partly believe it. ¹⁹ For there must be also heresies* among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you. ²⁰ When ye come together therefore into one place, *this* is not to eat the Lord's supper. ²¹ For in eating every one taketh before *other* his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken. ²² What! have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and shame them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise *you* not.

¹ 11:10 *That is, a covering, in sign that she is under the power of her husband.*

^a 11:7 Gen. 1:26. ^b 11:8-9 Gen. 2:18-23. ^c 11:25 Jer. 31:31-34. ^d Ex. 24:6-8.

The Institution of the Lord's Supper (Mt. 26:26-29; Mk. 14:22-25; Lk. 22:14-20)

²³ For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus, the *same* night in which he was betrayed, took bread: ²⁴ and when he had given thanks, he brake *it*, and said, Take, eat; this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. ²⁵ After the same manner also *he* took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament^c in my blood;^d this do ye, as oft as ye drink *it*, in remembrance of me. ²⁶ For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do show the Lord's death till he come.

Partaking of the Supper Unworthily

²⁷ Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink *this* cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord. ²⁸ But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of *that* bread, and drink of *that* cup. ²⁹ For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body. ³⁰ For this cause many *are* weak and sickly among you, and many sleep. ³¹ For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. ³² But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

³³ Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another. ³⁴ And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest will I set in order when I come.

Spiritual Gifts

12 Now concerning spiritual *gifts*, brethren, I would not have you ignorant. ² Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led. ³ Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and *that* no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

⁴ Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit. ⁵ And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord. ⁶ And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all. ⁷ But the manifestation

of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal. ⁸ For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit; ⁹ to another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit; ¹⁰ to another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another *divers* kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues: ¹¹ but all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will. ^a

¹² For as the body is one, and hath many members and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also is Christ. ^b ¹³ For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit.

¹⁴ For the body is not one member, but many. ¹⁵ If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body? ¹⁶ And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body? ¹⁷ If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling? ¹⁸ But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him. ¹⁹ And if they were all one member, where were the body? ²⁰ But now are they many members, yet but one body. ²¹ And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you. ²² Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary: ²³ and those *members* of the body, which we think to be less honorable, upon these we bestow more abundant honor; and our uncomely *parts* have more abundant comeliness. ²⁴ For our comely *parts* have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honor to that *part* which lacked: ²⁵ that there should be no schism in the body; but *that* the members should have the same care one for another. ²⁶ And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honored, all the members rejoice with it.

²⁷ Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular. ²⁸ And God hath set some in the church, first apostles,

secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers,^c after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues. ²⁹ Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles? ³⁰ have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret? ³¹ But covet earnestly the best gifts.

Love

And yet show I unto you a more excellent way.

13 Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. ² And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains,^d and have not charity, I am nothing. ³ And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

⁴ Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, ⁵ doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil; ⁶ rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth; ⁷ beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

⁸ Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away. ⁹ For we know in part, and we prophesy in part. ¹⁰ But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away. ¹¹ When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things. ¹² For now we see through a glass, darkly, but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. ¹³ And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

Speaking in Tongues

14 Follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy. ² For he that speaketh in an unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth him; howbeit in the spirit* he

^a 12:4-11 Rom. 12:6-8.

^b 12:12 Rom. 12:4-5.

^c 12:28 Eph. 4:11.

^d 13:2 Mt. 17:20; 21:21; Mk. 11:23.

speakeeth mysteries. ³ But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and comfort. ⁴ He that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church. ⁵ I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for greater *is* he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying.

⁶ Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine? ⁷ And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped? ⁸ For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle? ⁹ So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air. ¹⁰ There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them *is* without signification. ¹¹ Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh *shall be* a barbarian unto me. ¹² Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual *gifts*, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church.

¹³ Wherefore let him that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue pray that he may interpret. ¹⁴ For if I pray in an *unknown* tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful. ¹⁵ What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing with the understanding also. ¹⁶ Else, when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say Amen at thy giving of thanks, seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest? ¹⁷ For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified. ¹⁸ I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than ye all: ¹⁹ yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, than by *my voice* I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an *unknown* tongue.

²⁰ Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye chil-

dren, but in understanding be men. ²¹ In the law it is written,

With *men* of other tongues and other lips

will I speak unto this people;

and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.^a

²² Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying *serveth* not for them that believe not, but for them which believe. ²³ If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in *those that are* unlearned, or unbelievers, will they not say that ye are mad? ²⁴ But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or *one* unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of all: ²⁵ and thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on *his face* he will worship God, and report that God is in you of a truth.

²⁶ How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. Let all things be done unto edifying. ²⁷ If any man speak in an *unknown* tongue, *let it be* by two, or at the most *by three*, and *that* by course; and let one interpret. ²⁸ But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God. ²⁹ Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other judge. ³⁰ If *any thing* be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first hold his peace. ³¹ For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted. ³² And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets. ³³ For God is not *the author* of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.

³⁴ Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but *they are commanded* to be under obedience, as also saith the law. ³⁵ And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church. ³⁶ What! came the word of God out from you? or came it unto you only?

³⁷ If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord. ³⁸ But if any man be ignorant, let him be ig-

^a 14:21 Is. 28:11-12.

norant. ³⁹ Wherefore, brethren, covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues. ⁴⁰ Let all things be done decently and in order.

The Resurrection of the Dead

15 Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; ² by which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

³ For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures;^a ⁴ and that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the Scriptures;^b ⁵ and that he was seen of Cephas,^c then of the twelve;^d ⁶ after that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep. ⁷ After that, he was seen of James; then of all the apostles. ⁸ And last of all he was seen of me also,^e as of one born out of due time. ⁹ For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.^f ¹⁰ But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I labored more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. ¹¹ Therefore whether *it were* I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

¹² Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead? ¹³ But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen: ¹⁴ and if Christ be not risen, then *is* our preaching vain, and your faith *is* also vain. ¹⁵ Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not. ¹⁶ For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised: ¹⁷ and if Christ be not raised, your faith *is* vain; ye are yet in your sins. ¹⁸ Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished. ¹⁹ If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable.

²⁰ But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them

that slept. ²¹ For since by man *came* death, by man *came* also the resurrection of the dead. ²² For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive. ²³ But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming. ²⁴ Then *cometh* the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule, and all authority and power. ²⁵ For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.^g ²⁶ The last enemy *that* shall be destroyed *is* death. ²⁷ For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under *him*, *it is* manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him.^h ²⁸ And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.

²⁹ Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead? ³⁰ and why stand we in jeopardy every hour? ³¹ I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily. ³² If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? let us eat and drink; for tomorrow we die.ⁱ ³³ Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners. ³⁴ Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak *this* to your shame.

³⁵ But some *man* will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come? ³⁶ Thou fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die: ³⁷ and that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other *grain*: ³⁸ but God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body. ³⁹ All flesh *is* not the same flesh: but *there is one kind of* flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds. ⁴⁰ *There are* also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the *glory of the terrestrial is* another. ⁴¹ *There is* one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars; for *one* star differeth from *another* star in glory.

^a 15:3 Is. 53:5-12. ^b 15:4 Ps. 16:8-10; Hos. 6:2. ^c 15:5 Lk. 24:34.

^d Mt. 28:16-17; Mk. 16:14; Lk. 24:36; Jn. 20:19. ^e 15:8 Acts 9:3-6. ^f 15:9 Acts 8:3.

^g 15:25 Ps. 110:1. ^h 15:27 Ps. 8:6. ⁱ 15:32 Is. 22:13.

42 So also *is* the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it is raised in incorruption: 43 it is sown in dishonor, it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness, it is raised in power: 44 it is sown a natural body, it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body. 45 And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul;^a the last Adam *was made* a quickening spirit. 46 Howbeit that *was* not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual. 47 The first man *is* of the earth, earthy: the second man *is* the Lord* from heaven. 48 As *is* the earthy, such *are* they also that are earthy: and as *is* the heavenly, such *are* they also that are heavenly. 49 And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly. 50 Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I show you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, 52 in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.^b 53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal *must* put on immortality. 54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory.^c 55 O death, where *is* thy sting? O grave,* where *is* thy victory?^d 56 The sting of death *is* sin; and the strength of sin *is* the law. 57 But thanks *be* to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labor is not in vain in the Lord.

The Collection for the Saints

16 Now concerning the collection for the saints,^e as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye. 2 Upon the first *day* of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God

hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come. 3 And when I come, whomsoever ye shall approve by your letters, them will I send to bring your liberality unto Jerusalem. 4 And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me.

Plans for Travel

5 Now I will come unto you, when I shall pass through Macedonia:^f for I do pass through Macedonia. 6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may bring me on my journey whithersoever I go. 7 For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, if the Lord permit. 8 But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost.^g 9 For a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and *there are* many adversaries.^h

10 Now if Timothy come,ⁱ see that he may be with you without fear: for he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also do. 11 Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren.

12 As touching *our* brother Apol'los, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time.

Final Greetings

13 Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong. 14 Let all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the house of Steph'anas,^j that it is the firstfruits of Acha'ia, and *that* they have addicted themselves to the ministry of the saints,) 16 that ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with us, and laboreth. 17 I am glad of the coming of Steph'anas and Fortuna'tus and Acha'icus: for that which was lacking on your part they have supplied. 18 For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: therefore acknowledge ye them that are such.

19 The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila and Priscilla^k salute you much in the Lord, with the church that is in their house. 20 All the brethren greet

^a 15:45 Gen. 2:7. ^b 15:51-52 1 Thes. 4:15-17. ^c 15:54 Is. 25:8. ^d 15:55 Hos. 13:14.

^e 16:1 Rom. 15:25-26. ^f 16:5 Acts 19:21. ^g 16:8 Lev. 23:15-21; Deut. 16:9-11.

^h 16:8-9 Acts 9:8-10. ⁱ 16:10 1 Cor. 4:17. ^j 16:15 1 Cor. 1:16. ^k 16:19 Acts 18:2.

you. Greet ye one another with a holy kiss.

21 The salutation of *me* Paul with mine own hand. 22 If any man love not the

Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anath'ema, Maranath'a. 23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you. 24 My love *be* with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS

Salutation

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy *our* brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth,^a with all the saints which are in all Achai'a:

2 Grace *be* to you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

Paul's Affliction

3 Blessed *be* God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort; ⁴ who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. ⁵ For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ. ⁶ And whether we be afflicted, *it is* for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, *it is* for your consolation and salvation. ⁷ And our hope of you *is* steadfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so *shall ye be* also of the consolation.

8 For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia,^b that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life: ⁹ but we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead: ¹⁰ who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver *us*; ¹¹ ye also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift *bestowed* upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf.

The Postponement of Paul's Visit

12 For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity

and godly sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward. ¹³ For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or acknowledge; and I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end; ¹⁴ as also ye have acknowledged us in part, that we are your rejoicing, even as ye also *are* ours in the day of the Lord Jesus.

15 And in this confidence I was minded to come unto you before, that ye might have a second benefit; ¹⁶ and to pass by you into Macedonia,^c and to come again out of Macedonia unto you, and of you to be brought on my way toward Judea. ¹⁷ When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose according to the flesh, that with me there should be yea, yea, and nay, nay? ¹⁸ But *as* God *is* true, our word toward you was not yea and nay. ¹⁹ For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, *even* by me and Silva'nus and Timothy,^d was not yea and nay, but in him was yea. ²⁰ For all the promises of God in him *are* yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us. ²¹ Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and hath anointed us, *is* God; ²² who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

23 Moreover I call God for a record upon my soul, that to spare you I came not as yet unto Corinth. ²⁴ Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for by faith ye **2** stand. ¹ But I determined this with myself, that I would not come again to you in heaviness. ² For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me? ³ And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; having confidence in you all, that my joy

^a 1:1 Acts 18:1. ^b 1:8 1 Cor. 15:32. ^c 1:16 Acts 19:21. ^d 1:19 Acts 18:5.

is *the joy* of you all. ⁴ For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

Forgiveness for the Offender

⁵ But if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all. ⁶ Sufficient to such a man *is* this punishment, which *was inflicted* of many. ⁷ So that contrariwise ye *ought* rather to forgive *him*, and comfort *him*, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow. ⁸ Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm *your* love toward him. ⁹ For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all things. ¹⁰ To whom ye forgive any thing, I *forgive* also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave *it*, for your sakes *forgave I it* in the person of Christ; ¹¹ lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

Paul's Anxiety at Troas

¹² Furthermore, when I came to Tro'as to *preach* Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord, ¹³ I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother; but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Macedonia.^a

Triumphant in Christ

¹⁴ Now thanks *be* unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savor of his knowledge by us in every place. ¹⁵ For we are unto God a sweet savor of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish: ¹⁶ to the one *we are* the savor of death unto death; and to the other the savor of life unto life. And who *is* sufficient for these things? ¹⁷ For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

Ministers of the New Covenant

³ Do we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some *others*, epistles of commendation to you, or letters of commendation from you? ² Ye are our epistle written in our hearts,

known and read of all men: ³ *forasmuch as ye are* manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone,^b but in fleshly tables of the heart.^c

⁴ And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward: ⁵ not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency *is* of God; ⁶ who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament;^d not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

⁷ But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not steadfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance;^e which *glory* was to be done away; ⁸ how shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious? ⁹ For if the ministration of condemnation *be* glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory. ¹⁰ For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth. ¹¹ For if that which is done away *was* glorious, much more that which remaineth *is* glorious.

¹² Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great plainness of speech: ¹³ and not as Moses, *which* put a veil over his face,^f that the children of Israel could not steadfastly look to the end of that which is abolished: ¹⁴ but their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same veil untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which *veil* is done away in Christ. ¹⁵ But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the veil is upon their heart. ¹⁶ Nevertheless, when it shall turn to the Lord, the veil shall be taken away. ¹⁷ Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord *is*, there *is* liberty. ¹⁸ But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, *even* as by the Spirit of the Lord.*

⁴ Therefore, seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint not; ² but have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but, by manifestation of the truth, commending ourselves to every

^a 2:12-13 Acts 20:1. ^b 3:3 Ex. 24:12. ^c Jer. 31:33. ^d 3:6 Jer. 31:31-34.

^e 3:7 Ex. 34:29. ^f 3:13 Ex. 34:33.

man's conscience in the sight of God. ³ But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: ⁴ in whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. ⁵ For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake. ⁶ For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness,^a hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

Living by Faith

⁷ But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us. ⁸ *We are* troubled on every side, yet not distressed; *we are* perplexed, but not in despair; ⁹ persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed; ¹⁰ always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body. ¹¹ For we which live are always delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh. ¹² So then death worketh in us, but life in you.

¹³ We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, I believed, and therefore have I spoken;^b we also believe, and therefore speak; ¹⁴ knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise up us also by Jesus, and shall present us with you. ¹⁵ For all things *are* for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God.

¹⁶ For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward *man* is renewed day by day. ¹⁷ For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory; ¹⁸ while we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen *are* temporal; but the things which are not seen *are* eternal.

⁵ For we know that, if our earthly house of *this* tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, a house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. ² For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is

from heaven: ³ if so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked. ⁴ For we that are in *this* tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life. ⁵ Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, who also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit.

⁶ Therefore *we are* always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord: ⁷ (for we walk by faith, not by sight:) ⁸ we are confident, *I say*, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord. ⁹ Wherefore we labor, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him. ¹⁰ For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ;^c that every one may receive the things *done* in *his* body, according to that he hath done, whether *it be* good or bad.

The Ministry of Reconciliation

¹¹ Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences. ¹² For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to *answer* them which glory in appearance, and not in heart. ¹³ For whether we be beside ourselves, *it is* to God: or whether we be sober, *it is* for your cause. ¹⁴ For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead: ¹⁵ and *that* he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.

¹⁶ Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now henceforth know we *him* no more. ¹⁷ Therefore if any man *be* in Christ, *he is* a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. ¹⁸ And all things *are* of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation; ¹⁹ to wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation. ²⁰ Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though

^a 4:6 Gen. 1:3. ^b 4:13 Ps. 116:10. ^c 5:10 Rom. 14:10.

God did beseech *you* by us: we pray *you* in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God. ²¹ For he hath made him *to be* sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

6 We then, *as workers together with him*, beseech *you* also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain. ² (For he saith,

I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succored thee:^a

Behold, now *is* the accepted time; behold, now *is* the day of salvation.) ³ Giving no offense in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed: ⁴ but in all *things* approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, ⁵ in stripes, in imprisonments,^b in tumults, in labors, in watchings, in fastings; ⁶ by pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, ⁷ by the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armor of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, ⁸ by honor and dishonor, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true; ⁹ as unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and, behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed; ¹⁰ as sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

¹¹ O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged. ¹² Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your own bowels. ¹³ Now for a recompense in the same, (I speak as unto my children,) be ye also enlarged.

Ye Are the Temple of the Living God

¹⁴ Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? ¹⁵ And what concord hath Christ with Be'li-al? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? ¹⁶ And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God;^c as God hath said,

I will dwell in them, and walk in them;

and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.^d

¹⁷ Wherefore come out from among them,

and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean *thing*;^e and I will receive you,

¹⁸ and will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters,^f

saith the Lord Almighty.

7 Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

Paul's Joy at the Church's Repentance

² Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man. ³ I speak not *this* to condemn *you*: for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with *you*. ⁴ Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great *is* my glorying of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

⁵ For, when we were come into Macedonia,^g our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; without *were* fightings, within *were* fears. ⁶ Nevertheless God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Titus; ⁷ and not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more. ⁸ For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though *it were* but for a season. ⁹ Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing. ¹⁰ For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. ¹¹ For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, *what* clearing of yourselves, yea, *what* indignation, yea, *what* fear, yea, *what* vehement desire, yea, *what* zeal, yea, *what* revenge! In all *things* ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter. ¹² Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, *I did it* not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that

^a 6:2 Is. 49:8. ^b 6:5 Acts 16:23. ^c 6:16 1 Cor. 3:16; 6:19. ^d Lev. 26:12; Ezek. 37:27.

^e 6:17 Is. 52:11. ^f 6:18 2 Sam. 7:14; 1 Chr. 17:13. ^g 7:5 2 Cor. 2:13.

suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you.

13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit was refreshed by you all. 14 For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which *I made* before Titus, is found a truth. 15 And his inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him. 16 I rejoice therefore that I have confidence in you in all things.

The Offering for the Saints

8 Moreover, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia; 2 how that in a great trial of affliction, the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their liberality. 3 For to *their* power, I bear record, yea, and beyond *their* power *they were* willing of themselves; 4 praying us with much entreaty that we would receive the gift, and *take upon us* the fellowship of the ministering to the saints.^a 5 And *this they did*, not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God. 6 Inasmuch that we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same grace also. 7 Therefore, as ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, see that ye abound in this grace also.

8 I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love. 9 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich. 10 And herein I give *my* advice: for this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be forward a year ago. 11 Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as *there was* a readiness to will, so *there may be* a performance also out of that which ye have. 12 For if there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not. 13 For *I mean* not that other men be eased, and ye burdened: 14 but by an equality, *that*

now at this time your abundance *may be a supply* for their want, that their abundance also may be *a supply* for your want; that there may be equality: 15 as it is written,

He that *had gathered much* had nothing over;
and he that *had gathered little* had no lack.^b

16 But thanks *be* to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for you. 17 For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you. 18 And we have sent with him the brother, whose praise *is* in the gospel throughout all the churches; 19 and not *that* only, but who was also chosen of the churches to travel with us with this grace, which is administered by us to the glory of the same Lord, and *declaration of* your ready mind: 20 avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us: 21 providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men.^c 22 And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which *I have* in you. 23 Whether *any do inquire* of Titus, *he is* my partner and fellow helper concerning you: or our brethren *be inquired of*, *they are* the messengers of the churches, and the glory of Christ. 24 Wherefore show ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our boasting on your behalf.

9 For as touching the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you: 2 for I know the forwardness of your mind, for which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that Achai'a was ready a year ago; and your zeal hath provoked very many. 3 Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready: 4 lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting. 5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your bounty, whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as *a matter of* bounty, and not as of covetousness.

^a 8:1-4 Rom. 15:26. ^b 8:15 Ex. 16:18. ^c 8:21 Prov. 3:4.

6 But this *I say*, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. 7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, *so let him give*; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver. 8 And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all *things*, may abound to every good work: 9 (as it is written,

He hath dispersed abroad;

he hath given to the poor:

his righteousness remaineth for ever.^a

10 Now he that ministereth seed to the sower both minister bread for *your food*,^b and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your righteousness;) 11 being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, which causeth through us thanksgiving to God. 12 For the administration of this service not only supplieth the want of the saints, but is abundant also by many thanksgivings unto God; 13 while by the experiment of this ministration they glorify God for your professed subjection unto the gospel of Christ, and for your liberal distribution unto them, and unto all *men*; 14 and by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding grace of God in you. 15 Thanks *be* unto God for his unspeakable gift.

Paul's Defense of His Ministry

10 Now I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, who in presence *am* base among you, but being absent *am* bold toward you: 2 but I beseech *you*, that I may not be bold when I *am* present with that confidence, wherewith I think to be bold against some, which think of us as if we walked according to the flesh. 3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: 4 (for the weapons of our warfare *are* not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strongholds;) 5 casting down imaginations,^{*} and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ; 6 and having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.

7 Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? If any man trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him of him-

self think this again, that, as he *is* Christ's, even so *are* we Christ's. 8 For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed: 9 that I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters. 10 For his letters, say they, *are* weighty and powerful; but *his* bodily presence *is* weak, and *his* speech contemptible. 11 Let such a one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such *will we be* also in deed when we are present. 12 For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they, measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise.

13 But we will not boast of things without *our* measure, but according to the measure of the rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you. 14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond *our measure*, as though we reached not unto you; for we are come as far as to you also in *preaching* the gospel of Christ: 15 not boasting of things without *our* measure, *that is*, of other men's labors; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly, 16 to preach the gospel in the *regions* beyond you, and not to boast in another man's line of things made ready to our hand. 17 But he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.^c 18 For not he that commendeth himself is approved, but whom the Lord commendeth.

11 Would to God ye could bear with me a little in *my* folly: and indeed bear with me. 2 For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present *you as a chaste virgin* to Christ. 3 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty,^d so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. 4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or *if* ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with *him*. 5 For I suppose I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles. 6 But though *I be* rude in speech, yet not in knowledge;

^a 9:9 Ps. 112:9. ^b 9:10 Is. 55:10. ^c 10:17 Jer. 9:24. ^d 11:3 Gen. 3:1-5, 13.

but we have been thoroughly made manifest among you in all things.

7 Have I committed an offense in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely? 8 I robbed other churches, taking wages of *them*, to do you service. 9 And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me the brethren which came from Macedonia supplied:^a and in all *things* I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep *myself*. 10 As the truth of Christ is in me, no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions of Achaia. 11 Wherefore? because I love you not? God knoweth.

12 But what I do, that I will do, that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we. 13 For such *are* false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. 14 And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. 15 Therefore *it is* no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

Paul's Sufferings as an Apostle

16 I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet as a fool receive me, that I may boast myself a little. 17 That which I speak, I speak *it* not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this confidence of boasting. 18 Seeing that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also. 19 For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye *yourselves* are wise. 20 For ye suffer, if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour *you*, if a man take of *you*, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face. 21 I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak.

Howbeit, whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also. 22 Are they Hebrews? so *am* I. Are they Israelites? so *am* I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so *am* I. 23 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool,) I *am* more; in labors more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent,^b in deaths oft. 24 Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one.^c 25 Thrice was I beaten with rods,^d once was I

stoned,^e thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep; 26 *in* journeyings often, *in* perils of waters, *in* perils of robbers, *in* perils by mine own countrymen,^f *in* perils by the heathen,^g *in* perils in the city, *in* perils in the wilderness, *in* perils in the sea, *in* perils among false brethren; 27 in weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness. 28 Beside those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, the care of all the churches. 29 Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not?

30 If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities. 31 The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not. 32 In Damascus the governor under Ar'etas the king kept the city of the Dam'ascenes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me: 33 and through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.^h

Paul's Thorn in the Flesh

12 It is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord. 2 I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such a one caught up to the third heaven. 3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) 4 how that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter. 5 Of such a one will I glory: yet of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmities. 6 For though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but *now* I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me. 7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure. 8 For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me. 9 And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities,

^a 11:9 Phil. 4:15-18. ^b 11:23 Acts 16:23. ^c 11:24 Deut. 25:3. ^d 11:25 Acts 16:22.

^e Acts 14:19. ^f 11:26 Acts 9:23. ^g Acts 14:5. ^h 11:32-33 Acts 9:23-25.

that the power of Christ may rest upon me. ¹⁰ Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong.

¹¹ I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I be nothing. ¹² Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds. ¹³ For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except *it be* that I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

Paul Plans a Third Visit

¹⁴ Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for I seek not yours, but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children. ¹⁵ And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved. ¹⁶ But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile. ¹⁷ Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you? ¹⁸ I desired Titus, and with *him* I sent a brother. Did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? *walked we not in the same steps?*

¹⁹ Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak before God in Christ: but *we do* all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying. ²⁰ For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and *that* I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest *there be* debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults: ²¹ and lest, when I come again, my God will humble me among you, and *that* I shall bewail many which have sinned already, and have not repented of the un-

cleanness and fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

13 This *is* the third *time* I am coming to you. In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.^a ² I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to them which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare: ³ since ye seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty in you. ⁴ For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the power of God. For we also are weak in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you.

⁵ Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates? ⁶ But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates. ⁷ Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though we be as reprobates. ⁸ For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth. ⁹ For we are glad, when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, *even* your perfection. ¹⁰ Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction.

Final Greetings

¹¹ Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with you. ¹² Greet one another with a holy kiss. ¹³ All the saints salute you.

¹⁴ The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, *be* with you all. Amen.

^a 13:1 Deut. 17:6; 19:15.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE GALATIANS

Salutation

1 Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;) ² and all the brethren which are with me,

Unto the churches of Galatia:

³ Grace *be* to you, and peace, from God the Father, and *from* our Lord Jesus Christ, ⁴ who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father: ⁵ to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

There Is No Other Gospel

⁶ I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: ⁷ which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. ⁸ But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. ⁹ As we said before, so say I now again, If any *man* preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

¹⁰ For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

Paul's Ministry of the True Gospel

¹¹ But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man. ¹² For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught *it*, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ. ¹³ For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and wasted it:^a ¹⁴ and profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own nation, being more exceedingly

zealous of the traditions of my fathers.^b

¹⁵ But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called *me* by his grace, ¹⁶ to reveal his Son in me,^c that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood: ¹⁷ neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus.

¹⁸ Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem^d to see Peter, and abode with him fifteen days. ¹⁹ But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother. ²⁰ Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not. ²¹ Afterward I came into the regions of Syria and Cili'cia; ²² and was unknown by face unto the churches of Judea which were in Christ: ²³ but they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed. ²⁴ And they glorified God in me.

2 Then fourteen years after I went up again to Jerusalem^e with Barnabas, and took Titus with *me* also. ² And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain. ³ But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised: ⁴ and that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage: ⁵ to whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you. ⁶ But of those who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man's person:/) for they who seemed to *be somewhat* in conference* added noth-

^a 1:13 Acts 8:3; 22:4-5; 26:9-11. ^b 1:14 Acts 22:3. ^c 1:15-16 Acts 9:3-6; 22:6-10; 26:13-18.
^d 1:18 Acts 9:26-30. ^e 2:1 Acts 11:30; 15:2. ^f 2:6 Deut. 10:17.

ing to me: ⁷ but contrariwise, when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as *the gospel of the circumcision was unto Peter*; ⁸ (for he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the circumcision, the same was mighty in me toward the Gentiles;) ⁹ and when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship; that we *should go unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision*. ¹⁰ Only *they would* that we should remember the poor; the same which I also was forward to do.

Paul Rebukes Peter at Antioch

¹¹ But when Peter was come to An'tioch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed. ¹² For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision. ¹³ And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was carried away with their dissimulation. ¹⁴ But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to the truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter before *them* all, If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews? ¹⁵ We *who are* Jews by nature, and not sinners of the Gentiles, ¹⁶ knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law,^a but by the faith of Jesus Christ,^b even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified. ¹⁷ But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, *is* therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid. ¹⁸ For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor. ¹⁹ For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God. ²⁰ I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. ²¹ I do not frustrate the grace of

God: for if righteousness *come* by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

The Spirit Received through Faith

3 O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? ² This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? ³ Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh? ⁴ Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if *it be* yet in vain. ⁵ He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, *doeth he it* by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

God's Covenant with Abraham

⁶ Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness.^c ⁷ Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.^d ⁸ And the Scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, *saying*, In thee shall all nations be blessed.^e ⁹ So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.

¹⁰ For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written,

Cursed *is* every one that continueth not in all things

which are written in the book of the law to do them.^f

¹¹ But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, *it is* evident: for, The just shall live by faith.^g ¹² And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them.^h ¹³ Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed *is* every one that hangeth on a tree:ⁱ ¹⁴ that the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.

¹⁵ Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; Though *it be* but a man's covenant, yet *if it be* confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto. ¹⁶ Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many;

^a 2:16 Ps. 143:2; Rom. 3:20. ^b Rom. 3:22. ^c 3:6 Gen. 15:6; Rom. 4:3. ^d 3:7 Rom. 4:16.

^e 3:8 Gen. 12:3. ^f 3:10 Deut. 27:26. ^g 3:11 Hab. 2:4. ^h 3:12 Lev. 18:5. ⁱ 3:13 Deut. 21:23.

but as of one, And to thy seed,^a which is Christ. ¹⁷ And this I say, *that* the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after,^b cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect. ¹⁸ For if the inheritance *be* of the law, *it is* no more of promise:^c but God gave *it* to Abraham by promise.

The Purpose of the Law

¹⁹ Wherefore then *serveth* the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; *and it was* ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator. ²⁰ Now a mediator is not *a mediator* of one, but God is one.

²¹ *Is* the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law. ²² But the Scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

²³ But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterward be revealed. ²⁴ Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster *to bring us* unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. ²⁵ But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. ²⁶ For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. ²⁷ For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. ²⁸ There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. ²⁹ And if ye *be* Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.^d

4 Now I say, *That* the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all; ² but is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father. ³ Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world: ⁴ but when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, ⁵ to redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. ⁶ And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying,

Abba, Father. ⁷ Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.^e

Warning against Returning to Bondage

⁸ Howbeit then, when ye knew not God, ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods. ⁹ But now, after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, how turn ye again to the weak and beggarly elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage? ¹⁰ Ye observe days, and months, and times, and years. ¹¹ I am afraid of you, lest I have bestowed upon you labor in vain.

¹² Brethren, I beseech you, be as I am; for I *am* as ye *are*: ye have not injured me at all. ¹³ Ye know how through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you at the first. ¹⁴ And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of God, *even* as Christ Jesus. ¹⁵ Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if *it had been* possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me. ¹⁶ Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? ¹⁷ They zealously affect you,* *but* not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect* them. ¹⁸ But *it is* good to be zealously affected always in *a good thing*, and not only when I am present with you. ¹⁹ My little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be formed in you, ²⁰ I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for I stand in doubt of you.

The Allegory of Hagar and Sarah

²¹ Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law? ²² For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bondmaid,^f the other by a free woman.^g ²³ But he *who was* of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the free woman *was* by promise. ²⁴ Which things are an allegory: for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Si'nai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Hagar. ²⁵ For this Hagar is mount Si'nai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children. ²⁶ But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all. ²⁷ For it is written,

^a 3:16 Gen. 12:7. ^b 3:17 Ex. 12:40. ^c 3:18 Rom. 4:14. ^d 3:29 Rom. 4:13.

^e 4:5-7 Rom. 8:15-17. ^f 4:22 Gen. 16:15. ^g Gen. 21:2.

Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not;

break forth and cry, thou that travailest not:

for the desolate hath many more children

than she which hath a husband.^a

²⁸ Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise. ²⁹ But as then he that was born after the flesh persecuted him *that was born* after the Spirit,^b even so *it is* now. ³⁰ Nevertheless what saith the Scripture?

Cast out the bondwoman and her son:

for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir

with the son of the free woman.^c

³¹ So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

Stand Fast in Liberty

5 Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.

² Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. ³ For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. ⁴ Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace. ⁵ For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

⁶ For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love. ⁷ Ye did run well; who did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth? ⁸ This persuasion *cometh* not of him that calleth you. ⁹ A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.^d ¹⁰ I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but he that troubleth you shall bear his judgment, whosoever he be. ¹¹ And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution? then is the offense of the cross ceased. ¹² I would they were even cut off which trouble you.

¹³ For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only *use* not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another. ¹⁴ For all the law is fulfilled in one word, *even* in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself.^e ¹⁵ But if ye

bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

The Fruit of the Spirit and the Works of the Flesh

¹⁶ *This* I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

¹⁷ For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other; so that ye cannot do the things that ye would.^f

¹⁸ But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law. ¹⁹ Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are *these*, adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, ²⁰ idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, ²¹ envyings, murders, drunkenness, revelings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told *you* in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. ²² But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, ²³ meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. ²⁴ And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

²⁵ If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit. ²⁶ Let us not be desirous of vainglory, provoking one another, envying one another.

6 Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such a one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. ² Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ. ³ For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself. ⁴ But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another. ⁵ For every man shall bear his own burden.

⁶ Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.

⁷ Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. ⁸ For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. ⁹ And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not.

^a 4:27 Is. 54:1. ^b 4:29 Gen. 21:9. ^c 4:30 Gen. 21:10. ^d 5:9 1 Cor. 5:6.

^e 5:14 Lev. 19:18. ^f 5:17 Rom. 7:15-23.

¹⁰ As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all *men*, especially unto them who are of the household of faith.

Paul Glories in the Cross

¹¹ Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand.

¹² As many as desire to make a fair show in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ. ¹³ For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh. ¹⁴ But God forbid that I should

glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world. ¹⁵ For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. ¹⁶ And as many as walk according to this rule, peace *be* on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God.

¹⁷ From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.

Benediction

¹⁸ Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with your spirit. Amen.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE EPHESIANS

Salutation

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God,

To the saints which are at Ephesus,^a and to the faithful in Christ Jesus:

2 Grace *be* to you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

Spiritual Blessings in Christ

3 Blessed *be* the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly *places* in Christ: **4** according as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love: **5** having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will, **6** to the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved: **7** in whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins,^b according to the riches of his grace; **8** wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence; **9** having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he hath purposed in himself: **10** that in the dispensation of the fulness of times he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; *even* in him.

11 In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will: **12** that we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ. **13** In whom ye also *trusted*, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also, after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that Holy Spirit of promise, **14** which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of

the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

Prayer for Knowledge and Understanding

15 Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints, **16** cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers; **17** that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him: **18** the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints, **19** and what *is* the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power, **20** which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set *him* at his own right hand^c in the heavenly *places*, **21** far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: **22** and hath put all *things* under his feet,^d and gave him *to be* the head over all *things* to the church, **23** which is his body,^e the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

Saved by Grace

2 And you *hath he quickened*, who were dead in trespasses and sins; **2** wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience: **3** among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and were by nature the children of wrath, even as others. **4** But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,

^a **1:1** Acts 18:19-21; 19:1. ^b **1:7** Col. 1:14. ^c **1:20** Ps. 110:1. ^d **1:22** Ps. 8:6.

^e **1:22-23** Col. 1:18.

⁵ even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ,^a (by grace ye are saved;) ⁶ and hath raised *us* up together, and made *us* sit together in heavenly *places* in Christ Jesus: ⁷ that in the ages to come he might show the exceeding riches of his grace, in *his* kindness toward us, through Christ Jesus. ⁸ For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: *it is* the gift of God: ⁹ not of works, lest any man should boast. ¹⁰ For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

One New Man in Christ

¹¹ Wherefore remember, that ye *being* in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands; ¹² that at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world: ¹³ but now, in Christ Jesus, ye who sometime were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ. ¹⁴ For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition *between us*; ¹⁵ having abolished in his flesh the enmity, *even* the law of commandments *contained* in ordinances;^b for to make in himself of twain one new man, *so* making peace; ¹⁶ and that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross,^c having slain the enmity thereby: ¹⁷ and came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh.^d ¹⁸ For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. ¹⁹ Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow citizens with the saints, and of the household of God; ²⁰ and are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner *stone*; ²¹ in whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto a holy temple in the Lord: ²² in whom ye also are builded together for a habitation of God through the Spirit.

Paul's Ministry to the Gentiles

3 For this cause I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles, ² if ye have heard of the dispensation of the

grace of God which is given me to you-ward: ³ how that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery; (as I wrote afore in few words; ⁴ whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ,) ⁵ which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit; ⁶ that the Gentiles should be fellow heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel.^e

⁷ Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power. ⁸ Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ; ⁹ and to make all *men* see what *is* the fellowship* of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ: ¹⁰ to the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly *places* might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God, ¹¹ according to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: ¹² in whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him. ¹³ Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory.

Prayer for Love Which Surpasses Knowledge

¹⁴ For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, ¹⁵ of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, ¹⁶ that he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man; ¹⁷ that Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love, ¹⁸ may be able to comprehend with all saints what *is* the breadth, and length, and depth, and height; ¹⁹ and to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.

²⁰ Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, ²¹ unto him *be* glory in the church by* Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

^a 2:1-5 Col. 2:13 / ^b 2:15 Col. 2:14 ^c 2:16 Col. 1:20. ^d 2:17 Is. 57:19. ^e 3:4-6 Col. 1:26-27.

The Unity of the Spirit

4 I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, ² with all lowliness and meekness, with long-suffering, forbearing one another in love; ^a ³ endeavoring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. ⁴ *There is* one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; ⁵ one Lord, one faith, one baptism, ⁶ one God and Father of all, who *is* above all, and through all, and in you all. ⁷ But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. ⁸ Wherefore he saith,

When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.^b

⁹ (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? ¹⁰ He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.) ¹¹ And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; ¹² for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: ¹³ till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ: ¹⁴ that we *henceforth* be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; ¹⁵ but speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, *even* Christ: ¹⁶ from whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.^c

The New Life in Christ

¹⁷ This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, ¹⁸ having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

¹⁹ who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. ²⁰ But ye have not so learned Christ; ²¹ if so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: ²² that ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man,^d which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; ²³ and be renewed in the spirit of your mind; ²⁴ and that ye put on the new man,^e which after God is created^f in righteousness and true holiness.

²⁵ Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbor:^g for we are members one of another. ²⁶ Be ye angry, and sin not:^h let not the sun go down upon your wrath: ²⁷ neither give place to the devil. ²⁸ Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labor, working with *his* hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth. ²⁹ Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. ³⁰ And grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. ³¹ Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamor, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: ³² and be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake^{*} hath forgiven you.ⁱ

Walk as Children of Light

5 Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children; ² and walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savor.^j

³ But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints; ⁴ neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks. ⁵ For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God. ⁶ Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. ⁷ Be not ye therefore partakers with them. ⁸ For ye were sometime darkness, but now *are*

^a 4:2 Col. 3:12-13. ^b 4:8 Ps. 68:18. ^c 4:16 Col. 2:19. ^d 4:22 Col. 3:9. ^e 4:24 Col. 3:10. ^f Gen. 1:26. ^g 4:25 Zech. 8:16. ^h 4:26 Ps. 4:4. ⁱ 4:32 Col. 3:13. ^j 5:2 Ex. 29:18.

ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light; ⁹ (for the fruit of the Spirit *is* in all goodness and righteousness and truth;) ¹⁰ proving what is acceptable unto the Lord. ¹¹ And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove *them*. ¹² For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret. ¹³ But all things that are reprov'd are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest *is* light. ¹⁴ Wherefore he saith,

Awake thou that sleepest,
and arise from the dead,
and Christ shall give thee light.

¹⁵ See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, ¹⁶ redeeming the time,^a because the days are evil. ¹⁷ Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord *is*. ¹⁸ And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit; ¹⁹ speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord; ²⁰ giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;^b ²¹ submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

Be Subject to One Another

²² Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands,^c as unto the Lord. ²³ For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. ²⁴ Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so *let* the wives *be* to their own husbands in every thing. ²⁵ Husbands, love your wives,^d even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it; ²⁶ that he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word, ²⁷ that he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. ²⁸ So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself. ²⁹ For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church: ³⁰ for we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.* ³¹ For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two

shall be one flesh.^e ³² This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church. ³³ Nevertheless, let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife *see* that she reverence *her* husband.

6 Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.^f ² Honor thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise; ³ that it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.^g ⁴ And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath:^h but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

⁵ Servants, be obedient to them that are *your* masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ; ⁶ not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart; ⁷ with good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men: ⁸ knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether *he be* bond or free.ⁱ ⁹ And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven;^j neither is there respect of persons with him.^k

The Whole Armor of God

¹⁰ Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. ¹¹ Put on the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. ¹² For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. ¹³ Wherefore take unto you the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. ¹⁴ Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth,^l and having on the breastplate of righteousness;^m ¹⁵ and your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;ⁿ ¹⁶ above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. ¹⁷ And take the helmet of salvation,^o and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: ¹⁸ praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and

^a 5:16 Col. 4:5. ^b 5:19-20 Col. 3:16-17. ^c 5:22 Col. 3:18; 1 Pet. 3:1. ^d 5:25 Col. 3:19;

1 Pet. 3:7. ^e 5:31 Gen. 2:24. ^f 6:1 Col. 3:20. ^g 6:2-3 Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16.

^h 6:4 Col. 3:21. ⁱ 6:5-8 Col. 3:22-25. ^j 6:9 Col. 4:1. ^k Deut. 10:17; Col. 3:25.

^l 6:14 Is. 11:5. ^m Is. 59:17. ⁿ 6:15 Is. 52:7. ^o 6:17 Is. 59:17.

supplication for all saints; ¹⁹ and for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel, ²⁰ for which I am an ambassador in bonds; that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

Final Greetings

²¹ But that ye also may know my affairs, *and* how I do, Tych'icus,^a a beloved

brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things: ²² whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and *that* he might comfort your hearts.^b

²³ Peace *be* to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. ²⁴ Grace *be* with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. Amen.

^a 6:21 Acts 20:4; 2 Tim. 4:12. ^b 6:21-22 Col. 4:7-8.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS

Salutation

1 Paul and Timothy, the servants of Jesus Christ,

To all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Phil'ippi,^a with the bishops and deacons:

2 Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

Paul's Prayer for the Philippian Christians

3 I thank my God upon every remembrance of you, ⁴ always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy, ⁵ for your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now; ⁶ being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform *it* until the day of Jesus Christ: ⁷ even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in the defense and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace. ⁸ For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ. ⁹ And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and *in* all judgment; ¹⁰ that ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere and without offense till the day of Christ; ¹¹ being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.

To Me to Live Is Christ

12 But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things *which happened* unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel; ¹³ so that my bonds^b in Christ are manifest in all the palace, and in all other *places*; ¹⁴ and many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear.

15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will: ¹⁶ the one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds: ¹⁷ but the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defense of the gospel. ¹⁸ What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretense, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation through your prayer, and the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ, ²⁰ according to my earnest expectation and *my* hope, that in nothing I shall be ashamed, but *that* with all boldness, as always, *so* now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether *it be* by life, or by death. ²¹ For to me to live *is* Christ, and to die *is* gain. ²² But if I live in the flesh, this *is* the fruit of my labor: yet what I shall choose I wot not. ²³ For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better: ²⁴ nevertheless to abide in the flesh *is* more needful for you. ²⁵ And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith; ²⁶ that your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me by my coming to you again.

27 Only let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel; ²⁸ and in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of salvation, and that of God. ²⁹ For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake; ³⁰ having the same conflict which ye saw in me,^c and now hear *to be* in me.

^a 1:1 Acts 16:12. ^b 1:13 Acts 28:30. ^c 1:30 Acts 16:19-40.

Christ's Humiliation and Exaltation

2 If *there be* therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies, ² fulfil ye my joy, that ye be like-minded, having the same love, *being* of one accord, of one mind. ³ Let nothing *be done* through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves. ⁴ Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others. ⁵ Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: ⁶ who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: ⁷ but made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: ⁸ and being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. ⁹ Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: ¹⁰ that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of *things* in heaven, and *things* in earth, and *things* under the earth; ¹¹ and *that* every tongue should confess^a that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

Shining as Lights in the World

¹² Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling: ¹³ for it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of *his* good pleasure.

¹⁴ Do all things without murmurings and disputings: ¹⁵ that ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation,^b among whom ye shine as lights in the world; ¹⁶ holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither labored in vain. ¹⁷ Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all. ¹⁸ For the same cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me.

Timothy and Epaphroditus

¹⁹ But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send Timothy shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I know

your state. ²⁰ For I have no man like-minded, who will naturally care for your state. ²¹ For all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's. ²² But ye know the proof of him, that, as a son with the father, he hath served with me in the gospel. ²³ Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me. ²⁴ But I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly.

²⁵ Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you Epaphroditus, my brother, and companion in labor, and fellow soldier, but your messenger, and he that ministered to my wants. ²⁶ For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick. ²⁷ For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow. ²⁸ I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful. ²⁹ Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and hold such in reputation: ³⁰ because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding his life, to supply your lack of service toward me.

Pressing toward the Mark

3 Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed *is* not grievous, but for you *it is* safe.

² Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the concision. ³ For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh. ⁴ Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more: ⁵ circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin,^c a Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, a Pharisee;^d ⁶ concerning zeal, persecuting the church;^e touching the righteousness which is in the law, blameless. ⁷ But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ. ⁸ Yea doubtless, and I count all things *but* loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them *but* dung, that I may win Christ, ⁹ and be

^a 2:10-11 Is. 45:23. ^b 2:15 Deut. 32:5. ^c 3:5 Rom. 11:1. ^d Acts 23:6; 26:5.

^e 3:6 Acts 8:3; 22:4; 26:9-11.

found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: ¹⁰ that I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death; ¹¹ if by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead.

¹² Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus. ¹³ Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but *this one thing I do*, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, ¹⁴ I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus. ¹⁵ Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you. ¹⁶ Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing.

¹⁷ Brethren, be followers together of me,^a and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an ensample. ¹⁸ (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, *that they are* the enemies of the cross of Christ: ¹⁹ whose end *is* destruction, whose God *is* their belly, and *whose* glory *is* in their shame, who mind earthly things.) ²⁰ For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: ²¹ who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

Rejoice in the Lord

4 Therefore, my brethren dearly beloved and longed for, my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, *my* dearly beloved.

² I beseech Eu-o'di-as, and beseech Syn'tyche, that they be of the same mind in the Lord. ³ And I entreat thee also, true yokefellow, help those women which labored with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and *with* other my fellow laborers, whose names *are* in the book of life.

⁴ Rejoice in the Lord always; *and* again

I say, Rejoice. ⁵ Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord *is* at hand. ⁶ Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. ⁷ And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

Think on These Things

⁸ Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things *are* honest, whatsoever things *are* just, whatsoever things *are* pure, whatsoever things *are* lovely, whatsoever things *are* of good report; if *there be* any virtue, and if *there be* any praise, think on these things. ⁹ Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.

Acknowledgment of the Philippians' Gift

¹⁰ But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last your care of me hath flourished again; wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity. ¹¹ Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, *there-with* to be content. ¹² I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need. ¹³ I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.

¹⁴ Notwithstanding, ye have well done, that ye did communicate with my affliction. ¹⁵ Now ye Philippians know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, no church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only. ¹⁶ For even in Thessalonica^b ye sent once and again unto my necessity.^c ¹⁷ Not because I desire a gift: but I desire fruit that may abound to your account. ¹⁸ But I have all, and abound: I am full, having received of Epaphroditus the things *which were sent* from you, an odor of a sweet smell,^d a sacrifice acceptable, well-pleasing to God. ¹⁹ But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. ²⁰ Now unto God and our Father *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

^a 3:17 1 Cor. 4:16; 11:1. ^b 4:16 Acts 17:1. ^c 4:15-16 2 Cor. 11:9. ^d 4:18 Ex. 29:18.

Final Greetings

21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus.
The brethren which are with me greet you.

22 All the saints salute you, chiefly they
that are of Caesar's household.

23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ
be with you all. Amen.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE COLOSSIANS

Salutation

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy *our* brother,

2 To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colos'sae:

Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

Prayer for Spiritual Wisdom

3 We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you, **4** since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love *which ye have* to all the saints, **5** for the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel; **6** which is come unto you, as *it is* in all the world; and bringeth forth fruit, as *it doth* also in you, since the day ye heard of *it*, and knew the grace of God in truth: **7** as ye also learned of* Ep'aphras^a our dear fellow servant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ; **8** who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit.

9 For this cause we also, since the day we heard *it*, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding; **10** that ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing,* being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God; **11** strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and long-suffering with joyfulness; **12** giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light: **13** who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated *us* into the kingdom of his dear Son.

Reconciliation through Christ's Death

14 In whom we have redemption through his blood, *even* the forgiveness of

sins:^b **15** who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature: **16** for by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether *they be* thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: **17** and he is before all things, and by him all things consist: **18** and he is the head of the body, the church:^c who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the pre-eminence. **19** For it pleased *the Father* that in him should all fulness dwell; **20** and, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, *I say*, whether *they be* things in earth, or things in heaven.^d

Paul's Ministry to the Church

21 And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in *your* mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled **22** in the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblamable and un-reprovable in his sight: **23** if ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and *be* not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, *and* which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister; **24** who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church: **25** whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God; **26** *even* the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints: **27** to whom God would make known what *is* the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory: **28** whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every

^a 1:7 Col. 4:12; Phlm. 23. ^b 1:14 Eph. 1:7. ^c 1:18 Eph. 1:22-23. ^d 1:20 Eph. 2:16.

man perfect in Christ Jesus: ²⁹ whereunto I also labor, striving according to his working, which worketh in me mightily.

2 For I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for you, and *for* them at La-odice'a, and *for* as many as have not seen my face in the flesh; ² that their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgment of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and* of Christ; ³ in whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge. ⁴ And this I say, lest any man should beguile you with enticing words. ⁵ For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your order, and the steadfastness of your faith in Christ.

⁶ As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, *so* walk ye in him: ⁷ rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.

Dead but Risen with Christ

⁸ Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ. ⁹ For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. ¹⁰ And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power: ¹¹ in whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ: ¹² buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with *him* through the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the dead.^a ¹³ And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with him,^b having forgiven you all trespasses; ¹⁴ blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;^c ¹⁵ *and* having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a show of them openly, triumphing over them in it.

¹⁶ Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of a holy-day, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath *days*:^d ¹⁷ which are a shadow of

things to come; but the body *is* of Christ. ¹⁸ Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind, ¹⁹ and not holding the Head, from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God.^e

²⁰ Wherefore if ye be dead with Christ from the rudiments of the world, why, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances, ²¹ (touch not; taste not; handle not; ²² which all are to perish with the using;) after the commandments and doctrines of men? ²³ which things have indeed a show of wisdom in will-worship, and humility, and neglecting of the body; not in any honor to the satisfying of the flesh.

3 If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.^f ² Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. ³ For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. ⁴ When Christ, *who* is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory.

The Old Life and the New

⁵ Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry: ⁶ for which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience: ⁷ in the which ye also walked sometime, when ye lived in them. ⁸ But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth. ⁹ Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man^g with his deeds; ¹⁰ and have put on the new *man*,^h which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him:ⁱ ¹¹ where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scyth'-an, bond *nor* free: but Christ *is* all, and in all.

¹² Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, long-suffering; ¹³ forbearing one another,^j and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as

^a 2:12 Rom. 6:4. ^b 2:13 Eph. 2:1-5. ^c 2:14 Eph. 2:15. ^d 2:16 Rom. 14:1-6. ^e 2:19 Eph. 4:16. ^f 3:1 Ps. 110:1. ^g 3:9 Eph. 4:22. ^h 3:10 Eph. 4:24. ⁱ Gen. 1:26. ^j 3:12-13 Eph. 4:2.

Christ forgave you, so also *do ye*.^a **14** And above all these things *put on* charity, which is the bond of perfectness. **15** And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful. **16** Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. **17** And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, *do* all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.^b

Social Duties of the New Life

18 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands,^c as it is fit in the Lord. **19** Husbands, love *your wives*,^d and be not bitter against them. **20** Children, obey *your parents* in all things: for this is well-pleasing unto the Lord.^e **21** Fathers, provoke not your children to *anger*,^f lest they be discouraged. **22** Servants, obey in all things *your masters* according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God: **23** and whatsoever ye do, do *it* heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men; **24** knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ. **25** But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done:^g and there is no respect of persons.^h

4 Masters, give unto *your servants* that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.ⁱ

2 Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving; **3** withal praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in bonds: **4** that I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak.

5 Walk in wisdom toward them that are

without, redeeming the time.^j **6** Let your speech *be* always with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.

Final Greetings

7 All my state shall Tych'icus^k declare unto you, *who is* a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellow servant in the Lord: **8** whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts;^l **9** with Ones'im^m, a faithful and beloved brother, who is *one* of you. They shall make known unto you all things which *are done* here.

10 Aristarchusⁿ my fellow prisoner saluteth you, and Mark,^o sister's son to Barnabas, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him;) **11** and Jesus, which is called Justus, who are of the circumcision. These only *are my* fellow workers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me. **12** Ep'aphras,^p who is *one* of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always laboring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God. **13** For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them *that are* in La-odice'a, and them in Hi-erap'olis. **14** Luke,^q the beloved physician, and Demas,^r greet you. **15** Salute the brethren which are in La-odice'a, and Nymphas, and the church which is in his house. **16** And when this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the La-odice'ans; and that ye likewise read the *epistle* from La-odice'a. **17** And say to Archip'pus,^s Take heed to the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.

18 The salutation by the hand of me Paul. Remember my bonds. Grace *be* with you. Amen.

^a 3:13 Eph. 4:32. ^b 3:16-17 Eph. 5:19-20. ^c 3:18 Eph. 5:22; 1 Pet. 3:1. ^d 3:19 Eph. 5:25; 1 Pet. 3:7. ^e 3:20 Eph. 6:1. ^f 3:21 Eph. 6:4. ^g 3:22-25 Eph. 6:5-8. ^h 3:25 Deut. 10:17; Eph. 6:9. ⁱ 4:1 Eph. 6:9. ^j 4:5 Eph. 5:16. ^k 4:7 Acts 20:4; 2 Tim. 4:12. ^l 4:7-8 Eph. 6:21-22. ^m 4:9 Phlm. 10-12. ⁿ 4:10 Acts 19:29; 27:2; Phlm. 24. ^o Acts 12:12, 25, 13, 13, 15:37-39. ^p 4:12 Col. 1:7; Phlm. 23. ^q 4:14 2 Tim. 4:11; Phlm. 24. ^r 2 Tim. 4:10; Phlm. 24. ^s 4:17 Phlm. 2.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS

Salutation

1 Paul, and Silva'nus, and Timothy,
Unto the church of the Thessa-
lo'ni-ans^a which is in God the Father, and
in the Lord Jesus Christ:

Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from
God our Father, and the Lord Jesus
Christ.*

The Thessalonians' Faith and Example

2 We give thanks to God always for
you all, making mention of you in our
prayers; ³ remembering without ceasing
your work of faith, and labor of love, and
patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ,
in the sight of God and our Father;
⁴ knowing, brethren beloved, your elec-
tion of God.* ⁵ For our gospel came not
unto you in word only, but also in power,
and in the Holy Ghost, and in much as-
surance; as ye know what manner of men
we were among you for your sake. ⁶ And
ye became followers of us, and of the
Lord, having received the word in much
affliction,^b with joy of the Holy Ghost:
⁷ so that ye were ensamples to all that be-
lieve in Macedonia and Achai'a. ⁸ For
from you sounded out the word of the
Lord not only in Macedonia and Achai'a,
but also in every place your faith to God-
ward is spread abroad; so that we need
not to speak any thing. ⁹ For they them-
selves show of us what manner of entering
in we had unto you, and how ye turned to
God from idols to serve the living and
true God; ¹⁰ and to wait for his Son
from heaven, whom he raised from the
dead, *even* Jesus, which delivered us from
the wrath to come.

Paul's Ministry in Thessalonica

2 For yourselves, brethren, know our
entrance in unto you, that it was not
in vain: ² but even after that we had
suffered before, and were shamefully en-
treated, as ye know, at Phil'ippi,^c we were

bold in our God to speak unto you the
gospel of God with much contention.^d

³ For our exhortation *was* not of deceit,
nor of uncleanness, nor in guile: ⁴ but as
we were allowed of God to be put in trust
with the gospel, even so we speak; not as
pleasing men, but God, which trieth our
hearts. ⁵ For neither at any time used we
flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloak
of covetousness; God *is* witness: ⁶ nor of
men sought we glory, neither of you, nor
yet of others, when we might have been
burdensome, as the apostles of Christ.
⁷ But we were gentle among you, even as
a nurse cherisheth her children: ⁸ so being
affectionately desirous of you, we were
willing to have imparted unto you, not
the gospel of God only, but also our
own souls, because ye were dear unto
us.

⁹ For ye remember, brethren, our labor
and travail: for laboring night and day,
because we would not be chargeable unto
any of you, we preached unto you the
gospel of God. ¹⁰ Ye *are* witnesses, and
God *also*, how holily and justly and un-
blamably we behaved ourselves among
you that believe: ¹¹ as ye know how we
exhorted and comforted and charged
every one of you, as a father *doth* his chil-
dren, ¹² that ye would walk worthy of
God, who hath called you unto his king-
dom and glory.

¹³ For this cause also thank we God
without ceasing, because, when ye re-
ceived the word of God which ye heard of
us, ye received *it* not *as* the word of men,
but, as it is in truth, the word of God,
which effectually worketh also in you that
believe. ¹⁴ For ye, brethren, became fol-
lowers of the churches of God which in
Judea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have
suffered like things of your own country-
men,^e even as they *have* of the Jews:
¹⁵ who both killed the Lord Jesus, and
their own prophets, and have persecuted
us;^f and they please not God, and are

^a 1:1 Acts 17:1. ^b 1:6 Acts 17:5-9. ^c 2:2 Acts 16:19-24. ^d Acts 17:1-9.
^e 2:14 Acts 17:5. ^f 2:15 Acts 9:23, 29; 13:45, 50; 14:2, 5, 19; 17:5, 13; 18:12.

contrary to all men: ¹⁶ forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they might be saved, to fill up their sins always: for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost.

Paul's Absence and Concern

¹⁷ But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, endeavored the more abundantly to see your face with great desire. ¹⁸ Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan hindered us. ¹⁹ For what *is* our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? *Are* not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ at his coming? ²⁰ For ye are our glory and joy.

³ Wherefore when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good to be left at Athens alone;^a ² and sent Timothy, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellow laborer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith: ³ that no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that we are appointed thereunto. ⁴ For verily, when we were with you, we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye know. ⁵ For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and our labor be in vain.

⁶ But now when Timothy came from you unto us,^b and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, as we also to see you: ⁷ therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith: ⁸ for now we live, if ye stand fast in the Lord. ⁹ For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God; ¹⁰ night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

¹¹ Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way unto you. ¹² And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all *men*, even as we *do* toward you: ¹³ to the end he may stablish your hearts unblamable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the

coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints.

A Life Pleasing to God

⁴ Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort *you* by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, *so* ye would abound more and more. ² For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus. ³ For this is the will of God, *even* your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication: ⁴ that every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honor; ⁵ not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God: ⁶ that no *man* go beyond and defraud his brother in *any* matter: because that the Lord *is* the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. ⁷ For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. ⁸ He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his Holy Spirit.

⁹ But as touching brotherly love ye need not that I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another. ¹⁰ And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more; ¹¹ and that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you; ¹² that ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and *that* ye may have lack of nothing.

The Coming of the Lord

¹³ But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. ¹⁴ For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. ¹⁵ For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive *and* remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. ¹⁶ For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: ¹⁷ then we which are alive *and* remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet

^a 3:1 Acts 17:15. ^b 3:6 Acts 18:5.

the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.^a ¹⁸ Wherefore comfort one another with these words.

5 But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you. ² For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night.^b ³ For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. ⁴ But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief. ⁵ Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness. ⁶ Therefore let us not sleep, as *do* others; but let us watch and be sober. ⁷ For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken are drunken in the night. ⁸ But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for a helmet, the hope of salvation.^c ⁹ For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ, ¹⁰ who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him. ¹¹ Wherefore comfort* yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do.

Paul Exhorts the Brethren

¹² And we beseech you, brethren, to know them which labor among you, and

are over you in the Lord, and admonish you; ¹³ and to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. *And* be at peace among yourselves. ¹⁴ Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feeble-minded, support the weak, be patient toward all *men*. ¹⁵ See that none render evil for evil unto any *man*; but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all *men*. ¹⁶ Rejoice evermore. ¹⁷ Pray without ceasing. ¹⁸ In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you. ¹⁹ Quench not the Spirit. ²⁰ Despise not prophesyings. ²¹ Prove all things; hold fast that which is good. ²² Abstain from all appearance* of evil.

²³ And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and *I pray God* your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. ²⁴ Faithful *is* he that calleth you, who also will do *it*.

Final Greetings and Benediction

²⁵ Brethren, pray for us.

²⁶ Greet all the brethren with a holy kiss.

²⁷ I charge you by the Lord, that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.

²⁸ The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you. Amen.

^a 4:15-17 1 Cor. 15:51-52. ^b 5:2 Mt. 24:43; Lk. 12:39; 2 Pet. 3:10. ^c 5:8 Is. 59:17.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS

Salutation

1 Paul, and Silva'nus, and Timothy,
Unto the church of the Thessa-
lo'ni-ans^a in God our Father and the
Lord Jesus Christ:

2 Grace unto you, and peace, from
God our Father and the Lord Jesus
Christ.

Judgment at Christ's Coming

3 We are bound to thank God always
for you, brethren, as it is meet, because
that your faith groweth exceedingly, and
the charity of every one of you all toward
each other aboundeth; **4** so that we our-
selves glory in you in the churches of God,
for your patience and faith in all your per-
secutions and tribulations that ye endure:
5 *which is* a manifest token of the right-
eous judgment of God, that ye may be
counted worthy of the kingdom of God,
for which ye also suffer: **6** seeing *it is* a
righteous thing with God to recompense
tribulation to them that trouble you;
7 and to you who are troubled rest with
us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed
from heaven with his mighty angels, **8** in
flaming fire taking vengeance on them
that know not God, and that obey not the
gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: **9** who
shall be punished with everlasting de-
struction from the presence of the Lord,
and from the glory of his power; **10** when
he shall come to be glorified in his saints,
and to be admired in all them that believe
(because our testimony among you was
believed) in that day.

11 Wherefore also we pray always for
you, that our God would count you
worthy of *this* calling, and fulfil all the
good pleasure of *his* goodness, and the
work of faith with power: **12** that the
name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be
glorified in you, and ye in him, according
to the grace of our God and the Lord
Jesus Christ.

The Revealing of the Man of Sin

2 Now we beseech you, brethren, by the
coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and
by our gathering together unto him,^b
2 that ye be not soon shaken in mind, or
be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word,
nor by letter as from us, as that the day of
Christ is at hand. **3** Let no man deceive
you by any means: for *that day shall not*
come, except there come a falling away
first, and that man of sin be revealed, the
son of perdition; **4** who opposeth and
exalteth himself above all that is called
God, or that is worshipped; ^c so that he as
God^e sitteth in the temple of God, show-
ing himself that he is God. **5** Remember ye
not, that, when I was yet with you, I told
you these things? **6** And now ye know
what withholdeth that he might be re-
vealed in his time. **7** For the mystery of
iniquity doth already work: only he who
now letteth *will let*, until he be taken out
of the way. **8** And then shall that Wicked
be revealed, whom the Lord shall con-
sume with the spirit of his mouth,^d and
shall destroy with the brightness of his
coming: **9** *even him*, whose coming is
after the working of Satan with all power
and signs and lying wonders,^e **10** and
with all deceivableness of unrighteous-
ness in them that perish; because they re-
ceived not the love of the truth, that they
might be saved. **11** And for this cause
God shall send them strong delusion, that
they should believe a lie: **12** that they all
might be damned who believed not the
truth, but had pleasure in unrighteous-
ness.

Chosen to Salvation

13 But we are bound to give thanks al-
ways to God for you, brethren beloved of
the Lord, because God hath from the be-
ginning chosen you to salvation through
sanctification of the Spirit and belief of
the truth: **14** whereunto he called you by

^a **1:1** Acts 17:1. ^b **2:1** 1 Thes. 4:15-17. ^c **2:4** Dan. 11:36. ^d **2:8** Is. 11:4.
^e **2:9** Mt. 24:24.

our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ. ¹⁵ Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle.

16 Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given *us* everlasting consolation and good hope through grace, ¹⁷ comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work.

Pray for Us

3 Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have *free* course, and be glorified, even as *it is* with you: ² and that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all *men* have not faith. ³ But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep *you* from evil. ⁴ And we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you. ⁵ And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for* Christ.

The Obligation to Work

6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he* received of us. ⁷ For

yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you; ⁸ neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but wrought with labor and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you: ⁹ not because we have not power, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us. ¹⁰ For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat. ¹¹ For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies. ¹² Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread. ¹³ But ye, brethren, be not weary in well doing.

14 And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed. ¹⁵ Yet count *him* not as an enemy, but admonish *him* as a brother.

Benediction

16 Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord *be* with you all.

17 The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write. ¹⁸ The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY

Salutation

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, *which is* our hope; 2 Unto Timothy,^a *my* own son in the faith:

Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father, and Jesus Christ our Lord.

Warning against False Doctrine

3 As I besought thee to abide still at Ephesus, when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some that they teach no other doctrine, 4 neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: *so do*. 5 Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and *of* a good conscience, and *of* faith unfeigned: 6 from which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling; 7 desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we know that the law *is* good, if a man use it lawfully; 9 knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers, 10 for whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound doctrine; 11 according to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my trust.

Paul's Thankfulness for Mercy

12 And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me, for that he counted me faithful, putting me into the ministry; 13 who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor,^b and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did *it* ignorantly in un-

belief. 14 And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. 15 *This is* a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief. 16 Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might show forth all long-suffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting. 17 Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, *be* honor and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

18 This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare; 19 holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away, concerning faith have made shipwreck: 20 of whom is Hymene'us and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

Instructions concerning Prayer

2 I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men; 2 for kings, and *for* all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. 3 For this *is* good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour; 4 who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. 5 For *there is* one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; 6 who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time. 7 Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not,) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity.^c

8 I will therefore that men pray everywhere, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting. 9 In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in

^a 1:2 Acts 16:1. ^b 1:13 Acts 8:3; 9:4-5. ^c 2:7 2 Tim. 1:11.

modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with braided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array;^a ¹⁰ but (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works. ¹¹ Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. ¹² But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence. ¹³ For Adam was first formed,^b then Eve.^c ¹⁴ And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.^d ¹⁵ Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

Qualifications of Bishops

3 This is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work. ² A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behavior, given to hospitality, apt to teach; ³ not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous; ⁴ one that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection with all gravity; ⁵ (for if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?) ⁶ not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he* fall into the condemnation of the devil. ⁷ Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil.^e

Qualifications of Deacons

⁸ Likewise must the deacons be grave, not double-tongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre; ⁹ holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience. ¹⁰ And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being found blameless. ¹¹ Even so must their wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things. ¹² Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well. ¹³ For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

The Mystery of Our Religion

¹⁴ These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly: ¹⁵ but if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the

house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth. ¹⁶ And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness:

God* was manifest in the flesh,
justified in the Spirit,
seen of angels,
preached unto the Gentiles,
believed on in the world,
received up into glory.

Prediction of Apostasy

4 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; ² speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; ³ forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth. ⁴ For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving: ⁵ for it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

A Good Minister of Jesus Christ

⁶ If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained. ⁷ But refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself rather unto godliness. ⁸ For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. ⁹ This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptance. ¹⁰ For therefore we both labor and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe.

¹¹ These things command and teach. ¹² Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity. ¹³ Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine. ¹⁴ Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery. ¹⁵ Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear to all. ¹⁶ Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou

^a 2:9 1 Pet. 3:3. ^b 2:13 Gen. 2:7. ^c Gen. 2:21-22. ^d 2:14 Gen. 3:1-6. ^e 3:2-7 Tit. 1:6-9.

shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

Responsibilities toward Others

5 Rebuke not an elder,* but entreat* *him* as a father; and the younger men as brethren; ² the elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.

³ Honor widows that are widows indeed. ⁴ But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to show piety at home, and to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God. ⁵ Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers night and day. ⁶ But she that liveth in pleasure is dead while she liveth. ⁷ And these things give in charge, that they may be blameless. ⁸ But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

⁹ Let not a widow be taken into the number under threescore years old, having been the wife of one man, ¹⁰ well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have lodged strangers, if she have washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work. ¹¹ But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ, they will marry; ¹² having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith. ¹³ And withal they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not. ¹⁴ I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. ¹⁵ For some are already turned aside after Satan. ¹⁶ If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve them that are widows indeed.

¹⁷ Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honor, especially they who labor in the word and doctrine. ¹⁸ For the Scripture saith,

Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn.^a

And,

The laborer is worthy of his reward.^b

¹⁹ Against an elder receive not an accusation, but before two or three witnesses.^c

²⁰ Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear. ²¹ I charge *thee* before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality. ²² Lay hands suddenly on no man, neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.

²³ Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities.

²⁴ Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some *men* they follow after. ²⁵ Likewise also the good works of *some* are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

6 Let as many servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honor, that the name of God and *his* doctrine be not blasphemed. ² And they that have believing masters, let them not despise *them*, because they are brethren; but rather do *them* service, because they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit.

Godliness with Contentment

These things teach and exhort. ³ If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, *even* the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness; ⁴ he is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmises, ⁵ perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself. ⁶ But godliness with contentment is great gain. ⁷ For we brought nothing into *this* world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. ⁸ And having food and raiment, let us be therewith content. ⁹ But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and *into* many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. ¹⁰ For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

The Good Fight of Faith

¹¹ But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

^a 5:18 Deut. 25:4. ^b Mt. 10:10; Lk. 10:7. ^c 5:19 Deut. 17:6; 19:15.

¹² Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses. ¹³ I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and *before* Christ Jesus, who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good confession;^a ¹⁴ that thou keep *this* commandment without spot, unrebukable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ: ¹⁵ which in his times he shall show, *who is* the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords; ¹⁶ who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom *be* honor and power everlasting. Amen.

^a 6:13 Jn. 18:37.

¹⁷ Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not high-minded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy; ¹⁸ that they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate; ¹⁹ laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life.

²⁰ O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane *and* vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called: ²¹ which some professing have erred concerning the faith.

Grace *be* with thee. Amen.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

TIMOTHY

Salutation

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus,

2 To Timothy,^a my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.

Be Not Ashamed

3 I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day; **4** greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy; **5** when I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and thy mother^b Eunice; and I am persuaded that in thee also. **6** Wherefore I put thee in remembrance, that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands. **7** For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

8 Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God; **9** who hath saved us, and called us with a holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began; **10** but is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel: **11** whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles.^c **12** For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed; for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day. **13** Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast

heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. **14** That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia be turned away from me; of whom are Phygel'us and Hermogenes. **16** The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiph'orus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain: **17** but, when he was in Rome, he sought me out very diligently, and found me. **18** The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that day: and in how many things he ministered unto me at Ephesus, thou knowest very well.

A Good Soldier of Jesus Christ

2 Thou therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus. **2** And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also. **3** Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. **4** No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of *this* life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier. **5** And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully. **6** The husbandman that laboreth must be first partaker of the fruits. **7** Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things.

8 Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead, according to my gospel: **9** wherein I suffer trouble, as an evildoer, even unto bonds; but the word of God is not bound. **10** Therefore I endure all things for the elect's sake, that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory. **11** *It is a faithful saying:*

For if we be dead with *him*, we shall also live with *him*:

12 if we suffer, we shall also reign with *him*:

^a 1:2 Acts 16:1. ^b 1:5 Acts 16:1. ^c 1:11 1 Tim. 2:7.

if we deny *him*, he also will deny us:^a
 13 if we believe not, *yet* he abideth faithful:
 he cannot deny himself.

An Approved Workman

14 Of these things put *them* in remembrance, charging *them* before the Lord that they strive not about words to no profit, *but* to the subverting of the hearers. 15 Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. 16 But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness. 17 And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymene'us and Phile'tus; 18 who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some. 19 Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ* depart from iniquity.

20 But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honor, and some to dishonor. 21 If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honor, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared unto every good work. 22 Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart. 23 But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes. 24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all *men*, apt to teach, patient; 25 in meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; 26 and *that* they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

The Character of Men in the Last Days

3 This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. 2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, 3 without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, 4 traitors,

heady, high-minded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; 5 having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. 6 For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, 7 ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth. 8 Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses,^b so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith. 9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all *men*, as theirs also was.

Paul's Last Charge to Timothy

10 But thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, long-suffering, charity, patience, 11 persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at An'ti-och,^c at Ico'ni-um,^d at Lystra;^e what persecutions I endured: but out of *them* all the Lord delivered me. 12 Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. 13 But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived. 14 But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned *them*; 15 and that from a child thou hast known the holy Scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. 16 All Scripture *is* given by inspiration of God, and *is* profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: 17 that the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

4 I charge *thee* therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom; 2 preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all long-suffering and doctrine. 3 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; 4 and they shall turn away *their* ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables. 5 But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry.

^a 2:12 Mt. 10:33; Lk. 12:9. ^b 3:8 Ex. 7:11. ^c 3:11 Acts 13:14-52. ^d Acts 14:1-7.

^e Acts 14:8-20.

6 For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand. 7 I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: 8 henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

Personal Instructions

9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me: 10 for Demas^a hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessaloní'ca; Crescens to Galatia, Titus^b unto Dalma'tia. 11 Only Luke^c is with me. Take Mark,^d and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry. 12 And Tych'icus^e have I sent to Ephesus. 13 The cloak that I left at Tro'as^f with Carpus, when thou comest, bring *with thee*, and the books, *but* especially the parchments. 14 Alexander^g the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his

works: 15 of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our words. 16 At my first answer no man stood with me, but all *men* forsook me: *I pray God* that it may not be laid to their charge. 17 Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and *that* all the Gentiles might hear: and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion. 18 And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve *me* unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

Final Greetings

19 Salute Prisca and Aquila,^h and the household of Onesiph'orus,ⁱ 20 Eras'tus^j abode at Corinth: but Troph'imus^k have I left at Mile'tus sick. 21 Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eubu'lus greeteth thee, and Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, and all the brethren.

22 The Lord Jesus Christ *be* with thy spirit. Grace *be* with you. Amen.

^a 4:10 Col. 4:14; Phlm. 24. ^b 2 Cor. 8:23; Gal. 2:3; Tit. 1:4. ^c 4:11 Col. 4:14; Phlm. 24.
^d Acts 12:12, 25; 13:13; 15:37-39; Col. 4:10; Phlm. 24. ^e 4:12 Acts 20:4; Eph. 6:21-22;
Col. 4:7-8. ^f 4:13 Acts 20:6. ^g 4:14 1 Tim. 1:20. ^h 4:19 Acts 18:2. ⁱ 2 Tim. 1:16-17.
^j 4:20 Acts 19:22; Rom. 16:23. ^k Acts 20:4; 21:29.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

TITUS

Salutation

1 Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness; ² in hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began; ³ but hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour;

⁴ To Titus,^a mine own son after the common faith:

Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.

Qualifications of Elders and Bishops

⁵ For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee: ⁶ if any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children not accused of riot or unruly. ⁷ For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not self-willed, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre; ⁸ but a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men,* sober, just, holy, temperate; ⁹ holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.^b ¹⁰ For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: ¹¹ whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. ¹² One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are always liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.* ¹³ This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; ¹⁴ not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth. ¹⁵ Unto

the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled. ¹⁶ They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

The Teaching of Sound Doctrine

2 But speak thou the things which become sound doctrine: ² that the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience. ³ The aged women likewise, that they be in behavior as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things; ⁴ that they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children, ⁵ to be discreet, chaste, keepers* at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed. ⁶ Young men likewise exhort to be sober-minded. ⁷ In all things showing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine showing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, ⁸ sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you. ⁹ Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all things; not answering again; ¹⁰ not purloining, but showing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.

¹¹ For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, ¹² teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; ¹³ looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; ¹⁴ who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity,^c and purify unto himself a peculiar people,^d zealous of good works.

^a 1:4 2 Cor. 8:23; Gal. 2:3; 2 Tim. 4:10. ^b 1:6-9 1 Tim. 3:2-7. ^c 2:14 Ps. 130:8.

^d Ex. 19:5; Deut. 4:20; 7:6; 14:2; 26:18; 1 Pet. 2:9.

15 These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

Be Careful to Maintain Good Works

3 Put them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work, ² to speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, *but* gentle, showing all meekness unto all men. ³ For we ourselves also were sometime foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, *and* hating one another. ⁴ But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared, ⁵ not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; ⁶ which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; ⁷ that being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.

8 *This is* a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly,

that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men. ⁹ But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain. ¹⁰ A man that is a heretic, after the first and second admonition, reject; ¹¹ knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself.

Personal Instructions

12 When I shall send Ar'temas unto thee, or Tych'icus,^a be diligent to come unto me to Nicop'olis: for I have determined there to winter. ¹³ Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apol'los^b on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them. ¹⁴ And let ours also learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they be not unfruitful.

Benediction

15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith.
Grace *be* with you all. Amen.

^a 3:12 Acts 20:4; Eph. 6:21-22; Col. 4:7-8; 2 Tim. 4:12. ^b 3:13 Acts 18:24; 1 Cor. 16:12.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

PHILEMON

Salutation

PAUL, a prisoner of Jesus Christ, and Timothy *our* brother,

Unto Philemon *our* dearly beloved, and fellow laborer, ² and to *our* beloved Ap'phi-a, and Archip'pus^a *our* fellow soldier, and to the church in thy house:

³ Grace to you, and peace, from God *our* Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

Philemon's Love and Faith

⁴ I thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers, ⁵ hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints; ⁶ that the communication of thy faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus. ⁷ For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints are refreshed by thee, brother.

Paul Pleads for Onesimus

⁸ Wherefore, though I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is convenient, ⁹ yet for love's sake I rather beseech *thee*, being such a one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ. ¹⁰ I beseech thee for my son Ones'imus,^b whom I have begotten in my bonds: ¹¹ which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me: ¹² whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine

own bowels: ¹³ whom I would have retained with me, that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel: ¹⁴ but without thy mind would I do nothing; that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

¹⁵ For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for ever; ¹⁶ not now as a servant, but above a servant, a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the flesh, and in the Lord? ¹⁷ If thou count me therefore a partner, receive him as myself. ¹⁸ If he hath wronged thee, or oweth *thee* aught, put that on mine account; ¹⁹ I Paul have written *it* with mine own hand, I will repay *it*: albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides. ²⁰ Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord.

²¹ Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say. ²² But withal prepare me also a lodging: for I trust that through your prayers I shall be given unto you.

Final Greetings

²³ There salute thee Ep'aphras,^c my fellow prisoner in Christ Jesus; ²⁴ Mark,^d Aristar'chus,^e Demas,^f Luke,^g my fellow laborers.

²⁵ The grace of *our* Lord Jesus Christ *be* with your spirit. Amen.

^a 2 Col. 4:17. ^b 10 Col. 4:9. ^c 23 Col. 1:7; 4:12. ^d 24 Acts 12:12, 25; 13:13; 15:37-39; Col. 4:10. ^e Acts 19:29; 27:2; Col. 4:10. ^f Col. 4:14; 2 Tim. 4:10. ^g Col. 4:14; 2 Tim. 4:11.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE HEBREWS

God Has Spoken by His Son

1 God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, **2** hath in these last days spoken unto us by *his* Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds; **3** who being the brightness of *his* glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high; **4** being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they.

The Son Superior to Angels

5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time,

Thou art my Son,
this day have I begotten thee^a?

And again,

I will be to him a Father,
and he shall be to me a Son^b?

6 And again, when he bringeth in the first-begotten into the world, he saith,

And let all the angels of God worship him.^c

7 And of the angels he saith,

Who maketh his angels spirits,
and his ministers a flame of fire.^d

8 But unto the Son *he* saith,

Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever:

a sceptre of righteousness is the
sceptre of thy kingdom.

9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity;

therefore God, *even* thy God, hath
anointed thee

with the oil of gladness above thy
fellows.^e

10 And,

Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast
laid the foundation of the earth;

and the heavens are the works of
thine hands.

11 They shall perish, but thou remainest:

and they all shall wax old as doth a
garment;

12 and as a vesture shalt thou fold them up,

and they shall be changed:

but thou art the same,
and thy years shall not fail.^f

13 But to which of the angels said he at any time,

Sit on my right hand,
until I make thine enemies thy foot-
stool^g?

14 Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?

So Great Salvation

2 Therefore we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let *them* slip. **2** For if the word spoken by angels was steadfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompense of reward; **3** how shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard *him*; **4** God also bearing *them* witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?

The Captain of Salvation Made Perfect through Suffering

5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection the world to come, whereof we speak. **6** But one in a certain place testified, saying,

What is man, that thou art mindful
of him?

or the son of man, that thou visitest
him?

^a 1:5 Ps. 2:7. ^b 2 Sam. 7:14; 1 Chr. 17:13. ^c 1:6 Deut. 32:43 (Greek). ^d 1:7 Ps. 104:4.
^e 1:8-9 Ps. 45:6-7. ^f 1:10-12 Ps. 102:25-27. ^g 1:13 Ps. 110:1.

7 Thou madest him a little lower than the angels;
thou crownedst him with glory and honor,
and didst set him over the works of thy hands:

8 thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet.^a

For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing *that is* not put under him. But now we see not yet all things put under him. 9 But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honor; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man.

10 For it became him, for whom *are* all things, and by whom *are* all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings. 11 For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified *are* all of one; for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren, 12 saying,

I will declare thy name unto my brethren,
in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.^b

13 And again,

I will put my trust in him.^c

And again,

Behold I and the children which God hath given me.^d

14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; 15 and deliver them, who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage. 16 For verily he took not on *him* the nature of angels; but he took on *him* the seed of Abraham. 17 Wherefore in all things it behooved him to be made like unto *his* brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things *pertaining* to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. 18 For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succor them that are tempted.

Christ Superior to Moses

3 Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus; 2 who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses was

faithful in all his house.^e 3 For this *man* was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath builded the house hath more honor than the house.

4 For every house is builded by some *man*; but he that built all things *is* God. 5 And Moses verily was faithful in all his house as a servant, for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after; 6 but Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

A Rest for the People of God

7 Wherefore as the Holy Ghost saith, Today if ye will hear his voice,

8 harden not your hearts, as in the provocation,
in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

9 when your fathers tempted me, proved me,
and saw my works forty years.

10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation,
and said, They do always err in *their* heart;

and they have not known my ways.

11 So I sware in my wrath,

They shall not enter into my rest.^f

12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God. 13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called Today; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin. 14 For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence steadfast unto the end; 15 while it is said,

Today if ye will hear his voice,
harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.^g

16 For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of Egypt by Moses. 17 But with whom was he grieved forty years? *was it* not with them that had sinned, whose carcasses fell in the wilderness? 18 And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?^h

19 So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

4 Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left *us* of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. 2 For unto us was the gospel preached,

^a 2:6-8 Ps. 8:4-6. ^b 2:12 Ps. 22:22. ^c 2:13 Is. 8:17. ^d Is. 8:18. ^e 3:2 Num. 12:7.

^f 3:7-11 Ps. 95:7-11. ^g 3:15 Ps. 95:7-8. ^h 3:16-18 Num. 14:1-35.

as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it.

³ For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said,

As I have sworn in my wrath,
if they shall enter into my rest:^a

although the works were finished from the foundation of the world. ⁴ For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise,

And God did rest the seventh day
from all his works.^b

⁵ And in this place again,

If they shall enter into my rest.^c

⁶ Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief: ⁷ again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, Today, after so long a time; as it is said,

Today if ye will hear his voice,
harden not your hearts.^d

⁸ For if Jesus¹ had given them rest,^e then would he not afterward have spoken of another day. ⁹ There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God. ¹⁰ For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God *did* from his.^f

¹¹ Let us labor therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief. ¹² For the word of God *is* quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and *is* a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. ¹³ Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things *are* naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

Jesus the Great High Priest

¹⁴ Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. ¹⁵ For we have not a high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as *we are*, yet without sin. ¹⁶ Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

⁵ For every high priest taken from among men is ordained for men in things *pertaining* to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins: ² who can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that he himself also is compassed with infirmity. ³ And by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins.^g ⁴ And no man taketh this honor unto himself, but he that is called of God, as *was* Aaron.^h

⁵ So also Christ glorified not himself to be made a high priest; but he that said unto him,

Thou art my Son,
today have I begotten thee.ⁱ

⁶ As he saith also in another place,

Thou *art* a priest for ever
after the order of Melchiz'edek.^j

⁷ Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears unto him that was able to save him from death,^k and was heard in that he feared; ⁸ though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered; ⁹ and being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him; ¹⁰ called of God a high priest after the order of Melchiz'edek.

The Danger of Slothfulness and Apostasy

¹¹ Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing. ¹² For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which *be* the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat. ¹³ For every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe.^l ¹⁴ But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, *even* those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

⁶ Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God, ² of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal

l 4:8 *That is*, Joshua.

^a 4:3 Ps. 95:11. ^b 4:4 Gen. 2:2. ^c 4:5 Ps. 95:11. ^d 4:7 Ps. 95:7-8. ^e 4:8 Deut. 31:7; Josh. 22:4. ^f 4:10 Gen. 2:2. ^g 5:3 Lev. 9:7. ^h 5:4 Ex. 28:1. ⁱ 5:5 Ps. 2:7. ^j 5:6 Ps. 110:4. ^k 5:7 Mt. 26:36-46; Mk. 14:32-42; Lk. 22:39-46. ^l 5:12-13 1 Cor. 3:2.

judgment. ³ And this will we do, if God permit. ⁴ For *it is* impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, ⁵ and have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, ⁶ if they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put *him* to an open shame. ⁷ For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God: ⁸ but that which beareth thorns and briers *is* rejected, and *is* nigh unto cursing;^a whose end *is* to be burned.

⁹ But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak. ¹⁰ For God *is* not unrighteous to forget your work and labor of love, which ye have showed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. ¹¹ And we desire that every one of you do show the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the end: ¹² that ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

¹³ For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he swore by himself, ¹⁴ saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee.^b ¹⁵ And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise. ¹⁶ For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath for confirmation *is* to them an end of all strife. ¹⁷ Wherein God, willing more abundantly to show unto the heirs of promise the immutability of his counsel, confirmed *it* by an oath: ¹⁸ that by two immutable things, in which *it was* impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us: ¹⁹ which *hope* we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and steadfast, and which entereth into that within the veil;^c ²⁰ whither the forerunner *is* for us entered, *even* Jesus, made a high priest for ever after the order of Melchiz'edek.^d

The Priestly Order of Melchizedek

7 For this Melchiz'edek, king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who met

Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him; ² to whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all;^e first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace; ³ without father, without mother, without descent,^f having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually.

⁴ Now consider how great this man *was*, unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils. ⁵ And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people^g according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Abraham: ⁶ but he whose descent is not counted from them received tithes of Abraham, and blessed him that had the promises. ⁷ And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better. ⁸ And here men that die receive tithes; but there he *receiveth them*, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth. ⁹ And as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, paid tithes in Abraham. ¹⁰ For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Melchiz'edek met him.

¹¹ If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need *was there* that another priest should rise after the order of Melchiz'edek, and not be called after the order of Aaron? ¹² For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law. ¹³ For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the altar. ¹⁴ For *it is* evident that our Lord sprang out of Judah; of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning priesthood.

¹⁵ And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Melchiz'edek there ariseth another priest, ¹⁶ who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life. ¹⁷ For he testifieth,

Thou *art* a priest for ever

after the order of Melchiz'edek.^g

¹⁸ For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof. ¹⁹ For the law made nothing perfect, but the

^a 6:8 Gen. 3:17-18. ^b 6:14 Gen. 22:16-17. ^c 6:19 Lev. 16:2. ^d 6:20 Ps. 110:4.

^e 7:1-2 Gen. 14:17-20. ^f 7:5 Num. 18:21. ^g 7:17 Ps. 110:4.

bringing in of a better hope *did*; by the which we draw nigh unto God.

20 And inasmuch as not without an oath *he was made priest*: ²¹ (for those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him,

The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Melchiz'edek:^{a)})

²² by so much was Jesus made a surety of a better testament.

²³ And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death: ²⁴ but this *man*, because he continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood. ²⁵ Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them.

²⁶ For such a high priest became us, *who* is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens; ²⁷ who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's:^{b)} for this he did once, when he offered up himself. ²⁸ For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, *maketh* the Son, who is consecrated for evermore.

The Mediator of a New Covenant

8 Now of the things which we have spoken *this is* the sum: We have such a high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;^{c)} ² a minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man. ³ For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore *it is* of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer. ⁴ For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer gifts according to the law: ⁵ who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See, saith he, *that thou make all things according to the pattern showed to thee in the mount.*^{d)} ⁶ But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which

was established upon better promises. ⁷ For if that first *covenant* had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

⁸ For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord,

when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah:

⁹ not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers,

in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt;

because they continued not in my covenant,

and I regarded them not, saith the Lord.

¹⁰ For this *is* the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel

after those days, saith the Lord;

I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts:

and I will be to them a God,

and they shall be to me a people:

¹¹ and they shall not teach every man his neighbor,

and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord:

for all shall know me,

from the least to the greatest.

¹² For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness,

and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.^{e)}

¹³ In that he saith, A new *covenant*, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old *is* ready to vanish away.

9 Then verily the first *covenant* had also ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary. ² For there was a tabernacle made;^{f)} the first, wherein was the candlestick,^{g)} and the table, and the showbread;^{h)} which is called the sanctuary. ³ And after the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the holiest of all;ⁱ⁾ ⁴ which had the golden censer,^{j)*} and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold,^{k)} wherein was the golden pot that had manna,^{l)} and Aaron's rod that budded,^{m)} and the tables of the covenant;ⁿ⁾ ⁵ and over it the cherubim of glory shadowing the mercy seat;^{o)} of which we cannot now speak particularly.

^a 7:21 Ps. 110:4. ^b 7:27 Lev. 9:7. ^c 8:1 Ps. 110:1. ^d 8:5 Ex. 25:40. ^e 8:8-12 Jer. 31:31-34. ^f 9:2 Ex. 26:1-30. ^g Ex. 25:31-40. ^h Ex. 25:23-30. ⁱ 9:3 Ex. 26:31-33.

^j 9:4 Ex. 30:1-6. ^k Ex. 25:10-16. ^{l)} Ex. 16:33. ^m Num. 17:8-10.

ⁿ Ex. 25:16; Deut. 10:3-5. ^o 9:5 Ex. 25:18-22.

6 Now when these things were thus ordained, the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God.^a 7 But into the second *went* the high priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people:^b 8 the Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing: 9 which *was* a figure for the time then* present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience; 10 which stood only in meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation.

11 But Christ being come a high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; 12 neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. 13 For if the blood of bulls and of goats,^c and the ashes of a heifer^d sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh; 14 how much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?

15 And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance. 16 For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator. 17 For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth. 18 Whereupon neither the first testament was dedicated without blood. 19 For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water, and scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book and all the people, 20 saying, This is the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you.^e 21 Moreover he sprinkled likewise with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the

ministry.^f 22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission.^g

Sin Put Away by Christ's Sacrifice

23 It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. 24 For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us: 25 nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others; 26 for then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. 27 And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment: 28 so Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

10 For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices, which they offered year by year continually, make the comers thereunto perfect. 2 For then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins. 3 But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins every year. 4 For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

5 Wherefore, when he cometh into the world, he saith,

Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not,

but a body hast thou prepared me:

6 in burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come

(in the volume of the book it is written of me)

to do thy will, O God.^h

8 Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law; 9 then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he

^a 9:6 Num. 18:2-6. ^b 9:7 Lev. 16:2-34. ^c 9:13 Lev. 16:15-16. ^d Num. 19:9, 17-19.

^e 9:19-20 Ex. 24:6-8. ^f 9:21 Lev. 8:15. ^g 9:22 Lev. 17:11. ^h 10:5-7 Ps. 40:6-8.

may establish the second. ¹⁰ By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.

¹¹ And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins: ^a

¹² but this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God; ¹³ from henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. ^b ¹⁴ For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.

¹⁵ Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before,

¹⁶ This is the covenant that I will make with them

after those days, saith the Lord;

I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them; ^c

¹⁷ and their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. ^d

¹⁸ Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

Let Us Draw Near and Hold Fast

¹⁹ Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, ²⁰ by a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh; ²¹ and having a high priest over the house of God; ²² let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. ^e

²³ Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; for he is faithful that promised; ²⁴ and let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works: ²⁵ not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

²⁶ For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, ²⁷ but a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. ^f ²⁸ He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses; ^h ²⁹ of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath

counted the blood of the covenant, ⁱ where-with he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? ³⁰ For we know him that hath said,

Vengeance *belongeth* unto me,

I will recompense, saith the Lord. ^j

And again,

The Lord shall judge his people. ^k

³¹ It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

³² But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight of afflictions; ³³ partly, whilst ye were made a gazing-stock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them that were so used. ³⁴ For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, ^{*} and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance. ³⁵ Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompense of reward. ³⁶ For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.

³⁷ For yet a little while,

and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

³⁸ Now the just shall live by faith:

but if *any man* draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. ^l

³⁹ But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

Faith

11 Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. ² For by it the elders obtained a good report. ³ Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, ^m so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

⁴ By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet speaketh. ⁿ ⁵ By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he

^a 10:11 Ex. 29:38. ^b 10:12-13 Ps. 110:1. ^c 10:16 Jer. 31:33. ^d 10:17 Jer. 31:34.

^e 10:22 Lev. 8:30; Ezek. 36:25. ^f Lev. 8:6. ^g 10:27 Is. 26:11. ^h 10:28 Deut. 17:6; 19:15.

ⁱ 10:29 Ex. 24:8. ^j 10:30 Deut. 32:35. ^k Deut. 32:36. ^l 10:37-38 Hab. 2:3-4.

^m 11:3 Gen. 1:1. ⁿ 11:4 Gen. 4:3-10.

pleased God.^a ⁶ But without faith *it is impossible to please him*: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and *that* he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. ⁷ By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house;^b by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith.

⁸ By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.^c ⁹ By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as *in* a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise;^d ¹⁰ for he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker *is* God. ¹¹ Through faith also Sarah herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age,^e because she judged him faithful who had promised. ¹² Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, *so many* as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the seashore innumerable.^f

¹³ These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of *them*,^g and embraced^h *them*, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.^g ¹⁴ For they that say such things declare plainly that they seek a country. ¹⁵ And truly, if they had been mindful of that *country* from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned. ¹⁶ But now they desire a better *country*, that is, a heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God: for he hath prepared for them a city.

¹⁷ By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac: and he that had received the promises offered up his only begotten *son*,^h ¹⁸ of whom it was said, That in Isaac shall thy seed be called:ⁱ ¹⁹ accounting that God was able to raise *him* up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure. ²⁰ By

faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau concerning things to come.^j ²¹ By faith Jacob, when he was a dying, blessed both the sons of Joseph; and worshipped, *leaning* upon the top of his staff.^k ²² By faith Joseph, when he died, made mention of the departing of the children of Israel; and gave commandment concerning his bones.^l

²³ By faith Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents,^m because they saw *he* was a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's commandment.ⁿ ²⁴ By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter;^o ²⁵ choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; ²⁶ esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompense of the reward. ²⁷ By faith he forsook Egypt,^p not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him who is invisible. ²⁸ Through faith he kept the passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn should touch them.^q

²⁹ By faith they passed through the Red sea as by dry *land*: which the Egyptians assaying to do were drowned.^r ³⁰ By faith the walls of Jericho fell down, after they were compassed about seven days.^s ³¹ By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them that believed not,^t when she had received the spies with peace.^u

³² And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of Gideon,^v and of Barak,^w and of Samson,^x and of Jephthah;^y of David^z also, and Samuel,^a and of the prophets: ³³ who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions,^b ³⁴ quenched the violence of fire,^c escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens. ³⁵ Women received their dead raised to life again:^d and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better resurrection: ³⁶ and others had trial of *cruel*

^a 11:5 Gen. 5:21-24. ^b 11:7 Gen. 6:13-22. ^c 11:8 Gen. 12:1-5. ^d 11:9 Gen. 35:27.

^e 11:11 Gen. 18:11-14; 21:2. ^f 11:12 Gen. 15:5; 22:17; 32:12. ^g 11:13 Gen. 23:4.

^h 11:17 Gen. 22:1-14. ⁱ 11:18 Gen. 21:12. ^j 11:20 Gen. 27:27-29, 39-40.

^k 11:21 Gen. 47:31-48:20. ^l 11:22 Gen. 50:24-25; Ex. 13:19. ^m 11:23 Ex. 2:2. ⁿ Ex. 1:22.

^o 11:24 Ex. 2:10-12. ^p 11:27 Ex. 2:15. ^q 11:28 Ex. 12:21-30. ^r 11:29 Ex. 14:21-31.

^s 11:30 Josh. 6:12-21. ^t 11:31 Josh. 6:22-25. ^u Josh. 2:1-21. ^v 11:32 Judg. 6:11-8:32.

^w Judg. 4:6-5:31. ^x Judg. 13:2-16:31. ^y Judg. 11:1-12:7.

^z 1 Sam. 16:1-1 Kgs. 2:11. ^a 1 Sam. 1:1-25:1. ^b 11:33 Dan. 6:1-27.

^c 11:34 Dan. 3:1-30. ^d 11:35 1 Kgs. 17:17-24; 2 Kgs. 4:25-37.

mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment:^a ³⁷ they were stoned,^b they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented; ³⁸ of whom the world was not worthy: they wandered in deserts, and *in* mountains, and *in* dens and caves of the earth.

³⁹ And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise: ⁴⁰ God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.

The Chastening of the Lord

12 Wherefore, seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, ² looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of *our* faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

³ For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds. ⁴ Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin. ⁵ And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children,

My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord,
nor faint when thou art rebuked of him:

⁶ for whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth,
and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.^c

⁷ If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? ⁸ But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. ⁹ Furthermore, we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live? ¹⁰ For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for *our* profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness.

¹¹ Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless, afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

Warning against Rejecting God's Grace

¹² Wherefore lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees;^d ¹³ and make straight paths for your feet,^e lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed. ¹⁴ Follow peace with all *men*, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord: ¹⁵ looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness^f springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled; ¹⁶ lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.^g ¹⁷ For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.^h

¹⁸ For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest, ¹⁹ and the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which voice they that heard entreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more:ⁱ ²⁰ (for they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart:^j ²¹ and so terrible was the sight, that Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake:)^k ²² but ye are come unto mount Zion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels, ²³ to the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect, ²⁴ and to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than *that of* Abel.^l

²⁵ See that ye refuse not him that speaketh: for if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth,^m much more shall not we *escape*, if we turn away from him that *speaketh* from heaven: ²⁶ whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once

^a 11:36 1 Kgs. 22:26-27; 2 Chr. 18:25-26; Jer. 20:2; 37:15; 38:6. ^b 11:37 2 Chr. 24:21.

^c 12:5-6 Job 5:17; Prov. 3:11-12. ^d 12:12 Is. 35:3. ^e 12:13 Prov. 4:26. ^f 12:15 Deut. 29:18.

^g 12:16 Gen. 25:29-34. ^h 12:17 Gen. 27:30-40. ⁱ 12:18-19 Ex. 19:16-22; 20:18-21; Deut. 4:11-12; 5:22-27. ^j 12:20 Ex. 19:12-13. ^k 12:21 Deut. 9:19. ^l 12:24 Gen. 4:10. ^m 12:25 Ex. 20:19.

more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.^a ²⁷ And this *word*, Yet once more, signifieth the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain. ²⁸ Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear: ²⁹ for our God *is* a consuming fire.^b

Service Well-pleasing to God

13 Let brotherly love continue. ² Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares.^c ³ Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; *and* them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body. ⁴ Marriage *is* honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. ⁵ *Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have:* for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.^d

⁶ So that we may boldly say,
The Lord *is* my helper,
and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.^e

⁷ Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end* of *their* conversation. ⁸ Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to-day, and for ever. ⁹ Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines: for *it is* a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein. ¹⁰ We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle. ¹¹ For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the

sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without the camp.^f ¹² Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate. ¹³ Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing his reproach. ¹⁴ For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come. ¹⁵ By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of *our* lips, giving thanks to his name. ¹⁶ But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

¹⁷ Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that *is* unprofitable for you.

¹⁸ Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly. ¹⁹ But I beseech *you* the rather to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.

Benediction and Final Greetings

²⁰ Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant, ²¹ make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well-pleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

²² And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation: for I have written a letter unto you in few words. ²³ Know ye that *our* brother Timothy is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you. ²⁴ Salute all them that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of Italy salute you. ²⁵ Grace *be* with you all. Amen.

^a 12:26 Hag. 2:6. ^b 12:29 Deut. 4:24. ^c 13:2 Gen. 18:1-8; 19:1-3.

^d 13:5 Deut. 31:6, 8; Josh. 1:5. ^e 13:6 Ps. 118:6. ^f 13:11 Lev. 16:27.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF JAMES

Salutation

1 James,^a a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ,
To the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad,
Greeting.

Faith and Humility

2 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; ³ knowing *this*, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. **4** But let patience have *her* perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

5 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all *men* liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. **6** But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering: for he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed. **7** For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. **8** A double-minded man *is* unstable in all his ways.

9 Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted: **10** but the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away. **11** For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth,^b and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

Trial and Temptation

12 Blessed *is* the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. **13** Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man: **14** but every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed. **15** Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin; and sin, when it is finished,* bringeth forth death.

16 Do not err, my beloved brethren. **17** Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. **18** Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures.

Hearing and Doing the Word

19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath: **20** for the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. **21** Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls.

22 But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. **23** For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: **24** for he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. **25** But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth *therein*, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion *is* vain. **27** Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, *and* to keep himself unspotted from the world.

Warning against Partiality

2 My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, *the Lord* of glory, with respect of persons. **2** For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment; **3** and ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit

^a 1:1 Mt. 13:55, Mk. 6:3, Acts 15:13; Gal. 1:19. ^b 1:10-11 Is. 40:6-7.

thou here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool: ⁴ are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts? ⁵ Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him? ⁶ But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats? ⁷ Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called?

⁸ If ye fulfil the royal law according to the Scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself,^a ye do well: ⁹ but if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors. ¹⁰ For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one *point*, he is guilty of all. ¹¹ For he that said, Do not commit adultery,^b said also, Do not kill.^c Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law. ¹² So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. ¹³ For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath showed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

Faith without Works Is Dead

¹⁴ What *doth it* profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him? ¹⁵ If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, ¹⁶ and one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what *doth it* profit? ¹⁷ Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.

¹⁸ Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: show me thy faith without thy works, and I will show thee my faith by my works. ¹⁹ Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. ²⁰ But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead? ²¹ Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?^d ²² Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? ²³ And the Scripture was fulfilled which saith,

¹ 2:26 *Or, breath.*

Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness:^e

and he was called the Friend of God.^f ²⁴ Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only. ²⁵ Likewise also was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent *them* out another way?^g ²⁶ For as the body without the spirit¹ is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

The Tongue

3 My brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation. ² For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same *is* a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body. ³ Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body. ⁴ Behold also the ships, which though *they be* so great, and *are* driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth. ⁵ Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth!

⁶ And the tongue *is* a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell. ⁷ For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind: ⁸ but the tongue can no man tame; *it is* an unruly evil, full of deadly poison. ⁹ Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God.^h ¹⁰ Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be. ¹¹ Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet *water* and bitter? ¹² Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so *can* no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

The Wisdom from Above

¹³ Who *is* a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him show out of a good conversation his works with

^a 2:8 Lev. 19:18. ^b 2:11 Ex. 20:14; Deut. 5:18. ^c Ex. 20:13; Deut. 5:17.

^d 2:21 Gen. 22:1-14. ^e 2:23 Gen. 15:6. ^f 2 Chr. 20:7; Is. 41:8. ^g 2:25 Josh. 2:1-21.

^h 3:9 Gen. 1:26.

meekness of wisdom. ¹⁴ But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. ¹⁵ This wisdom descendeth not from above, but *is* earthly, sensual, devilish. ¹⁶ For where envying and strife *is*, there *is* confusion and every evil work. ¹⁷ But the wisdom that *is* from above *is* first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be entreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy. ¹⁸ And the fruit of righteousness *is* sown in peace of them that make peace.

Friendship with the World

4 From whence *come* wars and fightings among you? *come* they not hence, *even* of your lusts that war in your members? ² Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not. ³ Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume *it* upon your lusts. ⁴ Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world *is* enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world *is* the enemy of God. ⁵ Do ye think that the Scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth* in us lusteth to envy? ⁶ But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.^a

⁷ Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. ⁸ Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse *your* hands, ye sinners; and purify *your* hearts, ye double-minded. ⁹ Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and *your* joy to heaviness. ¹⁰ Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

Judging a Brother

¹¹ Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of *his* brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge. ¹² There *is* one law-giver, who *is* able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

Boast Not of Tomorrow

¹³ Go to now, ye that say, Today or tomorrow we will go into such a city, and

continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain: ¹⁴ whereas ye know not what *shall be* on the morrow.^b For what *is* your life? It *is* even a vapor, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. ¹⁵ For that ye *ought* to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. ¹⁶ But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing *is* evil. ¹⁷ Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth *it* not, to him *it* *is* sin.

Warning to the Rich

5 Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you. ² Your riches *are* corrupted, and your garments *are* moth-eaten. ³ Your gold and silver *is* cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days.^c ⁴ Behold, the hire of the laborers who have reaped down your fields, which *is* of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped *are* entered into the ears of the Lord of Sab'a-oth.^d ⁵ Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter. ⁶ Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you.

Patience and Prayer

⁷ Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain. ⁸ Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh. ⁹ Grudge not one against another, brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the judge standeth before the door. ¹⁰ Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience. ¹¹ Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of Job,^e and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord *is* very pitiful, and of tender mercy.^f

¹² But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and *your* nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.^g

^a 4:6 Prov. 3:34. ^b 4:13-14 Prov. 27:1. ^c 5:2-3 Mt. 6:19. ^d 5:4 Deut. 24:14-15.

^e 5:11 Job 1:21-22; 2:10. ^f Ps. 103:8. ^g 5:12 Mt. 5:34-37.

13 Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms.

14 Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil^a in the name of the Lord: 15 and the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

16 Confess *your* faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. 17 Eli'jah

was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.^b

18 And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain,^c and the earth brought forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; 20 let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.^d

^a 5:14 Mk. 6:13. ^b 5:17 1 Kgs. 17:1; 18:1. ^c 5:18 1 Kgs. 18:42-45.

^d 5:20 Prov. 10:12.

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

PETER

Salutation

1 Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ,
To the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappado'cia, Asia, and Bithyn'i-a, ² elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ:

Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied.

The Christian's Hope and Salvation

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, ⁴ to an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, ⁵ who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. ⁶ Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations: ⁷ that the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honor and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: ⁸ whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: ⁹ receiving the end of your faith, *even the salvation of your souls.*

10 Of which salvation the prophets have inquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace *that should come* unto you: ¹¹ searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow. ¹² Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have

preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; which things the angels desire to look into.

A Call to Holy Living

13 Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; ¹⁴ as obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance: ¹⁵ but as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; ¹⁶ because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.^a ¹⁷ And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning *here* in fear: ¹⁸ forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, *as* silver and gold, from your vain conversation *received* by tradition from your fathers; ¹⁹ but with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot: ²⁰ who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you, ²¹ who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.

22 Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, *see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently:* ²³ being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.

²⁴ For all flesh *is* as grass,
and all the glory of man as the flower of grass.

The grass withereth,
and the flower thereof falleth away:

²⁵ but the word of the Lord endureth for ever.^b

And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

^a 1:16 Lev. 11:44-45; 19:2. ^b 1:24-25 Is. 40:6-9.

2 Wherefore laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings, ² as newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby: ³ if so be ye have tasted that the Lord *is* gracious.^a

Christ the Living Stone

4 To whom coming, *as unto* a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious, ⁵ ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, a holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. ⁶ Wherefore also it is contained in the Scripture,

Behold, I lay in Zion a chief corner stone, elect, precious:

and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.^b

7 Unto you therefore which believe *he is* precious: but unto them which be disobedient,

the stone which the builders disallowed,

the same is made the head of the corner,^c

⁸ and a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offense,^d

even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed.

God's Own People

9 But ye *are* a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation,^e a peculiar people;^f that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvelous light: ¹⁰ which in time past *were* not a people, but *are* now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.^g

Live as Servants of God

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech *you* as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; ¹² having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by *your* good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.

13 Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme; ¹⁴ or unto

governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well. ¹⁵ For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men: ¹⁶ as free, and not using *your* liberty for a cloak of maliciousness, but as the servants of God. ¹⁷ Honor all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honor the king.

The Example of Christ's Suffering

18 Servants, *be* subject to *your* masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward. ¹⁹ For this *is* thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. ²⁰ For what glory *is it*, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer *for it*, ye take it patiently, this *is* acceptable with God. ²¹ For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps: ²² who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:^h ²³ who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not;ⁱ but committed *himself* to him that judgeth righteously: ²⁴ who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.^j ²⁵ For ye were as sheep going astray;^k but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

The Behavior of Wives and Husbands

3 Likewise, ye wives, *be* in subjection to your own husbands;^l that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives; ² while they behold your chaste conversation *coupled* with fear. ³ Whose adorning, let it not be that outward *adorning* of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;^m ⁴ but *let it be* the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, *even the ornament* of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. ⁵ For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands: ⁶ even as Sarah obeyed

^a 2:3 Ps. 34:8. ^b 2:6 Is. 28:16. ^c 2:7 Ps. 118:22. ^d 2:8 Is. 8:14-15. ^e 2:9 Ex. 19:5-6.

^f Deut. 4:20; 7:6; 14:2; 26:18; Tit. 2:14. ^g 2:10 Hos. 2:23. ^h 2:22 Is. 53:9.

ⁱ 2:23 Is. 53:7. ^j 2:24 Is. 53:5. ^k 2:25 Is. 53:6. ^l 3:1 Eph. 5:22; Col. 3:18.

^m 3:3 1 Tim. 2:9.

Abraham, calling him lord:^a whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with *them* according to knowledge, giving honor unto the wife,^b as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

Suffer for Righteousness' Sake

8 Finally, *be ye* all of one mind, having compassion one of another; love as brethren, *be* pitiful, *be* courteous: ⁹ not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing; but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing.

10 For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:

11 let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord *are* over the righteous, and his ears *are open* unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord *is* against them that do evil.^c

13 And who *is* he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good?

14 But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy *are ye*:^d and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled; ¹⁵ but sanctify the Lord God in your hearts:^e and *be* ready always to *give* an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you, with meekness and fear: ¹⁶ having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evil-doers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

17 For *it is* better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing, than for evil-doing. ¹⁸ For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit: ¹⁹ by which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison; ²⁰ which sometime were disobedient, when once the long-suffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water.^f ²¹ The like figure whereunto *even* baptism doth also now

save us, (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ: ²² who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

Good Stewards of God's Grace

4 Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin; ² that he no longer should live the rest of *his* time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God. ³ For the time past of *our* life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revelings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries: ⁴ wherein they think it strange that ye run not with *them* to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of *you*: ⁵ who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead. ⁶ For, for this cause was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.

7 But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer.

⁸ And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins.^g ⁹ Use hospitality one to another without grudging. ¹⁰ As every man hath received the gift, *even so* minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. ¹¹ If any man speak, *let him speak* as the oracles of God; if any man minister, *let him do it* as of the ability which God giveth; that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ: to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

Suffering as a Christian

12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: ¹³ but rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy. ¹⁴ If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy *are ye*; for the Spirit of glory and

^a 3:6 Gen. 18:12. ^b 3:7 Eph. 5:25; Col. 3:19. ^c 3:10-12 Ps. 34:12-16. ^d 3:14 Mt. 5:10.
^e 3:14-15 Is. 8:12-13. ^f 3:20 Gen. 6:1-7:24. ^g 4:8 Prov. 10:12.

of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified.* ¹⁵ But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men's matters. ¹⁶ Yet if *any man* suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God on this behalf. ¹⁷ For the time is *come* that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first *begin* at us, what shall the end *be* of them that obey not the gospel of God? ¹⁸ And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?^a ¹⁹ Wherefore, let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls *to him* in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

Tend the Flock of God

5 The elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed: ² Feed the flock of God^b which is among you, taking the oversight *thereof*, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind; ³ neither as being lords over *God's* heritage, but being ensamples to the flock. ⁴ And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. ⁵ Likewise, ye younger,

submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all *of you* be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.^c

⁶ Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:^d ⁷ casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. ⁸ Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: ⁹ whom resist steadfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world. ¹⁰ But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle *you*. ¹¹ To him *be* glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

Final Greetings

¹² By Silva'nus,^e a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have written briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is the true grace of God wherein ye stand. ¹³ The *church that is* at Babylon, elected together with *you*, saluteth you; and *so doth* Mark^f my son. ¹⁴ Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity.

Peace *be* with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

^a 4:18 Prov. 11:31. ^b 5:2 Jn. 21:15-17. ^c 5:5 Prov. 3:34. ^d 5:6 Mt. 23:12; Lk. 14:11; 18:14. ^e 5:12 Acts 15:22, 40. ^f 5:13 Acts 12:12, 25; 13:13; 15:37-39; Col. 4:10; Phlm. 24.

THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF

PETER

Salutation

1 Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ,

To them that have obtained like precious faith with us through the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ:

2 Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord.

Make Your Calling and Election Sure

3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that *pertain* unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue: ⁴ whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises; that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. ⁵ And besides this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue, knowledge; ⁶ and to knowledge, temperance; and to temperance, patience; and to patience, godliness; ⁷ and to godliness, brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness, charity. ⁸ For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. ⁹ But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins. ¹⁰ Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall: ¹¹ for so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

12 Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know *them*, and be established in the present truth. ¹³ Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this taber-

nacle, to stir you up by putting *you* in remembrance; ¹⁴ knowing that shortly I must put off *this* my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath showed me. ¹⁵ Moreover I will endeavor that ye may be able after my decease to have these things always in remembrance.

Eyewitnesses of Christ's Glory

16 For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty. ¹⁷ For he received from God the Father honor and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. ¹⁸ And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount.^a ¹⁹ We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day-star arise in your hearts: ²⁰ knowing this first, that no prophecy of the Scripture is of any private interpretation. ²¹ For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

False Prophets and Teachers

(Jude 4-13)

2 But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. ² And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. ³ And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.

^a 1:17-18 Mt. 17:1-5; Mk. 9:2-7; Lk. 9:28-35.

4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast *them* down to hell,* and delivered *them* into chains* of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment; 5 and spared not the old world, but saved Noah the eighth *person*,* a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly;^a 6 and turning the cities of Sodom and Gomor'rah into ashes^b condemned *them* with an overthrow, making *them* an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly; 7 and delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked:^c 8 (for that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed *his* righteous soul from day to day with *their* unlawful deeds:) 9 the Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptation, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished: 10 but chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government.

Presumptuous *are they*, self-willed, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities. 11 Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation against them before the Lord. 12 But these, as natural brute beasts made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption; 13 and shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, *as they* that count it pleasure to riot in the daytime. Spots *they are* and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you; 14 having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: a heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children: 15 which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Ba'laam *the son of* Beor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness; 16 but was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbade the madness of the prophet.^d

17 These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever. 18 For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, *through much* wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error.

19 While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage. 20 For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning. 21 For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known *it*, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them. 22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog is turned to his own vomit again;^e and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

The Promise of the Lord's Coming

3 This second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in *both* which I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance: 2 that ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles* of the Lord and Saviour: 3 knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts,^f 4 and saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue *as they were* from the beginning of the creation. 5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:^g 6 whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:^h 7 but the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day *is* with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.ⁱ 9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. 10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night;^j in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent

^a 2:5 Gen. 6:1-7:24. ^b 2:6 Gen. 19:24. ^c 2:7 Gen. 19:1-16. ^d 2:15-16 Num. 22:4-35. ^e 2:22 Prov. 26:11. ^f 3:3 Jude 18. ^g 3:5 Gen. 1:6-8. ^h 3:6 Gen. 7:11. ⁱ 3:8 Ps. 90:4. ^j 3:10 Mt. 24:43; Lk. 12:39; 1 Thes. 5:2; Rev. 16:15.

heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.*

11 *Seeing then that* all these things shall be dissolved, what manner *of persons* ought ye to be in *all* holy conversation and godliness, ¹² looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat? ¹³ Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwell-eth righteousness."

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless. ¹⁵ And account *that*

the long-suffering of our Lord *is* salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you; ¹⁶ as also in all *his* epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as *they do* also the other Scriptures, unto their own destruction. ¹⁷ Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know *these things* before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own steadfastness. ¹⁸ But grow in grace, and *in* the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him *be* glory both now and for ever. Amen.

* 3:13 Is. 65:17; 66:22; Rev. 21:1

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF JOHN

The Word of Life

1 That which was from the beginning,^a which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life; ² (for the life was manifested, and we have seen it,^b and bear witness, and show unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;) ³ that which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. ⁴ And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full.

God Is Light

⁵ This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all. ⁶ If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: ⁷ but if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

Sin, Its Reality and Remedy

⁸ If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. ⁹ If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us *our* sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. ¹⁰ If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

2 My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: ² and he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for *the sins of* the whole world.

Tests of True Knowledge

³ And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments. ⁴ He

that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him. ⁵ But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him. ⁶ He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked.

⁷ Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment which ye had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning. ⁸ Again, a new commandment^c I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: because the darkness is past, and the true light now shineth. ⁹ He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now. ¹⁰ He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him. ¹¹ But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

¹² I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake. ¹³ I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him *that is* from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father. ¹⁴ I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him *that is* from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

¹⁵ Love not the world, neither the things *that are* in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. ¹⁶ For all that *is* in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. ¹⁷ And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

^a 1:1 Jn. 1:1. ^b 1:2 Jn. 1:14. ^c 2:8 Jn. 13:34.

The Antichrist

18 Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time. 19 They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would *no doubt* have continued with us: but *they went out*, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us. 20 But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things. 21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth. 22 Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. 23 Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: *but he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also*. 24 Let that therefore abide in you, which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father. 25 And this is the promise that he hath promised us, *even eternal life*.

26 These things have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you. 27 But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

The Children of God and Righteousness

28 And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming. 29 If ye know that he is righteous, ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is born of him.

3 Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God:^a therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. 2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. 3 And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law. 5 And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins;^b and in him is no sin. 6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him. 7 Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous. 8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. 9 Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God. 10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.

Love One Another

11 For this is the message that ye heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.^c 12 Not as Cain, *who* was of that wicked one, and slew his brother.^d And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous. 13 Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you. 14 We know that we have passed from death unto life,^e because we love the brethren. He that loveth not *his* brother abideth in death. 15 Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. 16 Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down *our* lives for the brethren. 17 But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? 18 My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

19 And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him. 20 For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. 21 Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, *then* have we confidence toward God. 22 And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. 23 And this is

^a 3:1 Jn. 1:12 ^b 3:5 Jn. 1:29 ^c 3:11 Jn. 13:34. ^d 3:12 Gen. 4:8. ^e 3:14 Jn. 5:24.

his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment.^a ²⁴ And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

The Spirit of God and the Spirit of Antichrist

4 Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. ² Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: ³ and every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that *spirit* of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world. ⁴ Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world. ⁵ They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them. ⁶ We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

God Is Love

⁷ Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. ⁸ He that loveth not, knoweth not God; for God is love. ⁹ In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. ¹⁰ Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son *to be* the propitiation for our sins. ¹¹ Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another. ¹² No man hath seen God at any time.^b If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us.

¹³ Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit. ¹⁴ And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son *to be* the Saviour of the world. ¹⁵ Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God. ¹⁶ And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love;

and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. ¹⁷ Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world. ¹⁸ There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love. ¹⁹ We love him, because he first loved us. ²⁰ If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen? ²¹ And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God love his brother also.

Faith Is the Victory over the World

5 Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him. ² By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments. ³ For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments:^c and his commandments are not grievous. ⁴ For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even* our faith. ⁵ Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

The Witness concerning the Son

⁶ This is he that came by water and blood, *even* Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth. ⁷ For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. ⁸ And there are three that bear witness in earth,* the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one. ⁹ If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son. ¹⁰ He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. ¹¹ And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son.^d ¹² He that hath the Son hath life; *and* he that hath not the Son of God hath not life.

^a 3:23 Jn. 13:34; 15:12, 17. ^b 4:12 Jn. 1:18. ^c 5:3 Jn. 14:15. ^d 5:11 Jn. 3:36.

The Knowledge of Eternal Life

13 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.* 14 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: 15 and if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him. 16 If any man see his brother sin a sin *which is* not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death:

I do not say that he shall pray for it. 17 All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death.

18 We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself,* and that wicked one toucheth him not.

19 *And* we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness.

20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true; and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life. 21 Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF

JOHN

Salutation

THE elder unto the elect lady and her children, whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that have known the truth; ² for the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever.

³ Grace be with you, mercy, *and* peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

Abide in the Doctrine of Christ

⁴ I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father. ⁵ And now I beseech thee, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, that we love one another.^a ⁶ And this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, as ye have heard from the beginning,

ye should walk in it. ⁷ For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist. ⁸ Look to yourselves, that we* lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we* receive a full reward. ⁹ Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son. ¹⁰ If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into *your* house, neither bid him God-speed: ¹¹ for he that biddeth him God-speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

Final Greetings

¹² Having many things to write unto you, I would not *write* with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto you, and speak face to face, that our joy may be full.

¹³ The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen.

^a 5 Jn. 13:34; 15:12, 17.

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF JOHN

Salutation

THE elder unto the well-beloved Gai'us,^a whom I love in the truth.

2 Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth. 3 For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth. 4 I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in truth.

Gaius' Hospitality Commended

5 Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers; 6 which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey after a godly sort, thou shalt do well: 7 because that for his name's sake they went forth, taking nothing of the Gentiles. 8 We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellow helpers to the truth.

The Opposition of Diotrephes

9 I wrote unto the church: but Diot'rephes, who loveth to have the preeminence

among them, receiveth us not. 10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth *them* out of the church.

The Good Report concerning Demetrius

11 Beloved, follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. He that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God. 12 Deme'trius hath good report of all *men*, and of the truth itself: yea, and we *also* bear record; and ye know that our record is true.

Final Greetings

13 I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee: 14 but I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak face to face.

Peace *be* to thee. *Our* friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

^a 1 Acts 19:29; Rom. 16:23; 1 Cor. 1:14.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

JUDE

Salutation

JUDE,^a the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James,

To them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and called:

2 Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied.

Judgment on False Teachers

(2 Pet. 2:1-17)

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort *you* that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. 4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and* our Lord Jesus Christ.

5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt,^b afterward destroyed them that believed not.^c 6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day. 7 Even as Sodom and Gomor'rah, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.^d

8 Likewise also these *filthy* dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities. 9 Yet Michael the archangel,^e when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of

Moses,^f durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee.^g 10 But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.

11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain,^h and ran greedily after the error of Ba'laam for reward,ⁱ and perished in the gainsaying of Korah.^j

12 These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds *they* are without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots; 13 raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever.

14 And Enoch^k also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints, 15 to execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard *speeches* which ungodly sinners have spoken against him. 16 These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling *words*, having men's persons in admiration because of advantage.

Warnings and Exhortations

17 But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ; 18 how that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.^l 19 These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit. 20 But ye, beloved, building

^a 1 Mt. 13:55; Mk. 6:3. ^b 5 Ex. 12:51. ^c Num. 14:29-30.

^d 7 Gen. 19:1-24. ^e 9 Dan. 10:13, 21; 12:1; Rev. 12:7.

^f Deut. 34:6. ^g Zech. 3:2. ^h 11 Gen. 4:3-8.

ⁱ Num. 22:1-35. ^j Num. 16:1-35. ^k 14 Gen. 5:21-24.

^l 18 2 Pet. 3:3.

up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost, ²¹ keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. ²² And of some have compassion, making a difference;* ²³ and others save with fear, pulling *them* out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.

Concluding Doxology

24 Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present *you* faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy, ²⁵ to the only wise God our Saviour, *be* glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.

THE REVELATION

OF ST. JOHN THE DIVINE

The Revelation of Jesus Christ

1 The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to show unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified *it* by his angel unto his servant John: ² who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw. ³ Blessed *is* he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time *is* at hand.

Greetings to the Seven Churches

4 John to the seven churches which are in Asia:

Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come;^a and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;^b ⁵ and from Jesus Christ, *who is* the faithful witness, *and* the first-begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth.^c

Unto him that loved us, and washed* us from our sins in his own blood, ⁶ and hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father;^d to him *be* glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. ⁷ Behold, he cometh with clouds;^e and every eye shall see him, and they *also* which pierced him:^f and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him.^g Even so, Amen.

8 I am Alpha and Ome'ga, the beginning and the ending,^h saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come,ⁱ the Almighty.

A Vision of the Son of Man

9 I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ,

was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ. ¹⁰ I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet, ¹¹ saying, I am Alpha and Ome'ga, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send *it* unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Per'gamos, and unto Thy-at'ra, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto La-odice'a.

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks; ¹³ and in the midst of the seven candlesticks *one* like unto the Son of man,^j clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.^k ¹⁴ His head and *his* hairs *were* white like wool,^l as white as snow; and his eyes *were* as a flame of fire; ¹⁵ and his feet like unto fine brass,^m as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.ⁿ ¹⁶ And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword: and his countenance *was* as the sun shineth in his strength.

17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last:^o ¹⁸ *I am* he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell* and of death. ¹⁹ Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter; ²⁰ the mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

^a 1:4 Ex. 3:14. ^b Rev. 4:5. ^c 1:5 Ps. 89:27. ^d 1:6 Ex. 19:6; Rev. 5:10.

^e 1:7 Dan. 7:13; Mt. 24:30; Mk. 13:26; Lk. 21:27; 1 Thes. 4:17. ^f Zech. 12:10; Jn. 19:34, 37.

^g Zech. 12:10-14; Mt. 24:30. ^h 1:8 Rev. 22:13. ⁱ Ex. 3:14. ^j 1:13 Dan. 7:13.

^k Dan. 10:5. ^l 1:14 Dan. 7:9. ^m 1:14-15 Dan. 10:6. ⁿ 1:15 Ezek. 1:24.

^o 1:17 Is. 44:6; 48:12; Rev. 2:8; 22:13.

The Message to Ephesus

2 Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks.

2 I know thy works, and thy labor, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars: **3** and hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast labored, and hast not fainted. **4** Nevertheless I have *somewhat* against thee, because thou hast left thy first love. **5** Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent. **6** But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicola'itans, which I also hate. **7** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life,^a which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

The Message to Smyrna

8 And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the first and the last,^b which was dead, and is alive.

9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but *are* the synagogue of Satan. **10** Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast *some* of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. **11** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.^c

The Message to Pergamos

12 And to the angel of the church in Per'gamos write; These things saith he which hath the sharp sword with two edges.

13 I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, *even* where Satan's seat is: and

thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days where-in An'tipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth. **14** But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Ba'laam, who taught Balak to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.^d **15** So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicola'itans, which thing I hate.^e **16** Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth. **17** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna,^e and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

The Message to Thyatira

18 And unto the angel of the church in Thy-at'i'ra write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet *are* like fine brass.

19 I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last *to be* more than the first. **20** Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jez'ebel,^f which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols. **21** And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not. **22** Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds. **23** And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts;^g and I will give unto every one of you according to your works.^h **24** But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thy-at'i'ra, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they speak; I will put upon you none other burden. **25** But that which ye have *already*, hold fast till I come. **26** And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over

^a 2:7 Gen. 2:9; Rev. 22:2. ^b 2:8 Is. 44:6; 48:12; Rev. 1:17; 22:13. ^c 2:11 Rev. 20:14; 21:8.

^d 2:14 Num. 25:1-3; 31:16. ^e 2:17 Ex. 16:14-15. ^f 2:20 1 Kgs. 16:31; 2 Kgs. 9:22, 30.

^g 2:23 Ps. 7:9; Jer. 17:10. ^h Ps. 62:12.

the nations: ²⁷ and he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers;^a even as I received of my Father. ²⁸ And I will give him the morning star. ²⁹ He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

The Message to Sardis

3 And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars.

I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead. ² Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God. ³ Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.^b ⁴ Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy. ⁵ He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life,^c but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.^d ⁶ He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

The Message to Philadelphia

7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth.^e

⁸ I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name. ⁹ Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet,^f and to know that I have loved thee. ¹⁰ Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth. ¹¹ Behold, I come

quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown. ¹² Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, *which is new Jerusalem*, which cometh down out of heaven from my God:^g and I will write upon him my new name. ¹³ He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

The Message to Laodicea

14 And unto the angel of the church of the La-odice'ans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God.^h

¹⁵ I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. ¹⁶ So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spew thee out of my mouth. ¹⁷ Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked: ¹⁸ I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and *that* the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see. ¹⁹ As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten:ⁱ be zealous therefore, and repent. ²⁰ Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. ²¹ To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne. ²² He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

The Heavenly Worship

4 After this I looked, and, behold, a door *was* opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard *was* as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will show thee things which must be hereafter. ² And immediately I was in the Spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and *one* sat on the throne. ³ And he that sat was

^a 2:26-27 Ps. 2:8-9. ^b 3:3 Mt. 24:43-44; Lk. 12:39-40; Rev. 16:15.

^c 3:5 Ex. 32:32-33; Ps. 69:28; Rev. 20:12. ^d Mt. 10:32; Lk. 12:8. ^e 3:7 Is. 22:22.

^f 3:9 Is. 60:14. ^g 3:12 Rev. 21:2. ^h 3:14 Prov. 8:22. ⁱ 3:19 Prov. 3:12.

to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone; and *there was* a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.^a **4** And round about the throne *were* four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold. **5** And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices:^b and *there were* seven lamps of fire burning before the throne,^c which are the seven Spirits of God.^d **6** And before the throne *there was* a sea of glass like unto crystal.^e

And in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, *were* four beasts full of eyes before and behind. **7** And the first beast *was* like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast *was* like a flying eagle.^f **8** And the four beasts had each of them six wings about *him*; and *they were* full of eyes within;^g and they rest not day and night, saying,

Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty,^h

which was, and is, and is to come.ⁱ

9 And when those beasts give glory and honor and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever, **10** the four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

11 Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honor and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

The Unopened Book and the Lamb

5 And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the back side,^j sealed with seven seals. **2** And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof? **3** And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon. **4** And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon. **5** And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe

of Judah,^k the Root of David,^l hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain,^m having seven horns and seven eyes,ⁿ which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth. **7** And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne. **8** And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odors, which are the prayers of saints.^o **9** And they sung a new song, saying,

Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

10 and hast made us* unto our God kings and priests:^p and we* shall reign on the earth.

11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne, and the beasts, and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;^q **12** saying with a loud voice,

Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honor, and glory, and blessing.

13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying,

Blessing, and honor, and glory, and power, *be* unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four *and* twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

The Seals

6 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.* **2** And I saw, and

^a 4:2-3 Ezek. 1:26-28; 10:1. ^b 4:5 Ex. 19:16; Rev. 8:5; 11:19; 16:18. ^c Ezek. 1:13.

^d Rev. 1:4. ^e 4:6 Ezek. 1:22. ^f 4:6-7 Ezek. 1:5-10; 10:14. ^g 4:8 Ezek. 1:18; 10:12.

^h Is. 6:2-3. ⁱ Ex. 3:14. ^j 5:1 Ezek. 2:9-10. ^k 5:5 Gen. 49:9-10. ^l Is. 11:1.

^m 5:6 Is. 53:7. ⁿ Zech. 4:10. ^o 5:8 Ps. 141:2. ^p 5:10 Ex. 19:6; Rev. 1:6. ^q 5:11 Dan. 7:10.

behold a white horse:^a and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.* 4 And there went out another horse *that was red*:^b and *power* was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see.* And I beheld, and lo a black horse;^c and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand. 6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.* 8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell* followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.^d

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: 10 and they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? 11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellow servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake;^e and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood; 13 and the stars of heaven fell unto the earth,^f even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind. 14 And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together;^g and every mountain and island

were moved out of their places.^h 15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;ⁱ 16 and said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us^j from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb: 17 for the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?^k

The 144,000 Sealed

7 And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds^l of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. 2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, 3 saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.^m 4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed: *and there were sealed a hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.*

5 Of the tribe of Judah *were sealed* twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Reuben *were sealed* twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Gad *were sealed* twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of Asher *were sealed* twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Naph'tali *were sealed* twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Manas'seh *were sealed* twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Simeon *were sealed* twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Levi *were sealed* twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Is'sachar *were sealed* twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Zeb'ulun *were sealed* twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Joseph *were sealed* twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Benjamin *were sealed* twelve thousand.

^a 6:2 Zech. 1:8; 6:3. ^b 6:4 Zech. 1:8; 6:2. ^c 6:5 Zech. 6:2, 6.

^d 6:8 Jer. 15:3; Ezek. 5:12, 17; 14:21. ^e 6:12 Rev. 11:13; 16:18.

^f 6:12-13 Is. 13:10; Ezek. 32:7; Joel 2:31; Mt. 24:29; Mk. 13:24-25; Lk. 21:25. ^g 6:13-14 Is. 34:4.

^h 6:14 Rev. 16:20. ⁱ 6:15 Is. 2:10. ^j 6:16 Hos. 10:8; Lk. 23:30. ^k 6:17 Joel 2:11; Mal. 3:2.

^l 7:1 Zech. 6:5. ^m 7:3 Ezek. 9:4.

The White-robed Multitude

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands; ¹⁰ and cried with a loud voice, saying,

Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

¹¹ And all the angels stood round about the throne, and *about* the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, ¹² saying,

Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honor, and power, and might, *be* unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

¹³ And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they? ¹⁴ And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation,^a and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. ¹⁵ Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. ¹⁶ They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.^b ¹⁷ For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them,^c and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters;^d and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.^e

The Seventh Seal

8 And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour. ² And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets. ³ And another angel came and stood at the altar,^f having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer *it* with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. ⁴ And the smoke of the incense, *which came* with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand. ⁵ And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the

altar,^g and cast *it* into the earth:^h and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.ⁱ

The Trumpets

⁶ And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

⁷ The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire^j mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

⁸ And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood; ⁹ and the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

¹⁰ And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven,^k burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters; ¹¹ and the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

¹² And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened,^l and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

¹³ And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

9 And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit. ² And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit. ³ And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth:^m and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power. ⁴ And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any

^a 7:14 Dan. 12:1; Mt. 24:21; Mk. 13:19. ^b 7:16 Is. 49:10. ^c 7:17 Ps. 23:1; Ezek. 34:23.

^d Ps. 23:2; Is. 49:10. ^e Is. 25:8. ^f 8:3 Ex. 30:1. ^g 8:5 Lev. 16:12.

^h Ezek. 10:2. ⁱ Rev. 11:19; 16:18. ^j 8:7 Ex. 9:23-25. ^k 8:10 Is. 14:12.

^l 8:12 Is. 13:10, Ezek. 32:7; Joel 2:10. ^m 9:3 Ex. 10:12-15.

tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.^a ⁵ And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment *was* as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man. ⁶ And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.^b

⁷ And the shapes of the locusts *were* like unto horses prepared unto battle;^c and on their heads *were* as it were crowns like gold, and their faces *were* as the faces of men. ⁸ And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth *were* as the teeth of lions.^d ⁹ And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings *was* as the sound of chariots^e of many horses running to battle. ¹⁰ And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power *was* to hurt men five months. ¹¹ And they had a king over them, *which is* the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue *is* Abad'don, but in the Greek tongue hath *his* name Apol'ly-on.

¹² One woe is past; *and*, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

¹³ And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar^f which is before God, ¹⁴ saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphra'tes. ¹⁵ And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men. ¹⁶ And the number of the army of the horsemen *were* two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them. ¹⁷ And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses *were* as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone. ¹⁸ By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths. ¹⁹ For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails *were* like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

²⁰ And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood; which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:^g ²¹ neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

The Angel and the Little Book

10 And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow *was* upon his head, and his face *was* as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire: ² and he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and *his* left foot on the earth, ³ and cried with a loud voice, as *when* a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices. ⁴ And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not. ⁵ And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven, ⁶ and sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:^{*} ⁷ but in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.^h

⁸ And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go *and* take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth. ⁹ And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take *it*, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey. ¹⁰ And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.ⁱ ¹¹ And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

^a 9:4 Ezek. 9:4. ^b 9:6 Job 3:21. ^c 9:7 Joel 2:4. ^d 9:8 Joel 1:6. ^e 9:9 Joel 2:5.
^f 9:13 Ex. 30:1-3. ^g 9:20 Ps. 115:4-7; 135:15-17; Dan. 5:4. ^h 10:5-7 Dan. 12:7.
ⁱ 10:8-10 Ezek. 2:8-3:3.

The Two Witnesses

11 And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood,* saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God,^a and the altar, and them that worship therein. ² But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot^b forty and two months. ³ And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

⁴ These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.^c ⁵ And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed. ⁶ These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy:^d and have power over waters to turn them to blood,^e and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will. ⁷ And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit^f shall make war against them, and shall overcome them,^g and kill them. ⁸ And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom^h and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. ⁹ And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and a half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves. ¹⁰ And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth. ¹¹ And after three days and a half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet;ⁱ and great fear fell upon them which saw them. ¹² And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud;^j and their enemies beheld them. ¹³ And the same hour was there a great earthquake,^k and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant

were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

¹⁴ The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

The Seventh Trumpet

¹⁵ And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms* of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.^l

¹⁶ And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God, ¹⁷ saying,

We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned. ¹⁸ And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great;^m and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.

¹⁹ And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake,ⁿ and great hail.^o

The Woman and the Dragon

12 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:^p ² and she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.^q ³ And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns,^r and seven crowns upon his heads. ⁴ And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth:^s and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born. ⁵ And she brought forth a man child,^t who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron:^u and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne. ⁶ And the woman

^a 11:1 Ezek. 40:3. ^b 11:2 Lk. 21:24. ^c 11:4 Zech. 4:3, 11-14. ^d 11:6 1 Kgs. 17:1.

^e Ex. 7:17-19. ^f 11:7 Dan. 7:3. ^g Rev. 13:5-7; 17:8. ^h Dan. 7:21. ⁱ 11:8 Is. 1:9-10.

^j 11:11 Ezek. 37:10. ^k 11:12 2 Kgs. 2:11. ^l 11:13 Rev. 6:12; 16:18. ^m 11:15 Dan. 7:14, 27.

ⁿ 11:18 Ps. 115:13. ^o 11:19 Rev. 8:5; 16:18. ^p Rev. 16:21. ^q 12:1 Gen. 37:9.

^r 12:2 Mic. 4:10. ^s 12:3 Dan. 7:7. ^t 12:4 Dan. 8:10. ^u 12:5 Is. 66:7. ^v Ps. 2:9.

fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: Michael^a and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, ⁸ and prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. ⁹ And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent,^b called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth,^c and his angels were cast out with him. ¹⁰ And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven,

Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren^d is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. ¹¹ And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death. ¹² Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child. ¹⁴ And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time,^e from the face of the serpent. ¹⁵ And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood. ¹⁶ And the earth helped the woman; and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth. ¹⁷ And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

The Two Beasts

13 And I stood* upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea,^f having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns,

and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.^g ² And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion:^h and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority. ³ And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast. ⁴ And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

⁵ And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months. ⁶ And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God,ⁱ to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. ⁷ And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them:^j and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations. ⁸ And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life:^k of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world. ⁹ If any man have an ear, let him hear. ¹⁰ He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity!^l he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

¹¹ And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon. ¹² And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. ¹³ And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men, ¹⁴ and deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live. ¹⁵ And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed. ¹⁶ And he

^a 12:7 Dan. 10:13, 21; 12:1; Jude 9. ^b 12:9 Gen. 3:1. ^c Lk. 10:18.

^d 12:10 Job 1:9-11; Zech. 3:1. ^e 12:14 Dan. 7:25; 12:7. ^f 13:1 Dan. 7:3. ^g Rev. 17:3, 7-12.

^h 13:2 Dan. 7:4-6. ⁱ 13:5-6 Dan. 7:8, 25; 11:36. ^j 13:7 Dan. 7:21. ^k 13:8 Ps. 69:28.

^l 13:10 Jer. 15:2.

causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: ¹⁷ and that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. ¹⁸ Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

The Song of the 144,000

14 And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Zion, and with him a hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name* written in their foreheads.^a ² And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: ³ and they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. ⁴ These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb. ⁵ And in their mouth was found no guile:^b for they are without fault before the throne of God.*

The Messages of the Three Angels

⁶ And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people, ⁷ saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

⁸ And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city,^c because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

⁹ And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

¹⁰ the same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation;^d and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone^e in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb: ¹¹ and the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever:^f and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

¹² Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

¹³ And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labors; and their works do follow them.

The Harvest of the Earth

¹⁴ And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man,^g having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle. ¹⁵ And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.^h ¹⁶ And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

¹⁷ And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle. ¹⁸ And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe. ¹⁹ And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God. ²⁰ And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

The Angels with the Last Plagues

15 And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvelous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

^a 14:1 Ezek. 9:4; Rev. 7:3. ^b 14:5 Zeph. 3:13. ^c 14:8 Is. 21:9; Rev. 18:2. ^d 14:10 Is. 51:17.

^e Gen. 19:24. ^f 14:11 Is. 34:10. ^g 14:14 Dan 7:13. ^h 14:15 Joel 3:13.

ⁱ 14:20 Is. 63:3; Rev. 19:15.

2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, *and* over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God. ³ And they sing the song of Moses^a the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvelous *are* thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true *are* thy ways, thou King of saints.

⁴ Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name?^b For *thou* only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee;^c for thy judgments are made manifest.

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony^d in heaven was opened: ⁶ and the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles. ⁷ And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever. ⁸ And the temple was filled with smoke^e from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

The Vials of Wrath

16 And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore^f upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and *upon* them which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead *man*: and every living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.^g ⁵ And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be,^{*} because thou hast judged thus. ⁶ For they have shed the

blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy. ⁷ And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous *are* thy judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire. ⁹ And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness;^h and they gnawed their tongues for pain, ¹¹ and blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.ⁱ ¹³ And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs *come* out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet. ¹⁴ For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, *which* go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty. ¹⁵ Behold, I come as a thief.^j Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame. ¹⁶ And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.^k

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done. ¹⁸ And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake,^l such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, *and* so great. ¹⁹ And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.^m ²⁰ And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.ⁿ

²¹ And there fell upon men a great hail^o

^a 15:3 Ex. 15:1. ^b 15:4 Jer. 10:7. ^c Ps. 86:9. ^d 15:5 Ex. 40:34.

^e 15:8 1 Kgs. 8:10-11; 2 Chr. 5:13-14; Is. 6:4. ^f 16:2 Ex. 9:10. ^g 16:4 Ex. 7:17-21.

^h 16:10 Ex. 10:21. ⁱ 16:12 Is. 11:15-16. ^j 16:15 Mt. 24:43-44; Lk. 12:39-40; Rev. 3:3.

^k 16:16 2 Kgs. 23:29; 2 Chr. 35:22. ^l 16:18 Rev. 8:5; 11:13, 19. ^m 16:19 Is. 51:17.

ⁿ 16:20 Rev. 6:14. ^o 16:21 Ex. 9:23; Rev. 11:19.

out of heaven, *every stone* about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

The Judgment of the Great Harlot

17 And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will show unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters;^a ² with whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.^b ³ So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet-colored beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.^c ⁴ And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet color, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup^d in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication: ⁵ and upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH. ⁶ And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus.

And when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration. ⁷ And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns. ⁸ The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit,^e and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life^f from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is. ⁹ And here *is* the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. ¹⁰ And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, *and* the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. ¹¹ And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition. ¹² And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings,^g which have received

no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. ¹³ These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast. ¹⁴ These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him *are* called, and chosen, and faithful.

¹⁵ And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues. ¹⁶ And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire. ¹⁷ For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled. ¹⁸ And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

The Fall of Babylon

18 And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory. ² And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen,^h and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.ⁱ ³ For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication,^j and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies. ⁴ And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people,^k that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. ⁵ For her sins have reached unto heaven,^l and God hath remembered her iniquities. ⁶ Reward her even as she rewarded you,^m and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled, fill to her double. ⁷ How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow. ⁸ Therefore shall her plagues come in one day,ⁿ death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire:

^a 17:1 Jer. 51:13. ^b 17:2 Jer. 51:7. ^c 17:3 Rev. 13:1. ^d 17:4 Jer. 51:7.

^e 17:8 Dan. 7:3; Rev. 11:7. ^f Ps. 69:28. ^g 17:12 Dan. 7:24. ^h 18:2 Is. 21:9.

ⁱ Is. 13:21; Jer. 50:39. ^j 18:3 Jer. 51:7. ^k 18:4 Is. 48:20; Jer. 50:8. ^l 18:5 Jer. 51:9.

^m 18:6 Ps. 137:8; Jer. 50:29. ⁿ 18:7-8 Is. 47:8-9.

for strong *is* the Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning, ¹⁰ standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come."

11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more: ¹² the merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble, ¹³ and cinnamon, and odors, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men. ¹⁴ And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all. ¹⁵ The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing, ¹⁶ and saying, Alas, alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls! ¹⁷ For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off, ¹⁸ and cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What *city* is like unto this great city! ¹⁹ And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.^b ²⁰ Rejoice over her, *thou* heaven,^c and *ye* holy* apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast *it* into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down,^d and shall be found no more at all.^e ²² And the

voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee;^f and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft *he* be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee; ²³ and the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee:^g for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived. ²⁴ And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.^h

The Multitude in Heaven Praises God

19 And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying,

Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honor, and power, unto the Lord our God: ² for true and righteous *are* his judgments; for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.ⁱ

³ And again they said, Alleluia. And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.^j ⁴ And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia. ⁵ And a voice came out of the throne, saying,

Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.^k

⁶ And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters,^l and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying,

Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth. ⁷ Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honor to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready. ⁸ And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

The Marriage Supper of the Lamb

9 And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed *are* they which are called unto the marriage supper^m of the Lamb. And he saith

^a 18:9-10 Ezek. 26:16-18. ^b 18:11-19 Ezek. 27:25-36. ^c 18:20 Jer. 51:48. ^d 18:21 Jer. 51:63-64.

^e Ezek. 26:21. ^f 18:22 Ezek. 26:13. ^g 18:22-23 Jer. 25:10. ^h 18:24 Jer. 51:49.

ⁱ 19:2 Deut. 32:43. ^j 19:3 Is. 34:10. ^k 19:5 Ps. 115:13. ^l 19:6 Ezek. 1:24.

^m 19:9 Mt. 22:2-3.

unto me, These are the true sayings of God. ¹⁰ And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See *thou do it* not: I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

The Rider on the White Horse

11 And I saw heaven opened,^a and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him *was* called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. ¹² His eyes *were* as a flame of fire,^b and on his head *were* many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself. ¹³ And he *was* clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God. ¹⁴ And the armies *which were* in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean. ¹⁵ And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations; and he shall rule them with a rod of iron:^c and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.^d ¹⁶ And he hath on *his* vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God; ¹⁸ that ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all *men*, both free and bond, both small and great.^e ¹⁹ And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army. ²⁰ And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image.^f These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone. ²¹ And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which *sword* proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

The Thousand Years

20 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. ² And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent,^g which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, ³ and cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them:^h and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received *his* mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years. ⁵ But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This *is* the first resurrection. ⁶ Blessed and holy *is* he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, ⁸ and shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog,ⁱ to gather them together to battle: the number of whom *is* as the sand of the sea. ⁹ And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them. ¹⁰ And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet *are*, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

The Judgment at the Great White Throne

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. ¹² And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened:

^a 19:11 Ezek. 1:1. ^b 19:12 Dan. 10:6. ^c 19:15 Ps. 2:9. ^d Is. 63:3; Joel 3:13; Rev. 14:20. ^e 19:17-18 Ezek. 39:17-20. ^f 19:20 Rev. 13:1-18. ^g 20:2 Gen. 3:1. ^h 20:4 Dan. 7:9, 22. ⁱ 20:8 Ezek. 38:1-16.

and another book was opened, which is *the book of life*; and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.^a ¹³ And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell* delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. ¹⁴ And death and hell* were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. ¹⁵ And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

The New Heaven and the New Earth

21 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth:^b for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea. ² And I John saw the holy city,^c new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven,^d prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.^e ³ And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God *is* with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people,^f and God himself shall be with them, *and be* their God. ⁴ And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death,^g neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain:^h for the former things are passed away.

⁵ And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful. ⁶ And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Ome'ga, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.ⁱ ⁷ He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.^j ⁸ But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

The New Jerusalem

⁹ And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will show thee the bride, the Lamb's wife. ¹⁰ And he carried me away in the spirit to a great

and high mountain, and showed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem,^k descending out of heaven from God, ¹¹ having the glory of God: and her light *was* like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal; ¹² and had a wall great and high, *and* had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are *the names* of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel: ¹³ on the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.^l ¹⁴ And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

¹⁵ And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.^m ¹⁶ And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal. ¹⁷ And he measured the wall thereof, a hundred and forty and four cubits, *according to* the measure of a man, that is, of the angel. ¹⁸ And the building of the wall of it was *of* jasper: and the city *was* pure gold, like unto clear glass. ¹⁹ And the foundations of the wall of the city *were* garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation *was* jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chaledony; the fourth, an emerald; ²⁰ the fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst. ²¹ And the twelve gates *were* twelve pearls;ⁿ every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city *was* pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

²² And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it. ²³ And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it,^o and the Lamb *is* the light thereof. ²⁴ And the nations of them which are saved* shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honor into it. ²⁵ And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there. ²⁶ And they shall bring the glory and honor of the nations into it.^p ²⁷ And

^a 20:11-12 Dan. 7:9-10. ^b 21:1 Is. 65:17; 66:22; 2 Pet. 3:13. ^c 21:2 Is. 52:1.

^d Rev. 3:12. ^e Is. 61:10. ^f 21:3 Ezek. 37:27. ^g 21:4 Is. 25:8. ^h Is. 65:19. ⁱ 21:6 Is. 55:1.

^j 21:7 2 Sam. 7:14; 1 Chr. 17:13. ^k 21:10 Ezek. 40:2. ^l 21:12-13 Ezek. 48:30-34.

^m 21:15 Ezek. 40:3. ⁿ 21:18-21 Is. 54:11-12. ^o 21:23 Is. 60:19. ^p 21:25-26 Is. 60:11.

there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth,^a neither *whatsoever* worketh abomination, or *maketh* a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.

22 And he showed me a pure river of water of life,^b clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. ² In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, *was there* the tree of life,^c which bare twelve *manner* of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree *were* for the healing of the nations. ³ And there shall be no more curse:^d but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him: ⁴ and they shall see his face; and his name *shall be* in their foreheads. ⁵ And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light:^e and they shall reign for ever and ever.^f

Jesus to Come Soon

⁶ And he said unto me, These sayings *are* faithful and true: and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent his angel to show unto his servants the things which must shortly be done. ⁷ Behold, I come quickly.

Blessed *is* he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

⁸ And I John saw these things, and heard *them*. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which showed me these things. ⁹ Then saith he unto me, See *thou do it* not: for I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

¹⁰ And he saith unto me, Seal not the

sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand. ¹¹ He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.^g

¹² And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward *is* with me,^h to give every man according as his work shall be.ⁱ ¹³ I am Alpha and Ome'ga, the beginning and the end,^j the first and the last.^k

¹⁴ Blessed *are* they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life,^l and may enter in through the gates into the city. ¹⁵ For without *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

¹⁶ I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David,^m and the bright and morning star.

¹⁷ And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.ⁿ

¹⁸ For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: ¹⁹ and if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy,^o God shall take away his part out of the book* of life, and out of the holy city, and *from* the things which are written in this book.

²⁰ He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly: Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

²¹ The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

^a 21:27 Is. 52:1. ^b 22:1 Ezek. 47:1; Zech. 14:8. ^c 22:2 Gen. 2:9. ^d 22:3 Zech. 14:11.

^e 22:5 Is. 60:19. ^f Dan. 7:18. ^g 22:11 Dan. 12:10. ^h 22:12 Is. 40:10; 62:11.

ⁱ Ps. 28:4. ^j 22:13 Rev. 1:8. ^k Is. 44:6; 48:12; Rev. 1:17; 2:8.

^l 22:14 Gen. 2:9; 3:22. ^m 22:16 Is. 11:1. ⁿ 22:17 Is. 55:1. ^o 22:18-19 Deut. 4:2; 12:32.

HELPS FOR THE READER

ALTERNATIVE READINGS AND RENDERINGS

The following list of almost 300 alternative readings and renderings is designed to call to the attention of the reader those passages for which better manuscript evidence may indicate some other reading or for which present-day scholarship may suggest a decidedly superior rendering. In each instance the text contains an asterisk (*), signalling the fact that a significant alternative is listed here in the appendix.

After the reference, which is listed in each instance, there is usually a word or phrase in bold-face type. This refers to the specific words in the King James Version for which some alternative is suggested. When the word *to* is used immediately following the bold-face words, it introduces an alternative reading, based upon better manuscripts in the original language. When *or* occurs, it suggests that the following words are a more satisfactory rendering or translation. The term *omit*, followed by the words of the King James Version, denotes the fact that the words in question are not found in the best, early manuscripts. The use of *Hebrew* or *Greek* specifies that the following words are a more or less literal translation of the Hebrew or Greek underlying the King James Version.

- Gen. 1:28 **replenish** *or* fill
 Gen. 9:1 **replenish** *or* fill
 Num. 6:7 **consecration** *or* separation
 Num. 20:13 **Meribah** *or* Strife
 Num. 24:17 **the children of Sheth** *or* the sons of tumult
 Deut. 1:7 **all the places nigh thereunto**, *Hebrew* all his neighbors
 Deut. 3:17 **Ashdoth-pisgah** *or* the springs of Pisgah
 Deut. 7:12 **if**, *Hebrew* because
 Deut. 14:2 **a peculiar people unto himself** *or* a people for his own possession
 Deut. 29:19 **imagination**, *Hebrew* stubbornness
 Deut. 32:22 **hell**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Josh. 3:16 **very far from the city Adam**, that is **beside Zaretan** *or* a great way off, at Adam, the city that is beside Zaretan
 Josh. 8:35 **conversant among**, *Hebrew* walking among
 Judg. 3:22 **and the dirt came out** *or* and it came out behind
 Judg. 16:11 **that never were occupied** *or* wherewith no work hath been done
 1 Sam. 4:16 **What is there done** *or* How was the matter
 1 Sam. 10:5, 6 **prophecy** *or* rave
 1 Sam. 10:10 **prophesied** *or* raved
 1 Sam. 10:13 **prophesying** *or* raving
 1 Sam. 18:10; 19:20, 21, 24 **prophesied** *or* raved
 1 Sam. 28:12 **Samuel**, *Greek* Saul
 1 Sam. 28:13 **gods** *or* a god
 2 Sam. 3:33 **Died Abner** *or* Should Abner die
 2 Sam. 22:6 **hell**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 1 Kgs. 1:21 **offenders**, *Hebrew* sinners
 1 Kgs. 22:34 **at a venture**, *Hebrew* in his simplicity
 2 Kgs. 4:41 **harm**, *Hebrew* evil thing
 2 Kgs. 18:26 **Syrian**, *Hebrew* Aramean
 1 Chr. 21:1 **Satan** *or* an adversary
 2 Chr. 22:2 **Forty**, 2 Kgs. 8:26, Twenty
 Job 1:6 **Satan**, *Hebrew* the adversary
 Job 11:6 **that they are double to that which is!** *or* How manifold is understanding!
 Job 11:8 **hell**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Job 11:12 **For vain man would be wise**, **though man be born like a wild ass's colt**, *or* Shall an empty man get a mind, or a wild ass's colt be born a man?
 Job 17:6 **and aforetime I was as a tabret** *or* and they spit in my face
 Job 26:6 **Hell**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Job 28:22 **Destruction**, *Hebrew* Abaddon
 Job 30:4 **for their meat** *or* to warm them
 Job 37:11 **Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud** *or* Yea, he ladeth the thick cloud with moisture
 Job 39:13 **Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the peacocks?** **or** wings and feathers unto the ostrich? *or* The wings of the ostrich wave proudly; but are they the wings and feathers of love?
 Job 40:15 **behemoth** *or* the hippopotamus
 Job 41:1 **leviathan** *or* the crocodile

- Ps. 8:5 **angels**, *Hebrew* Elohim, God
 Ps. 9:17; 16:10; 18:5; 55:15 **hell**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Ps. 59:4 **to help me**, *Hebrew* meet
 Ps. 86:13 **hell**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Ps. 88:3 **the grave**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Ps. 89:48 **the grave**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Ps. 95:8 **in the provocation** or at Meribah
 Ps. 95:8 **temptation** or Massah
 Ps. 100:3 **and not we ourselves** or and his we are
 Ps. 109:6 **Satan** or an adversary
 Ps. 116:3; 139:8 **hell**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Ps. 141:7 **the grave's**, *Hebrew* Sheol's
 Ps. 144:4 **vanity**, *Hebrew* breath
 Prov. 1:12 **the grave**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Prov. 5:5; 7:27; 9:18; 15:11, 24 **hell**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Prov. 20:30 **The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.** or Stripes that wound cleanse away evil; and strokes reach the innermost parts.
 Prov. 21:8 **The way of man is froward and strange:** or The way of him that is laden with guilt is exceeding crooked;
 Prov. 21:24 **Proud and haughty scorner is his name,** or The proud and haughty man, scoffer is his name;
 Prov. 22:9 **bountiful**, *Hebrew* good
 Prov. 22:20 **excellent things** or thirty sayings
 Prov. 23:14 **hell**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Prov. 24:11 **If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death** or Deliver them that are carried away unto death
 Prov. 28:21 **for, for a piece of bread that man will transgress** or and for a piece of bread man will transgress
 Eccl. 5:6 **angel** or messenger of God
 Song 6:12 **made me like the chariots of Amminadib** or set me on the chariots of my willing people
 Song 6:13 **What will ye see in the Shulamite?** As it were the company of two armies or Why will ye look upon the Shulamite, as upon the dance of Mahanaim?
 Song 7:9 **and the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth down sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak.** or And thy mouth like the best wine, that goeth down smoothly for my beloved, gliding through the lips of those that are asleep.
 Song 8:6 **the grave**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Is. 5:14 **hell**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Is. 8:16, 20 **law** or teaching
 Is. 9:1 **Nevertheless the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun, and the land of Naphtali, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the nations.** or But there shall be no gloom to her that was in anguish. In the former time he brought into contempt the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, but in the latter time hath he made it glorious, by the way of the sea, beyond the Jordan, Galilee of the nations.
 Is. 9:5 **For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire.** or For all the armor of the armed man in the tumult, and the garments rolled in blood, shall be for burning, for fuel of fire.
 Is. 9:6 **Wonderful, Counselor** or Wonderful Counselor
 Is. 10:23 **For the Lord God of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the land.** or For a decree of destruction shall the Lord GOD of hosts make in the midst of the earth.
 Is. 14:9 **Hell**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Is. 14:11 **the grave**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Is. 14:15 **hell**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Is. 14:31 **and none shall be alone in his appointed times** or and there is no straggler in his ranks
 Is. 15:1 **burden** or oracle
 Is. 19:18 **destruction** or the sun
 Is. 21:14 **The inhabitants of the land of Tema brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fled.** or Unto him that is thirsty bring ye water; ye inhabitants of the land of Tema, meet the fugitives with their bread.
 Is. 23:15 **shall Tyre sing as a harlot** or it shall be unto Tyre as in the song of a harlot
 Is. 28:15, 18 **hell**, *Hebrew* Sheol
 Is. 28:25 **the appointed barley** or barley in the appointed place
 Is. 30:7 **cried concerning this, Their strength is to sit still** or called her. Rahab that sitteth still
 Is. 40:9 **O Zion, that bringest good tidings . . . O Jerusalem, that bringeth good tidings** or O thou that tellest good tidings to Zion . . . O thou that tellest good tidings to Jerusalem
 Is. 41:7 **saying, It is ready for the soldering** or saying of the soldering, It is good
 Is. 49:5 **Though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the LORD and my God shall be my strength** or and that Israel be gathered unto him—for I am honorable in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength—
 Is. 51:14 **The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.** or The captive exile shall speedily be loosed; and he shall not die and go down into the pit,

- neither shall his bread fail.
 Is. 58:9 **hell**, *Hebrew Sheol*
 Is. 58:13 **him** or it
 Jer. 6:2 **I have likened the daughter of Zion to a comely and delicate woman.** or The comely and delicate one, the daughter of Zion, will I cut off.
 Jer. 8:8 **Lo, certainly in vain made he it; the pen of the scribes is in vain.** or But, behold, the false pen of the scribes hath made of it falsehood.
 Jer. 9:7 **how shall I do for the** or how else should I do because of the
 Ezek. 27:6 **the company of the Ashurites have made thy benches of ivory** or they have made thy deck of ivory inlaid in boxwood
 Ezek. 31:16, 17; 32:21, 27 **hell**, *Hebrew Sheol*
 Dan. 2:4 **Syriac** or Aramaic
 Dan. 7:13 **like the Son of man** or like unto a son of man
 Hos. 4:18 **with shame do love, Give ye or** dearly love shame
 Hos. 6:7 **like men** or like Adam
 Hos. 6:9 **by consent** or toward Shechem
 Hos. 12:5 **memorial** or memorial name
 Hos. 14:2 **render the calves of our lips or** render as calves the offering of our lips
 Amos 3:12 **in Damascus in a couch** or on the silken cushions of a bed
 Amos 5:9 **that strengtheneth the spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled shall come against the fortress** or that bringeth sudden destruction upon the strong, so that destruction cometh upon the fortress
 Amos 5:26 **Moloch and Chiun** or king and the shrine of
 Amos 9:2 **hell**, *Hebrew Sheol*
 Jon. 2:2 **hell**, *Hebrew Sheol*
 Mic. 5:2 **from everlasting** or from ancient days
 Hab. 2:5 **hell**, *Hebrew Sheol*
 Zech. 12:10 **upon me or upon him**
 Mt. 5:22 **omit** without a cause
 Mt. 6:4, 6, 18 **omit** openly
 Mt. 10:18 **against** or to
 Mt. 12:35 **omit** of the heart
 Mt. 16:18 **hell**, *Greek Hades*
 Mt. 17:21 **omit** verse
 Mt. 18:15 **omit** against thee
 Mt. 27:27 **the common hall**, *Greek the Praetorium*
 Mk. 7:19 **draught, purging all meats?** to draught. (Thus he cleansed all foods.)
 Mk. 8:25 **made him look up** to he looked intently
 Mk. 8:25 **every man** or every thing
 Mk. 9:19 **him** (*first occurrence*) to them
 Mk. 9:23 **omit** believe
 Mk. 9:29 **omit** and fasting
 Mk. 10:21 **omit** take up the cross
 Mk. 10:24 **omit** for them that trust in riches
 Lk. 1:3 **having had perfect understanding of** or having investigated carefully
 Lk. 2:1 **taxed** or enrolled
 Lk. 2:2 **taxing** or enrollment
 Lk. 2:5 **taxed** or enrolled
 Lk. 2:22 **her** to their
 Lk. 2:38 **redemption in** to the redemption of
 Lk. 2:49 **about my Father's business** or in my Father's house
 Lk. 5:17 **omit** them
 Lk. 6:1 **second sabbath after the first** to sabbath
 Lk. 6:16 **brother** to son
 Lk. 7:28 **omit** prophet
 Lk. 9:54 **omit** even as Elijah did
 Lk. 9:55–56 **omit** and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of. For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them.
 Lk. 12:49 **and what will I, if it be already kindled?** or how I would that it were already kindled!
 Lk. 16:9 **ye** to it
 Lk. 16:23 **hell**, *Greek Hades*
 Lk. 17:3 **omit** against thee
 Lk. 17:36 **omit** verse
 Lk. 22:37 **an end** or their fulfilment
 Lk. 22:68 **omit** nor let me go
 Lk. 23:15 **unto** or by
 Lk. 23:17 **omit** verse
 Lk. 23:42 **Jesus, Lord** to him, Jesus
 Lk. 23:44 **earth** or land
 Lk. 24:42 **omit** and of a honeycomb
 Lk. 24:52 **omit** worshipped him, and
 Jn. 1:3 **by** or through
 Jn. 1:5 **comprehended** or overcame
 Jn. 1:10 **by** or through
 Jn. 3:3, 7 **again** or from above
 Jn. 3:13 **omit** which is in heaven
 Jn. 3:34 **omit** unto him
 Jn. 5:2 **market** or gate
 Jn. 5:3–4 **omit** waiting for . . . disease he had
 Jn. 7:53–8:11 **omit** passage
 Jn. 9:35 **God** to man
 Jn. 10:16 **fold** (*second occurrence*) to flock
 Jn. 10:38 **believe** (*second occurrence*) to understand
 Jn. 12:6 **bare** or took out
 Jn. 12:47 **believe** to keep them
 Jn. 16:25 **proverbs . . . proverbs** or figures . . . figures
 Jn. 16:29 **proverb** or figure
 Jn. 18:24 **Now Annas had sent him** or Then Annas sent him
 Jn. 20:29 **thou hast believed:** or hast thou believed?
 Acts 2:27, 31 **hell**, *Greek Hades*
 Acts 2:47 **such as should be saved** or those who were being saved
 Acts 3:13, 26 **Son** or Servant
 Acts 4:27, 30 **child** or servant
 Acts 5:32 **omit** his

- Acts 7:16 **the father of Shechem** *to* in Shechem
 Acts 7:38 **church** *or* congregation
 Acts 8:37 *omit* verse
 Acts 9:5 *omit* it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks
 Acts 9:6 *omit* And he trembling . . . And the Lord said unto him
 Acts 13:18 **suffered he their manners** *to* he bore them as a nurse
 Acts 14:13 **which was** *or* whose temple was
 Acts 15:34 *omit* verse
 Acts 16:40 **comforted** *or* exhorted
 Acts 17:22 **Mars' hill** *or* the Areopagus
 Acts 17:22 **too superstitious** *or* very religious
 Acts 17:23 **devotions** *or* objects of worship
 Acts 19:31 **chief of Asia** *or* Asiarchs
 Acts 20:15 *omit* and tarried at Trogyllium
 Acts 21:3 **discovered** *or* came in sight of
 Acts 22:9 *omit* and were afraid
 Acts 22:20 **martyr** *or* witness
 Acts 27:17 **the quicksands**, *Greek* the Syrtis
 Acts 28:8 **bloody flux** *or* dysentery
 Acts 28:29 *omit* verse
 Rom. 1:18 **hold** *or* suppress
 Rom. 3:22 *omit* and upon all
 Rom. 7:6 **that being dead** *or* and being dead to that
 Rom. 8:1 *omit* who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit
 Rom. 8:19, 20, 21 **creature** *or* creation
 Rom. 8:28 **all things work together for good to them** *or* in all things God works for good together with them
 Rom. 11:6 *omit* But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.
 Rom. 14:9 *omit* and rose
 Rom. 14:21 *omit* *or* is offended, *or* is made weak
 Rom. 16:24 *omit* verse
 1 Cor. 1:7 **coming**, *Greek* revelation
 1 Cor. 5:9 **an** *to* the
 1 Cor. 6:20 *omit* and in your spirit, which are God's
 1 Cor. 7:3 **due benevolence** *to* her due
 1 Cor. 7:4 **of . . . of** *to* over . . . over
 1 Cor. 7:5 *omit* fasting and
 1 Cor. 8:7 **with conscience of** *to* through being accustomed to
 1 Cor. 9:4, 5, 6 **power** *or* right
 1 Cor. 9:10 **should be partaker of his hope** *to* of partaking
 1 Cor. 9:12 **power** *or* right
 1 Cor. 10:9 **Christ** *to* the Lord
 1 Cor. 10:28 *omit* for the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof
 1 Cor. 11:2 **ordinances** *or* traditions
 1 Cor. 11:19 **heresies** *or* factions
 1 Cor. 14:2 **spirit** *or* Spirit
 1 Cor. 15:47 *omit* the Lord
 1 Cor. 15:55 **grave** *to* death
 2 Cor. 3:18 **the Spirit of the Lord** *or* the Lord, the Spirit
 2 Cor. 10:5 **imaginations** *or* reasonings
 Gal. 2:6 *omit* in conference
 Gal. 4:17 **zealously affect you** *or* use zeal toward you
 Gal. 4:17 **affect** (*second occurrence*) *or* use zeal toward
 Eph. 3:9 **fellowship** *to* stewardship
 Eph. 3:21 **by** *to* and in
 Eph. 4:32 **for Christ's sake** *to* in Christ
 Eph. 5:30 **omit** of his flesh, and of his bones
 Col. 1:7 **of** *or* from
 Col. 1:10 **unto all pleasing** *or* unto all that is pleasing
 Col. 2:2 *omit* and of the Father, and
 1 Thes. 1:1 *omit* from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ
 1 Thes. 1:4 **knowing, brethren beloved, your election of God** *or* knowing, brethren beloved of God, your election
 1 Thes. 5:11 **comfort** *or* exhort
 1 Thes. 5:22 **appearance** *or* form
 2 Thes. 2:4 *omit* as God
 2 Thes. 3:5 **patient waiting for** *or* steadfastness of
 1 Tim. 3:6 **he** *to* ye
 1 Tim. 3:16 **God** *to* He who
 1 Tim. 5:1 **elder** *or* older man
 1 Tim. 5:1 **entreat** *or* exhort
 2 Tim. 2:19 **Christ** *to* the Lord
 Tit. 1:8 **good men** *or* good
 Tit. 1:12 **slow bellies** *or* idle gluttons
 Tit. 2:5 **keepers** *to* workers
 Heb. 7:3 **descent**, *Greek* genealogy
 Heb. 7:28 **consecrated**, *Greek* perfected
 Heb. 9:4 **censer** *or* altar of incense
 Heb. 9:9 *omit* then
 Heb. 10:34 **of me in my bonds** *to* on them who were in bonds
 Heb. 11:13 *omit* and were persuaded of them
 Heb. 11:13 **embraced**, *Greek* greeted
 Heb. 12:20 *omit* *or* thrust through with a dart
 Heb. 13:7 **end** *or* outcome
 Jas. 1:15 **finished** *or* full-grown
 Jas. 4:5 **dwelleth** *to* he made to dwell
 1 Pet. 4:14 *omit* on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified
 2 Pet. 2:4 **hell**, *Greek* Tartarus
 2 Pet. 2:4 **chains** *to* pits
 2 Pet. 2:5 **Noah the eighth person** *or* Noah, and seven others
 2 Pet. 3:2 **of us the apostles** *to* of your apostles
 2 Pet. 3:10 **shall be burned up** *to* shall be found
 1 Jn. 5:7-8 *omit* in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost; and these three are one. And there are three that bear witness in earth
 1 Jn. 5:13 *omit* and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God

1 Jn. 5:18 **himself** *to him*

2 Jn. 8 **we** (*first occurrence*) *to ye*

2 Jn. 8 **we** (*third occurrence*) *to ye*

Jude 4 **the only Lord God, and** *to our only Master and*

Jude 22 **And of some have compassion, making a difference:** *to And have compassion*

on some who are in doubt,

Rev. 1:5 **washed** *to loosed*

Rev. 1:18 **hell**, *Greek Hades*

Rev. 2:15 **omit** *which thing I hate*

Rev. 5:10 **us** *to them*

Rev. 5:10 **we** *to they*

Rev. 6:1, 3, 5, 7 **omit** *and see*

Rev. 6:8 **Hell**, *Greek Hades*

Rev. 10:6 **there should be time no longer** *or there would be no more delay*

Rev. 11:1 **omit** *and the angel stood*

Rev. 11:15 **kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms** *to kingdom of this world is become the kingdom*

Rev. 13:1 **I stood** *to he stood*

Rev. 14:1 **having his Father's name** *to having his name and his Father's name*

Rev. 14:5 **omit** *before the throne of God*

Rev. 16:5 **and shalt be** *to O Holy One*

Rev. 18:20 **holy** *to saints and*

Rev. 20:13, 14 **hell**, *Greek Hades*

Rev. 21:24 **omit** *of them which are saved*

Rev. 22:19 **book** (*second occurrence*) *to tree*

WORDS WHICH HAVE CHANGED IN MEANING

The following list of over 500 archaic and obsolete words and phrases has been prepared in order to help the average reader understand more readily the meaning of the King James Version. Of course, not all of these words and phrases are inappropriate in all contexts and hence each expression is followed by a list of those passages in which misunderstanding is likely to occur.

In each instance the bold-face word or phrase represents the King James text. This is followed by a dash to separate it from the more meaningful alternative. Where there is more than one alternative, each is given and the corresponding passages are listed.

Though this list of archaic and obsolete words is not exhaustive, it does, however, provide the reader with a handy reference to most expressions which are likely to produce difficulty in comprehending the meaning of the King James Version.

abased—humbled, Mt. 23:12; Lk. 14:11;
18:14

abide—await, Acts 20:23

abroad—outside, Deut. 24:11

—in the street, Jer. 6:11

accused—devoted, Josh. 6:17, 18 (3 times);
7:1 (2 times), 11, 12 (2 times), 13 (2 times),
15; 22:20; 1 Chr. 2:7

accuse—slander, Prov. 30:10

acquaintance—acquaintances, Lk. 2:44;
23:49; Acts 24:23

admiration—wonder, Rev. 17:6

advanced—appointed, 1 Sam. 12:6

advertise—advise, Num. 24:14

—reveal to, Ruth 4:4

affections—passions, Gal. 5:24

again—back, Mt. 27:3; Lk. 14:6

show again—show, Mt. 11:4

against he come—to meet him, Ex. 7:15

agone—ago, 1 Sam. 30:13

allege—prove, Acts 17:3

allow—approve, Lk. 11:48; Rom. 14:22;
1 Thes. 2:4

—accept, Acts 24:15

—know, Rom. 7:15

almost—soon, Ps. 94:17

amazement—terror, 1 Pet. 3:6

ambassage—embassy, Lk. 14:32

amend—mend, Jn. 4:52

ancient(s)—elder(s), Ps. 119:100; Is. 3:2, 5;
14; 9:15; 24:23; 47:6; Jer. 19:1 (2 times);
Ezek. 7:26; 8:11, 12; 27:9

anon—immediately, Mt. 13:20

—straightway, Mk. 1:30

answer—defense, 2 Tim. 4:16

apothecary—perfumer, Ex. 30:25, 35;
37:29; Eccl. 10:1

approve—prove, 2 Cor. 6:4; 7:11

armholes—elbows, Ezek. 13:18

artillery—weapons, 1 Sam. 20:40

assay—essay, Acts 9:26; 16:7; Heb. 11:29

assay(ed)—attempt(ed), Deut. 4:34;
1 Sam. 17:39

—ventures, Job 4:2

at—near to, Ex. 19:15; Num. 6:6; Ezek.
44:25

attendance—attention, 1 Tim. 4:13

audience—hearing, Gen. 23:10, 13, 16;
1 Sam. 25:24; Neh. 13:1

badger's skin—sealskin, Ezek. 16:10

bands—pangs, Ps. 73:4

barbarous people—barbarians, Acts 28:2

barren—bereaved, Song 4:2; 6:6

base—lowly, 1 Cor. 1:28; 2 Cor. 10:1

because—that, Mt. 20:31

bed—couch, Song 1:16

—litter, Song 3:7

behaved—stilled, Ps. 131:2

behind—lacking, Col. 1:24

belied—denied, Jer. 5:12

belly—body, Ps. 31:9

bethink themselves—lay it to heart, 1 Kgs.
8:47; 2 Chr. 6:37

betimes—early, Gen. 26:31; 2 Chr. 36:15;

Job 8:5; 24:5; Prov. 13:24

bewitch—amaze, Acts 8:9, 11

bewray—betray, Mt. 26:73

bewrayeth—revealeth, Prov. 29:24

bishopric—office, Acts 1:20

bloody—blood-thirsty, Ps. 5:6; 26:9; 139:19

botch—boil, Deut. 28:27, 35

bottle—jar, Ps. 119:83; Jer. 13:12 (2 times)

bottles—wineskins, Mt. 9:17; Mk. 2:22;
Lk. 5:37, 38

bottles of wine—wine-skins, Josh. 9:13;
1 Sam. 1:24; 10:3; 16:20; 2 Sam. 16:1;
Job 32:19

- bottles of wine**—heat of wine, Hos. 7:5
bound—landmark, Hos. 5:10
bowels—heart, Gen. 43:30; 1 Kgs. 3:26; Ps. 109:18; Song 5:4; Is. 16:11; 63:15; Jer. 31:20; Lam. 1:20; 2:11; Phlm. 12, 20; 1 Jn. 3:17
 —**hearts**, Col. 3:12; Phlm. 7
 —**affections**, 2 Cor. 6:12; Phil. 2:1
 —**anguish**, Jer. 4:19
 —**tender mercies**, Phil. 1:8
box—jar, Mt. 26:7; Mk. 14:3; Lk. 7:37
branch—song, Is. 25:5
breaking up—breaking in, Ex. 22:2
breeding—possession, Zeph. 2:9
brigandines—coats of mail, Jer. 46:4; 51:3
brought up for—bore unto, 2 Sam. 21:8
bruit—report, Jer. 10:22; Nah. 3:19
bunches—humps, Is. 30:6
by—beside, Num. 6:9
 —by reason of, Num. 6:11
 —against, 1 Cor. 4:4
by and by—immediately, Mt. 13:21; Mk. 6:25; Lk. 17:7; 21:9
by that—before, Ex. 22:26
careful—anxious, Lk. 10:41; Phil. 4:6
carefully—anxiously, Mic. 1:12
 —diligently, Phil. 2:28
carefulness—anxiety, 1 Cor. 7:32; 2 Cor. 7:11
carriage(s)—baggage, Judg. 18:21; 1 Sam. 17:22; Is. 10:28; Acts 21:15
 —the things that ye carried about, Is. 46:1
certified—told, Esth. 2:22
 certify—advise, 2 Sam. 15:28
chapter(s)—capital(s), Ex. 36:38; 38:17, 19, 28; 1 Kgs. 7:16 (3 times), 18 (2 times), 19, 20 (2 times), 31, 41 (2 times), 42; 2 Kgs. 25:17 (3 times); 2 Chr. 3:15; 4:12 (2 times); Jer. 52:22 (3 times)
chapmen—traders, 2 Chr. 9:14
chapped—parched, Jer. 14:4
charge—burden, 1 Tim. 5:16
charger—platter, Mt. 14:8, 11; Mk. 6:25, 28
charity—love, 1 Cor. 8:1; 13:1, 2, 3, 4, 8, 13, 14, 16, 17; Col. 3:14, 1 Thes. 3:6, 2 Thes. 1:3; 1 Tim. 1:5; 2:15; 4:12; 2 Tim. 2:22, 3:10; Tit. 2:2; 1 Pet. 4:8, 5:14; 2 Pet. 1:7; 3 Jn. 6; Jude 12; Rev. 2:19
charitably—in love, Rom. 14:15
check—chastisement, Job 20:3
chief—chiefs, Lk. 19:47; Acts 19:31; 25:2; 28:17
chief men—corners, Is. 41:9
Chronicles—chronicles, 1 Kgs. 14:19, 29; 15:7, 23, 31; 16:5, 14, 20, 28; 22:39, 45; 2 Kgs. 1:18; 8:23; 10:34; 12:19; 13:8, 12; 14:15, 18, 28; 15:6, 11, 15, 21, 26, 31, 36; 16:19; 20:20; 21:17, 25; 23:28; 24:5; 1 Chr. 27:24
clean—completely, Josh. 3:17; 4:1, 11; Ps. 77:8; Is. 24:19
clouded—patched, Josh. 9:5
 old cast clouts—worn-out clothes, Jer. 38:11, 12
cockatrice—adder's, Is. 11:8; 14:29; 59:5; Jer. 8:17
collops of, maketh—gathereth (fat on his loins), Job 15:27
comely—seemly, Ps. 33:1; Eccl. 5:18; 1 Cor. 7:35; 11:13
 —stately, Prov. 30:29
comeliness—majesty, Ezek. 16:14
communicate unto—share with, Gal. 6:6; Phil. 4:14, 15; 1 Tim. 6:18; Heb. 13:16
communication—companionship, 1 Cor. 15:33
 —fellowship, Phlm. 6
compass—circle, Prov. 8:27
 —encompass, Jer. 31:22
 compasseth—searchest out, Ps. 139:3
concluded—shut up, Rom. 11:32; Gal. 3:22
confection—spice, Ex. 30:35
conscience—consciousness, 1 Cor. 8:7; Heb. 10:2
consult(ed)—counsel(ed), 1 Kgs. 12:6, 8; 1 Chr. 13:1; 2 Chr. 20:21; Neh. 5:7; Ps. 62:4; 83:3, 5; Ezek. 21:21; Dan. 6:7; Mic. 6:5; Hab. 2:10
consumption—destruction, Is. 28:22
contrary—different, Ezek. 16:34 (2 times)
convenient—needful, Prov. 30:8
 —fitting, Rom. 1:28; Eph. 5:4; Phlm. 8
conversation—in the way, Ps. 37:14; 50:23
 —citizenship, Phil. 3:20
 —life, 1 Pet. 1:15
 —way of life, 2 Cor. 1:12; Gal. 1:13; Eph. 2:3; 4:22; Phil. 1:27; 1 Tim. 4:12; Heb. 13:5, 7; Jas. 3:13; 1 Pet. 1:18; 2:12; 3:1, 2, 16; 2 Pet. 2:7; 3:11
convert—turn, Is. 6:10
corn—grain, Gen. 27:37; 41:35, 49, 57; 42:1, 2, 3, 5, 19, 25, 26; 43:2; 44:2; 45:23; 47:14; Ex. 22:6 (2 times); Lev. 2:14 (2 times), 16; 23:14; Num. 18:27; Deut. 7:13; 11:14; 12:17; 14:23; 16:9, 13; 18:4; 23:25 (2 times); 25:4; 28:51; 33:28; Josh. 5:11 (2 times), 12; Judg. 15:5 (2 times); Ruth 2:2, 14; 3:7; 1 Sam. 17:17; 25:18; 2 Sam. 17:19, 28; 2 Kgs. 4:42; 18:32; 19:26; 2 Chr. 31:5; 32:28; Neh. 5:2, 3, 10, 11; 10:39; 13:5, 12; Job 5:26; 24:6, 24; 39:4; Ps. 4:7; 65:9, 13; 72:16; 78:24; Prov. 11:26; Is. 17:5; 21:10; 28:28; 36:17;

1089 WORDS WHICH HAVE CHANGED IN MEANING

- 37:27; 62:8; Lam. 2:12; Ezek. 36:29;
Hos. 2:8, 9, 22; 7:14; 10:11; 14:7; Joel
1:10, 17; 2:19; Amos 8:5; 9:9; Hag. 1:11;
Zech. 9:17; Mt. 12:1; Mk. 2:33; 4:28; Lk. 6:1
(2 times); Jn. 12:24; Acts 7:12; 1 Cor.
9:9; 1 Tim. 5:18
—grainfields, Mt. 12:1
cornfloor—grainfloor, Hos. 9:1
cornets—castanets, 2 Sam. 6:5
corrupt, are—scoff, Ps. 73:8
countervail—compensate for, Esth. 7:4
countries—country, Lk. 21:21
country, a—the country, Jn. 11:54
cover with a covering—pour out a drink
offering, Is. 30:1
cracknels—cakes, 1 Kgs. 14:3
crouch—prostrate, 1 Sam. 2:36
cuckoo—sea gull, Deut. 14:15
cunning—skilful, Gen. 25:27; Ex. 35:35;
36:8; 38:23; 1 Sam. 16:16, 18; 1 Kgs.
7:14; 1 Chr. 22:15; 25:7; 2 Chr. 2:7 (2
times), 13, 14 (2 times); 26:15; Song 7:1;
Is. 40:20; Jer. 9:17; 10:9
curious—skillfully woven, Ex. 28:8, 27, 28;
29:5; 35:32; 39:5, 20, 21; Lev. 8:7
curse—devoted thing, Josh. 6:18

damnation—condemnation, Mt. 23:14;
Mk. 12:40; Lk. 20:47; Jn. 5:29; Rom.
3:8; 13:2; 1 Tim. 5:12
—judgment, 1 Cor. 11:29
damned—condemned, Mk. 16:16; Rom.
14:23; 2 Thes. 2:12
darling—dear life, Ps. 22:20; 35:17
darts—weapons, 2 Chr. 32:5
daysman—umpire, Job 9:33
deal—part, Ex. 29:40; Lev. 14:10, 21;
23:13, 17; 24:5; Num. 15:4, 6, 9; 28:9,
12 (2 times), 13, 20 (2 times), 21, 28 (2
times), 29; 29:3 (2 times), 4, 9 (2 times),
10, 14 (2 times), 15
dearth—drought, Jer. 14:1
deceived—enticed, Jer. 20:7 (2 times)
decline—turn aside, Deut. 17:11
decline after many—turn aside after a
multitude, Ex. 23:2
defense—gold, Job 22:25
delicately—cheerfully, 1 Sam. 15:32
—luxuriously, Lk. 7:25
delicates—delicacies, Jer. 51:34
deliciously—wantonly, Rev. 18:7, 9
delight—delicate living, Prov. 19:10
denounce—declare, Deut. 30:18
desolate—condemned, Ps. 34:21, 22
—found guilty, Is. 24:6
destroy—hold guilty, Ps. 5:10
devils—satyrs, 2 Chr. 11:15
direct their work—give them their recom-
pense, Is. 61:8
disappoint—confront, Ps. 17:13

discomfited, be—become tributary, Is. 31:8
discover(ed) (eth) (ing)—disclose(d) (th),
1 Sam. 14:8, 11
—strippeth, Ps. 29:9
—reveal, Prov. 18:2
—uncover(ed) (ing),
Lev. 20:18; Deut. 22:30; 2 Sam. 22:16;
Ps. 18:15; Is. 3:17; 57:8; Jer. 13:26;
Ezek. 13:14; 16:57; 23:10, 18 (2 times),
29; Hos. 2:10; Nah. 3:5; Hab. 3:13
—removed, Is. 22:8
ditch—reservoir, Is. 22:11
divide—distribute, Neh. 9:22
doctors—teachers, Lk. 2:46
doctrine—the message, Is. 28:9
dote—be fools, Jer. 50:36
doubtful—anxious, Lk. 12:29
dragons—jackals, Job 30:29; Ps. 44:19;
Is. 13:22; 34:13; 35:7; 43:20; Jer. 9:11;
10:22; 14:6; 49:33; 51:37; Mic. 1:8;
Mal. 1:3
—sea-monsters, Ps. 148:7
drams—darics, 1 Chr. 29:7; Neh. 7:71, 72
draught—drain, Mt. 15:17; Mk. 7:19
duke(s)—chief(s), Gen. 36:15f, 29f, 40f et
al.; Ex. 15:15; 1 Chr. 1:51 et al.
—princes, Josh. 13:21
durable—stately, Is. 23:18

ear(ed) (ing)—plow(ed) (ing), Gen. 45:6;
Ex. 34:21; Deut. 21:4; 1 Sam. 8:12;
Is. 30:24
early—earnestly, Ps. 63:1; 78:34; Prov.
1:28; 8:17
earnestly—carefully, Lk. 22:56
—steadfastly, Acts 23:1
earring—ring, Gen. 24:22, 30, 47
Easter—the Passover, Acts 12:4
either—each, Lev. 10:1; 2 Chr. 18:9
emerods—tumors, Deut. 28:27; 1 Sam.
5:6, 9, 12; 6:4, 5, 11, 17
ensue—pursue, 1 Pet. 3:11
entreat(ed)—treat(ed), Mt. 22:6; Lk.
18:32; 20:11; Acts 7:6, 19; 27:3; 1 Thes.
2:2
—was entreated of—granted his prayer,
Gen. 25:21
environ—compass, Josh. 7:9
erred through, have—reel with, Is. 28:7 (2
times)
estate—council, Acts 22:5
—estates—men, Mk. 6:21
ever, or—before, Dan. 6:24; Acts 23:15
evidently—openly, Gal. 3:1
—clearly, Acts 10:3
evenings—deserts, Jer. 5:6
evil—trouble, Jon. 1:7
—bad, Jer. 29:17
evil entreated us—dealt ill with us, Deut.
26:6

exactors—taskmasters, Is. 60:17

failed for—failed in looking for, Lam. 4:17

fame—report, Mt. 4:24; 9:26, 31; 14:1;

Mk. 1:28; Lk. 4:14, 37; 5:15

fast—close, Ruth 2:8, 21, 23

feeble-minded—fainthearted, 1 Thes. 5:14

feller—hewer, Is. 14:8

fetch(ed) a compass—make (made) a circuit,

2 Sam. 5:23; 2 Kgs. 3:9; Acts 28:13

—turn about, Num.

34:5

fillet—line, Jer. 52:21

fit—appointed, Lev. 16:21

fitches—spelt, Ezek. 4:9

flagons—cakes of raisins, Song 2:5

flagon(s) of wine—cake(s) of raisins, 2

Sam. 6:19; 1 Chr. 16:3; Hos. 3:1

flags—reeds, Ex. 2:3, 5

flanks—loins, Job 15:27

flood—river, Josh. 24:2, 3, 14, 15

floor—the threshing floor, Hos. 9:2; Mic. 4:12

flowers—impurity, Lev. 15:24, 33

folk in—nations for, Jer. 51:58

forward—earnest, 2 Cor. 8:17

—ready, 2 Cor. 8:10

—eager, Gal. 2:10

forwardness—earnestness, 2 Cor. 8:8

—readiness, 2 Cor. 9:2

frankly—freely, Lk. 7:42

fray—frighten, Deut. 28:26; Jer. 7:33

—terrify, Zech. 1:21

free—willing, Ps. 51:12

freely—for nought, Num. 11:5

fretted—raged against, Ezek. 16:43

froward—wayward, Prov. 4:24

—crooked, Prov. 8:8; 17:20

—perverse, Deut. 32:20; 2 Sam.

22:27; Job 5:13; Ps. 18:26 (2 times);

101:4; Prov. 2:12, 15; 3:32; 6:12; 8:13;

10:31; 11:20; 16:28, 30; 17:20; 22:5

frowardness—perverseness, Prov. 2:14;

6:14; 10:32

furnished—filled, Mt. 22:10

furniture—saddle, Gen. 31:34

furrows—transgressions, Hos. 10:10

galleries—in the tresses, Song 7:5

gender—breed, Lev. 19:19

glistening—glistening, 1 Chr. 29:2; Lk.

9:29

go beyond—transgress, 1 Thes. 4:6

good—goods, 1 Jn. 3:17

goodman—my husband, Prov. 7:19

—master, Mt. 20:11; 24:43; Mk.

14:14; Lk. 12:39; 22:11

governor—pilot, Jas. 3:4

grafted—grafted, Rom. 11:17, 19, 23, 24

grasshoppers—locusts, Amos 7:1

grate—grating, Ex. 27:4

grief—sickness, Jer. 6:7

grudge—grumble, Jas. 5:9; 1 Pet. 4:9

—tarry all night, Ps. 59:15

grave—engrave, Ex. 28:9, 36; 2 Chr. 2:7

graved—carved, 1 Kgs. 7:36

graven—engraven, Ex. 39:6

guide—companion, Ps. 55:13

guilty—bound, Mt. 23:18

gutter—watercourse, 2 Sam. 5:8

habergeon(s)—coat(s) of mail, Ex. 28:32;

39:23; 2 Chr. 26:14; Neh. 4:16; Job

41:26

halted—limped, Gen. 32:31

habitations—pastures, Amos 1:2

hap—lot, Ruth 2:3

hardly—with difficulty, Mt. 19:23

hardly bestead—sore distressed, Is. 8:21

harness—armor, 1 Kgs. 20:11; 22:34;

2 Chr. 9:24; 18:33

harnessed—armed, Ex. 13:18

hasted—hastened, Gen. 18:7; Job 31:5

—urged, Ex. 5:13

hasteth—hasteneth, Job 40:23

hasten—watch over, Jer. 1:12

helve—handle, Deut. 19:5

heresies—factions, 1 Cor. 11:19; Gal.

5:20; 2 Pet. 2:1

heretic—factious, Tit. 3:10

honorable—honored, Gen. 34:19

horseleech—leech, Prov. 30:15

hough(ed)—hock(ed), Josh. 11:6, 9; 2 Sam.

8:4; 1 Chr. 18:4

Huzzab—it is decreed, she, Nah. 2:7

imagination—stubbornness, Deut. 29:19;

Jer. 7:24; 9:14; 11:8; 13:10; 16:12; 18:12

imagine—devise, Hos. 7:15

influences, sweet—cluster, Job 38:31

instant—insistent, Lk. 23:23

—constant, Rom. 12:12

—urgent, 2 Tim. 4:2

instantly—diligently, Lk. 7:4

—earnestly, Acts 26:7

instrument—weapon, Is. 54:16

intermeddleth—quarrelleth, Prov. 18:1

inward—familiar, Job 19:19

inventions—doings, Ps. 99:8; 106:29, 39

isle(s)—coast-land(s), Is. 20:6; 23:2; 24:15

jeoparded—jeopardized, Judg. 5:18

Jewry—Judea, Lk. 23:5; Jn. 7:1

judgment—justice, Prov. 21:15; Amos

5:15, 24; Mic. 3:9

—by reason of injustice, Prov.

13:23

juniper-roots—broom-roots, Job 30:4

justle—jostle, Nah. 2:4

keep under—buffet, 1 Cor. 9:27
kindle—burn, Jer. 33:18
kine—cows, Gen. 32:15; 41:2, 3 (2 times), 4 (2 times), 18, 19, 20 (2 times), 26, 27; Deut. 7:13; 28:4, 18, 51; 32:14; 1 Sam. 6:7 (2 times), 10, 12, 14; 2 Sam. 17:29; Amos 4:1
lade—load, Lk. 11:46
lamb to—lambs for, Is. 16:1
large—much, Mt. 28:12
lay to—make, Is. 28:17
leasing—lies, Ps. 5:6
 —falsehood, Ps. 4:2
length—last, Prov. 29:21
lent—granted, Ex. 12:36
let—loose, Ex. 5:4
 —hindered, Rom. 1:13
 —restrain, 2 Thes. 2:7
lewd—wicked, Acts 17:5
lowliness—villainy, Acts 18:14
light—lamp, 2 Kgs. 8:19
 —vile, Num. 21:5
lightly—easily, Gen. 26:10
lightness—vain boasting, Jer. 23:32
liketh—pleaseth, Deut. 23:16; Amos 4:5
liking, worse—worse looking, Dan. 1:10
liquor—juice, Num. 6:3
listed—would, Mt. 17:12; Mk. 9:13
 listeth—willeth, Jn. 3:8; Jas. 3:4
lively—living, Acts 7:38; 1 Pet. 1:3; 2:5
loft—the chamber, 1 Kgs. 17:19
 —story, Acts 20:9
Lucifer—Day-star, Is. 14:12
lunatic—epileptic, Mt. 4:24; 17:15
mad—foolish, Eccl. 7:7
maid—virgin, Deut. 22:14, 17; Job 31:1
make away—sweep away, Dan. 11:44
manner, with the—in the act, Num. 5:13
marred—ruined, Mk. 2:22
maul—club, Prov. 25:18
mean—obscure, Prov. 22:29
meat—meal, Ex. 29:41; 30:9; Lev. 2:1, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13 (2 times), 14 (2 times), 15; 5:13; 6:14, 15 (2 times), 20, 21, 23; 7:9, 10, 37; 9:4, 17; 14:10, 20, 21, 31; 23:13, 16, 18, 37; Num. 4:16; 6:15, 17; 7:13, 19, 25, 31, 37, 43, 49, 55; 7:61, 67, 73, 79, 87; 8:8; 15:4, 6, 9, 24; 18:9; 28:5, 8, 9, 12, 13; 29:3, 6 (2 times), 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 19, 21, 22, 24, 25, 27, 28, 30, 31, 33, 34, 37, 38, 39; Josh. 22:23, 29; Judg. 13:19, 23; 1 Kgs. 8:64 (2 times); 2 Kgs. 3:20; 16:13, 15 (3 times); 1 Chr. 21:23; 23:29; 2 Chr. 7:7; Ezra 7:17; Neh. 10:33; 13:5, 9; Is. 57:6; Jer. 17:26; 33:18; Ezek. 42:13; 44:29; 45:15, 17 (2 times), 24, 25; 46:5, 7, 11, 14 (2 times), 15, 20; Joel 1:9, 13; 2:14; Amos 5:22

—food, Gen. 1:29, 30; Lev. 25:6, 7; Judg. 1:7; 14:14; 2 Sam. 13:5, 7, 10; 1 Kgs. 10:5; 19:8; 2 Chr. 9:4; Job 6:7; 12:11; 20:14, 21; 33:20; 34:3; 36:31; 38:41; Ps. 42:3; 44:11; 59:15; 69:21; 74:14; 78:18, 25, 30; 79:2; 104:21, 27; 107:18; 111:5; 145:15; Prov. 6:8; 23:3; 30:22, 25; 31:15; Is. 62:8; 65:25; Jer. 7:33; 16:4; 19:7; 34:20; Lam. 1:11; 4:10; Ezek. 4:10; 16:19; 29:5; 34:5, 8, 10; 47:12 (2 times); Dan. 1:5, 8, 10, 13, 15, 16; 4:12, 21; 11:26; Hab. 3:17; Mt. 3:4; 6:25; 10:10; 15:37; 24:45; 25:35, 42; Mk. 7:19; 8:8; Lk. 3:11; 8:55; 9:13; 12:23, 42; 24:41; Jn. 4:8, 32, 34; 6:27 (2 times), 55; 21:5; Acts 2:46; 9:19; 16:34; 27:33, 34, 36; Rom. 14:15 (2 times), 17, 20; 1 Cor. 3:2; 6:13 (2 times); 8:8, 13; 10:3; Col. 2:16; 1 Tim. 4:3; Heb. 5:12, 14; 9:10; 12:16; 13:9
 —bread, Lev. 22:11, 13; 2 Sam. 13:5
merchantman—merchant, Mt. 13:45
mete—measure, Ex. 16:18; Ps. 60:6
meteyard—measure of length, Lev. 19:35
minished—diminished, Ps. 107:39
minister—attendant, Lk. 4:20
minstrels—flute players, Mt. 9:23
moist—fresh, Num. 6:3
month—new moon, Hos. 5:7
motions—passions, Rom. 7:5
mount (of)—the hill country of, Josh. 20:7; Judg. 2:9; 3:27; 4:5; 7:24; 10:1; 12:15; 17:1; 18:2; 19:1, 16, 18; 1 Sam. 1:1; 9:4; 14:22; 2 Sam. 20:21; 1 Kgs. 4:8; 12:25; Jer. 4:15
mount—mound, Ezek. 4:2
munition(s)—stronghold, Is. 29:7; 33:16; Nah. 2:1
naturally—truly, Phil. 2:20
naughty—bad, Jer. 24:2
naughtiness—wickedness, Jas. 1:21
nephews—grandchildren, 1 Tim. 5:4
nether—lower, Deut. 24:6
observed him—kept him safe, Mk. 6:20
 observed—kept, Gen. 37:11
occupy (occupied)—trade(d), Lk. 19:13; Ezek. 27:21
 occupied in—traded for, Ezek. 27:16, 19, 22
 occupiers—dealers in, Ezek. 27:27
 occupied—used, Ex. 38:24
offend—be held guilty, Jer. 2:3
oil olive—olive oil, Ex. 27:20; 30:24; Lev. 24:2; 2 Kgs. 18:32
 —olive trees, Deut. 8:8
open—frequent, 1 Sam. 3:1
orator, eloquent—skilful enchanter, Is. 3:3
organs—pipe, Ps. 150:4

other (some)—others, Jn. 21:2; Acts 15:2; 17:18; 2 Cor. 13:2; Phil. 2:3
ouches—settings, Ex. 28:11, 13, 14, 25; 39:6, 13, 16, 18
outlandish—foreign, Neh. 13:26
overcharge(d)—overburden(ed), Lk. 21:34; 2 Cor. 2:5
overlaid it—lay upon it, 1 Kgs. 3:19
owl(s)—ostrich(es), Mic. 1:8; Deut. 14:15; Job 30:29; Is. 13:21; 34:13; 43:20; Jer. 50:39
ox, wild—antelope, Deut. 14:15
palace—turret, Song 8:9
part—share, 1 Sam. 30:24 (3 times)
particularly—in detail, Acts 21:19; Heb. 9:5
passengers—to those passing, Prov. 9:15
pastor(s)—ruler(s), Jer. 2:8
 —shepherds, Jer. 3:15; 10:21; 12:10; 17:16; 22:22; 23:1
pate—crown, Ps. 7:16
peep(ed)—chirp(ed), Is. 8:19; 10:14
perish—be ruined, Mt. 9:17; Lk. 5:37
pilled—peeled, Gen. 30:37, 38
pitiful—merciful, 1 Pet. 3:8
 very pitiful—full of pity, Jas. 5:11
plain—quiet, Gen. 25:27
plat—portion, 2 Kgs. 9:26 (2 times)
platted—plaited, Mt. 27:29; Mk. 15:17; Jn. 19:2
poll(ed)—cut the hair of, 2 Sam. 14:26 (3 times); Ezek. 44:20; Mic. 1:16
polluted (polluting)—profaned (profaning), Is. 47:6; 56:2, 6
pommels—bowls, 2 Chr. 4:12 (2 times), 13
possessed—formed, Ps. 139:13
pots—sheepfolds, Ps. 68:13
power—striven, Gen. 32:28
precious, more—rarer, Is. 13:12
presently—straightway, Mt. 26:53; Phil. 2:23
 —immediately, Mt. 21:19
pressed out of—oppressed beyond, 2 Cor. 1:8
presses—vats, Prov. 3:10
prevent(ed)—come before, Job 41:11; Ps. 88:13; Amos 9:10
 —receive, Job 3:12
 —precede, 1 Thes. 4:15
 —spoke first to, Mt. 17:25
 —met, Is. 21:14
 —came upon, 2 Sam. 22:6, 19; Job 30:27; Ps. 18:5, 18
 —anticipate(d), Ps. 119:147, 148
 prevent(est)—meet(est), Ps. 21:3; 59:10; 79:8
printed—inscribed, Job 19:23
privily—secretly, Ps. 10:8; 11:2

profited—advanced, Gal. 1:14
profiting—progress, 1 Tim. 4:15
proper—own, Acts 1:19; 1 Cor. 7:7
 —beautiful, Heb. 11:23
prove(d)—test(ed), Dan. 1:12, 14
purely—thoroughly, Is. 1:25
purtenance—entrails, Ex. 12:9
quick—alive, Lev. 13:10; Num. 16:30; Ps. 55:15; 124:3
 —living, Heb. 4:12
quit—guiltless, Josh. 2:20
 quit you—acquit yourselves, 1 Cor. 16:13
raised up—awakened, Song 8:5
ranges—ranks, Lev. 11:35; 2 Kgs. 11:8, 15; 2 Chr. 23:14; Job 39:8
ranging—roaming, Prov. 28:15
reason—reasonable, Acts 6:2
record—witness, Jn. 1:19; Acts 20:26; 2 Cor. 1:23; Phil. 1:8
regard—preserve, Prov. 5:2
relieve—refresh, Lam. 1:11, 19
removed, be—sway, Is. 24:20
 —give way, Is. 22:25
removed woman—woman in her impurity, Ezek. 36:17
removing—wandering, Is. 49:21
rentest—rendest, Jer. 4:30
repeateth—harpeth on, Prov. 17:9
reprobate—refuse, Jer. 6:30
reprove—decide, Is. 11:4
residue—rest, Jer. 39:3; 41:10; Ezek. 9:8
respect, had—looked, Heb. 11:26
rest, take my—be silent, Is. 18:4
rest—resting-place, Ps. 132:8
restrain—limit, Job 15:8
ribbon—cord, Num. 15:38
right—steadfast, Ps. 51:10
roaring—groaning, Ps. 22:1
robbery—violence, Prov. 21:7
rock—Sela, Is. 42:11
rod—shoot, Is. 11:1
roeback—gazelle, Deut. 12:15, 22; 14:5; 15:22
room(s)—stead, 1 Kgs. 5:1, 5; 8:20; 20:24; 2 Kgs. 23:34; 1 Chr. 4:41; 2 Chr. 6:10
 in the room—instead, 2 Sam. 19:13
 —place, Mt. 2:22; Acts 24:27; 1 Cor. 14:16
 —place, Lk. 14:9, 10
 —seat, Lk. 14:8
rooms—seats, Lk. 14:7
sardine—sardius, Rev. 4:3
satyr(s)—wild goat(s), Is. 13:21; 34:14
savor—fragrance, Song 1:3
scattered—tall, Is. 18:2, 7
 —broken, Ps. 60:2

- scrip**—wallet, 1 Sam. 17:40
 —bag, Mt. 10:10; Mk. 6:8; Lk. 9:3; 10:4; 22:35, 36
- secondarily**—secondly, 1 Cor. 12:28
- secret**—counsel, Prov. 3:32
- seethe**—boil, Ex. 16:23 (2 times); 23:19; 29:31; 34:26; Deut. 14:21; 2 Kgs. 4:38; Ezek. 24:5; Zech. 14:21
- seething**—boiling, 1 Sam. 2:13
- senators**—elders, Ps. 105:22
- sentence**—judgment, Acts 15:19
- settle**—ledge, Ezek. 43:14 (3 times), 17, 20; 45:19
- sever**—distinguish, Ex. 9:4
- several**—single, 2 Chr. 28:25; 31:19;
 —particular, Mt. 25:15
- shamefacedness**—propriety, 1 Tim. 2:9
- shape**—form, Jn. 5:37
- shittah**—acacia, Is. 41:19
- shittim**—acacia, Ex. 25:5, 10, 13, 23, 28; 26:15, 26, 32, 37; 27:1, 6; 30:1, 5; 35:7, 24; 36:20, 31, 36; 37:1, 4, 10, 15, 25, 28; 38:1, 6; Deut. 10:3
- shoot**—pass, Ex. 36:33
- should**—would, Acts 23:27
- show**—tell, Gen. 46:31
- sides**—innermost parts, 1 Sam. 24:3; Jon. 1:5
- sincere**—pure, 1 Pet. 2:2
- singular**—hard, Lev. 27:2
- situate**—situated, 1 Sam. 14:5
- skill, can**—has skill (could skill—had skill), 1 Kgs. 5:6; 2 Chr. 2:7, 8; 34:12
- smell**—take no delight in, Amos 5:21
- snuffed up the wind**—pant for air, Jer. 14:6
- sod**—boiled, Gen. 25:29; 2 Chr. 35:13
- sodden**—boiled, Ex. 12:9; Lev. 6:28 (2 times); Num. 6:19; 1 Sam. 2:15
- softly**—gently, Gen. 33:14
- sore**—fierce, 1 Sam. 14:52; 2 Sam. 2:17
- sorrowful**—loathsome, Job 6:7
- sorrows**—cords, Ps. 18:4, 5
- speckled**—sorrel, Zech. 1:8
- spirit**—breath, Is. 40:7
 —wind, Eccl. 11:5
- spoil, need of**—lack of gain, Prov. 31:11
- spoiled**—plundered, Gen. 34:27, 29
- spoiling**—bereaving, Ps. 35:12
- spouse**—bride, Song 4:8, 9, 10, 11; 5:1
- stay**—rely, Is. 30:12; 31:1; 50:10
 —uphold, Prov. 28:17
- stem**—stock, Is. 11:1
- stonesquarers**—Gebalites, 1 Kgs. 5:18
- strain at**—strain out, Mt. 23:24
- strait**—narrow, 2 Kgs. 6:1
 —straiten—distress, Jer. 19:9
 —straitness—distress, Jer. 19:9
- strange**—foreign, Acts 26:11
- strangers**—visitors from, Acts 2:10
- strength**—rock, Is. 26:4
 —stronghold, Ps. 31:4; Is. 23:14; 25:4 (2 times)
- strike**—put, Ex. 12:7
 —touch, Ex. 12:22
- string**—bond, Mk. 7:35
- study**—strive, 1 Thes. 4:11; 2 Tim. 2:15
- stuff**—baggage, 1 Sam. 10:22; 25:13; 30:24
- substance**—stock, Is. 6:13 (2 times)
 —all the substance—every living thing, Deut. 11:6
- suburbs**—the open space, Ezek. 45:2
- sycamore**—sycamore, Amos 7:14
- Syrian**—Aramaic, Is. 36:11
- table(s)**—tablet(s), Lk. 1:63; 2 Cor. 3:3
- tablets**—armlets, Ex. 35:22
- tabret(s)**—timbrel(s), Gen. 31:27; 1 Sam. 10:5; 18:6; Job 17:6; Is. 5:12; 24:8; 30:32; Jer. 31:4; Ezek. 28:13
- taches**—clasps, Ex. 26:6 (2 times), 11 (2 times), 33; 35:11; 36:13 (2 times), 18; 39:33
- take no thought**—be not anxious, Mt. 6:25, 28, 31, 34; 10:19; Lk. 12:11, 22, 26
- take thought for**—worry about, 1 Sam. 9:5; Mt. 6:27; Lk. 12:25
- tale**—number, Ex. 5:8, 18; 1 Sam. 18:27; 1 Chr. 9:28
- target**—javelin, 1 Sam. 17:6
- teal tree**—terebinth, Is. 6:13
- tell**—count, Ps. 22:17
 —told—counted, 2 Kgs. 12:10, 11; 2 Chr. 2:2
- temperance**—self-control, Acts 24:25; Gal. 5:23; 2 Pet. 1:6
- temperate**—self-controlled, 1 Cor. 9:25; Tit. 1:8
- tin**—alloy, Is. 1:25
- Tirshatha**—governor, Ezra 2:63; Neh. 7:65, 70; 8:9; 10:1
- tokens**—signs, Ps. 135:9
- toward**—from, Jer. 1:13
- translate(d)**—transfer(red), 2 Sam. 3:10; Col. 1:13; Heb. 11:5
- traveleth, one that**—a robber, Prov. 24:34
- throw**—think, Lk. 17:9
- turning away**—backsliding, Prov. 1:32
- turtle(s)**—turtledove(s), Lev. 12:8; 15:29; Num. 6:10; Song 2:12; Jer. 8:7
- uncomely**—unseemly, 1 Cor. 7:36
- unicorn(s)**—wild ox (oxen), Num. 23:22; 24:8; Deut. 33:17; Job 39:9, 10; Ps. 22:21; 29:6; 92:10; Is. 34:7
- unperfect**—unformed, Ps. 139:16
- upon**—beside, Amos 9:1
 —before, Nah. 3:5
- untoward**—crooked, Acts 2:40
- usury**—interest, Is. 24:2 (2 times); Mt. 25:27; Lk. 19:23

vagabond—wandering, Acts 19:13
vale—lowland, Deut. 1:7
vain—evil, Jer. 4:14
 —lying, Ex. 5:9
vanity—falsehood, Ps. 12:2; 24:4; 41:6;
 Prov. 30:8
 —deceit, Ps. 144:8, 11
 —destruction, Is. 30:28
 —a breath, Is. 57:13
 —wickedly, Is. 58:9
vehement—sultry, Jon. 4:8
vengeance—justice, Acts 28:4
victory, in—forever, Is. 25:8
virtue—power, Mk. 5:30; Lk. 6:19;
 8:46
void—an open, 1 Kgs. 22:10
volume—roll, Heb. 10:7

wanted—lacked, Jn. 2:3
ware—wary, 2 Tim. 4:15
 —aware, Acts 14:6
waster—destroyer, Prov. 18:9
wealth—good, 1 Cor. 10:24
well—good, Mt. 12:12

wench—maidservant, 2 Sam. 17:17
whale—monster, Ezek. 32:2
whole—healed, Josh. 5:8
wine bottles—wine skins, Josh. 9:4 et al.
wist—knew, Ex. 16:15; 34:29; Lev. 5:17,
 18; Josh. 2:4; 8:14; Judg. 16:20; Mk.
 9:6; 14:40; Lk. 2:49; Jn. 5:13; Acts
 12:9; 23:5
wit—know, Gen. 24:21; Ex. 2:4; 2 Cor.
 8:1
wot—know, Gen. 21:26; 44:15; Ex. 32:1,
 23; Num. 22:6; Josh. 2:5; Acts 3:17;
 7:40; Rom. 11:2; Phil. 1:22
wotteth—knoweth, Gen. 39:8
woman—wife, Is. 54:6
wood—forest, Is. 7:2
work—recompense, Is. 40:10; 49:4; 62:11
worship—honor, Lk. 14:10
worthies—nobles, Nah. 2:5
wounds—dainty morsels, Prov. 26:22
wrap—weave together, Mic. 7:3
wrung out to—drained by, Ps. 73:10

yet—surely, Hos. 12:8

A
SHORT
CONCORDANCE
TO THE
HOLY BIBLE



CONTAINING A NEW SELECTION OF WORDS, AND
SOME 45,000 CONTEXT LINES AS GUIDES TO
OFTEN-SOUGHT PASSAGES

Copyright, 1962,
by the
American Bible Society

How to use a Concordance

The Nature of a Concordance

A concordance serves much the same purpose as the index of a book in helping a person locate some specific name, word, or idea in that book. In addition, a concordance serves a broader purpose in giving both the name or the word sought and the passage in which it is found. Brief selections or *context lines* are printed, along with the references, and arranged in Biblical order under one or more of the leading *key words* in the line. A person may vaguely recall some phrase and want to find the exact quotation and reference; or, a person may be looking for what the Bible says about a given topic or theme. A concordance is designed to help one locate such references quickly and accurately. The references include the name or abbreviation of the Biblical book, chapter number, and verse number: *e.g.*, Is. 52:7 means Isaiah, chapter 52, verse 7.

The Key Words

The clue to quick location of a desired passage is the choice of the best word in the phrase which one recalls. Is there an unusual, vivid word which stands out in one's mind? It may be a name, a place, a color, a kind of action or a quality. The key words, especially chosen for their vividness, ease of remembering, and colorful associations, are given in bold type. In this concordance, there are about 3,700 key words, such as **Adoption**, **Adversary**, **Charity**, **Forgiveness**, **Love**, and **Martyr**. Listed in Biblical order under the key words are a selection of context lines in which the key word is found. In order to save space in the context lines, the key words are there represented by the first letter of the word in italics. Included in parentheses after the key words are alternative forms (such as **Knife (Knives)**, **Less (Lesser)**, or **Lie (Lay, Lain)**) which may be found in some of the context lines in that section.

Parallel Passages

Many passages in the Bible are actually quoted almost identically elsewhere either in the Old or the New Testament. The concordance gives many such cross-references in parentheses beside the first occurrence. Thus, context lines for **Bring** include Is. 52:7 (Nah. 1:15; Rom. 10:15) "that *b* good tidings." Context lines for **Poor** include Mt. 26:11 (Mk. 14:7; Jn. 12:8) "the *p* always with you." This listing of parallel passages helps show the inter-relatedness of Scripture and also serves to limit the number of context lines through which one must search.

Biographical Paragraphs

When looking for information about leading characters in the Bible, check the biographical summary immediately under the key word which gives the name of the person. It contains a summary of the main events in the person's life, along with the accompanying references. In addition, context lines are also provided for many persons in the Bible. Where the name occurs elsewhere with a different spelling, this is given too: *e.g.*, **Abraham (Abram)**, **Elisha (Eliseus)**. Where two or more persons have the same name, the persons are listed separately, such as **James** the son of Zebedee, **James** the son of Alphaeus, and **James** the brother of Jesus.

The major geographical names and personal names are included in the concordance in alphabetical order. A name may be followed by an alternative spelling, an alternate name, or a cross-reference such as **Agar** See Hagar. Along with the name are either references or select context lines in which the name occurs.

Text Used in This Concordance

This concordance is not exhaustive but does contain about 45,000 context lines from the passages which most Bible readers will be seeking. Since the concordance is based on the American Bible Society English Reference Bible edition, there are a few differences of spelling from some other editions of the King James Version of the Bible. *E.g.*, "labour" is spelled "labor" and "an hungered" is spelled "a hungered." However, these differences in spelling will not affect the use of this concordance with other editions of the King James Version.

Alphabetical List of Biblical Books and Abbreviations

Acts	Acts	Jas.	James	Neh.	Nehemiah
Amos	Amos	Jer.	Jeremiah	Num.	Numbers
Chr., 1	1 Chronicles	Job	Job	Obad.	Obadiah
Chr., 2	2 Chronicles	Joel	Joel	Pet., 1	1 Peter
Col.	Colossians	Jn.	John	Pet., 2	2 Peter
Cor., 1	1 Corinthians	Jn., 1	1 John	Phlm.	Philemon
Cor., 2	2 Corinthians	Jn., 2	2 John	Phil.	Philippians
Dan.	Daniel	Jn., 3	3 John	Prov.	Proverbs
Deut.	Deuteronomy	Jon.	Jonah	Ps.	Psalms
Eccl.	Ecclesiastes	Josh.	Joshua	Rev.	Revelation
Eph.	Ephesians	Jude	Jude	Rom.	Romans
Esth.	Esther	Judge.	Judges	Ruth	Ruth
Ex.	Exodus	Kgs., 1	1 Kings	Sam., 1	1 Samuel
Ezek.	Ezekiel	Kgs., 2	2 Kings	Sam., 2	2 Samuel
Ezra	Ezra	Lam.	Lamentations	Song	Song of Solomon
Gal.	Galatians	Lev.	Leviticus	Thes., 1	1 Thessalonians
Gen.	Genesis	Lk.	Luke	Thes., 2	2 Thessalonians
Hab.	Habakkuk	Mal.	Malachi	Tim., 1	1 Timothy
Hag.	Haggai	Mk.	Mark	Tim., 2	2 Timothy
Heb.	Hebrews	Mt.	Matthew	Tit.	Titus
Hos.	Hosea	Mic.	Micah	Zech.	Zechariah
Is.	Isaiah	Nah.	Nahum	Zeph.	Zephaniah

Order and Abbreviations of Biblical Books

OLD TESTAMENT

Gen.	Genesis	2 Chr.	2 Chronicles	Dan.	Daniel
Ex.	Exodus	Ezra	Ezra	Hos.	Hosea
Lev.	Leviticus	Neh.	Nehemiah	Joel	Joel
Num.	Numbers	Esth.	Esther	Amos	Amos
Deut.	Deuteronomy	Job	Job	Obad.	Obadiah
Josh.	Joshua	Ps.	Psalms	Jon.	Jonah
Judge.	Judges	Prov.	Proverbs	Mic.	Micah
Ruth	Ruth	Eccl.	Ecclesiastes	Nah.	Nahum
1 Sam.	1 Samuel	Song	Song of Solomon	Hab.	Habakkuk
2 Sam.	2 Samuel	Is.	Isaiah	Zeph.	Zephaniah
1 Kgs.	1 Kings	Jer.	Jeremiah	Hag.	Haggai
2 Kgs.	2 Kings	Lam.	Lamentations	Zech.	Zechariah
1 Chr.	1 Chronicles	Ezek.	Ezekiel	Mal.	Malachi

NEW TESTAMENT

Mt.	Matthew	Eph.	Ephesians	Heb.	Hebrews
Mk.	Mark	Phil.	Philippians	Jas.	James
Lk.	Luke	Col.	Colossians	1 Pet	1 Peter
Jn.	John	1 Thes.	1 Thessalonians	2 Pet	2 Peter
Acts	Acts	2 Thes.	2 Thessalonians	1 Jn.	1 John
Rom.	Romans	1 Tim.	1 Timothy	2 Jn.	2 John
1 Cor.	1 Corinthians	2 Tim.	2 Timothy	3 Jn.	3 John
2 Cor.	2 Corinthians	Tit.	Titus	Jude	Jude
Gal.	Galatians	Phlm.	Philemon	Rev.	Revelation

A Concordance to The Holy Bible

KING JAMES VERSION

A

Aaron

Brother of Moses, Ex. 4:14; 7:1; commended for his eloquence, Ex. 4:14; chosen to assist Moses, Ex. 4:16, 27; co-leader with Moses, Ex. 5:1; 8:25; supported Moses' arms, Ex. 17:12; set apart as priest, Ex. 28; Heb. 5:4; made a golden calf, Ex. 32; Acts 7:40; found fault with Moses, Num. 12; his rod budded, Num. 17; Heb. 9:4.

Abase *See also* Humble

Job 40:11 behold every one that is proud, and *a* him Ezek. 21:26 exalt. . . low, and *a* him that is high Dan. 4:37 those that walk in pride he is able to *a* Mt. 23:12 (Lk. 14:11; 18:14) exalt himself shall be *a* 2 Cor. 11:7 in *a* myself that ye might be exalted Phil. 4:12 know both how to be *a*, and. . . to abound

Abate *See also* Decrease, Diminish

Gen. 8:3 hundred and fifty days the waters were *a*

Abba

Mk. 14:36 he said, *A*, Father. . . take away this cup Rom. 8:15 the Spirit. . . whereby we cry, *A*, Father Gal. 4:6 into your hearts, crying, *A*, Father

Abel Gen. 4:2-10

Mt. 23:35 (Lk. 11:51) from the blood of righteous *A* Heb. 11:4 by faith *A* offered. . . a more excellent 12:24 that speaketh better things than that of *A*

Abhor *See also* Contemn, Despise, Disdain, Hate, Loathe

Ex. 5:21 our savor to be *a* in the eyes of Pharaoh Lev. 26:11 among you; and my soul shall not *a* you 1 Sam. 27:12 hath made his people. . . utterly to *a* him Job 19:19 all my inward friends *a* me 42:6 wherefore I *a* myself, and repent in dust Ps. 5:6 LORD will *a* the bloody and deceitful man 36:4 he deviseth mischief. . . he *a* not evil 78:59 heard. . . he was wroth, and greatly *a* Israel 89:38 thou hast cast off and *a*. . . thine anointed 106:40 inasmuch that he *a* his own inheritance 107:18 their soul *a* all manner of meat Prov. 22:14 *a* is of the LORD shall fall therein 24:24 the people curse, nations shall *a* him Is. 7:16 the land that thou *a* shall be forsaken 66:24 they shall be an *a* unto all flesh Jer. 14:21 do not *a* us, for thy name's sake Lam. 2:7 he hath *a* his sanctuary, he hath given up Amos 5:10 and they *a* him that speaketh uprightly 6:8 I *a* the excellency of Jacob, and hate his Rom. 12:9 *a* that which is evil; cleave to. . . good

Abide (Abode) *See also* Dwell, Inhabit, Lodge, Sojourn

Ex. 16:29 the sabbath. . . *a* ye every man in his place Ruth 2:8 go not. . . but *a* here fast by my maidens 1 Sam. 5:7 the ark of. . . God. . . shall not *a* with us 7:2 the ark *a* in Kirjath-jearim. . . twenty years Ps. 15:1 LORD, who shall *a* in thy tabernacle? 61:4 I will *a* in thy tabernacle for ever

Ps. 91:1 shall *a* under the shadow of the Almighty Eccl. 1:4 one generation. . . but the earth *a* for ever Jer. 42:10 if ye will still *a* in this land, then Joel 2:11 great and very terrible. . . who can *a* it? Mal. 3:2 but who may *a* the day of his coming? Mt. 10:11 (Mk. 6:10; Lk. 9:4) *a* till ye go thence Lk. 1:56 and Mary *a* with her about three months 19:5 come down; for today I must *a* at thy house 24:29 *a* with us. . . for it is toward evening Jn. 1:32 the Spirit descending. . . and it *a* upon him 1:39 they came. . . and *a* with him that day 14:16 another Comforter, that he may *a* with you 15:4 *a* in me, and I in you. . . except ye *a* in me Acts 16:15 saying. . . come into my house, and *a* 18:3 some craft, he *a* with them, and wrought 27:31 except these *a* in the ship, ye cannot be 1 Cor. 3:14 if any man's work *a*. . . receive a reward 7:24 wherein he is called, therein *a* with God 13:13 now *a* faith, hope, charity, these three Phil. 1:24 to *a* in the flesh is more needful for you 1 Tim. 1:3 I besought thee to *a* still at Ephesus 1 Jn. 2:6 he that saith he *a* in him ought himself 2:14 are strong, and the word of God *a* in you 2:17 he that doeth the will of God *a* for ever 2:28 and now, little children, *a* in him 3:6 whosoever *a* in him sinneth not

Abigail 1 Sam. 25:3-42

Abihu Lev. 10:1

Ability

Lev. 27:8 according to his *a* that vowed shall the Ezra 2:69 gave after their *a* unto the treasure of Dan. 1:4 *a* in them to stand in the king's palace Mt. 25:15 to every man according to his several *a* 1 Pet. 4:11 minister. . . as of the *a* which God giveth

Abishai

Sought to kill Saul, 1 Sam. 26:5-9; pursued Abner, 2 Sam. 2:18, 24; desired to kill Shimei, 2 Sam. 16:9-11; 19:21; slew the Edomites, 1 Chr. 18:12.

Able

Ex. 18:25 and Moses chose *a* men out of all Israel Num. 13:30 go up. . . for we are well *a* to overcome it Deut. 16:17 every man shall give as he is *a* Josh. 23:9 no man hath been *a* to stand before you 1 Sam. 6:20 *a* to stand before this holy LORD God? Dan. 3:17 our God whom we serve is *a* to deliver us 6:20 O Daniel. . . is thy God. . . *a* to deliver thee Mt. 3:9 (Lk. 3:8) God is *a* of these stones to raise 9:28 saith. . . Believe ye that I am *a* to do this? 20:22 are ye *a* to drink of the cup. . . We are *a* Lk. 12:26 be not *a* to do that thing which is least 13:24 will seek to enter in, and shall not be *a* Jn. 10:29 and no man is *a* to pluck them out of my Acts 6:10 not *a* to resist the wisdom and. . . spirit Rom. 4:21 had promised, he was *a* also to perform 1 Cor. 10:13 to be tempted above that ye are *a* 2 Cor. 3:6 *a* ministers of the new testament 9:8 God is *a* to make all grace abound toward Eph. 3:20 *a* to do exceeding abundantly above all Phil. 3:21 he is *a* even to subdue all things unto

2 Tim. 1:12 am persuaded that he is *a* to keep that
 Heb. 2:18 he is *a* to succor them that are tempted
 7:25 he is *a* also to save them to the uttermost
 Jas. 1:21 word, which is *a* to save your souls
 Jude 24 unto him that is *a* to keep you from falling
 Rev. 5:3 no man... was *a* to open the book, neither

Abner

Captain of the host, 1 Sam. 14:50; made Ish-bosheth king, 2 Sam. 2:8-11; fought David's forces, 2 Sam. 2:12-32; made a league with David, 2 Sam. 3:6-21; slain by Joab, 2 Sam. 3:22-30; mourned by David, 2 Sam. 3:31-39.

Abode *See also* Abide, Dwelling, Habitation, House

2 Kgs. 19:27 (Is. 37:28) I know thy *a*... thy going out
 Jn. 14:23 we will come... and make our *a* with him

Abolish *See also* Destroy

Is. 2:18 and the idols he shall utterly *a*
 51:6 for ever... righteousness shall not be *a*
 Eph. 2:15 having *a* in his flesh the enmity
 2 Tim. 1:10 Jesus Christ, who hath *a* death

Abominable *See also* Base, Loathsome, Vile, Wicked

Lev. 18:30 ye commit not any... of these *a* customs
 Deut. 14:3 thou shalt not eat any *a* thing
 Job 15:16 how much more *a* and filthy is man
 Ps. 14:1 (53:1) are corrupt, they have done *a* works
 Is. 14:19 cast out of thy grave like an *a* branch
 65:4 and broth of *a* things is in their vessels
 Jer. 16:18 with the carcases of their... *a* things
 44:4 saying, Oh, do not this *a* thing that I hate
 Mic. 6:10 and the scant measure that is *a*?
 Tit. 1:16 but in works they deny him, being *a*
 1 Pet. 4:3 past... when we walked in... *a* idolatries
 Rev. 21:8 the fearful, and unbelieving, and the *a*

Abomination *See also* Evil, Shame

Gen. 46:34 shepherd is an *a* unto the Egyptians
 Lev. 11:10 have not fins and scales... shall be an *a*
 Deut. 7:26 neither... bring an *a* into thine house
 18:9 learn to do after the *a* of those nations
 25:16 and all that do unrighteously, are an *a*
 1 Sam. 13:4 Israel... had in *a* with the Philistines
 1 Kgs. 14:24 according to all the *a* of the nations
 Prov. 3:32 for the froward is *a* to the LORD
 6:16 these six... yea, seven are an *a* unto him
 8:7 speak truth... wickedness is an *a* to my lips
 11:1 a false balance is *a* to the LORD
 12:22 lying lips are *a* to the LORD
 15:9 way of the wicked is an *a* unto the LORD
 15:26 the thoughts of the wicked are an *a* to
 20:23 divers weights are an *a* unto the LORD
 21:27 the sacrifice of the wicked is *a*
 28:9 turneth away... even his prayer shall be *a*
 Is. 1:13 vain oblations: incense is an *a* unto me
 41:24 of nought: an *a* is he that chooseth you
 44:19 shall I make the residue thereof an *a*?
 66:3 and their soul delighteth in their *a*
 Jer. 2:7 defiled my land... made mine heritage an *a*
 4:1 if thou... put away thine *a* out of my sight
 6:15 (8:12) ashamed when they had committed *a*?
 Ezek. 7:3 will recompense upon thee all thine *a*
 8:9 go in... behold the wicked *a* that they do here
 11:18 they shall take away... all the *a* thereof
 16:2 son of man, cause Jerusalem to know her *a*
 16:51 but thou hast multiplied thine *a* more
 18:13 hath done all these *a*; he shall surely die
 33:29 and most desolate, because of all their *a*
 Dan. 9:27 for the overspreading of *a* he shall make
 11:31 (12:11) place the *a* that maketh desolate
 Hos. 9:10 and their *a* were according as they loved
 Mal. 2:11 an *a* is committed in Israel... for Judah
 Mt. 24:15 (Mk. 13:14) shall see the *a* of desolation
 Lk. 16:15 which is highly esteemed among men is *a*
 Rev. 21:27 in no wise enter... whatsoever worketh *a*

About *See also* Overflow

Mt. 24:12 because iniquity shall *a*, the love of
 Rom. 3:7 truth of God hath more *a* through my lie
 5:20 but where sin *a*, grace did much more *a*
 6:1 continue in sin, that grace may *a*?
 15:13 peace in believing, that ye may *a* in hope
 1 Cor. 15:58 always *a* in the work of the Lord
 2 Cor. 1:5 sufferings... *a*... our consolation also *a*
 8:7 as ye *a* in everything... ye *a* in this grace
 9:8 God is able to make all grace *a* toward you
 Eph. 1:8 a toward us in all wisdom and prudence
 Phil. 4:12 how to be abased, and I know how to *a*
 Col. 2:7 in the faith... *a* therein with thanksgiving
 1 Thes. 3:12 and *a* in love one toward another
 2 Pet. 1:8 for if these things be in you, and *a*

Above

Deut. 28:13 shalt be *a* only, and... not be beneath
 Prov. 15:24 the way of life is *a* to the wise
 Mt. 10:24 (Lk. 6:40) disciple is not *a* his master
 Jn. 3:31 he that cometh from *a* is *a* all: he that
 8:23 ye are from beneath; I am from *a*
 19:11 no power... except it were given thee from *a*
 Rom. 14:5 one man esteemeth one day *a* another
 1 Cor. 4:6 to think of men *a* that which is written
 Gal. 4:26 but Jerusalem which is *a* is free
 Eph. 4:6 one God and Father of all, who is *a* all
 Phil. 2:9 given him a name which is *a* every name
 Col. 3:2 set your affection on things *a*, not on
 Jas. 1:17 every good... and... perfect gift is from *a*

Abraham (Abram)

Born, Gen. 11:26; married Sarai, Gen. 11:29; migrated from Ur to Haran, Gen. 11:31; called by God, Gen. 12:1-5; went to Egypt, Gen. 12:10-20; separated from Lot, Gen. 13:7-11; rescued Lot, Gen. 14:13-16; God's covenant with him, Gen. 15:18; 17:1-22; entertained angels, Gen. 18:1-21; interceded for Sodom, Gen. 18:22-33; banished Hagar and Ishmael, Gen. 21:9-21; offered Isaac, Gen. 22:1-14; buried Sarah in Machpelah, Gen. 23; married Keturah, Gen. 25:1; death and burial, Gen. 25:8-9.

Is. 41:8 thou, Israel... the seed of *A* my friend
 Mt. 3:9 (Lk. 3:8) of these stones... children unto *A*
 8:11 sit down with *A*, and Isaac, and Jacob
 Lk. 16:22 carried by the angels into *A*'s bosom
 Jn. 8:58 Jesus said unto them... Before *A* was, I am
 Rom. 4:3 (Gal. 3:6; Jas. 2:23) *A* believed God
 9:7 neither... seed of *A*, are they all children
 Heb. 11:8 by faith *A*, when he was called... obeyed
 Jas. 2:21 was not *A* our father justified by works

Abalom

Third son of David, 2 Sam. 3:3; avenged Tamar and fled, 2 Sam. 13:21-39; returned to Jerusalem, 2 Sam. 14:23-33; conspired against David, 2 Sam. 15:1-12; slain by Joab, 2 Sam. 18:9-17; mourned by David, 2 Sam. 18:33.

Absent

Gen. 31:49 watch... when we are *a* one from another
 1 Cor. 5:3 as *a* in body, but present in spirit
 2 Cor. 5:6 at home in the body... *a* from the Lord
 10:1 in presence am base... but being *a* am bold
 Col. 2:5 be *a* in the flesh... with you in the spirit

Abstain

1 Thes. 4:3 that ye should *a* from fornication
 5:22 *a* from all appearance of evil
 1 Tim. 4:3 commanding to *a* from meats, which God
 1 Pet. 2:11 *a* from fleshly lusts, which war against

Abundance *See also* Fulness, Plenty

Deut. 28:47 with gladness... for the *a* of all things
 Ps. 52:7 but trusted in the *a* of his riches
 72:7 *a* of peace so long as the moon endureth
 Eccl. 5:12 of the rich will not suffer him to sleep
 Is. 60:5 the *a* of the sea shall be converted unto

Is. 66:11 and be delighted with the *a* of her glory
 Ezek. 16:49 fulness of bread, and *a* of idleness
 Mt. 12:34 (Lk. 6:45) of the *a* of the heart. . . speaketh
 13:12 (25:29) shall be given. . . shall have more *a*
 Mk. 12:44 (Lk. 21:4) they did cast in of their *a*
 Lk. 12:15 a man's life consisteth not in the *a* of
 Rom. 5:17 much more they which receive *a* of grace
 2 Cor. 8:2 *a* of their joy and their deep poverty
 8:14 your *a* may be a supply for their want

Abundant *See also* Plenteous, Rich

Ex. 34:6 the LORD God. . . *a* in goodness and truth
 Is. 56:12 shall be as this day, and much more *a*
 2 Cor. 4:15 *a* grace. . . redound to the glory of God
 9:12 is *a* also by many thanksgivings unto God
 1 Tim. 1:14 the grace of our Lord was exceeding *a*

Abundantly

Gen. 1:20 God said, Let the waters bring forth *a*
 Is. 55:7 and to our God, for he will *a* pardon
 Jn. 10:10 might have life, and. . . have it more *a*
 1 Cor. 15:10 but I labored more *a* than they all
 Eph. 3:20 able to do exceeding *a* above all that
 Tit. 3:6 he shed on us *a* through Jesus Christ our
 2 Pet. 1:11 an entrance shall be ministered unto you *a*

Abuse

Judg. 19:25 they knew her, and *a* her all the night
 1 Sam. 31:4 (1 Chr. 10:4) these uncircumcised. . . *a* me
 1 Cor. 7:31 they that use this world, as not *a* it
 9:18 charge, that I *a* not my power in the gospel

Accept *See also* Receive, Take

Gen. 4:7 if thou doest well, shalt thou not be *a*?
 32:20 the present. . . peradventure he will *a* of me
 Deut. 33:11 bless. . . and *a* the works of his hands
 1 Sam. 18:5 was *a* in the sight of all the people
 Esth. 10:3 and *a* of the multitude of his brethren
 Job 13:8 will ye *a* his person? Will ye contend for
 32:21 let me not, I pray you, *a* any man's person
 34:19 to him that *a* not the persons of princes
 42:8 Job shall pray for you: for him will I *a*
 Ps. 20:3 thy offerings, and *a* thy burnt sacrifice
 82:2 ye judge. . . and *a* the persons of the wicked?
 Prov. 18:5 not good to *a* the person of the wicked
 Jer. 14:12 and when they offer. . . I will not *a* them
 Ezek. 20:40 in mine holy mountain. . . will I *a* them
 Amos. 5:22 though ye offer me. . . I will not *a* them
 Mal. 1:13 offering: should I *a* this of your hand?
 Lk. 4:24 no prophet is *a* in his own country
 Acts 10:35 worketh righteousness, is *a* with him
 Rom. 15:31 that my service. . . may be *a* of the saints
 2 Cor. 5:9 present or absent, we may be *a* of him
 8:12 it is *a* according to that a man hath
 Gal. 2:6 no matter to me; God *a* no man's person

Acceptable

Lev. 22:20 hath *a* blemish. . . shall not be *a* for you
 Ps. 19:14 meditation of my heart, be *a* in thy sight
 Prov. 10:32 lips of the righteous know what is *a*
 Eccl. 12:10 the Preacher sought to find out *a* words
 Is. 49:8 (2 Cor. 6:2) in an *a* time have I heard thee
 61:2 (Lk. 4:19) proclaim the *a* year of the LORD
 Jer. 6:20 your burnt offerings are not *a*, nor your
 Rom. 12:1 *a* living sacrifice, holy, *a* unto God
 12:2 that good, and *a*, and perfect will of God
 14:18 in these things serveth Christ is *a* to God
 15:16 offering up of the Gentiles might be *a*
 Eph. 5:10 proving what is *a* unto the Lord
 1 Pet. 2:20 take it patiently, this is *a* with God

Accepted *See also* Accept

2 Cor. 6:2 in a *a*. . . Behold, now is the *a* time
 Eph. 1:6 wherein he hath made us *a* in the beloved

Access

Rom. 5:2 also we have *a* by faith into this grace
 Eph. 2:18 both have *a* by one Spirit unto the Father
 3:12 we have boldness and *a* with confidence by

Accomplish *See also* Do, Execute, Fulfil, Perform, Work

Prov. 13:19 the desire *a* is sweet to the soul
 Is. 55:11 void, but it shall *a* that which I please
 Lk. 12:50 and how am I straitened till it be *a*!
 18:31 all. . . concerning the Son of man shall be *a*
 22:37 this that is written must yet be *a* in me
 Jn. 19:28 knowing that all things were now *a*

Accord

Acts 2:1 they were all with one *a* in one place
 2:46 continuing daily with one *a* in the temple
 4:24 lifted up their voice to God with one *a*
 8:6 the people with one *a* gave heed unto those
 Phil. 2:2 same love, being of one *a*, of one mind

Account *See also* Count, Reckon, Record

Job 33:13 he giveth not *a* of any of his matters
 Ps. 144:3 son of man, that thou makest *a* of him!
 Mt. 12:36 that every idle word. . . they shall give *a*
 18:23 king, which would take *a* of his servants
 Lk. 16:2 give an *a* of thy stewardship
 Rom. 14:12 every one. . . shall give *a* of himself to God
 Gal. 3:6 and it was *a* to him for righteousness
 Phlm. 18 oweth thee aught, put that on mine *a*
 Heb. 13:17 they watch. . . as they that must give *a*
 1 Pet. 4:5 give *a* to him that is ready to judge

Accursed *See also* Anathema, Cursed

Deut. 21:23 for he that is hanged is *a* of God
 Josh. 6:18 any wise keep yourselves from the *a* thing
 7:1 Israel committed a trespass in the *a* thing
 Is. 65:20 sinner. . . a hundred years old shall be *a*
 Rom. 9:3 wish that myself were *a* from Christ for
 1 Cor. 12:3 by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus *a*
 Gal. 1:8 (1:9) preach any other gospel. . . let him be *a*

Accusation *See also* Charge

Ezra 4:6 wrote. . . an *a* against. . . Judah and Jerusalem
 Mt. 27:37 (Mk. 15:26) over his head his *a* written
 Lk. 6:7 that they might find an *a* against him
 Jn. 18:29 said, What *a* bring ye against this man?
 Acts 25:18 none *a* of such things as I supposed
 1 Tim. 5:19 against an elder receive not an *a*
 2 Pet. 2:11 bring not railing *a* against them before
 Jude 9 durst not bring against him *a* railing *a*

Accuse *See also* Condemn, Judge

Prov. 30:10 *a* not a servant unto his master, lest
 Dan. 3:8 Chaldeans came near, and *a* the Jews
 Mt. 12:10 (Mk. 3:2) sabbath. . . that they might *a* him
 27:12 (Mk. 15:3; Lk. 23:10) *a* of the chief priests
 Lk. 3:14 neither *a* any falsely; and be content with
 11:54 out of his mouth, that they might *a* him
 16:1 was *a* unto him that he had wasted his goods
 Jn. 5:45 that I will *a* you. . . there is one that *a*
 Acts 24:2 called forth, Tertullus began to *a* him
 25:16 before that he which is *a* have the accuser
 26:7 for which hope's sake. . . I am *a* of the Jews
 Rom. 2:15 their thoughts the mean while *a* or else
 Tit. 1:6 having faithful children not *a* of riot or
 1 Pet. 3:16 that falsely *a* your good conversation
 Rev. 12:10 *a* them before our God day and night

Accuser

Jn. 8:10 woman, where are those thine *a*? hath no
 Rev. 12:10 for the *a* of our brethren is cast down

Achaia

Acts 18:27 when he was disposed to pass into *A*
 Rom. 15:26 hath pleased them of Macedonia and *A*
 1 Cor. 16:15 Stephanas, that it is the firstfruits of *A*
 2 Cor. 9:2 I boast. . . that *A* was ready *a* year ago
 11:10 me of this boasting in the regions of *A*

Acknowledge *See also* Confess

Ps. 32:5 *I a* my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity
 51:3 *I a* my transgressions; and my sin is ever
 Prov. 3:6 in all thy ways *a* him, and he shall
 Is. 33:13 and, ye that are near, *a* my might
 63:16 art our Father, though. . . Israel *a* us not
 Jer. 13:3 only *a* thine iniquity, that thou hast
 14:20 we *a*, O LORD, our wickedness. . . for we have
 24:5 like these good figs, so will *I a* them
 Dan. 11:39 with a strange god, whom he shall *a*
 Hos. 5:15 *I* will go. . . till they *a* their offense
 1 Cor. 14:37 him *a* that the things that *I* write
 2 Cor. 1:13 none other. . . than what ye read or *a*
 1 Jn. 2:23 he that *a* the Son hath the Father also

Acquaint

Job 22:21 *a* now thyself with him, and be at peace
 Ps. 139:3 lying down, and art *a* with all my ways
 Is. 53:3 a man of sorrows, and *a* with grief; and

Acquaintance *See also* Companion, Friend

Ps. 55:13 a man mine equal, my guide, and mine *a*
 88:8 thou hast put away mine *a* far from me
 Lk. 23:49 and all his *a*. . . stood afar off, beholding

Acquit

Job 10:14 thou wilt not *a* me from mine iniquity
 Nah. 1:3 the LORD. . . will not at all *a* the wicked

Act *See also* Deed, Doing

Deut. 11:7 your eyes have seen all the great *a*
 Ps. 103:7 known. . . his *a* unto the children of Israel
 106:2 who can utter the mighty *a* of the LORD?
 150:2 praise him for his mighty *a*: praise him
 Is. 28:21 and bring to pass his *a*, his strange *a*

Action

1 Sam. 2:3 God of knowledge. . . by him *a* are weighed

Activity

Gen. 47:6 men of *a* among them. . . make them rulers

Adam *See also* Man Gen. 1:26-5:5

Job 31:33 if I covered my transgressions as *A*
 Rom. 5:14 death reigned from *A* to Moses, even over
 1 Cor. 15:22 for as in *A* all die, even so in Christ
 15:45 the first man *A* was made a living soul
 1 Tim. 2:14 *A* was not deceived, but the woman being

Adamant

Zech. 7:12 they made their hearts as an *a* stone

Add

Gen. 30:24 the LORD shall *a* to me another son
 Deut. 4:2 ye shall not *a* unto the word which *I*
 1 Kgs. 12:11 (12:14; 2 Chr. 10:14) heavy yoke, *I* will *a*
 Is. 30:1 *a* covering. . . that they may *a* sin to sin
 Mt. 6:27 (Lk. 12:25) *a* one cubit unto his stature?
 6:33 (Lk. 12:31) these things shall be *a* unto you
 Acts 2:41 *a* unto them about three thousand souls
 2:47 Lord *a* to the church daily such as should
 5:14 and believers were the more *a* to the Lord
 11:24 faith; and much people was *a* unto the Lord
 Gal. 2:6 somewhat in conference *a* nothing to me
 3:19 it was *a* because of transgressions, till
 2 Pet. 1:5 *a* to your faith virtue; and to virtue
 Rev. 22:18 shall *a* unto these things, God shall *a*

Adder *See also* Asp

Gen. 49:17 *a* serpent by the way, an *a* in the path
 Ps. 58:4 like the deaf *a* that stoppeth her ear
 91:13 thou shalt tread upon the lion and *a*
 140:3 a serpent; *a* poison under their lips

Adjure *See also* Charge, Command, Swear

Josh. 6:26 Joshua *a* them at that time, saying
 1 Sam. 14:24 for Saul had *a* the people, saying
 Mt. 26:63 *I a* thee by the living God, that thou
 Acts 19:13 we *a* you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth

Admiration

Jude 16 swelling words, having men's persons in *a*
 Rev. 17:6 when *I* saw her, *I* wondered with great *a*

Admonish *See also* Rebuke, Improve, Warn

Ecc. 4:13 foolish king, who will no more be *a*
 12:12 and further, by these, my son, be *a*
 Jer. 42:19 know certainly that *I* have *a* you this
 Acts 27:9 when much time was spent. . . Paul *a* them
 Rom. 15:14 knowledge, able also to *a* one another
 Col. 3:16 teaching and *a* one another in psalms and
 1 Thes. 5:12 are over you in the Lord, and *a* you
 2 Thes. 3:15 as an enemy, but *a* him as a brother
 Heb. 8:5 Moses was *a* of God when he was about to

Admonition

1 Cor. 10:11 they are written for our *a*, upon whom
 Eph. 6:4 bring them up in the nurture and *a* of the
 Tit. 3:10 after the first and second *a*, reject

Adoption

Rom. 8:15 but ye have received the Spirit of *a*
 8:23 waiting for the *a*. . . the redemption of our
 9:4 who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the *a*
 Gal. 4:5 that we might receive the *a* of sons
 Eph. 1:5 predestinated us unto the *a* of children by

Adorn *See also* Deck, Garnish

Lk. 21:5 how it was *a* with goodly stones and gifts
 1 Tim. 2:9 women *a* themselves in modest apparel
 Tit. 2:10 that they may *a* the doctrine of God our
 1 Pet. 3:3 whose *a*, let it not be that outward *a*

Adulterer

Lev. 20:10 the *a*. . . shall surely be put to death
 Job 24:15 eye. . . of the *a* waiteth for the twilight
 Jer. 23:10 the land is full of *a*: for because of
 Hos. 7:4 all *a*, as an oven heated by the baker
 Mal. 3:5 *I* will be a swift witness. . . against the *a*
 Lk. 18:11 *I* am not as other men are. . . unjust, *a*, or
 1 Cor. 6:9 shall not inherit the kingdom. . . nor *a*
 Heb. 13:4 but whoremongers and *a* God will judge
 Jas. 4:4 ye *a* and adulteresses, know ye not that

Adulteress *See also* Harlot, Whore

Hos. 3:1 a woman beloved of her friend, yet an *a*
 Rom. 7:3 married to another. . . shall be called an *a*

Adulterous

Mt. 12:39 (16:4) *a* generation seeketh after a sign
 Mk. 8:38 ashamed. . . in this *a* and sinful generation

Adultery

Ex. 20:14 (Deut. 5:18; Mt. 5:27; 19:18; Mk. 10:19;
 Lk. 18:20; Rom. 13:9; Jas. 2:11) thou shalt not
 commit *a*
 Lev. 20:10 committeth *a*. . . surely be put to death
 Prov. 6:32 whoso committeth *a* with a woman
 Jer. 3:8 whereby backsliding Israel committed *a*
 5:7 fed them to the full, they then committed *a*
 13:27 *I* have seen thine *a*, and thy neighings
 Ezek. 23:37 committed *a*, and blood is in their hands
 Hos. 2:2 put away. . . her *a* from between her breasts
 Mt. 5:32 (19:9; Mk. 10:11; Lk. 16:18) marry her that
 is divorced committeth *a*
 Jn. 8:3 brought unto him a woman taken in *a*
 Gal. 5:19 the works of the flesh. . . *a*, fornication
 2 Pet. 2:14 having eyes full of *a*, and that cannot
 Rev. 2:22 that commit *a*. . . into great tribulation

Advantage *See also* Gain, Profit

Job 35:3 thou saidst, What *a* will it be unto thee?
 Rom. 3:1 what *a* then hath the Jew? or what profit
 1 Cor. 15:32 what *a* it me, if the dead rise not?
 2 Cor. 2:11 lest Satan should get an *a* of us
 Jude 16 men's persons in admiration because of *a*

Adventure

Acts 19:31 he would not *a* himself into the theatre

Adversary *See also* Enemy, Foe, Satan

Ex. 23:22 obey . . . then I will be . . . an *a* unto thine *a*
 Num. 22:22 stood in the way for an *a* against him
 Deut. 32:43 and will render vengeance to his *a*
 1 Sam. 1:6 her *a* also provoked her sore
 2:10 the *a* of the LORD shall be broken to pieces
 1 Kgs. 11:14 the LORD stirred up an *a* unto Solomon
 Ezra 4:1 when the *a* of Judah and Benjamin heard
 Job 31:35 desire is . . . that mine *a* had written a book
 Ps. 38:20 that render evil for good are mine *a*
 69:19 my dishonor: mine *a* are all before thee
 74:10 O God, how long shall the *a* reproach?
 89:42 thou hast set up the right hand of his *a*
 109:29 let mine *a* be clothed with shame
 Is. 9:11 LORD shall set . . . *a* of Rezin against him
 11:13 and the *a* of Judah shall be cut off
 50:8 who is mine *a*? let him come near to me
 64:2 to make thy name known to thine *a*, that
 Jer. 30:16 all thine *a* . . . shall go into captivity
 Amos 3:11 an *a* there shall be even round about
 Mic. 5:9 hand shall be lifted up upon thine *a*
 Nah. 1:2 the LORD will take vengeance on his *a*
 Lk. 12:58 thou goest with thine *a* to the magistrate
 21:15 all your *a* shall not be able to gainsay
 1 Cor. 16:9 opened unto me, and there are many *a*
 Phil. 1:28 in nothing terrified by your *a*
 1 Tim. 5:14 give none occasion to the *a* to speak
 1 Pet. 5:8 your *a* the devil, as a roaring lion

Adversity *See also* Affliction, Anguish, Calamity, Distress, Grief, Misery, Sorrow, Suffering, Tribulation, Trouble

2 Sam. 4:9 who hath redeemed my soul out of all *a*
 Ps. 10:6 not be moved: for I shall never be in *a*
 31:7 my trouble; thou hast known my soul in *a*
 35:15 but in mine *a* they rejoiced, and gathered
 94:13 mayest give him rest from the days of *a*
 Prov. 17:17 at all times, and a brother is born for *a*
 24:10 faint in the day of *a*, thy strength is small
 Eccl. 7:14 joyful, but in the day of *a* consider
 Is. 30:20 though the Lord give you the bread of *a*
 Heb. 13:3 remember . . . them which suffer *a*, as being

Advertise

Num. 24:14 will *a* thee what this people shall do
 Ruth 4:4 and I thought to *a* thee, saying, Buy it

Advice *See also* Counsel, Instruction

1 Sam. 25:33 blessed be thy *a*, and blessed be thou
 2 Sam. 19:43 that our *a* should not be first had
 2 Chr. 10:9 what *a* give ye that we may return answer
 Prov. 20:18 by counsel: and with good *a* make war
 2 Cor. 8:10 herein I give my *a* . . . this is expedient

Advise *See also* Counsel

1 Kgs. 12:6 do ye *a* that I may answer this people?
 Prov. 13:10 but with the well *a* is wisdom

Advocate *See also* Comforter

1 Jn. 2:1 if any man sin, we have an *a* with the

Afar Off

Ps. 138:6 the lowly: but the proud he knoweth *a o*
 139:2 thou understandest my thought *a o*
 Jer. 23:23 am I *a* God at hand . . . and not *a* God *a o*?
 46:27 Israel . . . behold, I will save thee from *a o*

Mt. 26:58 (Mk. 14:54; Lk. 22:54) Peter followed . . . *a o*
 Acts 2:39 your children, and to all that are *a o*
 Eph. 2:17 preached peace to you which were *a o*
 Heb. 11:13 having seen them *a o*, and were persuaded

Affection *See also* Love

1 Chr. 29:3 have set my *a* to the house of my God
 Rom. 1:26 this cause God gave them up unto vile *a*
 1:31 (2 Tim. 3:3) without natural *a*
 12:10 be kindly *a* one to another with brotherly
 2 Cor. 7:15 his inward *a* is more abundant toward
 Gal. 5:24 crucified the flesh with the *a* and lusts
 Col. 3:2 set your *a* on things above, not on things

Affirm

Lk. 22:59 of one hour after another confidently *a*
 12:15 but she constantly *a* that it was even so
 25:19 which was dead, whom Paul *a* to be alive
 1 Tim. 1:7 what they say, nor whereof they *a*
 Tit. 3:8 things I will that thou *a* constantly

Afflict *See also* Oppress, Persecute

Gen. 15:13 they shall *a* them four hundred years
 Ex. 1:11 did set over them taskmasters to *a* them
 22:22 shall not *a* any widow, or fatherless child
 Lev. 16:29 (16:31; 23:27, 32; Num. 29:7) *a* your souls
 Num. 11:11 wherefore hast thou *a* thy servant?
 Judg. 16:5 prevail . . . that we may bind him to *a* him
 Ruth 1:21 Naomi, seeing . . . the Almighty hath *a* me!
 2 Sam. 7:10 shall . . . *a* them any more, as beforetime
 1 Kgs. 8:35 (2 Chr. 6:26) their sin, when thou *a* them
 Ezra 8:21 that we might *a* ourselves before our God
 Job 30:11 because he hath loosed my cord, and *a*
 37:23 and in plenty of justice: he will not *a*
 Ps. 44:2 thou didst *a* the people, and cast them out
 55:19 God shall hear, and *a* them, even he that
 90:15 glad according to the days . . . thou hast *a* us
 94:5 they break in pieces . . . and *a* thine heritage
 107:17 fools . . . because of their iniquities, are *a*
 119:67 before I was *a* I went astray; but now
 119:71 it is good for me that I have been *a*
 119:75 and that thou in faithfulness hast *a* me
 129:1 many *a* time have they *a* me from my youth
 143:12 destroy all them that *a* my soul
 Prov. 26:28 lying tongue hateth those that are *a*
 Is. 9:1 when at the first he lightly *a* the land
 53:7 he was oppressed, and he was *a*, yet he
 63:9 in all their affliction he was *a*
 64:12 thou hold thy peace, and *a* us very sore?
 Lam. 1:12 sorrow . . . wherewith the LORD hath *a* me
 3:33 for he doth not *a* willingly, nor grieve
 Amos 5:12 they *a* the just, they take *a* bribe
 Mic. 4:6 and I will gather . . . her that I have *a*
 Nah. 1:12 though I have *a* . . . I will *a* thee no more
 Zeph. 3:19 that time I will undo all that *a* thee
 Mt. 24:9 then shall they deliver you up to be *a*
 2 Cor. 1:6 we be *a*, it is for your consolation

Afflicted *See also* Afflict, Poor

2 Sam. 22:28 (Ps. 18:27) the *a* people thou wilt save
 Job 6:14 to him that is *a* pity should be showed
 34:28 unto him, and he heareth the cry of the *a*
 Ps. 25:16 mercy upon me; for I am desolate and *a*
 82:3 fatherless: do justice to the *a* and needy
 140:12 the LORD will maintain the cause of the *a*
 Prov. 15:15 all the days of the *a* are evil
 22:22 poor: neither oppress the *a* in the gate
 31:5 and pervert the judgment of any of the *a*
 Is. 49:13 the LORD . . . will have mercy upon his *a*
 51:21 hear now this, thou *a*, and drunken
 53:4 esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and *a*
 54:11 O thou *a*, tossed with tempest, and not
 58:10 satisfy the *a* soul; then shall thy light
 Zeph. 3:12 the midst of thee an *a* and poor people
 1 Tim. 5:10 if she have relieved the *a*, if she
 Heb. 11:37 wandered . . . being destitute, *a*, tormented
 Jas. 4:9 be *a*, and mourn, and weep: let your
 5:13 is any among you *a*? let him pray

Affliction *See also* Adversity, Anguish, Calamity, Distress, Grief, Misery, Sorrow, Suffering, Tribulation, Trouble

Gen. 16:11 because the LORD hath heard thy a
29:32 surely the LORD hath looked upon my a
41:52 me to be fruitful in the land of my a
Ex. 3:7 (Acts 7:34) I have . . . seen the a of my people
Deut. 16:3 unleavened bread . . . even the bread of a
1 Sam. 1:11 indeed look on the a of thine handmaid
2 Sam. 16:12 be that the LORD will look on mine a
1 Kgs. 22:27 (2 Chr. 18:26) bread of a . . . water of a
2 Chr. 33:12 when . . . in a, he besought the LORD
Neh. 9:9 didst see the a of our fathers in Egypt
Job 5:6 although a cometh not forth of the dust
10:15 I am full of confusion . . . see thou mine a
30:16 the days of a have taken hold upon me
36:21 for this hast thou chosen rather than a
Ps. 22:24 nor abhorred the a of the afflicted
25:18 look upon mine a and my pain; and forgive
34:19 many are the a of the righteous
66:11 into the net; thou laidst a upon our loins
106:44 nevertheless he regarded their a, when he
119:153 consider mine a, and deliver me: for I
132:1 LORD, remember David, and all his a
Is. 30:20 bread of adversity, and the water of a
48:10 I have chosen thee in the furnace of a
Jer. 16:19 my fortress . . . my refuge in the day of a
30:15 why criest thou for thine a? thy sorrow is
Lam. 3:1 I am the man that hath seen a by the rod
3:19 remembering mine a and my misery
Hos. 5:15 in their a they will seek me early
Jon. 2:2 cried by reason of mine a unto the LORD
Nah. 1:9 a shall not rise up the second time
Zech. 8:10 neither . . . any peace . . . because of the a
Mk. 4:17 afterward, when a or persecution ariseth
13:19 in those days shall be a, such as was not
Acts 20:23 witnesseth . . . that bonds and a abide me
2 Cor. 2:4 out of much a and anguish of heart I
4:17 for our light a, which is but for a moment
Phil. 1:16 supposing to add a to my bonds
4:14 well . . . that ye did communicate with my a
Col. 1:24 that which is behind of the a of Christ
1 Thes. 1:6 having received the word in much a
3:3 that no man should be moved by these a
3:7 we were comforted over you in all our a
2 Tim. 1:8 be thou partaker of the a of the gospel
3:11 a, which came unto me at Antioch
4:5 but watch thou in all things, endure a
Heb. 10:32 ye endured a great fight of a
11:25 rather to suffer a with the people of God
Jas. 1:27 the fatherless and widows in their a
5:10 the prophets . . . for an example of suffering a
1 Pet. 5:9 that the same a are accomplished in

Affrighted *See also* Afraid, Terrify

Deut. 7:21 thou shalt not be a at them
Job 39:22 he mocketh at fear, and is not a
Mk. 16:5 saw a young man sitting . . . and they were a

Afoot

Acts 20:13 take in Paul . . . minding himself to go a

Afraid *See also* Affrighted, Dismayed

Gen. 3:10 I heard thy voice . . . and I was a, because
31:31 Jacob . . . said to Laban, Because I was a
32:7 then Jacob was greatly a and distressed
Ex. 3:6 Moses hid his face: for he was a to look
14:10 marched after them; and they were sore a
Lev. 26:6 shall lie down, and none shall make you a
Josh. 1:9 be not a, neither be thou dismayed
1 Sam. 18:29 and Saul was yet the more a of David
2 Sam. 22:46 (Ps. 18:45) be a out of their close places
Job 3:25 that which I was a of is come unto me
9:28 I am a of all my sorrows, I know that thou
11:19 shalt lie down, and none shall make thee a
21:6 even when I remember I am a, and trembling
39:20 canst thou make him a as a grasshopper?

Ps. 3:6 I will not be a of ten thousands of people
18:45 the strangers shall fade away, and be a
27:1 strength of my life; of whom shall I be a?
56:3 what time I am a, I will trust in thee
56:11 I will not be a what man can do unto me
65:8 dwell in the uttermost parts are a at thy
91:5 thou shalt not be a for the terror by night
112:7 he shall not be a of evil tidings
Is. 10:24 saith the Lord . . . be not a of the Assyrians
12:2 I will trust, and not be a: for the LORD
49:6 lift up thy voice . . . lift it up, be not a
51:12 shouldest be a of a man that shall die
Jer. 1:8 be not a of their faces: for I am with
Mt. 14:27 (Mk. 6:50; Jn. 6:20) it is I; be not a
17:6 (Mk. 9:6) they fell . . . and were sore a
28:10 then said Jesus unto them, Be not a: go
Mk. 5:36 unto the ruler . . . Be not a, only believe
Lk. 2:9 round about them; and they were sore a
Jn. 14:27 heart be troubled, neither let it be a
19:8 when Pilate . . . heard that . . . he was the more a
Acts 9:26 they were all a of him, and believed not
Rom. 13:3 wilt thou then not be a of the power?
Heb. 11:23 were not a of the king's commandment

Afresh

Heb. 6:6 crucify to themselves the Son of God a

Agabus Acts 11:28; 21:10

Again

Jn. 3:3 except a man be born a, he cannot see
14:3 I will come a, and receive you unto myself
1 Pet. 1:23 being born a, not of corruptible seed

Against

Gen. 16:12 a every man, and every man's hand a him
Mt. 12:30 (Lk. 11:23) he that is not with me is a me
Mk. 9:40 (Lk. 9:50) that is not a us is on our part
Acts 13:45 a those things which were spoken by Paul
28:22 we know that every where it is spoken a
Rom. 8:31 if God be for us, who can be a us?
Rev. 2:4 have somewhat a thee, because thou hast

Agar *See* Hagar

Age *See also* Day, Generation, Life, Time, World

Gen. 18:11 Abraham and Sarah . . . well stricken in a
Job 5:26 thou shalt come to thy grave in a full a
Is. 38:12 mine a is departed, and is removed from
Lk. 3:23 Jesus . . . began to be about thirty years of a
Jn. 9:21 we know not: he is of a; ask him
Eph. 2:7 that in the a to come he might show
3:5 which in other a was not made known unto
3:21 be glory . . . by Christ Jesus throughout all a

Aged *See also* Ancient, Old

2 Sam. 19:32 now Barzillai was a very a man
Job 15:10 are both the grayheaded and very a men
29:8 men saw me . . . and the a arose, and stood up
32:9 neither do the a understand judgment
Tit. 2:2 that the a men be sober, grave, temperate
Phlm. 9 beseech thee, being such a one as Paul the a

Agony

Lk. 22:44 being in an a he prayed more earnestly

Agree

Amos 3:3 can two walk together, except they be a?
Mt. 5:25 a with thine adversary quickly, while
18:19 if two of you shall a on earth as touching
20:2 had a with the laborers for a penny a day
Mk. 14:56 against him, but their witness a not
Acts 5:9 ye have a together to tempt the Spirit
1 Jn. 5:8 bear witness . . . and these three a in one

Agreement

2 Kgs. 18:31 (Is. 36:16) an a with me by a present

Is. 28:15 with death, and with hell are we at *a*
2 Cor. 6:16 *a* hath the temple of God with idols?

Agrippa Acts 25:13–26:32

Ahab 1 Kgs. 16:29–22:40

Ahasuerus king of Persia

Ezra 4:6; Esth. 1:1–10:3

Ahaz

2 Kgs. 16:1–20 (2 Chr. 28:1–27); Is. 7:1–12

Abijah 1 Kgs. 11:29–30; 14:2–18

Ahungered *See also* Hungry

Mt. 4:2 forty days . . . forty nights, he was afterward *a*
12:1 disciples were *a*, and began to pluck
25:35 I was *a*, and ye gave me meat

Ail

Gen. 21:17 what *a* thee, Hagar? fear not; for God
Judg. 18:23 what *a* thee, that thou comest with such
1 Sam. 11:5 Saul said, What *a* the people that they
Ps. 114:5 what *a* thee, O . . . sea, that thou fleddest?

Air

1 Cor. 9:26 fight . . . not as one that beateth the *a*
14:9 is spoken? for ye shall speak into the *a*
1 Thes. 4:17 caught up . . . to meet the Lord in the *a*

Alabaster

Mt. 26:7 (Mk. 14:3; Lk. 7:37) an *a* box of . . . ointment

Alarm

Num. 10:5 when ye blow an *a*, then the camps that
Jer. 4:19 the sound of the trumpet, the *a* of war
Joel 2:1 sound an *a* in my holy mountain: let all
Zeph. 1:16 a day of the trumpet and *a* against the

Alas

Jer. 30:7 *a*! for that day is great, so that none
Joel 1:15 *a* for the day! for the day of the LORD
Amos 5:16 shall say in all the highways, *A! a*!
Rev. 18:10 (18:16, 19) *a*, *a*, that great city Babylon

Alexander

Acts 19:33 drew *A* out of the multitude, the Jews
1 Tim. 1:20 Hymeneus and *A*; whom I have delivered
2 Tim. 4:14 *A* the coppersmith did me much evil

Alexandria Acts 18:24; 27:6

Alien *See also* Foreigner, Sojourner,
Stranger

Ex. 18:3 said, I have been an *a* in a strange land
Deut. 14:21 or thou mayest sell it unto an *a*
Job 19:15 for a stranger: I am an *a* in their sight
Is. 61:5 the sons of the *a* shall be your plowmen
Eph. 2:12 being *a* from the commonwealth of Israel

Alienate

Eph. 4:18 being *a* from the life of God through
Col. 1:21 you, that were sometime *a* and enemies

Alike

Eccl. 9:2 all things come *a* to all: there is one
Rom. 14:5 another esteemeth every day *a*

Alive *See also* Living, Quick

Gen. 7:23 Noah . . . only remained *a*, and they that were
Ex. 1:17 the midwives . . . saved the men children *a*
Num. 16:33 went down *a* into the pit, and the earth
Deut. 4:4 did cleave unto the LORD your God are *a*
32:39 is no god with me: I kill, and I make *a*
1 Sam. 2:6 the LORD killeth, and maketh *a*
2 Kgs. 5:7 am I God, to kill and to make *a*
Ps. 30:3 thou hast kept me *a*, that I should not go

Ezek. 18:27 doeth . . . right, he shall save his soul *a*
Mt. 27:63 that deceiver said, while he was yet *a*
Mk. 16:11 they, when they had heard that he was *a*
Lk. 24:23 vision of angels, which said that he was *a*
Acts 1:3 he showed himself *a* after his passion by
25:19 of one Jesus . . . whom Paul affirmed to be *a*
Rom. 6:11 be dead indeed unto sin, but *a* unto God
6:13 unto God, as those that are *a* from the dead
1 Cor. 15:22 even so in Christ shall all be made *a*
1 Thes. 4:17 are *a* and remain shall be caught up
Rev. 1:18 dead; and, behold, I am *a* for evermore
19:20 these both were cast *a* into a lake of fire

Allege

Acts 17:3 *a*, that Christ must needs have suffered

Allegory

Gal. 4:24 an *a*: for these are two covenants

Alleluia

Rev. 19:1 voice of much people in heaven, saying, *A*
19:4 fell down and worshipped . . . saying, Amen; *A*

Allow

Lk. 11:48 that ye *a* the deeds of your fathers
Rom. 7:15 for that which I do, I *a* not: for what I
14:22 condemneth not . . . in that thing which he *a*

Allure

Hos. 2:14 behold, I will *a* her, and bring her into
2 Pet. 2:18 they *a* through the lusts of the flesh

Almighty

Gen. 17:1 I am the *A* God; walk before me, and be
Ex. 6:3 and unto Jacob, by the name of God *A*
Job 5:17 despise not thou the chastening of the *A*
11:7 canst thou find out the *A* unto perfection?
22:25 yea, the *A* shall be thy defense, and thou
29:5 when the *A* was yet with me . . . my children
32:8 and the inspiration of the *A* giveth them
37:23 touching the *A*, we cannot find him out
Ps. 91:1 shall abide under the shadow of the *A*
Is. 13:6 (Joel 1:15) come as a destruction from the *A*
Rev. 1:8 which was, and which is to come, the *A*

Almond

Num. 17:8 rod . . . bloomed blossoms, and yielded *a*
Jer. 1:11 and I said, I see a rod of an *a* tree

Almost

Acts 26:28 *a* thou persuadest me to be a Christian
Heb. 9:22 *a* all things are by the law purged with

Alms

Mt. 6:1 take heed that ye do not your *a* before men
Lk. 11:41 rather give *a* of such things as ye have
12:33 sell that ye have, and give *a*; provide
Acts 3:2 ask *a* of them that entered into the temple
10:2 gave much *a* to the people, and prayed to God
24:17 now after many years I came to bring *a* to

Alone

Gen. 2:18 it is not good that the man should be *a*
32:24 Jacob was left *a*; and there wrestled a man
Ex. 18:18 thou art not able to perform it thyself *a*
24:2 Moses *a* shall come near the LORD
Num. 11:14 (Deut. 1:9) not able to bear all this . . . *a*
Eccl. 4:8 there is one *a*, and there is not a second
4:10 woe to him that is *a* when he falleth
Is. 51:2 for I called him *a*, and blessed him
Mt. 4:4 (Lk. 4:4) man shall not live by bread *a*
14:23 (Mk. 6:47) evening was come, he was there *a*
18:15 tell him his fault between thee and him *a*
Mk. 4:34 when they were *a*, he expounded all things
Lk. 9:36 when the voice was past, Jesus was found *a*
13:8 let it *a* this year also, till I shall dig
Jn. 6:15 departed again into a mountain himself *a*
8:9 Jesus was left *a*, and the woman standing

Jn. 8:16 (16:32) I am not *a*, but I and the Father
12:24 fall into the ground and die, it abideth *a*
Jas. 2:17 if it hath not works, is dead, being *a*

Aloof

Ps. 38:11 my friends stand *a* from my sore

Alpha

Rev. 1:8 (21:6; 22:13) I am *A* and Omega

Already

Jn. 3:18 but he that believeth not is condemned *a*
Phil. 3:12 though I had *a* attained . . . were *a* perfect

Altar See also Offering, Sacrifice, Sanctuary, Temple, Worship

Gen. 8:20 and Noah builded an *a* unto the LORD
12:7 appeared unto Abram . . . there builded he an *a*
13:4 unto the place of the *a*, which he had made
13:18 which is in Hebron, and builded there an *a*
22:9 Abraham built an *a* there, and laid the wood
26:25 he builded an *a* there, and called upon
33:20 there an *a*, and called it El-Elohe-Israel
35:1 I go up to Bethel . . . make there an *a* unto God
Ex. 17:15 Moses built an *a*, and called the name
20:24 an *a* of earth thou shalt make unto me
27:1 (38:1) thou shalt make an *a* of shittim wood
30:1 (37:25) thou shalt make an *a* to burn incense
34:13 (Deut. 7:5) destroy their *a*, break . . . images
Lev. 1:9 burn all on the *a*, to be a burnt sacrifice
Num. 23:1 (23:29) Balak, Build me here seven *a*
Deut. 12:27 the flesh and the blood, upon the *a*
27:5 there shalt thou build an *a* . . . an *a* of stones
Josh. 8:30 then Joshua built an *a* . . . in mount Ebal
22:10 build there an *a* by Jordan, a great *a*
Judg. 6:24 Gideon built an *a* there unto the LORD
1 Sam. 14:35 Saul built an *a* . . . the first *a* that he
2 Sam. 24:25 (1 Chr. 21:26) David build there an *a*
1 Kgs. 1:50 and caught hold on the horns of the *a*
13:1 Jeroboam stood by the *a* to burn incense
16:32 he reared up an *a* for Baal in the house
18:30 repaired the *a* of the LORD that was broken
19:10 (19:14; Rom. 11:3) thrown down thine *a*
2 Kgs. 16:10 Ahaz . . . saw an *a* that was at Damascus
21:3 (2 Chr. 33:3) reared up *a* for Baal, and made
23:15 the *a* that was at Bethel . . . he brake down
2 Chr. 4:1 he made an *a* of brass, twenty cubits
28:24 he made him *a* in every corner of Jerusalem
Ezra 3:2 and builded the *a* of the God of Israel
Ps. 43:4 then will I go unto the *a* of God, unto God
84:3 where she may lay her young, even thine *a*
Is. 6:6 had taken with the tongs from off the *a*
19:19 in that day shall there be an *a* to the LORD
Jer. 11:13 have ye set up *a* to that shameful thing
Lam. 2:7 the Lord hath cast off his *a*, he hath
Ezek. 43:13 measures of the *a* after the cubits
Hos. 8:11 because Ephraim hath made many *a* to sin
10:1 according to . . . fruit he hath increased the *a*
Amos. 9:1 I saw the LORD standing upon the *a*
Mal. 2:13 covering the *a* of the LORD with tears
Mt. 5:23 if thou bring thy gift to the *a*, and there
23:18 shall swear by the *a*, it is nothing
23:35 (Lk. 11:51) slew between the temple and . . . *a*
Lk. 1:11 an angel . . . on the right side of the *a*
Acts 17:23 *a* with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN
1 Cor. 9:13 wait at the *a* are partakers with the *a*?
10:18 eat of the sacrifices partakers of the *a*?
Heb. 13:10 we have an *a*, whereof they have no right
Rev. 6:9 I saw under the *a* the souls of them that
8:3 the golden *a* which was before the throne
14:18 and another angel came out from the *a*

Alter See also Change

Lev. 27:10 he shall not *a* it, nor change it, a good
Ps. 89:34 *a* the thing that is gone out of my lips
Dan. 6:8 law of the Medes and Persians, which *a* not
Lk. 9:29 the fashion of his countenance was *a*

Always

Mt. 28:20 lo, I am with you *a*, even unto the end

Am

Ex. 3:14 and God said unto Moses, I *A* THAT I *A*
Jn. 8:58 I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I *a*

Amalek

Ex. 17:8 then came *A*, and fought with Israel
Deut. 25:17 remember what *A* did unto thee by the
1 Sam. 15:3 go and smite *A*, and utterly destroy

Amalekite

Num. 13:29 the *A* dwell in the land of the south
14:43 *A* and the Canaanites are there before you
1 Sam. 14:48 he gathered a host, and smote the *A*
30:13 I am a young man of Egypt, servant to an *A*
2 Sam. 1:13 I am the son of a stranger, an *A*

Amazed See also Astonished

Ex. 15:15 then the dukes of Edom shall be *a*
Mt. 19:25 disciples . . . were exceedingly *a*, saying
Mk. 1:27 (Lk. 4:36) were all *a* . . . that they questioned
2:12 (Lk. 5:26) were all *a*, and glorified God
14:33 began to be sore *a*, and to be very heavy
Lk. 9:43 they were all *a* at the mighty power of God
Acts 9:21 but all that heard him were *a*, and said

Ambassador See also Apostle, Disciple, Messenger, Minister, Prophet

Josh. 9:4 and went and made as if they had been *a*
2 Chr. 32:31 the *a* of the princes of Babylon
35:21 sent *a* to him, saying, What have I to do
Prov. 13:17 mischief: but a faithful *a* is health
Is. 18:2 sendeth *a* by the sea, even in vessels
33:7 the *a* of peace shall weep bitterly
Jer. 49:14 (Obad. 1) an *a* is sent unto the heathen
Ezek. 17:15 rebelled . . . in sending his *a* into Egypt
2 Cor. 5:20 we are *a* for Christ, as though God did
Eph. 6:20 for which I am an *a* in bonds; that therein

Ambushment

2 Chr. 13:13 Jeroboam caused an *a* to come about
20:22 sing and to praise, the LORD set *a* against

Amen

Num. 5:22 to rot. And the woman shall say, *A*, *a*
1 Chr. 16:36 (Ps. 106:48) and all the people said, *A*
Ps. 106:48 the people say, *A*. Praise ye the LORD
1 Cor. 14:16 say *A* at thy giving of thanks, seeing
2 Cor. 1:20 all the promises . . . are yea, and in him *A*
Rev. 3:14 these things saith the *A*, the faithful
22:20 surely I come quickly: *A*. Even so, come

Amend

Lev. 5:16 make *a* for the harm that he hath done
Jer. 7:3 *a* your ways for your doings, and I will
26:13 now *a* your ways . . . obey the voice

Amiable

Ps. 84:1 how *a* are thy tabernacles, O LORD of hosts!

Amiss

2 Chr. 6:37 we have sinned, we have done *a*
Dan. 3:29 which speak anything *a* against the God
Lk. 23:41 deeds: but this man hath done nothing *a*
Jas. 4:3 ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask *a*

Ammon

Deut. 2:19 the children of *A*, distress them not
Judg. 11:4 children of *A* made war against Israel
2 Sam. 11:1 (1 Chr. 20:1) destroyed the children of *A*
12:31 (1 Chr. 20:3) did he unto all the cities . . . of *A*
Zeph. 2:8 and the revilings of the children of *A*

Ammonite

Deut. 23:3 (Neh. 13:1) *A* or Moabite shall not enter

1 Sam. 11:11 slew the *A* until the heat of the day
 2 Chr. 26:8 the *A* gave gifts to Uzziah
 Jer. 49:1 concerning the *A*, thus saith the LORD
 Ezek. 25:2 son of man, set thy face against the *A*

Amorite

Ex. 34:11 behold, I drive out before thee the *A*
 Num. 21:25 Israel dwelt in all the cities of the *A*
 Judg. 11:21 so Israel possessed all the land of the *A*

Ananias of Jerusalem Acts 5:1-5

Anathema See also Accursed, Cursed

1 Cor. 16:22 love not the Lord Jesus . . . let him be *A*

Anathoth

Jer. 1:1 Jeremiah . . . of the priests that were in *A*
 32:7 saying, Buy thee my field that is in *A*

Anchor

Acts 27:29 they cast four *a* out of the stern
 Heb. 6:19 which hope we have as an *a* of the soul

Ancient See also Aged, Old

2 Kgs. 19:25 (Is. 37:26) *a* times that I have formed it?
 Ezra 3:12 *a* men, that had seen the first house
 Job 12:12 with the *a* is wisdom . . . in length of days
 Dan. 7:9 the *A* of days did sit, whose garment was

Andrew

Mt. 4:18 (Mk. 1:16) and *A* his brother, casting a net
 Jn. 1:40 heard John speak, and followed him, was *A*
 12:22 telleth *A* . . . again *A* and Philip tell Jesus

Angel See also Cherub, Cherubim, Messenger, Minister

Gen. 16:7 *a* of the LORD found her by a fountain
 19:15 then the *a* hastened Lot, saying, Arise
 21:17 the *a* of God called to Hagar out of heaven
 22:11 *a* of the LORD called . . . Abraham, Abraham
 24:7 he shall send his *a* before thee, and thou
 28:12 *a* of God ascending and descending on it
 31:11 and the *a* of God spake unto me in a dream
 32:1 went on his way, and the *a* of God met him
 48:16 the *a* which redeemed me from all evil
 Ex. 3:2 *a* of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame
 14:19 the *a* of God, which went before the camp
 23:20 behold, I send an *a* before thee, to keep
 Num. 22:23 ass saw the *a* of the LORD standing in
 Judg. 2:1 an *a* of the LORD came up from Gilgal to
 6:11 came an *a* of the LORD, and sat under an oak
 13:3 the *a* of the LORD appeared unto the woman
 1 Sam. 29:9 thou art good in my sight, as an *a* of God
 2 Sam. 19:27 but my lord the king is as an *a* of God
 1 Kgs. 13:18 *a* spake unto me by . . . word of the LORD
 19:5 as he lay and slept, . . . then an *a* touched him
 2 Kgs. 1:3 but the *a* of the LORD said to Elijah
 19:35 (Is. 37:36) *a* of the LORD went out, and smote
 Ps. 8:5 (Heb. 2:7) made him a little lower than the *a*
 34:7 the *a* of the LORD encampeth round about
 35:5 and let the *a* of the LORD chase them
 68:17 the chariots of God . . . even thousands of *a*
 78:25 man did eat *a*' food: he sent them meat
 91:11 (Mt. 4:6; Lk. 4:10) give his *a* charge over thee
 103:20 bless the LORD, ye his *a*, that excel
 104:4 (Heb. 1:7) maketh his *a* spirits; his ministers
 148:2 praise ye him, all his *a*: praise ye him
 Eccl. 5:6 neither say thou before the *a*, that it
 Is. 63:9 *a* of his presence saved them; in his love
 Dan. 3:28 sent his *a*, and delivered his servants
 6:22 my God hath sent his *a*, and hath shut
 Hos. 12:4 he had power over the *a*, and prevailed
 Zech. 1:9 (4:5) *a* that talked with me said unto me
 3:1 standing before the *a* of the LORD, and Satan
 Mt. 1:20 (2:13, 19) *a* of the Lord appeared unto him
 4:11 (Mk. 1:13) *a* came and ministered unto him
 13:41 the Son of man shall send forth his *a*
 16:27 (Mk. 8:38) the glory of his Father with his *a*

Mt. 18:10 in heaven their *a* do always behold the face
 22:30 (Mk. 12:25; Lk. 20:36) as the *a* of God in
 24:31 (Mk. 13:27) send his *a* . . . they shall gather
 24:36 (Mk. 13:32) no man, no, not the *a* of heaven
 25:31 in his glory, and all the holy *a* with him
 25:41 fire, prepared for the devil and his *a*
 26:53 give me more than twelve legions of *a*?
 28:2 the *a* of the Lord . . . rolled back the stone
 Lk. 1:11 there appeared unto him an *a* of the Lord
 2:9 and, lo, the *a* of the Lord came upon them
 12:8 Son of man also confess before the *a* of God
 15:10 joy in the presence of the *a* of God over
 16:22 was carried by the *a* into Abraham's bosom
 20:36 die any more: for they are equal unto the *a*
 22:43 *a* unto him from heaven, strengthening him
 24:23 that they had also seen a vision of *a*
 Jn. 1:51 the *a* of God ascending and descending upon
 5:4 an *a* went down . . . into the pool, and troubled
 12:29 thundered: others said, An *a* spake to him
 20:12 seeth two *a* in white sitting, the one at
 Acts 5:19 *a* of the Lord by night opened the prison
 6:15 his face as it had been the face of an *a*
 7:53 received the law by the disposition of *a*
 8:26 the *a* of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying
 10:3 in a vision . . . an *a* of God coming in to him
 12:7 the *a* of the Lord . . . smote Peter on the side
 12:15 was even so. Then said they, It is his *a*
 23:8 no resurrection, neither *a*, nor spirit
 27:23 there stood by me this night the *a* of God
 Rom. 8:38 that neither death, nor life, nor *a*, nor
 1 Cor. 4:9 a spectacle unto the world, and to *a*
 6:3 know ye not that we shall judge *a*? how much
 11:10 to have power on her head because of the *a*
 13:1 I speak with the tongues of men and of *a*
 2 Cor. 11:14 Satan . . . transformed into an *a* of light
 Gal. 1:8 though we, or an *a* from heaven, preach
 Col. 2:18 voluntary humility and worshipping of *a*
 1 Tim. 3:16 seen of *a*, preached unto the Gentiles
 Heb. 1:4 being made so much better than the *a*
 2:16 verily he took not on him the nature of *a*
 12:22 Jerusalem . . . to an innumerable company of *a*
 13:2 thereby some have entertained *a* unawares
 1 Pet. 1:12 which things the *a* desire to look into
 3:22 *a* and authorities and powers . . . made subject
 2 Pet. 2:4 for if God spared not the *a* that sinned
 2:11 *a* . . . bring not railing accusation against them
 Jude 6 and the *a* which kept not their first estate
 Rev. 1:20 seven stars are the *a* of the seven churches
 5:2 saw a strong *a* proclaiming with a loud voice
 7:1 I saw four *a* standing on the four corners
 7:11 all the *a* stood round about the throne
 8:2 and I saw the seven *a* which stood before God
 9:14 loose the four *a* which are bound in the
 10:1 another mighty *a* come down from heaven
 12:7 Michael and his *a* fought against the dragon
 14:6 I saw another *a* fly in the midst of heaven
 15:1 seven *a* having the seven last plagues
 16:5 I heard the *a* of the waters say, Thou art
 18:1 I saw another *a* . . . having great power
 18:21 *a* took up a stone like a great millstone
 19:17 saw an *a* standing in the sun; and he cried
 20:1 an *a* . . . having the key of the bottomless pit
 21:12 twelve gates, and at the gates twelve *a*
 22:8 to worship before the feet of the *a* which
 22:16 I Jesus have sent mine *a* to testify unto

Angel See also Indignation, Passion, Rage, Wrath

Gen. 27:45 until thy brother's *a* turn away
 30:2 and Jacob's *a* was kindled against Rachel
 44:18 let not thine *a* burn against thy servant
 49:7 cursed be thy *a*, for it was fierce
 Ex. 4:14 *a* of the LORD was kindled against Moses
 11:8 and he went out from Pharaoh in a great *a*
 Num. 12:9 *a* of the LORD was kindled against them
 22:22 and God's *a* was kindled because he went
 24:10 and Balak's *a* was kindled against Balaam
 25:3 the *a* of the LORD was kindled against Israel

Deut. 4:25 and shall do evil... to provoke him to *a*
 33:21 (Rom. 10:19) to *a* with a foolish nation
 1 Sam. 20:30 Saul's *a* was kindled against Jonathan
 Neh. 9:17 pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to *a*
 Job 9:13 if God will not withdraw his *a*, the proud
 21:17 God distributeth sorrows in his *a*
 Ps. 6:1 O LORD, rebuke me not in thine *a*, neither
 27:9 far from me; put not thy servant away in *a*
 30:5 his *a* endureth but a moment; in his favor
 37:8 cease from *a*, and forsake wrath: fret not
 38:3 no soundness in my flesh because of thine *a*
 69:24 and let thy wrathful *a* take hold of them
 78:58 provoked him to *a* with their high places
 90:11 who knoweth the power of thine *a*?
 103:8 (145:8) slow to *a*, and plenteous in mercy
 106:32 they *a* him also at the waters of strife
 Prov. 15:1 but grievous words stir up *a*
 15:18 but he that is slow to *a* appeaseth strife
 16:32 that is slow to *a* is better than the mighty
 19:11 the discretion of a man deferreth his *a*
 21:14 *a* gift in secret pacifieth *a*; and a reward
 27:4 wrath is cruel, and *a* is outrageous
 Eccl. 7:9 for *a* resteth in the bosom of fools
 Is. 10:5 the rod of my *a*, and the staff in their
 30:27 LORD cometh from far, burning with his *a*
 Jer. 2:35 I am innocent, surely his *a* shall turn
 3:5 will he reserve his *a* for ever? will he keep
 3:12 I will not cause mine *a* to fall upon you
 4:8 the fierce *a* of the LORD is not turned back
 23:20 the *a* of the LORD shall not return, until
 25:6 provoke me not to *a* with the works of your
 44:6 wherefore my fury and mine *a* was poured
 Lam. 1:12 afflicted me in the day of his fierce *a*
 2:1 the daughter of Zion with a cloud in his *a*
 2:22 in the day of the LORD's *a* none escaped nor
 Ezek. 5:15 execute judgments... in *a* and in fury
 7:3 will send mine *a* upon thee, and will judge
 16:26 increased... whoredoms, to provoke me to *a*
 Dan. 9:16 let thine *a* and thy fury be turned away
 Hos. 8:5 mine *a* is kindled against them: how long
 11:9 I will not execute the fierceness of mine *a*
 14:4 love them freely: for mine *a* is turned away
 Jon. 3:9 repent, and turn away from his fierce *a*
 Mic. 5:15 I will execute vengeance in *a* and fury
 Nah. 1:3 the LORD is slow to *a*, and great in power
 Zeph. 2:2 before the day of the LORD's *a* came upon
 3:8 pour... mine indignation, even all my fierce *a*
 Zech. 10:3 mine *a* was kindled against the shepherds
 Mk. 3:5 he had looked round about on them with *a*
 Eph. 4:31 let all bitterness, and wrath, and *a*
 Col. 3:8 also put off all these; *a*, wrath malice
 3:21 fathers, provoke not your children to *a*

Angry See also Wrath

Gen 18:30 let not the Lord be *a*, and I will speak
 Lev. 10:16 and he was *a* with Eleazar and Ithamar
 Deut. 1:37 (4:21) LORD was *a* with me for your sakes
 Ps. 2:12 kiss the Son, lest he be *a*, and ye perish
 7:11 and God is *a* with the wicked every day
 76:7 may stand in thy sight when once thou art *a*?
 79:5 (85:5) wilt thou be *a* for ever? Shall thy
 80:4 thou be *a* against the prayer of thy people?
 Prov. 14:17 he that is soon *a* dealeth foolishly
 21:19 than with a contentious and an *a* woman
 22:24 make no friendship with an *a* man
 25:23 doth an *a* countenance a backbiting tongue
 29:22 an *a* man stirreth up strife... a furious man
 Eccl. 7:9 be not hasty in thy spirit to be *a*
 Song 1:6 my mother's children were *a* with me
 Is. 12:1 though thou wast *a* with me, thine anger
 Jon. 4:4 (4:9) said the LORD, Doest thou well to be *a*?
 Mt. 5:22 whosoever is *a* with his brother without
 Lk. 14:21 then the master of the house being *a* said
 Jn. 7:23 *a* at me, because I have made a man... whole
 Eph. 4:26 be ye *a*, and sin not: let not the sun go
 Tit. 1:7 a bishop... not self-willed, not soon *a*
 Rev. 11:18 nations were *a*, and thy wrath is come

Anguish See also Adversity, Calamity, Distress, Grief, Misery, Sorrow, Suffering, Tribulation, Trouble

Gen. 42:21 in that we saw the *a* of his soul, when
 Ex. 6:9 hearkened not unto Moses for *a* of spirit
 Deut. 2:25 tremble, and be in *a* because of thee
 2 Sam. 1:9 slay me: for *a* is come upon me, because
 Job 7:11 I will speak in the *a* of my spirit
 15:24 trouble and *a* shall make him afraid
 Ps. 119:143 trouble and *a* have taken hold on me
 Rom. 2:9 tribulation and *a*, upon every soul of man
 2 Cor. 2:4 out of much affliction and *a* of heart

Annas Lk. 3:2; Jn. 18:13, 24; Acts 4:6

Anoint See also Consecration, Dedication, Oil, Ointment

Ex. 29:7 oil, and pour it upon his head, and *a* him
 30:26 shalt *a* the tabernacle of the congregation
 40:9 *a* the tabernacle, and all that is therein
 Deut. 28:40 thou shalt not *a* thyself with the oil
 Ruth 3:3 wash thyself therefore, and *a* thee
 1 Sam. 9:16 thou shalt *a* him to be captain over
 16:13 Samuel took the horn of oil, and *a* him
 2 Sam. 2:4 *a* David king over the house of Judah
 12:7 I *a* thee king over Israel, and I delivered
 1 Kgs. 1:39 Zadok the priest took... and *a* Solomon
 19:16 Jehu... *a* to be king... Elisha... to be prophet
 2 Kgs. 9:3 thus saith the LORD, I have *a* thee king
 11:12 (2 Chr. 23:11) they made him king, and *a* him
 Ps. 23:5 thou *a* my head with oil; my cup runneth
 45:7 (Heb. 1:9) hath *a* thee with the oil of gladness
 Is. 10:27 yoke shall be destroyed because of the *a*
 61:1 (Lk. 4:18) hath *a* me to preach good tidings
 Dan. 9:24 to seal up the vision... *a* the Most Holy
 Mt. 6:17 but thou, when thou fastest, *a* thine head
 Mk. 6:13 *a* with oil many that were sick, and healed
 14:8 come aforehand to *a* my body to the burying
 16:1 spices, that they might come and *a* him
 Lk. 7:38 kissed his feet, and *a* them with the ointment
 Jn. 9:6 *a* the eyes of the blind man with the clay
 11:2 (12:3) Mary which *a* the Lord with ointment
 Acts 4:27 thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast *a*
 10:38 *a* Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost
 2 Cor. 1:21 stablisheth us... and hath *a* us, is God
 Jas. 5:14 *a* him with oil in the name of the Lord
 1 Jn. 2:27 but the *a* which ye have received of him
 Rev. 3:18 *a* thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou

Anointed See also Anoint

1 Sam. 2:10 his king, and exalt the horn of his *a*
 2:35 and he shall walk before mine *a* for ever
 12:3 witness... before the LORD, and before his *a*
 16:6 and said, Surely the LORD's *a* is before him
 24:10 against my lord: for he is the LORD's *a*
 26:9 stretch forth his hand against the LORD's *a*
 2 Sam. 1:14 not afraid... to destroy the LORD's *a*?
 22:51 (Ps. 18:50) mercy to his *a*, unto David
 1 Chr. 16:22 (Ps. 105:15) touch not mine *a*, and do my
 Ps. 2:2 against the LORD, and against his *a*, saying
 20:6 now know I that the LORD saveth his *a*
 28:8 the LORD... is the saving strength of his *a*
 84:9 behold... and look upon the face of thine *a*
 89:38 but... thou hast been wroth with thine *a*
 Is. 45:1 thus saith the LORD to his *a*, to Cyrus
 Hab. 3:13 thy people... for salvation with thine *a*
 Zech. 4:14 these are the two *a* ones, that stand by

Another

Mt. 11:3 (Lk. 7:19) art thou he... or do we look for *a*?

Answer

Gen. 41:16 God shall give Pharaoh an *a* of peace
 1 Kgs. 18:24 the God that *a* by fire, let him be God
 Job 11:2 should not the multitude of words be *a*?
 19:16 I called my servant, and he gave me no *a*
 31:35 my desire is, that the Almighty would *a* me

Job 32:3 had found no *a*, and yet had condemned Job
 35:12 there they cry, but none giveth *a*, because
 38:1 then the LORD *a* Job out of the whirlwind
 Ps. 27:7 I cry . . . have mercy also upon me, and *a* me
 86:7 I will call upon thee: for thou wilt *a* me
 138:3 in the day when I cried thou *a* me
 Prov. 1:28 then shall they call . . . but I will not *a*
 15:1 *a* soft *a* turneth away wrath: but grievous
 16:1 and the *a* of the tongue, is from the LORD
 18:13 he that *a* *a* matter before he heareth it
 26:4 *a* not *a* fool according to his folly, lest
 Song 5:6 I called him, but he gave me no *a*
 Is. 65:12 because when I called, ye did not *a*
 65:24 before they call, I will *a*; and while they
 Jer. 23:35 to his brother, What hath the LORD *a*?
 33:3 call unto me, and I will *a* thee, and show
 Mic. 3:7 cover their lips; for there is no *a* of God
 Mt. 15:23 but he *a* her not *a* word
 22:46 no man was able to *a* him *a* word, neither
 Lk. 12:11 no thought how or what thing ye shall *a*
 21:14 not to meditate before what ye shall *a*
 23:9 questioned with him . . . but he *a* him nothing
 Jn. 1:22 that we may give an *a* to them that sent us
 19:9 whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no *a*
 Col. 4:6 ye may know how ye ought to *a* every man
 Tit. 2:9 please . . . well in all things; not *a* again
 1 Pet. 3:15 ready always to give an *a* to every man

Ant

Prov. 6:6 go to the *a*, thou sluggard; consider her
 30:25 the *a* are a people not strong, yet they

Antichrist

1 Jn. 2:18 *a* shall come, even now are there many *a*
 4:3 is that spirit of *a*, whereof ye have heard
 2 Jn. 7 in the flesh. This is *a* deceiver and *a*

Antioch of Syria

Acts 11:19 as far as Phoenicia, and Cyprus, and *A*
 11:26 disciples . . . called Christians first in *A*
 13:1 now there were in the church that was at *A*
 15:35 Paul also and Barnabas continued in *A*

Antioch of Pisidia Acts 13:14, 19; 2 Tim. 3:11

Apollon

Acts 18:24 certain Jew named *A*, born at Alexandria
 1 Cor. 1:12 (3:4) saith, I am of Paul; and I of *A*
 16:12 touching our brother *A*, I greatly desired

Apostle See also Ambassador, Disciple, Messenger, Minister, Prophet

Mt. 10:2 now the names of the twelve *a* are these
 Mk. 6:30 (Lk. 9:10) *a* gathered . . . unto Jesus, and told
 Lk. 6:13 he chose twelve, whom also he named *a*
 11:49 I will send them prophets and *a*, and some
 22:14 he sat down, and the twelve *a* with him
 Acts 1:2 had given commandments unto the *a* whom
 1:26 Matthias . . . was numbered with the eleven *a*
 2:42 continued steadfastly in the *a'* doctrine
 4:35 and laid them down at the *a'* feet
 5:12 by the hands of the *a* were many signs
 8:1 they were all scattered abroad . . . except the *a*
 8:18 saw that through laying on of the *a'* hands
 9:27 Barnabas took him, and brought him to the *a*
 11:1 the *a* and brethren that were in Judea heard
 15:2 unto the *a* and elders about this question
 15:22 the *a* and elders, with the whole church
 16:4 the decrees . . . ordained of the *a* and elders
 Rom. 1:1 (1 Cor. 1:1; 2 Cor. 1:1; Gal. 1:1; Eph. 1:1;
 Col. 1:1; 1 Tim. 1:1; 2 Tim. 1:1; Tit. 1:1) Paul . .
 called to be an *a*
 11:13 inasmuch as I am the *a* of the Gentiles
 1 Cor. 4:9 that God hath set forth us the *a* last
 9:1 am I not an *a*? am I not free? have I not
 12:28 God hath set some in the church, first *a*
 15:7 he was seen of James; then of all the *a*
 15:9 I am the least of the *a*, that am not meet
 2 Cor. 11:5 (12:11) behind the very chiefest *a*

2 Cor. 11:13 for such are false *a*, deceitful workers
 Gal. 1:17 neither went . . . to them which were *a* before
 Eph. 2:20 the foundation of the *a* and prophets
 3:5 as it is now revealed unto his holy *a* and
 4:11 gave some, *a*; and some, prophets; and some
 1 Thes. 2:6 been burdensome, as the *a* of Christ
 1 Tim. 2:7 (2 Tim. 1:11) ordained *a* preacher, and an *a*
 Heb. 3:1 the *A* and High Priest of our profession
 1 Pet. 1:1 (2 Pet. 1:1) Peter, an *a* of Jesus Christ
 2 Pet. 3:2 the commandment of us the *a* of the Lord
 Rev. 2:2 them which say they are *a*, and are not
 18:20 rejoice over her . . . ye holy *a* and prophets
 21:14 the names of the twelve *a* of the Lamb

Apostleship

Acts 1:25 he may take part of this ministry and *a*
 Rom. 1:5 by whom we have received grace and *a*
 1 Cor. 9:2 the seal of mine *a* are ye in the Lord
 Gal. 2:8 in Peter to the *a* of the circumcision

Apparel

2 Sam. 12:20 then David arose . . . and changed his *a*
 Esth. 6:11 took Haman the *a* . . . and arrayed Mordecai
 1 Tim. 2:9 that women adorn themselves in modest *a*
 Jas. 2:2 a man with a gold ring, in goodly *a*
 1 Pet. 3:3 wearing of gold, or of putting on of *a*

Appeal

Acts 25:11 no man may deliver me . . . unto Caesar

Appear

Mk. 16:9 he *a* first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom
 Acts 7:2 God of glory *a* unto our father Abraham
 Col. 3:4 when Christ, who is our life, shall *a*
 Heb. 9:28 unto them that look for him shall he *a*
 11:3 seen were not made of things which do *a*
 1 Jn. 2:28 when he shall *a*, we may have confidence
 3:2 doth not yet *a* . . . we know . . . when he shall *a*

Appearance

1 Sam. 16:7 for man looketh on the outward *a*, but
 Jn. 7:24 judge not according to the *a*, but judge
 2 Cor. 5:12 which glory in *a*, and not in heart
 10:7 do ye look on things after the outward *a*?
 1 Thes. 5:22 abstain from all *a* of evil

Appearing

1 Tim. 6:14 until the *a* of our Lord Jesus Christ
 2 Tim. 1:10 by the *a* of our Saviour Jesus Christ
 4:1 shall judge the quick and the dead at his *a*
 4:8 but unto all them also that love his *a*
 Tit. 2:13 glorious *a* of the great God and our Saviour
 1 Pet. 1:7 glorious and glory at the *a* of Jesus Christ

Appease

Gen. 32:20 he said, I will *a* him with the present
 Esth. 2:1 when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was *a*
 Acts 19:35 and when the townclerk had *a* the people

Appetite

Prov. 23:2 thy throat, if thou be *a* man given to *a*
 Eccl. 6:7 his mouth, and yet the *a* is not filled
 Is. 29:8 behold, he is faint, and his soul hath *a*

Apple

Deut. 32:10 he kept him as the *a* of his eye
 Ps. 17:8 keep me as the *a* of the eye; hide me
 Prov. 7:2 and my law as the *a* of thine eye
 25:11 is like *a* of gold in pictures of silver
 Song 2:3 as the *a* tree among the trees of the wood
 Zech. 2:8 toucheth you, toucheth the *a* of his eye

Apply

Ps. 90:12 that we may *a* our hearts unto wisdom
 Prov. 22:17 *a* thine heart unto my knowledge
 Eccl. 7:25 *a* mine heart to know, and to search

Appoint *See also* Ordain

2 Sam. 17:14 *a* to defeat the . . . counsel of Ahithophel
 1 Kgs. 20:42 a man whom I *a* to utter destruction
 Job 7:1 is there not an *a* time to men upon earth?
 14:5 thou hast *a* his bounds that he cannot pass
 Ps. 79:11 preserve thou those that are *a* to die
 Mt. 24:51 (Lk. 12:46) *a* him . . . with the hypocrites
 Lk. 10:1 the Lord *a* other seventy also, and sent
 22:29 *a* unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath *a*
 Acts 1:23 and they *a* two, Joseph . . . and Matthias
 6:3 seven men . . . whom we may *a* over this business
 17:31 hath *a* a day, in the which he will judge
 1 Thes. 5:9 for God hath not *a* us to wrath, but to
 Heb. 9:27 it is *a* unto men once to die, but after

Apprehend

2 Cor. 11:32 with a garrison, desirous to *a* me
 Phil. 3:12 I may *a* that for which also I am *a* of

Approach

Ps. 65:4 thou choosest, and causest to *a* unto thee
 Is. 58:2 of justice; they take delight in *a* to God
 Jer. 30:21 and he shall *a* unto me: for who is this
 1 Tim. 6:16 in the light which no man can *a* unto
 Heb. 10:25 so much the more, as ye see the day *a*

Approve

Rom. 12:18 and *a* the things that are more excellent
 2 Cor. 6:4 ourselves as the ministers of God
 Phil. 1:10 that ye may *a* things that are excellent

Approved

Acts 2:22 a man *a* of God among you by miracles
 Rom. 14:18 is acceptable to God, and *a* of men
 2 Tim. 2:15 study to show thyself *a* unto God

Apron

Gen. 9:3 sewed fig leaves . . . and made themselves *a*

Aquila

Acts 18:2-26; Rom. 16:3; 1 Cor. 16:19

Arabia

1 Kgs. 10:15 (2 Chr. 9:14) and of all the kings of *A*
 Is. 21:13 the burden upon *A*. In the forest in *A*
 Gal. 1:17 I went into *A*, and returned again unto
 4:25 Hagar is mount Sinai in *A*, and answereth to

Ararat Gen. 8:4

Archangel

1 Thes. 4:16 with a shout, with the voice of the *a*
 Jude 9 Michael the *a* . . . contending with the devil

Archer

Gen. 21:20 dwelt in the wilderness, and became an *a*
 49:23 the *a* have sorely grieved him, and shot at
 Job 16:13 his *a* compass me round about, he cleaveth

Arguing

Job 6:25 words! But what doth your *a* reprove?

Argument

Job 23:4 order my cause. . . and fill my mouth with *a*

Aright

Ps. 78:8 a generation that set not their heart *a*
 Prov. 15:2 tongue of the wise useth knowledge *a*
 Jer. 8:6 hearkened and heard, but they spake not *a*

Arise (Arose) *See also* Rise

Judg. 5:7 I Deborah *a*, that I *a* a mother in Israel
 Ps. 3:7 *a*, O LORD; save me, O my God: for thou hast
 44:26 *a* for our help. . . redeem us for thy mercies'
 68:1 let God *a*, let his enemies be scattered
 102:13 thou shalt *a*, and have mercy upon Zion
 Is. 26:19 together with my dead body shall they *a*
 Jer. 2:27 trouble they will say, *A*, and save us
 Amos 7:2 by whom shall Jacob *a*? for he is small

Mic. 7:8 O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall *a*
 Mt. 9:6 (Mk. 2:11; Lk. 5:24) *a*, take up thy bed. . . go
 9:25 and took her by the hand, and the maid *a*
 27:52 many bodies of the saints which slept *a*
 Mk. 5:4 (Lk. 8:54) and said unto her. . . Damsel. . . *a*
 Lk. 7:14 he said, Young man, I say unto thee, *A*
 Acts 9:6 (22:10) *a*, and go into the city, and it shall
 9:40 turning him to the body said, Tabitha, *a*
 Eph. 5:14 thou that sleepest, and *a* from the dead
 2 Pet. 1:19 until . . . the day-star *a* in your hearts

Aristarchus Acts 19:29; Col. 4:10

Ark

Gen. 6:14 make thee an *a* of gopher wood
 Ex. 2:3 she took for him an *a* of bulrushes
 25:10 (37:1) shall make an *a* of shittim wood
 40:3 *a* of the testimony, and cover the *a* with
 Num. 10:33 *a* of the covenant of the LORD went
 Josh. 3:3 ye see the *a* of the covenant of the LORD
 8:33 stood on this side the *a* and on that side
 1 Sam. 4:3 fetch the *a* of the covenant of the LORD
 4:11 *a* of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli
 5:2 Philistines took the *a*. . . and set it by Dagon
 6:2 what shall we do to the *a* of the LORD? tell us
 6:19 smote . . . because they had looked into the *a*
 7:1 the men of Kirjath-jearim. . . fetched up the *a*
 14:18 and Saul said. . . Bring hither the *a* of God
 2 Sam. 6:2 (1 Chr. 13:5) to bring up . . . the *a* of God
 6:17 (1 Chr. 16:1) brought in the *a* of the LORD
 15:29 carried the *a* of God again to Jerusalem
 1 Kgs. 8:1 (2 Chr. 5:2) might bring up the *a*
 1 Chr. 13:3 let us bring again the *a* of our God to
 15:1 David. . . prepared a place for the *a* of God
 Jer. 3:16 shall say no more, The *a* of the covenant
 Mt. 24:38 (Lk. 12:27) day that Noah entered into the *a*
 Heb. 9:4 golden censer, and the *a* of the covenant
 11:7 prepared an *a* to the saving of his house
 1 Pet. 3:20 while the *a* was a preparing, wherein
 Rev. 11:19 in his temple the *a* of his testament

Arm (noun) *See also* Might, Power, Strength

Ex. 15:16 by the greatness of thine *a* they shall be
 Deut. 33:27 and underneath are the everlasting *a*
 Job 40:9 hast thou an *a* like God? Or canst thou
 Ps. 10:15 break thou the *a* of the wicked and the
 44:3 neither did their own *a* save them: but thy
 77:15 thou hast with thine *a* redeemed thy people
 89:13 thou hast a mighty *a*: strong is thy hand
 98:1 and his holy *a*, hath gotten him the victory
 Is. 33:2 for thee: be thou thy *a* every morning
 40:10 strong hand, and his *a* shall rule for him
 49:22 and they shall bring thy sons in their *a*
 51:5 mine *a* shall judge the people
 52:10 LORD hath made bare his holy *a* in the eyes
 53:1 (Jn. 12:38) is the *a* of the LORD revealed?
 63:5 mine own *a* brought salvation unto me
 Mk. 10:16 took them up in his *a*. . . and blessed them

Arm (verb)

Gen. 14:14 he *a* his trained servants, born in his
 Lk. 11:21 when a strong man *a* keepeth his palace
 1 Pet. 4:1 *a* yourselves likewise with the same mind

Armageddon Rev. 16:16

Armor

1 Sam. 17:38 Saul armed David with his *a*
 17:54 to Jerusalem: but he put his *a* in his tent
 Lk. 11:22 from him all his *a* wherein he trusted
 Rom. 13:12 and let us put on the *a* of light
 2 Cor. 6:7 power of God, by the *a* of righteousness
 Eph. 6:11 put on the whole *a* of God, that ye may

Armor-bearer

1 Sam. 31:4 Saul unto his *a-b*, Draw thy sword

Army *See also* Host, Soldier

Ex. 7:4 hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine *a*

Ex. 12:17 I brought your *a* out of the land of Egypt
 Num. 33:1 with their *a* under the hand of Moses
 1 Sam. 4:16 the *a*, and I fled today out of the *a*
 17:10 I defy the *a* of Israel this day; give me
 1 Kgs. 20:19 city, and the *a* which followed them
 2 Kgs. 25:5 (Jer. 39:5; 52:8) *a* of the Chaldees
 2 Chr. 25:7 let not the *a* of Israel go with thee
 Job 25:3 is there any number of his *a*?
 Ps. 44:9 cast off . . . and goest not forth with our *a*
 Song 6:13 as it were the company of two *a*
 Jer. 37:5 Pharaoh's *a* was come forth out of the Egypt
 Ezek. 37:10 upon their feet, an exceeding great *a*
 Dan. 4:35 according to his will in the *a* of heaven
 Lk. 21:20 when ye . . . see Jerusalem compassed with *a*
 Acts 23:27 then came I with an *a*, and rescued him
 Heb. 11:34 turned to flight the *a* of the aliens
 Rev. 19:14 *a* which were in heaven followed him

Arnon

Num. 21:13 pitched on the other side of *A* for *A*
 21:24 and possessed his land from *A* unto Jabbok
 Deut. 2:24 rise ye up . . . and pass over the river *A*
 Josh. 12:1 from the river *A* unto mount Hermon

Arose See Arise

Array See also Clothe

2 Sam. 10:9 (1 Chr. 19:10) in *a* against the Syrians
 Job 6:4 the terrors of God do set themselves in *a*
 40:10 and *a* thyself with glory and beauty
 Jer. 43:12 shall *a* himself with the land of Egypt
 Mt. 6:29 (Lk. 12:27) Solomon . . . was not *a* like . . . these
 Rev. 7:13 are these which are *a* in white robes?
 17:4 the woman was *a* in purple and scarlet color

Arrogancy See also Conceit, Haughtiness, Pride

Prov. 8:13 pride, and *a*, and the evil way . . . I hate
 Is. 13:11 I will cause the *a* of the proud to cease

Arrow

Deut. 32:23 I will spend mine *a* upon them
 1 Sam. 20:20 I will shoot three *a* on the side thereof
 2 Sam. 22:15 (Ps. 18:14) sent out *a* . . . scattered them
 2 Kgs. 13:17 the *a* of the LORD's deliverance
 Job 6:4 for the *a* of the Almighty are within me
 41:28 the *a* cannot make him flee: sling stones
 Ps. 11:2 they make ready their *a* upon the string
 38:2 for thine *a* stick fast in me, and thy hand
 45:5 thine *a* are sharp in the heart of the King's
 91:5 by night; nor for the *a* that flieth by day
 127:4 as *a* are in the hand of a mighty man
 Prov. 25:18 is *a* a maul, and a sword, and a sharp *a*
 Jer. 9:8 their tongue is as an *a* shot out
 51:11 make bright the *a*; gather the shields
 Ezek. 5:16 send upon them the evil *a* of famine
 Zech. 9:14 his *a* shall go forth as the lightning

Asa 1 Kgs. 15:9-24 (2 Chr. 14:1-16:14); Jer. 41:9

Ascend See also Mount

Gen. 28:12 angels of God *a* and descending on it
 Josh. 6:5 shall *a* up every man straight before him
 1 Sam. 28:13 Saul, I saw gods *a* out of the earth
 Ps. 24:3 who shall *a* into the hill of the LORD?
 68:18 (Eph. 4:8) *a* on high . . . led captivity captive
 139:8 if I *a* up into heaven, thou art there
 Is. 14:13 I will *a* into heaven, I will exalt my
 Jn. 1:51 *a* and descending upon the Son of man
 3:13 no man hath *a* up to heaven, but he that
 6:62 the Son of man *a* up where he was before?
 20:17 touch me not . . . I am not yet *a* to my Father
 Rom. 10:6 in thine heart, Who shall *a* into heaven?
 Rev. 8:4 the smoke of the incense . . . *a* up before God
 11:12 they *a* up to heaven in a cloud

Ashamed

Gen. 2:25 they were both naked . . . and were not *a*
 Ezra 9:6 I am *a* and blush to lift up my face to

Job 11:3 thou mockest, shall no man make thee *a*?
 Ps. 6:10 let all mine enemies be *a* and sore vexed
 25:3 none that wait on thee be *a*: let them be *a*
 31:1 LORD, do I put my trust; let me never be *a*
 31:17 let me not be *a* . . . let the wicked be *a*
 34:5 were lightened: and their faces were not *a*
 119:6 then shall I not be *a*, when I have respect
 119:78 proud be *a*; for they dealt perversely
 Is. 30:5 *a* of a people that could not profit them
 45:17 not be *a* nor confounded world without end
 65:13 servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be *a*
 Jer. 2:26 as the thief is *a* . . . so is the house of Israel *a*
 2:36 be *a* of Egypt, as thou wast *a* of Assyria
 6:15 (8:12) *a* when they . . . committed abomination?
 12:13 they shall be *a* of your revenues because
 Joel 2:26 ye shall eat . . . my people shall never be *a*
 Zech. 13:4 the prophets shall be *a* . . . of his vision
 Mk. 8:38 (Lk. 9:26) whosoever . . . shall be *a* of me
 Lk. 13:17 these things, all his adversaries were *a*
 Rom. 1:16 for I am not *a* of the gospel of Christ
 5:5 hope maketh not *a*; because the love of God
 9:33 (10:11) believeth on him shall not be *a*
 Phil. 1:20 my hope, that in nothing I shall be *a*
 2 Tim. 1:8 be not thou . . . *a* of the testimony of our
 1:12 I am not *a*; for I know whom I have believed
 2:15 a workman that needeth not to be *a*, rightly
 Heb. 2:11 he is not *a* to call them brethren
 11:16 God is not *a* to be called their God
 1 Pet. 3:16 may be *a* that falsely accuse your good
 4:16 suffer as a Christian, let him not be *a*
 1 Jn. 2:28 and not be *a* before him at his coming

Ashes See also Dust

Gen. 18:27 me to speak . . . which am but dust and *a*
 Num. 19:9 shall gather up the *a* of the heifer
 2 Sam. 13:19 Tamar put *a* on her head, and rent
 1 Kgs. 20:38 disguised himself with *a* upon his face
 Job 2:8 a potsherd . . . and he sat down among the *a*
 30:19 in the mire, and I am become like dust and *a*
 Ps. 102:9 I have eaten *a* like bread, and mingled
 Is. 44:20 he feedeth on *a*: a deceived heart hath
 58:5 and to spread sackcloth and *a* under him?
 61:3 beauty for *a*, the oil of joy for mourning
 Jon. 3:6 covered him with sackcloth, and sat in *a*
 Heb. 9:13 the *a* of a heifer sprinkling the unclean
 2 Pet. 2:6 the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah into *a*

Ashkelon (Askelon)

Judg. 1:18 Judah took . . . *A* with the coast thereof
 14:19 went down to *A*, and slew thirty men of them

Ashtaroth

Judg. 2:13 foresook the LORD, and served Baal and *A*
 1 Sam. 7:3 then put away the strange gods and *A*
 12:10 have served Baalim and *A*: but now deliver
 31:10 and they put his armor in the house of *A*

Asia

Acts 2:9 dwellers in Mesopotamia . . . in Pontus, and *A*
 6:9 Cilicia and of *A*, disputing with Stephen
 16:6 were forbidden . . . to preach the word in *A*
 19:10 all they which dwell in *A* heard the word
 19:27 whom all *A* and the world worshippeth
 20:18 from the first day that I came into *A*
 21:27 the Jews which were of *A*, when they saw
 2 Cor. 1:8 of our trouble which came to us in *A*
 2 Tim. 1:15 all they which are in *A* be turned away
 Rev. 1:4 (1:11) to the seven churches which are in *A*

Ask See also Beg, Beseech, Entreat, Inquire, Petition, Plead, Pray, Question, Request, Seek

Deut. 4:32 for *a* now of the days that are past
 1 Sam. 1:20 saying, Because I have *a* him of the LORD
 1 Kgs. 3:5 (2 Chr. 1:7) *a* what I shall give thee
 2 Chr. 20:4 Judah gathered . . . to *a* help of the LORD
 Neh. 1:2 and I *a* them concerning the Jews

Awe

Ps. 4:4 stand in *a*, and sin not: commune with your
33:8 inhabitants of the world stand in *a* of him
119:161 but my heart standeth in *a* of thy word

Awoke *See* Awake

Axe

Deut. 19:5 his hand fetcheth a stroke with the *a*
2 Kgs. 6:5 a beam, the *a* head fell into the water
Ps. 74:5 famous according as he had lifted up *a*
Is. 10:15 *a* boast itself against him that heweth
Mt. 3:10 (Lk. 3:9) *a* is laid unto the root of the trees

B**Baal** *See also* Baalim

Judg. 2:13 they forsook the LORD, and served *B*
6:31 will ye plead for *B*? will ye save him?
1 Kgs. 16:31 went and served *B*, and worshipped him
18:26 and called on the name of *B*. . . O *B*, hear us
19:18 (Rom. 11:4) kneels. . . not bowed unto *B*
2 Kgs. 10:18 Ahab served *B* a little; but Jehu shall
17:16 made them molten images. . . and served *B*
21:3 he reared up altars for *B*, and made a grove
Jer. 2:8 the prophets prophesied by *B*, and walked
7:9 and swear falsely, and burn incense unto *B*
19:5 they have built also the high places of *B*
23:13 they prophesied in *B*, and caused my people
Hos. 2:8 silver and gold, which they prepared for *B*
13:1 but when he offended in *B*, he died
Zeph. 1:4 cut off the remnant of *B* from this place

Baalim *See also* Baal

Judg. 3:7 forgot the LORD their God, and served *B*
8:33 turned again, and went a whoring after *B*
2 Chr. 33:3 he reared up altars for *B*, and made

Baal-zebub *See also* Beelzebub 2 Kgs. 1:2

Babbler

Ecll. 10:11 serpent will bite. . . and a *b* is no better
Acts 17:18 some said, What will this *b* say?

Babbling

Prov. 23:29 who hath contentions? Who hath *b*?
1 Tim. 6:20 avoiding profane and vain *b*, and
2 Tim. 2:16 but shun profane and vain *b*: for they

Babe

Ps. 8:2 (Mt. 21:16) out of. . . mouth of *b* and sucklings
Is. 3:4 their princes, and *b* shall rule over them
Mt. 11:25 (Lk. 10:21) and hast revealed them unto *b*
Lk. 1:41 salutation of Mary, the *b* leaped in her womb
2:12 find the *b* wrapped in swaddling clothes
1 Cor. 3:1 as unto carnal, even as unto *b* in Christ
Heb. 5:13 is unskilful in the word. . . for he is a *b*
1 Pet. 2:2 as newborn *b*, desire the sincere milk

Babel *See also* Babylon Gen. 10:10; 11:9

Babylon *See also* Babel

2 Kgs. 20:14 (Is. 39:3) a far country, even from *B*
25:7 (Jer. 39:7; 52:11) with fetters. . . carried. . . to *B*
Ezra 1:11 were brought up from *B* unto Jerusalem
Ps. 137:1 by the rivers of *B*, there we sat down, yea
Is. 13:1 the burden of *B*, which Isaiah. . . did see
14:4 take up this proverb against the king of *B*
21:9 answered and said, *B* is fallen, is fallen
47:1 and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of *B*
48:14 he will do his pleasure on *B*, and his arm
Jer. 25:11 shall serve the king of *B* seventy years
27:22 be carried to *B*, and there shall they be
34:3 mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to *B*
50:1 the word that the LORD spake against *B*

Jer. 51:1 will raise up against *B*. . . a destroying wind
Dan. 4:30 is not this great *B*, that I have built
Mic. 5:10 shalt go even to *B*; there shalt thou be
1 Pet. 5:13 the church that is at *B*. . . saluteth you
Rev. 14:8 (18:2) *B* is fallen, is fallen, that great city
16:19 great *B* came in remembrance before God
17:5 *B* THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS
18:10 alas, that great city *B*, that mighty city!

Back

Gen. 19:26 but his wife looked *b* from behind him
Ex. 33:23 and thou shalt see my *b* parts; but my face
Josh. 7:8 turneth their *b* before their enemies!
Ps. 21:12 shalt thou make them turn their *b*
Prov. 10:13 a rod is for the *b* of him that is void
Is. 50:6 I gave my *b* to the smiters, and my cheeks
Jer. 2:27 for they have turned their *b* unto me
Lk. 9:62 put his hand to the plow, and looking *b*

Backbite

Ps. 15:3 he that *b* not with his tongue, nor doeth
Prov. 25:23 so doth an angry countenance a *b* tongue
2 Cor. 12:20 debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, *b*

Backbiter

Rom. 1:30 *b*, haters of God, despiteful, proud

Backslider

Prov. 14:14 *b* in heart. . . filled with his own ways

Backsliding

Jer. 2:19 thy *b* shall reprove thee: know therefore
3:6 hast thou seen that which *b* Israel hath done?
8:5 is this people. . . slidden back by a perpetual *b*?
14:7 for our *b* are many; we have sinned against
31:22 long wilt thou go about, O thou *b* daughter?
Hos. 4:16 for Israel slideth back as a *b* heifer
11:7 my people are bent to *b* from me
14:4 I will heal their *b*, I will love them freely

Backward

2 Kgs. 20:10 (Is. 38:8) shadow return *b* ten degrees
Is. 59:14 judgment is turned away *b*, and justice
Jer. 7:24 evil heart, and went *b*, and not forward

Bad *See also* Worse

Gen. 24:50 we cannot speak unto thee *b* or good
31:24 thou speak not to Jacob either good or *b*
Mt. 13:48 good into vessels, but cast the *b* away
2 Cor. 5:10 he hath done, whether it be good or *b*

Bade *See* Bid

Bag

Deut. 25:13 shalt not have in thy *b* divers weights
2 Kgs. 5:23 bound two talents of silver in two *b*
Job 14:17 my transgression is sealed up in a *b*
Hag. 1:6 wages to put it into a *b* with holes
Lk. 12:33 provide yourselves *b* which wax not old
Jn. 12:6 (13:29) had the *b*, and bare what was put

Bake

Ex. 16:23 that which ye will *b* today, and see thee
Lev. 24:5 thou shalt take fine flour. . . *b* twelve cakes
26:26 ten women shall *b* your bread in one oven

Baker

Gen. 40:1 the butler. . . and his *b* had offended

Balaam Num. 22:5–24:25

Deut. 23:4 (Neh. 13:2) they hired against thee *B*
2 Pet. 2:15 gone astray, following the way of *B*
Jude 11 greedily after the error of *B* for reward
Rev. 2:14 that hold the doctrine of *B*, who taught

Balak (Balac) Num. 22:2–24:25

Balance

Lev. 19:36 just *b*, just weights. . . shall ye have

Job 6:2 and my calamity laid in the *b* together!
 31:6 let me be weighed in an even *b*, that God
 Ps. 62:9 to be laid in the *b*, they are altogether
 Prov. 11:1 a false *b* is abomination to the LORD
 16:11 a just weight and *b* are the LORD's
 Ezek. 5:1 then take thee *b* to weigh, and divide
 Dan. 5:27 weighed in the *b*, and art found wanting
 Hos. 12:7 *b* of deceit are in his hand; he loveth
 Mic. 6:11 shall I count them pure with the wicked *b*
 Rev. 6:5 he that sat on him had a pair of *b* in his

Bald

Lev. 13:40 whose hair is fallen off his head, he is *b*
 2 Kgs. 2:23 go up, thou *b* head; go up, thou *b* head
 Jer. 48:37 every head shall be *b*, and every beard
 Mic. 2:7:31 they shall make themselves utterly *b*
 Mic. 1:16 make thee *b*. . . for thy delicate children

Baldness

Deut. 14:1 any *b* between your eyes for the dead
 Is. 3:24 instead of well set hair *b*; and instead
 Ezek. 7:18 all faces, and *b* upon all their heads
 Amos 8:10 upon all loins, and *b* upon every head

Balm

Jer. 8:22 no *b* in Gilead? is there no physician
 46:11 go up into Gilead, and take *b*, O virgin
 51:8 *b* for her pain, if so she may be healed

Band

Gen. 32:7 Jacob. . . divided the people. . . into two *b*
 2 Kgs. 6:23 *b* of Syria came no more into the land
 Ps. 2:3 let us break their *b* asunder, and cast
 107:14 brought them out. . . brake their *b* in sunder
 119:61 the *b* of the wicked have robbed me
 Eccl. 7:26 whose heart is snares. . . and her hands as *b*
 Is. 58:6 to loose the *b* of wickedness, to undo
 Hos. 11:4 them with cords of a man, with *b* of love
 Zech. 11:7 called Beauty, and the other I called *B*
 Jn. 18:3 having received a *b* of men and officers
 Acts 10:1 centurion of the *b* called the Italian *b*
 16:25 were opened, and every one's *b* were loosed

Bank

Lk. 19:23 then gavest not thou my money into the *b*

Banner

Ps. 20:5 the name of our God we will set up our *b*
 60:4 thou hast given a *b* to them that fear thee
 Song 2:4 banquetting house. . . his *b* over me was love
 Is. 13:2 lift ye up a *b* upon the high mountain

Banquet

Esth. 5:4 (7:1) king and Haman come. . . unto the *b*
 Song 2:4 he brought me to the *b* house, and his
 Dan. 5:10 now the queen. . . came into the *b* house
 Amos 6:7 the *b* of them that stretched themselves
 1 Pet. 4:3 lusts, excess of wine, revelings, *b*

Baptism

Mt. 3:7 the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his *b*
 21:25 (Mk. 11:30; Lk. 20:4) *b* of John, whence was
 Mk. 1:4 (Lk. 3:3; Acts 13:24; 19:4) *b* of repentance
 Lk. 7:29 being baptized with the *b* of John
 12:50 I have a *b* to be baptized with; and how am
 Acts 18:25 taught. . . knowing only the *b* of John
 Rom. 6:4 (Col. 2:12) buried with him by *b* into death
 Eph. 4:5 one Lord, one faith, one *b*
 Heb. 6:2 doctrine of *b*, and of laying on of hands
 1 Pet. 3:21 whereunto even *b* doth also now save us

Baptize

Mt. 3:6 (Mk. 1:5) *b* of him in Jordan, confessing
 3:11 (Mk. 1:8; Lk. 3:16; Jn. 1:26) *b* you with water
 3:13 (Mk. 1:9) Jesus. . . unto John, to be *b* of him
 20:22 (Mk. 10:39) *b* with the baptism. . . I am *b* with
 28:19 teach all nations, *b* them in the name of
 Mk. 1:4 John did *b* in the wilderness, and preach

Mk. 16:16 he that believeth and is *b* shall be saved
 Jn. 3:23 John also was *b* in Aenon near to Salim
 4:1 Jesus made and *b* more disciples than John
 Acts 1:5 (11:16) *b* with water; but ye shall be *b*
 2:38 be *b* every one of you in the name of Jesus
 8:12 believed Philip. . . were *b*. . . men and women
 8:36 here is water; what doth hinder me to be *b*?
 9:18 received sight forthwith. . . arose, and was *b*
 10:47 forbid water, that these should not be *b*
 16:15 was *b*, and her household, she besought us
 16:33 and was *b*, he and all his, straightway
 18:8 Corinthians hearing believed, and were *b*
 19:3 said unto them, Unto what then were ye *b*?
 22:16 arise, and be *b*, and wash away thy sins
 Rom. 6:3 *b* into Jesus Christ were *b* into his death
 1 Cor. 1:13 or were ye *b* in the name of Paul?
 1:17 for Christ sent me not to *b*, but to preach
 10:2 *b* unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea
 12:13 by one Spirit are we all *b* into one body
 15:29 what shall they do which are *b* for the dead
 Gal. 3:27 as have been *b* into Christ have put on

Bar

Ex. 26:26 (36:31) shalt make *b* of shittim wood
 Judg. 6:13 Samson. . . went away with them, *b* and all
 Is. 45:2 I will. . . cut in sunder the *b* of iron

Barabbas Mt. 27:15–26 (Mk. 15:6–15;

Lk. 23:17–25; Jn. 18:39–40)

Barbarian

Rom. 1:14 debtor both to the Greeks, and to the *B*
 1 Cor. 14:11 I shall be unto him that speaketh a *b*
 Col. 3:11 neither. . . *B*, Scythian, bond nor free

Barbarous

Acts 28:2 the *b* people showed us no little kindness

Bare (verb) *See* Bear (verb)

Barefoot

2 Sam. 15:30 had his head covered, and he went *b*
 Is. 20:3 my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and *b*

Bar-jona Mt. 16:17

Barley

2 Kgs. 7:1 (7:18) two measures of *b* for a shekel
 Rev. 6:6 and three measures of *b* for a penny

Barn

Prov. 3:10 so shall thy *b* be filled with plenty
 Joel 1:17 are laid desolate, the *b* are broken down
 Hag. 2:19 is the seed yet in the *b*? yea, as yet
 Mt. 6:26 (Lk. 12:24) neither. . . reap, nor gather into *b*
 13:30 burn them: but gather the wheat into my *b*
 Lk. 12:18 I will pull down my *b*, and build greater

Barnabas

Sold his possessions, Acts 4:36–37; introduced Saul to the apostles, Acts 9:26–27; preached at Antioch, Acts 11:22–24; sought out Saul from Tarsus, Acts 11:25–26; took relief to Judea, Acts 11:29–30; accompanied Paul, Acts 13:1–14:28; Gal. 2:1–13; attended the Council of Jerusalem, Acts 15:1–31; separated from Paul, Acts 15:36–41.

Barren

Gen. 11:30 but Sarai was *b*; she had no child
 25:21 entreated. . . for his wife, because she was *b*
 29:31 he opened her womb: but Rachel was *b*
 Judg. 13:2 Manoah. . . his wife was *b*, and bare not
 Job 24:21 evil entreateth the *b* that beareth not
 Ps. 113:9 he maketh the *b* woman to keep house
 Is. 54:1 (Gal. 4:27) sing, O *b*, thou that didst not bear
 Lk. 1:7 had no child, because that Elisabeth was *b*
 23:29 say, Blessed are the *b*, and the wombs that
 2 Pet. 1:8 ye shall neither be *b* nor unfruitful

Barrenness

Ps. 107:34 fruitful land into *b*, for the wickedness

Bartholomew Mt. 10:3 (Mk. 3:18; Lk. 6:14)

Bartimeus Mk. 10:46

Baruch Jer. 32:12–16; 36:4–32

Jer. 43:3 but *B* the son of Neriah setteth thee on
45:1 word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto *B*

Base (Baser, Basest) *See also* Abominable, Loathsome, Vile, Wicked

Job 30:8 children of fools, yea, children of *b* men
Is. 3:5 ancient, and the *b* against the honorable
Ezek. 17:14 that the kingdom might be *b*, that it
Dan. 4:17 and setteth up over it the *b* of men
Acts 17:5 took . . . certain lewd fellows of the *b* sort
1 Cor. 1:28 *b* things of the world, . . . hath God chosen
2 Cor. 10:1 *b* who in presence am *b* among you, but

Bashan

Num. 21:33 (Deut. 3:1) and went up by the way of *B*
Deut. 3:13 the rest of Gilead, and all *B* . . . gave I
Is. 2:13 the cedars of Lebanon, . . . all the oaks of *B*

Basket

Gen. 40:16 behold, I had three white *b* on my head
Jer. 24:1 showed me, and behold, two *b* of figs
Amos 8:1 and behold a *b* of summer fruit
Mt. 14:20 (Mk. 6:43; Lk. 9:17; Jn. 6:13) fragments
that remained twelve *b* full
15:37 (Mk. 8:8) meat that was many *b*
16:9 (Mk. 8:19) five loaves . . . how many *b* ye took
Acts 9:25 (2 Cor. 11:33) let him down, . . . wall in a *b*

Bastard

Deut. 23:2 *b* shall not enter into the congregation
Heb. 12:8 then are ye *b*, and not sons

Bath-sheba

Taken by David, 2 Sam. 11:1–5; became the mother
of Solomon, 2 Sam. 12:24; interceded for Solomon's
succession, 1 Kgs. 1:15–31; petitioned for Adonijah,
1 Kgs. 2:12–25.

Battle *See also* Fight, Strife, War

Gen. 14:8 they joined *b*, . . . in the vale of Siddim
Deut. 20:1 I goest out to *b* against thine enemies
Judg. 20:20 of Israel went out to *b*, . . . Benjamin
1 Sam. 4:1 I went out against the Philistines to *b*
14:20 assembled themselves, and, . . . came to the *b*
17:47 the *b* is the LORD's, and he will give you
18:17 be thou valiant, . . . and fight the LORD's *b*
29:4 not go down with us to *b*, lest in the *b* he
2 Sam. 2:17 a very sore *b* that day; and Abner was
11:1 (1 Chr. 20:1) the time when kings go forth to *b*
1 Kgs. 8:44 thy people go out to *b* against their
20:14 who shall order the *b*? . . . he answered, Thou
22:4 wilt thou go with me to *b* to Ramoth-gilead?
2 Kgs. 3:7 wilt thou go with me against Moab to *b*?
2 Chr. 20:1 Moab, . . . came against Jehoshaphat to *b*
20:15 not afraid, . . . the *b* is not yours, but God's
Eccl. 9:11 to the swift, nor the *b* to the strong
Jer. 50:22 a sound of *b* is in the land, and of
1 Cor. 14:8 who shall prepare himself to the *b*?
Rev. 16:14 gather them to the *b* of that great day
20:8 God and Magog, to gather them together to *b*

Battle-axe

Jer. 51:20 thou art my *b-a* and weapons of war

Battlement

Deut. 22:8 thou shalt make a *b* for thy roof

Beam

Judg. 16:14 and went away with the pin of the *b*
1 Sam. 17:7 staff of his spear was like a weaver's *b*

Ps. 104:3 the *b* of his chambers in the waters
Hab. 2:11 the *b* out of the timber shall answer it
Mt. 7:3 (Lk. 6:41) the *b* that is in thine own eye?

Bear (noun)

1 Sam. 17:34 came a lion, and a *b*, and took a lamb
2 Sam. 17:8 be chafed, . . . as a *b* robbed of her whelps
2 Kgs. 2:24 came forth two she *b* out of the wood
Prov. 17:12 a *b* robbed of her whelps meet a man
28:15 as a roaring lion, and a ranging *b*; so is
Is. 11:7 the cow and the *b* shall feed; their young
Dan. 7:5 another beast, a second, like to a *b*
Hos. 13:8 meet them as a *b* that is bereaved of her
Amos 5:19 did flee from a lion, and a *b* met him
Rev. 13:2 and his feet were as the feet of a *b*

Bear (Bare, Borne) (verb)

See also Carry

Gen. 13:6 land was not able to *b* them, that they
17:17 shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, *b*?
21:7 for I have *b* him a son in his old age
36:7 could not *b* them because of their cattle
Ex. 20:16 (Deut. 5:20; Mt. 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lk.
18:20; Rom. 13:9) thou shalt not *b* false witness
Num. 11:14 am not able to *b* all this people alone
14:27 shall I *b* with this evil congregation
Deut. 1:9 I am not able to *b* you myself alone
1:31 thy God *b* thee, as a man doth *b* his son
Ps. 55:12 was not an enemy, . . . then I could have *b* it
75:3 the earth, . . . I *b* up the pillars of it
91:12 (Mt. 4:6; Lk. 4:11) *b* thee up in their hands
Prov. 18:14 but a wounded spirit who can *b*?
Is. 53:4 surely he hath *b* our griefs, and carried
53:11 for he shall *b* their iniquities
53:12 *b* the sin of many, and made intercession
63:9 and he *b* them, . . . all the days of old
Jer. 44:22 LORD could no longer *b*, because, . . . evil
Lam. 5:7 sinned, . . . and we have *b* their iniquities
Ezek. 16:54 that thou mayest *b* thine own shame
Mt. 27:32 (Mk. 15:21; Lk. 23:26) to *b* his cross
Lk. 14:27 whosoever doth not *b* his cross, and
Jn. 16:12 to say unto you, but ye cannot *b* them now
19:17 and he *b* his cross went forth into a place
Acts 9:15 to *b* my name before the Gentiles
1 Cor. 10:13 escape, that ye may be able to *b* it
13:7 *b* all things, believeth all things, hopeth
2 Cor. 4:10 always *b* about in the body the dying
Gal. 6:2 *b* ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil
6:17 I *b* in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus
Heb. 9:28 was once offered to *b* the sins of many
13:13 unto him without the camp, *b* his reproach
1 Pet. 2:24 *b* our sins in his own body on the tree
Rev. 2:2 how thou canst not *b* them which are evil

Beard

Lev. 13:29 have a plague upon the head or the *b*
19:27 neither shalt, . . . mar the corners of thy *b*
2 Sam. 10:4 and shaved off the one half of their *b*
20:9 and Joab took Amasa by the *b*, . . . to kiss him
Ezek. 5:1 to pass upon thine head and upon thy *b*

Beast

Gen. 1:24 and *b* of the earth after his kind
2:19 the LORD God formed every *b* of the field
7:2 of every clean *b* thou shalt take, . . . by sevens
37:20 (37:33) say, Some evil *b* hath devoured him
Ex. 22:19 whosoever lieth with a *b*, . . . put to death
Lev. 11:2 (Deut. 14:4) are the *b* which ye shall eat
18:23 neither shalt thou lie with any *b* to defile
Job 18:3 wherefore are we counted as *b*, and reputed
Ps. 49:12 abideth not; he is like the *b* that perish
73:22 and ignorant; I was as a *b* before thee
80:13 the wild *b* of the forest doth devour it
104:20 wherein all the *b* of the forest do creep
Prov. 12:10 righteous man regardeth the life of his *b*
Eccl. 3:18 they might see that they themselves are *b*
3:19 a man hath no preeminence above a *b*
Dan. 4:25 dwelling shall be with the *b* of the field

Dan. 7:3 four great *b* came up from the sea, diverse
 Lk. 10:34 set him on his own *b*, and brought him to
 Acts 10:12 (11:6) were all manner of fourfooted *b*
 1 Cor. 15:32 if . . . I have fought with *b* at Ephesus
 Tit. 1:12 the Cretians are always liars, evil *b*
 Jas. 3:7 every kind of *b* . . . been tamed of mankind
 2 Pet. 2:12 as natural brute *b*, made to be taken
 Jude 10 but what they know naturally, as brute *b*
 Rev. 4:6 and round about the throne, were four *b*
 11:7 (17:8) *b* . . . ascendeth out of the bottomless pit
 13:1 and saw a *b* rise up out of the sea
 13:11 another *b* coming up out of the earth
 15:2 them that had gotten the victory over the *b*
 19:4 and the four *b* fell down and worshipped God
 19:20 the *b* was taken, and . . . the false prophet

Beat

Ex. 5:14 and the officers . . . were *b*, and demanded
 Ps. 89:23 I will *b* down his foes before his face
 Prov. 23:14 *b* him with the rod . . . deliver his soul
 Is. 2:4 (Mic. 4:3) *b* their swords into plowshares
 3:15 what mean ye that ye *b* my people to pieces
 Joel 3:10 *b* your plowshares into swords, and your
 Mic. 4:13 and thou shalt *b* in pieces many people
 Mt. 21:35 (Mk. 12:3; Lk. 20:10) servants . . . *b* one
 Mk. 13:9 in the synagogues ye shall be *b*
 Lk. 12:47 which knew . . . shall be *b* with many stripes
 1 Cor. 9:26 so fight I, not as one that *b* the air
 2 Cor. 11:25 thrice was I *b* with rods, once was I

Beautiful

Gen. 29:17 but Rachel was *b* and well-favored
 2 Sam. 11:2 and the woman was very *b* to look upon
 Esth. 2:7 that is, Esther . . . the maid was fair and *b*
 Ps. 48:2 *b* for situation . . . city of the great King
 Eccl. 3:11 he hath made every thing *b* in his time
 Song 6:4 thou art *b*, O my love, as Tizrah, comely
 7:1 how *b* are thy feet with shoes, O prince's
 Is. 4:2 that day shall the branch of the LORD be *b*
 5:1 O Zion; put on thy *b* garments, O Jerusalem
 52:7 (Rom. 10:15) how *b* . . . are the feet of him that
 Jer. 13:20 flock that was given thee, thy *b* flock?
 Mt. 23:27 sepulchres, which indeed appear *b* outward
 Acts 3:2 the gate of the temple which is called *B*

Beauty

2 Sam. 1:19 *b* of Israel is slain upon thy high places
 14:25 none . . . so much praised as Absalom for his *b*
 1 Chr. 16:29 (Ps. 29:2; 96:9) in the *b* of holiness
 2 Chr. 20:21 and that should praise the *b* of holiness
 Job 40:10 and array thyself with glory and *b*
 Ps. 27:4 to behold the *b* of the LORD, and to
 39:11 makest his *b* to consume away like a moth
 45:11 so shall the king greatly desire thy *b*
 90:17 let the *b* of the LORD our God be upon us
 96:6 strength and *b* are in his sanctuary
 110:3 *b* of holiness from the womb of the morning
 Prov. 6:25 lust not after her *b* in thine heart
 31:30 favor is deceitful, and *b* is vain; but a woman
 Is. 3:24 there shall be . . . burning instead of *b*
 33:17 thine eyes shall see the King in his *b*
 53:2 there is no *b* that we should desire him
 61:3 give unto them *b* for ashes, the oil of joy
 Lam. 1:6 and from . . . Zion all her *b* is departed
 Ezek. 16:14 renown . . . among the heathen for thy *b*
 27:3 O Tyrus, thou hast said, I am of perfect *b*
 28:17 thine heart was lifted up because of thy *b*
 32:19 whom dost thou pass in *b*? go down, and be
 Hos. 14:6 and his *b* shall be as the olive tree
 Zech. 11:7 and I took . . . two staves; the one I called *B*

Beckon

Lk. 1:22 he *b* unto them, and remained speechless
 Jn. 13:24 Simon Peter therefore *b* to him, that he
 Acts 21:40 Paul . . . *b* unto the people

Bed

2 Sam. 4:5 of Ish-bosheth, who lay on a *b* at noon
 2 Kgs. 4:10 set for him there a *b*, and a table

Job 7:13 say, My *b* shall comfort me, my couch
 17:13 I have made my *b* in the darkness
 Ps. 4:4 commune with your own heart upon your *b*
 139:8 if I make my *b* in hell . . . thou art there
 Song 3:7 behold his *b*, which is Solomon's
 Is. 28:20 *b* is shorter than that a man can stretch
 57:2 into peace; they shall rest in their *b*
 Amos 3:12 dwell in Samaria in the corner of a *b*
 Mt. 9:6 (Mk. 2:11) arise, take up thy *b*, and go
 Mk. 4:21 (Lk. 8:16) put under a bushel, or under a *b*
 Lk. 11:7 my children are with me in *b*; I cannot rise
 17:34 that night there shall be two men in one *b*
 Acts 9:33 Aeneas, which had kept his *b* eight years
 Heb. 13:4 marriage is honorable . . . the *b* undefiled
 Rev. 2:22 I will cast her into a *b*, and them that

Bee

Deut. 1:44 and the Amorites . . . chased you, as *b* do
 Judg. 14:8 a swarm of *b* and honey in the carcase
 Ps. 118:12 they compassed me about like *b*; they are
 Is. 7:18 for the *b* that is in the land of Assyria

Beelzebub (Beelzebul) *See also* Baal-
 zebub Mt. 10:25; 12:24 (Mk. 3:22; Lk. 11:15)

Beer-sheba

Gen. 21:14 Hagar . . . wandered in the wilderness of *B*
 21:32 thus they made a covenant at *B*
 22:19 went together to *B*; and Abraham dwelt at *B*
 28:10 Jacob went out from *B* . . . went toward Haran
 46:1 Israel took his journey . . . and came to *B*
 Judg. 20:1 gathered together . . . from Dan even to *B*

Befall (Befallen) *See also* Happen

Gen. 49:1 that which shall *b* you in the last days
 Deut. 31:17 many evils and troubles shall *b* them
 Judg. 6:13 why then is all this *b* us? and where be
 Ps. 91:10 there shall no evil *b* thee, neither shall
 Eccl. 3:19 that which *b* the sons of men *b* beasts
 Dan. 10:14 shall *b* thy people in the latter days
 Acts 20:22 not knowing the things that shall *b* me

Beg *See also* Beseech, Entreat, Petition,
 Request

Ps. 37:25 righteous forsaken, nor his seed *b* bread
 Prov. 20:4 therefore shall he *b* in harvest
 Mt. 27:58 (Lk. 23:52) to Pilate. . . *b* the body of Jesus
 Mk. 10:46 (Lk. 18:35) sat by the highway side *b*
 Lk. 16:3 shall I do? . . . I cannot dig; to *b* I am ashamed
 Jn. 9:8 said, Is not this he that sat and *b*?

Beget (Begot, Begotten) *See also* Be-
 gotten

Ps. 2:7 (Acts 13:33; Heb. 1:5; 5:5) this day have I *b*
 Is. 45:10 woe unto him that saith . . . What *b* thou?
 49:21 who hath *b* me these, seeing I have lost
 1 Cor. 4:15 I have *b* you through the gospel
 Philm. 10 Onesimus, whom I have *b* in my bonds
 Jas. 1:18 of his own will *b* he us with the word
 1 Pet. 1:3 hath *b* us again unto a lively hope
 1 Jn. 5:1 loveth him that *b* loveth him . . . that is *b*
 5:18 but he that is *b* of God keepeth himself

Beggar *See also* Destitute, Needy, Poor,
 Poverty

1 Sam. 2:8 and lifeth up the *b* from the dunhill
 Lk. 16:20 there was a certain *b* named Lazarus

Begin (Began, Begun)

1 Sam. 3:12 when I *b*, I will also make an end
 2 Cor. 8:6 as he had *b*, so he would also finish in you
 Gal. 3:3 having *b* in the Spirit, are ye now made
 Phil. 1:6 he which hath *b* a good work in you will
 1 Pet. 4:17 judgment must *b* at the house of God

Beginning *See also* Creation, First

Gen. 1:1 in the *b* God created the heaven and the

Job 8:7 though thy *b* was small, yet thy latter end
Prov. 1:7 fear of the LORD is the *b* of knowledge
Ecc. 7:8 better is the end of a thing than the *b*
Mt. 19:8 (Mk. 10:6) but from the *b* it was not so

24:8 (Mk. 13:8) all these are the *b* of sorrows
Mk. 1:1 the *b* of the gospel of Jesus Christ
Jn. 1:1 in the *b* was the Word, and the Word was
6:64 for Jesus knew from the *b* who they were
15:27 because ye have been with me from the *b*
Col. 1:18 is the *b*, the firstborn from the dead
2 Thes. 2:13 from the *b* chosen you to salvation
Heb. 7:3 having neither *b* of days, nor end of life
2 Pet. 2:20 end is worse with them than the *b*
Rev. 1:8 (21:6; 22:13) I am . . . the *b* and the ending
3:14 the Amen . . . the *b* of the creation of God
22:13 the *b* and the end, the first and the last

Begotten See also Beget

Jn. 1:14 the glory as of the only *b* of the Father
3:16 God so loved, . . . that he gave his only *B* Son
Rev. 1:5 Jesus Christ . . . the first-*b* of the dead

Beguile

Gen. 3:13 said, The serpent *b* me, and I did eat
29:25 for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou *b* me?
Num. 25:18 their wives, wherewith they have *b* you
Josh. 9:22 wherefore have ye *b* us, saying, We are
2 Cor. 11:3 the serpent *b* Eve through his subtilty
Col. 2:4 any man should *b* you with enticing words
2:18 let no man *b* you of your reward
2 Pet. 2:14 full of adultery . . . *b* unstable souls

Behave See also Live, Walk

1 Sam. 18:5 David went out, . . . and *b* himself wisely
Ps. 101:2 I will *b* myself wisely in a perfect way
Is. 3:5 the child shall *b* himself proudly against
Mic. 3:4 have *b* themselves ill in their doings
1 Cor. 13:5 doth not *b* itself unseemly, seeketh not
1 Thes. 2:10 how hoily . . . we *b* ourselves among you
1 Tim. 3:15 oughtest to *b* thyself in the house

Behavior See also Manner

1 Sam. 21:13 he changed his *b* before them
1 Tim. 3:2 bishop then must be . . . sober, of good *b*

Beheld

Deut. 21:6 the heifer that is *b* in the valley
Mt. 14:10 (Mk. 6:27) sent, and *b* John in the prison
Mk. 6:16 said, It is John, whom I *b*: he is risen
Lk. 9:9 John have I *b*: but who is this, of whom
Rev. 20:4 that were *b* for the witness of Jesus

Behemoth

Job 40:15 behold now *b*, which I made with thee

Behold (Beheld) See also Look,

Observe, See

Num. 21:9 when he *b* the serpent of brass, he lived
Deut. 3:27 *b* it with thine eyes, . . . thou shalt not go
Job 19:27 and mine eyes shall *b*, and not another
Ps. 11:4 in heaven: his eyes *b* . . . the children of men
17:2 let thine eyes *b* the things that are equal
17:15 for me, I will *b* thy face in righteousness
27:4 to *b* the beauty of the LORD, and to inquire
33:13 looketh from heaven: he *b* all the sons of men
46:8 *b* the works of the LORD, what desolations
66:7 his power for ever; his eyes *b* the nations
Prov. 15:3 in every place, *b* the evil and the good
Ecc. 8:17 then I *b* all the work of God, that a man
Is. 40:9 say unto the cities of Judah, *B* your God
Mk. 10:21 then Jesus *b* him loved him, and said
16:6 not here: *b* the place where they laid him
Lk. 10:18 I *b* Satan as lightning fall from heaven
Jn. 1:14 we *b* his glory, the glory as of the only
1:29 *b* the Lamb of God, which taketh away the
17:24 that they may *b* my glory, which thou hast
19:5 and Pilate saith unto them, *B* the man!
19:14 and he saith unto the Jews, *B* your king!
19:26 saith unto his mother, Woman, *b* thy son!

Acts 1:9 while they *b*, he was taken up
23:1 and Paul, earnestly *b* the council, said
2 Cor. 3:7 not steadfastly *b* the face of Moses
3:18 *b* as in a glass the glory of the Lord
Rev. 5:6 I *b*, and, lo, in the midst of the throne
7:9 after this I *b*, and, lo, a great multitude
11:12 they ascended . . . and their enemies *b* them

Behoove

Lk. 24:46 thus it *b* Christ to suffer, and to rise

Being

Acts 17:28 in him we live, and move, and have our *b*

Belial

Deut. 13:13 men, the children of *B*, are gone out
Judg. 19:22 certain sons of *B*, beset the house
1 Sam. 2:12 now the sons of Eli were sons of *B*
10:27 children of *B* said, How shall this man
25:17 such a son of *B*, that a man cannot speak
1 Kgs. 21:10 set two men, sons of *B*, before him
2 Cor. 6:15 and what concord hath Christ with *B*?

Believe See also Assurance, Confidence, Faith, Trust

Gen. 15:6 *b* in the LORD; and he counted it to him
Ex. 4:1 they will not *b* me, nor hearken unto my
4:31 people *b*; and when they heard that the LORD
14:31 people, . . . *b* the LORD, and his servant Moses
19:9 the people may hear . . . and *b* thee for ever
Num. 14:11 and how long will it be ere they *b* me
20:12 because ye *b* me not, to sanctify me in the
Deut. 1:32 yet in this thing ye did not *b* the LORD
9:23 ye *b* him not, nor hearkened to his voice
2 Kgs. 17:14 that did not *b* in the LORD their God
2 Chr. 20:20 *b* in the LORD your God, . . . *b* his prophets
Job 9:16 yet would I not *b* that he had hearkened
Ps. 27:13 I had fainted, unless I had *b* to see
78:22 because they *b* not in God, and trusted not
116:10 (2 Cor. 4:13) I *b*, therefore have I spoken
119:66 teach me, . . . for I have *b* thy commandments
Prov. 14:15 simple *b* every word; but the prudent
26:25 when he speaketh fair, *b* him not
Is. 7:9 if ye will not *b*, . . . not be established
28:16 (Rom. 9:33; 10:11; 1 Pet. 2:6) he that *b* shall
43:10 I have chosen; that ye may know and *b* me
53:1 (Jn. 12:38; Rom. 10:16) who hath *b* our report
Jer. 12:6 *b* them not, though they speak fair words
Dan. 6:23 and no . . . hurt, . . . because he *b* in his God
Jon. 3:5 so the people of Nineveh *b* God
Hab. 1:5 (Acts 13:41) a work, . . . which ye will not *b*
Mt. 8:13 as thou hast *b*, so be it done unto thee
9:28 *b* ye that I am able to do this?
21:22 (Mk. 11:24) ask in prayer, *b*, ye shall receive
21:25 (Mk. 11:31; Lk. 20:5) why . . . ye not then *b*
21:32 ye *b* him not; but the publicans, . . . *b* him
24:23 (Mk. 13:21) here is Christ, or there; *b* it not
27:42 (Mk. 15:32) down from the cross, . . . we will *b*
Mk. 1:15 is at hand: repent ye, and *b* the gospel
5:36 he saith: Be not afraid, only *b*
9:23 all things are possible to him that *b*
9:24 Lord, I *b*: help thou mine unbelief
16:16 he that *b* and is baptized shall be saved
Lk. 1:1 things which are most surely *b* among us
1:20 shalt be dumb, . . . because thou *b* not my words
1:45 blessed is she that *b*: for there shall be
8:12 lest they should *b* and be saved
8:50 *b* only, and she shall be made whole
22:67 unto them, If I tell you, ye will not *b*
24:11 to them as idle tales, and they *b* them not
24:25 O fools, and slow of heart to *b* all that
Jn. 1:7 that all men through him might *b*
1:12 even to them that *b* on his name
2:11 forth his glory; and his disciples *b* on him
2:22 they *b* the Scripture, and the word which
2:23 many *b* in his name, when they saw
3:16 whosoever *b* in him should not perish
3:18 he that *b* on him is not condemned, . . . *b* not is

Jn. 3:36 he that *b* on the Son hath everlasting life
 4:42 now we *b*, not because of thy saying: for we
 4:48 except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not *b*
 4:53 and himself *b*, and his whole house
 5:24 *b* on him that sent me, hath everlasting life
 5:46 for had ye *b* Moses, ye would have *b* me
 6:29 this is the work of God, that ye *b* on him
 6:64 but there are some of you that *b* not
 6:69 we *b* and are sure that thou art that Christ
 7:5 for neither did his brethren *b* in him
 7:31 and many of the people *b* on him, and said
 7:48 any of the rulers or . . . Pharisees *b* on him?
 8:24 for if ye *b* not that I am he, ye shall die
 8:30 as he spake these words, many *b* on him
 8:45 because I tell you the truth, ye *b* me not
 9:35 unto him, Dost thou *b* on the Son of God?
 10:26 ye *b* not, because ye are not of my sheep
 10:38 though ye *b* not me, *b* the works
 11:15 I was not there, to the intent ye may *b*
 11:25 he that *b* in me, though he were dead, yet
 11:27 I *b* that thou art the Christ, the Son of
 11:45 of the Jews which came to Mary. . . *b* on him
 11:48 if we let him thus alone, all men will *b*
 12:11 many of the Jews went away, and *b* on Jesus
 12:36 while ye have light, *b* in the light
 12:37 had done so many miracles . . . yet they *b* not
 12:42 among the chief rulers also many *b* on him
 12:44 he that *b* on me, *b* not on me, but on him
 12:47 if any man . . . *b* not, I judge him not
 13:19 come to pass, ye may *b* that I am he
 14:1 he is troubled: ye *b* in God, *b* also in me
 14:12 he that *b* on me, the works that I do
 14:29 that, when it is come to pass, ye might *b*
 16:9 of sin, because they *b* not on me
 16:27 and have *b* that I came out from God
 17:8 and they have *b* that thou didst send me
 17:20 but for them also which shall *b* on me
 17:21 that the world may *b* that thou hast sent me
 19:35 that he saith true, that ye might *b*
 20:8 that other disciple . . . and he saw, and *b*
 20:25 except I shall see . . . I will not *b*
 20:29 because thou hast seen me, thou hast *b*
 20:31 these are written that ye might *b*
 Acts 4:4 many of them which heard the word *b*
 8:37 I *b* that Jesus Christ is the Son of God
 9:42 throughout all Joppa; and many *b* in the Lord
 10:43 *b* in him shall receive remission of sins
 11:21 a great number *b*, and turned unto the Lord
 13:12 the deputy, when he saw what was done, *b*
 13:39 by him all that *b* are justified from all
 13:48 as many as were ordained to eternal life *b*
 14:1 both of the Jews and also of the Greeks *b*
 15:5 rose up certain . . . of the Pharisees which *b*
 16:1 a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and *b*
 16:31 *b* on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt
 17:4 some of them *b*, and consorted with Paul
 17:34 howbeit certain men clave unto him, and *b*
 18:8 Crispus . . . *b* on the Lord with all his house
 21:20 many thousands of Jews there are which *b*
 24:14 *b* all things which are written in the law
 26:27 King Agrippa, *b* thou the prophets? I know
 27:11 the centurion *b* the master . . . of the ship
 27:25 I *b* God, that it shall be even as . . . told me
 Rom. 1:16 unto salvation to every one that *b*
 3:3 what if some did not *b*? shall their unbelief
 3:26 and the justifier of him which *b* in Jesus
 4:3 (Gal. 3:6; Jas. 2:23) Abraham *b* God, and it was
 4:5 but to him that worketh not, but *b* on him
 4:18 who against hope *b* in hope, that he might
 9:33 (10:11) *b* on him shall not be ashamed
 10:9 shalt *b* in thine heart that God . . . raised him
 10:14 they call on him in whom they have not *b*?
 11:30 as ye in times past have not *b* God, yet
 1 Cor. 7:12 if any brother hath a wife that *b* not
 13:7 *b* all things, hopeth all things, endureth
 14:24 come in one that *b* not, or one unlearned
 15:2 preached unto you, unless ye have *b* in vain
 2 Cor. 4:4 blinded the minds of them which *b* not
 6:15 what part hath he that *b* with an infidel?

Gal. 2:16 even we have *b* in Jesus Christ
 3:22 the promise . . . might be given to them that *b*
 Eph. 1:13 after that ye *b*, ye were sealed with
 1:19 greatness of his power to us-ward who *b*
 Phil. 1:29 not only to *b* on him, but also to suffer
 2 Thes. 1:10 and to be admired in all them that *b*
 2:12 all might be damned who *b* not the truth
 1 Tim. 3:16 *b* on in the world, received up into
 2 Tim. 1:12 I know whom I have *b*, and am persuaded
 2:13 if we *b* not, yet he abideth faithful
 Heb. 3:18 to whom sware he . . . but to them that *b* not
 4:3 for we which have *b* do enter into rest
 10:39 of them that *b* to the saving of the soul
 11:6 for he that cometh to God must *b* that he is
 Jas. 2:19 *b* that there is one God . . . devils also *b*
 1 Pet. 1:8 now ye see him not, yet *b*, ye rejoice
 1:21 who by him do *b* in God, that raised him up
 1 Jn. 3:23 that we should *b* on the name of his Son
 4:1 *b* not every spirit, but try the spirits
 4:16 we have known and *b* the love that God hath
 5:1 whosoever *b* that Jesus is the Christ is
 5:10 that *b* on the Son of God hath the witness
 5:13 unto you that *b* on the name of the Son
 Jude 5 Lord . . . afterward destroyed them that *b* not

Belly

Gen. 3:14 shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat
 Num. 5:21 thy thigh to rot, and thy *b* to swell
 25:8 man of Israel, and the woman through her *b*
 Judg. 3:21 took the dagger . . . and thrust it into his *b*
 Job 15:35 vanity, and their *b* prepareth deceit
 32:19 behold, my *b* is as wine which hath no vent
 Ps. 44:25 to the dust; our *b* cleaveth unto the earth
 Jon. 1:17 Jonah was in the *b* of the fish three days
 2:2 out of the *b* of hell cried I, and thou
 Mt. 12:40 as Jonah was . . . in the whale's *b*; so shall
 15:17 (Mk. 7:19) goeth into the *b*, and is cast out
 Jn. 7:38 out of his *b* shall flow rivers of living
 Rom. 16:18 serve not our Lord . . . but their own *b*
 1 Cor. 6:13 meats for the *b*, and the *b* for meats
 Phil. 3:19 whose God is their *b*, and whose glory
 Tit. 1:12 the Cretians are . . . evil beasts, slow *b*
 Rev. 10:9 eat it up; and it shall make thy *b* bitter

Beloved

Deut. 21:15 two wives, one *b*, and another hated
 33:12 *b* of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him
 Ps. 60:5 (108:6) that thy *b* may be delivered
 127:2 for so he giveth his *b* sleep
 Prov. 4:3 and only *b* in the sight of my mother
 Song 1:14 my *b* is unto me as a cluster of camphire
 2:3 as the apple tree . . . so is my *b* among the sons
 2:16 (6:3) my *b* is mine, and I am his: he feedeth
 4:16 let my *b* come into his garden, and eat
 5:2 it is the voice of my *b* that knocketh
 6:1 whither is thy *b* gone, O thou fairest among
 8:5 who is this that cometh . . . leaning upon her *b*?
 Is. 5:1 sing . . . a song of my *b* touching his vineyard
 Jer. 12:7 I have given the dearly *b* of my soul
 Dan. 9:23 thou art greatly *b*: therefore understand
 10:11 O Daniel, a man greatly *b*, understand the
 10:19 O man greatly *b*, fear not: peace be unto
 Mt. 3:17 (17:5; Mk. 1:11; 9:7; Lk. 3:22; 9:35; 2 Pet.
 1:17) this is my *b* Son, in whom I am well pleased
 12:18 my *b*, in whom my soul is well pleased
 Rom. 9:25 I will call . . . her *b*, which was not *b*
 11:28 but as touching the election, they are *b*
 Eph. 1:6 wherein he hath made us accepted in the *b*
 1 Tim. 6:2 they are faithful and *b*, partakers of
 Phlm. 2 to our *b* Apphia, and Archippus our fellow
 Jas. 1:16 do not err, my *b* brethren
 1 Jn. 3:2 *b*, now are we the sons of God, and it

Belshazzar Dan. 5:1-30

Belteshazzar See also Daniel Dan. 1:7

Bemoan See also Mourn

Job 42:11 they *b* him, and comforted him over all

Jer. 31:18 I have surely heard Ephraim *b* himself
Nah. 3:7 Nineveh is laid waste: who will *b* her?

Bend

Is. 60:14 afflicted thee shall come *b* unto thee

Beneath

Deut. 28:13 be above only, and thou shalt not be *b*
Jn. 8:23 ye are from *b*; I am from above: ye are of

Benefactor

Lk. 22:25 that exercise authority . . . are called *b*

Benefit See also Blessing, Gift

2 Chr. 32:25 rendered not again according to the *b*
Ps. 68:19 be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with *b*
103:2 bless the LORD . . . and forget not all his *b*
116:12 shall I render . . . for all his *b* toward me?
Jer. 18:10 good, wherewith I said I would *b* them
2 Cor. 1:15 to come . . . that ye might have a second *b*
1 Tim. 6:2 faithful and beloved, partakers of the *b*
Phlm. 14 that thy *b* should not be . . . of necessity

Benevolence

1 Cor. 7:3 the husband render unto the wife due *b*

Ben-hadad

Bribed by Asa, 1 Kgs. 15:18-22 (2 Chr. 16:2-6);
warred against Ahab, 1 Kgs. 20:1-34; besieged Sa-
maria, 2 Kgs. 6:24-25; consulted Elisha, 2 Kgs.
8:7-14; killed by Hazael, 2 Kgs. 8:15; "palaces of
Ben-hadad," Jer. 49:27 (Amos 1:4).

Benjamin

Born, Gen. 35:16-18; brought to Egypt, Gen. 43; ac-
cused of theft, Gen. 44; blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49:27.
Tribe of Benjamin: blessed by Moses, Deut. 33:12;
allotted its territory, Josh. 18:11-28; punished, Judg.
20; procured wives, Judg. 21; Paul from this tribe,
Phil. 3:5.

Bereave

Gen. 42:36 have ye *b* of my children: Joseph is not
43:14 if I be *b* of my children, I am *b*
Eccl. 4:8 for whom do I labor, and *b* my soul
Jer. 15:7 I will *b* them of children, I will
18:21 let their wives be *b* of their children
Hos. 9:12 bring up their children, yet will I *b*

Beseech (Besought) See also Ask, Beg,

Petition, Plead, Request

Gen. 42:21 when he *b* us, and we would not hear
Ex. 32:11 Moses *b* the LORD his God, and said
Deut. 3:23 and I *b* the LORD at that time, saying
2 Kgs. 13:4 Jehoahaz *b* the LORD . . . LORD hearkened
2 Chr. 33:12 in affliction, he *b* the LORD his God
Ezra 8:23 so we fasted and *b* our God for this
Esth. 8:3 Esther . . . fell down . . . and *b* him with tears
Ps. 118:25 save now, I *b* thee . . . I *b* thee, send now
Jn. 1:14 we *b* thee, let us not perish for this
Mal. 1:9 *b* God that he will be gracious unto us
Mt. 8:5 (Lk. 7:3) unto him a centurion, *b* him
8:31 (Mk. 5:12; Lk. 8:32) devils *b* him . . . If thou
8:34 (Lk. 8:37) they *b* him that he would depart
Mk. 1:40 and there came a leper to him, *b* him
5:23 and *b* him greatly . . . My little daughter lieth
7:26 *b* him that he would cast forth the devil
Lk. 7:3 *b* . . . that he would come and heal his servant
8:38 the man . . . *b* him that he might be with him
9:38 Master, I *b* thee, look upon my son
Jn. 4:40 they *b* him that he would tarry with them
4:47 *b* him that he would come down, and heal his
Acts 27:33 Paul *b* them all to take meat, saying
Rom. 12:1 I *b* you therefore, brethren, by the
1 Cor. 4:16 I *b* you, be ye followers of me
2 Cor. 5:20 as though God did *b* you by us: we pray
6:1 *b* you also that ye receive not . . . in vain
10:1 now I Paul myself *b* you by the meekness and

2 Cor. 12:8 for this thing I *b* the Lord thrice, that it
Gal. 4:12 brethren, I *b* you, be as I am; for I am
Eph. 4:1 *b* you that ye walk worthy of the vocation
Phil. 4:2 I *b* Euodias, and *b* Syntyche, that they
1 Tim. 1:3 as I *b* thee to abide still at Ephesus
Phlm. 9 yet for love's sake I rather *b* thee
Heb. 13:19 but I *b* you the rather to do this, that
1 Pet. 2:11 I *b* you . . . abstain from fleshly lusts

Beset

Ps. 139:5 thou hast *b* me behind and before
Heb. 12:1 and the sin which doth so easily *b* us

Beside

Mk. 3:21 lay hold . . . for they said, He is *b* himself
Acts 26:24 Festus said . . . Paul, thou art *b* thyself
2 Cor. 5:13 whether we be *b* ourselves, it is to

Besiege

Deut. 20:12 war against thee, then thou shalt *b*
28:52 and he shall *b* thee in all thy gates, until
1 Kgs. 8:37 (2 Chr. 6:28) if their enemy *b* them
20:1 Ben-hadad . . . and he went up and *b* Samaria
2 Kgs. 6:24 king of Syria . . . went up, and *b* Samaria
5:22 (Jer. 39:1; 52:5) and the city was *b*
Eccl. 9:14 came a great king against it, and *b* it

Besought See Beseech

Best See also Better, Good, Well

Gen. 47:6 in the *b* of the land make thy father
1 Sam. 15:9 spared Agag, and the *b* of the sheep
2 Sam. 18:4 what seemeth you *b* I will do
Ps. 39:5 every man at his *b* state is . . . vanity
1 Cor. 12:31 but covet earnestly the *b* gifts

Bestow See also Give, Pay

Ex. 32:29 he may *b* upon you a blessing this day
Ezra 7:20 *b* it out of the king's treasure house
Is. 63:7 great goodness . . . which he hath *b* on them
1 Cor. 13:3 though I *b* all my goods to feed the poor
15:10 and his grace . . . *b* upon me was not in vain
1 Jn. 3:1 what manner of love the Father hath *b*

Bethany

Mt. 21:17 (Mk. 11:11) went out of the city into *B*
26:6 (Mk. 14:3) Jesus was in *B*, in the house
Mk. 11:1 (Lk. 19:29) came . . . unto Bethphage and *B*
Lk. 24:50 he led them out as far as to *B*, and he
Jn. 11:1 Lazarus, of *B*, the town of Mary and her
12:1 Jesus six days before the Passover came to *B*

Bethel

Gen. 28:19 and he called the name of that place *B*
31:13 I am the God of *B*, where thou anointedst
35:1 Jacob. Arise, go up to *B*, and dwell there
1 Kgs. 12:29 the one in *B*, and the other . . . in Dan
2 Kgs. 2:3 the sons of the prophets that were at *B*
17:28 one of the priests . . . came and dwelt in *B*
23:15 the altar that was at *B* . . . he brake down
Amos 3:14 I will also visit the altars of *B*
4:4 come to *B*, and transgress; at Gilgal multiply
5:5 but seek not *B* . . . *B* shall come to nought
7:13 prophesy not again any more at *B*; for it is

Bethesda Jn. 5:2

Bethlehem

1 Sam. 16:4 and Samuel did that . . . and came to *B*
Mic. 5:2 (Mt. 2:6) thou, *B* . . . though thou be little
Mt. 2:1 now when Jesus was born in *B* of Judea
Lk. 2:4 unto the city of David, which is called *B*
Jn. 7:42 that Christ cometh . . . out of the town of *B*

Bethphage Mt. 21:1 (Mk. 11:1; Lk. 19:29)

Bethsaida

Mt. 11:21 (Lk. 10:13) woe unto thee, *B*! for if

Mk. 6:45 to go to the other side before unto *B*
8:22 he cometh to *B*; and they bring a blind man
Lk. 9:10 into a desert place belonging to . . . *B*

Betray

1 Chr. 12:17 if ye be come to *b* me to mine enemies
Mt. 17:22 (20:18) the Son of man shall be *b* into
24:10 many be offended, and shall *b* one another
26:2 and the Son of man is *b* to be crucified
26:16 (Mk. 14:11; Lk. 22:6) sought . . . to *b* him
26:21 (Mk. 14:18; Jn. 13:21) one of you shall *b* me
26:24 (Mk. 14:21; Lk. 22:22) woe unto that man
by whom the Son of man is *b*!
26:45 (Mk. 14:41) is *b* into the hands of sinners
26:48 (Mk. 14:44) he that *b* him gave them a sign
27:4 sinned in that I have *b* the innocent blood
Mk. 13:12 the brother shall *b* the brother to death
Lk. 21:16 shall be *b* both by parents, and brethren
22:21 hand of him that *b* me is with me on the
22:48 Judas, *b* thou the Son of man with a kiss?
Jn. 6:64 knew from the beginning . . . who should *b* him
13:2 now put into the heart of Judas . . . to *b* him
13:21 I say unto you, that one of you shall *b* me
18:2 and Judas also, which *b* him, knew the place
21:20 and said, Lord, which is he that *b* thee?
1 Cor. 11:23 same night in which he was *b*, took

Betroth See also Espouse, Marry

Ex. 21:8 she please not her master, who hath *b* her
Deut. 20:7 what man is there that hath *b* a wife
Hos. 2:19 I will *b* thee unto me for ever

Better See also Best, Good, Well

Gen. 29:19 it is *b* that I give her to thee, than
1 Sam. 1:8 am not I *b* to thee than ten sons?
Ps. 37:16 a little that a righteous man hath is *b*
63:3 because thy loving-kindness is *b* than life
84:10 a day in thy courts is *b* than a thousand
118:8 it is *b* to trust in the LORD than to put
119:72 the law of thy mouth is *b* unto me than
Prov. 8:11 wisdom is *b* than rubies; and all the
8:19 my fruit is *b* than gold, yea, than fine
15:16 *b* is little with the fear of the LORD
19:22 and a poor man is *b* than a liar
Eccl. 4:9 two are *b* than one; because they have
7:1 a good name is *b* than precious ointment
7:3 sorrow is *b* than laughter
7:10 that the former days were *b* than these?
Dan. 1:20 he found them ten times *b* than all the
Jon. 4:3 (4:8) it is *b* for me to die than to live
Mt. 6:26 the fowls . . . Are ye not much *b* than they?
12:12 how much then is a man *b* than a sheep?
Mk. 5:26 and was nothing *b*, but rather grew worse
Lk. 5:39 desireth new; for he saith, The old is *b*
Rom. 3:9 are we *b* than they? No, in no wise
Phil. 1:23 and to be with Christ; which is far *b*
2:3 let each esteem other *b* than themselves
Heb. 1:4 being made so much *b* than the angels
7:19 but the bringing in of a *b* hope did
7:22 was Jesus made a surety of a *b* testament
8:6 of a *b* covenant . . . established upon *b* promises
9:23 the heavenly . . . with *b* sacrifices than these
10:34 in heaven a *b* and an enduring substance
11:16 desire a *b* country, that is, a heavenly
11:40 God having provided some *b* thing for us
12:24 that speaketh *b* things than that of Abel
2 Pet. 2:21 had been *b* for them not to have known

Bewail

Lev. 10:6 but let your brethren . . . *b* the burning
Deut. 21:13 *b* her father and her mother a full month
Lk. 8:52 wept, and *b* her; but he said, Weep not
23:27 of women, which also *b* and lamented him
Rev. 18:9 and the kings of the earth . . . shall *b* her

Beware

Ex. 23:21 *b* of him, and obey his voice, provoke
Deut. 6:12 then *b* lest thou forget the LORD

Job 36:18 *b* lest he take thee away with his stroke
Prov. 19:25 smite a scorner, and the simple will *b*
Mt. 7:15 *b* of false prophets, which come to you in
10:17 but *b* of men: for they will deliver you up
16:6 (Mk. 8:15; Lk. 12:1) *b* of the leaven of the
Mk. 12:38 *b* of the scribes, which love to go in
Lk. 12:15 take heed, and *b* of covetousness
Phil. 3:2 *b* of dogs, *b* of evil workers, *b* of the
Col. 2:8 lest any man spoil you through philosophy

Bewitch

Acts 8:9 Simon . . . used sorcery, and *b* the people
Gal. 3:1 O foolish Galatians, who hath *b* you

Bid (Bade, Bidden)

Josh. 11:9 Joshua did unto them as the LORD *b* him
Jon. 3:2 and preach . . . the preaching that I *b* thee
Mt. 14:28 *b* me come unto thee on the water
22:9 as many as ye shall find, *b* to the marriage
Lk. 14:8 when thou art *b* of any man to a wedding, sit
14:16 man made a great supper, and *b* many
Acts 11:12 Spirit *b* me go . . . nothing doubting
2 Jn. 11 he that *b* him God-speed is partaker of

Bier

Lk. 7:14 and he came and touched the *b*

Bill

Deut. 24:1 (Mk. 10:4) write her a *b* of divorcement
Lk. 16:6 take thy *b*, and sit down quickly, and write

Billow

Ps. 42:7 all thy waves and thy *b* are gone over me
Jon. 2:3 all thy *b* and thy waves passed over me

Bind (Bound)

Gen. 44:30 that his life is *b* up in the lad's life
Judg. 15:13 and they *b* him with two new cords
16:7 if they *b* me with seven green withes
Job 26:8 he *b* up the waters in his thick clouds
38:31 thou *b* the sweet influences of Pleiades
Ps. 147:3 broken in heart, and *b* up their wounds
Prov. 3:3 mercy and truth . . . *b* them about thy neck
6:21 *b* them continually upon thine heart
7:3 *b* them upon thy fingers, write them upon the
Is. 8:16 *b* up the testimony, seal the law among
30:26 in the day that the LORD *b* up the breach
61:1 he hath sent me to *b* up the broken-hearted
Ezek. 34:16 and will *b* up that which was broken
Hos. 6:1 he hath smitten, and he will *b* us up
Mt. 12:29 (Mk. 3:27) except he first *b* the strong man?
16:19 (18:18) shalt *b* on earth shall *b* in heaven
22:13 *b* him hand and foot, and take him away
27:2 (Mk. 15:1) they had *b* him, they led him away
Mk. 5:3 no man could *b* him, no, not with chains
Lk. 13:16 whom Satan hath *b*, lo, these eighteen years
Acts 21:11 he took Paul's girdle, and *b* his own hands
22:4 *b* and delivering into prisons both men and
Rev. 20:2 Satan, and *b* him a thousand years

Bird See also Fowl

Gen. 7:14 after his kind, every *b* of every sort
Deut. 14:11 of all clean *b* ye shall eat
Ps. 11:1 how say ye . . . Flee as a *b* to your mountain
104:17 where the *b* make their nests: as for the
124:7 soul is escaped as a *b* out of the snare
Prov. 1:17 net is spread in the sight of any *b*
6:5 and as a *b* from the hand of the fowler
27:8 as a *b* that wandereth from her nest, so is
Eccl. 10:20 a *b* of the air shall carry the voice
Jer. 12:9 mine heritage is unto me as a speckled *b*
Amos 3:5 can a *b* fall in a snare . . . where no gin is
Mt. 8:20 (Lk. 9:58) the *b* of the air have nests
13:32 so that the *b* of the air come and lodge
Rev. 18:2 a cage of every unclean and hateful *b*

Birth

Eccl. 7:1 the day of death than the day of one's *b*

Is. 66:9 shall I bring to the *b*, and not cause to
Mt. 1:18 the *b* of Jesus Christ was on this wise
Lk. 1:14 and many shall rejoice at his *b*
Gal. 4:19 of whom I travail in *b* again until

Birthday

Gen. 40:20 the third day, which was Pharaoh's *b*
Mt. 14:6 (Mk. 6:21) but when Herod's *b* was kept

Birthright

Gen. 25:31 (Heb. 12:16) sell me this day thy *b*
27:36 he took away my *b*; and, behold, now he
43:33 they sat . . . the firstborn according to his *b*
1 Chr. 5:1 his *b* was given unto the sons of Joseph

Bishop See also Deacon, Elder

Phil. 1:1 at Philippi, with the *b* and deacons
1 Tim. 3:2 (Tit. 1:7) a *b* then must be blameless
1 Pet. 2:25 unto the Shepherd and *B* of your souls

Bishopric

Acts 1:20 dwell therein; and, His *b* let another take

Bite (Bit, Bitten)

Gen. 49:17 be a serpent . . . that *b* the horse heels
Num. 21:6 sent fiery serpents . . . and they *b* the people
Prov. 23:32 at the last it *b* like a serpent
Eccl. 10:8 breaketh a hedge, a serpent shall *b* him
Jer. 8:17 will send serpents . . . and they shall *b* you
Amos 5:19 hand on the wall, and a serpent *b* him
9:3 I command the serpent, and he shall *b* them
Mic. 3:5 that *b* with their teeth, and cry, Peace
Gal. 5:15 but if ye *b* and devour one another, take

Bitter

Ex. 1:14 they made their lives *b* with hard bondage
12:8 bread; and with *b* herbs they shall eat it
15:23 of the waters of Marah, for they were *b*
Num. 5:18 the *b* water that causeth the curse
Job 13:26 for thou writest *b* things against me
Ps. 64:3 bows to shoot their arrows, even *b* words
Prov. 5:4 but her end is *b* as wormwood, sharp as
27:7 to the hungry soul every *b* thing is sweet
Is. 5:20 that put *b* for sweet, and sweet for *b*
24:9 strong drink shall be *b* to them that drink it
Jer. 2:19 see that it is an evil thing and *b*
31:15 heard in Ramah, lamentation, and *b* weeping
Hab. 1:6 the Chaldeans, that *b* and hasty nation
Col. 3:19 love your wives, and be not *b* against them
Jas. 3:11 at the same place sweet water and *b*?
Rev. 8:11 of the waters, because they were made *b*
10:9 eat it up; and it shall make thy belly *b*

Bitterly

Ruth 1:20 for the Almighty hath dealt very *b* with me
Mt. 26:75 (Lk. 22:62) Peter . . . went out, and wept *b*

Bitterness

1 Sam. 1:10 and she was in *b* of soul, and prayed
Job 21:25 and another dieth in the *b* of his soul
Prov. 14:10 the heart knoweth his own *b*
17:25 a foolish son is . . . *b* to her that bare him
Lam. 3:15 he hath filled me with *b*, he hath made
Eph. 4:31 let all *b*, and wrath . . . be put away from
Heb. 12:15 any root of *b* springing up trouble you

Black

1 Kgs. 18:45 the heaven was *b* with clouds and wind
Song 1:5 I am *b*, but comely, O ye daughters of
5:11 his locks are bushy, and *b* as a raven
Jer. 8:21 I am *b*; astonishment hath taken hold on
Lam. 4:8 their visage is *b* than a coal; they are not
Rev. 6:5 opened the third seal . . . and lo a *b* horse
6:12 and the sun became *b* as sackcloth of hair

Blackness

Joel 2:6 be much pained; all faces shall gather *b*
Heb. 12:18 nor unto *b*, and darkness, and tempest

Blame See also Accuse, Charge

Gen. 43:9 then let me bear the *b* for ever
2 Cor. 6:3 no offense . . . that the ministry be not *b*
8:20 that no man should *b* us in this abundance
Gal. 2:11 I withstood him . . . because he was to be *b*
Eph. 1:4 be holy and without *b* before him in love

Blameless See also Guiltless

Gen. 44:10 shall be my servant; and ye shall be *b*
Mt. 12:5 priests . . . profane the sabbath, and are *b*?
Lk. 1:6 walking in all the . . . ordinances of the Lord *b*
1 Cor. 1:8 *b* in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ
Phil. 2:15 may be *b* and harmless, the sons of God
3:6 the righteousness which is in the law, *b*
1 Thes. 5:23 be preserved *b* unto the coming of our
1 Tim. 3:2 (Tit. 1:7) a bishop then must be *b*
3:10 use the office of a deacon, being found *b*
5:7 things give in charge, that they may be *b*
2 Pet. 3:14 found . . . in peace, without spot, and *b*

BlaspHEME

Lev. 24:11 the Israelitish woman's son *b* the name
2 Sam. 12:14 occasion to the enemies of the LORD to be
1 Kgs. 21:10 saying, Thou didst *b* God and the king
2 Kgs. 19:6 (Is. 37:6) of the king of Assyria have *b*
Ps. 74:10 shall the enemy *b* thy name for ever?
Is. 52:5 (Rom. 2:24) name continually every day is *b*
65:7 burned incense . . . and *b* me upon the hills
Mt. 9:3 scribes said within themselves, This man *b*
Mk. 3:29 (Lk. 12:10) shall *b* against the Holy Ghost
Jn. 10:36 say ye of him . . . Thou *b*; because I said
Acts 13:45 the Jews . . . spake . . . contradicting and *b*
18:6 and when they opposed themselves, and *b*
26:11 I punished . . . oft . . . and compelled them to *b*
1 Tim. 1:20 that they may learn not to *b*
6:1 the name of God and his doctrine be not *b*
Tit. 2:5 obedient . . . that the word of God be not *b*
Jas. 2:7 do not they *b* that worthy name
Rev. 13:6 to *b* his name, and his tabernacle, and
16:9 men were scorched . . . and *b* the name of God

Blasphemer

Acts 19:37 robbers . . . nor yet *b* of your goddess
1 Tim. 1:13 who was before a *b*, and a persecutor
2 Tim. 3:2 men shall be . . . proud, *b*, disobedient

Blasphemous

Acts 6:11 heard him speak *b* words against Moses

Blasphemously

Lk. 22:65 other things *b* spake they against him

Blasphemy

Ezek. 35:12 heard all thy *b* which thou hast spoken
Mt. 12:31 (Mk. 3:28) sin and *b* shall be forgiven
15:19 (Mk. 7:22) out of the heart proceed . . . *b*
26:65 (Mk. 14:64) behold, now ye have heard his *b*
Mk. 2:7 (Lk. 5:21) why doth this man thus speak *b*?
Jn. 10:33 good work we stone thee not; but for *b*
Rev. 2:9 I know the *b* of them which say they are
13:1 crowns, and upon his heads the name of *b*
13:5 a mouth speaking great things and *b*
17:3 a scarlet-colored beast, full of names of *b*

Blast

Gen. 41:6 seven thin ears and *b* with the east wind
Josh 6:5 they make a long *b* with the ram's horn
2 Sam. 22:16 (Ps. 18:15) *b* of the breath of his nostrils
2 Kgs. 19:7 (Is. 37:7) I will send a *b* upon him
Amos 4:9 I have smitten you with *b* and mildew

Bleating

1 Sam. 15:14 what meaneth then this *b* of the sheep

Blemish See also Spot

Ex. 12:5 your lamb shall be without *b*, a male of
Lev. 1:3 let him offer a male without *b*

Lev. 21:17 that hath any *b*, let him not approach
 22:19 offer at your own will a male without *b*
 Deut. 17:1 any bullock, or sheep, wherein is *b*
 2 Sam. 14:25 to the crown... there was no *b* in him
 Dan. 1:4 children in whom was no *b*, but well-favored
 Eph. 5:27 that it should be holy and without *b*
 1 Pet. 1:19 of a lamb without *b* and without spot
 2 Pet. 2:13 spots they are and *b*, sporting

Bless See also Praise

Gen. 1:22 and God *b* them, saying, Be fruitful
 2:3 (Ex. 20:11) *b* the seventh day, and sanctified
 9:1 God *b* Noah and his sons, and said unto them
 12:2 and I will *b* thee, and make thy name great
 12:3 (18:18; Gal. 3:8) in thee shall all... be *b*
 22:17 (Heb. 6:14) that in *b* I will *b* thee
 22:18 (26:4; 28:14; Acts 3:25) in thy seed shall all
 the nations of the earth be *b*
 24:1 and the LORD had *b* Abraham in all things
 26:3 and I will be with thee, and will *b* thee
 27:4 that my soul may *b* thee before I die
 27:23 and he discerned him not... so he *b* him
 30:30 and the LORD hath *b* thee since my coming
 32:26 I will not let thee go, except thou *b* me
 39:5 *b* the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake
 47:7 set him before Pharaoh: and Jacob *b* Pharaoh
 48:9 bring them... unto me, and I will *b* them
 48:20 he blessed them... saying, In thee shall Israel *b*
 49:25 Almighty, who shall *b* thee with blessings
 Ex. 20:24 I will come unto thee, and I will *b* thee
 23:25 and he shall *b* thy bread, and thy water
 Lev. 9:22 Aaron lifted up his hand... and *b* them
 Num. 6:24 the LORD *b* thee, and keep thee
 22:6 for I wot that he whom thou *b* is blessed
 23:20 received commandment to *b*: and he hath *b*
 24:1 saw that it pleased the LORD to *b* Israel
 Deut. 7:13 will love thee, and *b* thee, and multiply
 7:14 thou shalt be *b* above all people
 8:10 and art full, then thou shalt *b* the LORD
 15:4 the LORD shall greatly *b* thee in the land
 26:15 look down... from heaven, and *b* thy people
 27:12 stand upon mount Gerizim to *b* the people
 29:19 he *b* himself in his heart, saying, I shall
 30:16 the LORD thy God shall *b* thee in the land
 33:1 wherewith Moses the man of God *b*... Israel
 Josh. 17:14 forasmuch as the LORD hath *b* me hitherto
 22:6 so Joshua *b* them, and sent them away
 Judg. 13:24 and the child grew, and the LORD *b* him
 2 Sam. 6:11 (1 Chr. 13:14) the LORD *b* Obed-edom
 7:29 (1 Chr. 17:27) please thee to *b* the house
 8:55 and *b* all the congregation of Israel
 1 Chr. 29:10 wherefore David *b* the LORD before all
 29:20 David said to all... Now *b* the LORD your God
 2 Chr. 20:26 Berachah: for there they *b* the LORD
 30:27 priests the Levites arose and *b* the people
 Neh. 8:6 and Ezra *b* the LORD, the great God
 9:5 stand up and *b* the LORD your God for ever
 Job 1:10 thou hast *b* the work of his hands
 31:20 if his loins have not *b* me, and if he were
 42:12 so the LORD *b* the latter end of Job more
 Ps. 5:12 for thou, LORD, wilt *b* the righteous
 29:11 the LORD will *b* his people with peace
 34:1 I will *b* the LORD at all times: his praise
 45:2 therefore God hath *b* thee for ever
 62:4 with their mouth, but they curse inwardly
 63:4 thus will I *b* thee while I live
 66:8 O *b* our God, ye people, and make the voice
 67:1 God be merciful unto us, and *b* us
 68:26 *b* ye God in the congregations, even the
 100:4 be thankful unto him, and *b* his name
 103:1 *b* the LORD, O my soul: and all that is
 103:20 *b* the LORD, ye his angels, that excel
 115:13 he will *b* them that fear the LORD, both
 128:5 the LORD shall *b* thee out of Zion
 134:1 *b* ye the LORD, all ye servants of the LORD
 135:19 *b* the LORD, O house of Israel, *b* the LORD
 145:1 and I will *b* thy name for ever and ever
 147:13 he hath *b* thy children within thee
 Prov. 22:9 he that hath a bountiful eye shall be *b*

Is. 51:2 for I called him alone, and *b* him
 61:9 they are the seed which the LORD hath *b*
 65:16 who *b* himself in the earth shall *b* himself
 Jer. 4:2 and the nations shall *b* themselves in him
 Dan. 2:19 then Daniel *b* the God of heaven
 Hag. 2:19 from this day will I *b* you
 Mt. 5:44 (Lk. 6:28) *b* them that curse you
 14:19 (Mk. 6:41; Lk. 9:16) he *b*, and brake, and
 26:26 (Mk. 14:22) Jesus took bread, and *b* it
 Mk. 10:16 put his hands upon them, and *b* them
 Lk. 2:28 took he him up in his arms, and *b* God
 14:14 thou shalt be *b*: for they cannot recompense
 24:50 and he lifted up his hands, and *b* them
 Acts 3:26 God... sent him to *b* you, in turning away
 Rom. 12:14 *b* them which persecute you: *b*, and
 1 Cor. 4:12 being reviled, we *b*; being persecuted
 10:16 the cup of blessing which we *b*, is it not
 Eph. 1:3 hath *b* us with all spiritual blessings
 Heb. 7:1 Melchizedek... met Abraham... and *b* him
 11:20 by faith Isaac *b* Jacob and Esau concerning

Blessed See also Bless, Glad, Happy, Joyful

Gen. 14:19 said, *B* be Abram of the most high God
 24:27 *b* be the LORD God of my master Abraham
 27:29 and *b* be he that blesseth thee
 30:13 happy... for the daughters will call me *b*
 Deut. 28:3 *b* shalt thou be in the city, and *b* shalt
 Ruth 2:19 *b* be he that did take knowledge of thee
 1 Sam. 26:25 *b* be thou, my son David: thou shalt
 1 Chr. 16:36 (Ps. 106:48) *b* be the LORD God
 Ezra 7:27 *b* be the LORD God of our fathers
 Job 1:21 taken away; *b* be the name of the LORD
 Ps. 1:1 *b* is the man that walketh not in the
 2:12 *b* are all they that put their trust in him
 32:1 (Rom. 4:7) *b*... whose transgression is forgiven
 33:12 *b* is the nation whose God is the LORD
 34:8 is good: *b* is the man that trusteth in him
 40:4 *b* is that man that maketh the LORD his trust
 41:1 *b* is he that considereth the poor
 65:4 *b* is the man whom thou choosest, and causest
 84:4 *b* are they that dwell in thy house
 89:52 *b* be the LORD for evermore. Amen, and
 94:12 *b* is the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD
 106:3 *b* are they that keep judgment, and he that
 112:1 *b* is the man that feareth the LORD
 118:26 (Mt. 21:9; Mk. 11:9; Lk. 19:38; Jn. 12:13)
b be he that cometh in the name of the LORD
 119:1 *b* are the undefiled in the way, who walk
 124:6 *b* be the LORD, who hath not given us as a
 Prov. 8:32 for *b* are they that keep my ways
 31:28 her children arise up, and call her *b*
 Is. 19:25 *b* be Egypt my people, and Assyria
 30:18 *b* are all they that wait for him
 56:2 *b* is the man that doeth this, and the son
 Jer. 17:7 *b* is the man that trusteth in the LORD
 Dan. 3:28 *b* be the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and
 12:12 *b* is he that waiteth, and cometh to the
 Mal. 3:12 and all nations shall call you *b*: for ye
 Mt. 5:3 (Lk. 6:20) *b* are the poor in spirit
 11:6 (Lk. 7:23) *b*... whosoever shall not be offended
 13:16 (Lk. 10:23) *b* are your eyes, for they see
 16:17 *b* art thou, Simon Bar-jona: for flesh and
 24:46 (Lk. 12:43) *b* is that servant, whom his lord
 25:34 *b* ye of my Father, inherit the kingdom
 Mk. 14:61 art thou the Christ, the Son of the *B*?
 Lk. 1:28 LORD is with thee; *b* art thou among women
 1:42 *b* art thou... and *b* is the fruit of thy womb
 1:48 henceforth all generations shall call me *b*
 11:28 *b* are they that hear the word of God, and
 12:37 *b* are those servants, whom the Lord when
 Jn. 20:29 *b* are they that have not seen, and yet
 Acts 20:35 it is more *b* to give than to receive
 Rom. 4:8 *b* is the man to whom the Lord will not impute
 2 Cor. 1:3 (Eph. 1:3; 1 Pet. 1:3) *b* be God... the Father
 1 Tim. 6:15 *b* and only Potentate, the King of kings
 Jas. 1:12 *b* is the man that endureth temptation
 Rev. 1:3 *b* is he that readeth, and they that hear
 14:13 *b* are the dead which die in the LORD

Rev. 16:15 *b* is he that watcheth, and keepeth his
19:9 *b* are they . . . called unto the marriage supper
20:6 *b* and holy is he that hath part in the first
22:7 *b* is he that keepeth the sayings of the

Blessedness

Rom. 4:9 cometh this *b* . . . upon the circumcision only
Gal. 4:15 where is then the *b* ye spake of? for I

Blessing

Gen. 12:2 I will bless thee . . . and thou shalt be a *b*
27:12 I shall bring a curse upon me, and not a *b*
33:11 take, I pray thee, my *b* that is brought
49:25 with *b* of heaven above, *b* of the deep
Ex. 32:29 that he may bestow upon you a *b* this day
Lev. 25:21 then I will command my *b* upon you in
Deut. 11:26 before you this day a *b* and a curse
16:17 shall give . . . according to the *b* of the LORD
28:2 and all these *b* shall come on thee
30:19 set before you life and death, *b* and cursing
Josh. 8:34 read all the words . . . the *b* and cursings
15:19 (Judg. 1:15) give me a *b*; for thou hast given
Neh. 9:5 name . . . is exalted above all *b* and praise
Job 29:13 the *b* of him that was ready to perish
Ps. 3:8 unto the LORD; thy *b* is upon thy people
21:3 thou preventest him with the *b* of goodness
24:5 he shall receive the *b* from the LORD
109:17 as he delighted not in *b*, so let it be
Prov. 10:6 *b* are upon the head of the just; but
10:22 the *b* of the LORD, it maketh rich, and he
11:11 by the *b* of the upright the city is exalted
24:25 delight, and a good *b* shall come upon them
28:20 a faithful man shall abound with *b*; but he
Is. 19:24 Israel be . . . a *b* in the midst of the land
44:3 I will pour . . . my *b* upon thine offspring
Ezek. 34:26 season; there shall be showery of *b*
44:30 he may cause the *b* to rest in thine house
Zech. 8:13 so will I save you, and ye shall be a *b*
Mal. 2:2 I will curse your *b* . . . because ye do not
3:10 and pour you out a *b*, that there shall not
Rom. 15:29 in the fulness of the *b* of the gospel
Gal. 3:14 *b* of Abraham might come on the Gentiles
Eph. 1:3 with all spiritual *b* in heavenly places
Heb. 12:17 when he would have inherited the *b*, he
Jas. 3:10 the same mouth proceedeth *b* and cursing
1 Pet. 3:9 railing for railing; but contrariwise *b*
Rev. 5:13 *b*, and honor, and glory . . . be unto him

Blew See Blow

Blind

Ex. 23:8 (Deut. 16:19) for the gift *b* the wise
Lev. 19:14 nor put a stumblingblock before the *b*
Job 29:15 I was eyes to the *b* . . . feet . . . to the lame
Ps. 146:8 the LORD openeth the eyes of the *b*
Is. 29:18 eyes of the *b* shall see out of obscurity
42:7 to open the *b* eyes, to bring out the prisoners
42:16 bring the *b* by a way that they knew not
42:19 who is *b*, but my servant? or deaf, as my
43:8 bring forth the *b* people that have eyes
56:10 his watchmen are *b*; they are all ignorant
Zeph. 1:17 they shall walk like *b* men, because
Mal. 1:8 offer the *b* for sacrifice, is it not evil?
Mt. 9:27 Jesus departed . . . two *b* men followed him
11:5 (Lk. 7:22) *b* receive their sight, and the lame
12:22 that the *b* and dumb both spake and saw
15:14 be *b* leaders of the *b* . . . if the *b* lead the *b*
15:31 saw . . . the lame to walk, and the *b* to see
20:30 behold, two *b* men sitting by the wayside
23:16 woe unto you, ye *b* guides, which say
Mk. 8:22 bring a *b* man unto him, and besought him
10:46 (Lk. 18:35) *b* Bartimeus . . . sat by the highway
Lk. 6:39 can the *b* lead the *b*? shall they not both
Jn. 9:25 I know, that, whereas I was *b*, now I see
12:40 *b* their eyes, and hardened their heart
Acts 13:11 thou shalt be *b*, not seeing the sun for
Rom. 2:19 that thou thyself art a guide of the *b*
11:7 hath obtained it, and the rest were *b*
2 Cor. 3:14 their minds were *b*: for until this day

2 Cor. 4:4 the god of this world hath *b* the minds of
2 Pet. 1:9 but he that lacketh these things is *b*
1 Jn. 2:11 because that darkness hath *b* his eyes

Blindfold

Lk. 22:64 when they had *b* him, they struck him

Blindness See also Darkness, Evil,

Ignorance

Gen. 19:11 they smote the men . . . at the door . . . with *b*
Deut. 28:28 shall smite thee with madness, and *b*
2 Kgs. 6:18 smite this people, I pray thee, with *b*
Zech. 12:4 smite every horse of the people with *b*
Rom. 11:25 that *b* in part is happened to Israel
Eph. 4:18 because of the *b* of their heart

Blood See also Atonement, Life

Gen. 4:10 voice of thy brother's *b* crieth unto me
9:4 flesh with . . . the *b* thereof, shall ye not eat
9:6 whoso sheddeth man's *b*, by man shall his *b* be
37:31 killed a kid . . . and dipped the coat in the *b*
Ex. 4:9 water . . . shall become *b* upon the dry land
7:20 the waters . . . in the river were turned to *b*
12:7 take of the *b*, and strike it on the two
24:8 took the *b*, and sprinkled it on the people
29:12 (Lev. 8:15) take of the *b* of the bullock
30:10 the *b* of the sin offering of atonements
34:25 thou shalt not offer the *b* . . . with leaven
Lev. 3:17 statute . . . that ye eat neither fat nor *b*
7:26 ye shall eat no manner of *b*, whether it be
16:14 *b* of the bullock . . . upon the mercy seat
17:11 for it is the *b* that maketh an atonement
17:14 for the life of all flesh is the *b* thereof
19:26 ye shall not eat any thing with the *b*
20:9 he hath cursed . . . his *b* shall be upon him
20:18 she hath uncovered the fountain of her *b*
Num. 35:19 the revenger of *b* himself shall slay
35:33 not pollute . . . for *b* it defileth the land
Deut. 12:16 only ye shall not eat the *b*; ye shall
19:10 that innocent *b* be not shed in thy land
21:9 put away the guilt of innocent *b* from among
Josh. 2:19 his *b* shall be upon his head, and we
1 Sam. 14:32 the people did eat them with the *b*
19:5 wherefore wilt thou sin against innocent *b*
2 Sam. 1:16 thy *b* be upon thy head; for thy mouth
16:8 LORD hath returned upon thee all the *b* of
23:17 (1 Chr. 11:19) *b* of the men . . . in jeopardy
1 Kgs. 21:19 where dogs licked the *b* of Naboth
2 Kgs. 21:16 Manasseh shed innocent *b* very much
1 Chr. 22:8 thou hast shed *b* . . . thou shalt not build
Job 16:18 O earth, cover not thou my *b*, and let my
Ps. 72:14 precious shall their *b* be in his sight
78:44 and had turned their rivers into *b*
79:3 *b* have they shed like water round about
105:29 he turned their waters into *b*, and slew
106:38 shed innocent *b*, even the *b* of their sons
Prov. 6:17 proud look . . . hands that shed innocent *b*
Is. 1:11 I delight not in the *b* of bullocks, or of
1:15 I will not hear: your hands are full of *b*
4:4 shall have purged the *b* of Jerusalem from
49:26 and they shall be drunken with their own *b*
59:3 for your hands are defiled with *b*, and your
59:7 (Rom. 3:15) haste to shed innocent *b*
63:3 their *b* shall be sprinkled upon my garments
Lam. 4:13 have shed the *b* of the just in the midst
Ezek. 3:18 (33:8) his *b* will I require at thine hand
9:9 the land is full of *b*, and the city full of
18:13 shall surely die; his *b* shall be upon him
22:4 become guilty in thy *b* that thou hast shed
33:5 took not warning; his *b* shall be upon him
33:25 ye eat with the *b* . . . and shed *b*; and shall
35:5 hast shed the *b* of the children of Israel
45:19 shall take of the *b* of the sin offering
Hos. 1:4 avenge the *b* of Jezreel upon the house
Joel 2:31 (Acts 2:20) into darkness . . . the moon into *b*
Mic. 3:10 they build up Zion with *b*, and Jerusalem
Hab. 2:12 woe to him that buildeth a town with *b*
Zeph. 1:17 their *b* shall be poured out as dust

Zech. 9:11 by the *b* of thy covenant I have sent
 Mt. 9:20 (Mk. 5:25; Lk. 8:43) with an issue of *b*
 16:17 flesh and *b* hath not revealed it unto thee
 23:30 partakers with them in the *b* of the prophets
 23:35 (Lk. 11:51) *b* of . . . Abel . . . the *b* of Zechariah
 26:28 (Mk. 14:24; Lk. 22:20; 1 Cor. 11:25) this is
 my *b* of the new testament
 27:6 is not lawful . . . because it is the price of *b*
 27:25 said, His *b* be on us, and on our children
 Lk. 13:1 *b* Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices
 22:44 his sweat was as it were great drops of *b*
 Jn. 1:13 born, not of *b*, nor of the will of the flesh
 6:55 is meat indeed, and my *b* is drink indeed
 19:34 and forthwith came there out *b* and water
 Acts 1:19 Aceldama, that is to say, The field of *b*
 5:28 and intend to bring this man's *b* upon us
 15:20 (15:29; 21:25) things strangled, and from *b*
 17:26 and hath made of one *b* all nations of men
 18:6 your *b* be upon your own heads; I am clean
 20:28 which he hath purchased with his own *b*
 Rom. 3:25 to be a propitiation through faith in his *b*
 5:9 being now justified by his *b*, we shall be
 1 Cor. 10:16 not the communion of the *b* of Christ?
 11:27 be guilty of the body and *b* of the Lord
 15:50 flesh and *b* cannot inherit the kingdom of
 Eph. 1:7 (Col. 1:14) have redemption through his *b*
 2:13 far off are made nigh by the *b* of Christ
 Col. 1:20 made peace through the *b* of his cross
 Heb. 2:14 children are partakers of flesh and *b*
 9:7 priest alone once every year, not without *b*
 9:12 the *b* of goats and calves, but by his own *b*
 9:22 and without shedding of *b* is no remission
 10:4 is not possible that the *b* of bulls and of
 10:19 enter into the holiest by the *b* of Jesus
 12:4 ye have not yet resisted unto *b*, striving
 12:24 and to the *b* of sprinkling, that speaketh
 13:12 might sanctify the people with his own *b*
 13:20 through the *b* of the everlasting covenant
 1 Pet. 1:2 unto obedience and sprinkling of the *b*
 1:19 with the precious *b* of Christ, as of a lamb
 1 Jn. 1:7 the *b* of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth
 5:6 that came by water and *b*, even Jesus Christ
 Rev. 1:5 washed us from our sins in his own *b*
 5:9 redeemed us to God by thy *b* out of every
 6:12 the sun became black . . . the moon became as *b*
 7:14 washed their robes . . . in the *b* of the Lamb
 8:8 and the third part of the sea became *b*
 11:6 have power over waters to turn them to *b*
 12:11 they overcame him by the *b* of the Lamb
 16:3 the sea . . . became as the *b* of a dead man
 16:6 shed the *b* of saints . . . given them *b* to drink
 17:6 the woman drunken with the *b* of the saints
 19:2 avenged the *b* of his servants at her hand

Bloodguiltiness

Ps. 51:14 deliver me from *b*, O God

Blossom

Is. 27:6 Israel shall *b* and bud, and fill the face
 35:1 the desert shall rejoice, and *b* as the rose
 Ezek. 7:10 the rod hath *b*, pride hath budded

Blot

Ex. 32:32 if not, *b* me, I pray thee, out of thy book
 Deut. 9:14 and *b* out their name from under heaven
 25:19 thou shalt *b* out the remembrance of Amalek
 29:20 LORD shall *b* out his name from under heaven
 2 Kgs. 14:27 not . . . he would *b* out the name of Israel
 Job 31:7 and if any *b* hath cleaved to mine hands
 Ps. 51:1 tender mercies *b* out my transgressions
 51:9 from my sins, and *b* out all mine iniquities
 69:28 them he *b* out of the book of the living
 Prov. 9:7 rebuketh a wicked man getteth himself a *b*
 Is. 43:25 I, am he that *b* out thy transgressions
 44:22 *b* out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions
 Jer. 18:23 neither *b* out their sin from thy sight
 Acts 3:19 converted, that your sins may be *b* out
 Col. 2:14 *b* out the handwriting of ordinances that
 Rev. 3:5 I will not *b* out his name out of the book

Blow (Blew, Blown)

Ex. 15:10 thou didst *b* with thy wind, the sea
 Num. 10:5 when ye *b* an alarm, then the camps
 Josh. 6:9 the priests that *b* with the trumpets
 Song 4:16 awake, O north wind . . . *b* upon my garden
 Is. 27:13 that the great trumpet shall be *b*
 40:7 because the spirit of the LORD *b* upon it
 Jn. 3:8 wind *b* where it listeth, and thou hearest
 Rev. 7:1 that the wind should not *b* on the earth

Blueness

Prov. 20:30 the *b* of a wound cleanseth away evil

Blush

Ezra 9:6 I am ashamed and *b* to lift up my face
 Jer. 6:15 (8:12) ashamed, neither could they *b*

Boanerges Mk. 3:17

Boast See also Glory, Vaunt

1 Kgs. 20:11 girdeth on his harness *b* himself as
 2 Chr. 25:19 and thine heart lifteth thee up to *b*
 Ps. 10:3 for the wicked *b* of his heart's desire
 34:2 my soul shall make her *b* in the LORD
 44:8 in God we *b* all the day long, and praise
 49:6 *b* themselves in the multitude of their riches
 52:1 why *b* thou thyself in mischief, O mighty
 94:4 all the workers of iniquity *b* themselves?
 Prov. 20:14 but when he is gone his way, then he *b*
 25:14 whoso *b* himself of a false gift is like
 27:1 *b* not thyself of tomorrow . . . thou knowest not
 Is. 10:15 axe *b* itself against him that heweth
 Acts 5:36 rose up Theudas, *b* himself to be somebody
 Rom. 2:17 restest in the law, and makest thy *b* of God
 2:23 thou that makest thy *b* of the law, through
 11:18 *b* not against the branches. But if thou *b*
 2 Cor. 10:8 though I should *b* somewhat more of our
 10:16 not to *b* in another man's line of things
 11:16 as a fool . . . that I may *b* myself a little
 Eph. 2:9 not of works, lest any man should *b*
 Jas. 3:5 tongue is a little member, and *b* great things

Boasting

Rom. 3:27 where is *b* then? It is excluded
 2 Cor. 7:14 our *b*, which I made before Titus, is
 8:24 show ye . . . the proof . . . of our *b* on your behalf
 9:3 lest our *b* of you should be in vain in this
 11:10 no man shall stop me of this *b* in the
 Jas. 4:16 but now ye rejoice in your *b*

Boat See also Ship

Jn. 6:22 went not with his disciples into the *b*
 Acts 27:16 we had much work to come by the *b*
 27:30 when they had let down the *b* into the sea

Bodily

2 Cor. 10:10 powerful; but his *b* presence is weak
 Col. 2:9 dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead *b*

Body See also Flesh

Gen. 47:18 aught left . . . but our *b*, and our lands
 Deut. 21:23 (Jn. 19:31) *b* shall not remain . . . upon the
 Job 13:12 are like unto ashes, your *b* to *b* of clay
 19:26 though . . . worms destroy this *b*, yet in my
 Ps. 79:2 dead *b* of thy servants have they given to
 132:11 of the fruit of thy *b* . . . set upon thy throne
 Is. 26:19 together with my dead *b* shall they arise
 Dan. 10:6 his *b* also was like the beryl, and his face
 Mt. 5:29 that thy whole *b* should be cast into hell
 6:25 (Lk. 12:22) for your *b*, what ye shall put on
 10:28 (Lk. 12:4) fear not them which kill the *b*
 26:26 (Mk. 14:22; Lk. 22:19; 1 Cor. 11:24) and said,
 Take, eat, this is my *b*
 27:52 and many *b* of the saints which slept arose
 27:58 (Mk. 15:43; Lk. 23:52; Jn. 19:38) he went to
 Pilate, and begged the *b* of Jesus
 Lk. 17:37 whosoever the *b* is . . . will the eagles be

Lk. 24:3 and found not the *b* of the Lord Jesus
 Jn. 2:21 but he spake of the temple of his *b*
 19:31 that the *b* should not remain upon the cross
 Acts 9:40 Peter . . . turning him to the *b* said, Tabitha
 Rom. 1:24 gave them up . . . to dishonor their own *b*
 7:4 become dead to the law by the *b* of Christ
 7:24 shall deliver me from the *b* of this death?
 8:10 Christ be in you, the *b* is dead because of sin
 8:23 for the adoption . . . the redemption of our *b*
 12:1 that ye present your *b* a living sacrifice
 12:5 (1 Cor. 10:17) being many, are one *b* in Christ
 1 Cor. 5:3 as absent in *b*, but present in spirit
 6:13 *b* is . . . for the Lord; and the Lord for the *b*
 6:15 not that your *b* are the members of Christ?
 6:19 that your *b* is the temple of the Holy Ghost
 7:4 the wife hath not power of her own *b*, but
 7:34 she may be holy both in *b* and in spirit
 9:27 keep under my *b*, and bring it into subjection
 10:16 is it not the communion of the *b* of Christ?
 10:17 for we being many are one bread, and one *b*
 11:27 be guilty of the *b* and blood of the Lord
 12:12 for as the *b* is one, and hath many members
 12:27 now ye are the *b* of Christ, and members
 13:3 though I give my *b* to be burned, and have
 15:35 raised up? and with what *b* do they come
 15:40 are also celestial *b*, and *b* terrestrial
 15:44 is sown a natural *b* . . . raised a spiritual *b*
 2 Cor. 4:10 bearing about in the *b* the dying of
 5:10 may receive the things done in his *b*
 12:3 whether in the *b*, or out of the *b*, I cannot
 Gal. 6:17 bear in my *b* the marks of the Lord Jesus
 Eph. 1:23 which is his *b*, the fulness of him that
 2:16 reconcile both unto God in one *b* by the cross
 3:6 should be fellow heirs, and of the same *b*
 4:4 there is one *b*, and one Spirit, even as ye
 4:16 maketh increase of the *b* unto the edifying
 5:23 as Christ . . . and he is the saviour of the *b*
 5:28 men to love their wives as their own *b*
 Phil. 1:20 also Christ shall be magnified in my *b*
 3:21 change our vile *b* . . . like unto his glorious *b*
 Col. 1:18 and he is the head of the *b*, the church
 2:23 in . . . humility, and neglecting of the *b*
 1 Thes. 5:23 spirit and soul and *b* be preserved
 Heb. 10:5 but a *b* hast thou prepared me
 10:10 through the offering of the *b* of Jesus
 Jas. 2:26 for as the *b* without the spirit is dead
 3:2 perfect man . . . able also to bridle the whole *b*
 1 Pet. 2:24 bare our sins in his own *b* on the tree
 Jude 9 the devil he disputed about the *b* of Moses
 Rev. 11:8 and their dead *b* shall lie in the street

Bolil

Ex. 9:9 shall be a *b* breaking forth with blains
 2 Kgs. 20:7 (Is. 38:21) on the *b*, and he recovered
 Job 2:7 so went Satan . . . and smote Job with sore *b*

Bold

Prov. 28:1 but the righteous are *b* as a lion
 Acts 13:46 then Paul and Barnabas waxed *b*
 2 Cor. 10:1 but being absent am *b* toward you
 11:21 whereinsoever any is *b* . . . I am *b* also
 Phil. 1:14 are much more *b* to speak the word
 1 Thes. 2:2 were *b* in our God to speak unto you
 Phlm. 8 might be much *b* in Christ to enjoin thee

Boldly

Jn. 7:26 lo, he speaketh *b*, and they say nothing
 Acts 9:27 and how he had preached *b* at Damascus
 14:3 therefore abode they speaking *b* in the Lord
 19:8 and spake *b* for the space of three months
 Rom. 15:15 I have written the more *b* unto you
 Heb. 4:16 let us . . . come *b* unto the throne of grace

Boldness

Acts 4:13 when they saw the *b* of Peter and John
 4:31 and they spake the word of God with *b*
 2 Cor. 7:4 great is my *b* of speech toward you
 Eph. 3:12 we have *b* and access with confidence
 1 Tim. 3:13 good degree, and great *b* in the faith

Heb. 10:19 having . . . *b* to enter into the holiest
 1 Jn. 4:17 we may have *b* in the day of judgment

Bond See also Bondage, Yoke

Ps. 116:16 I am thy servant . . . thou hast loosed my *b*
 Ezek. 20:37 bring you into the *b* of the covenant
 Lk. 13:16 loosed from this *b* on the sabbath day?
 Acts 8:23 that thou art . . . in the *b* of iniquity
 20:23 saying that *b* and afflictions abide me
 26:29 altogether such as I am, except these *b*
 1 Cor. 12:13 Jews or Gentiles, whether . . . *b* or free
 Gal. 3:28 neither Jew nor Greek . . . neither *b* nor free
 Eph. 4:3 the unity of the Spirit in the *b* of peace
 6:20 for which I am an ambassador in *b*
 Phil. 1:13 so that my *b* in Christ are manifest
 Col. 4:3 mystery of Christ, for which I am . . . in *b*
 4:18 remember my *b*. Grace be with you. Amen
 2 Tim. 2:9 wherein I suffer trouble . . . even unto *b*
 Phlm. 13 ministered unto me in the *b* of the gospel
 Heb. 10:34 for ye had compassion of me in my *b*
 13:3 remember them that are in *b*, as bound with

Bondage See also Captivity, Yoke

Ex. 1:14 they made their lives bitter with hard *b*
 2:23 children of Israel sighed by reason of the *b*
 6:5 of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in *b*
 13:14 out from Egypt, from the house of *b*
 20:2 (Deut. 5:6) brought . . . out of the house of *b*
 Jn. 8:33 were never in *b* to any man: how sayest
 Acts 7:6 and that they should bring them into *b*
 Rom. 8:15 ye have not received the spirit of *b*
 8:21 shall be delivered from the *b* of corruption
 Gal. 4:3 in *b* under the elements of the world
 4:9 whereunto ye desire again to be in *b*
 5:1 be not entangled again with the yoke of *b*
 Heb. 2:15 were all their lifetime subject to *b*
 2 Pet. 2:19 overcome, of the same is he brought in *b*

Bondmaid

Gal. 4:22 Abraham had two sons, the one by a *b*

Bondman

Gen. 43:18 and take us for *b*, and our asses
 Deut. 6:21 we were Pharaoh's *b* in Egypt
 7:8 and redeemed you out of the house of *b*
 15:15 remember that thou wast a *b* in . . . Egypt
 1 Kgs. 9:22 but of . . . Israel did Solomon make no *b*
 Ezra 9:9 we were *b*; yet our God hath not forsaken

Bondwoman

Gen. 21:10 (Gal. 4:30) cast out this *b* and her son

Bone

Gen. 2:23 and Adam said, This is now *b* of my *b*
 50:25 (Ex. 13:19) shall carry up my *b* from hence
 Ex. 13:19 Moses took the *b* of Joseph with him
 1 Kgs. 13:2 and men's *b* shall be burnt upon thee
 2 Kgs. 13:21 touched the *b* of Elisha, he revived
 23:14 and filled their places with the *b* of men
 Job 19:20 my *b* cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh
 20:11 his *b* are full of the sin of his youth
 33:21 and his *b* that were not seen stick out
 40:18 his *b* are as strong pieces of brass; his *b*
 Ps. 22:17 I may tell all my *b*: they look and stare
 31:10 my strength faileth . . . my *b* are consumed
 34:20 (Jn. 19:36) all his *b*: not one . . . is broken
 51:8 the *b* which thou hast broken may rejoice
 53:5 hath scattered the *b* of him that encampeth
 141:7 our *b* are scattered at the grave's mouth
 Jer. 8:1 bring out the *b* of the kings of Judah
 Ezek. 37:1 the midst of the valley which was full of *b*
 Mt. 23:27 but are within full of dead men's *b*
 Lk. 24:39 a spirit hath not flesh and *b*, as ye see
 Heb. 11:22 and gave commandment concerning his *b*

Bonnet

Ex. 28:40 *b* shalt thou make for them, for glory
 39:28 a mitre . . . and goodly *b* of fine linen
 Is. 3:20 the *b*, and the ornaments of the legs

Book

Ex. 17:14 Moses, Write this for a memorial in a *b*
24:7 and he took the *b* of the covenant, and read
Deut. 29:20 all the curses that are written in this *b*
31:26 this *b* of the law, and put it in. . the ark
Josh. 1:8 this *b* of the law shall not depart out
8:31 it is written in the *b* of the law of Moses
23:6 do all that is written in the *b* of the law
1 Sam. 10:25 Samuel. . wrote it in a *b*, and laid it
2 Kgs. 22:8 (2 Chr. 34:15) found the *b* of the law
23:2 (2 Chr. 34:30) read. . all the words of the *b*
Job 19:23 oh that my words. . were printed in a *b*!
31:35 and that mine adversary had written a *b*
Ps. 40:7 (Heb. 10:7) in the volume of the *b* it is
139:16 in thy *b* all my members were written
Eccl. 12:12 of making many *b* there is no end
Is. 29:11 as the words of a *b* that is sealed
30:8 and note it in a *b*. . for the time to come
34:16 seek ye out of the *b* of the LORD, and read
Jer. 25:13 this *b*, which Jeremiah hath prophesied
32:12 that subscribed the *b* of the purchase
36:2 take thee a roll of a *b*, and write therein
51:60 so Jeremiah wrote in a *b* all the evil that
Ezek. 2:9 and lo, a roll of a *b* was therein
Dan. 7:10 (Rev. 20:12) and the *b* were opened
9:2 understood by *b* the number of the years
12:1 that shall be found written in the *b*
Mal. 3:16 *b* of remembrance was written before him
Mt. 1:1 the *b* of the generation of Jesus Christ
Jn. 21:25 the world itself could not contain the *b*
Acts 19:19 brought their *b* together, and burned them
Gal. 3:10 in all things which are written in the *b*
Phil. 4:3 whose names are in the *b* of life
2 Tim. 4:13 the *b*, but especially the parchments
Rev. 1:11 what thou seest, write in a *b*, and send
5:1 saw. . a *b* written within and on the back side
5:2 who is worthy to open the *b*, and to loose
10:2 he had in his hand a little *b* open
13:8 (17:8; 20:15) not written in the *b* of life
20:12 and another *b* was opened. . the *b* of life
21:27 which are written in the Lamb's *b* of life

Booth

Gen. 33:17 to Succoth. . and made *b* for his cattle
Lev. 23:42 ye shall dwell in *b* seven days
Neh. 8:14 the children of Israel should dwell in *b*
Jon. 4:5 so Jonah. . made him a *b*, and sat under it

Border

Nun. 34:4 *b* shall turn from the south to the ascent
Deut. 12:20 when the LORD. . shall enlarge thy *b*
Josh. 22:10 when they came unto the *b* of Jordan
2 Sam. 8:3 Hadadezer. . as he went to recover his *b*
Ps. 74:17 thou hast set all the *b* of the earth
78:54 brought them to the *b* of his sanctuary
Song 1:11 make thee *b* of gold with studs of silver
Is. 37:24 I will enter into the height of his *b*
Ezek. 47:13 this shall be the *b*, whereby ye shall
Mk. 6:56 (Lk. 8:44) touch. . the *b* of his garment

Born

1 Kgs. 13:2 a child shall be *b* unto the house
Job 5:7 yet man is *b* unto trouble, as the sparks fly
14:1 man that is *b* of a woman is of few days
Ps. 87:5 be said, This and that man was *b* in her
Eccl. 3:2 a time to be *b*, and a time to die
Is. 9:6 unto us a child is *b*, unto us a son is
66:8 in one day? or shall a nation be *b* at once?
Mt. 2:1 now when Jesus was *b* in Bethlehem
11:11 (Lk. 7:28) among them that are *b* of women
26:24 (Mk. 14:21) that man if he had not been *b*
Lk. 2:11 unto you is *b* this day in the city of David
Jn. 1:13 were *b*, not of blood, nor of the will of
3:3 (3:7) except a man be *b* again, he cannot see
16:21 for joy that a man is *b* into the world
1 Cor. 15:8 me also, as of one *b* out of due time
Gal. 4:29 *b* after the flesh. . *b* after the Spirit
1 Pet. 1:23 being *b* again, not of corruptible seed

1 Jn. 3:9 (5:18) is *b* of God doth not commit sin
4:7 and every one that loveth is *b* of God
5:1 believeth that Jesus is the Christ is *b* of God
5:4 whatsoever is *b* of God overcometh the world

Borne See Bear (verb)**Borrow**

Ex. 3:22 but every woman shall *b* of her neighbor
11:2 (12:35) every man *b* of his neighbor. . jewels
22:14 if a man *b* aught of his neighbor, and it
Deut. 15:6 thou shalt lend. . but thou shalt not *b*
2 Kgs. 4:3 go, *b* thee vessels abroad. . *b* not a few
Neh. 5:4 we have *b* money for the king's tribute
Ps. 37:21 the wicked *b*, and payeth not again; but
Mt. 5:42 from him that would *b* of thee turn not

Borrower

Prov. 22:7 and the *b* is servant to the lender

Bosom

Ex. 4:6 unto him, Put now thine hand into thy *b*
Is. 40:11 the lambs. . and carry them in his *b*
Lk. 16:22 carried by the angels unto Abraham's *b*
Jn. 1:18 Son, which is in the *b* of the Father
13:23 leaning on Jesus' *b* one of his disciples

Botch

Deut. 28:27 will smite thee with the *b* of Egypt

Bottle

Josh. 9:4 and wine *b*, old, and rent, and bound up
Ps. 119:83 for I am become like a *b* in the smoke
Jer. 19:1 go and get a potter's earthen *b*
Hab. 2:15 that putteth thy *b* to him, and maketh
Mt. 9:17 (Mk. 2:22; Lk. 5:37) new wine into old *b*

Bottomless

Rev. 9:1 to him was given the key of the *b* pit
20:3 cast him into the *b* pit, and shut him up

Bough

Gen. 49:22 Joseph is a fruitful *b*. . by a well
Deut. 24:20 thou shalt not go over the *b* again
2 Sam. 18:9 went under the thick *b* of a great oak

Bought See Buy**Bound** (adjective, adverb)

Ps. 107:10 being *b* in affliction and iron
Is. 61:1 opening of the prison to them that are *b*
Acts 20:22 I go *b* in the spirit unto Jerusalem
2 Thes. 1:3 (2:13) we are *b* to thank God always
2 Tim. 2:9 but the word of God is not *b*
Heb. 13:3 remember them. . in bonds, as *b* with them

Bound (noun)

Ex. 23:31 I will set thy *b* from the Red sea even
Deut. 32:8 he set the *b* of the people according to

Bound (verb) See Bind**Bountifully**

Ps. 13:6 sing. . because he hath dealt *b* with me
116:7 for the LORD hath dealt *b* with thee
119:17 deal *b* with thy servant, that I may live
142:7 for thou shalt deal *b* with me
2 Cor. 9:6 and he which soweth *b* shall reap also *b*

Bountifulness

2 Cor. 9:11 enriched in every thing to all *b*

Bounty

1 Kgs. 10:13 which Solomon gave her of his royal *b*
2 Cor. 9:5 make up beforehand your *b*, whereof ye

Bow (noun)

Gen. 9:13 I do set my *b* in the cloud. . for a token

1 Sam. 2:4 the *b* of the mighty men are broken
 2 Sam. 1:18 he bade them teach . . . the use of the *b*
 1:22 the *b* of Jonathan turned not back
 1 Kgs. 22:34 (2 Chr. 18:33) man drew a *b* at a venture
 2 Kgs. 9:24 Jehu drew a *b* with his full strength
 13:15 Elisha said unto him, Take *b* and arrows
 Ps. 44:6 for I will not trust in my *b*, neither shall
 46:9 he breaketh the *b*, and cutteth the spear in
 Ezek. 1:28 as the appearance of a *b* . . . in the cloud
 Hos. 1:5 I will break the *b* of Israel in . . . Jezreel
 Rev. 6:2 white horse; and he that sat on him had a *b*

Bow (verb)

Gen. 27:29 serve thee, and nations *b* down to thee
 37:10 indeed come to *b* down ourselves to thee
 47:31 and Israel *b* himself upon the bed's head
 Ex. 20:5 (Deut. 5:9) shalt not *b* down thyself to them
 23:24 thou shalt not *b* down to their gods, nor
 Judg. 7:5 that *b* down upon his knees to drink
 16:30 Samson . . . *b* himself with all his might
 2 Sam. 22:10 (Ps. 18:9) *b* the heavens also, and came
 1 Kgs. 19:18 (Rom. 11:4) which have not *b* unto Baal
 Ps. 95:6 O come, let us worship and *b* down: let us
 144:5 *b* thy heavens, O LORD, and come down
 Is. 45:23 (Rom. 14:11) unto me every knee shall *b*
 Mt. 27:29 (Mk. 15:19) *b* the knee before him
 Jn. 19:30 and he *b* his head, and gave up the ghost
 Eph. 3:14 I *b* my knees unto the Father of our Lord
 Phil. 2:10 the name of Jesus every knee should *b*

Bowels

2 Chr. 21:15 great sickness by disease of thy *b*
 Job. 30:27 my *b* boiled, and rested not: the days
 Jer. 4:19 my *b*, my *b*! I am pained at my very heart
 Acts 1:18 burst asunder . . . and all his *b* gushed out
 Phil. 1:8 after you all in the *b* of Jesus Christ
 Col. 3:12 put on therefore . . . *b* of mercies, kindness
 Phlm. 7 the *b* of the saints are refreshed by thee
 12 therefore receive him, that is, mine own *b*
 20 let me have joy . . . refresh my *b* in the Lord

Bowl See also Vial

Amos 6:6 drink wine in *b*, and anoint themselves

Bracelet

Gen. 38:18 she said, Thy signet, and thy *b*, and thy

Brake See Break

Bramble

Judg. 9:14 said all the trees unto the *b*, Come
 Lk. 6:44 figs, nor of a *b* bush gather they grapes

Branch

Gen. 40:10 in the vine were three *b*: and it was
 Is. 4:2 shall the *b* of the LORD be beautiful
 11:1 Jesse, and a *B* shall grow out of his roots
 60:21 the *b* of my planting, the work of my hands
 Jer. 23:5 (33:15) raise unto David a righteous *B*
 Hos. 14:6 his *b* shall spread, and his beauty shall
 Zech. 3:8 I will bring forth my servant the *B*
 6:12 saying, Behold the man whose name is The *B*
 Mt. 21:8 (Mk. 11:8) *b* from the trees, and strewed them
 Jn. 12:13 took *b* of palm trees, and went forth
 15:2 every *b* in me that beareth not fruit he
 15:5 I am the vine, ye are the *b*. He that abideth
 Rom. 11:21 if God spared not the natural *b*

Brand

Judg. 15:5 when he had set the *b* on fire, he let

Brass

Ex. 30:18 (38:8) thou shalt also make a laver of *b*
 Deut. 8:9 out of whose hills thou mayest dig *b*
 28:23 heaven that is over thy head shall be *b*
 1 Sam. 17:6 he had greaves of *b* . . . and a target of *b*
 1 Kgs. 7:14 (2 Chr. 2:14) man of Tyre, a worker in *b*
 1 Chr. 15:19 appointed to sound with cymbals of *b*
 Job 6:12 strength of stones? Or is my flesh of *b*?

Is. 60:17 for *b* I will bring gold, and for iron
 Dan. 2:32 of silver, his belly and his thighs of *b*
 2:39 and another third kingdom of *b*, which shall
 Mic. 4:13 make thine horn iron, and . . . thy hoofs *b*
 1 Cor. 13:1 as sounding *b*, or a tinkling cymbal
 Rev. 1:15 his feet like unto fine *b*, as if they

Brawler

1 Tim. 3:3 but patient, not a *b*, not covetous
 Tit. 3:2 to speak evil of no man, to be no *b*, but

Brawling

Prov. 21:9 (25:24) with a *b* woman . . . in a wide house

Bray

Job 6:5 doth the wild ass *b* when he hath grass?

Brazen

2 Kgs. 18:4 brake in pieces the *b* serpent that Moses
 Jer. 15:20 make thee unto this people a fenced *b* wall

Breach

Judg. 21:15 because that the LORD had made a *b*
 Neh. 6:1 the wall . . . there was no *b* left therein
 Ps. 106:23 had not Moses—stood before him in the *b*
 Prov. 15:4 but perverseness . . . is a *b* in the spirit
 Jer. 14:17 of my people is broken with a great *b*
 Lam. 2:13 thy *b* is great like the sea: who can
 Amos 6:11 he will smite the great house with *b*

Bread

Gen. 3:19 the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat *b*
 14:18 and Melchizedek . . . brought forth *b* and wine
 47:19 buy us and our land for *b*, and we and our
 Ex. 16:4 (Jn. 6:31) I will rain *b* from heaven for you
 Num. 21:5 is no *b* . . . our soul loatheth this light *b*
 Deut. 8:3 (Mt. 4:4; Lk. 4:4) doth not live by *b* only
 Ruth 1:6 had visited his people in giving them *b*
 1 Sam. 21:4 there is no common *b* under mine hand
 1 Kgs. 17:6 the ravens brought him *b* and flesh
 22:27 (2 Chr. 18:26) feed him with *b* of affliction
 2 Kgs. 4:42 the man of God *b* of the firstfruits
 Neh. 9:15 gavest them *b* from heaven for their hunger
 Job. 22:7 thou hast withholden *b* from the hungry
 Ps. 41:9 (Jn. 13:18) eat of my *b* . . . hath lifted up his
 105:40 and satisfied them with the *b* of heaven
 127:2 to sit up late, to eat the *b* of sorrows
 132:15 provision: I will satisfy her poor with *b*
 Prov. 4:17 they eat the *b* of wickedness, and drink
 9:17 sweet, and *b* eaten in secret is pleasant
 12:11 tilth his land shall be satisfied with *b*
 22:9 blessed; for he giveth of his *b* to the poor
 28:21 for a piece of *b* that man will transgress
 Eccl. 9:7 eat thy *b* with joy, and drink thy wine
 11:1 cast thy *b* upon the waters: for thou shalt
 Is. 33:16 *b* shall be given him: his waters shall
 55:2 do ye spend money for that which is not *b*?
 55:10 (2 Cor. 9:10) to the sower . . . *b* to the eater
 58:7 is it not to deal thy *b* to the hungry
 Lam. 4:4 young children ask *b*, and no man breaketh
 Amos 4:6 given you . . . want of *b* in all your places
 Mt. 4:3 (Lk. 4:3) command . . . these stones be made *b*
 6:11 (Lk. 11:3) give us this day our daily *b*
 7:9 (Lk. 11:11) if his son ask *b* . . . give him a stone?
 15:26 (Mk. 7:27) not meet to take the children's *b*
 15:33 (Mk. 8:4) whence should we have so much *b*
 16:5 (Mk. 8:14) they had forgotten to take *b*
 26:26 (Mk. 14:22; Lk. 22:19; 1 Cor. 11:23) Jesus
 took *b* . . . and said . . . this is my body
 Mk. 6:8 (Lk. 9:3) no scrip, no *b*, no money in their
 6:37 (Jn. 6:7) buy two hundred pennyworth of *b*
 Lk. 14:15 he that shall eat *b* in the kingdom of God
 Jn. 6:5 whence shall we buy *b*, that these may eat?
 6:32 my Father giveth you the true *b* from
 6:35 (6:48) Jesus said . . . I am the *b* of life
 6:51 I am the living *b* which came . . . from heaven
 21:13 cometh, and taketh *b*, and giveth them
 Acts 2:42 continued steadfastly . . . in breaking of *b*

Acts 2:46 and breaking *b* from house to house, did eat
20:7 when the disciples came together to break *b*
1 Cor. 5:8 the unleavened *b* of sincerity and truth
10:16 *b* which we break, is it not the communion
11:26 as often as ye eat this *b*, and drink this
2 Thes. 3:8 did we eat any man's *b* for nought
3:12 quietness they work, and eat their own *b*

Breadth

Eph. 3:18 the *b*, and length, and depth, and height

Break (Brake, Broken)

Gen. 17:14 the uncircumcised. . hath *b* my covenant
27:40 thou shalt *b* his yoke from off thy neck
Ex. 32:19 (Deut. 9:17) cast the tables. . and *b* them
34:13 (Deut. 7:5) their altars, *b* their images
Num. 30:2 if a man vow. . he shall not *b* his word
Judg. 7:19 blew the trumpets, and *b* the pitchers
2 Kgs. 23:14 *b* in pieces the images, and cut down
25:4 (Jer. 39:2; 52:7) and the city was *b* up
Ezra 9:14 should we again *b* thy commandments
Job 16:12 I was at ease, but he hath *b* me asunder
17:11 my days are past, my purposes are *b* off
19:2 how long will ye. . *b* me in pieces with words?
34:24 he shall *b* in pieces mighty men without
Ps. 3:2 let us *b* their bands asunder, and cast
2:9 thou shalt *b* them with a rod of iron
10:15 *b* thou the arm of the wicked and the evil
34:20 (Jn. 19:36) his bones: not one of them is *b*
44:19 hast sore *b* us in the place of dragons
58:6 *b* their teeth. O God, in their mouth: *b* out
69:20 reproach hath *b* my heart; and I am full of
89:31 if they *b* my statutes, and keep not my
107:14 them out. . and *b* their bands in sunder
119:20 my soul *b* for the longing that it hath
Prov. 15:13 by sorrow of the heart the spirit is *b*
Is. 9:4 for thou hast *b* the yoke of his burden
14:5 the LORD hath *b* the staff of the wicked
30:14 shall *b* it as the breaking of the potter's
42:3 (Mt. 12:20) a bruised reed shall he not *b*
Jer. 4:3 (Hos. 10:12) *b* up your fallow ground
11:10 and the house of Judah have *b* my covenant
14:21 remember, *b* not thy covenant with us
19:11 I *b* this people. . as one *b* a potter's vessel
23:9 mine heart within me is *b* because of the
31:32 my covenant they *b*. . I was a husband unto
51:21 I *b* in pieces the horse and his rider
Ezek. 17:16 oath he despised. . whose covenant he *b*
34:16 will bind up that which was *b*, and will
Hos. 10:2 he shall *b* down their altars, he shall spoil
Mic. 2:13 have *b* up. . have passed through the gate
Zech. 11:10 might *b* my covenant which I had made
Mt. 5:19 shall *b* one of these least commandments
14:19 (Mk. 6:41; Lk. 9:16) *b*, and gave the loaves
21:44 (Lk. 20:18) fall on this stone shall be *b*
Mk. 14:3 she *b* the box, and poured it on his head
Lk. 5:6 great multitude of fishes; and their net *b*
Jn. 5:18 he not only had *b* the sabbath, but said
10:35 and the Scripture cannot be *b*
19:31 besought Pilate that their legs might be *b*
Acts 21:13 what mean ye to weep and to *b* mine heart?
1 Cor. 11:24 this is my body, which is *b* for you
Eph. 2:14 hath *b* down the middle wall of partition

Breast

Is. 60:16 thou shalt also. . suck the *b* of kings
Lk. 18:13 the publican. . smote upon his *b*, saying
23:48 the people. . smote their *b*, and returned
Jn. 13:25 (21:20) he then lying on Jesus' *b* saith

Breastplate

Ex. 28:15 (39:8) the *b* of judgment with cunning work
Is. 59:17 for he put on righteousness as a *b*
Eph. 6:14 stand. . having on the *b* of righteousness
1 Thes. 5:8 putting on the *b* of faith and love
Rev. 9:9 and they had *b*, as it were *b* of iron
9:17 *b* of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone

Breath

Gen. 2:7 breathed into his nostrils the *b* of life
1 Kgs. 17:17 sore, that there was no *b* left in him
Job 12:10 in whose hand is. . *b* of all mankind
17:1 my *b* is corrupt, my days are extinct
27:3 all the while my *b* is in me, and the spirit
33:4 the *b* of the Almighty hath given me life
Ps. 104:29 thou takest away their *b*, they die
150:6 let every thing that hath *b* praise the LORD
Eccl. 3:19 they have all one *b*; so that a man hath
Is. 42:5 he that giveth *b* unto the people upon it
Ezek. 37:5 behold, I will cause *b* to enter into you
37:10 so I prophesied. . and the *b* came into them
Acts 17:25 seeing he giveth to all life, and *b*

Breathe

Gen. 2:7 into his nostrils the breath of life
Ps. 27:12 false witnesses. . such as *b* out cruelty
Ezek. 37:9 *b* upon these slain, that they may live
Jn. 20:22 *b* on them. . Receive ye the Holy Ghost
Acts 9:1 Saul, yet *b* out threatenings and slaughter

Breeches

Ex. 28:42 thou shalt make them linen *b* to cover

Brethren See also Brother

Gen. 27:29 be lord over thy *b*. . thy mother's sons bow
37:11 his *b* envied him, but his father observed
42:8 Joseph knew his *b*, but they knew not him
Ex. 2:11 (Acts 7:23) Moses. . went out unto his *b*
Lev. 25:46 but over your *b*. . ye shall not rule
Num. 32:6 your *b* go to war, and shall ye sit here?
Deut. 18:15 (Acts 3:22) Prophet. . of thy *b*, like unto
25:5 if *b* dwell together, and one of them die
1 Sam. 17:17 loaves, and run to the camp to thy *b*
2 Sam. 19:12 ye are my *b*. . my bones and my flesh
1 Kgs. 12:24 (2 Chr. 11:4) nor fight against your *b*
Neh. 5:8 and will ye even sell your *b*?
Job 6:15 my *b* have dealt deceitfully as a brook
19:13 he hath put my *b* far from me, and mine
Ps. 22:22 (Heb. 2:12) declare thy name unto my *b*
122:8 for my *b* and companions' sakes, I will now
133:1 good. . for *b* to dwell together in unity!
Mt. 5:47 if ye salute your *b* only, what do ye more
12:46 (Mk. 3:31; Lk. 8:19) and his *b* stood without
13:55 and his *b*, James. . Joses. . Simon, and Judas?
20:24 moved with indignation against the two *b*
22:25 (Mk. 12:20; Lk. 20:29) were with us seven *b*
23:8 for one is your Master. . and all ye are *b*
25:40 unto one of the least of these my *b*, ye
28:10 go tell my *b* that they go into Galilee
Lk. 22:32 when thou art converted, strengthen thy *b*
Jn. 7:5 for neither did his *b* believe in him
Acts 11:29 relief unto the *b* which dwelt in Judea
15:36 Paul said. . Let us go and visit our *b*
21:17 come to Jerusalem, the *b* received us gladly
28:14 where we found *b*, and were desired to tarry
Rom. 8:29 he might be the firstborn among many *b*
9:3 myself were accused from Christ for my *b*
1 Cor. 15:6 he was seen of above five hundred *b* at once
2 Cor. 11:9 *b* which came from Macedonia supplied
Phil. 1:14 many of the *b*. . waxing confident by my
1 Thes. 5:27 this epistle be read unto all the holy *b*
1 Tim. 5:1 as a father; and the younger men as *b*
6:2 not despise them, because they are *b*; but
Heb. 2:11 cause he is not ashamed to call them *b*
2:17 to be made like unto his *b*, that he might
1 Pet. 3:8 compassion one of another; love as *b*
5:9 accomplished in your *b* that are in the world
1 Jn. 3:14 death unto life, because we love the *b*
3:16 we ought to lay down our lives for the *b*
Rev. 12:10 for the accuser of our *b* is cast down
19:10 of thy *b* that have the testimony of Jesus
22:9 am thy fellow servant. . of thy *b* the prophets

Bribe

1 Sam. 8:3 his sons. . took *b*, and perverted judgment
12:3 of whose hand have I received any *b* to blind

Ps. 26:10 and their right hand is full of *b*
Is. 33:15 that shaketh his hands from holding of *b*
Amos 5:12 they afflict the just, they take a *b*

Bribery

Job 15:34 fire shall consume the tabernacles of *b*

Brick

Gen. 11:3 let us make *b*, and burn them thoroughly
Ex. 1:14 with hard bondage, in mortar, and in *b*
5:7 shall no more give the people straw to make *b*
Is. 9:10 the *b* are fallen down, but we will build

Bride

Is. 61:10 as a *b* adorneth herself with her jewels
Jer. 2:32 forget her ornaments, or a *b* her attire?
Jn. 3:29 he that hath the *b* is the bridegroom
Rev. 21:2 prepared as a *b* adorned for her husband
21:9 I will show thee the *b*, the Lamb's wife
22:17 the Spirit and the *b* say, Come. And let him

Bridechamber

Mt. 9:15 (Mk. 2:19; Lk. 5:34) children of the *b* mourn

Bridegroom

Ps. 19:5 which is as a *b* coming out of his chamber
Is. 61:10 as a *b* decketh himself with ornaments
62:5 as the *b* rejoiceth over the bride, so shall
Mt. 9:15 (Mk. 2:19; Lk. 5:34) as the *b* is with them?
25:1 their lamps, and went forth to meet the *b*
Jn. 3:29 hath the bride is the *b*; but the friend

Bridle

2 Kgs. 19:28 (Is. 37:29) I will put . . . my *b* in thy lips
Ps. 39:1 will keep my mouth with a *b*, while the
Prov. 26:3 a whip for the horse, a *b* for the ass
Is. 30:28 shall be a *b* in the jaws of the people
Jas. 1:26 to be religious, and *b* not his tongue
3:2 perfect man, and able also to *b* the whole body

Brier See also Thorn

Is. 5:6 (32:13) there shall come up *b* and thorns
55:13 instead of the *b* shall come up the myrtle
Heb. 6:8 which beareth thorns and *b* is rejected

Brightness See also Light

2 Sam. 22:13 (Ps. 18:12) through the *b* before him
Is. 59:9 we wait . . . for *b*, but we walk in darkness
60:3 to thy light, and kings to the *b* of thy rising
62:1 the righteousness thereof go forth as *b*
Ezek. 10:4 was full of the *b* of the LORD's glory
Hab. 3:4 and his *b* was above the light; he had horns
Acts 26:13 light . . . above the *b* of the sun, shining
2 Thes. 2:8 shall destroy with the *b* of his coming
Heb. 1:3 the *b* of his glory, and the express image

Brimstone

Gen. 19:24 rained upon Sodom and . . . Gomorrah *b*
Deut. 29:23 the whole land thereof is *b*, and salt
Lk. 17:29 Sodom it rained fire and *b* from heaven
Rev. 14:10 he shall be tormented with fire and *b*
19:20 alive into a lake of fire burning with *b*

Bring (Brought) See also Gather

Gen. 28:15 and will *b* thee again into this land
Ex. 3:12 thou hast *b* forth the people out of Egypt
Deut. 26:8 the LORD *b* us forth out of Egypt with
30:12 go up for us to heaven and *b* it unto us
Judg. 19:22 *b* . . . the man that came into thine house
2 Sam. 7:18 (1 Chr. 17:16) thou hast *b* me hitherto?
Job 33:30 to *b* back his soul from the pit
Ps. 105:43 he *b* forth his people with joy, and his
107:12 *b* down their heart with labor; they fell
126:6 with rejoicing, *b* his sheaves with him
Prov. 27:1 thou knowest not what a day may *b* forth
Is. 42:3 he shall *b* forth judgment unto truth
52:7 (Nah. 1:15; Rom. 10:15) that *b* good tidings
52:8 eye to eye, when the LORD shall *b* again Zion

Is. 60:9 ships of Tarshish . . . to *b* thy sons from far
60:11 may *b* unto thee the forces of the Gentiles
Ezek. 34:16 again that which was driven away
Lk. 2:10 behold, I *b* you good tidings of great joy
Acts 22:3 *b* up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel
27:24 fear not, Paul; thou must be *b* before Caesar
Rom. 10:6 that is, to *b* Christ down from above
1 Cor. 1:28 are not, to *b* to nought things that are
Gal. 3:24 was our schoolmaster to *b* us unto Christ
1 Thes. 4:14 sleep in Jesus will God *b* with him
1 Tim. 6:7 we *b* nothing into this world, and it is
Heb. 13:20 that *b* again from the dead our Lord
1 Pet. 3:18 suffered for sins . . . might *b* us to God
Rev. 12:5 she *b* forth a man child, who was to rule

Broad

Neh. 3:8 they fortified Jerusalem unto the *b* wall
Job 36:16 thee out of the strait into a *b* place
Ps. 119:96 but thy commandment is exceeding *b*
Jer. 5:1 seek in the *b* places thereof, if ye can
Mt. 7:13 for wide is the gate, and *b* is the way
23:5 they make *b* their phylacteries, and enlarge

Broken See also Break

Ps. 34:18 is nigh unto them that are of a *b* heart
51:17 are a *b* spirit; a *b* and a contrite heart
147:3 he healeth the *b* in heart, and bindeth up
Prov. 17:22 but a *b* spirit drieth the bones
Eccl. 12:6 golden bowl be *b*, or the pitcher be *b* at
Is. 36:6 thou trustest in the staff of this *b* reed
Jer. 2:13 and hewed them out cisterns, *b* cisterns

Broken-hearted

Is. 61:1 (Lk. 4:18) hath sent me to bind up the *b-h*

Brook See also River, Stream

Deut. 8:7 into a good land, a land of *b* of water
1 Kgs. 17:15 for he went and dwelt by the *b* Cherith
Ps. 42:1 as the hart panteth after the water *b*, so
110:7 shall drink of the *b* in the way

Brother See also Brethren

Gen. 4:9 LORD said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy *b*?
Deut. 25:5 perform . . . duty of a husband's *b* unto her
Prov. 17:17 all times, and a *b* is born for adversity
18:9 slothful . . . is *b* to him that is a great waster
18:19 a *b* offended is harder to be won than a
18:24 is a friend that sticketh closer than a *b*
Jer. 9:4 trust ye not in any *b*: for every *b* will
Amos 1:11 Edom . . . did pursue his *b* with the sword
Mal. 1:2 was not Esau Jacob's *b*? saith the LORD
Mt. 5:22 angry with his *b* without a cause shall be
10:21 (Mk. 13:12) the *b* shall deliver up the *b*
12:50 (Mk. 3:35) the same is my *b*, and sister
18:15 *b* shall trespass against thee, go and tell
18:21 how oft shall my *b* sin against me, and I
22:24 (Mk. 12:19; Lk. 20:28) *b* shall marry his wife
Lk. 15:32 thy *b* was dead and is alive again
Jn. 11:21 (11:32) been here, my *b* had not died
Rom. 14:10 thou judge thy *b*? . . . set at nought thy *b*?
14:21 nor any thing whereby thy *b* stumbleth
1 Cor. 6:6 *b* goeth to law with *b*, and that before
8:11 through thy knowledge shall the weak *b* perish
2 Cor. 8:18 have sent with him the *b*, whose praise
2 Thes. 3:15 as an enemy, but admonish him as a *b*
Phlm. 16 not now as a servant, but . . . a *b* beloved
1 Jn. 2:10 that loveth his *b* abideth in the light
3:10 not of God, neither he that loveth not his *b*
3:17 seeth his *b* have need, and shutteth up his
4:20 if a man say, I love God, and hateth his *b*
Rev. 1:9 I John, who also am your *b*, and companion

Brotherhood

Zech. 11:14 break the *b* between Judah and Israel
1 Pet. 2:17 honor all men. Love the *b*. Fear God

Brotherly

Amos. 1:9 and remembered not the *b* covenant
Rom. 12:10 affectioned one to another with *b* love

1 Thes. 4:9 as touching *b* love ye need not that I
 Heb. 13:1 let *b* love continue
 2 Pet. 1:7 *b* kindness; and to *b* kindness, charity

Brought See Bring

Bruise See also Hurt, Wound

Gen. 3:15 *b* thy head, and thou shalt *b* his heel
 2 Kgs. 18:21 trustest upon the staff of this *b* reed
 Is. 1:6 is no soundness in it; but wounds, and *b*
 42:3 (Mt. 12:20) *b* reed shall he not break
 53:5 was *b* for our iniquities: the chastisement
 53:10 yet it pleased the LORD to *b* him; he hath
 Jer. 30:12 thy *b* is incurable, and thy wound is
 Nah. 3:19 there is no healing of thy *b*; thy wound
 Lk. 4:18 blind, to set at liberty them that are *b*

Brutish

Ps. 92:6 a *b* man knoweth not; neither doth a fool
 94:8 understand, ye *b* among the people: and ye
 Prov. 12:1 but he that hateth reproof is *b*
 30:2 surely I am more *b* than any man
 Jer. 10:8 but they are altogether *b* and foolish
 10:21 pastors are become *b*, and have not sought

Buckler See also Shield

2 Sam. 22:31 (Ps. 18:30) a *b* to all them that trust
 Ps. 18:2 my *b*, and the horn of my salvation
 Prov. 2:7 he is a *b* to them that walk uprightly

Bud

Num. 17:8 rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was *b*
 Ps. 132:17 there will I make the horn of David to *b*
 Ezek. 29:21 horn of the house of Israel to *b* forth

Build (Built) See also Edify

Gen. 11:4 go to, let us *b* us a city, and a tower
 2 Sam. 7:5 (1 Chr. 17:4) *b* me a house for me to dwell
 1 Kgs. 8:17 (2 Chr. 6:7) to *b* a house for the name
 1 Chr. 22:10 he shall *b* a house for my name
 28:6 Solomon... shall *b* my house and my courts
 2 Chr. 2:6 but who is able to *b* him a house, seeing
 36:23 (Ezra 1:2) me to *b* him a house in Jerusalem
 Neh. 2:17 and let us *b* up the wall of Jerusalem
 Ps. 51:18 unto Zion: *b* thou the walls of Jerusalem
 127:1 *b* the house, they labor in vain that *b* it
 147:2 the LORD doth *b* up Jerusalem: he gathereth
 Prov. 14:1 wise woman *b* her house: but the foolish
 24:3 through wisdom is a house *b*
 Eccl. 2:4 I *b* me houses; I planted me vineyards
 3:3 a time to break down, and a time to *b* up
 Is. 9:10 fallen down, but we will *b* with hewn stones
 58:12 be of thee shall *b* the old waste places
 61:4 shall *b* the old wastes, they shall raise up
 Jer. 22:14 I will *b* me a wide house and large
 24:6 I will *b* them, and not pull them down
 31:4 again I will *b* thee, and thou shalt be *b*
 33:7 to return, and will *b* them, as at the first
 42:10 still abide in this land, then will *b* *b* you
 Amos. 9:11 will raise up his ruins, and I will *b* it
 Mic. 3:10 they *b* up Zion with blood, and Jerusalem
 Hag. 1:2 the time that the LORD's house should be *b*
 Zech. 6:12 and he shall *b* the temple of the LORD
 Mal. 1:4 return and *b*. They shall *b*, but I will throw
 Mt. 7:24 (Lk. 6:48) which *b* his house upon a rock
 16:18 upon this rock I will *b* my church
 23:29 (Lk. 11:47) ye *b* the tombs of the prophets
 26:61 (Mk. 14:58) destroy... and to *b* it in three days
 Lk. 12:18 I will pull down my barns, and *b* greater
 14:30 began to *b*, and was not able to finish
 Acts 20:32 his grace, which is able to *b* you up
 Rom. 15:20 should *b* upon another man's foundation
 1 Cor. 3:10 but let every man take heed how he *b*
 Gal. 2:18 if I *b* again the things which I destroyed
 Eph. 2:20 are *b* upon the foundation of the apostles
 Col. 2:7 rooted and *b* up in him, and established in
 Heb. 3:4 house is *b* by some man; but he that *b* all
 Jude 20 *b* up yourselves on your most holy faith

Builder

1 Kgs. 5:18 Solomon's *b* and Hiram's *b* did hew them
 Ps. 118:22 (Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10; Lk. 20:17; Acts
 4:11; 1 Pet. 2:7) the stone which the *b* refused is
 Heb. 11:10 foundations, whose *b* and maker is God

Building See also Build

Ezra 6:8 these Jews for the *b* of this house of God
 Eccl. 10:18 by much slothfulness the *b* decayeth
 Mk. 13:1 what manner of stones and what *b* are here!
 1 Cor. 3:9 ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's *b*
 2 Cor. 5:1 we have a *b* of God, a house not made
 Eph. 2:21 in whom all the *b* fitly framed together
 Heb. 9:11 not made with hands, that is... not of this *b*

Bull

Ps. 22:12 *b* have compassed me: strong *b* of Bashan
 Heb. 9:13 blood of *b* and of goats, and the ashes
 10:4 it is not possible that the blood of *b*

Bulwark

Deut. 20:20 thou shalt build *b* against the city
 Ps. 48:13 mark ye well her *b*, consider her palaces

Bundle

1 Sam. 25:29 bound in the *b* of life with the LORD
 Song 1:13 a *b* of myrrh is my well-beloved unto me
 Mt. 13:30 bind them in *b* to burn them: but gather
 Acts 28:3 when Paul had gathered a *b* of sticks

Burden

Ex. 2:11 unto his brethren, and looked on their *b*
 18:22 be easier... they shall bear the *b* with thee
 Num. 11:11 layest the *b* of all this people upon me?
 Job 7:20 as a mark... so that I am a *b* to myself?
 Ps. 55:22 cast thy *b* upon the LORD... he shall sustain
 Is. 10:27 *b* shall be taken away from off thy shoulder
 13:1 the *b* of Babylon, which Isaiah... did see
 14:25 and his *b* depart from off their shoulders
 15:1 *b* of Moab. Because in the night Ar of Moab
 17:1 *b* of Damascus. Behold, Damascus is taken
 19:1 *b* of Egypt. Behold, the LORD rideth upon
 21:1 *b* of the desert of the sea. As whirlwinds
 22:1 *b* of the valley of vision. What aileth thee
 23:1 the *b* of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tarshish
 58:6 undo the heavy *b*, and to let the oppressed
 Jer. 17:21 and bear no *b* on the sabbath day
 23:34 say, The *b* of the LORD, I will even punish
 Nah. 1:1 *b* of Nineveh. The book of the vision of
 Hab. 1:1 the *b* which Habakkuk the prophet did see
 Zech. 12:1 the *b* of the word of the LORD for Israel
 Mt. 11:30 for my yoke is easy, and my *b* is light
 20:12 which have borne the *b* and heat of the day
 23:4 (Lk. 11:46) heavy *b* and grievous to be borne
 Acts 15:28 no greater *b* than these necessary things
 2 Cor. 5:4 are in this tabernacle do groan, being *b*
 8:13 I mean not that other men be eased, and ye *b*
 12:16 I did not *b* you: nevertheless, being crafty
 Gal. 6:2 bear ye one another's *b*, and so fulfil the
 6:5 for every man shall bear his own *b*
 Rev. 2:24 I will put upon you none other *b*

Burdensome

Zech. 12:3 will I make Jerusalem a *b* stone for all
 2 Cor. 11:9 have kept myself from being *b* unto you
 12:13 except it be that I myself was not *b* to you?
 1 Thes. 2:6 we might have been *b*, as the apostles

Burial

Eccl. 6:3 not filled with good, and... he have no *b*
 Jer. 22:19 he shall be buried with the *b* of an ass
 Mt. 26:12 ointment on my body, she did it for my *b*
 Acts 8:2 devout men carried Stephen to his *b*

Burn (Burned, Burnt)

Ex. 3:2 the bush *b* with fire, and the bush was not
 3:20 took the calf which they had made, and *b* it
 2 Kgs. 23:4 vessels... he *b* them without Jerusalem

Ps. 39:3 while I was musing the fire *b*; then spake
 46:9 cutteth the spear. . . *b* the chariot in the fire
 80:16 it is *b* with fire, it is cut down
 89:46 for ever? Shall thy wrath *b* like fire?
 Is. 1:31 they shall both *b* together, and none shall
 27:4 I would go through them, I would *b* them
 Jer. 36:25 to the king that he would not *b* the roll
 Lam. 2:3 and he *b* against Jacob like a flaming fire
 Mal. 4:1 the day cometh, that shall *b* as an oven
 Mt. 3:12 (Lk. 3:17) *b* up the chaff with. . . fire
 13:30 tares, and bind them in bundles to *b* them
 Lk. 24:32 did not our heart *b* within us, while he
 Acts 19:19 books together, and *b* them before all men
 1 Cor. 3:15 if any man's work shall be *b*, he shall
 7:9 for it is better to marry than to *b*
 13:3 though I give my body to be *b*, and have not
 2 Cor. 11:29 who is offended, and I *b* not?
 Heb. 6:8 nigh unto cursing; whose end is to be *b*
 13:11 bodies of those beasts. . . *b* without the camp
 2 Pet. 3:10 works that are therein shall be *b* up
 Rev. 8:7 trees was *b* up, and all green grass was *b* up
 17:16 shall eat her flesh, and *b* her with fire
 18:8 she shall be utterly *b* with fire: for strong

Burning

Ex. 21:25 *b* for *b*, wound for wound, stripe for
 Prov. 26:21 coals are to *b* coals, and wood to fire
 26:23 *b* lips and a wicked heart are like a
 Is. 4:4 spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of *b*
 33:14 among us shall dwell with everlasting *b*?
 Jer. 20:9 his word was in mine heart as a *b* fire
 Lk. 12:35 loins be girded about, and your lights *b*
 Rev. 4:5 seven lamps of fire *b* before the throne
 19:20 alive into a lake of fire *b* with brimstone

Burnt Offering *See also* Sacrifice

Gen. 8:20 Noah builded an altar. . . and offered *b o*
 22:7 the wood: but where is the lamb for a *b o*?
 Ex. 18:12 Jethro. . . took a *b o* and sacrifices for God
 29:42 (Num. 28:3) this shall be a continual *b o*
 Lev. 6:9 this is the law of the *b o*
 1 Sam. 7:9 sucking lamb, and offered it for a *b o*
 13:12 I forced myself therefore, and offered a *b o*
 15:22 hath the LORD as great delight in *b o*
 2 Sam. 24:24 neither will I offer *b o* unto the LORD
 1 Chr. 16:40 offer *b o* unto the LORD upon the altar
 2 Chr. 29:27 Hezekiah commanded to offer the *b o*
 Ezra 3:4 offered the daily *b o* by number, according
 Job 1:5 offered *b o* according to the number of them
 Ps. 40:6 (Heb. 10:6) *b o* and sin offering hast thou
 51:16 would I give it: thou delightest not in *b o*
 66:13 I will go into thy house with *b o*
 Is. 56:7 *b o* and their sacrifices shall be accepted
 Jer. 6:20 your *b o* are not acceptable, nor your
 7:21 put your *b o* unto your sacrifices, and eat
 Ezek. 45:17 it shall be the prince's part to give *b o*
 Hos. 6:6 and the knowledge of God more than *b o*
 Amos 5:22 though ye offer me *b o* and your meat
 Mic. 6:6 shall I come before him with *b o*
 Mk. 12:33 is more than all whole *b o* and sacrifices

Bury

Gen. 23:4 that I may *b* my dead out of my sight
 25:9 *b* him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field
 47:29 deal kindly. . . *b* me not, I pray thee, in Egypt
 50:13 *b* him in the cave of the field of Machpelah
 Ps. 79:3 and there was none to *b* them
 Ezek. 39:11 shall they *b* Gog and all his multitude
 Mt. 8:21 (Lk. 9:59) me first to go and *b* my father
 27:7 bought. . . potter's field, to *b* strangers in
 Mk. 14:8 (Jn. 12:7) to anoint my body to the *b*

Bush

Ex. 3:2 *b* burned with fire, and. . . was not consumed
 Deut. 33:16 good will of him that dwelt in the *b*
 Mk. 12:26 (Lk. 20:37) Moses, how in the *b* God spake
 Acts 7:30 an angel. . . in a flame of fire in a *b*

Bushel

Mt. 5:15 (Mk. 4:21; Lk. 11:33) put it under a *b*, but on

Business

1 Sam. 21:8 because the king's *b* required haste
 Lk. 2:49 not that I must be about my Father's *b*?
 Acts 6:3 seven men. . . we may appoint over this *b*
 1 Thes. 4:11 study to be quiet, and to do your own *b*

Busyboddy

2 Thes. 3:11 some. . . working not at all, but are *b*
 1 Tim. 5:13 not only idle, but tattlers also and *b*
 1 Pet. 4:15 a thief, or as an evildoer, or as a *b*

Butler

Gen. 40:9 and the chief *b* told his dream to Joseph

Butter

Gen. 18:8 he took *b*, and milk, and the calf
 Judg. 5:25 she brought forth *b* in a lordly dish
 Job 29:6 I washed my steps with *b*, and the rock
 Ps. 55:21 words of his mouth were smoother than *b*
 Prov. 30:33 the churning of milk bringeth forth *b*
 Is. 7:15 *b* and honey shall he eat, that he may know

Buy (Bought)

Gen. 42:2 corn in Egypt: get you down. . . and *b* for us
 47:19 *b* us and our land for bread
 Ex. 21:2 if thou *b* a Hebrew servant, six years he
 Deut. 32:6 is not he thy father that hath *b* thee?
 Ruth 4:9 that I have *b* all that was Elimelech's
 2 Sam. 24:24 (1 Chr. 21:24) I will surely *b* it of thee
 Neh. 10:31 would not *b* it of them on the sabbath
 Is. 55:1 he that hath no money; come ye, *b*, and eat
 Jer. 32:7 *b* thee my field that is in Anathoth
 Hos. 3:2 I *b* her to me for fifteen pieces of silver
 Amos 8:6 that we may *b* the poor for silver
 Mt. 13:44 selleth all that he hath, and *b* that field
 14:15 (Mk. 6:36) and *b* themselves victuals
 21:12 (Mk. 11:15; Lk. 19:45) Jesus. . . cast out all
 them that sold and *b* in the temple
 Lk. 14:18 I have *b* a piece of ground, and I must
 17:28 they did eat, they drank, they *b*, they sold
 1 Cor. 6:20 (7:23) for ye are *b* with a price
 2 Pet. 2:1 even denying the Lord that *b* them
 Rev. 18:11 no man *b* their merchandise any more

Byword *See also* Parable, Proverb

Deut. 28:37 an astonishment, a proverb, and a *b*
 Job 17:6 he hath made me also a *b* of the people
 30:9 and now am I their song, yea, I am their *b*
 Ps. 44:14 thou makest us a *b* among the heathen

C

Caesar

Mt. 22:21 (Mk. 12:17; Lk. 20:25) render. . . unto *C*
 Lk. 21:1 there went out a decree from *C* Augustus
 Jn. 19:15 priests answered, We have no king but *C*
 Acts 17:7 these all do contrary to the decrees of *C*
 25:11 no man may deliver me. . . I appeal unto *C*
 Phil. 4:22 chiefly they that are of *C*'s household

Caesarea

Acts 21:8 next day we. . . departed, and came unto *C*
 23:23 make ready two hundred soldiers to go to *C*

Caesarea Philippi Mt. 16:13 (Mk. 8:27)

Cage

Jer. 5:27 as a *c* is full of birds. . . their houses
 Rev. 18:2 a *c* of every unclean and hateful bird

Caiaphas

Served as the high priest, Mt. 26:3, 57; Lk. 3:2; Jn. 18:13; "prophesied that Jesus should die," Jn. 11:49-53; 18:14; took part in the trial of Jesus, Mt. 26:62-66 (Mk. 14:60-64; Jn. 18:19-24, 28); present at examination of Peter and John, Acts 4:6-21.

Cain

Gen. 4:1-25
Heb. 11:4 offered . . . more excellent sacrifice than C
1 Jn. 3:12 C, who was of that wicked one, and slew
Jude 11 gone in the way of C, and ran greedily

Cake

Gen. 18:6 knead it, and make c upon the hearth
Ex. 12:39 they baked unleavened c of the dough
Lev. 2:4 a meat offering . . . shall be unleavened c
Judg. 6:19 made ready a kid, and unleavened c of
7:13 a c of barley bread tumbled into the host
1 Kgs. 17:13 but make me thereof a little c first
Hos. 7:8 Ephraim is a c not turned

Calamity

See also Affliction, Anguish,
Distress, Grief, Misery, Sorrow, Suffer-
ing, Tribulation, Trouble

Deut. 32:35 for the day of their c is at hand
2 Sam. 22:19 (Ps. 18:18) they prevented me in . . . my c
Job 6:2 and my c laid in the balances together!
Ps. 57:1 my refuge, until these c be overpast
141:5 yet my prayer also shall be in their c
Prov. 1:26 I also will laugh at your c; I will
6:15 therefore shall his c come suddenly
17:5 that is glad at c shall not be unpunished
19:13 a foolish son is the c of his father
24:22 for their c shall rise suddenly; and who
27:10 thy brother's house in the day of thy c
Jer. 46:21 the day of their c was come upon them
48:16 the c of Moab is near to come, and his
Obad. 13 gate of my people in the day of their c

Caleb

Sent with the spies, Num. 13:1-6; exhorted the
people, Num. 13:30; 14:6-10; was promised entrance
into Canaan, Num. 14:22-38 (32:10-12; Deut.
1:34-36); Num. 26:65; received Hebron as in-
heritance, Josh. 14:6-15; 15:13-19; Judg. 1:20.

Calf (Calves)

Gen. 18:7 Abraham . . . fetched a c tender and good
Ex. 32:8 made them a molten c, and have worshipped
32:24 into the fire, and there came out this c
Lev. 9:2 take thee a young c for a sin offering
Deut. 9:16 had sinned . . . and had made you a molten c
1 Kgs. 12:28 king took counsel . . . made two c of gold
Neh. 9:18 yea, when they had made them a molten c
Ps. 106:19 they made a c in Horeb, and worshipped
Is. 11:6 the c and the young lion and the fating
Jer. 34:18 they cut the c in twain, and passed
Hos. 8:5 thy c, O Samaria, hath cast thee off
14:2 so will we render the c of our lips
Mal. 4:2 go forth, and grow up as c of the stall
Lk. 15:23 (15:30) hither the fatted c, and kill it
Acts 7:41 they made a c . . . and offered sacrifice

Call

Gen. 2:19 whatsoever Adam c every living creature
4:26 began men to c upon the name of the LORD
21:12 (Rom. 9:7; Heb. 11:18) Isaac . . . thy seed be c
Ex. 2:7 and c to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women
3:4 God c unto him out of the midst of the bush
19:20 LORD c Moses up to the top of the mount
Deut. 4:26 I c heaven and earth to witness against
1 Sam. 3:4 LORD c Samuel . . . he answered, Here am I
2 Sam. 22:4 (Ps. 18:3) c on the LORD, who is worthy
22:7 (Ps. 18:6) in my distress I c upon the LORD
1 Kgs. 18:26 c on the name of Baal from morning
2 Kgs. 4:12 c this Shunammite. And when he had c

1 Chr. 16:8 (Ps. 105:1) the LORD, c upon his name
2 Chr. 7:14 if my people, which are c by my name
Job 31:22 then c thou, and I will answer: or let
14:15 thou shalt c, and I will answer thee
Ps. 4:1 hear me when I c, O God of my righteousness
14:4 (53:4) of iniquity . . . c not upon the LORD
17:6 I have c upon thee, for thou wilt hear me
31:17 me not be ashamed . . . for I have c upon thee
50:4 he shall c to the heavens from above
50:15 c upon me in the day of trouble: I will
55:16 as for me, I will c upon God; and the LORD
80:18 quicken us, and we will c upon thy name
86:7 in the day of my trouble I will c upon thee
89:6 they c upon the LORD, and he answered them
102:2 in the day when I c answer me speedily
116:2 will I c upon him as long as I live
118:5 I c upon the LORD in distress: the LORD
145:18 LORD is nigh unto all them that c upon him
Prov. 1:24 because I have c, and ye refused
1:28 shall they c upon me, but I will not answer
8:4 unto you, O men, I c; and my voice is to
Is. 41:9 c thee from the chief men thereof, and said
41:25 rising of the sun shall he c upon my name
42:6 I the LORD have c thee in righteousness
43:1 I have c thee by thy name; thou art mine
45:4 mine elect, I have even c thee by thy name
49:1 the LORD hath c me from the womb
51:2 look unto Abraham your father . . . for I c him
55:6 be found, c ye upon him while he is near
64:7 there is none that c upon thy name, that
65:12 (66:4) when I c, ye did not answer; when
65:24 before they c, I will answer; and while
66:4 when I c, none did answer: when I spake
Jer. 33:3 c unto me, and I will answer thee, and show
35:17 c unto them, but they have not answered
Hos. 7:7 there is none among them that c unto me
11:1 (Mt. 2:15) loved him . . . c my son out of Egypt
Joel 2:32 (Acts 2:21; Rom. 10:13) whosoever shall c
on the . . . LORD shall be delivered
Amos 9:12 (Acts 15:17) heathen . . . c by my name
Jon. 1:6 what meanest thou . . . arise, c upon thy God
Zech. 13:9 they shall c on my name, and I will hear
Mt. 4:21 (Mk. 1:20) mending their nets; and he c them
5:9 for they shall be c the children of God
9:13 (Mk. 2:17; Lk. 5:32) to c the righteous
10:1 (Mk. 6:7; Lk. 9:1) c unto him his twelve
11:16 (Lk. 7:32) markets, and c unto their fellows
19:17 (Mk. 10:18; Lk. 18:19) why c thou me good?
20:16 first last: for many be c, but few chosen
22:3 to c them that were bidden to the wedding
22:14 for many are c, but few are chosen
27:47 (Mk. 15:35) said, This man c for Elijah
Lk. 6:46 why c ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not
14:13 when thou makest a feast, c the poor
15:6 he c together his friends and neighbors
Jn. 15:15 c you not servants . . . but I have c you friends
Acts 2:21 c on the name of the LORD shall be saved
2:39 even as many as the Lord our God shall c
9:14 authority . . . to bind all that c on thy name
10:5 (11:13) to Joppa, and c for one Simon
10:15 (11:9) cleansed, that c not thou common
13:2 Saul for the work whereunto I have c them
16:10 assuredly gathering that the Lord had c us
28:17 Paul c the chief of the Jews together
Rom. 4:17 c those things which be not as though they
8:30 whom he did predestinate, them he also c
9:25 I will c them my people, which were not my
10:14 how then shall they c on him in whom they
1 Cor. 1:24 but unto them which are c, both Jews
1:26 not many wise men . . . not many noble, are c
7:20 abide in the same calling wherein he was c
Gal. 1:15 who separated me . . . and c me by his grace
Eph. 4:1 worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are c
4:4 even as ye are c in one hope of your calling
1 Thes. 2:12 walk worthy of God, who hath c you
4:7 God hath not c us unto uncleanness, but unto
2 Thes. 2:14 whereunto he c you by our gospel
2 Tim. 1:9 saved us, and c us with a holy calling

Heb. 5:4 but he that is *c* of God, as was Aaron
 11:8 by faith Abraham, when he was *c* . obeyed
 1 Pet. 2:9 *c* you out of darkness into . . . marvelous light
 5:10 hath *c* us unto his eternal glory by Christ
 1 Jn. 3:1 that we should be *c* the sons of God
 Rev. 19:9 which are *c* unto the marriage supper of

Called *See also* Call

Rom. 1:1 (1 Cor. 1:1) Paul. . . *c* to be an apostle
 1:6 among whom are ye also the *c* of Jesus Christ
 8:28 them who are the *c* according to his purpose

Calling *See also* Call, Election

Rom. 11:29 gifts and *c* of God are without repentance
 1 Cor. 1:26 ye see your *c*, brethren, how that not
 7:20 abide in the same *c* wherein he was called
 Eph. 1:18 ye may know what is the hope of his *c*
 4:4 even as ye are called in one hope of your *c*
 Phil. 3:14 prize of the high *c* of God in Christ
 2 Thes. 1:11 God would count you worthy of this *c*
 2 Tim. 1:9 saved us, and called us with a holy *c*
 Heb. 3:1 holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly *c*
 2 Pet. 1:10 to make your *c* and election sure

Calm

Ps. 107:29 maketh the storm a *c*, so that the waves
 Jon. 1:11 what shall we do. . . that the sea may be *c*
 Mt. 8:26 (Mk. 4:39; Lk. 8:24) there was a great *c*

Calvary Lk. 23:33

Calve

Ps. 29:9 voice of the LORD maketh the hinds to *c*

Came *See* Come

Camel

Gen. 24:10 servant took ten *c* of the *c* of his master
 24:19 she said, I will draw water for thy *c* also
 24:64 when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the *c*
 Lev. 11:4 (Deut. 14:7) *c*, because he cheweth the cud
 Job 1:17 made out three bands, and fell upon the *c*
 Is. 60:6 the multitude of *c* shall cover thee
 Mt. 3:4 (Mk. 1:6) John had his raiment of *c*'s hair
 19:24 (Mk. 10:25; Lk. 18:25) it is easier for a *c*
 23:24 which strain at a gnat, and swallow a *c*

Camp

Ex. 14:19 angel of God, which went before the *c*
 19:2 Sinai. . . and there Israel *c* before the mount
 Lev. 6:11 and carry forth the ashes without the *c*
 Num. 1:52 pitch their tents, every man by his own *c*
 5:2 that they put out of the *c* every leper
 11:26 but. . . two of the men. . . prophesied in the *c*
 Deut. 23:10 then shall he go abroad out of the *c*
 1 Sam. 4:6 great shout in the *c* of the Hebrews?
 Ps. 78:28 he let it fall in the midst of their *c*
 Is. 29:3 and I will *c* against thee round about
 Heb. 13:13 go forth therefore unto him without the *c*
 Rev. 20:9 and compassed the *c* of the saints about

Cana Jn. 2:1; 4:46

Canaan

Gen. 12:5 land of *C*; and into the land of *C* they came
 13:12 Abram dwelt in the land of *C*, and Lot dwelt
 17:8 I will give unto thee. . . all the land of *C*
 28:1 shalt not take a wife of the daughters of *C*
 36:2 Esau took his wives of the daughters of *C*
 37:1 Jacob dwelt in the land. . . in the land of *C*
 Ex. 15:15 all the inhabitants of *C* shall melt away
 13a:2 men, that they may search the land of *C*

Canaanite

Gen. 13:7 *C* and the Perizzite dwelt then in the land
 Josh. 17:12 (Judg. 1:27) *C* would dwell in that land

Candle *See also* Lamp, Light

Job 18:6 and his *c* shall be put out with him
 21:17 how oft is the *c* of the wicked put out!
 29:3 when his *c* shined upon my head, and when
 Ps. 18:28 thou wilt light my *c*: the LORD my God
 Prov. 20:27 the spirit of man is the *c* of the LORD
 24:20 the *c* of the wicked shall be put out
 31:18 her *c* goeth not out by night
 Zeph. 1:12 will search Jerusalem with *c*, and punish
 Mt. 5:15 (Mk. 4:21; Lk. 8:16; 11:33) light a *c*, and put
 Rev. 18:23 light of a *c* shall shine no more at all
 22:5 they need no *c*, neither light of the sun

Candlestick

Ex. 25:31 (37:17) shalt make a *c* of pure gold
 Num. 8:2 lamps shall give light over against the *c*
 Zech. 4:2 I have looked, and behold a *c* all of gold
 Rev. 1:12 and being turned, I saw seven golden *c*
 2:5 will remove thy *c* out of his place, except

Cankermouth

Joel 1:4 *c* eaten; and that which the *c* hath left

Capernaum

Mt. 4:13 leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in *C*
 8:5 (Lk. 7:1) when Jesus was entered into *C*
 11:23 (Lk. 10:15) *C*, which art exalted unto heaven
 17:24 were come to *C*, they that received tribute
 Mk. 1:21 (Lk. 4:31) into *C*; and. . . on the sabbath

Captain

Gen. 37:36 Potiphar, an officer. . . and *c* of the guard
 Num. 14:4 make a *c*, and let us return into Egypt
 Josh. 5:14 nay; but as *c* of the host of the LORD
 Judg. 11:6 said unto Jephthah, Come, and be our *c*
 2 Chr. 13:12 God himself is with us for our *c*
 Neh. 9:17 appointed a *c* to return to their bondage
 Acts 4:1 *c* of the temple, and the Sadducees, came
 28:16 centurion delivered the prisoners to the *c*
 Heb. 2:10 to make the *c* of their salvation perfect

Captive *See also* Prisoner

Gen. 14:14 Abram heard that his brother was taken *c*
 34:29 little ones, and their wives took they *c*
 2 Kgs. 15:29 Tiglath-pileser. . . carried them *c*
 24:16 the king of Babylon brought *c* to Babylon
 2 Chr. 28:11 which ye have taken *c* of your brethren
 Ps. 68:18 (Eph. 4:8) thou hast led captivity *c*
 137:3 carried us away *c* required of us a song
 Is. 14:2 they shall take them *c*, whose *c* they were
 20:4 Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians *c*
 49:25 even the *c* of the mighty shall be taken
 51:14 *c* exile hasteneth that he may be loosed
 52:2 the bands of thy neck. O *c* daughter of Zion
 61:1 (*C*. 4:18) sent. . . to proclaim liberty to the *c*
 Jer. 13:19 Judah shall be carried away *c* all of it
 20:4 carry them *c* into Babylon, and shall slay
 29:14 whence I caused you to be carried away *c*
 52:30 Nebuzar-adan. . . carried away *c* of the Jews
 Amos 6:7 shall they go *c* with the first that go *c*
 Lk. 21:24 and shall be led away *c* into all nations
 2 Tim. 2:26 who are taken *c* by him at his will
 3:6 creep into houses, and lead *c* silly women

Captivity *See also* Bondage

Deut. 30:3 then the LORD thy God will turn thy *c*
 Judg. 5:12 arise. Barak, and lead thy *c* captive
 2 Kgs. 24:15 carried he into *c* from Jerusalem to
 Ezra 2:1 (Neh. 7:6) that went up out of the *c*
 Job 42:10 LORD turned the *c* of Job, when he prayed
 Ps. 147 (53:6) bringeth back the *c* of his people
 68:18 (Eph. 4:8) on high, thou hast led *c* captive
 85:1 LORD. . . thou hast brought back the *c* of Jacob
 126:1 when the LORD turned again the *c* of Zion
 Is. 5:13 therefore my people are gone into *c*, because
 Jer. 15:2 and such as are for the *c*, to the *c*
 20:6 thou, Pashur. . . shall go into *c*

Jer. 22:22 pastors, and thy lovers shall go into *c*
 29:14 I will turn away your *c*, and I will gather
 30:3 (Amos 9:14) bring again the *c* of my people
 32:44 (33:26) for I will cause their *c* to return
 33:7 cause the *c* of Judah and the *c* of Israel to
 43:11 such as are for *c* to *c*; and such as are
 Lam. 1:3 Judah is gone into *c* because of affliction
 Ezek. 3:15 then I came to them of the *c* at Tel-abib
 12:4 shalt go forth. . . as they that go forth into *c*
 39:23 house of Israel went into *c* for their
 Amos 1:6 they carried away captive the whole *c*
 5:27 cause you to go into *c* beyond Damascus
 Zeph. 2:7 shall visit them, and turn away their *c*
 3:20 when I turn back your *c* before your eyes
 Rom. 7:23 bringing me into *c* to the law of sin
 2 Cor. 10:5 into *c* every thought to the obedience
 Rev. 13:10 he that leadeth into *c* shall go into *c*

Carcass

Judg. 14:8 of bees and honey in the *c* of the lion
 1 Kgs. 13:24 *c* was cast in the way, and the ass
 Is. 14:19 art cast out. . . as a *c* trodden under feet
 66:24 go forth, and look upon the *c* of the men
 Jer. 7:33 (16:4; 19:7) *c* of this people shall be meat
 Mt. 24:28 whosoever the *c* is. . . will the eagles be
 Heb. 3:17 sinned, whose *c* fell in the wilderness?

Carchemish 2 Chr. 35:20 (Jer. 46:2)

Care

1 Sam. 10:2 thy father hath left the *c* of the asses
 Ps. 142:4 refuge failed me; no man *c* for my soul
 Mt. 13:22 (Mk. 4:19) the *c* of this world, and the
 Mk. 4:38 Master, *c* thou not that we perish?
 Lk. 8:14 clogged with *c* and riches and pleasures
 10:34 brought him to an inn, and took *c* of him
 21:34 surfeiting. . . drunkenness. . . of this life
 Jn. 10:13 is a hireling, and *c* not for the sheep
 12:6 this he said, not that he *c* for the poor
 Acts 18:17 and Gallio *c* for none of those things
 1 Cor. 7:21 called being a servant? *c* not for it
 12:25 the members should have the same *c* one for
 2 Cor. 7:12 that our *c* for you in the sight of God
 8:16 the same earnest *c* into the heart of Titus
 11:28 upon me daily, the *c* of all the churches
 Phil. 2:20 no man likeminded, who will naturally *c*
 4:10 at the last your *c* of me hath flourished
 1 Pet. 5:7 casting all your *c* upon him; for he *c*

Careful

2 Kgs. 4:13 hast been *c* for us with all this care
 Lk. 10:41 Martha, thou art *c* and troubled about
 Phil. 4:6 be *c* for nothing; but in every thing by
 4:10 ye were also *c*, but ye lacked opportunity
 Tit. 3:8 in God might be *c* to maintain good works

Carefulness

Ezek. 12:18 thy water with trembling and with *c*
 2 Cor. 7:11 a godly sort, what *c* it wrought in you

Careless

Judg. 18:7 came to Laish, and saw. . . how they dwelt *c*
 Is. 32:9 hear my voice, ye *c* daughters; give ear

Carmel

1 Sam. 25:2 in *C*. . . shearing his sheep in *C*
 1 Kgs. 18:19 gather to me all Israel unto mount *C*
 Jer. 50:19 to his habitation, and he shall feed on *C*

Carnal

Rom. 7:14 law is spiritual; but I am *c*, sold under sin
 8:7 because the *c* mind is enmity against God
 1 Cor. 3:1 as unto *c*, even as unto babes in Christ
 9:11 great thing if we shall reap your *c* things?
 2 Cor. 10:4 the weapons of our warfare are not *c*
 Heb. 7:16 not after the law of a *c* commandment, but
 9:10 and *c* ordinances, imposed on them until

Carnally

Rom. 8:6 to be *c* minded is death. . . to be spiritually

Carpenter

2 Sam. 5:11 (1 Chr. 14:1) sent messengers. . . and *c*
 Is. 41:7 so the *c* encouraged the goldsmith, and he
 44:13 the *c* stretcheth out his rule; he marketh
 Jer. 24:1 had carried away captive. . . *c* and smiths
 Zech. 1:20 and the LORD showed me four *c*
 Mt. 13:55 not this the *c*'s son? is not his mother
 Mk. 6:3 is not this the *c*, the son of Mary

Carriage

Is. 10:28 at Michmash he hath laid up his *c*
 46:1 your *c* were heavy laden; they are a burden
 Acts 21:15 took up our *c*, and went up to Jerusalem

Carried See also Carry

1 Cor. 12:2 Gentiles, *c* away unto these dumb idols
 Eph. 4:14 *c* about with every wind of doctrine
 Heb. 13:9 *c* about with divers and strange doctrines

Carry See also Bear (verb)

Gen. 31:18 *c* away all his cattle, and all his goods
 50:25 (Ex. 13:19) shall *c* up my bones from hence
 Ex. 33:15 thy presence go not with me, *c* us not up
 2 Kgs. 17:6 took Samaria. . . *c* Israel away into Assyria
 20:17 (Is. 39:6) shall be *c* unto Babylon
 25:7 (Jer. 39:7; 52:11) and *c* him to Babylon
 Ecc. 5:15 nothing of his labor, which he may *c*
 Is. 40:11 with his arm, and *c* them in his bosom
 53:4 he hath borne our griefs, and *c* our sorrows
 63:9 bare them, and *c* them all the days of old
 Mk. 11:16 suffer that any man should *c* any vessel
 15:1 bound Jesus, and *c* him away, and delivered
 Lk. 10:4 *c* neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes
 24:51 was parted from them, and *c* up into heaven
 Jn. 5:10 it is not lawful for thee to *c* thy bed
 21:18 and another shall gird thee, and *c* thee
 Acts 5:6 wound him up, and *c* him out, and buried

Cart

1 Sam. 6:7 make a new *c*, and take two milch kine
 2 Sam. 6:3 (1 Chr. 13:7) ark of God upon a new *c*
 Is. 5:18 vanity, and sin as it were with a *c* rope

Carve

1 Kgs. 6:35 he *c* thereon cherubim and palm trees

Cast See also Throw

Gen. 21:10 (Gal. 4:30) *c* out this bondwoman and her
 Ex. 34:24 for I will *c* out the nations before thee
 Deut. 7:1 and hath *c* out many nations before thee
 Esth. 3:7 they *c* Pur, that is, the lot, before
 Job 27:22 for God shall *c* upon him, and not spare
 Ps. 5:10 *c* them out in the multitude of their
 22:18 (Mt. 27:35; Mk. 15:24; Lk. 23:34; Jn. 19:24)
 part my garments. . . *c* lots upon my vesture
 42:5 (42:11; 43:5) why art thou *c* down, O my soul?
 44:9 but thou hast *c* off, and put us to shame
 51:11 *c* me not away from thy presence; and take
 55:22 *c* thy burden upon the LORD, and he shall
 62:4 consult to *c* him down from his excellency
 77:7 will the LORD *c* off for ever? And will he
 78:49 he *c* upon them the fierceness of his anger
 80:8 thou hast *c* out the heathen, and planted it
 88:14 LORD, why *c* thou off my soul? Why hidest
 94:14 for the LORD will not *c* off his people
 102:10 for thou hast lifted me up, and *c* me down
 Prov. 16:33 lot is *c* into the lap; but the whole
 26:18 mad man who *c* firebrands, arrows, and death
 Is. 2:20 that day a man shall *c* his idols of silver
 38:17 thou hast *c* all my sins behind thy back
 41:9 I have chosen thee, and not *c* thee away
 66:5 that *c* you out for my name's sake, said
 Jer. 7:15 *c* you out of my sight, as I have *c* out
 16:13 therefore will I *c* you out of this land

Jer. 31:37 I will also *c* off all the seed of Israel
 Ezek. 11:16 have *c* them far off among the heathen
 18:31 *c* away from you all your transgressions
 Jon. 1:15 took up Jonah, and *c* him forth into the sea
 2:4 then I said, I am *c* out of thy sight
 Mic. 7:19 thou wilt *c* all their sins into the depths
 Mt. 4:6 (Lk. 4:9) be the Son of God, *c* thyself down
 5:29 (18:9) eye offend thee, pluck it out, and *c* it
 8:12 children of the kingdom shall be *c* out into
 8:16 (Mk. 1:34) *c* out the spirits with his word
 9:34 said, He *c* out devils through the prince of
 10:1 (Mk. 3:15) unclean spirits, to *c* them out
 12:24 (Mk. 3:22; Lk. 11:15) this fellow doth not *c*
 out devils, but by Beelzebub
 13:48 gathered the good. . . but *c* the bad away
 17:19 (Mk. 9:28) why could not we *c* him out?
 21:12 (Mk. 11:15; Lk. 19:45) *c* out all. . . that sold
 21:21 (Mk. 11:23) and be thou *c* into the sea
 21:39 (Mk. 12:8; Lk. 20:15) *c* him out of. . . vineyard
 27:5 *c* down the pieces of silver in the temple
 Mk. 1:34 of divers diseases, and *c* out many devils
 9:38 (Lk. 9:49) saw one *c* out devils in thy name
 9:42 (Lk. 17:2) neck, and he were *c* into the sea
 16:17 in my name shall they *c* out devils
 Lk. 4:29 unto the brow. . . that they might *c* him down
 Jn. 6:37 that cometh to me I will in no wise *c* out
 8:7 without sin. . . let him first *c* a stone
 12:31 shall the prince of this world be *c* out
 21:6 *c* the net on the right side of the ship
 Acts 27:29 they *c* four anchors out of the stern
 Rom. 11:1 I say then, Hath God *c* away his people?
 13:12 therefore *c* off the works of darkness
 2 Cor. 4:9 not forsaken; *c* down, but not destroyed
 7:6 God, that comforteth those that are *c* down
 1 Tim. 5:12 they have *c* off their first faith
 Heb. 10:35 *c* not away therefore your confidence
 2 Pet. 2:4 angels that sinned, but *c* them down to
 1 Jn. 4:18 but perfect love *c* out fear: because
 3 Jn. 10 forbiddeth. . . and *c* them out of the church
 Rev. 19:20 these both were *c* alive into a lake of fire
 20:10 and the devil. . . was *c* into the lake of fire

Castaway

1 Cor. 9:27 preached to others, I. . . should be a *c*

Casting

Mic. 6:14 thy *c* down shall be in the midst of thee
 2 Cor. 10:5 *c* down imaginations. . . every high thing
 1 Pet. 5:7 *c* all your care upon him; for he careth

Castle

Num. 31:10 burnt. . . all their goodly *c*, with fire
 1 Chr. 11:5 nevertheless David took the *c* of Zion
 Acts 21:34 commanded him to be carried into the *c*
 22:24 commanded him to be brought into the *c*

Catch (Caught)

Gen. 22:13 behold behind him a ram *c* in a thicket
 Judg. 21:21 and *c* you every man his wife of the
 Ps. 10:9 he lieth in wait to *c* the poor; he doth *c*
 Prov. 7:13 so she *c* him, and kissed him, and with
 Mt. 13:19 *c* away that which was sown in his heart
 14:31 Jesus stretched forth his hand, and *c* him
 21:39 (Mk. 12:3) *c* him. . . cast. . . out of the vineyard
 Lk. 5:10 fear not. . . henceforth thou shalt *c* men
 11:54 seeking to *c* something out of his mouth
 Jn. 21:3 into a ship. . . and that night they *c* nothing
 Acts 8:39 the Spirit of the Lord *c* away Philip
 16:19 they *c* Paul and Silas, and drew them into
 2 Cor. 12:2 such a one *c* up to the third heaven
 12:16 being crafty, I *c* you with guile
 1 Thes. 4:17 are alive and remain shall be *c* up
 Rev. 12:5 child was *c* up unto God, and to his throne

Caterpillar

Ps. 78:46 he gave also their increase unto the *c*
 105:34 he spake, and the locusts came, and *c*
 Joel 1:4 the cankerworm hath left hath the *c* eaten

Cattle

Gen. 1:25 God made. . . *c* after their kind
 13:2 Abram was very rich in *c*, in silver, and
 30:32 from thence all the speckled and spotted *c*
 Ex. 9:4 between the *c* of Israel and the *c* of Egypt
 Deut. 2:35 the *c* we took for a prey unto ourselves
 3:7 but all the *c*, and the spoil of the cities
 Ezek. 34:17 I judge between *c* and *c*, between the
 Zech. 13:5 man taught me to keep *c* from my youth

Caught See Catch

Cause See also Occasion, Reason

Num. 27:5 Moses brought their *c* before the LORD
 Job 5:8 unto God would I commit my *c*
 13:18 behold now, I have ordered my *c*; I know
 Ps. 35:19 wink. . . the eye that hate me without a *c*
 69:4 (Jn. 15:25) they that hate me without a *c*
 140:12 LORD will maintain the *c* of the afflicted
 Prov. 18:17 he that is first in his own *c* seemeth just
 Jer. 5:28 judge not the *c*, the *c* of the fatherless
 20:12 for unto thee have I opened my *c*
 Jon. 1:7 that we may know for whose *c* this evil is
 Mt. 5:22 angry with his brother without a *c* shall
 Jk. 23:22 I have found no *c* of death in him
 Jn. 18:37 born, and for this *c* came I unto the world
 Acts 25:14 Festus declared Paul's *c* unto the king
 2 Cor. 5:13 or whether we be sober, it is for your *c*
 Eph. 3:1 for this *c* I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus

Cave

Gen. 19:30 dwelt in a *c*, he and his two daughters
 23:19 buried Sarah his wife in the *c* of. . . Machpelah
 25:9 buried him in the *c* of Machpelah
 Josh. 10:16 kings fled, and hid themselves in a *c*
 1 Sam. 13:6 the people did hide themselves in *c*
 22:1 departed thence. . . escaped to the *c* Adullam
 24:10 delivered thee. . . into mine hand in the *c*
 2 Sam. 23:13 (1 Chr. 11:15) unto the *c* of Adullam
 1 Kgs. 18:4 prophets, and hid them by fifty in a *c*
 19:9 he came thither unto a *c*, and lodged there
 Is. 2:19 *c* of the earth, for fear of the LORD
 Heb. 11:38 wandered in deserts. . . and in dens and *c*

Cease

Gen. 8:22 winter, and day and night shall not *c*
 Deut. 15:11 the poor shall never *c* out of the land
 1 Sam. 7:8 to Saruel, *C* not to cry unto the LORD
 Ezra 4:23 and made them to *c* by force and power
 Neh. 6:3 why should the work *c*, whilst I leave it
 Job 3:17 there the wicked *c* from troubling
 Ps. 12:1 help, LORD; for the godly man *c*; for the
 37:8 *c* from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not
 46:9 maketh wars to *c* unto the end of the earth
 85:4 turn. . . and cause thine anger toward us to *c*
 Prov. 19:27 *c*, my son, to hear the instruction
 20:3 it is an honor for a man to *c* from strife
 22:10 go out; yea, strife and reproach shall *c*
 23:4 labor not to be rich: *c* from thine own wisdom
 26:20 where there is no talebearer, the strife *c*
 Eccl. 12:3 and the grinders *c* because they are few
 Is. 1:16 wash ye, make you clean. . . to do evil
 2:22 *c* ye from man, whose breath is in his
 10:25 the indignation shall *c*, and mine anger in
 Jon. 1:15 cast him. . . and the sea *c* from her raging
 Mt. 14:32 (Mk. 6:51) come into the ship, the wind *c*
 Acts 20:31 three years I *c* not to warn every one
 1 Cor. 13:8 whether there be tongues, they shall *c*
 Heb. 4:10 rest, he also hath *c* from his own works
 1 Pet. 4:1 suffered in the flesh hath *c* from sin

Ceasing

Rom. 1:9 without *c* I make mention of you always
 1 Thes. 5:17 pray without *c*
 2 Tim. 1:3 without *c* I have remembrance of thee in

Cedar

Judg. 9:15 bramble, and devour the *c* of Lebanon
 2 Sam. 5:11 (1 Chr. 14:1) messengers to David, and *c*
 7:2 (1 Chr. 17:1) dwell in a house of *c*, but the ark
 1 Kgs. 5:6 command thou that they hew me *c* trees
 2 Kgs. 14:9 (2 Chr. 25:18) thistle. . sent to the *c*
 Ps. 104:16 full of sap; the *c* of Lebanon, which he
 Song 1:17 the beams of our house are *c*
 Is. 9:10 cut down, but we will change them into *c*
 Jer. 22:15 reign, because thou closest thyself in *c*?
 Ezek. 27:5 taken *c* from Lebanon to make masts
 31:3 the Assyrian was a *c* in Lebanon with fair

Celebrate

Lev. 23:32 even unto even, shall ye *c* your sabbath
 Is. 38:18 cannot praise thee, death cannot *c* thee

Celestial

1 Cor. 15:40 also *c* bodies, and bodies terrestrial

Censer

Lev. 10:1 sons of Aaron, took either of them his *c*
 16:12 he shall take a *c* full of burning coals
 Heb. 9:4 which had the golden *c*, and the ark of
 Rev. 8:3 and stood at the altar, having a golden *c*

Centurion

Mt. 8:5 (Lk. 7:6) came unto him a *c*, beseeching
 27:54 (Mk. 15:39; Lk. 23:47) now when the *c*. . saw
 Lk. 7:2 *c*'s servant. . was sick, and ready to die
 Acts 10:1 Cornelius, a *c* of the band called
 27:1 unto one named Julius, a *c* of Augustus' band

Cephas See also Peter

Jn. 1:42 the son of Jona: thou shalt be called *C*
 1 Cor. 1:12 of Paul; and I of Apollos; and I of *C*
 15:5 that he was seen of *C*, then of the twelve
 Gal. 2:9 James, *C*, and John, who seemed to be pillars

Ceremony

Num. 9:3 according to all the *c* thereof, shall ye

Certainty

Lk. 1:4 know the *c* of those things, wherein thou
 Acts 22:30 known the *c* wherefore he was accused

Certify

Esth. 2:22 Esther *c* the king. . in Mordecai's name
 Gal. 1:11 but I *c* you, brethren, that the gospel

Chaff

Job 21:18 and as *c* that the storm carrieth away
 Ps. 1:4 are like the *c* which the wind driveth away
 35:5 let them be as *c* before the wind; and let
 Is. 5:24 stubble, and the flame consumeth the *c*
 17:13 chased as the *c* of the mountains before
 33:11 ye shall conceive *c*, ye shall bring forth
 Jer. 23:28 what is the *c* to the wheat? saith the
 Mt. 3:12 (Lk. 3:17) burn up the *c* with unquenchable

Chain

Gen. 41:42 Pharaoh. . put a gold *c* about his neck
 Ps. 68:6 bringeth out those which are bound with *c*
 Song 1:10 rows of jewels, thy neck with *c* of gold
 Is. 3:19 *c*, and the bracelets, and the mufflers
 Ezek. 19:4 they brought him with *c* unto the land
 Mk. 5:3 and no man could bind him, no, not with *c*
 Acts 12:7 Peter. . And his *c* fell off from his hands
 28:20 the hope of Israel I am bound with this *c*
 2 Tim. 1:16 Onesiphorus. . was not ashamed of my *c*
 2 Pet. 2:4 delivered them into *c* of darkness
 Jude 6 reserved in everlasting *c* under darkness

Chamber

Gen. 43:30 he entered into his *c*, and wept there
 2 Kgs. 4:10 let us make a little *c*. . on the wall

Prov. 24:4 by knowledge shall the *c* be filled with
 Song 1:4 King hath brought me into his *c*: we will
 Mt. 24:26 he is in the secret *c*: believe it not

Chamberlain

Acts 12:20 made Blastus the king's *c* their friend
 Rom. 16:23 Erastus the *c* of the city saluteth you

Champion

1 Sam. 17:4 a *c* out of the camp of the Philistines

Chance

1 Sam. 6:9 it was a *c* that happened to us
 Eccl. 9:11 but time and *c* happeneth to them all

Change See also Alter

Ps. 15:4 that sweareth to his own hurt, and *c* not
 55:19 they have no *c*, therefore they fear not God
 102:26 (Heb. 1:12) *c* them, and they shall be *c*
 Jer. 2:11 my people have *c* their glory for that
 2:36 why gaddest thou about so much to *c* thy way
 13:23 the Ethiopian *c* his skin, or the leopard
 Ezek. 5:6 she hath *c* my judgments into wickedness
 Dan. 6:15 that no decree nor statute. . may be *c*
 Hab. 1:11 then shall his mind *c*, and he shall pass
 Mal. 3:6 for I am the LORD, I *c* not; therefore ye
 Acts 6:14 shall *c* the customs which Moses delivered
 Rom. 1:25 who *c* the truth of God into a lie
 1:26 their women did *c* the natural use into that
 1 Cor. 15:51 not all sleep, but we shall all be *c*
 2 Cor. 3:18 are *c* into the same image from glory to
 Phil. 3:21 who shall *c* our vile body, that it may
 Heb. 7:12 priesthood being *c*. . a *c* also of the law

Changer

Mt. 21:12 (Mk. 11:15; Jn. 2:14) tables of the money *c*

Channel

2 Sam. 22:16 (Ps. 18:15) the *c* of the sea appeared

Chant

Amos 6:5 *c* to the sound of the viol, and invent

Chapel

Amos 7:13 at Bethel: for it is the king's *c*

Charge See also Accusation, Command

Ex. 6:13 gave them a *c* unto the children of Israel
 Num. 5:19 and the priest shall *c* her by an oath
 1 Kgs. 2:1 he should die; and he *c* Solomon his son
 1 Chr. 22:6 *c* him to build a house for the LORD God
 2 Chr. 36:23 (Ezra 1:2) *c* me to build him a house
 Job 1:22 Job sinned not, nor *c* God foolishly
 Ps. 91:11 (Mt. 4:6; Lk. 4:10) angels *c* over thee
 Song 2:7 I *c* you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem
 Mt. 9:30 Jesus straitly *c* them, saying, See that
 17:9 (Mk. 9:9) *c* them. . Tell the vision to no man
 Mk. 5:43 he *c* them straitly that no man should
 Acts 7:60 cried. . Lord, lay not this sin to their *c*
 Rom. 8:33 lay any thing to the *c* of God's elect?
 1 Cor. 9:7 goeth a warfare any time at his own *c*?
 1 Tim. 1:3 *c* some that they teach no other doctrine
 5:7 things give in *c*, that they may be blameless
 5:16 relieve them, and let not the church be *c*
 5:21 I *c* thee before God, and the Lord Jesus
 6:13 I give thee *c* in the sight of God
 6:17 *c* them that are rich in this world, that
 2 Tim. 4:16 that it may not be laid to their *c*

Chargeable

2 Cor. 11:9 I was *c* to no man: for that which was
 1 Thes. 2:9 (2 Thes. 3:8) we would not be *c* unto any

Charger

Num. 7:13 his offering was one silver *c*, the weight
 Mt. 14:8 (Mk. 6:25) John Baptist's head in a *c*

Chariot

Ex. 14:25 took off their *c* wheels, that they drave
Judg. 1:19 the valley, because they had *c* of iron
2 Kgs. 2:11 appeared a *c* of fire, and horses of fire
2:12 (13:14) my father, my father, the *c* of Israel
6:17 mountain was full of horses and *c* of fire
Ps. 20:7 some trust in *c*, and some in horses: but
104:3 who maketh the clouds his *c*: who walketh
Is. 31:1 them that stay on horses, and trust in *c*
Jer. 4:13 his *c* shall be as a whirlwind: his horses
Hab. 3:8 upon thine horses and thy *c* of salvation?
Zech. 6:1 four *c* out from between two mountains
Acts 8:29 Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this *c*

Charitably

Rom. 14:15 brother be grieved. . . walkest thou not *c*

Charity See also Love

1 Cor. 8:1 knowledge puffeth up, but *c* edifieth
13:1 have not *c*, I am become as sounding brass
13:13 faith, hope, *c*. . . the greatest of these is *c*
14:1 follow after *c*, and desire spiritual gifts
16:14 let our thy things be done with *c*
Col. 3:14 put on *c*, which is the bond of perfectness
2 Thes. 1:3 the *c* of every one of you all toward
1 Tim. 1:5 commandment is *c* out of a pure heart
1 Pet. 4:8 have fervent *c* among yourselves: for *c*
5:14 greet ye one another with a kiss of *c*
2 Pet. 1:7 kindness; and to brotherly kindness, *c*
3 Jn. 6 borne witness of thy *c* before the church
Jude 12 these are spots in your feasts of *c*
Rev. 2:19 I know thy works, and *c*, and service

Chase

Lev. 26:7 ye shall *c* your enemies, and they shall
Deut. 1:44 Amorites . . . *c* you . . . and destroyed you
Josh. 23:10 one man of you shall *c* a thousand
Neh. 13:28 son-in-law to Sanballat. . . I *c* him from me
Ps. 35:5 and let the angel of the LORD *c* them
Is. 17:13 the nations. . . shall be *c* as the chaff of

Chaste See also Clean, Holy, Pure, Virtuous

2 Cor. 11:2 may present you as a *c* virgin to Christ
Tit. 2:5 to be discreet, *c*, keepers at home, good
1 Pet. 3:2 your *c* conversation coupled with fear

Chasten See also Correct, Punish

Deut. 8:5 as a man *c* his son. . . thy God *c* thee
2 Sam. 7:14 I will *c* him with the rod of men
Ps. 6:1 (38:1) neither *c* me in thy hot displeasure
94:2 blessed is the man whom thou *c*, O LORD
118:18 the LORD hath *c* me sore: but he hath not
Prov. 13:24 his son: but he that loveth him *c* him
19:18 *c* thy son while there is hope, and let not
Dan. 10:12 and to *c* thyself before thy God
1 Cor. 11:32 we are judged, we are *c* of the Lord
2 Cor. 6:9 as dying. . . we live; as *c*, and not killed
Heb. 12:6 whom the Lord loveth he *c*, and scourgeth
Rev. 3:19 as many as I love, I rebuke and *c*

Chastening See also Correction, Punishment

Job 5:17 despise not thou the *c* of the Almighty
Prov. 3:11 (Heb. 12:5) despise not the *c* of the LORD
Is. 26:16 poured out a prayer when thy *c* was upon
Heb. 12:11 no *c* for the present seemeth. . . joyous

Chastise See also Chasten, Punish

Lev. 26:28 I, will *c* you seven times for your sins
Deut. 12:18 that city shall take that man and *c* him
1 Kgs. 12:11 (2 Chr. 10:11) my father hath *c* you with
Ps. 94:10 that *c* the heathen, shall not he be correct?
Jer. 31:18 thou hast *c* me, and I was *c*, as a bullock
Hos. 7:12 I will *c* them, as their congregation hath
10:10 it is in my desire that I should *c* them
Lk. 23:16 I will therefore *c* him, and release him

Chastisement See also Chastening, Punishment

Job 34:31 I have borne *c*, I will not offend any more
Is. 53:5 the *c* of our peace was upon him: and with
Heb. 12:8 but if ye be without *c*, whereof all are

Chatter

Is. 38:14 like a crane or a swallow, so did I *c*

Chedorlaomer Gen. 14:1-17

Cheek

1 Kgs. 22:24 (2 Chr. 18:23) smote Micaiah on the *c*
Ps. 3:7 smitten all mine enemies upon the *c* bone
Song 1:10 thy *c* are comely with rows of jewels
5:13 *c* are as a bed of spices, as sweet flowers
Is. 50:6 my *c* to them that plucked off the hair
Lam. 3:30 he giveth his *c* to him that smiteth him
Mt. 5:39 (Lk. 6:29) smite thee on thy right *c*, turn

Cheer See also Mirth, Rejoice

Deut. 24:5 home one year, and shall *c* up his wife
Mt. 9:2 be of good *c*; thy sins be forgiven thee
14:27 (Mk. 6:50) be of good *c*; it is I; be not afraid
Jn. 16:33 be of good *c*; I have overcome the world
Acts 23:11 be of good *c*, Paul: for as thou hast
27:25 sirs, be of good *c*: for I believe God

Cheerful

Prov. 15:13 a merry heart maketh a *c* countenance
Zech. 9:17 corn shall make the young men *c*
2 Cor. 9:7 necessity: for God loveth a *c* giver

Cheerfulness

Rom. 12:8 diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with *c*

Cheese

1 Sam. 17:18 carry these ten *c* unto the captain of

Cherish

1 Kgs. 1:2 stand before the king, and let her *c* him
1 Thes. 2:7 among you, even as a nurse *c* her children

Cherub See also Angel, Cherubim

2 Sam. 22:11 (Ps. 18:10) rode upon a *c*, and did fly

Cherubim See also Angel, Cherub

Gen. 3:24 at the east of the garden of Eden *c*
Ex. 25:18 (37:7) thou shalt make two *c* of gold
1 Sam. 4:4 of hosts, which dwelleth between the *c*
1 Kgs. 6:23 (2 Chr. 3:10) made two *c* of olive tree
8:7 (2 Chr. 5:8) the *c* spread forth their two wings
Ezek. 10:3 *c* stood on the right side of the house
Heb. 9:5 the *c* of glory shadowing the mercy seat

Chest

2 Kgs. 12:9 the priest took a *c*, and bored
2 Chr. 24:8 at the king's commandment they made a *c*

Chicken

Mt. 23:37 as a hen gathereth her *c* under her wings

Chide (Chode)

Gen. 31:36 and Jacob was wroth, and *c* with Laban
Ex. 17:2 Moses said unto them, why *c* ye with me?
Num. 20:3 and the people *c* with Moses, and spake
Judg. 8:1 men of Ephraim. . . did *c* with him sharply
Ps. 103:9 he will not always *c*: neither will he

Chief See also Chief Priest, Noble, Prince

1 Kgs. 8:1 (2 Chr. 5:2) assembled. . . the *c* of the fathers
Song 5:10 my beloved is. . . the *c* among ten thousand
Mt. 20:27 (Mk. 10:44; Lk. 22:26) whosoever will be *c*
among you, let him be your servant
Lk. 11:15 through Beelzebub the *c* of the devils
14:7 he marked how they chose out the *c* rooms

Lk. 19:47 the *c* of the people sought to destroy him
1 Tim. 1:15 came . . . to save sinners; of whom I am *c*

Chief Priest *See also* High Priest

Mt. 2:4 he had gathered all the *c p* and scribes
16:21 (Mk. 8:31; Lk. 9:22) suffer . . . of the . . . *c p*
27:1 (Mk. 15:1) *c p* and elders . . . took counsel
27:41 (Mk. 15:31) also the *c p* mocking him, with
Jn. 7:32 Pharisees and the *c p* sent officers
Acts 9:14 he hath authority from the *c p* to bind

Child *See also* Children, Daughter, Son

Ex. 2:2 when she saw him that he was a goodly *c*
21:22 if men strive, and hurt a woman with *c*
Deut. 25:5 one of them die, and have no *c*, the wife
Ruth 4:16 Naomi took the *c*, and laid it in her bosom
1 Sam. 1:27 for this *c* I prayed; and the LORD hath
2 Sam. 12:14 *c* also that is born unto thee shall
1 Kgs. 3:7 I am but a little *c*: I know not how to
3:25 divide the living *c* in two, and give half to
17:21 he stretched himself upon the *c* three times
Prov. 20:11 even a *c* is known by his doings, whether
22:6 train up a *c* in the way he should go
22:15 foolishness is bound in the heart of a *c*
23:13 withhold not correction from the *c*
29:15 a *c* left to himself bringeth his mother to
Is. 9:6 unto us a *c* is born, unto us a son is given
11:6 together; and a little *c* shall lead them
65:20 the *c* shall die a hundred years old
66:7 (Rev. 12:5) she was delivered of a man *c*
Jer. 1:6 God! behold, I cannot speak: for I am a *c*
Hos. 11:1 when Israel was a *c*, then I loved him
Mt. 1:18 she was found with *c* of the Holy Ghost
2:8 search diligently for the young *c*; and when
10:21 deliver up . . . to death, and the father the *c*
17:18 and the *c* was cured from that very hour
18:2 (Mk. 9:36; Lk. 9:47) Jesus called a little *c*
24:19 (Mk. 13:17; Lk. 21:23) woe unto . . . with *c*
Mk. 10:15 (Lk. 18:17) kingdom of God as a little *c*
Lk. 1:66 saying, What manner of *c* shall this be?
1:76 thou, *c*, shalt be called the prophet of the
1:80 and the *c* grew, and waxed strong in spirit
2:5 Mary his espoused wife, being great with *c*
2:40 and the *c* grew, and waxed strong in spirit
2:43 the *c* Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem
9:38 look upon my son; for he is mine only *c*
Jn. 4:49 unto him, Sir, come down ere my *c* die
Acts 4:27 against thy holy *c* Jesus, whom thou hast
1 Cor. 13:11 when I was a *c*, I spake as a *c*
Gal. 4:1 heir, as long as he is a *c*, differeth nothing
2 Tim. 3:15 a *c* thou hast known the holy Scriptures
Heb. 11:11 delivered of a *c* when she was past age
Rev. 12:2 and she being with *c* cried, travailling

Childbearing

1 Tim. 2:15 saved in *c* if they continue in faith

Childish

1 Cor. 13:11 I became a man, I put away *c* things

Childless

Gen. 15:2 what wilt thou give me, seeing I go *c*

Children *See also* Child

Gen. 30:1 when Rachel saw that she bare Jacob no *c*
Ex. 20:5 (34:7; Num. 14:18; Deut. 5:9) visiting the
iniquity of the fathers upon the *c* unto the
Deut. 6:7 thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy *c*
14:1 ye are the *c* of the LORD your God: ye shall
24:16 (2 Kgs. 14:6; 2 Chr. 25:4) fathers shall not be
put to death for the *c*, neither shall the *c* be
Josh. 4:22 let your *c* know . . . Israel came over this
2 Kgs. 2:24 she bears . . . tare forty and two *c* of them
10:1 and to them that brought up Ahab's *c*
Ps. 103:13 as a father pitieth his *c*, so the LORD
103:17 fear him, and his righteousness unto *c*'s *c*
127:3 *c* are a heritage of the LORD: and the fruit
128:3 *c* like olive plants round about thy table

Prov. 4:1 hear, ye *c*, the instruction of a father
14:26 and his *c* shall have a place of refuge
17:6 *c*'s *c* are the crown of old men
31:28 her *c* arise up, and call her blessed
Is. 3:12 as for my people, *c* are their oppressors
8:18 (Heb. 2:13) *c* whom the LORD hath given me
13:16 their *c* also shall be dashed to pieces
30:9 lying *c*, *c* that will not hear the law
54:1 (Gal. 4:27) more are the *c* of the desolate
54:13 all thy *c* shall be taught of the LORD
63:8 they are my people, *c* that will not lie
66:8 as Zion travailed, she brought forth her *c*
Jer. 3:14 turn, O backsliding *c*, saith the LORD
31:29 (Ezek. 18:2) the *c*'s teeth are set on edge
Ezek. 23:39 when they had slain their *c* to their idols
Dan. 1:4 *c* in whom was no blemish, but well-favored
Hos. 4:6 law of thy God, I will also forget thy *c*
Joel 1:3 tell ye your *c* . . . and let your *c* tell their *c*
Mal. 4:6 (Lk. 1:17) heart of the fathers to the *c*
Mt. 2:16 and slew all the *c* that were in Bethlehem
3:9 (Lk. 3:8) stones to raise up *c* unto Abraham
5:9 peacemakers . . . shall be called the *c* of God
5:45 that ye may be the *c* of your Father
7:11 (Lk. 11:13) to give good gifts unto your *c*
8:12 *c* of the kingdom shall be cast out into
9:15 (Mk. 2:19; Lk. 5:34) *c* of the bridechamber
10:21 (Mk. 13:12) *c* shall rise up against . . . parents
11:16 (Lk. 7:32) like unto *c* sitting in the markets
15:26 (Mk. 7:27) is not meet to take the *c*'s bread
17:26 Jesus saith unto him, Then are the *c* free
18:3 converted, and become as little *c*, ye shall
19:14 (Mk. 10:14; Lk. 18:16) *c* . . . to come unto me
22:24 (Mk. 12:19; Lk. 20:28) man die, having no *c*
23:37 (Lk. 13:34) would I have gathered thy *c*
Mk. 9:37 shall receive one of such *c* in my name
Lk. 6:35 ye shall be the *c* of the Highest
16:8 of this world . . . wiser than the *c* of light
20:36 *c* of God, being the *c* of the resurrection
Jn. 8:39 if ye were Abraham's *c*, ye would do the
12:36 the light, that ye may be the *c* of light
13:33 little *c*, yet a little while I am with you
Acts 2:39 the promise is unto you, and to your *c*
Rom. 8:16 with our spirit, that we are the *c* of God
8:21 into the glorious liberty of the *c* of God
9:8 *c* of the promise are counted for the seed
9:26 shall they be called the *c* of the living God
1 Cor. 7:14 else were your *c* unclean; but now are
14:20 not *c* in understanding . . . in malice be ye *c*
Gal. 3:7 of faith, the same are the *c* of Abraham
3:26 ye are all the *c* of God by faith in Christ
4:28 now we . . . as Isaac was, are the *c* of promise
Eph. 4:14 be no more *c*, tossed to and fro . . . carried
5:1 be ye therefore followers of God, as dear *c*
6:1 (Col. 3:20) *c*, obey your parents in the Lord
6:4 (Col. 3:21) fathers, provoke not your *c* to
1 Thes. 5:5 ye are all the *c* of light . . . *c* of the day
1 Tim. 3:4 his *c* in subjection with all gravity
Tit. 1:6 having faithful *c* not accused of riot or
2:4 to love their husbands, to love their *c*
Heb. 2:14 as the *c* are partakers of flesh and blood
12:5 exhortation . . . speaketh unto you as unto *c*
1 Pet. 1:14 obedient *c*, not fashioning yourselves
1 Jn. 2:1 little *c*, these things write I unto you
3:10 in this the *c* of God are manifest, and the *c*
5:2 we love the *c* of God, when we love God

Chinnereth (Cinneroth)

See also Galilee, Gennesaret,

Num. 34:11; 1 Kgs. 15:20

Chode *See* Chide

Choice

1 Sam. 9:2 was Saul, a *c* young man, and a goodly
2 Sam. 10:9 (1 Chr. 19:10) all the *c* men of Israel
Acts 15:7 God made *c* among us, that the Gentiles

Choke

Mt. 13:7 (Mk. 4:7; Lk. 8:7) thorns sprung up, and *c*

Mt. 13:22 (Mk. 4:19; Lk. 8:14) of riches, *c* the word
Mk. 5:13 (Lk. 8:33) herd ran . . and were *c* in the sea

Choose (Chose, Chosen) *See also* Elect

Gen. 13:11 then Lot *c* him all the plain of Jordan
Num. 16:7 man whom the LORD doth *c*, he shall be
17:5 man's rod, whom I shall *c*, shall blossom
Deut. 4:37 therefore he *c* their seed after them
7:6 thy God hath *c* thee to be a special people
12:5 the place which the LORD your God shall *c*
17:15 set him king over thee, whom . . God shall *c*
18:5 thy God hath *c* him out of all thy tribes
30:19 *c* life, that both thou and thy seed may
Josh. 24:15 *c* you this day whom ye will serve
1 Sam. 2:28 *c* him out of all the tribes of Israel
10:24 see ye him whom the LORD hath *c*
17:8 *c* you a man for you, and let him come down
2 Sam. 24:12 (1 Chr. 21:10) three things; *c* thee one
1 Kgs. 8:16 (2 Chr. 6:5) *c* no city out of all the tribes
11:13 (11:32) for Jerusalem's sake which I have *c*
1 Chr. 28:4 God of Israel *c* me before all the house
2 Chr. 29:11 LORD hath *c* you to stand before him
Neh. 9:7 art the LORD the God, who didst *c* Abram
Ps. 33:12 whom he hath *c* for his own inheritance
47:4 he shall *c* our inheritance for us
65:4 blessed is the man whom thou *c*, and causest
78:68 but *c* the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion
119:30 I have *c* the way of truth: thy judgments
Is. 14:1 will yet *c* Israel, and set them in their own
41:8 Israel, art my servant, Jacob whom I have *c*
43:10 (Mt. 12:18) my servant whom I have *c*
49:7 the Holy One of Israel, and he shall *c* thee
58:6 is not this the fast that I have *c*?
65:12 and did *c* that wherein I delighted not
66:3 they have *c* their own ways, and their soul
Jer. 33:24 the two families which the LORD hath *c*
Hag. 2:23 make thee as a signet: for I have *c* thee
Zech. 1:17 comfort Zion, and shall yet *c* Jerusalem
Mt. 20:16 (22:14) for many be called, but few *c*
Lk. 6:13 he *c* twelve, whom also he named apostles
10:42 is needful; and Mary hath *c* that good part
14:7 he marked how they *c* out the chief rooms
Jn. 6:70 have not I *c* you twelve, and one of you?
13:18 speak not of you all: I know whom I have *c*
15:16 ye have not *c* me, but I have *c* you
15:19 I have *c* you out of the world, therefore
Acts 1:24 show whether of these two thou hast *c*
6:5 they *c* Stephen, a man full of faith and of
15:40 Paul *c* Silas, and departed . . recommended
22:14 he said, The God of our fathers hath *c* thee
1 Cor. 1:27 but God hath *c* the foolish things of
2 Cor. 8:19 but who was also *c* of the churches to
Eph. 1:4 according as he hath *c* us in him before
Phil. 1:22 my labor: yet what I shall *c* I wot not
2 Thes. 2:13 from the beginning *c* you to salvation

Chosen *See also* Choose, Elect

1 Chr. 16:13 (Ps. 105:6) ye children of Jacob, his *c*
Ps. 78:31 and smote down the *c* men of Israel
89:3 made a covenant with my *c*, I have sworn
106:5 that I may see the good of thy *c*, that I
Acts 9:15 he is a *c* vessel unto me, to bear my name
10:41 but unto witnesses *c* before of God
15:22 send *c* men of their own company to Antioch
1 Pet. 2:4 disallowed indeed of men, but *c* of God
2:9 are a *c* generation, a royal priesthood
Rev. 17:14 they that are with him are called, and *c*

Christ *See also* Christ Jesus, Jesus, Jesus
Christ, Lord, Lord Jesus, Lord Jesus
Christ, Messiah, Saviour

Mt. 16:16 (Mk. 8:29; Lk. 9:20) thou art the *C*, the Son
22:42 what think ye of *C*? whose son is he?
23:8 one is your Master, even *C*; and all ye are
24:5 (Mk. 13:6; Lk. 21:8) come . . saying, I am *C*
26:63 (Mk. 14:61; Lk. 22:67) whether thou be the *C*
Mk. 12:35 (Lk. 20:41) say . . *C* is the son of David?

Lk. 2:11 of David a Saviour, which is *C* the Lord
2:26 see death, before he had seen the Lord's *C*
4:41 devils . . saying, Thou art *C* the Son of God
23:2 this fellow . . saying that he himself is *C* a king
23:39 saying, If thou be *C*, save thyself and us
24:46 it behooved *C* to suffer, and to rise from
Jn. 1:20 (3:28) but confessed, I am not the *C*
4:29 all . . that ever I did: is not this the *C*?
6:69 believe and are sure that thou art that *C*
7:42 said, That *C* cometh of the seed of David
10:24 to doubt? If thou be the *C*, tell us plainly
11:27 yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the *C*
20:31 that ye might believe that Jesus is the *C*
Acts 2:36 whom ye . . crucified, both Lord and *C*
4:26 together against the Lord, and against his *C*
8:5 Philip went down . . and preached *C* unto them
9:20 he preached *C* in the synagogues, that he is
17:3 this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is *C*
18:28 showing by the Scriptures that Jesus was *C*
26:23 *C* should suffer, and . . rise from the dead
Rom. 8:10 if *C* be in you, the body is dead because of
10:4 *C* is the end of the law for righteousness
12:5 we, being many, are one body in *C*, and every
15:3 for even *C* pleased not himself
1 Cor. 1:13 *C* divided? was Paul crucified for you?
1:23 but we preach *C* crucified, unto the Jews a
3:23 and ye are *C*'s; and *C* is God's
5:7 for even *C* our passover is sacrificed for us
8:12 wound their weak conscience, ye sin against *C*
10:4 Rock that followed them . . that Rock was *C*
11:3 head of every man is *C* . . head of *C* is God
15:3 *C* died for our sins according to the Scriptures
2 Cor. 5:17 if any man be in *C*, he is a new creature
6:15 and what concord hath *C* with Belial? or what
10:7 that, as he is *C*'s, even so are we *C*'s
Gal. 2:20 crucified with *C* . . not I, but *C* liveth in me
4:19 travail in birth . . until *C* be formed in you
Eph. 1:10 gather together in one all things in *C*
2:12 at that time ye were without *C*, being aliens
4:20 but ye have not so learned *C*
Phil. 1:21 for to me to live is *C*, and to die is gain
4:13 all things through *C* which strengtheneth me
Col. 1:27 which is *C* in you, the hope of glory
3:11 bond nor free: but *C* is all, and in all
2 Thes. 2:2 as that the day of *C* is at hand
Heb. 5:5 so also *C* glorified not himself to be made a
1 Pet. 3:18 *C* also hath once suffered for sins, the just
1 Jn. 2:22 liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the *C*?
5:1 believeth that Jesus is the *C* is born of God
Rev. 20:4 lived and reigned with *C* a thousand years

Christ Jesus *See also* Christ, Jesus, Jesus
Christ, Lord, Lord Jesus, Lord Jesus
Christ, Messiah, Saviour

Rom. 8:1 now no condemnation to them . . in *C* *J*
1 Cor. 1:30 of him are ye in *C* *J*, who of God is made
2 Cor. 4:5 we preach not ourselves, but *C* *J* the Lord
Gal. 3:28 male nor female: . . ye are all one in *C* *J*
Phil. 2:5 mind be in you, which was also in *C* *J*
Col. 2:6 received *C* *J* the Lord, so walk ye in him
1 Tim. 1:15 *C* *J* came into the world to save sinners

Christian

Acts 11:26 disciples were called *C* first in Antioch
26:28 Paul, Almost thou persuadest me to be a *C*
1 Pet. 4:16 if any man suffer as a *C*, let him not

Church *See also* Assembly, Congrega-
tion, Sanctuary, Tabernacle, Temple

Mt. 16:18 upon this rock I will build my *c*
18:17 unto the *c*: but if he neglect to hear the *c*
Acts 2:47 Lord added to the *c* daily such as should
5:11 great fear came upon all the *c*, and upon
7:38 in the *c* in the wilderness with the angel
8:3 Saul, he made havoc of the *c*, entering into
9:31 then had the *c* rest throughout all Judea
11:22 the ears of the *c* which was in Jerusalem

Acts 11:26 year they assembled themselves with the *c*
 12:1 forth his hands to vex certain of the *c*
 12:5 but prayer was made without ceasing of the *c*
 14:27 gathered the *c* together, they rehearsed all
 15:3 brought on their way by the *c*, they passed
 15:4 to Jerusalem, they were received of the *c*
 16:5 *c* established in the faith, and increased in
 20:28 feed the *c* of God, which he hath purchased

Rom. 16:5 greet the *c* that is in their house
 1 Cor. 7:17 let him walk. And so ordain I in all *c*
 10:32 nor to the Gentiles, nor to the *c* of God
 11:18 when ye come together in the *c*, I hear that
 11:22 despise ye the *c* of God, and shame them
 12:28 God hath set some in the *c*, first apostles
 14:4 but he that prophesieth edifieth the *c*
 14:35 it is a shame for women to speak in the *c*
 15:9 (Gal. 1:13) because I persecuted the *c* of God
 16:19 and Priscilla salute you . . . with the *c*

2 Cor. 8:1 grace bestowed on the *c* of Macedonia
 Eph. 1:22 to be the head over all things to the *c*
 3:21 glory in the *c* by Christ Jesus throughout
 5:23 wife, even as Christ is the head of the *c*
 5:25 Christ also loved the *c*, and gave himself
 5:27 might present it to himself a glorious *c*

Phil. 3:6 concerning zeal, persecuting the *c*
 Col. 1:18 he is the head of the body, the *c*
 4:15 Nymphas, and the *c* which is in his house
 1 Tim. 3:5 how shall he take care of the *c* of God?
 3:15 which is the *c* of the living God
 5:16 relieve them, and let not the *c* be charged
 Heb. 2:12 in the midst of the *c* will I sing praise
 12:23 general assembly and *c* of the firstborn
 3 Jn. 10 that would, and casteth them out of the *c*
 Rev. 1:4 (1:11) to the seven *c* which are in Asia
 2:23 all the *c* shall know that I am he which
 22:16 mine angel to testify . . . these things in the *c*

Churlish

1 Sam. 25:3 the man was *c* and evil in his doings

Circle

Is. 40:22 he that sitteth upon the *c* of the earth

Circuit

1 Sam. 7:16 went from year to year in *c* to Bethel
 Job 22:14 and he walketh in the *c* of heaven

Circumcise

Gen. 17:10 every man child among you shall be *c*
 21:4 (Acts 7:8) Abraham *c* his son Isaac
 Deut. 10:16 *c* therefore the foreskin of your heart
 Josh. 5:2 *c* again the children of Israel the second
 Jer. 4:4 *c* yourselves to the LORD, and take away
 Jn. 7:22 and ye on the sabbath day *c* a man
 Acts 15:1 except ye be *c* after the manner of Moses
 16:3 took and *c* him . . . his father was a Greek
 1 Cor. 7:18 is any man called being *c*? let him not
 Gal. 5:2 if ye be *c*, Christ shall profit you nothing
 6:12 show in the flesh, they constrain you to be *c*
 Phil. 3:5 *c* the eighth day, of the stock of Israel

Circumcision

Jn. 7:22 Moses therefore gave unto you *c*
 Acts 11:2 they . . . of the *c* contended with him
 Rom. 2:29 and *c* is that of the heart, in the spirit
 3:1 hath the Jew? or what profit is there of *c*?
 4:11 the sign of *c*, a seal of the righteousness
 4:12 father of *c* to them . . . not of the *c* only, but
 15:8 Christ was a minister of the *c* for the truth
 1 Cor. 7:19 *c* is nothing . . . uncircumcision is nothing
 Gal. 2:7 me, as the gospel of the *c* was unto Peter
 5:6 (6:15) in Jesus Christ neither *c* availeth any
 Phil. 3:3 we are the *c*, which worship God in the
 Col. 2:11 *c* made without hands . . . by the *c* of Christ
 3:11 neither Greek nor Jew, *c* nor uncircumcision
 Tit. 1:10 and deceivers, specially they of the *c*

Cistern

Prov. 5:15 drink waters out of thine own *c*
 Jer. 2:13 hewed them out *c*, broken *c*, that can hold

Citizen

Lk. 15:15 and joined himself to a *c* of that country
 19:14 *c* hated him, and sent a message after him
 Acts 21:39 am a Jew of Tarsus. . . a *c* of no mean city
 Eph. 2:19 foreigners, but fellow *c* with the saints

City See also Town, Village

Num. 35:11 ye shall appoint you *c* to be *c* of refuge
 Deut. 19:2 shalt separate three *c* for thee in the midst
 Josh. 6:3 ye shall compass the *c*, all ye men of war
 20:2 appoint out for you *c* of refuge
 2 Sam. 10:12 (1 Chr. 19:13) and for the *c* of our God
 1 Kgs. 9:11 Solomon gave Hiram twenty *c*
 2 Kgs. 25:4 (Jer. 39:2; 52:7) and the *c* was broken up
 Ps. 46:4 the streams . . . shall make glad the *c* of God
 48:1 greatly to be praised in the *c* of our God
 48:2 (Mt. 5:35) the *c* of the great King
 87:3 glorious things are spoken of thee, O *c* of God
 122:3 Jerusalem is builded as a *c* that is compact
 127:1 except the LORD keep the *c*, the watchman
 Prov. 10:15 the rich man's wealth is his strong *c*
 16:32 ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a *c*
 Eccl. 9:14 was a little *c*, and few men within it
 Is. 1:26 the *c* of righteousness, the faithful *c*
 33:20 look upon Zion, the *c* of our solemnities
 48:2 for they call themselves of the holy *c*
 52:1 beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy *c*
 60:14 The *c* of the LORD, The Zion of the Holy One
 62:12 be called, Sought out, A *c* not forsaken
 Jer. 4:7 land desolate. . . thy *c* shall be laid waste
 21:10 I have set my face against this *c* for evil
 32:28 give this *c* into the hand of the Chaldeans
 Lam. 1:1 how doth the *c* sit solitary, that was full
 Ezek. 26:19 make thee a desolate *c*, like the *c* that
 Amos 4:8 two or three *c* wandered unto one *c*
 9:14 they shall build the waste *c*, and inhabit
 Zeph. 3:1 filthy and polluted, to the oppressing *c*!
 Zech. 8:3 Jerusalem shall be called A *c* of truth
 Mt. 5:14 a *c* that is set on a hill cannot be hid
 10:11 into whatsoever *c* or town ye shall enter
 12:25 every *c* or house divided against itself
 Lk. 2:3 went to be taxed, every one into his own *c*
 2:11 born this day in the *c* of David a Saviour
 8:1 that he went throughout every *c* and village
 19:17 faithful . . . have thou authority over ten *c*
 Acts 9:6 arise, and go into the *c*, and it shall be
 13:44 sabbath day . . . almost the whole *c* together
 Heb. 11:10 he looked for a *c* which hath foundations
 11:16 for he hath prepared for them a *c*
 12:22 *c* of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem
 13:14 here have we no continuing *c*, but we seek
 Rev. 11:2 the holy *c* shall they tread under foot
 16:19 *c* was divided into three parts, and the *c*
 17:18 woman which thou sawest is that great *c*
 18:10 alas, that great *c* Babylon, that mighty *c*!
 20:9 camp of the saints about, and the beloved *c*
 21:2 I John saw the holy *c*, new Jerusalem, coming
 21:18 the *c* was pure gold, like unto clear glass

Clap

2 Kgs. 11:12 they *c* their hands. . . God save the king
 Ps. 47:1 O *c* your hands, all ye people; shout unto
 98:7 let the floods *c* their hands: let the hills
 Is. 55:12 trees of the field shall *c* their hands
 Lam. 2:15 all that pass by *c* their hands at thee

Clave See Cleave

Claw

Deut. 14:6 and cleaveth the cleft into two *c*
 Dan. 4:33 feathers, and his nails like birds' *c*

Clay

Job 10:9 thou hast made me as the *c*; and wilt thou

Job 13:12 like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of *c*
 33:6 God's stead: I also am formed out of the *c*
 Ps. 40:2 he brought me up also, . . . out of the miry *c*
 Is. 29:16 shall be esteemed as the potter's *c*
 45:9 shall the *c* say to him that fashioneth it
 64:8 we are the *c*, and thou our potter
 Jer. 18:6 as the *c* is in the potter's hand, so are
 Dan. 2:33 his feet part of iron and part of *c*
 Hab. 2:6 to him that ladeth himself with thick *c*!
 Jn. 9:6 spat on the ground, and made *c* of the spittle

Clean *See also* Chaste, Cleanse, Holy, Pure, Purity

Lev. 7:19 as for the flesh, all that be *c* shall eat
 13:6 the skin, the priest shall pronounce him *c*
 16:30 may be *c* from all your sins before the LORD
 22:4 not eat of the holy things, until he be *c*
 2 Kgs. 5:14 dipped, . . . seven times, . . . and he was *c*
 Job 14:4 who can bring a *c* thing out of an unclean?
 15:14 what is man, that he should be *c*?
 17:9 he that hath *c* hands shall be stronger and
 25:4 how can he be *c* that is born of a woman?
 33:9 I am *c* without transgression, I am innocent
 Ps. 19:9 fear of the LORD is *c*, enduring for ever
 24:4 he that hath *c* hands, and a pure heart
 51:7 purge me with hyssop, and I shall be *c*
 51:10 create in me a *c* heart, O God; and renew
 73:1 to Israel, even to such as are of a *c* heart
 Prov. 16:2 the ways of a man are *c* in his own eyes
 20:9 who can say, I have made my heart *c*, I am
 Is. 1:16 wash ye, make you *c*; put away the evil
 52:11 be ye *c*, that bear the vessels of the LORD
 Jer. 13:27 O Jerusalem! wilt thou not be made *c*?
 Ezek. 36:25 sprinkle *c* water, . . . and ye shall be *c*
 Mt. 8:2 (Mk. 1:40; Lk. 5:12) thou canst make me *c*
 23:25 (Lk. 11:39) make *c* the outside of the cup
 Lk. 11:41 and, behold, all things are *c* unto you
 Jn. 13:10 *c* every whit: and ye are *c*, but not all
 15:3 now ye are *c* through the word which I have
 Acts 18:6 your blood be upon your own heads; I am *c*

Cleanness

2 Sam. 22:21 (Ps. 18:20) according to the *c* of my
 Amos 4:6 given you *c* of teeth in all your cities

Cleanse *See also* Clean, Purify

Lev. 16:19 seven times, and *c* it, and hallow it
 2 Chr. 29:15 and came, . . . to *c* the house of the LORD
 34:5 he burnt the bones, . . . *c* Judah and Jerusalem
 Job 35:3 profit shall I have, if I be *c* from my sin?
 Ps. 19:12 his errors? *C* thou me from secret faults
 51:2 from mine iniquity, and *c* me from my sin
 73:13 *c* my heart in vain, and washed my hands
 119:9 wherewithal shall a young man *c* his way?
 Prov. 20:30 the blueness of a wound *c* away evil
 Jer. 33:8 I will *c* them from all their iniquity
 Erek. 22:24 thou art the land that is not *c*
 36:25 and from all your idols, will I *c* you
 37:23 wherein they have sinned, and will *c* them
 Dan. 8:14 then shall the sanctuary be *c*
 Mt. 8:3 (Mk. 1:42) and immediately his leprosy was *c*
 23:26 *c* first that which is within the cup
 Lk. 4:27 and none, . . . was *c*, saying Naaman the Syrian
 17:17 were there not ten *c*? but where are the
 Acts 10:15 (11:9) what God hath *c*, that call not
 2 Cor. 7:1 let us *c* ourselves from all filthiness
 Jas. 4:8 *c* your hands, ye sinners; and purify your
 1 Jn. 1:7 blood of Jesus Christ his Son *c* us from

Clear (Clearer)

Gen. 24:8 (24:41) thou shalt be *c* from this my oath
 44:16 how shall we *c* ourselves? God hath found
 Ex. 34:7 and that will by no means *c* the guilty
 Job 11:17 thine age shall be *c* than the noonday
 Ps. 51:4 thou speakest, and be *c* when thou judgest
 Amos 8:9 and I will darken the earth in the *c* day
 Zech. 14:6 that the light shall not be *c*, nor dark
 2 Cor. 7:11 approved yourselves to be *c* in this

Rev. 21:18 city was pure gold, like unto *c* glass
 22:1 pure river of water of life, *c* as crystal

Clearly

Rom. 1:20 for the invisible things, . . . are *c* seen

Cleave (Clave) (to cling) *See also* Join

Gen. 2:24 (Mt. 19:5; Mk. 10:7) shall *c* unto his wife
 Deut. 4:4 but ye that did *c* unto the LORD your God
 10:20 to him shalt thou *c*, and swear by his name
 11:22 to walk in all his ways, and to *c* unto him
 13:4 and ye shall serve him, and *c* unto him
 30:20 thou mayest *c* unto him: for he is thy life
 Josh. 22:5 keep his commandments, and to *c* unto
 23:8 *c* unto the LORD your God, as ye have done
 Ruth 1:14 her mother-in-law; but Ruth *c* unto her
 2 Kgs. 5:27 leprosy, . . . of Naaman shall *c* unto thee
 18:6 he *c* to the LORD, and departed not from
 Jer. 13:11 to *c* unto me the whole house of Israel
 Dan. 11:34 many shall *c* to them with flatteries
 Mt. 19:5 (Mk. 10:7) and shall *c* to his wife; and
 Acts 11:23 of heart they would *c* unto the Lord
 17:34 certain men *c* unto him, and believed
 Rom. 12:9 which is evil; *c* to that which is good

Cleave (Clave) (to split)

Ps. 74:15 thou didst *c* the fountain and the flood

Cleft

Is. 2:21 to go into the *c* of the rocks, and into
 Jer. 49:16 thou that dwellest in the *c* of the rock
 Amos 6:11 with breaches, and the little house with *c*
 Obad. 3 *c* of the rock, whose habitation is high

Clemency

Acts 24:4 wouldest hear us of thy *c* a few words

Climb

1 Sam. 14:13 Jonathan *c* up upon his hands and upon
 Amos 9:2 though they *c* up to heaven, thence will I
 Lk. 19:4 *c* up into a sycamore tree to see him; for
 Jn. 10:1 the sheepfold, but *c* up some other way

Cloak

Is. 59:17 clothing, and was clad with zeal as a *c*
 Mt. 5:40 (Lk. 6:29) away thy coat, let him have thy *c*
 15:22 but now they have no *c* for their sin
 1 Thes. 2:5 nor a *c* of covetousness: God is witness
 2 Tim. 4:13 *c* that I left at Troas, . . . bring with thee
 1 Pet. 2:16 your liberty for a *c* of maliciousness

Clod

Job 7:5 flesh is clothed with worms and *c* of dust
 21:33 *c* of the valley shall be sweet unto him
 Is. 28:24 he open and break the *c* of his ground?
 Hos. 10:11 shall plow, and Jacob shall break his *c*

Close (verb) *See also* Shut

Dan. 12:9 words are *c* up and sealed till the time
 Mt. 13:15 (Acts 28:27) their eyes they have *c*; lest

Closet

Mt. 6:6 but, . . . when thou prayest, enter into thy *c*
 Lk. 12:3 spoken in the ear in *c* shall be proclaimed

Clotch

2 Kgs. 8:15 took a thick *c*, and dipped it in water
 Mt. 9:16 (Mk. 2:21) no man putteth a piece of new *c*

Clothe *See also* Array, Gird

Ps. 93:1 *c* with majesty, . . . LORD is *c* with strength
 104:1 O LORD, . . . thou art *c* with honor and majesty
 Hag. 6:110 he, . . . *c* me with the garments of salvation
 Isa. 1:6 ye *c* you, but there is none warm
 Mt. 6:30 (Lk. 12:28) God so *c* the grass of the field
 25:36 naked, and ye *c* me: I was sick, and ye visited
 Mk. 5:15 (Lk. 8:35) sitting, . . . and in his right mind
 15:17 *c* him with purple, and platted a crown

Lk. 16:19 rich man, which was *c* in purple and fine
 2 Cor. 5:2 desiring to be *c* upon with our house
 1 Pet. 5:5 be *c* with humility: for God resisteth
 Rev. 11:3 and they shall prophesy . . . *c* in sackcloth
 12:1 wonder in heaven; a woman *c* with the sun

Clothes *See also* Clothing, Garment, Raiment, Robe

Gen. 37:29 Joseph was not in the pit; and he rent his *c*
 37:34 and Jacob rent his *c*, and put sackcloth
 49:11 in wine, and his *c* in the blood of grapes
 Ex. 19:10 sanctify them. . . and let them wash their *c*
 Lev. 11:25 shall wash his *c*, and be unclean until
 Num. 14:6 that searched the land, rent their *c*
 19:7 priest shall wash his *c*, and he shall bathe
 Deut. 29:5 your *c* are not waxen old upon you
 Judg. 11:35 when he saw her, that he rent his *c*
 1 Sam. 19:24 he stripped off his *c*. . . and prophesied
 Mt. 26:65 (Mk. 14:63) the high priest rent his *c*
 Mk. 5:28 I may touch but his *c*, I shall be whole
 15:20 put his own *c* on him, and led him out to
 Lk. 2:7 wrapped him in swaddling *c*, and laid him
 8:27 which had devils long time, and ware no *c*
 19:36 as he went, they spread their *c* in the way
 Jn. 19:40 body of Jesus, and wound it in linen *c*
 Acts 7:58 laid down their *c* at a young man's feet
 22:23 off their *c*, and threw dust into the air

Clothing *See also* Clothes, Garment, Raiment, Robe

Job 31:19 if I have seen any perish for want of *c*
 Ps. 45:13 King's daughter. . . her *c* is of wrought gold
 Prov. 27:26 the lambs are for thy *c*, and the goats
 31:25 strength and honor are her *c*; and she shall
 Mt. 7:15 prophets, which come to you in sheep's *c*
 Mk. 12:38 scribes, which love to go in long *c*
 Jas. 2:3 respect to him that weareth the gay *c*

Cloud

Gen. 9:13 I do set my bow in the *c*, and it shall
 Ex. 13:21 went before them by day in a pillar of a *c*
 14:19 pillar of the *c* went from before their face
 16:10 the glory of the LORD appeared in the *c*
 24:18 Moses went into the midst of the *c*
 40:34 (Num. 9:15) a *c* covered the tent
 Num. 12:5 LORD came down in the pillar of the *c*
 Deut. 31:15 the pillar of the *c* stood over the door
 1 Kgs. 18:44 *c* out of the sea, like a man's hand
 Neh. 9:19 the *c* departed not from them by day
 Job 37:11 also by watering he wearieth the thick *c*
 Ps. 57:10 (108:4) heavens, and thy truth unto the *c*
 68:34 over Israel, and his strength is in the *c*
 78:14 in the daytime also he led them with a *c*
 105:39 he spread a *c* for a covering; and fire to
 Prov. 25:14 false gift is like a *c* and wind without
 Eccl. 11:4 he that regardeth the *c* shall not reap
 Is. 4:5 a *c* and smoke by day, and the shining
 44:22 have blotted out . . . as a *c*, thy sins
 Dan. 7:13 Son of man came with the *c* of heaven
 Hos. 6:4 for your goodness is as a morning *c*, and
 13:3 they shall be as the morning *c*
 Zech. 10:1 the LORD shall make bright *c*, and give
 Mt. 17:5 (Mk. 9:7; Lk. 9:34) *c* overshadowed them
 24:30 (Mk. 13:26; Lk. 21:27) coming in the *c* of
 26:64 (Mk. 14:62) and coming in the *c* of heaven
 Acts 1:9 and a *c* received him out of their sight
 1 Cor. 10:2 were all baptized unto Moses in the *c*
 1 Thes. 4:17 caught up together with them in the *c*
 2 Pet. 2:17 *c* that are carried with a tempest
 Jude 12 *c* they are without water, carried about
 Rev. 1:7 he cometh with *c*; and every eye shall see
 11:12 they ascended up to heaven in a *c*
 14:14 upon the *c* one sat like unto the Son of man

Clout

Josh. 9:5 old shoes and *c* upon their feet, and old
 Jer. 38:12 old cast *c* and rotten rags under thine

Cluster

Num. 13:23 thence a branch with one *c* of grapes
 Song 1:14 as a *c* of camphire in the vineyards of
 Rev. 14:18 gather the *c* of the vine of the earth

Coal

Ps. 140:10 let burning *c* fall upon them; let them
 Prov. 6:28 can one go upon hot *c*, and his feet not
 25:22 (Rom. 12:20) heap *c* of fire upon his head
 Song 8:6 jealousy. . . the *c* thereof are *c* of fire
 Is. 6:6 seraphim unto me, having a live *c* in his hand

Coat

Gen. 3:21 God make *c* of skins, and clothed them
 37:3 loved Joseph. . . made him a *c* of many colors
 37:31 took Joseph's *c*. . . dipped the *c* in the blood
 1 Sam. 2:19 his mother made him a little *c*
 17:5 armed with a *c* of mail. . . the weight of the *c*
 Song 5:3 have put off my *c*; how shall I put it on?
 Mt. 5:40 (Lk. 6:29) take away thy *c*, let him have
 10:10 nor scrip for your journey, neither two *c*
 Lk. 3:11 two *c* let him impart to him that hath none
 Jn. 19:23 also his *c*: now the *c* was without seam
 21:7 Simon Peter. . . girt his fisher's *c* unto him

Cock

Mt. 26:34 (Mk. 14:30; Lk. 22:34; Jn. 13:38) before
 the *c* crow, thou shalt deny me thrice

Cockatrice

Is. 11:8 child shall put his hand on the *c'* den
 14:29 of the serpent's root shall come forth a *c*
 59:5 they hatch *c'* eggs, and weave the spider's

Coffin

Gen. 50:26 Joseph. . . was put in a *c* in Egypt

Gold

Prov. 20:4 sluggard will not plow by reason of the *c*
 25:20 taketh away a garment in *c* weather
 25:25 as *c* waters to a thirsty soul, so is good
 Mt. 24:12 shall abound, the love of many shall wax *c*
 Acts 28:2 present rain, and because of the *c*
 Rev. 3:15 neither *c* nor hot: I would thou wert *c*

Collection

2 Chr. 24:6 out of Jerusalem the *c*, according to
 1 Cor. 16:1 now concerning the *c* for the saints

Color

Gen. 37:3 loved Joseph. . . made him a coat of many *c*

Colt

Zech. 9:9 (Mt. 21:5; Jn. 12:15) riding upon. . . a *c*
 Mt. 21:2 (Mk. 11:2; Lk. 19:30) an ass tied, and a *c*

Come (Came)

Gen. 24:31 *c* in, thou blessed of the LORD; wherefore
 Ex. 24:1 Moses, *C* up unto the LORD, thou, and
 Num. 10:29 Moses said unto Hobab. . . *c* thou with us
 1 Sam. 13:11 thou *c* not within the days appointed
 17:45 said David. . . Thou *c* to me with a sword
 1 Chr. 29:14 for all things *c* of thee, and of thine
 Neh. 6:3 a great work, so that I cannot *c* down
 Esth. 4:14 whether thou art *c* to the kingdom for
 Ps. 40:7 (Heb. 10:7) lo, I *c*: in the volume of the book
 50:3 our God shall *c*, and shall not keep silence
 65:2 hearest prayer, unto thee shall all flesh *c*
 91:7 right hand; but it shall not *c* nigh thee
 100:2 *c* before his presence with singing
 118:26 (Mt. 21:9; 23:39; Mk. 11:9; Lk. 13:35; 19:
 38; Jn. 12:13) blessed be he that *c* in the name
 Is. 35:4 fear not. . . your God will *c* with vengeance
 55:3 incline your ear, and *c* unto me: hear
 60:3 and the Gentiles shall *c* to thy light
 63:1 who is this that *c* from Edom, with dyed

Jer. 3:22 we *c* unto thee; for thou art the LORD
 Ezek. 3:15 then I *c* to them of the captivity at
 Dan. 7:13 one like the Son of man *c* with the clouds
 Zech. 9:9 (Mt. 21:5; Jn. 12:15) behold, thy King *c*
 Mal. 3:1 the LORD . . . shall suddenly *c* to his temple
 Mt. 6:10 (Lk. 11:2) thy kingdom *c*. Thy will be done

8:9 (Lk. 7:8) goeth; and to another, *C*, and he *c*
 11:13 (Lk. 7:19) art thou he that should *c*, or do we
 11:28 *c* unto me, all ye that labor and are heavy
 16:24 (Mk. 8:34; Lk. 9:23) any man will *c* after me
 19:14 (Mt. 10:14; Lk. 18:16) children. . . *c* unto me
 20:28 (Mk. 10:45) *c* not to be ministered unto, but
 24:5 (Mk. 13:6; Lk. 21:8) many shall *c* in my name
 24:30 (Mk. 13:26; Lk. 21:27) see the Son of man *c*
 24:44 (Lk. 12:40) as ye think not the Son of man *c*
 26:64 (Mk. 14:62) and *c* in the clouds of heaven

Mk. 1:17 Jesus said unto them, *C* ye after me
 1:25 (Lk. 4:35) hold thy peace, and *c* out of him
 2:4 they could not *c* nigh unto him for the press
 Lk. 14:23 compel them to *c* in, that my house may
 17:20 the kingdom of God *c* not with observation
 18:8 when the Son of man *c*, shall he find faith
 Jn. 1:11 he *c* unto his own, and his own received
 1:39 saith unto them, *C* and see. They *c* and saw
 1:46 Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, *C* and see
 5:40 ye will not *c* to me, that ye might have life
 5:43 I am *c* in my Father's name, and ye receive
 6:35 he that *c* to me shall never hunger; and he
 6:37 all that the Father giveth me shall *c* to me
 6:44 no man can *c* to me, except the Father which
 7:8 this feast; for my time is not yet full *c*
 7:28 (8:42) I am not *c* of myself, but he that sent
 7:34 (7:36; 8:21, 22; 13:33) thither ye cannot *c*
 10:10 I am *c* that they might have life, and that
 11:43 cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, *c* forth
 12:27 but for this cause *c* I unto this hour
 13:3 and that he was *c* from God, and went to God
 14:3 I will *c* again, and receive you unto myself
 14:6 no man *c* unto the Father, but by me
 14:18 not leave you comfortless: I will *c* to you
 15:22 if I had not *c* and spoken unto them, they
 16:28 I *c* forth from the Father, and am *c* into
 21:22 if I will that he tarry till I *c*, what is

Acts 1:11 same Jesus . . . shall so *c* in like manner

16:9 *c* over into Macedonia, and help us
 Rom. 3:8 let us do evil, that good may *c*?

15:23 desire these many years to *c* unto you
 1 Cor. 11:26 ye do show the Lord's death till he *c*
 2 Cor. 13:1 this is the third time I am *c* to you
 Eph. 4:13 till we all *c* in the unity of the faith
 1 Tim. 1:15 Jesus *c* into the world to save sinners
 2 Tim. 4:9 do thy diligence to *c* shortly unto me
 Heb. 7:25 save them to the uttermost that *c* unto God
 10:37 he that shall *c* will *c*, and will not tarry
 11:6 he that *c* to God must believe that he is
 Jude 14 Lord *c* with ten thousands of his saints
 Rev. 2:5 or else I will *c* unto thee quickly
 3:11 (22:7, 12) behold, I *c* quickly
 22:7 I will *c* in to him, and will sup with him
 22:17 Spirit and the bride say, *C* . . . heareth say, *C*
 22:20 surely I *c* quickly: Amen. Even so, *c*, Lord

Comeliness

Is. 53:2 he hath no form nor *c*; and when we shall
 Ezek. 16:14 it was perfect through my *c*, which I

Comely

1 Sam. 16:18 a *c* person, and the LORD is with him
 Prov. 30:29 go well, yea, four are *c* in going
 Song 1:5 I am black, but *c*, O ye daughters of
 1 Cor. 7:35 snare upon you, but for that which is *c*
 11:13 *c* that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

Comfort See also Encourage, Exhort

Gen. 5:29 name Noah, saying, This same shall *c* us
 37:35 rose up to *c* him; but he refused to be *c*
 Job 2:11 to come to mourn with him, and to *c* him
 6:10 should I yet have *c*; yea, I would harden
 10:20 let me alone, that I may take *c* a little

Job 21:34 how then *c* ye me in vain, seeing in your
 Ps. 23:4 with me; thy rod and thy staff they *c* me

71:21 increase my greatness. . . *c* me on every side
 77:2 and ceased not: my soul refused to be *c*
 86:17 thou, LORD, hast helped me, and *c* me
 119:50 is my *c* in my affliction: for thy word

Song 2:5 *c* me with apples: for I am sick of love
 Is. 12:1 thine anger is turned away, and thou *c* me

40:1 *c* ye, *c* ye my people, saith your God
 49:13 for the LORD hath *c* his people, and will
 51:3 LORD shall *c* Zion: he will *c* all her waste
 51:12 I, even I, am he that *c* you: who art thou
 52:9 for the LORD hath *c* his people, he hath
 61:2 vengeance of our God; to *c* all that mourn
 66:13 as one whom his mother *c*, so will I *c* you

Jer. 31:13 their mourning into joy, and will *c* them
 31:15 (Mt. 2:18) Rachel weeping. . . refused to be *c*

Lam. 1:2 all her lovers she hath none to *c* her
 Ezek. 14:22 and ye shall be *c* concerning the evil

16:54 hast done, in that thou art a *c* unto them
 Zech. 1:17 LORD shall yet *c* Zion, and shall yet

10:2 have told false dreams; they *c* in vain
 Mt. 5:4 blessed are they that mourn. . . they shall be *c*

9:22 (Lk. 8:48) daughter, be of good *c*; thy faith
 Lk. 16:25 but now he is *c*, and thou art tormented

Jn. 11:19 came. . . to *c* them concerning their brother
 Acts 9:31 the Lord, and in the *c* of the Holy Ghost

16:40 they had seen the brethren, they *c* them
 Rom. 15:4 through patience and *c* of the Scriptures

1 Cor. 14:31 that all may learn, and all may be *c*
 2 Cor. 1:3 Father of mercies, and the God of all *c*

1:4 who *c* us in all our tribulation, that we may
 7:4 I am filled with *c*, I am exceeding joyful

7:6 God, that *c* those that are cast down, *c* us by
 7:13 we were *c* in your *c*; yea, and exceedingly

13:11 be of good *c*, be of one mind, live in peace
 Eph. 6:22 (Col. 4:8) and that he might *c* your hearts

Phil. 2:1 if any *c* of love, if any fellowship
 Col. 2:2 that their hearts might be *c*, being knit

1 Thes. 3:2 and to *c* you concerning your faith
 3:7 we were *c* over you in all our affliction

4:18 wherefore *c* one another with these words
 5:11 *c* yourselves together, and edify one another

5:14 *c* the feebleminded, support the weak
 2 Thes. 2:17 *c* your hearts, and stablish you in

Comfortably

Is. 40:2 speak ye *c* to Jerusalem, and cry unto her
 Hos. 2:14 into the wilderness, and speak *c* unto her

Comforter See also Advocate

Job 16:2 many such things: miserable *c* are ye all
 Ps. 69:20 was none; and for *c*, but I found none

Ecl. 4:1 such as were oppressed, and they had no *c*
 Nah. 3:7 Nineveh . . . whence shall I seek *c* for thee?

Jn. 14:16 Father, and he shall give you another *C*
 14:26 but the *C*, which is the Holy Ghost, whom

15:26 when the *C* is come, whom I will send unto
 16:7 if I go not away, the *C* will not come unto

Comfortless

Jn. 14:18 will not leave you *c*: I will come to you

Coming See also Come

Gen. 30:30 the LORD hath blessed thee since my *c*
 Ps. 121:8 thy going out and thy *c* in from this time

Mal. 4:5 send you Elijah the prophet before the *c*
 Mt. 24:3 what shall be the sign of thy *c*, and of

24:27 so shall also the *c* of the Son of man be
 24:48 (Lk. 12:45) shall say . . . My lord delayeth his *c*

1 Cor. 1:7 waiting for the *c* of our Lord Jesus
 15:23 afterward they that are Christ's at his *c*

1 Thes. 2:19 in the presence of our Lord. . . at his *c*?
 3:13 at the *c* of our Lord Jesus Christ with all

4:15 are alive and remain unto the *c* of the Lord
 2 Thes. 2:1 beseech you, brethren, by the *c* of our

2:9 him, whose *c* is after the working of Satan
 Jas. 5:8 for the *c* of the Lord draweth nigh

2 Pet. 1:16 unto you the power and *c* of our Lord
 3:4 where is the promise of his *c*? for since the
 1 Jn. 2:28 and not be ashamed before him at his *c*

Command *See also* Charge, Instruct, Order

Gen. 2:16 God *c* the man, saying, Of every tree of
 6:22 did Noah; according to all that God *c* him
 18:19 he will *c* his children and his household
 Ex. 7:2 thou shalt speak all that I *c* thee
 39:32 Israel did according to all that the LORD *c*
 Lev. 7:38 LORD *c* Moses in mount Sinai, in the day
 Deut. 5:32 to do. . . as the LORD your God hath *c*
 12:32 what thing soever I *c* you, observe to do it
 26:16 LORD. . . hath *c* thee to do these statutes
 28:8 the LORD shall *c* the blessing upon thee in
 32:46 ye shall *c* your children to observe to do
 Josh. 1:16 Joshua. . . All that thou *c* us we will do
 11:15 as the LORD *c* Moses. . . so did Moses *c* Joshua
 1 Kgs. 17:4 and I have *c* the ravens to feed thee there
 Ezr. 7:23 whatsoever is *c* by the God of heaven, let
 Ps. 33:9 and it was done; he *c*, and it stood fast
 42:8 yet the LORD will *c* his loving-kindness in
 68:28 God hath *c* thy strength: strengthen
 111:9 he hath *c* his covenant for ever: holy and
 119:35 make me to go in the path of thy *c*
 148:5 the LORD: for he *c*, and they were created
 Is. 34:16 for my mouth it hath *c*, and his spirit it
 45:12 the heavens, and all their host have I *c*
 Jer. 1:7 and whatsoever I *c* thee thou shalt speak
 7:23 but this thing *c* I them. . . Obey my voice
 11:4 and do them, according to all which I *c* you
 14:14 I send them not, neither have I *c* them
 26:2 I *c* thee to speak unto them; diminish not
 Lam. 3:37 cometh to pass, when the Lord *c* it not?
 Mt. 4:3 (Lk. 4:3) *c* that these stones be made bread
 10:5 these twelve Jesus sent forth, and *c* them
 28:20 observe all things whatsoever I have *c* you
 Mk. 1:27 (Lk. 4:36) *c* he even the unclean spirits
 10:3 and said unto them, What did Moses *c* you?
 Lk. 8:25 for he *c* even the winds and water
 9:21 and *c* them to tell no man that thing
 Jn. 15:14 my friends, if ye do whatsoever I *c* you
 15:17 these things I *c* you, that ye love
 Acts 1:4 *c* them that they should not depart from
 4:18 *c* them not to speak at all nor teach in the
 16:18 I *c* thee in the name of Jesus Christ to
 17:30 but now *c* all men every where to repent
 1 Cor. 7:10 unto the married I *c*, yet not I, but
 1 Tim. 4:11 these things *c* and teach

Commandment *See also* Decree, Law, Order, Ordinance, Precept, Statute

Ex. 20:6 (Deut. 5:10) that love me, and keep my *c*
 34:28 wrote. . . the words of the covenant, the ten *c*
 Lev. 26:14 not hearken. . . and will not do all these *c*
 Num. 9:18 at the *c* of the LORD. . . Israel journeyed
 15:31 broken his *c*, that soul shall utterly be
 Deut. 4:13 commanded you to perform. . . ten *c*
 6:17 (11:22) diligently keep the *c* of the LORD
 10:13 to keep the *c* of the LORD, and his statutes
 30:11 this *c*. . . is not hidden from thee, neither
 2 Kgs. 17:16 left all the *c* of the LORD their God
 Ps. 19:8 the *c* of the LORD is pure, enlightening
 71:3 thou hast given *c* to save me; for thou art
 89:31 they break my statutes, and keep not my *c*
 111:7 verity and judgment; all his *c* are sure
 119:86 all thy *c* are faithful. . . help thou me
 119:127 therefore I love thy *c* above gold
 119:151 near, O LORD; and all thy *c* are truth
 119:172 for all thy *c* are righteousness
 Prov. 4:4 retain my words: keep my *c*, and live
 7:2 keep my *c*, and live; and my law as the apple
 10:8 wise in heart shall receive *c*: but a prating
 13:13 but he that feareth the *c* shall be rewarded
 19:16 he that keepeth the *c* keepeth his own soul
 Mt. 5:19 shall break one of these least *c*
 15:6 *c* of God of none effect by your tradition

Mt. 15:9 (Mk. 7:7) teaching for doctrines the *c* of men
 19:17 if thou wilt enter into life, keep the *c*
 22:38 (Mk. 12:30) this is the first and great *c*
 Mk. 10:19 (Lk. 18:20) thou knowest the *c*. Do not
 Jn. 12:49 the Father which sent me, he gave me a *c*
 13:34 (15:12) a new *c*. . . That ye love one another
 14:15 if ye love me, keep my *c*
 14:21 that hath my *c*, and keepeth them, he it is
 14:31 and as the Father gave me *c*, even so I do
 15:10 if ye keep my *c*, ye shall abide in my love
 Rom. 7:8 sin, taking occasion by the *c*, wrought
 7:12 law is holy, and the *c* holy, and just, and
 13:9 if there be any other *c*, it is briefly
 1 Cor. 7:25 now concerning virgins I have no *c*
 14:37 I write unto you are the *c* of the Lord
 Eph. 6:2 which is the first *c* with promise
 Col. 2:22 after the *c* and doctrines of men?
 1 Tim. 1:5 end of the *c* is charity out of a pure
 6:14 keep this *c* without spot, unrebukable, until
 2 Pet. 2:21 to turn from the holy *c* delivered unto
 1 Jn. 2:3 know that we know him, if we keep his *c*
 2:7 I write no new *c* unto you, but an old *c*
 3:22 we receive of him, because we keep his *c*
 4:21 this *c* have we from him, That he who loveth
 5:3 we keep his *c*: and his *c* are not grievous
 2 Jn. 4 as we have received a *c* from the Father
 6 love, that we walk after his *c*. This is the *c*
 Rev. 14:12 here are they that keep the *c* of God
 22:14 blessed are they that do his *c*, that they

Commend *See also* Commit

Prov. 12:8 man shall be *c* according to his wisdom
 Lk. 16:8 the lord *c* the unjust steward, because he
 23:46 said, Father, into thy hands I *c* my spirit
 Acts 14:23 they *c* them to the Lord, on whom they
 20:32 brethren, I *c* you to God, and to the word
 Rom. 3:5 our unrighteousness *c* the righteousness
 5:8 God *c* his love toward us, in that, while we
 16:1 I *c* unto you Phoebe our sister, which is a
 1 Cor. 8:8 but meat *c* us not to God: for neither
 2 Cor. 3:1 do we begin again to *c* ourselves?
 4:2 *c* ourselves to every man's conscience
 5:12 for we *c* not ourselves again unto you
 10:12 compare. . . with some that *c* themselves
 10:18 *c* himself is approved, but whom the Lord *c*

Commission

Ezra 8:36 the king's *c* unto the king's lieutenants
 Acts 26:12 I went to Damascus with authority and *c*

Commit *See also* Commend

Ps. 31:5 into thine hand I *c* my spirit: thou hast
 37:5 *c* thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him
 Prov. 16:3 *c* thy works unto the LORD, and thy
 Lk. 12:48 and did *c* things worthy of stripes
 Jn. 2:24 but Jesus did not *c* himself unto them
 5:22 no man, but hath *c* all judgment unto the Son
 8:34 whosoever *c* sin is the servant of sin
 Rom. 1:32 which *c* such things are worthy of death
 3:2 because. . . unto them were *c* the oracles of God
 1 Cor. 9:17 dispensation of the gospel is *c* unto me
 2 Cor. 5:19 hath *c* unto us the word of reconciliation
 2 Tim. 1:12 he is able to keep that which I have *c*
 Tit. 1:3 preaching, which is *c* unto me according
 1 Pet. 4:19 *c* the keeping of their souls to him
 1 Jn. 3:8 he that *c* sin is of the devil

Common

Eccl. 6:1 there is an evil. . . and it is *c* among men
 Mk. 12:37 and the *c* people heard him gladly
 Acts 2:44 (4:32) all that believed. . . had all things *c*
 10:14 (11:8) eaten any thing that is *c* or unclean
 10:28 I should not call any man *c* or unclean
 1 Cor. 10:13 temptation taken you but such as is *c*
 Tit. 1:4 to Titus, mine own son after the *c* faith
 Jude 3 to write unto you of the *c* salvation

Commonwealth

Eph. 2:12 being aliens from the *c* of Israel

Commotion

Jer. 10:22 and a great c out of the north country
Lk. 21:9 when ye shall hear of wars and c, be not

Commune

Ex. 25:22 meet with thee, and I will c with thee
1 Sam. 19:3 and I will c with my father of thee
Job 4:2 if we . . . c with thee, wilt thou be grieved?
Ps. 4:4 c with your own heart upon your bed
77:6 I c with mine own heart: and my spirit made
Eccl. 1:16 I c with mine own heart, saying, Lo
Zech. 1:14 the angel that c with me said unto me
Lk. 6:11 c one with another what they might do to
24:15 while they c together and reasoned, Jesus
Acts 24:26 sent for him the oftener, and c with him

Communicate

Gal. 2:2 c unto them that gospel which I preach
6:6 let him that is taught in the word c unto
Phil. 4:15 no church c with me as concerning giving
1 Tim. 6:18 ready to distribute, willing to c
Heb. 13:16 but to do good and to c forget not: for

Communication

2 Sam. 3:17 Abner had c with the elders of Israel
Mt. 5:37 but let your c be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay
1 Cor. 15:33 deceived: evil c corrupt good manners
Col. 3:8 blasphemy, filthy c out of your mouth
Phlm. 6 c of thy faith may become effectual by the

Communion

1 Cor. 10:16 it not the c of the blood of Christ?
2 Cor. 6:14 and what c hath light with darkness?
13:14 love of God, and the c of the Holy Ghost

Companion *See also* Acquaintance, Friend

Judg. 14:20 but Samson's wife was given to his c
Ps. 119:63 I am a c of all them that fear thee
Prov. 13:20 but a c of fools shall be destroyed
28:7 is a c of riotous men shameth his father
Song 8:13 c hearken to thy voice: cause me to hear
Mal. 2:14 yet is she thy c, and the wife of thy
Phil. 2:25 Epaphroditus, my brother, and c in labor
Heb. 10:33 ye became c of them that were so used
Rev. 1:9 I John . . . your brother, and c in tribulation

Company

Num. 14:7 and they spake unto all the c of . . . Israel
Judg. 7:16 divided the three hundred men into three c
1 Sam. 10:5 thou shalt meet a c of prophets coming
11:11 Saul put the people in three c
Ps. 55:14 and walked unto the house of God in c
68:11 great was the c of those that published it
Mk. 6:39 (Lk. 9:14) all sit down by c upon the green
Lk. 2:44 they, supposing him to have been in the c
Rom. 15:24 if first I be somewhat filled with your c
1 Cor. 5:11 I have written unto you not to keep c
2 Thes. 3:14 note that man, and have no c with him

Compare *See also* Liken

Ps. 89:6 who in the heaven can be c unto the LORD?
Prov. 3:15 canst desire are not to be c unto her
Is. 40:18 or what likeness will ye c unto him?
46:5 make me equal, and c me, that we may be like?
Rom. 8:18 not worthy to be c with the glory which
2 Cor. 10:12 or c ourselves with some that commend

Comparison

Judg. 8:2 what have I done now in c of you? Is not
Hag. 2:3 not in your eyes in c of it as nothing?
Mk. 4:30 or with what c shall we compare it?

Compass

Deut. 2:3 c this mountain long enough: turn you
Josh. 6:4 seventh day ye shall c the city seven
2 Sam. 5:23 not go up; but fetch a c behind them

2 Sam. 22:6 (Ps. 18:5) the sorrows of hell c me about
Ps. 5:12 the righteous; with favor wilt thou c him
118:11 they c me about; yea, they c me about; but
139:3 thou c my path and my lying down, and art
142:7 the righteous shall c me about; for thou
Is. 44:13 he marketh it out with the c, and maketh
Jer. 31:22 a new thing . . . A woman shall c a man
Mt. 23:15 ye c sea and land to make one proselyte
Acts 28:13 we fetched a c, and came to Rhegium
Heb. 12:1 c about with so great a cloud of witnesses

Compassion *See also* Kindness, Love, Loving-kindness, Mercy, Pity

Ex. 2:6 babe wept. And she had c on him, and said
Deut. 13:17 show thee mercy, and have c upon thee
30:3 turn thy captivity, and have c upon thee
Ps. 86:15 but thou, O Lord, art a God full of c
111:4 the LORD is gracious and full of c
Is. 49:15 not have c on the son of her womb? yea
Jer. 12:15 I will return, and have c on them
Mic. 7:19 will turn again, he will have c upon us
Zech. 7:9 execute true judgment . . . show mercy and c
Mt. 9:36 (Mk. 6:34) he was moved with c on them
14:14 (Mk. 6:34) multitude, and was moved with c
15:32 (Mk. 8:2) I have c on the multitude, because
18:27 the lord of that servant was moved with c
20:34 Jesus had c on them, and touched their eyes
Mk. 1:41 Jesus, moved with c, put forth his hand
5:19 Lord hath done for thee, and hath had c on
Lk. 7:13 when the Lord saw her, he had c on her
10:33 Samaritan . . . saw him, he had c on him
15:20 his father saw him, and had c, and ran, and
Rom. 9:15 and I will have c on whom I will have c
Heb. 5:2 who can have c on the ignorant, and on
1 Pet. 3:8 all of one mind, having c one of another
1 Jn. 3:17 shutteth up his bowels of c from him
Jude 22 and of some have c, making a difference

Compel

Lev. 25:39 shalt not c him to serve as a bondservant
Mt. 5:41 whosoever shall c thee to go a mile, go
27:32 (Mk. 15:21) Simon . . . they c to bear his cross
Lk. 14:23 highways and hedges, and c them to come
2 Cor. 12:11 a fool in glorying; ye have c me
Gal. 2:3 but neither Titus . . . was c to be circumcised

Complain

Num. 11:1 when the people c, it displeased the LORD
Judg. 21:22 or their brethren come unto us to c
Job 7:11 I will c in the bitterness of my soul
Ps. 77:3 I c, and my spirit was overwhelmed
144:14 that there be no c in our streets
Lam. 3:39 wherefore doth a living man c, a man for

Complaint

Job 7:13 shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my c
10:1 I will leave my c upon myself; I will speak
21:4 as for me, is my c to man?
23:2 today is my c bitter: my stroke is heavier
Ps. 142:2 I poured out my c before him; I showed
Acts 25:7 and laid many and grievous c against Paul

Complete

Col. 2:10 ye are c in him, which is the head of all
4:12 stand perfect and c in all the will of God

Comprehend *See also* Know, Perceive, Understand

Job 37:5 great things doeth he, which we cannot c
Eph. 3:18 may be able to c with all saints what is

Conceal *See also* Hide

Job 27:11 which is with the Almighty will I not c
Ps. 40:10 not c thy loving-kindness and thy truth
Prov. 11:13 is of a faithful spirit c the matter
12:23 a prudent man c knowledge; but the heart
25:2 it is the glory of God to c a thing: but

Conceit *See also* Haughtiness, Pride

Prov. 18:11 city, and as a high wall in his own *c*
 26:5 to his folly, lest he be wise in his own *c*
 26:16 sluggard is wiser in his own *c* than seven
 28:11 rich man is wise in his own *c*; but the poor
 Rom. 11:25 lest ye should be wise in your own *c*
 12:16 be not wise in your own *c*

Conceive

Gen. 4:1 Adam knew Eve his wife; and she *c*
 21:2 Sarah *c*, and bare Abraham a son in his old
 25:21 entreated of him, and Rebekah his wife *c*
 Num. 11:12 I *c* all this people? have I begotten
 Ps. 51:5 in iniquity; and in sin did my mother *c* me
 Is. 7:14 behold, a virgin shall *c*, and bear a son
 59:4 they *c* mischief, and bring forth iniquity
 Mt. 1:20 which is *c* in her is of the Holy Ghost
 Lk. 1:36 cousin Elisabeth, she hath also *c* a son

Conclusion

Eccl. 12:13 let us hear the *c* of the whole matter

Concord

2 Cor. 6:15 and what *c* hath Christ with Belial? or

Concubine

Judg. 19:1 was a certain Levite . . . who took to him a *c*
 2 Sam. 3:7 hast thou gone in unto my father's *c*?
 5:13 David took him more *c* and wives out of
 16:22 Absalom went in unto his father's *c*
 1 Kgs. 11:3 wives, princesses, and three hundred *c*

Concupiscence

Rom. 7:8 but sin . . . wrought in me all manner of *c*
 1 Thes. 4:5 in the lust of *c*, even as the Gentiles

Condemn *See also* Accuse, Judge

Deut. 25:1 justify the righteous, and *c* the wicked
 Job 9:20 justify myself, mine own mouth shall *c* me
 40:8 thou *c* me, that thou mayest be righteous?
 Ps. 37:33 will not leave him in his hand, nor *c* him
 94:21 soul of the righteous, and *c* the innocent
 109:7 when he shall be judged, let him be *c*
 109:31 to save him from those that *c* his soul
 Prov. 12:2 but a man of wicked devices will *c* he
 Is. 50:9 God will help me; who is he that shall *c*
 54:17 rise against thee in judgment thou shalt *c*
 Mt. 12:37 justified, and by thy words thou shalt be *c*
 12:41 (Lk. 11:32) rise in judgment . . . and shall *c* it
 20:18 (Mk. 10:33) and they shall *c* him to death
 Jn. 3:17 God sent not his Son into the world to *c*
 8:11 neither do I *c* thee: go, and sin no more
 Rom. 8:3 his own Son . . . for sin, *c* sin in the flesh
 8:34 who is he that *c*? It is Christ that died
 1 Cor. 11:32 we should not be *c* with the world
 Tit. 3:11 subverted, and sinneth, being *c* of himself
 Heb. 11:7 the which he *c* the world, and became heir
 Jas. 5:9 against another, brethren, lest ye be *c*
 1 Jn. 3:20 if our heart *c* us, God is greater than

Condemnation *See also* Damnation, Hell, Punishment

Lk. 23:40 fear God, seeing thou art in the same *c*?
 Jn. 3:19 this is the *c*, that light is come into
 5:24 everlasting life, and shall not come into *c*
 Rom. 8:1 no *c* to them which are in Christ Jesus
 1 Cor. 11:34 at home . . . ye come not together unto *c*
 2 Cor. 3:9 for if the ministration of *c* be glory
 Jas. 3:1 knowing that we shall receive the greater *c*

Condescend

Rom. 12:16 high things, but *c* to men of low estate

Conduct *See also* Lead

1 Cor. 16:11 despise him: but *c* him forth in peace

Confederacy

Is. 8:12 say ye not, A *c* . . . this people shall say, A *c*
 Obad. 7 men of thy *c* have brought thee even to the

Confederate

Gen. 14:13 and these were *c* with Abram
 Ps. 83:5 with one consent: they are *c* against thee
 Is. 7:2 saying, Syria is *c* with Ephraim

Confer

Gal. 1:16 immediately I *c* not with flesh and blood

Confess *See also* Acknowledge

Lev. 26:40 if they shall *c* their iniquity, and the
 Num. 5:7 shall *c* their sin which they have done
 Neh. 9:2 *c* their sins, and the iniquities of their
 Job 40:14 then will I also *c* unto thee that thine
 Ps. 32:5 I will *c* my transgressions unto the LORD
 Prov. 28:13 but whoso *c* and forsaketh them shall
 Mt. 3:6 baptized of him in Jordan, *c* their sins
 10:32 (Lk. 12:8) *c* me before men, him will I *c*
 Jn. 1:20 he *c*, and denied not; but *c*, I am not the
 9:22 that if any man did *c* that he was Christ, he
 12:42 because of the Pharisees they did not *c*
 Acts 19:18 many that believed came, and *c*
 Rom. 10:9 shalt *c* with thy mouth the Lord Jesus
 14:11 to me, and every tongue shall *c* to God
 15:9 I will *c* to thee among the Gentiles
 Phil. 2:11 every tongue should *c* that Jesus Christ
 Jas. 5:16 *c* your faults one to another, and pray
 1 Jn. 1:9 if we *c* our sins, he is faithful and just
 4:2 every spirit that *c* that Jesus Christ
 4:15 *c* that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth
 2 Jn. 7 *c* not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh
 Rev. 3:5 but I will *c* his name before my Father

Confession

Josh. 7:19 LORD God of Israel, and make *c* unto him
 2 Chr. 30:22 peace offerings, and making *c* to the
 Ezra 10:11 now therefore make *c* unto the LORD
 Dan. 9:4 prayed unto the LORD . . . and made my *c*
 Rom. 10:10 with the mouth *c* is made unto salvation
 1 Tim. 6:13 who before . . . Pilate witnessed a good *c*

Confidence *See also* Assurance, Believe, Faith, Trust

2 Kgs. 18:19 (Is. 36:4) what *c* is this wherein thou
 Job 18:14 *c* shall be rooted out of his tabernacle
 Ps. 65:5 who art the *c* of all the ends of the earth
 118:8 to trust in the LORD than to put *c* in man
 Prov. 3:26 LORD shall be thy *c*, and shall keep thy
 Is. 30:15 quietness and in *c* shall be your strength
 Mic. 7:5 not in a friend, put ye not *c* in a guide
 Acts 28:31 preaching . . . with all *c*, no man forbidding
 2 Cor. 2:3 having *c* in you all, that my joy is the
 7:16 I rejoice therefore that I have *c* in you
 Gal. 5:10 I have *c* in you through the Lord, that ye
 Eph. 3:12 boldness and access with *c* by the faith
 Phil. 1:25 having this *c*, I know that I shall abide
 3:4 though I might also have *c* in the flesh
 2 Thes. 3:4 and we have *c* in the Lord touching you
 Heb. 3:14 hold the beginning of our *c* steadfast
 13:5 cast not away therefore your *c*, which hath
 1 Jn. 2:28 that, when he shall appear, we may have *c*
 5:14 this is the *c* that we have in him, that, if

Confident

Ps. 27:3 war . . . rise against me, in this will I be *c*
 Prov. 14:16 but the fool rageth, and is *c*
 Rom. 2:19 art *c* that thou thyself art a guide of
 2 Cor. 5:6 we are always *c*, knowing that, whilst
 Phil. 1:6 *c* this very thing, that he which hath

Confirm

Ruth 4:7 *c* all things; a man plucked off his shoe
 Is. 35:3 the weak hands, and *c* the feeble knees
 44:26 *c* the word of his servant, and performeth

Mk. 16:20 Lord working with them, and *c* the word
Acts 14:22 *c* the souls of the disciples, and exhorting
15:32 and Judas and Silas . . . exhorted . . . and *c* them
15:41 through Syria and Cilicia, *c* the churches
1 Cor. 1:8 who shall also *c* you unto the end . . .
2 Cor. 2:8 that ye would *c* your love toward him
Heb. 6:17 immutability of his counsel, *c* it by an oath

Conflict

Phil. 1:30 having the same *c* which ye saw in me
Col. 2:1 that ye knew what great *c* I have for you

Conformed

Rom. 8:29 predestinate to be *c* to the image of his
12:2 not *c* to this world; but be ye transformed

Conformable

Phil. 3:10 know him . . . being made *c* unto his death

Confound

Gen. 11:7 us go down, and there *c* their language
Ps. 69:6 let not those that seek thee be *c* for my
83:17 let them be *c* and troubled for ever; yea
97:7 *c* be all they that serve graven images
Is. 50:7 will help me; therefore shall I not be *c*
Jer. 10:14 every founder is *c* by the graven image
17:18 let not me be *c*: let them be dismayed
50:2 Babylon is taken, Bel is *c* . . . her idols are *c*
Ezek. 16:54 mayest be *c* in all that thou hast done
Acts 2:6 the multitude came together, and were *c*
9:22 Saul . . . the Jews which dwelt at Damascus
1 Cor. 1:27 foolish things of the world to *c* the

Confused

Acts 19:32 and some another: for the assembly was *c*

Confusion

1 Sam. 20:30 to thine own *c*, and unto the *c* of thy
Job 10:15 I am full of *c* . . . see thou mine affliction
Ps. 35:4 them be . . . brought to *c* that devise my hurt
44:15 my *c* is continually before me
70:2 let them be turned backward, and put to *c*
71:1 do I put my trust: let me never be put to *c*
109:29 let them cover themselves with their own *c*
Is. 24:10 city of *c* is broken down: every house is
30:3 and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your *c*
Jer. 3:25 our *c* covereth us: for we have sinned
Dan. 9:7 but unto us *c* of faces, as at this day
Acts 19:29 the whole city was filled with *c*
1 Cor. 14:33 for God is not the author of *c*, but
Jas. 3:16 where envying and strife is, there is *c*

Congel

Ex. 15:8 the depths were *c* in the heart of the sea

Congratulate

1 Chr. 18:10 inquire of his welfare, and to *c* him

Congregation See also Assembly, Church

Lev. 4:13 whole *c* of Israel sin through ignorance
8:3 gather thou all the *c* together unto the door
Num. 1:2 take ye the sum of all the *c* of . . . Israel
15:15 one ordinance . . . both for you of the *c*, and
16:22 sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the *c*?
35:24 then the *c* shall judge between the slayer
1 Chr. 29:20 David said to all the *c*, Now bless
2 Chr. 23:3 all the *c* made a covenant with the king
Ps. 1:5 nor sinners in the *c* of the righteous
7:7 *c* of the people compass thee about
22:22 in the midst of the *c* will I praise thee
26:12 in the *c* will I bless the LORD
107:32 exalt him also in the *c* of the people
Acts 13:43 now when the *c* was broken up, many of

Conquer See also Subdue

Rev. 6:2 unto him: and he went forth *c*, and to *c*

Conqueror

Rom. 8:37 are more than *c* through him that loved

Conscience See also Heart, Mind, Soul

Jn. 8:9 being convicted by their own *c*, went out
Acts 23:1 I have lived in all good *c* before God
24:16 have always a *c* void of offense toward God
Rom. 2:15 their *c* also bearing witness, and their
9:1 *c* also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost
13:5 not only for wrath, but also for *c* sake
1 Cor. 8:7 *c* of the idol . . . *c* being weak is defiled
8:12 and wound their weak *c*, ye sin against
10:25 that eat, asking no question for *c* sake
10:29 why is my liberty judged of another man's *c*?
2 Cor. 4:2 commending ourselves to every man's *c*
1 Tim. 1:5 and of a good *c*, and of faith unfeigned
1:19 holding faith, and a good *c*; which some
4:2 having their *c* seared with a hot iron
Tit. 1:15 but even their mind and *c* is defiled
Heb. 9:9 service perfect, as pertaining to the *c*
9:14 purge your *c* from dead works to serve the
13:18 we trust we have a good *c*, in all things
1 Pet. 2:19 if a man for *c* toward God endure grief
3:16 having a good *c*; that, whereas they
3:21 but the answer of a good *c* toward God

Consecrate See also Dedicate, Give, Hallow, Present, Purify, Sanctify

Ex. 29:9 and thou shalt *c* Aaron and his sons
32:29 *c* yourselves today to the LORD, even every
Lev. 8:33 for seven days shall he *c* you
Num. 6:12 *c* unto the LORD the days of his separation
Josh. 6:19 of brass and iron, are *c* unto the LORD
Judg. 17:5 and the man Micah . . . *c* one of his sons
1 Chr. 29:5 who then is willing to *c* his service
2 Chr. 29:31 ye have *c* yourselves unto the LORD
Mic. 4:13 I will *c* their gain unto the LORD
Heb. 7:28 maketh the Son, who is *c* for evermore
10:20 new and living way, which he hath *c* for us

Consecration See also Anoint, Dedication, Sanctification

Lev. 8:22 he brought the other ram, the ram of *c*
Num. 6:7 because the *c* of his God is upon his head

Consent

Deut. 13:8 thou shalt not *c* unto him, nor hearken
1 Sam. 11:7 people, and they came out with one *c*
Ps. 50:18 thou sawest a thief, then thou *c* with him
Prov. 1:10 son, if sinners entice thee, *c* thou not
Dan. 1:14 he *c* to them in this matter, and proved
Zeph. 3:9 name of the LORD, to serve him with one *c*
Lk. 23:51 same had not *c* to the counsel and deed
Acts 8:1 (22:20) Saul was *c* unto his death
Rom. 7:16 I *c* unto the law that it is good
1 Cor. 7:5 defraud ye not . . . except it be with *c* for

Consider

Deut. 4:39 *c* it in thine heart, that the LORD
32:29 were wise . . . they would *c* their latter end!
1 Sam. 12:24 *c* how great things he hath done for
Job 34:27 from him, and would not *c* any of his ways
Ps. 8:3 I *c* thy heavens, the work of thy fingers
31:7 hast *c* my trouble; thou hast known my soul
33:15 their hearts alike; he *c* all their works
41:1 blessed is he that *c* the *c* poor: the LORD will
Prov. 24:32 then I saw, and *c* it well: I looked
28:22 and *c* not that poverty shall come upon him
29:7 the righteous *c* the cause of the poor
Eccl. 5:1 fools: for they *c* not that they do evil
7:13 *c* the work of God: for who can make that
Is. 5:12 LORD, neither *c* the operation of his hands
44:19 and none *c* in his heart, neither is there
52:15 that which they had not heard shall they *c*
Jer. 23:20 the latter days ye shall *c* it perfectly
Hag. 1:5 (1:7) saith the LORD of hosts; *C* your ways
Mt. 6:28 (Lk. 12:27) *c* the lilies of the field, how

Lk. 12:24 *c* the ravens: for they neither sow nor
Gal. 6:1 *c* thyself, lest thou also be tempted
2 Tim. 2:7 *c* what I say; and the Lord give thee
Heb. 12:3 *c* him that endured such contradiction of

Consist

Lk. 12:15 a man's life *c* not in the abundance of
Col. 1:17 before all things, and by him all things *c*

Consolation

Job 15:11 are the *c* of God small with thee?
21:2 my speech, and let this be your *c*
Is. 66:11 be satisfied with the breasts of her *c*
Jer. 16:7 neither shall men give them the cup of *c*
Lk. 2:25 and devout, waiting for the *c* of Israel
6:24 that are rich! for ye have received your *c*
Acts 15:31 they had read, they rejoiced for the *c*
Rom. 15:5 now the God of patience and *c* grant you
2 Cor. 1:5 so our *c* also aboundeth by Christ
7:7 by the *c* wherewith he was comforted in you
Phil. 2:1 if there be therefore any *c* in Christ
2 Thes. 2:16 given us everlasting *c* and good hope
Phlm. 7 for we have great joy and *c* in thy love
Heb. 6:18 we might have a strong *c*, who have fled

Conspiracy

2 Sam. 15:12 and the *c* was strong; for the people
2 Kgs. 15:30 Hoshea the son of Elah made a *c* against
Jer. 11:9 LORD said unto me, A *c* is found among the
Ezek. 22:25 there is a *c* of her prophets in the midst
Acts 23:13 more than forty which had made this *c*

Conspire

Gen. 37:18 they *c* against him to slay him
1 Sam. 22:8 that all of you have *c* against me
1 Kgs. 16:9 Zimri, captain of half his chariots, *c*
Amos 7:10 Amos hath *c* against thee in the midst of

Constrain

2 Kgs. 4:8 great woman; and she *c* him to eat bread
Job 32:18 full of matter; the spirit within me *c* me
Mt. 14:22 (Mk. 6:45) *c* his disciples to get into a ship
Lk. 24:29 but they *c* him, saying, Abide with us
2 Cor. 5:14 love of Christ *c* us: because we thus

Constraint

1 Pet. 5:2 taking the oversight thereof, not by *c*

Consult *See also* Counsel

1 Kgs. 12:6 king Rehoboam *c* with the old men
1 Chr. 13:1 David *c* with the captains of thousands
Ps. 83:3 thy people, and *c* against thy hidden ones
Ezek. 21:21 *c* with images, he looked in the liver
Mt. 26:4 *c* that they might take Jesus by subtily
Lk. 14:31 *c* whether he be able with ten thousands
Jn. 12:10 priests *c* that they might put Lazarus

Consume *See also* Devour, Eat

Ex. 3:2 burned with fire, and the bush was not *c*
32:10 wrath . . . against them, and that I may *c* them
Num. 16:21 congregation that I may *c* them in a
Deut. 4:24 (Heb. 12:29) LORD thy God is a *c* fire
1 Kgs. 18:38 fell, and *c* the burnt sacrifice, and
2 Kgs. 1:10 from heaven, and *c* thee and thy fifty
Job 1:16 and *c* them; and I only am escaped alone
Ps. 59:13 *c* them in wrath, *c* them, that they may
78:33 days did he *c* in vanity, and their years
78:63 fire *c* their young men; and their maidens
90:7 we are *c* by thine anger, and by thy wrath
104:35 let the sinners be *c* out of the earth
Is. 10:18 and shall *c* the glory of his forest
29:20 brought to nought, and the scorner is *c*
64:7 and hast *c* us, because of our iniquities
Lam. 3:22 of the LORD's mercies that we are not *c*
Ezek. 4:17 astonished . . . and *c* away for their iniquity
2 Thes. 2:8 Wicked . . . revealed, whom the Lord shall *c*
Jas. 4:3 ye ask . . . that ye may *c* it upon your lusts

Consummation

Dan. 9:27 shall make it desolate, even until the *c*

Consumption

Lev. 26:16 I will even appoint over you terror, *c*
Deut. 28:22 the LORD shall smite thee with a *c*
Is. 10:22 *c* decreed shall overflow with righteousness
28:22 a *c*, even determined upon the whole earth

Contain

1 Kgs. 8:27 (2 Chr. 2:6; 6:18) heavens cannot *c* thee
Jn. 21:25 world itself could not *c* the books that
1 Cor. 7:9 but if they cannot *c*, let them marry

Contemn *See also* Abhor, Despise, Disdain, Hate, Loathe

Ps. 10:13 wherefore doth the wicked *c* God?
15:4 in whose eyes a vile person is *c*
107:11 and *c* the counsel of the Most High
Song 8:7 give all . . . for love, it would utterly be *c*

Contempt *See also* Reproach, Scorn

Ps. 119:22 remove from me reproach and *c*; for I
Prov. 18:3 the wicked cometh, then cometh also *c*
Is. 23:9 bring into *c* all the honorable of the earth
Dan. 12:2 life, and some to shame and everlasting *c*

Contemptible

Mal. 1:7 in that ye say, The table of the LORD is *c*
2:9 have I also made you *c* and base before all
2 Cor. 10:10 bodily presence is weak . . . his speech *c*

Contend

Neh. 13:11 then *c* I with the rulers, and said
Job 9:3 if he will *c* with him, he cannot answer him
10:2 show me wherefore thou *c* with me
13:8 ye accept his person? Will ye *c* for God?
40:2 he that *c* with the Almighty instruct him?
Prov. 28:4 but such as keep the law *c* with them
Eccl. 6:10 neither . . . *c* with him that is mightier
Is. 49:25 I will *c* with him that *c* with thee, and I
50:8 near that justifieth me: who will *c* with me?
57:16 I will not *c* for ever, neither will I be
Jer. 12:5 then how canst thou *c* with horses?
Amos 7:4 behold, the Lord God called to *c* by fire
Acts 11:2 that were of the circumcision *c* with him
Jude 3 ye should earnestly *c* for the faith which
9 Michael the archangel, when *c* with the devil

Content *See also* Satisfy

Josh. 7:7 would to God we had been *c*, and dwelt on
2 Kgs. 5:23 and Naaman said, Be *c*, take two talents
Prov. 6:35 rest *c*, though thou givest many gifts
Lk. 3:14 and be *c* with your wages
Phil. 4:11 whatsoever state I am, therewith to be *c*
1 Tim. 6:8 food and raiment, let us be therewith *c*
Heb. 13:5 be *c* with such things as ye have

Contention

Prov. 13:10 only by pride cometh *c*; but with the
18:6 a fool's lips enter into *c*, and his mouth
18:19 and their *c* are like the bars of a castle
19:13 the *c* of a wife are a continual dropping
22:10 cast out the scorner, and *c* shall go out
Jer. 15:10 borne me a man of strife and a man of *c*
Hab. 1:3 and there are that raise up strife and *c*
Acts 15:39 *c* was so sharp between them, that they
1 Cor. 1:11 declared unto me . . . are *c* among you
Phil. 1:16 one preach Christ of *c*, not sincerely
1 Thes. 2:2 unto you the gospel of God with much *c*
Tit. 3:9 and *c*, and strivings about the law

Contentious

Prov. 21:19 than with a *c* and an angry woman
26:21 to fire: so is a *c* man to kindle strife
27:15 a very rainy day and a *c* woman are alike

Rom. 2:8 them that are *c*, and do not obey the truth
1 Cor. 11:16 if any man seem to be *c*, we have no

Contentment

1 Tim. 6:6 but godliness with *c* is great gain

Continual

Ex. 29:42 (Num. 28:6) shall be a *c* burnt offering
Lk. 18:5 lest by her *c* coming she weary me
Rom. 9:2 great heaviness and *c* sorrow in my heart

Continually

Ps. 71:3 strong habitation, whereunto I may *c* resort
73:23 I am *c* with thee; thou hast holden me by
119:44 shall I keep thy law *c* for ever and ever
Is. 58:11 LORD shall guide thee *c*, and satisfy thy
Lk. 24:53 *c* in the temple, praising and blessing
Heb. 7:3 made like unto the Son . . . abideth a priest *c*

Continuance

Rom. 2:7 by patient *c* in well doing seek for glory

Continue

Ex. 21:21 *c* a day or two, he shall not be punished
1 Sam. 12:14 ye and . . . the king . . . following the LORD
Ps. 36:10 *c* thy loving-kindness unto them that know
Mt. 15:32 they *c* with me now three days, and have
Lk. 6:12 unto a mountain to pray, and *c* all night
Jn. 8:31 if ye *c* in my word, then are ye my disciples
15:9 so have I loved you: *c* ye in my love
Acts 1:14 these all *c* with one accord in prayer and
2:42 they *c* steadfastly in the apostles' doctrine
13:43 persuaded them to *c* in the grace of God
14:22 exhorting them to *c* in the faith, and that
20:7 and *c* his speech until midnight
26:22 help of God, I *c* unto this day, witnessing
Rom. 6:1 shall we *c* in sin, that grace may abound?
11:22 goodness, if thou *c* in his goodness
Phil. 1:25 I know that I shall abide and *c* with you
Col. 1:23 if ye *c* in the faith grounded and settled
4:2 *c* in prayer, and watch in the same with
2 Tim. 3:14 *c* thou in the things which thou hast
Heb. 7:24 *c* ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood
13:1 let brotherly love *c*
13:14 here have we no *c* city, but we seek one to
2 Pet. 3:4 fell asleep, all things *c* as they were
1 Jn. 2:19 us, they would no doubt have *c* with us
2:24 also shall *c* in the Son, and in the Father

Contrary

Lev. 26:21 and if ye walk *c* unto me, and will not
Esth. 9:1 turned to the *c*, that the Jews had rule
Mt. 14:24 (Mk. 6:48) with waves; for the wind was *c*
Acts 23:3 me to be smitten *c* to the law?
26:9 I ought to do many things *c* to the name of
Col. 2:4 handwriting of ordinances . . . was *c* to us

Contribution See also Gift, Present

Rom. 15:26 make a certain *c* for the poor saints

Contrite

Ps. 34:18 and saveth such as be of a *c* spirit
51:17 broken and a *c* heart, O God, thou wilt not
Is. 57:15 with him also . . . of a *c* and humble spirit
66:2 even to him that is poor and of a *c* spirit

Controversy

Deut. 17:8 being matters of *c* within thy gates
19:17 both the men, between whom the *c* is, shall
21:5 and by their word shall every *c* . . . be tried
25:1 if there be a *c* between men, and they come
2 Sam. 15:2 had a *c* came to the king for judgment
Jer. 25:31 for the LORD hath a *c* with the nations
Ezek. 44:24 and in *c* they shall stand in judgment
Hos. 4:1 LORD hath a *c* with the inhabitants of the
12:2 the LORD hath also a *c* with Judah, and will
Mic. 6:2 hear ye, O mountains, the LORD's *c*, and

Convenient

Jer. 40:4 whither it seemeth good and *c* for thee
Acts 24:25 have a *c* season, I will call for thee
Rom. 1:28 mind, to do those things which are not *c*
1 Cor. 16:12 he will come when he shall have *c* time
Eph. 5:4 nor jesting, which are not *c*: but rather
Phlm. 8 in Christ to enjoin thee that which is *c*

Conversation See also Behavior

Ps. 37:14 and to slay such as be of upright *c*
50:23 to him that ordereth his *c* aright will I
2 Cor. 1:12 we have had our *c* in the world
Gal. 1:13 my *c* in time past in the Jews' religion
Eph. 2:3 *c* in times past in the lusts of our flesh
Phil. 1:27 let your *c* be as it becometh the gospel
3:20 for our *c* is in heaven; from whence also we
Heb. 13:7 follow, considering the end of their *c*
Jas. 3:13 let him show out of a good *c* his works
1 Pet. 1:15 so be ye holy in all manner of *c*
3:1 without the word be won by the *c* of the wives

Conversion

Acts 15:3 declaring the *c* of the Gentiles

Convert

Ps. 19:7 the law of the LORD is perfect, *c* the soul
51:13 thy ways; and sinners shall be *c* unto thee
Is. 6:10 (Mt. 13:15; Mk. 4:12; Jn. 12:40; Acts 28:27)
understand with their heart, and be *c*, and I
should heal them
60:5 abundance of the sea shall be *c* unto thee
Mt. 18:3 except ye be *c*, and become as little children
Lk. 22:32 when thou art *c*, strengthen thy brethren
Acts 3:19 repent ye therefore, and be *c*, that your
Jas. 5:20 he which *c* the sinner from the error of

Convince

Job 32:12 behold, there was none of you that *c* Job
Jn. 8:46 which of you *c* me of sin? And if I say
Acts 18:28 mightily *c* the Jews, and that publicly
1 Cor. 14:24 he is *c* of all, he is judged of all
Tit. 1:9 both to exhort and to *c* the gainsayers
Jude 15 to *c* all that are ungodly among them

Convocation

Ex. 12:16 in the first day there shall be a holy *c*
Num. 28:26 day of the firstfruits . . . have a holy *c*

Cook

1 Sam. 8:13 to be confectionaries, and to be *c*, and

Cool

Gen. 3:8 walking in the garden in the *c* of the day
Lk. 16:24 tip of his finger in water, and *c* my tongue

Copy

Deut. 17:18 write him a *c* of this law in a book
Josh. 8:32 wrote there upon the stones a *c* of the
Prov. 25:1 the men of Hezekiah king of Judah *c* out

Corban Mk. 7:11

Cord

Josh. 2:15 let them down by a *c* through the window
Judg. 15:13 bound him with two new *c*, and brought
Ps. 129:4 he hath cut asunder the *c* of the wicked
Prov. 5:22 shall be holden with the *c* of his sins
Eccl. 12:6 or ever the silver *c* be loosed, or the
Is. 54:2 spare not, lengthen thy *c*, and strengthen
Hos. 11:4 I drew them with *c* of a man, with bands
Jn. 1:15 made a scourge of small *c*, he drove them

Corn

Gen. 27:28 fatness of the earth, and plenty of *c*
41:5 seven ears of *c* came up upon one stalk
41:57 came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy *c*
42:2 (Acts 7:12) heard that there is *c* in Egypt

Deut. 25:4 (1 Cor. 9:9; 1 Tim. 5:18) thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the *c*
 33:28 shall be upon a land of *c* and wine
 Ps. 65:13 the valleys also are covered over with *c*
 78:24 and had given them of the *c* of heaven
 Joel 2:19 behold, I will send you *c*, and wine, and
 Zech. 9:17 *c* shall make the young men cheerful
 Mt. 12:1 (Mk. 2:23; Lk. 6:1) sabbath . . . through the *c*
 Mk. 4:28 after that the full *c* in the ear

Cornelius Acts 10:1

Corner

Ps. 118:22 (Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10; Lk. 20:17; Acts 4:11; 1 Pet. 2:7) is become the head stone of the *c*
 Is. 28:16 (1 Pet. 2:6) lay in Zion . . . a precious *c* stone
 Amos 3:12 in the *c* of a bed, and in Damascus in
 Mt. 6:5 *c* of the streets, that they may be seen of
 Acts 10:11 (11:5) knit at the four *c*, and let down
 26:26 for this thing was not done in a *c*
 Eph. 2:20 Christ himself being the chief *c* stone
 Rev. 7:1 angels standing on the four *c* of the earth

Corpse

2 Kgs. 19:35 (Is. 37:36) behold, they were all dead *c*
 Mk. 6:29 and took up his *c*, and laid it in a tomb

Correct See also Chasten

Job. 5:17 happy is the man whom God *c*
 Ps. 39:11 thou with rebukes dost *c* man for iniquity
 Prov. 3:12 for whom the LORD loveth he *c*; even as a
 29:17 *c* thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea
 29:19 servant will not be *c* by words; for though
 Jer. 2:19 thine own wickedness shall *c* thee
 10:24 O LORD, *c* me, but with judgment; not in
 30:11 (46:28) I will *c* thee in measure
 Heb. 12:9 had fathers of our flesh which *c* us

Correction See also Chastening, Chastisement, Punishment

Prov. 3:11 of the LORD; neither be weary of his *c*
 15:10 *c* is grievous unto him that forsaketh
 23:13 withhold not *c* from the child; for if thou
 Jer. 2:30 smitten your children; they received no *c*
 5:3 but they have refused to receive *c*; they have
 7:28 nation that obeyeth not . . . nor receiveth *c*
 Hab. 1:12 God, thou hast established them for *c*
 Zeph. 3:2 obeyed not the voice; she received not *c*
 2 Tim. 3:16 for reproof, for *c*, for instruction in

Corrupt See also Debase, Defile Pervert, Profane

Gen. 6:11 the earth also was *c* before God
 Ex. 32:7 (Deut. 9:12) thy people . . . have *c* themselves
 Deut. 4:16 *c* yourselves, and make you a graven
 31:29 after my death ye will utterly *c* yourselves
 32:5 they have *c* themselves, their spot is not
 Ps. 14:1 (53:1) *c*, they have done abominable works
 73:8 they are *c*, and speak wickedly concerning
 Hos. 9:9 have deeply *c* themselves, as in the days
 Zeph. 3:7 they rose early, and *c* all their doings
 Mal. 2:3 I will *c* your seed, and spread dung upon
 2:8 ye have *c* the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD
 Mt. 6:20 (Lk. 12:33) neither moth nor rust doth *c*
 1 Cor. 15:33 evil communications *c* good manners
 2 Cor. 2:17 not as many, which *c* the word of God
 11:3 minds should be *c* from the simplicity
 Eph. 4:22 is *c* according to the deceitful lusts
 4:29 let no *c* communication proceed out of your
 1 Tim. 6:5 perverse disputings of men of *c* minds
 2 Tim. 3:8 also resist the truth: men of *c* minds
 Jas. 5:2 your riches are *c*, and your garments are
 Jude 10 beasts, in those things they *c* themselves

Corrupter

Is. 1:4 a seed of evildoers, children that are *c*
 Jer. 6:28 they are brass and iron; they are all *c*

Corruptible

Rom. 1:23 into an image made like to *c* man
 1 Cor. 9:25 they do it to obtain a *c* crown; but we
 15:53 this *c* must put on incorruption, and this
 1 Pet. 1:18 ye were not redeemed with *c* things, as
 3:4 not *c*, even the ornament of a meek and quiet

Corruption

2 Kgs. 23:13 on the right hand of the mount of *c*
 Job 17:14 I have said to *c*, Thou art my father
 Ps. 16:10 (Acts 2:27; 13:35) thine Holy One to see *c*
 Is. 38:17 my soul delivered it from the pit of *c*
 Acts 13:37 but he, whom God raised again, saw no *c*
 Rom. 8:21 shall be delivered from the bondage of *c*
 1 Cor. 15:42 it is sown in *c*, it is raised in
 Gal. 6:8 he that soweth to his flesh shall . . . reap *c*
 2 Pet. 1:4 the *c* that is in the world through lust
 2:12 and shall utterly perish in their own *c*
 2:19 they themselves are the servants of *c*

Cost

2 Sam. 19:42 have we eaten at all of the king's *c*
 24:24 (1 Chr. 21:24) which doth *c* me nothing
 Lk. 14:28 sitteth not down first, and counteth the *c*

Cottage

Is. 1:8 daughter of Zion is left as a *c* in a vineyard
 24:20 the earth . . . shall be removed like a *c*

Council

Mt. 5:22 brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the *c*
 10:17 (Mk. 13:9) they will deliver you up to the *c*
 12:14 Pharisees went out, and held a *c* against
 Lk. 22:66 came together, and led him into their *c*
 Acts 5:21 called the *c* together, and all the senate
 22:30 chief priests and all their *c* to appear

Counsel See also Advice, Advise, Consult, Instruction

Ex. 18:19 I will give thee *c*, and God shall be with
 Num. 31:16 through the *c* of Balaam, to commit
 Deut. 32:28 they are a nation void of *c*, neither
 Josh. 9:14 asked not *c* at the mouth of the LORD
 Judg. 20:18 to the house of God, and asked *c* of God
 1 Sam. 14:37 Saul asked *c* of God, Shall I go down
 2 Sam. 15:31 the *c* of Ahithophel into foolishness
 17:7 the *c* that Ahithophel hath given is not good
 1 Kgs. 12:8 (2 Chr. 10:8) forsook the *c* of the old men
 Neh. 4:15 God had brought their *c* to nought
 Job. 5:13 the *c* of the froward is carried headlong
 12:13 and strength, he hath *c* and understanding
 21:16 the *c* of the wicked is far from me
 37:12 it is turned round about by his *c*
 38:2 that darkeneth *c* by words without knowledge?
 Ps. 1:1 that walketh not in the *c* of the ungodly
 16:7 I will bless the LORD, who hath given me *c*
 33:10 the LORD bringeth the *c* of the heathen to
 55:14 we took sweet *c* together, and walked unto
 73:24 guide me with thy *c*, and afterward receive
 107:11 and condemned the *c* of the Most High
 Prov. 11:14 where no *c* is, the people fall: but in
 12:5 but the *c* of the wicked are deceit
 12:15 but he that hearkeneth unto *c* is wise
 15:22 without *c* purposes are disappointed: but
 19:20 hear *c*, and receive instruction, that thou
 19:21 the *c* of the LORD, that shall stand
 20:5 *c* in the heart of man is like deep water
 21:30 nor understanding nor *c* against the LORD
 24:6 by wise *c* thou shalt make thy war
 27:9 sweetness of a man's friend by hearty *c*
 Is. 7:5 Syria, Ephraim . . . taken evil *c* against thee
 8:10 take *c* together, and it shall come to nought
 11:2 the spirit of *c* and might, the spirit of
 19:17 because of the *c* of the LORD of hosts
 25:1 thy *c* of old are faithfulness and truth
 28:29 the LORD of hosts, which is wonderful in *c*
 29:15 seek deep to hide their *c* from the LORD
 30:1 saith the LORD, that take *c*, but not of me

Jer. 7:24 but walked in the c. of their evil heart
 23:18 who hath stood in the c of the LORD
 Dan. 2:14 then Daniel answered with c and wisdom
 Mt. 22:15 and took c how they might entangle him
 27:1 elders of the people took c against Jesus
 Lk. 7:30 rejected the c of God against themselves
 Acts 2:23 being delivered by the determinate c and
 5:33 cut to the heart, and took c to slay them
 5:38 if this c or this work be of men, it will
 20:27 to declare unto you all the c of God
 Eph. 1:11 all things after the c of his own will
 Heb. 6:17 immutability of his c, confirmed it by
 Rev. 3:18 I c thee to buy of me gold tried in the

Counselor

Job 12:17 he leadeth c away spoiled, and maketh
 Prov. 11:14 in the multitude of c there is safety
 12:20 imagine evil: but to the c of peace is joy
 Is. 1:26 will restore . . . thy c as at the beginning
 9:6 his name shall be called Wonderful, C
 40:13 (Rom. 11:34) or being his c hath taught him?
 41:28 there was no c, that, when I asked of them
 Mic. 4:9 no king in thee? is thy c perished?
 Lk. 23:50 Joseph, a c; and he was a good man
 Rom. 11:34 of the Lord? or who hath been his c?

Count *See also* Account

Gen. 15:6 (Rom. 4:3) c it to him for righteousness
 Job 31:4 not to see my ways, and c all my steps?
 Ps. 139:18 should c them, they are more in number
 Lk. 14:28 c the cost, whether he have sufficient to
 Acts 5:41 c worthy to suffer shame for his name
 20:24 neither c I my life dear unto myself
 Phil. 3:7 were gain to me, those I c loss for Christ
 Heb. 3:3 was c worthy of more glory than Moses
 Jas. 1:2 brethren, c it all joy when ye fall into
 5:11 behold, we c them happy which endure

Countenance *See also* Face

Num. 6:26 LORD lift up his c upon thee, and give
 1 Sam. 16:7 look not on his c, or on the height of
 17:42 was but a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair c
 Neh. 2:2 why is thy c sad, seeing thou art not sick?
 Ps. 4:6 lift thou up the light of thy c upon us
 Prov. 25:23 so doth an angry c a backbiting tongue
 Song 5:15 c is as Lebanon, excellent as the cedars
 Dan. 1:13 then let our c be looked upon before thee
 Mt. 28:3 his c was like lightning, and his raiment
 Acts 2:28 thou shalt make me full of joy with thy c
 2 Cor. 3:7 face of Moses for the glory of his c
 Rev. 1:16 c was as the sun shineth in his strength

Country

Gen. 12:1 (Acts 7:3) Abram, Get thee out of thy c
 26:3 and unto thy seed, I will give all these c
 Ezek. 11:16 I have scattered them among the c, yet
 Mt. 13:54 (Mk. 6:1) he was come into his own c
 13:57 (Mk. 6:4; Lk. 4:24; Jn. 4:44) a prophet is not
 without honor, save in his own c
 21:33 (Mk. 12:1; Lk. 20:9) and went into a far c
 Heb. 11:9 in the land of promise, as in a strange c
 11:16 they desire a better c, that is, a heavenly

Courage

Num. 13:20 be ye of good c, and bring of the fruit
 Deut. 31:6 good c, fear not, nor be afraid of them
 Josh. 1:6 be strong and of a good c: for unto this
 10:25 be strong and of good c: for thus shall
 2 Sam. 10:12 (1 Chr. 19:13) be of good c, and let us
 Ps. 27:14 wait on the LORD: be of good c, and he
 31:24 good c, and he shall strengthen your heart

Courageous *See also* Valiant

2 Chr. 32:7 be strong and c, be not afraid nor
 Amos 2:16 c among the mighty shall flee away naked

Courageously

2 Chr. 19:11 deal c, the LORD shall be with the good

Course

2 Chr. 31:2 Hezekiah appointed the c of the priests
 Ps. 82:5 the foundations of the earth are out of c
 Jer. 8:6 every one turned to his c, as the horse
 Acts 20:24 so that I might finish my c with joy
 1 Cor. 14:27 and that by c; and let one interpret
 2 Thes. 3:1 the word of the LORD may have free c
 2 Tim. 4:7 finished my c, I have kept the faith

Court

Ex. 27:9 (38:9) make the c of the tabernacle
 1 Kgs. 6:36 he built the inner c with three rows of
 Ps. 65:4 thou chooseth . . . that he may dwell in thy c
 84:2 yea, even fainteth for the c of the LORD
 100:4 thanksgiving, and into his c with praise
 Jer. 19:14 he stood in the c of the LORD's house
 Rev. 11:2 the c which is without the temple leave

Courteous

1 Pet. 3:8 love as brethren, be pitiful, be c

Covenant *See also* League, Oath, Testament, Testimony

Gen. 6:18 but with thee will I establish my c
 9:9 I establish my c with you, and with your seed
 15:18 same day the LORD made a c with Abram
 17:2 and I will make my c between me and thee
 17:21 but my c will I establish with Isaac
 26:28 let us make a c with thee
 31:44 let us make a c, I and thou; and let it be
 Ex. 2:24 their groaning, and God remembered his c
 6:4 I have also established my c with them
 19:5 ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my c
 23:32 make no c with them, nor with their gods
 24:8 behold the blood of the c, which the LORD
 31:16 to observe the sabbath, . . . for a perpetual c
 34:10 behold, I make a c; before all thy people
 34:28 wrote upon the tables the words of the c
 Lev. 26:9 multiply you, and establish my c with you
 Num. 18:19 it is a c of salt for ever between the LORD
 25:12 say, Behold, I give unto him my c of peace
 Deut. 4:23 lest ye forget the c of the LORD your
 5:2 the LORD our God made a c with us in Horeb
 7:9 the faithful God, which keepeth c and mercy
 29:1 the words of the c, . . . in the land of Moab
 Josh. 24:25 so Joshua made a c with the people
 Judg. 2:1 I said, I will never break my c with you
 1 Sam. 18:3 Jonathan and David made a c
 20:16 Jonathan made a c with the house of David
 23:18 they two made a c before the LORD
 2 Sam. 23:5 an everlasting c, ordered in all things
 1 Kgs. 8:23 (2 Chr. 6:14) keepest c and mercy with
 19:10 (19:14) children of Israel have forsaken thy c
 2 Kgs. 11:4 (2 Chr. 23:1) Jehoiada, . . . made a c with
 23:3 (2 Chr. 34:31) made a c before the LORD
 1 Chr. 16:15 be ye mindful always of his c
 16:17 (Ps. 105:10) to Israel for an everlasting c
 2 Chr. 15:12 c to seek the LORD God of their fathers
 Ezra 10:3 let us make a c with our God to put away
 Neh. 9:8 madest a c with him to give the land of
 9:38 and because of all this we make a sure c
 Job 31:1 I made a c with mine eyes: why then should
 Ps. 25:10 such as keep his c and his testimonies
 50:5 that have made a c with me by sacrifice
 89:3 I have made a c with my chosen, I have sworn
 89:34 my c will I not break, nor alter the thing
 105:8 he hath remembered his c for ever, the word
 106:45 he remembered for them his c, and repented
 111:5 fear him: he will ever be mindful of his c
 Is. 28:18 your c with death shall be disannulled
 33:8 broken the c, he hath despised the cities
 42:6 give thee for a c of the people, for a light
 49:8 give thee for a c of the people, to establish
 54:10 neither shall the c of my peace be removed
 55:3 I will make an everlasting c with you
 59:21 (Rom. 11:27) this is my c with them
 61:8 and I will make an everlasting c with them
 Jer. 11:10 have broken my c which I made with their

Jer. 31:31 (Heb. 8:8) will make a new *c* with the house
 31:33 (Heb. 10:16) this shall be the *c* that I
 32:40 I will make an everlasting *c* with them
 33:21 then may also my *c* be broken with David
 50:5 a perpetual *c* that shall not be forgotten
 Ezek. 16:8 and entered into a *c* with thee
 16:60 I will remember my *c* with thee in the
 17:14 by keeping of his *c* it might stand
 34:25 (37:26) I will make with them a *c* of peace
 Dan. 9:27 confirm the *c* with many for one week
 11:28 his heart shall be against the holy *c*
 Hos. 6:7 but they like men have transgressed the *c*
 Mal. 2:4 my *c* might be with Levi, saith the LORD
 2:10 against his brother, by profaning the *c*
 Mt. 26:15 (Lk. 22:5) *c* with him for thirty pieces
 Lk. 1:72 and to remember his holy *c*
 Acts 3:25 children of the prophets, and of the *c*
 Gal. 3:17 the *c*, that was confirmed before of God
 4:24 are an allegory: for these are the two *c*
 Eph. 2:12 and strangers from the *c* of promise
 Heb. 8:6 also he is the mediator of a better *c*
 10:29 counted the blood of the *c* . . . an unholy thing
 12:24 Jesus the mediator of the new *c*
 13:20 through the blood of the everlasting *c*

Cover

Gen. 24:65 therefore she took a veil, and *c* herself
 Ex. 10:5 they shall *c* the face of the earth
 33:22 will *c* thee with my hand while I pass by
 Deut. 33:12 the LORD shall *c* him all the day long
 Job 31:33 if I *c* my transgressions as Adam
 Ps. 32:1 (Rom. 4:7) is forgiven, whose sin is *c*
 85:2 of thy people; thou hast *c* all their sin
 139:11 if I say, Surely the darkness shall *c* me
 139:13 thou hast *c* me in my mother's womb
 Prov. 17:9 he that *c* a transgression seeketh love
 28:13 he that *c* his sins shall not prosper
 Is. 6:2 *c* his face, and with twain he *c* his feet
 11:9 (Hab. 2:14) as the waters *c* the sea
 60:2 behold, the darkness shall *c* the earth
 Lam. 3:44 thou hast *c* thyself with a cloud
 Hos. 10:8 (Lk. 23:30) say to the mountains, *C* us
 Mt. 10:26 (Lk. 12:2) nothing *c*, that shall not be
 1 Cor. 11:6 woman be not *c*, let her also be shorn

Covering

Ex. 26:7 goats' hair to be a *c* upon the tabernacle
 Job 26:6 hell is naked . . . and destruction hath no *c*

Covert

Is. 4:6 a place of refuge, and for a *c* from storm
 16:4 a *c* to them from the face of the spoiler

Covet See also Desire, Wish

Ex. 20:17 (Deut. 5:21; Rom. 7:7; 13:9) shalt not *c*
 Josh. 7:21 *c* them, and took them; and . . . they are hid
 Prov. 21:26 he *c* greedily all the day long
 Mic. 2:2 they *c* fields, and take them by violence
 Hab. 2:9 woe to him that *c* an evil covetousness to
 Acts 20:33 I have *c* no man's silver, or gold, or
 1 Cor. 12:31 *c* earnestly the best gifts

Covetous

Ps. 10:3 blesseth the *c*, whom the LORD abhorreth
 Lk. 16:14 Pharisees also, who were *c*, heard all
 1 Cor. 6:10 thieves, nor *c* . . . drunkards, nor revilers
 Eph. 5:5 nor *c* man, who is an idolater, hath any
 1 Tim. 3:3 but patient, not a brawler, not *c*
 2 Tim. 3:2 lovers of their own selves, *c*, boasters
 2 Pet. 2:14 a heart . . . exercised with *c* practices

Covetousness See also Envy, Jealousy

Ex. 18:21 such as fear God, men of truth, hating *c*
 Ps. 119:36 heart unto thy testimonies, and not to *c*
 Is. 57:17 for the iniquity of his *c* was I wroth
 Jer. 6:13 (8:10) every one is given to *c*
 22:17 eyes and thine heart are not but for thy *c*
 Ezek. 33:31 but their heart goeth after their *c*
 Mk. 7:22 *c*, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness

Lk. 12:15 take heed, and beware of *c*: for a man's
 Rom. 1:29 filled with . . . wickedness, *c*, maliciousness
 Col. 3:5 concupiscence, and *c*, which is idolatry
 1 Thes. 2:5 nor a cloak of *c*: God is witness
 Heb. 13:5 let your conversation be without *c*

Cow See also Heifer, Kine

Is. 7:21 man shall nourish a young *c* and two sheep
 11:7 and the *c* and the bear shall feed

Craft See also Deceit, Guile, Subtily

Dan. 8:25 he shall cause *c* to prosper in his hand
 Mk. 14:1 sought how they might take him by *c*
 Acts 18:3 because he was of the same *c*, he abode
 19:25 ye know that by this *c* we have our wealth

Craftiness

Job 5:13 (1 Cor. 3:19) taketh the wise in their own *c*
 Lk. 20:23 perceived their *c*, and said unto them
 2 Cor. 4:2 not walking in *c*, nor handling the word
 Eph. 4:14 by the sleight of men, and cunning *c*

Craftsman

Acts 19:24 Diana, brought no small gain unto the *c*
 Rev. 18:22 no *c*, of whatsoever craft he be, shall

Crafty

Job 5:12 he disappointeth the devices of the *c*
 15:5 and thou chooseth the tongue of the *c*
 Ps. 83:3 have taken *c* counsel against thy people
 2 Cor. 12:16 being *c*, I caught you with guile

Create See also Fashion, Form, Make, Shape

Gen. 1:1 beginning God *c* the heaven and the earth
 1:27 so God *c* man in his own image, in the
 Ps. 51:10 *c* in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a
 104:30 thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are *c*
 148:5 LORD: for he commanded, and they were *c*
 Is. 41:20 and the Holy One of Israel hath *c* it
 42:5 he that *c* the heavens, and stretched them
 43:7 I have *c* him for my glory, I have formed him
 45:7 I form the light, and *c* darkness: I make
 45:12 I have made the earth, and *c* man upon it
 65:17 behold, I *c* new heavens and a new earth
 Jer. 31:22 LORD hath *c* a new thing in the earth
 Amos 4:13 formeth the mountains, and *c* the wind
 Mal. 2:10 one father? hath not one God *c* us? why do
 1 Cor. 11:9 neither was the man *c* for the woman
 Eph. 2:10 *c* in Christ Jesus unto good works
 4:24 man, which after God is *c* in righteousness
 Col. 1:16 all things were *c* by him, and for him
 Rev. 4:11 for thou hast *c* all things, and for thy
 10:6 who *c* heaven, and the things that therein

Creation See also Beginning

Rom. 1:20 invisible things of him from the *c* of the
 8:22 the whole *c* groaneth and travaileth in pain
 2 Pet. 3:4 as they were from the beginning of the *c*
 Rev. 3:14 true witness, the beginning of the *c* of God

Creator

Eccl. 12:1 remember now thy *C* in the days of thy
 Is. 40:28 *C* of the ends of the earth, faintest not
 43:15 your Holy One, the *C* of Israel, your King
 1 Pet. 4:19 in well doing, as unto a faithful *C*

Creature

Gen. 1:20 bring forth abundantly the moving *c* that
 Ezek. 1:5 came the likeness of four living *c*
 Mk. 16:15 and preach the gospel to every *c*
 Rom. 1:25 and served the *c* more than the Creator
 8:21 the *c* itself also shall be delivered from
 2 Cor. 5:17 if any man be in Christ, he is a new *c*
 Gal. 6:15 any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new *c*
 Col. 1:23 preached to every *c* which is under heaven
 1 Tim. 4:4 every *c* of God is good, and nothing to
 Rev. 5:13 and every *c* which is in heaven, and on

Creditor

Deut. 15:2 *c* that lendeth aught unto his neighbor
2 Kgs. 4:1 *c* is come to take unto him my two sons
Is. 50:1 or which of my *c* is it to whom I have sold
Lk. 7:41 a certain *c* which had two debtors

Creep (Crept)

2 Tim. 3:6 this sort are they which *c* into houses
Jude 4 certain men *c* in unawares, who were before

Creeping

Gen. 1:24 the living creature . . . cattle, and *c* thing
Lev. 11:41 every *c* thing, . . . shall be an abomination
Acts 10:12 (11:6) wherein were . . . *c* things, and fowls

Crib

Job 39:9 the unicorn be willing to . . . abide by thy *c*?
Prov. 14:4 where no oxen are, the *c* is clean; but
Is. 1:3 ox knoweth his owner. . . ass his master's *c*

Cried See Cry

Crime

Job 31:11 is a heinous *c*; yea, it is an iniquity
Ezek. 7:23 land is full of bloody *c*, and the city
Acts 25:16 to answer for himself concerning the *c*

Crimson

Is. 1:18 though they be red like *c*, they shall be

Cripple

Acts 14:8 impotent in his feet, being a *c* from his

Crispus Acts 18:8; 1 Cor. 1:14

Crooked

Deut. 32:5 they are a perverse and *c* generation
Ps. 125:5 such as turn aside unto their *c* ways
Prov. 2:15 whose ways are *c*, and they froward in
Eccl. 1:15 that which is *c* cannot be made straight
Is. 40:4 (Lk. 3:5) the *c* shall be made straight
45:2 before thee, and make the *c* places straight
59:8 they have made them *c* paths; whosoever
Phil. 2:15 in the midst of a *c* and perverse nation

Cross

Mt. 10:38 (Lk. 14:27) he that taketh not his *c*
16:24 (Mk. 8:34; Lk. 9:23) take up his *c*, and
27:32 (Mk. 15:21; Lk. 23:26) to bear his *c*
27:40 (Mk. 15:30) come down from the *c*
Mk. 10:21 and come, take up the *c*, and follow me
Jn. 19:17 he bearing his *c* went forth into a place
1 Cor. 1:17 lest the *c* of Christ should be made of
1:18 preaching of the *c* is to them that perish
Gal. 5:11 then is the offense of the *c* ceased
6:12 should suffer persecution for the *c* of Christ
6:14 I should glory, save in the *c* of our Lord
Eph. 2:16 reconcile both unto God . . . by the *c*
Phil. 2:8 obedient unto death . . . death of the *c*
3:18 they are the enemies of the *c* of Christ
Col. 1:20 made peace through the blood of his *c*
2:14 took it out of the way, nailing it to his *c*
Heb. 12:2 endured the *c*, despising the shame

Crouch

1 Sam. 2:36 and *c* to him for a piece of silver

Crow

Mt. 26:34 (26:75; Mk. 14:30, 72; Lk. 22:34, 61; Jn. 13:38) before the cock *c*, thou shalt deny me thrice

Crown

2 Sam. 1:10 I took the *c* that was upon his head
2 Kgs. 11:12 (2 Chr. 23:11) king's son, and put the *c*
Ps. 8:5 and hast *c* him with glory and honor
21:3 thou testest a *c* of pure gold on his head
65:11 thou *c* the year with thy goodness

Ps. 89:39 profaned his *c* by casting it to the ground
103:4 who *c* thee with loving-kindness and tender
Prov. 4:9 a *c* of glory shall she deliver to thee
12:4 a virtuous woman is a *c* to her husband
14:18 but the prudent are *c* with knowledge
14:24 the *c* of the wise is their riches
16:31 the hoary head is a *c* of glory, if it be
27:24 and doth the *c* endure to every generation?
Is. 28:1 woe to the *c* of pride, to the drunkards
28:5 shall the LORD of hosts be for a *c* of glory
62:3 a *c* of glory in the hand of the LORD
Lam. 5:16 *c* is fallen from our head: woe unto us
Zech. 6:11 *c*, and set them upon the head of Joshua
Mt. 27:29 (Mk. 15:17; Jn. 19:2) platted a *c* of thorns
1 Cor. 9:25 they do it to obtain a corruptible *c*
1 Thes. 2:19 our hope, or joy, or *c* of rejoicing?
2 Tim. 2:5 is he not *c*, except he strive lawfully
4:8 there is laid up for me a *c* of righteousness
Jas. 1:12 is tried, he shall receive the *c* of life
1 Pet. 5:4 receive a *c* of glory that fadeeth not
Rev. 2:10 faithful. . . I will give thee a *c* of life
3:11 hold that fast . . . that no man take thy *c*
6:2 a *c* was given unto him: and he went forth
12:1 and upon her head a *c* of twelve stars
14:14 having on his head a golden *c*

Crucified See also Crucify

1 Cor. 1:23 but we preach Christ *c*, unto the Jews
2:2 know any thing. . . save Jesus Christ, and him *c*
Gal. 3:1 hath been evidently set forth, *c* among you?

Crucify

Mt. 20:19 to mock, and to scourge, and to *c* him
23:34 some of them ye shall kill and *c*
26:2 and the Son of man is betrayed to be *c*
27:22 (27:23; Lk. 23:23) let him be *c*
27:26 (Mk. 15:15; Jn. 19:16) delivered him to be *c*
28:5 (Mk. 16:6) that ye seek Jesus, which was *c*
Mk. 15:13 (15:14; Jn. 19:6, 15) cried out. . . *c* him
Lk. 23:33 which is called Calvary, there they *c* him
24:20 to be condemned to death, and have *c* him
Jn. 19:10 knowest thou not that I have power to *c*
Acts 2:23 and by wicked hands have *c* and slain
2:36 Jesus, whom ye have *c*, both Lord and Christ
4:10 whom ye *c*, whom God raised from the dead
Rom. 6:6 our old man is *c* with him, that the body
1 Cor. 1:13 is Christ divided? was Paul *c* for you?
2:8 known it, they would not have *c* the Lord of
2 Cor. 13:4 though he was *c* through weakness, yet
Gal. 2:20 I am *c* with Christ: nevertheless I live
5:24 they that are Christ's have *c* the flesh with
6:14 by whom the world is *c* unto me, and I unto
Heb. 6:6 they *c* to themselves the Son of God afresh
Rev. 11:8 the great city. . . where also our Lord was *c*

Cruel

Gen. 49:7 was fierce; and their wrath, for it was *c*
Job 30:21 thou art become *c* to me; with thy strong
Ps. 71:4 of the hand of the unrighteous and *c* man
Prov. 11:17 but he that is *c* troubleth his own flesh
12:10 but the tender mercies of the wicked are *c*
17:11 a messenger shall be sent against him
Song 8:6 as death: jealousy is *c* as the grave
Is. 13:9 day of the LORD cometh, *c* both with wrath
Heb. 11:36 and others had trial of *c* mockings and

Cruelty

Gen. 49:5 instruments of *c*. . . in their habitations
Ps. 27:12 against me, and such as breathe out *c*
74:20 dark places. . . full of the habitations of *c*

Crumb

Mt. 15:27 (Mk. 7:28) yet the dogs eat of the *c*
Lk. 16:21 fed with the *c* which fell from the rich

Crush

Num. 22:25 and *c* Balaam's foot against the wall
Job 5:4 far from safety, and they are *c* in the gate

Lam. 1:15 an assembly against me to *c* my young men
3:34 to *c* under his feet all the prisoners
Amos 4:1 which oppress the poor, which *c* the needy

Cry (Cried) See also Lament, Mourn, Wail, Weep

Gen. 4:10 voice of thy brother's blood *c* unto me
18:20 because the *c* of Sodom and Gomorrah is
27:34 Esau . . . *c* with a great and exceeding bitter *c*
Ex. 2:23 and they *c*, and their *c* came up unto God
3:7 heard their *c* by reason of their taskmasters
22:23 *c* at all unto me, I will surely hear their *c*
1 Sam. 8:18 *c* out in that day because of your king
2 Sam. 22:7 (Ps. 18:6) in my distress I . . . *c* to my God
1 Kgs. 18:27 Elijah mocked them, and said, *C* aloud
Job 19:7 I *c* out of wrong, but I am not heard: I *c*
35:12 they *c*, but none giveth answer, because of
Ps. 3:4 I *c* unto the LORD with my voice, and he
5:2 hearken unto the voice of my *c*, my King
17:1 attend unto my *c*; give ear unto my prayer
34:6 this poor man *c*, and the LORD heard him
61:2 from the end of the earth will I *c* unto thee
77:1 I *c* unto God with my voice, even unto God
86:3 merciful unto me, O LORD; for I *c* unto thee
88:1 O LORD . . . I have *c* day and night before thee
102:1 prayer, O LORD, and let my *c* come unto thee
119:145 I *c* with my whole heart; hear me, O LORD
120:1 in my distress I *c* unto the LORD, and he
Prov. 8:1 doth not wisdom *c*? and understanding put
Is. 5:7 looked for . . . righteousness, but beheld a *c*
12:6 *c* out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion
40:3 (Mt. 3:3; Mk. 1:3; Lk. 3:4; Jn. 1:23) voice of
him that *c* in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way
40:6 voice said, *C*. And he said, What shall I *c*?
42:2 (Mt. 12:19) he shall not *c*, nor lift up, nor
58:1 *c* aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like
Jer. 11:11 though they shall *c* unto me, I will not
Jon. 1:2 Nineveh, that great city, and *c* against it
3:8 with sackcloth, and *c* mightily unto God: yea
Hab. 1:2 how long shall I *c*, and thou wilt not hear!
Mt. 20:31 (Mk. 10:48; Lk. 18:39) but they *c* the more
21:15 and the children *c* in the temple
25:6 at midnight there was a *c* . . . the bridegroom
27:46 (Mk. 15:34) hour Jesus *c* with a loud voice
27:50 (Mk. 15:37; Lk. 23:46) Jesus, when he had *c*
Lk. 18:77 avenge his own elect, which *c* day and night
19:40 peace, the stones would immediately *c* out
Acts 19:32 some . . . *c* one thing, and some another
Jas. 5:4 and the *c* of them which have reaped
Rev. 7:10 *c* with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to
14:18 a loud *c* to him that had the sharp sickle

Crying

Ps. 69:3 I am weary of my *c*: my throat is dried
Heb. 5:7 and supplications with strong *c* and tears
Rev. 21:4 be no more death, neither sorrow, nor *c*

Crystal

Rev. 4:6 there was a sea of glass like unto *c*
21:11 her light . . . like a jasper stone, clear as *c*
22:1 a pure river of water of life, clear as *c*

Cumber

Lk. 10:40 but Martha was *c* about much serving
13:7 find none: cut it down; why *c* it the ground?

Cunning

1 Kgs. 7:14 and *c* to work all works in brass
Ps. 137:5 Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her *c*
Dan. 1:4 *c* in knowledge, and understanding science

Cunningly

2 Pet. 1:16 we have not followed *c* devised fables

Cup

Gen. 40:11 and I gave the *c* into Pharaoh's hand
44:2 put my *c*, the silver *c*, in the sack's mouth

Ps. 23:5 anointest my head . . . my *c* runneth over
75:8 in the hand of the LORD there is a *c*
116:13 I will take the *c* of salvation, and call
Is. 51:17 at the hand of the LORD the *c* of his fury
Hab. 2:16 the *c* of the LORD's right hand shall be
Zech. 12:2 I will make Jerusalem a *c* of trembling
Mt. 10:42 (Mk. 9:41) little ones a *c* of cold water
20:22 (Mk. 10:38) are ye able to drink of the *c*
23:25 (Lk. 11:39) make clean the outside of the *c*
26:27 (Mk. 14:23; Lk. 22:17) he took the *c*
26:39 (Mk. 14:36; Lk. 22:42) let this *c* pass from
Mk. 7:4 received to hold, as the washing of *c*
Lk. 22:20 (1 Cor. 11:25) this *c* is the new testament
Jn. 18:11 *c* which my Father hath given me, shall I
1 Cor. 10:16 the *c* of blessing which we bless, is
10:21 the *c* of the Lord, and the *c* of devils
Rev. 16:19 the *c* of the wine of the fierceness

Cupbearer

Neh. 1:11 for I was the king's *c*

Cure See also Heal, Restore, Save

Jer. 33:6 bring it health and *c*, and I will *c* them
46:11 use many medicines; for thou shalt not be *c*
Hos. 5:13 not heal you, nor *c* you of your wound
Mt. 17:16 thy disciples, and they could not *c* him
Lk. 7:21 he *c* many of their infirmities and plagues
9:1 authority over all devils, and to *c* diseases
13:32 I do *c* today and tomorrow, and the third

Curse

Gen. 3:14 done this, thou art *c* above all cattle
4:11 now art thou *c* from the earth, which hath
8:21 I will not again *c* the ground any more
12:3 them that bless thee, and *c* him that *c* thee
27:13 upon me be thy *c*, my son: only obey my
Ex. 21:17 (Lev. 20:9; Mt. 15:4; Mk. 7:10) *c* his father,
or his mother, shall surely be put to death
22:28 the gods, nor *c* the ruler of thy people
Lev. 19:14 thou shalt not *c* the deaf, nor put
24:15 whosoever *c* his God shall bear his sin
Num. 22:6 *c* me this people; for they are too mighty
Deut. 11:26 before you this day a blessing and a *c*
27:13 these shall stand upon mount Ebal to *c*
28:15 that all these *c* shall come upon thee
Judg. 5:23 *c* ye Meroz, said the angel of the LORD
2 Sam. 16:5 he came forth, and *c* still as he came
2 Kgs. 2:24 and *c* them in the name of the LORD
Job 1:11 touch all that he hath, and he will *c* thee
2:9 still retain thine integrity? *c* God, and die
3:1 after this opened Job his mouth . . . *c* his day
31:30 I suffered my mouth to sin by wishing a *c*
Ps. 62:4 bless with their mouth . . . they *c* inwardly
109:28 let them *c*, but bless thou
119:21 thou hast rebuked the proud that are *c*
Prov. 3:33 the *c* of the LORD is in the house of
20:20 whoso *c* his father or his mother, his
26:2 so the *c* causeless shall not come
28:27 he that hideth his eyes shall have many a *c*
30:11 there is a generation that *c* their father
Eccl. 10:20 *c* not the king, nor not in thy thought
Jer. 15:10 yet every one of them doth *c* me
25:18 astonishment, a hissing, and a *c*
29:22 shall be taken up a *c* by all the captivity
Zech. 8:13 that as ye were a *c* among the heathen
Mal. 2:2 a *c* upon you, and I will *c* your blessings
3:9 ye are *c* with a *c*: for ye have robbed me
4:6 I will come and smite the earth with a *c*
Mt. 5:44 (Lk. 6:28) bless them that *c* you, do good
26:74 (Mk. 14:71) then began he to *c* and to swear
Mk. 11:21 fig tree which thou *c* is withered away
Jn. 7:49 this people who knoweth not the law are *c*
Acts 23:12 and bound themselves under a *c*, saying
Rom. 12:14 which persecute you: bless, and *c* not
Gal. 3:10 of the works of the law are under the *c*
3:13 from the *c* of the law, being made a *c* for us
Rev. 22:3 there shall be no more *c*: but the throne

Cursed *See also* Curse, Accursed, Anathema

Gen. 9:25 he said, *C* be Canaan; a servant
27:29 *c* be every one that curseth thee
Deut. 27:15 *c* be the man that maketh any graven
27:26 (Gal. 3:10) *c* be he that confirmeth not all
Josh. 6:26 *c* be the man . . . that . . . buildeth this city
1 Sam. 14:24 *c* be the man that eateth any food
Jer. 11:3 *c* be the man that obeyeth not the words
17:5 *c* be the man that trusteth in man
20:14 *c* be the day wherein I was born
48:10 *c* be he that doeth . . . deceitfully, and *c* be
Mt. 25:41 depart from me, ye *c*, into everlasting
Gal. 3:13 *c* is every one that hangeth on a tree
2 Pet. 2:14 with covetous practices; *c* children

Cursing

Ps. 10:7 (Rom. 3:14) mouth is full of *c* and deceit
109:17 as he loved *c*, so let it come unto him
Prov. 29:24 he heareth *c*, and bewrayeth it not
Heb. 6:8 is nigh unto *c*; whose end is to be burned

Curtain

Ex. 26:1 (36:8) ten *c* of fine twined linen, and blue
2 Sam. 7:2 (1 Chr. 17:1) ark of God dwelleth within *c*

Custom

Jer. 10:3 for the *c* of the people are vain
Mt. 9:9 (Mk. 2:14; Lk. 5:27) at the receipt of *c*
Lk. 4:16 as he *c* was, he went into the synagogue
Acts 16:21 teach *c*, which are not lawful for us to
Rom. 13:7 *c* to whom *c*; fear to whom fear; honor to
1 Cor. 11:16 to be contentious, we have no such *c*

Cut *See also* Hew

Lev. 19:28 (Deut. 14:1) not make any *c* in your flesh
1 Sam. 24:4 *c* off the skirt of Saul's robe privily
24:21 that thou wilt not *c* off my seed after me
1 Kgs. 18:28 and *c* themselves after their manner
1 Chr. 20:3 and *c* them with saws, and with harrows
Ps. 12:3 the LORD shall *c* off all flattering lips
31:22 I am *c* off from before thine eyes
90:10 labor and sorrow; for it is soon *c* off
94:23 shall *c* them off in their own wickedness
Prov. 2:22 but the wicked shall be *c* off from the
Is. 14:22 rise up, . . . and *c* off from Babylon the name
53:8 he was *c* off out of the land of the living
55:13 everlasting sign that shall not be *c* off
Jer. 34:18 when they *c* the calf in twain, and passed
36:23 he *c* it with the penknife, and cast it
Dan. 9:26 Messiah be *c* off, but not for himself
Amos 3:14 the horns of the altar shall be *c* off
Zech. 11:10 my staff, even Beauty, and *c* it asunder
Mt. 5:30 (18:8; Mk. 9:43) offend thee, *c* it off
24:51 (Lk. 12:46) *c* him asunder, and appoint him
Mk. 14:47 (Lk. 22:50; Jn. 18:10) and *c* off his ear
Acts 5:33 were *c* to the heart, and took counsel to
7:54 were *c* to the heart, and they gnashed on him
Gal. 5:12 would they were even *c* off which trouble

Cymbal

2 Chr. 29:25 he set the Levites . . . with *c*
Ps. 150:5 praise him upon the loud *c*; praise him
1 Cor. 13:1 as sounding brass, or a tinkling *c*

Cyprus

Acts 11:19 traveled as far as Phoenicia, and *C*, and
13:4 sent forth by the Holy Ghost . . . sailed to *C*
15:39 so Barnabas took Mark, and sailed unto *C*

Cyrus

2 Chr. 36:22 (Ezra 1:1) LORD stirred up . . . *C*
Ezra 5:13 king *C* made a decree to build this house
Is. 44:28 that saith of *C*. He is my shepherd
45:1 thus saith the LORD to his anointed, to *C*
Dan. 1:21 continued . . . unto the first year of king *C*

D

Dagger

Judg. 3:16 Ehud made him a *d* which had two edges

Daily

Ex. 16:5 it shall be twice as much as they gather *d*
Num. 28:24 shall offer *d*, throughout the seven days
Ps. 68:19 the Lord, who *d* loadeth us with benefits
Dan. 1:5 the king appointed them a *d* provision
8:11 and by him the *d* sacrifice was taken away
11:31 and shall take away the *d* sacrifice
12:11 from the time that the *d* sacrifice shall
Mt. 6:11 (Lk. 11:3) give us this day our *d* bread
Lk. 9:23 deny himself, and take up his cross *d*
Acts 5:42 *d* in the temple, and in every house
16:5 churches established . . . increased in number *d*
17:11 searched the Scriptures *d*, whether those
19:9 disputing *d* in the school of one Tyrannus
1 Cor. 15:31 in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die *d*
Heb. 7:27 who needeth not *d* . . . to offer up sacrifice

Dainty

Gen. 49:20 be fat, and he shall yield royal *d*
Ps. 141:4 and let me not eat of their *d*
Prov. 23:3 of his *d*: for they are deceitful meat
Rev. 18:14 *d* and goodly are departed from thee

Damage *See also* Harm, Hurt, Mischief

Ezra 4:22 should *d* grow to the hurt of the kings?
Prov. 26:6 cutteth off the feet, and drinketh *d*
Acts 27:10 voyage will be with hurt and much *d*
2 Cor. 7:9 ye might receive *d* by us in nothing

Damascus

Is. 7:8 head of Syria is *D*, and the head of *D* is
17:1 the burden of *D*. Behold, *D* is taken away
Jer. 49:23 concerning *D*. Hamath is confounded
Amos 1:3 three transgressions of *D*, and for four
Acts 9:2 (22:5) letters to *D* to the synagogues
Gal. 1:17 into Arabia, and returned again unto *D*

Damnation *See also* Condemnation, Hell, Punishment

Mt. 23:14 (Mk. 12:40; Lk. 20:47) receive . . . greater *d*
Mk. 3:29 but is in danger of eternal *d*
Jn. 5:29 done evil, unto the resurrection of *d*
Rom. 3:8 evil, that good may come? whose *d* is just
13:2 that resist shall receive to themselves *d*
1 Cor. 11:29 unworthily, eateth and drinketh *d* to
1 Tim. 5:12 having *d*, because they have cast off
2 Pet. 2:3 lingereth not, and their *d* slumbereth not

Damned

Mk. 16:16 but he that believeth not shall be *d*
Rom. 14:23 he that doubteth is *d* if he eat
2 Thes. 2:12 they all might be *d* who believed not

Damsel *See also* Girl, Handmaid, Maid, Virgin

Gen. 24:16 and the *d* was very fair to look upon
34:3 loved the *d*, and spake kindly unto the *d*
Deut. 22:15 forth the tokens of the *d*'s virginity
Ruth 2:5 whose *d* is this?
Ps. 68:25 among them . . . the *d* playing with timbrels
Mk. 5:39 the *d* is not dead, but sleepeth
Acts 12:13 door of the gate, a *d* came to hearken
16:16 a certain *d* possessed with a spirit

Dan son of Jacob

Born, Gen. 30:6; blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49:16-17.
Tribe of Dan blessed by Moses, Deut. 33:22.

Dan the town

Named, Judg. 18:29; "from Dan even unto Beer-

sheba," Judg. 20:1; 2 Sam. 3:10; 17:11; 24:2; 1 Kgs. 4:25; 1 Chr. 21:2; 2 Chr. 30:5; place of idolatry, 1 Kgs. 12:28-30.

Dance

Judg. 11:34 meet him with timbrels and with *d*
1 Sam. 21:11 of him in *d*, saying Saul hath slain his
2 Sam. 6:14 and David *d* before the LORD with all
Job 21:11 like a flock, and their children *d*
Ps. 149:3 let them praise his name in the *d*
Eccl. 3:4 a time to mourn, and a time to *d*
Jer. 31:13 then shall the virgin rejoice in the *d*
Lam. 5:15 is ceased; our *d* is turned into mourning
Mt. 11:17 (Lk. 7:32) piped unto you . . . ye have not *d*
14:6 (Mk. 6:22) daughter of Herodias *d* before

Dancing

Ex. 32:19 saw the calf, and the *d*; and Moses' anger
1 Sam. 18:6 singing and *d*, to meet king Saul
Ps. 30:11 hast turned for me my mourning into *d*
Lk. 15:25 nigh to the house, he heard music and *d*

Danger See also Jeopardy, Peril

Mt. 5:21 shall kill shall be in *d* of the judgment
Mk. 3:29 blaspheme . . . is in *d* of eternal damnation
Acts 19:27 our craft is in *d* to be set at nought

Daniel (Belteshazzar)

Trained in the king's palace, Dan. 1:1-7; abstained from the king's food, Dan. 1:8-16; interpreted Nebuchadnezzar's dreams, Dan. 2; 4; interpreted the handwriting on the wall, Dan. 5:5-29; delivered from the lions' den, Dan. 6; visions and dreams, Dan. 7; 8; 10-12; prayed for his people, Dan. 9.

Ezek. 14:14 (14:20) Noah, *D*, and Job, were in it
28:3 thou art wiser than *D*; there is no secret
Mt. 24:15 (Mk. 13:14) abomination . . . spoken of by *D*

Dare

Job 41:10 none is so fierce that *d* stir him up
Rom. 5:7 for a good man some would even *d* to die
15:18 for I will not *d* to speak of any of those
1 Cor. 6:1 *d* any of you, having a matter against
2 Cor. 10:12 we *d* not make ourselves of the number

Darius the Persian

Ezra 5:5 till the matter came to *D*; and then they
6:1 then *D* the king made a decree, and search
Hag. 1:1 second year of *D* the king . . . came the word
Zech. 1:1 in the second year of *D*, came the word

Dark

Nun. 12:8 even apparently, and not in *d* speeches
Job 3:9 let the stars of the twilight thereof be *d*
12:25 they grope in the *d* without light
18:6 the light shall be *d* in his tabernacle
22:13 God know? Can he judge through the *d* cloud
24:16 in the *d* they dig through houses
Ps. 74:20 *d* places of the earth are full of . . . cruelty
Prov. 1:6 words of the wise, and their *d* sayings
Lam. 3:6 he hath set me in *d* places, as they that
Joel 2:10 the sun and the moon shall be *d*
Amos 5:8 morning, and maketh the day *d* with night
Mic. 3:6 not have a vision; and it shall be *d* unto
Zech. 14:6 the light shall not be clear, nor *d*
2 Pet. 1:19 a light that shineth in a *d* place

Darken

Ex. 10:15 for they covered . . . so that the land was *d*
Job 38:2 that *d* counsel by words without knowledge
Ps. 69:23 (Rom. 11:10) let their eyes be *d*, that
Eccl. 12:2 stars, be not *d*, nor the clouds return
Is. 9:19 wrath of the LORD of hosts is the land *d*
13:10 (Mt. 24:29; Mk. 13:24) the sun shall be *d*
Joel 3:15 sun and the moon shall be *d*, and the stars
Amos 8:9 and I will *d* the earth in the clear day
Lk. 23:45 sun was *d*, and the veil of the temple

Rom. 1:21 and their foolish heart was *d*
Eph. 4:18 understanding *d*, being alienated from
Rev. 8:12 third part of them was *d*, and the day
9:2 and the sun and the air were *d* by reason of

Darkly

1 Cor. 13:12 for now we see through a glass, *d*

Darkness See also Blindness, Evil, Ignorance, Night, Sin

Gen. 1:2 and *d* was upon the face of the deep
15:12 and, lo, a horror of great *d* fell upon him
Ex. 10:21 *d* over . . . Egypt, even *d* which may be felt
14:20 it was a cloud and *d* to them, but it gave
20:21 Moses drew near unto the thick *d* where
Deut. 4:11 of heaven, with *d*, clouds, and thick *d*
28:29 at noonday, as the blind gropeth in *d*
Josh. 24:7 he put *d* between you and the Egyptians
1 Sam. 2:9 the wicked shall be silent in *d*
2 Sam. 22:10 (Ps. 18:9) and *d* was under his feet
1 Kgs. 8:12 (2 Chr. 6:1) would dwell in the thick *d*
Job 3:5 let *d* and the shadow of death stain it
5:14 they meet with *d* in the daytime, and grope
10:22 land of *d*, as *d* itself. . . the light is as *d*
17:13 I have made my bed in the *d*
19:8 cannot pass, and he hath set *d* in my paths
29:3 and when by his light I walked through *d*
30:26 and when I waited for light, there came *d*
34:22 there is no *d*, nor shadow of death, where
Ps. 88:6 thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in *d*
97:2 clouds and *d* are round about him
107:10 as sit in *d* and in the shadow of death
112:4 unto the upright there ariseth light in the *d*
139:12 the *d* hideth not from thee; but the night
Prov. 4:19 way of the wicked is as *d*; they know not
20:20 his lamp shall be put out in obscure *d*
Eccl. 2:13 wisdom excelleth . . . as light excelleth *d*
Is. 5:20 that put *d* for light, and light for *d*
9:2 (Mt. 4:16) walked in *d* have seen a great light
45:7 I form the light, and create *d*: I make
49:9 to them that are in *d*. Show yourselves
50:10 that walketh in *d*, and hath no light?
60:2 the *d* shall cover the earth, and gross *d*
Jer. 13:16 give glory to . . . God, before he cause *d*
Joel 2:2 a day of *d* and of gloominess, a day of
2:31 (Acts 2:20) sun shall be turned into *d*
Amos 5:20 the day of the LORD be *d*, and not light?
Mt. 6:23 (Lk. 11:34) thy whole body shall be full of *d*
8:12 the children of the kingdom . . . into outer *d*
10:27 I tell you in *d*, that speak ye in light
22:13 take him away, and cast him into outer *d*
25:30 the unprofitable servant into outer *d*
27:45 (Mk. 15:33; Lk. 23:44) *d* over all the land
Lk. 1:79 to give light to them that sit in *d*
12:3 spoken in *d* shall be heard in the light
22:53 but this is your hour, and the power of *d*
Jn. 1:5 light shineth in *d*; and the *d* comprehended
3:19 condemnation . . . men loved *d* rather than light
8:12 he that followeth me shall not walk in *d*
12:35 walk while ye have the light, lest *d* come
12:46 believeth on me should not abide in *d*
Acts 26:18 to turn them from *d* to light, and from
Rom. 2:19 a light of them which are in *d*
13:12 let us therefore cast off the works of *d*
1 Cor. 4:5 bring to light the hidden things of *d*
2 Cor. 4:6 commanded the light to shine out of *d*
6:14 and what communion hath light with *d*?
Eph. 5:8 ye were sometime *d*, but now are ye light
5:11 no fellowship with the unfruitful works of *d*
6:12 against the rulers of the *d* of this world
Col. 1:13 hath delivered us from the power of *d*
1 Thes. 5:4 but ye, brethren, are not in *d*
Heb. 12:18 nor unto blackness, and *d*, and tempest
1 Pet. 2:9 out of *d* into his marvelous light
2 Pet. 2:4 delivered them into chains of *d*, to be
2:17 to whom the mist of *d* is reserved for ever
1 Jn. 1:5 God is light, and in him is no *d* at all
2:8 *d* is past, and the true light now shineth

Jude 6 reserved in everlasting chains under *d* unto Rev. 16:10 beast; and his kingdom was full of *d*

Dart

Job 41:29 *d* are counted as stubble; he laugheth at Prov. 7:23 till a *d* strike through his liver Eph. 6:16 to quench all the fiery *d* of the wicked

Dash

Ex. 15:6 thy right hand. . . hath *d* in pieces the enemy Ps. 2:9 *d* them in pieces like a potter's vessel 91:12 (Mt. 4:6; Lk. 4:11) lest thou *d* thy foot 137:9 taketh and *d* thy little ones against Is. 13:16 their children also shall be *d* to pieces Jer. 13:14 and I will *d* them one against another

Daughter See also Child

Gen. 6:2 sons of God saw the *d* of men. . . were fair 20:12 *d* of my father, but not the *d* of my mother 24:23 (24:47) whose *d* art thou? tell me, I pray thee 27:46 if Jacob take a wife of the *d* of Heth Ex. 1:16 but if it be a *d*, then she shall live 2:5 *d* of Pharaoh came down to wash herself 21:7 and if a man sell his *d* to be a maidservant Num. 27:1 then came the *d* of Zelophehad 27:8 cause his inheritance to pass unto his *d* 36:2 the inheritance of Zelophehad. . . unto his *d* Judg. 11:34 Jephthah came. . . his *d* came out to meet Ruth 1:12 turn again, my *d*, go your way; for I am 2 Sam. 1:20 lest the *d* of the Philistines rejoice 12:3 it grew up. . . and was unto him as a *d* 1 Kgs. 3:1 and Solomon. . . took Pharaoh's *d* Ps. 45:9 kings' *d* were among thy honorable women 144:12 that our *d* may be as corner stones Is. 3:16 saith, Because the *d* of Zion are haughty Jer. 6:14 (8:11) have healed. . . the *d* of my people 8:21 for the hurt of the *d* of my people am I hurt Ezek. 16:44 saying, As is the mother, so is her *d* Mic. 7:6 (Mt. 10:35; Lk. 12:53) *d*. . . against. . . mother Zeph. 3:14 sing, O *d* of Zion; shout, O Israel Zech. 9:9 (Mt. 21:5; Jn. 12:15) rejoice. . . O *d* of Zion Mt. 9:18 (Mk. 5:35; Lk. 8:49) *d* is even now dead 15:22 (Mk. 7:26) *d* is grievously vexed with a devil 21:5 (Jn. 12:15) *d* of Sion. Behold, thy King Lk. 8:42 for he had one only *d*, about twelve years 13:16 a *d* of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound Acts 21:9 had four *d*, virgins, which had prophesy Heb. 11:24 to be called the son of Pharaoh's *d* 1 Pet. 3:6 as Sarah obeyed Abraham. . . whose *d* ye are

David

Anointed by Samuel, 1 Sam. 16:1-13; played the harp for Saul, 1 Sam. 16:14-23; killed Goliath, 1 Sam. 17; won Jonathan's friendship, 1 Sam. 18:1-4; incurred Saul's jealousy, 1 Sam. 18:5-9; married Michal, 1 Sam. 18:20-29; fled from Saul, 1 Sam. 19-22; fought with the Philistines, 1 Sam. 23; spared Saul at En-gedi, 1 Sam. 24; David and Abigail, 1 Sam. 25; spared Saul at Ziph, 1 Sam. 26; lived among the Philistines, 1 Sam. 27:1-28:2; 29; defeated the Amalekites, 1 Sam. 30; made king over Judah, 2 Sam. 2:1-7; made king over Israel, 2 Sam. 5:1-16; brought ark to Jerusalem, 2 Sam. 6; God's covenant with David, 2 Sam. 7; extended his kingdom, 2 Sam. 8; David and Bath-sheba, 2 Sam. 11:1-12:25; fled Absalom's revolt, 2 Sam. 15-16; returned to Jerusalem, 2 Sam. 19; David's song, 2 Sam. 22:1-23:7; numbered Israel and Judah, 2 Sam. 24; charged Solomon, 1 Kgs. 2:1-9; died, 1 Kgs. 2:10-12. (See also 1 Chr. 11-29.)

Ps. 78:70 he chose *D* also his servant, and took him Jer. 23:5 (33:15) raise unto *D* a righteous Branch Ezek. 34:23 he shall feed them, even my servant *D* Amos 9:11 (Acts 15:16) I raise up the tabernacle of *D* Zech. 12:8 be as *D*. . . the house of *D* shall be as God Mt. 9:27 saying, Thou Son of *D*, have mercy on us 12:3 (Mk. 2:25; Lk. 6:3) read what *D* did, when he

Mt. 22:43 (Mk. 12:37; Lk. 20:44) *D*. . . call him LORD Lk. 1:32 give unto him the throne of his father *D* Jn. 7:42 said, That Christ cometh of the seed of *D* Acts 2:25 for *D* speaketh concerning him, I foresaw Rom. 1:3 of the seed of *D* according to the flesh Rev. 5:5 Root of *D*, hath prevailed to open the 22:16 I am the root and the offspring of *D*

Dawn

Mt. 28:1 the end of the sabbath, as it began to *d* 2 Pet. 1:19 a light that shineth. . . until the day *d*

Dawning

Josh. 6:15 they rose early about the *d* of the day Job. 3:9 neither let it see the *d* of the day 7:4 I am full of tossings to and fro unto the *d* Ps. 119:147 I prevented the *d* of the morning

Day See also Age, Hour, Judgment, Time

Gen. 1:5 God called the light *D*, and the darkness 7:24 waters. . . upon the earth a hundred and fifty *d* 8:22 and winter, and *d* and night shall not cease Ex. 20:12 (Deut. 5:16) that thy *d* may be long Lev. 25:9 in the *d* of atonement shall ye make the Deut. 33:25 as thy *d*, so shall thy strength be Josh. 10:14 was no *d* like that before it or after it 2 Kgs. 7:9 this *d* is a *d* of good tidings 1 Chr. 29:15 our *d* on the earth are as a shadow Neh. 8:10 for this *d* is holy unto our LORD Job 3:1 opened Job his mouth, and cursed his *d* 7:6 my *d* are swifter than a weaver's shuttle 10:20 are not my *d* few? Cease then, and let me 14:5 seeing his *d* are determined, the number of Ps. 19:2 *d* unto *d* uttereth speech, and night unto 74:16 the *d* is thine, the night also is thine 84:10 *d* in thy courts is better than a thousand 90:12 so teach us to number our *d*, that we may 91:5 nor for the arrow that flieth by *d* 102:11 my *d* are like a shadow that declineth 103:15 as for man, his *d* are as grass 118:24 this is the *d* which the LORD hath made 121:6 sun shall not smite thee by *d*, nor the moon 145:2 every *d* will I bless thee; and I will Prov. 3:16 length of *d* is in her right hand 10:27 the fear of the LORD prolongeth *d* Song 4:6 until the *d* break, and the shadows flee Is. 2:12 the *d* of the LORD. . . shall be upon every one 11:10 in that *d* there shall be a root of Jesse 13:6 (Joel 1:15; Zeph. 1:7) *d* of the LORD is at hand 29:18 in that *d* shall the deaf hear the words 34:8 the *d* of the LORD's vengeance, and the year 58:13 from doing thy pleasure on my holy *d* 60:19 the sun shall be no more thy light by *d* Jer. 46:10 this is the *d* of the LORD. . . *d* of vengeance Ezek. 12:23 the *d* are at hand, and the effect 30:3 *d* is near, even the *d* of the LORD is near 36:33 in the *d* that I shall have cleansed you Hos. 3:5 the LORD and his goodness in the latter *d* Joel 2:11 *d* of the LORD is great and very terrible 2:31 (Acts 2:20) terrible *d* of the LORD come Amos 5:18 *d* of the LORD is darkness, and not light Obad. 15 *d* of the LORD is near upon all the heathen Jon. 1:17 was in the belly of the fish three *d* and Zech. 14:1 behold the *d* of the LORD cometh Mal. 3:2 but who may abide the *d* of his coming? 4:1 the *d* cometh that shall burn as an oven Mt. 6:34 sufficient unto the *d* is the evil thereof 12:40 as Jonah was three *d* and three nights in 24:22 (Mk. 13:20) except those *d*. . . be shortened 26:61 (Mk. 14:58) temple. . . to build it in three *d* Lk. 4:21 this *d* is this Scripture fulfilled in your 17:30 in the *d* when the Son of man is revealed 21:34 and so that *d* come upon you unawares Jn. 6:39 but should raise it up again at the last *d* 8:56 Abraham rejoiced to see my *d*; and he saw it 11:24 rise. . . in the resurrection at the last *d* Acts 17:31 appointed a *d*, in the which he will judge Rom. 2:5 against the *d* of wrath and revelation of 14:5 one man esteemeth one *d* above another

1 Cor. 1:8 may be blameless in the *d* of our Lord
 15:4 he rose again the third *d* according to the
 16:2 upon the first *d* of the week let every one
 Gal. 4:10 ye observe *d*, and months, and times
 Eph. 5:16 redeeming the time. . . the *d* are evil
 Phil. 1:6 will perform it until the *d* of Jesus
 1 Thes. 5:2 the *d* of the Lord so cometh as a thief
 5:5 ye are all. . . children of the *d*
 2 Thes. 2:3 that *d* shall not come, except there
 2 Tim. 1:12 have committed unto him against that *d*
 3:1 that in the last *d* perilous times shall come
 Heb. 10:25 exhorting. . . as ye see the *d* approaching
 2 Pet. 1:19 *d* dawn, and the *d*-star arise in your
 3:10 but the *d* of the Lord will come as a thief
 Rev. 1:10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord's *d*
 4:8 rest not *d* and night, saying, Holy, holy
 6:17 for the great *d* of his wrath is come
 14:11 they have no rest *d* nor night, who worship
 21:25 gates of it shall not be shut at all by *d*

Deacon See also Minister, Servant

Phil. 1:1 are at Philippi, with the bishops and *d*
 1 Tim. 3:8 must the *d* be grave, not double-tongued

Dead

Gen. 23:4 buryingplace. . . that I may bury my *d*
 Ex. 12:30 not a house where there was not one *d*
 14:30 saw the Egyptians *d* upon the seashore
 Num. 16:48 he stood between the *d* and the living
 19:11 that toucheth the *d* body. . . shall be unclean
 Deut. 25:5 wife of the *d* shall not marry without
 Josh. 1:2 Moses my servant is *d*; now therefore
 1 Sam. 17:51 saw their champion was *d*, they fled
 28:3 Samuel was *d*, and all Israel had lamented
 1 Kgs. 3:20 and laid her *d* child in my bosom
 2 Kgs. 4:32 when Elisha was come. . . the child was *d*
 Job. 1:19 they are *d*; and I only am escaped alone
 Ps. 31:12 I am forgotten as a *d* man out of mind
 88:10 show wonders to the *d*? Shall the *d* arise
 115:17 the *d* praise not the LORD, neither any
 Prov. 2:18 unto death, and her paths unto the *d*
 Eccl. 9:3 live, and after that they go to the *d*
 9:5 they shall die; but the *d* know not any thing
 Is. 8:19 unto their God? for the living to the *d*?
 26:14 they are *d*, they shall not live; they are
 Jer. 22:10 weep ye not for the *d*, neither bemoan
 Ezek. 24:17 forbear to cry. . . no mourning for the *d*
 Mt. 8:22 (Lk. 9:60) let the *d* bury their *d*
 9:24 (Mk. 5:39; Lk. 8:52) the maid is not *d*, but
 10:8 cleanse the lepers, raise the *d*, cast out
 14:2 (Mk. 6:14; Lk. 9:7) John. . . is risen from the *d*
 17:9 (Mk. 9:9) Son of man be risen again from the *d*
 22:32 (Mk. 12:27; Lk. 20:38) not the God of the *d*
 Mk. 5:35 (Lk. 8:49) thy daughter is *d*; why troublest
 15:44 and Pilate marveld if he were already *d*
 Lk. 7:12 was a *d* man carried out, the only son of
 10:30 wounded him. . . departed, leaving him half *d*
 15:24 for this my son was *d*, and is alive again
 16:30 if one went. . . from the *d*, they will repent
 24:5 why seek ye the living among the *d*?
 Jn. 5:25 when the *d* shall hear the voice of the Son
 8:52 Abraham is *d*, and the prophets; and thou
 11:25 in me, though he were *d*, yet shall he live
 Acts 3:15 Prince of life. . . God. . . raised from the *d*
 5:10 found her *d*. . . buried her by her husband
 10:42 ordained. . . to be the Judge of quick and *d*
 14:19 drew him out. . . supposing he had been *d*
 17:3 have suffered, and risen again from the *d*
 24:15 a resurrection of the *d*, both of the just
 26:8 incredible. . . that God should raise the *d*?
 Rom. 5:15 for it through the offense of one many be *d*
 6:2 that are *d* to sin, live any longer therein?
 Rom. 7:2 the husband be *d*, she is loosed from the law
 8:10 body is *d* because of sin; but the Spirit is
 10:7 to bring up Christ again from the *d*
 14:9 he might be Lord both of the *d* and living
 1 Cor. 7:39 if her husband be *d*, she is at liberty
 15:29 why are they then baptized for the *d*?
 15:32 advantageth it me, if the *d* rise not?

1 Cor. 15:52 and the *d* shall be raised incorruptible
 2 Cor. 5:14 that if one died for all, then were all *d*
 Gal. 2:19 for I through the law am *d* to the law
 Eph. 2:1 (Col. 2:13) who were *d* in trespasses
 5:14 awake thou that sleepest. . . arise from the *d*
 Col. 1:18 the beginning, the firstborn from the *d*
 2:20 wherefore if ye be *d* with Christ from
 3:3 ye are *d*, and your life is hid with Christ
 1 Thes. 4:16 and the *d* in Christ shall rise first
 1 Tim. 5:6 liveth in pleasure is *d* while she liveth
 2 Tim. 2:8 was raised from the *d*, according to my
 2:11 for if we be *d* with him, we shall also live
 4:1 Christ, who shall judge the quick and the *d*
 Heb. 11:4 and by it he being *d* yet speaketh
 13:20 brought again from the *d* our Lord Jesus
 Jas. 2:20 that faith without works is *d*?
 1 Pet. 2:24 *d* to sins, should live unto righteousness
 4:5 that is ready to judge the quick and the *d*
 4:6 gospel preached also to them that are *d*
 Rev. 1:18 I am he that liveth, and was *d*; and, behold
 3:1 thou hast a name that thou livest, and art *d*
 14:13 blessed are the *d* which die in the Lord
 20:5 but the rest of the *d* lived not again until
 20:12 book of life: and the *d* were judged out of

Deadly

1 Sam. 5:11 there was a *d* destruction throughout
 Mk. 16:18 drink any *d* thing, it shall not hurt
 Jas. 3:8 tongue. . . is an unruly evil, full of *d* poison
 Rev. 13:3 and his *d* wound was healed

Deaf

Ex. 4:11 who maketh the dumb, or *d*, or the seeing
 Lev. 19:14 thou shalt not curse the *d*, nor put a
 Ps. 38:13 but I, as a *d* man, heard not; and I was
 Is. 29:18 in that day shall the *d* hear the words
 35:5 and the ears of the *d* shall be unstopped
 42:19 or *d*, as my messenger that I sent?
 43:8 that have eyes, and the *d* that have ears
 Mt. 11:5 (Lk. 7:22) the *d* hear, the dead are raised
 Mk. 7:32 and they bring unto him one that was *d*
 9:25 dumb and *d* spirit, I charge thee, come out

Deal (Dealt)

Ex. 1:10 come on, let us *d* wisely with them; lest
 Josh. 2:14 we will *d* kindly and truly with thee
 Job 42:8 lest I *d* with you after your folly
 Ps. 103:10 hath not *d* with us after our sins; nor
 Is. 21:2 (24:16) the treacherous dealer *d* treacherously
 58:7 is it not to *d* thy bread to the hungry
 Jer. 6:13 (8:10) prophet. . . priest every one *d* falsely
 Ezek. 16:59 I will even *d* with thee as thou hast
 Mal. 2:10 why do we *d* treacherously every man
 Rom. 12:3 hath *d* to every man the measure of faith
 Heb. 12:7 chastening, God *d* with you as with sons

Dealing

1 Sam. 2:23 hear of your evil *d* by all this people
 Jn. 4:9 for the Jews have no *d* with the Samaritans

Dear See also Beloved, Precious

Acts 20:24 neither count I my life *d* unto myself
 1 Thes. 2:8 own souls, because ye were *d* unto us

Dearth See also Drought, Famine

Gen. 41:54 the *d* was in all lands; but in. . . Egypt
 2 Kgs. 4:38 to Gilgal: and there was a *d* in the land
 2 Chr. 6:28 be *d* in the land, if there be pestilence
 Neh. 5:3 that we might buy corn, because of the *d*
 Jer. 14:1 that came to Jeremiah concerning the *d*
 Acts 7:11 *d* over all the land of Egypt and Canaan
 11:28 should be great *d* throughout all the world

Death See also Grave, Hell, Sin, Sleep

Ex. 21:12 so that he die, shall be surely put to *d*
 35:2 doeth work therein shall be put to *d*
 Lev. 20:2 seed unto Molech; he shall. . . be put to *d*
 Num. 35:16 the murderer shall surely be put to *d*

Deut. 13:5 dreamer of dreams, shall be put to *d*
 17:6 shall he that is worthy of *d* be put to *d*
 24:16 (2 Kgs. 14:6) not be put to *d* for the children
 30:19 I have set before you life and *d*, blessing
 Judg. 16:30 the dead . . . he slew at his *d* were more
 Ruth 1:17 if aught but *d* part thee and me
 1 Sam. 20:3 there is but a step between me and *d*
 2 Sam. 1:23 and in their *d* they were not divided
 22:5 (Ps. 18:4) waves of *d* compassed me, the flood
 2 Kgs. 4:40 thou man of God, there is *d* in the pot
 2 Chr. 15:13 not seek the LORD . . . should be put to *d*
 Job 3:21 which long for *d*, but it cometh not
 7:15 chooseth strangling, and *d* rather than my
 10:21 the land of darkness and the shadow of *d*
 20:23 for I know that thou wilt bring me to *d*
 38:17 have the gates of *d* been opened unto
 Ps. 6:5 in *d* there is no remembrance of thee
 13:3 mine eyes, lest I sleep the sleep of *d*
 23:4 walk through the valley of the shadow of *d*
 33:19 to deliver their soul from *d*, and to keep
 55:4 and the terrors of *d* are fallen upon me
 102:20 to loose those that are appointed to *d*
 116:8 for thou hast delivered my soul from *d*
 116:15 precious . . . is the *d* of his saints
 118:18 but he hath not given me over unto *d*
 Prov. 2:18 for her house inclineth unto *d*, and her
 5:5 her feet go down to *d*; her steps take hold
 7:27 to hell, going down to the chambers of *d*
 10:2 but righteousness delivereth from *d*
 14:12 but the end thereof are the ways of *d*
 14:32 but the righteous hath hope in his *d*
 18:21 *d* and life are in the power of the tongue
 24:11 to deliver them that are drawn unto *d*
 Eccl. 7:1 the day of *d* than the day of one's birth
 8:8 neither hath he power in the day of *d*
 Song 8:6 love is strong as *d*; jealousy is cruel as
 Is. 9:2 (Mt. 4:16) in the land of the shadow of *d*
 25:8 (1 Cor. 15:54) he will swallow up *d* in victory
 53:12 because he hath poured out his soul unto *d*
 Jer. 8:3 *d* shall be chosen rather than life by all
 21:8 before you the way of life, and the way of *d*
 26:15 if ye put me to *d*, ye shall surely bring
 Ezek. 18:32 (33:11) I have no pleasure in the *d* of
 Hos. 13:14 I will redeem them from *d*: O *d*, I will
 Mt. 10:21 (Mk. 13:12) deliver up the brother to *d*
 10:21 (Mk. 13:12; Lk. 21:16) them to be put to *d*
 16:28 (Mk. 9:1; Lk. 9:27) shall not taste of *d*
 20:18 (Mk. 10:33; Lk. 18:33) condemn him to *d*
 26:38 (Mk. 14:34) exceeding sorrowful, even unto *d*
 Mk. 5:23 little daughter lieth at the point of *d*
 14:1 might take him by craft, and put him to *d*
 Lk. 1:79 sit in darkness and in the shadow of *d*
 2:26 he should not see *d*, before he had seen the
 Jn. 5:24 but is passed from *d* unto life
 8:51 (8:52) keep my saying, he shall never see *d*
 12:10 priests consulted . . . put Lazarus also to *d*
 12:33 he said, signifying what *d* he should die
 18:31 is not lawful for us to put any man to *d*
 21:19 signifying by what *d* he should glorify God
 Acts 8:1 (22:20) Saul was consenting unto his *d*
 23:29 laid to his charge worthy of *d* or of bonds
 Rom. 1:32 which commit such things are worthy of *d*
 5:10 were reconciled to God by the *d* of his Son
 5:12 and *d* by sin; and so *d* passed upon all men
 5:14 nevertheless *d* reigned from Adam to Moses
 6:3 into Jesus Christ were baptized into his *d*?
 6:9 dieth no more; *d* hath no more dominion over
 6:16 whether of sin unto *d*, or of obedience unto
 6:23 wages of sin is *d*; but the gift of God
 7:13 sin, working *d* in me by that which is good
 7:24 shall deliver me from the body of this *d*?
 8:2 hath made me free from the law of sin and *d*
 8:6 carnally minded is *d*; but to be spiritually
 8:38 I am persuaded, that neither *d*, nor life
 1 Cor. 3:22 or life, or *d*, or things present, or
 11:26 ye do show the Lord's *d* till he come
 15:21 since by man came *d*, by man . . . resurrection
 15:55 O *d*, where is thy sting? O grave, where is
 2 Cor. 1:9 we had the sentence of *d* in ourselves

2 Cor. 2:16 to the one we are the savor of *d* unto *d*
 7:10 but the sorrow of the world worketh *d*
 Phil. 1:20 my body, whether it be by life, or by *d*
 2:8 obedient unto *d*, even the *d* of the cross
 3:10 know him . . . made conformable unto his *d*
 2 Tim. 1:10 Christ, who hath abolished *d*, and hath
 Heb. 2:9 the suffering of *d* . . . taste *d* for every man
 2:14 through *d* . . . destroy . . . that had the power of *d*
 9:15 that by means of *d*, for the redemption of
 11:5 Enoch was translated, . . . he should not see *d*
 Jas. 1:15 sin, when . . . finished, bringeth forth *d*
 5:20 error of his way shall save a soul from *d*
 1 Jn. 3:14 that we have passed from *d* unto life
 5:16 his brother sin a sin which is not unto *d*
 Rev. 1:18 and have the keys of hell and of *d*
 2:11 shall not be hurt of the second *d*
 6:8 and his name that sat on him was *D*, and Hell
 9:6 shall men seek *d*, and shall not find it
 12:11 and they loved not their lives unto the *d*
 20:6 on such the second *d* hath no power
 20:13 and *d* and hell delivered up the dead which
 21:4 there shall be no more *d*, neither sorrow
 21:8 fire and brimstone: which is the second *d*

Debase See also Corrupt

Is. 57:9 and didst *d* thyself even unto hell

Debate

Prov. 25:9 *d* thy cause with thy neighbor himself
 Is. 58:4 behold, ye fast for strife and *d*
 Rom. 1:29 murder, *d*, deceit, malignant; whisperers
 2 Cor. 12:20 lest there be *d*, envyings, wraths

Debt

2 Kgs. 4:7 said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy *d*
 Neh. 10:31 seventh year, and the exaction of every *d*
 Mt. 6:12 forgive us our *d*, as we forgive our debtors
 18:27 lord of that servant . . . forgive him the *d*
 Rom. 4:4 reward not reckoned of grace, but of *d*

Debtor

Ezek. 18:7 but hath restored to the *d* his pledge
 Mt. 6:12 forgive us our debts, as we forgive our *d*
 23:16 swear by the gold of the temple, he is a *d*
 Lk. 7:41 a certain creditor which had two *d*
 16:5 called every one of his lord's *d* unto him
 Rom. 1:14 *d* . . . to the Greeks, and to the Barbarians
 8:12 we are *d*, not to the flesh, to live after
 Gal. 5:3 circumcised . . . is a *d* to do the whole law

Decay

Eccl. 10:18 by much slothfulness the building *d*
 Is. 44:26 and I will raise up the *d* places thereof

Decease

Is. 26:14 dead, they shall not live; they are *d*
 Lk. 9:31 spake of his *d* which he should accomplish
 2 Pet. 1:15 that ye may be able after my *d* to have

Deceit See also Falsehood, Hypocrisy, Lie

Job 15:35 and their belly prepareth *d*
 27:4 speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter *d*
 Ps. 10:7 mouth is full of cursing and *d* and fraud
 36:3 the words of his mouth are iniquity and *d*
 38:12 speak mischievous things, and imagine *d*
 50:19 mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth *d*
 55:11 *d* and guile depart not from her streets
 72:14 he shall redeem their soul from *d*
 101:7 worketh *d* shall not dwell within my house
 119:118 thy statutes: for their *d* is falsehood
 Prov. 12:5 but the counsels of the wicked are *d*
 20:17 bread of *d* is sweet . . . but afterward his
 26:26 hatred is covered by *d*, his wickedness
 Is. 53:9 violence, neither was any *d* in his mouth
 Jer. 5:27 of birds, so are their houses full of *d*
 14:14 thing of nought, and the *d* of their heart

Hos. 11:12 lies, and the house of Israel with *d*
 12:7 merchant, the balances of *d* are in his hand
 Amos 8:5 and falsifying the balances by *d*?
 Mk. 7:22 thefts, covetousness, wickedness, *d*
 Col. 2:8 spoil you through philosophy and vain *d*

Deceitful

Ps. 5:6 the LORD will abhor the bloody and *d* man
 35:20 but they devise *d* matters against them
 43:1 O deliver me from the *d* and unjust man
 52:4 lovest all devouring words, O thou *d* tongue
 55:23 *d* men shall not live out half their days
 109:2 the mouth of the *d* are opened against me
 120:2 LORD, from lying lips, and from a *d* tongue
 Prov. 14:25 but a *d* witness speaketh lies
 29:13 the poor and the *d* man meet together
 31:30 favor is *d*, and beauty is vain
 Jer. 17:9 the heart is *d* above all things
 Mic. 6:11 balances, and with the bag of *d* weights?
 Zeph. 3:13 neither shall a *d* tongue be found in
 2 Cor. 11:13 such are false apostles, *d* workers
 Eph. 4:22 is corrupt according to the *d* lusts

Deceitfully

Gen. 34:13 answered Shechem and Hamor . . . *d*
 Job 6:15 my brethren have dealt *d* as a brook
 Ps. 24:4 his soul unto vanity, nor sworn *d*
 Jer. 48:10 be he that doeth the work of the LORD *d*
 2 Cor. 4:2 nor handling the word of God *d*

Deceitfulness

Mt. 13:22 (Mk. 4:19) the *d* of riches, choke the word
 Heb. 3:13 of you be hardened through the *d* of sin

Deceive See also Betray, Lie

Gen. 31:7 your father hath *d* me, and changed my
 Deut. 11:16 your heart be not *d*, and ye turn aside
 Prov. 20:1 and whosoever is *d* thereby is not wise
 24:28 without cause; and *d* not with thy lips
 26:19 so is the man that *d* his neighbor
 Jer. 4:10 surely thou hast greatly *d* this people
 9:5 they will *d* every one his neighbor
 20:7 O LORD, thou hast *d* me, and I was *d*
 29:8 let not your prophets and . . . diviners . . . *d* you
 37:9 *d* not yourselves, saying, The Chaldeans
 Lam. 1:19 I called for my lovers, but they *d* me
 Ezek. 14:9 I the LORD have *d* that prophet
 Obad. 3 the pride of thine heart hath *d* thee
 Zech. 13:4 shall they wear a rough garment to *d*
 Mt. 24:4 (Mk. 13:5; Lk. 21:8) that no man *d* you
 24:5 (Mk. 13:6) I am Christ; and shall *d* many
 24:24 were possible, they shall *d* the very elect
 Lk. 21:8 take heed that ye be not *d*: for many shall
 Jn. 7:12 others said, Nay; but he *d* the people
 7:47 answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also *d*?
 Rom. 7:11 taking occasion by the commandment, *d*
 16:18 fair speeches *d* the hearts of the simple
 1 Cor. 3:18 let no man *d* himself. If any man among
 6:9 be not *d*: neither fornicators, nor idolaters
 15:33 be not *d*: evil communications corrupt good
 Gal. 6:7 be not *d*: God is not mocked
 Eph. 4:14 craftiness whereby they lie in wait to *d*
 5:6 let no man *d* you with vain words
 2 Thes. 2:3 let no man *d* you by any means
 1 Tim. 2:14 Adam was not *d*, but the woman being *d*
 2 Tim. 3:13 wax worse and worse, *d*, and being *d*
 Jas. 1:22 and not hearers only, *d* your own selves
 1 Jn. 1:8 say that we have no sin, we *d* ourselves
 3:7 little children, let no man *d* you: he that
 Rev. 12:9 Satan, which *d* the whole world
 18:23 for by thy sorceries were all nations *d*
 19:20 miracles before him, with which he *d* them
 20:3 that he should *d* the nations no more, till
 20:10 devil that *d* them was cast into the lake

Deceived See also Deceive

Job 12:16 the *d* and the deceiver are his

Is. 44:20 a *d* heart hath turned him aside, that he
 Tit. 3:3 disobedient, *d*, serving divers lusts and

Deceiver

Gen. 27:12 feel me, and I shall seem to him as a *d*
 Mal. 1:14 cursed be the *d*, which hath in his flock
 Mt. 27:63 we remember that that *d* said, while he
 2 Cor. 6:8 as *d*, and yet true
 Tit. 1:10 unruly and vain talkers and *d*, specially
 2 Jn. 7 this is a *d* and an antichrist

Decently

1 Cor. 14:40 let all things be done *d* and in order

Deck See also Adorn, Garnish

Job 40:10 *d* thyself now with majesty and excellency
 Prov. 7:16 my bed with coverings of tapestry
 Is. 61:10 as a bridegroom *d* himself with ornaments
 Ezek. 16:1 I *d* thee also with ornaments
 Rev. 17:4 and *d* with gold and precious stones and

Declare See also Preach, Proclaim, Prophesy, Publish, Tell

Gen. 41:24 magicians . . . none that could *d* it to me
 Ex. 9:16 (Rom. 9:17) my name may be *d* throughout
 Deut. 1:5 land of Moab, began Moses to *d* this law
 Judg. 14:12 a riddle . . . if ye can certainly *d* it me
 1 Chr. 16:24 (Ps. 96:3) *d* his glory among the heathen
 Job 21:31 who shall *d* his way to his face?
 38:4 the earth? *D*, if thou hast understanding
 40:7 I will demand of thee, and *d* thou unto me
 Ps. 9:11 sing praises . . . *d* among the people his doings
 19:1 the heavens *d* the glory of God
 22:22 (Heb. 2:12) will *d* thy name unto my brethren
 22:31 shall *d* his righteousness unto a people
 40:10 have *d* thy faithfulness and thy salvation
 66:16 and I will *d* what he hath done for my soul
 75:1 that thy name is near thy wondrous works *d*
 77:14 thou hast *d* thy strength among the people
 118:17 but live, and *d* the works of the LORD
 145:6 and I will *d* thy greatness
 Is. 12:4 *d* his doings among the people, make mention
 21:10 that which I have heard . . . have I *d* unto you
 41:26 who hath *d* from the beginning, that we may
 42:9 are come to pass, and new things do I *d*
 45:19 righteousness, I *d* things that are right
 48:3 have *d* the former things from the beginning
 53:8 (Acts 8:33) who shall *d* his generation?
 66:19 they shall *d* my glory among the Gentiles
 Jer. 38:15 said unto Zedekiah, If I *d* it unto thee
 Amos 4:13 and *d* unto man what is his thought
 Mic. 3:8 to *d* unto Jacob his transgression
 Mt. 13:36 *d* unto us the parable of the tares
 Lk. 8:47 she *d* unto him before all the people
 Jn. 1:18 in the bosom of the Father, he hath *d* him
 17:26 I have *d* unto them thy name, and will *d* it
 Acts 13:32 and we *d* unto you glad tidings, how that
 15:4 *d* all things that God had done with them
 17:23 ye ignorantly worship, him *d* I unto you
 20:27 not shunned to *d* unto you all the counsel
 21:19 *d* particularly what things God had wrought
 Rom. 1:4 and *d* to be the Son of God with power
 3:25 to *d* his righteousness for the remission of
 1 Cor. 2:1 *d* unto you the testimony of God
 Heb. 11:14 they that say such things *d* plainly that
 1 Jn. 1:3 we have seen and heard *d* we unto you

Decline

Deut. 17:11 thou shalt not *d* from the sentence
 Ps. 44:18 neither have our steps *d* from thy way
 119:51 yet have I not *d* from thy law

Decrease See also Abate, Diminish

Gen. 8:5 the waters *d* continually until the tenth
 Jn. 3:30 he must increase, but I must *d*

Decree *See also* Commandment, Law, Ordain, Order, Ordinance, Precept, Statute

2 Chr. 30:5 established a *d* . . . to keep the passover
Ezra 6:1 Darius the king made a *d*, and search was
Esth. 2:8 king's commandment and his *d* was heard
9:32 *d* of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim
Ps. 2:7 I will declare the *d*: the LORD hath said
148:6 he hath made a *d* which shall not pass
Prov. 8:15 by me kings reign, and princes *d* justice
Is. 10:1 woe unto them that *d* unrighteous *d*
Dan. 2:13 *d* went forth that the wise men . . . slain
3:10 thou, O king, hast made a *d*, that every man
4:6 made I a *d* to bring in all the wise men of
4:24 and this is the *d* of the Most High
6:8 now, O king, establish the *d*, and sign the
6:15 no *d* . . . the king establisheth may be changed
6:26 I make a *d* . . . fear before the God of Daniel
Jon. 3:7 published through Nineveh by the *d* of the
Lk. 2:1 *d* from Caesar Augustus, that all the world
Acts 17:7 these all do contrary to the *d* of Caesar
1 Cor. 7:37 so *d* in his heart that he will keep

Dedicate *See also* Consecrate, Give, Present

Num. 7:10 princes offered for *d* of the altar
Judg. 17:3 I had wholly *d* the silver unto the LORD
2 Sam. 8:11 (1 Chr. 18:11) David did *d* unto the LORD
1 Kgs. 7:51 (2 Chr. 5:1) which David his father had *d*
8:63 (2 Chr. 7:5) Israel *d* the house of the LORD
2 Kgs. 12:4 all the money of the *d* things that is
1 Chr. 26:27 *d* to maintain the house of the LORD
2 Chr. 2:4 name of the LORD my God, to *d* it to him
Ezek. 44:29 every *d* thing in Israel shall be theirs
Heb. 9:18 the first testament was *d* without blood

Dedication *See also* Consecration

2 Chr. 7:9 they kept the *d* of the altar seven days
Ezra 6:17 offered at the *d* of this house of God
Neh. 12:27 at the *d* of the wall of Jerusalem
Dan. 3:2 the *d* of the image which Nebuchadnezzar
Jn. 10:22 it was at Jerusalem the feast of the *d*

Deed *See also* Act, Doing

Judg. 19:30 there was no such *d* done nor seen from
1 Chr. 16:8 (Ps. 105:1) make known his *d* among the
Ezra 9:13 all that is come upon us for our evil *d*
Neh. 13:14 wipe not out my good *d* that I have done
Ps. 28:4 give them according to their *d*
Is. 59:18 to their *d*, accordingly he will repay
Jer. 5:28 yea, they overpass the *d* of the wicked
25:14 will recompense them according to their *d*
Lk. 23:41 we receive the due reward of our *d*
Jn. 3:19 loved darkness . . . because their *d* were evil
Acts 4:9 the good *d* done to the impotent man
Rom. 2:6 render to every man according to his *d*
3:20 by the *d* of the law . . . no flesh be justified
8:13 do mortify the *d* of the body, ye shall live
Col. 3:17 ye do in word or *d*, do all in the name of
1 Jn. 3:18 not love in word . . . but in *d* and in truth
Jude 1:5 ungodly among them of all their ungodly *d*

Deep (Deeper)

Gen. 1:2 and darkness was upon the face of the *d*
7:11 all the fountains of the great *d* broken up
Job 11:8 *d* than hell; what canst thou know?
Ps. 42:7 *d* calleth unto *d* at the noise of thy
69:15 neither let the *d* swallow me up
92:5 are thy works! And thy thoughts are very *d*
95:4 in his hand are the *d* places of the earth
104:6 coveredst it with the *d* as with a garment
107:24 works of the LORD, and his wonders in the *d*
Is. 33:19 of a *d* speech than thou canst perceive
63:13 that led them through the *d*, as a horse in
Dan. 2:22 he revealeth the *d* and secret things
Lk. 6:48 which built a house, and digged *d*, and laid
Jn. 4:11 nothing to draw with, and the well is *d*

Rom. 10:7 or, Who shall descend into the *d*?
1 Cor. 2:10 Spirit searcheth . . . the *d* things of God
2 Cor. 11:25 night and a day I have been in the *d*

Defame

Jer. 20:10 I heard the *d* of many, fear on every side
1 Cor. 4:13 being *d*, we entreat

Defeat

2 Sam. 15:34 for me *d* the counsel of Ahithophel
17:14 LORD had appointed to *d* the good counsel

Defend

2 Kgs. 19:34 (Is. 37:35) I will *d* this city
Ps. 5:11 ever shout for joy, because thou *d* them
20:1 the name of the God of Jacob *d* thee
59:1 *d* me from them that rise up against me
82:3 *d* the poor and fatherless: do justice to
Is. 31:5 LORD of hosts *d* Jerusalem; *d* also he will
Zech. 9:15 LORD of hosts shall *d* them
Acts 7:24 suffer wrong, he *d* him, and avenged him

Defense

Job 22:25 yea, the Almighty shall be thy *d*
Ps. 7:10 my *d* is of God, which saveth the upright
31:2 my strong rock, for a house of *d* to save me
59:9 will I wait upon thee; for God is my *d*
59:16 thou hast been my *d* and refuge in the day
62:2 (62:6) is my rock and my salvation; he is my *d*
89:18 LORD is our *d*; and the Holy One of Israel
94:22 LORD is my *d*; and my God is the rock of my
Eccl. 7:12 for wisdom is a *d*, and money is a *d*
Is. 4:5 for upon all the glory shall be a *d*
33:16 place of *d* shall be the munitions of rocks
Acts 19:33 Alexander . . . would have made his *d* unto
22:1 men, brethren, and fathers, hear ye my *d*
Phil. 1:7 in the *d* and confirmation of the gospel

Defer

Prov. 13:12 hope *d* maketh the heart sick
19:11 the discretion of a man *d* his anger
Eccl. 5:4 vowest a vow unto God, *d* not to pay it
Is. 48:9 for my name's sake will I *d* mine anger
Acts 24:22 Felix heard these things . . . he *d* them

Defile *See also* Corrupt, Pollute, Profane

Gen. 34:2 he took her, and lay with her, and *d* her
Lev. 11:44 neither shall ye *d* yourselves with any
13:46 plague shall be in him he shall be *d*
15:31 they die not . . . when they *d* my tabernacle
18:24 in all these the nations are *d* which I cast
21:1 (Ezek. 44:25) shall none be *d* for the dead
Num. 5:2 and whosoever is *d* by the dead
19:13 toucheth the dead body . . . *d* the tabernacle
35:33 for blood it *d* the land
35:34 *d* not . . . the land which ye shall inhabit
Deut. 21:23 bury him that day . . . thy land be not *d*
2 Kgs. 23:8 *d* the high places where the priests
Neh. 13:29 because they have *d* the priesthood
Ps. 74:7 they have *d* by casting down the dwelling
79:1 thy holy temple have they *d*; they have laid
Is. 24:5 the earth also is *d* under the inhabitants
59:3 for your hands are *d* with blood
Jer. 2:7 but when ye entered, ye *d* my land
16:18 because they have *d* my land
Ezek. 5:11 because thou hast *d* my sanctuary with
7:22 the robbers shall enter into it, and *d* it
20:43 all your doings, wherein ye have been *d*
22:3 maketh idols against herself to *d* herself
23:38 they have *d* my sanctuary in the same day
33:26 and ye *d* every one his neighbor's wife
36:17 *d* it by their own way and by their doings
37:23 neither shall they *d* themselves any more
43:8 even *d* my holy name by their abominations
Dan. 1:8 Daniel purposed . . . he would not *d* himself
Hos. 5:3 thou committest whoredom, and Israel is *d*
Mt. 15:18 (Mk. 7:23) from the heart . . . *d* the man
Mk. 7:2 with *d*, that is to say, with unwash hands
Jn. 18:28 the judgment hall, lest they should be *d*

1 Cor. 3:17 if any man *d* the temple of God
8:7 and their conscience being weak is *d*
1 Tim. 1:10 them that *d* themselves with mankind
Tit. 1:15 unto them that are *d*... is nothing pure
Heb. 12:15 trouble you, and thereby many be *d*
Jas. 3:6 the tongue... *d* the whole body, and setteth
Jude 8 these filthy dreamers *d* the flesh, despise
Rev. 3:4 in Sardis which have not *d* their garments
21:27 in no wise enter into it any thing that *d*

Defraud

Lev. 19:13 thou shalt not *d* thy neighbor
1 Sam. 12:3 whom have I *d*? whom have I oppressed?
Mk. 10:19 do not bear false witness, *D* not, Honor
1 Cor. 6:7 not rather suffer yourselves to be *d*?
7:5 *d* ye not one the other, except it be with

Defy

1 Sam. 17:10 said, I *d* the armies of Israel this day

Degree

2 Kgs. 20:10 (Is. 38:8) shadow return backward ten *d*
1 Chr. 17:17 regarded me... a man of high *d*, O LORD

Delay

Ex. 22:29 thou shalt not *d* to offer the first of
32:1 the people saw that Moses *d* to come down
Ps. 119:60 and *d* not to keep thy commandments
Mt. 24:48 (Lk. 12:45) say... My lord *d* his coming
Acts 9:38 that he would not *d* to come to them
25:17 without any *d* on the morrow I sat on the

Delight See also Gladness, Joy, Pleasure

Num. 14:8 if the LORD *d* in us, then he will bring
Deut. 10:15 only the LORD had a *d* in thy fathers
1 Sam. 15:22 LORD as great *d* in burnt offerings
2 Sam. 15:26 if he thus say, I have no *d* in thee
22:20 (Ps. 18:19) delivered me, because he *d* in me
Esth. 6:6 unto the man whom the king *d* to honor?
Job 22:26 shalt thou have thy *d* in the Almighty
27:10 will he *d* himself in the Almighty?
34:9 nothing that he should *d* himself with God
Ps. 1:2 but his *d* is in the law of the LORD
37:4 *d* thyself also in the LORD; and he shall
40:8 I *d* to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law
51:16 thou *d* not in burnt offering
112:1 that *d* greatly in his commandments
119:16 I will *d* myself in thy statutes
119:24 thy testimonies also are my *d*, and my
119:47 and I will *d* myself in thy commandments
119:77 that I may live: for thy law is my *d*
119:92 unless thy law had been my *d*, I should
119:143 yet thy commandments are my *d*
119:174 salvation, O LORD; and thy law is my *d*
Prov. 1:22 scorners *d* in their scorning, and fools
8:30 I was daily his *d*, rejoicing always before
8:31 and my *d* were with the sons of men
12:22 but they that deal truly are his *d*
15:8 but the prayer of the upright is his *d*
16:13 righteous lips are the *d* of kings
19:10 *d* is not seemly for a fool; much less for
29:17 yea, he shall give *d* unto thy soul
Is. 1:11 I *d* not in the blood of bullocks, or of
55:2 and let your soul *d* itself in fatness
58:2 they seek me daily, and *d* to know my ways
62:4 LORD *d* in thee, and thy land shall be married
Mic. 7:18 anger for ever, because he *d* in mercy
Mal. 3:1 messenger of the covenant, whom ye *d* in
Rom. 7:22 *d* in the law of God after the inward man

Delilah

Judg. 16:4-20

Deliver See also Redeem, Rescue, Save

Gen. 32:11 *d* me, I pray... from the hand of Esau
Ex. 3:8 (Acts 7:34) I am come down to *d* them
Num. 21:2 if thou wilt indeed *d* this people into
35:25 congregation shall *d* the slayer out of the
Deut. 1:27 to *d* us into the hand of the Amorites

Deut. 2:30 that he might *d* him into thy hand
3:2 (Num. 21:34) fear him not: for I will *d* him
32:39 is there any that can *d* out of my hand
Josh. 2:13 and our lives from death
21:44 LORD *d* all their enemies into their hand
Judg. 4:7 Sisera... and I will *d* him into thine hand
10:14 gods which ye have chosen: let them *d* you
13:5 and he shall begin to *d* Israel out of the
1 Sam. 4:8 woe unto us! who shall *d* us out of the
17:37 *d* me out of the hand of this Philistine
17:46 this day will the LORD *d* thee into mine
23:12 and the LORD said, They will *d* thee up
23:20 part shall be to *d* him into the king's hand
28:19 the LORD will also *d* Israel with thee into
2 Sam. 22:20 (Ps. 18:19) *d* me, because he delighted
22:49 (Ps. 18:48) hast *d* me from the violent man
2 Kgs. 18:32 (Is. 36:18) saying, The LORD will *d* us
19:10 Jerusalem shall not be *d* into the hand of
19:12 (Is. 37:12) have the gods of the nations *d*
20:6 (Is. 38:6) I will *d* thee and this city out of
2 Chr. 28:11 *d* the captives... which ye have taken
Neh. 9:28 many times didst thou *d* them according
Job. 5:19 he shall *d* thee in six troubles: yea, in
10:7 there is none that can *d* out of thine hand
16:11 God hath *d* me to the ungodly, and turned
33:28 he will *d* his soul from going into the pit
Ps. 6:4 return, O LORD, *d* my soul: oh save me for
17:13 cast him down: *d* my soul from the wicked
18:17 he *d* me from my strong enemy
22:4 they trusted, and thou didst *d* them
27:12 *d* me not... unto the will of mine enemies
31:2 *d* me speedily: be thou my strong rock
33:19 to *d* their soul from death, and to keep
34:4 and he heard me, and *d* me from all my fears
37:40 *d* them: he shall *d* them from the wicked
39:8 *d* me from all my transgressions: make me
41:1 I considereth the poor: the LORD will *d* him
54:7 for he hath *d* me out of all trouble
55:18 he hath *d* my soul in peace from the battle
56:13 thou hast *d* my soul from death: wilt not
59:1 *d* me from mine enemies, O my God: defend
69:18 redeem it: *d* me because of mine enemies
71:2 *d* me in thy righteousness, and cause me to
72:12 for he shall *d* the needy when he crieth
78:42 nor the day when he *d* them from the enemy
81:7 thou calledst in trouble, and I *d* thee
82:4 *d* the poor and needy: rid them out of the
106:43 did he *d* them; but they provoked him with
107:6 and he *d* them out of their distresses
116:8 for thou hast *d* my soul from death
119:134 *d* me from the oppression of man
119:170 *d* me according to thy word
140:1 *d* me, O LORD, from the evil man: preserve
143:9 *d* me, O LORD, from mine enemies: I flee
144:10 who *d* David his servant from the hurtful
Prov. 2:12 to *d* thee from the way of the evil man
6:5 *d* thyself... from the hand of the hunter
11:8 the righteous is *d* out of trouble, and the
23:14 with the rod, and shalt *d* his soul from hell
24:11 if thou forbear to *d* them that are drawn
28:26 but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be *d*
Eccl. 9:15 he by his wisdom *d* the city; yet no man
Is. 19:20 saviour, and a great one... shall *d* them
38:17 hast in love to my soul *d* it from the pit
43:13 there is none that can *d* out of my hand
44:17 and saith, *D* me; for thou art my god
Jer. 1:8 I am with thee to *d* thee, saith the LORD
20:5 I will *d* all the strength of this city
39:17 I will *d* thee in that day, saith the LORD
Ezek. 3:19 in his iniquity; but thou hast *d* thy soul
7:19 gold shall not be able to *d* them in the day
14:14 (14:20) they should *d* but their own souls
33:12 righteous shall not *d* him in the day
34:10 I will *d* my flock from their mouth
Dan. 3:17 our God whom we serve is able to *d* us
6:20 is thy God... able to *d* thee from the lions?
12:1 and at that time thy people shall be *d*
Hos. 11:8 how shall I *d* thee, Israel?
Amos 2:14 neither shall the mighty *d* himself

Amos 9:1 and he that escapeth of them shall not be *d*
 Zech. 2:7 *d* thyself, O Zion, that dwellest with
 Mal. 3:15 yea, they that tempt God are even *d*
 Mt. 5:25 (Lk. 12:58) judge *d* thee to the officer
 6:13 (Lk. 11:4) unto temptation, but *d* us from evil
 10:17 (Mk. 13:9) they will *d* you up to the councils
 11:27 (Lk. 10:22) things. . . *d* unto me of my Father
 18:34 was wroth, and *d* him to the tormentors
 20:19 (Mk. 10:33; Lk. 18:32) *d* him to the Gentiles
 24:9 shall they *d* you up to be afflicted
 25:14 his own servants, and *d* unto them his goods
 27:2 (Mk. 15:1) and *d* him to Pontius Pilate
 27:43 he trusted in God; let him *d* him now
 Lk. 20:20 so they might *d* him unto the power
 Acts 2:23 being *d* by the determinate counsel
 7:25 how that God by his hand would *d* them
 12:11 hath *d* me out of the hand of Herod
 Rom. 4:25 was *d* for our offenses, and was raised
 7:6 but now we are *d* from the law, that being
 7:24 who shall *d* me from the body of this death?
 8:32 spared not his own Son, but *d* him up for us
 1 Cor. 5:5 to *d* such a one unto Satan for the
 11:23 received of the Lord that which also I *d*
 15:3 I *d* unto you first of all that which I also
 15:24 when he shall have *d* up the kingdom to God
 2 Cor. 1:10 *d* us from so great a death, and doth *d*
 4:11 are always *d* unto death for Jesus' sake
 Gal. 1:4 that he might *d* us from this present evil
 Col. 1:13 who hath *d* us from the power of darkness
 1 Thes. 1:10 which *d* us from the wrath to come
 1 Tim. 1:20 Alexander; whom I have *d* unto Satan
 2 Tim. 3:11 but out of them all the LORD *d* me
 4:18 LORD shall *d* me from every evil work
 Heb. 2:15 and *d* them, who through fear of death
 2 Pet. 2:7 and *d* just Lot, vexed with the filthy
 Jude 3 the faith which was once *d* unto the saints

Deliverance *See also* Freedom, Liberty, Redemption, Salvation

2 Kgs. 13:17 arrow of the LORD's *d*
 Ezra 9:13 and hast given us such *d* as this
 Esth. 4:14 enlargement and *d* arise to the Jews
 Ps. 18:50 great *d* giveth he to his king
 32:7 thou shalt compass me about with songs of *d*
 44:4 art my King, O God: command *d* for Jacob
 Joel 2:32 mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be *d*
 Obad. 17 but upon mount Zion shall be *d*, and there
 Lk. 4:18 preach *d* to the captives, and recovering
 Heb. 11:35 others were tortured, not accepting *d*

Deliverer *See also* Redeemer, Saviour

Judg. 3:9 Israel cried. . . and the LORD raised up a *d*
 2 Sam. 22:2 (Ps. 18:2) rock, and my fortress, and my *d*
 Ps. 140:7 (70:5) help and my *d*; make no tarrying
 144:2 my *d*; my shield, and he in whom I trust
 Acts 7:35 same did God send to be a ruler and a *d*
 Rom. 11:26 there shall come out of Zion the *D*

Delusion

Is. 66:4 I also will choose their *d*, and will
 2 Thes. 2:11 God shall send them strong *d*

Demand *See also* Require

Job 38:3 (40:7; 42:4) I will *d* of thee, and answer thou
 Mt. 2:4 he *d* of them where Christ should be born

Den

Judg. 6:2 Israel made them the *d* which are in the
 Job 37:8 then the beasts go into *d*, and remain
 Is. 11:8 shall put his hand on the cockatrice' *d*
 Jer. 7:11 called by my name, become a *d* of robbers
 Dan. 6:16 Daniel, and cast him into the *d* of lions
 Mt. 21:13 (Mk. 11:17; Lk. 19:46) it a *d* of thieves
 Heb. 1:18 and in mountains, and in *d* and caves of
 Rev. 6:15 hid themselves in the *d* and in the rocks

Deny *See also* Renounce

Josh. 24:27 a witness unto you, lest ye *d* your God

Job 31:28 I should have *d* the God that is above
 Prov. 30:9 lest I be full, and *d* thee, and say
 Mt. 10:33 (Lk. 12:9) shall *d* me. . . him will I also *d*
 16:24 (Mk. 8:34; Lk. 9:23) let him *d* himself
 26:34 (26:75; Mk. 14:30, 72; Lk. 22:34, 61; Jn. 13:38) before the cock crow, thou shalt *d* me thrice
 26:70 (Mk. 14:68; Lk. 22:57) he *d* before them all
 Jn. 1:20 *d* not; but confessed, I am not the Christ
 18:27 Peter then *d* again; and. . . the cock crew
 1 Tim. 5:8 *d* the faith, and is worse than an infidel
 2 Tim. 2:12 if we *d* him, he also will *d* us
 3:5 having a form of godliness, but *d* the power
 Tit. 1:16 in works they *d* him, being abominable
 2:12 *d* ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should
 2 Pet. 2:1 in damnable heresies, even *d* the Lord
 1 Jn. 2:22 antichrist, that *d* the Father and the Son
 Jude 4 into lasciviousness, and *d* the only Lord
 Rev. 2:13 fast my name, and hast not *d* my faith
 3:8 hast kept my word, and hast not *d* my name

Depart *See also* Go, Leave

Gen. 13:9 if thou *d* to the right hand, then I will
 1 Sam. 16:14 the Spirit of the LORD *d* from Saul
 2 Sam. 22:22 (Ps. 18:21) have not wickedly *d* from my God
 1 Kgs. 12:16 so Israel *d* unto their tents
 Job 7:19 how long wilt thou not *d* from me, nor let
 21:14 therefore they say unto God, *D* from us
 Ps. 6:8 (Mt. 7:23; Lk. 13:27) *d* from me, all ye
 34:14 (37:27) *d* from evil, and do good; seek peace
 105:38 Egypt was glad when they *d*: for the fear
 Prov. 3:7 fear the LORD, and *d* from evil
 22:6 and when he is old, he will not *d* from it
 Is. 52:11 *d* ye, *d* ye, go ye out from thence, touch
 54:10 my kindness shall not *d* from thee
 Lam. 4:15 *d* ye: it is unclean; *d*, *d*, touch not
 Ezek. 10:18 then the glory of the LORD *d* from off
 Mt. 8:18 gave commandment to *d* unto the other side
 8:34 (Mk. 5:17; Lk. 8:37) *d* out of their coasts
 10:14 (Mk. 6:11) when ye *d* out of that house
 25:41 *d* from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire
 Lk. 2:29 now lettest thou thy servant *d* in peace
 4:13 the temptation, he *d* from him for a season
 5:8 *d* from me: for I am a sinful man, O Lord
 21:21 let them which are in the midst of it *d*
 Jn. 13:1 that he should *d* out of this world unto
 Acts 13:13 (15:38) in Pamphylia. . . John *d* from them
 16:36 have sent to let you go: now therefore *d*
 1 Cor. 7:10 let not the wife *d* from her husband
 7:15 but if the unbelieving *d*, let him *d*
 2 Cor. 12:8 I would, that it might *d* from me
 Phil. 1:23 having a desire to *d*, and to be with Christ
 1 Tim. 4:1 shall *d* from the faith, giving heed to
 Heb. 3:12 of unbelief, in *d* from the living God
 Jas. 2:16 *d* in peace, be ye warned and filled
 Rev. 6:14 heaven *d* as a scroll when it is rolled

Departure

2 Tim. 4:6 and the time of my *d* is at hand

Deprive

Gen. 27:45 why should I be *d* also of you both in
 Is. 38:10 I am *d* of the residue of my years

Depth

Ex. 15:5 the *d* have covered them: they sank into
 15:8 *d* were congealed in the heart of the sea
 Job 28:14 saith, It is not in me: and the sea
 Ps. 107:26 the heaven, they go down again to the *d*
 130:1 out of the *d* have I cried unto thee
 Prov. 8:24 when there were no *d*, I was brought
 25:3 the heaven for height, and the earth for *d*
 Mic. 7:19 thou wilt cast all their sins into the *d*
 Rom. 8:39 height, nor *d*, nor any other creature
 11:33 the *d* of the riches both of the wisdom and
 Rev. 2:24 and which have not known the *d* of Satan

Deputy

1 Kgs. 22:47 then no king in Edom: a *d* was king

Acts 13:8 to turn away the *d* from the faith
18:12 when Gallio was the *d* of Achaia. the Jews
19:38 the law is open, and there are *d*: let them

Derbe Acts 14:6, 20–21; 16:1

Deride

Lk. 16:14 Pharisees . . . heard all these things. . . *d* him
23:35 rulers also with them *d* him, saying, He

Derision *See also* Contempt, Reproach,
Scorn

Job 30:1 they that are younger than I have me in *d*
Ps. 2:4 shall laugh: the LORD shall have them in *d*
59:8 thou shalt have all the heathen in *d*
119:51 the proud have had me greatly in *d*
Jer. 20:7 I am in *d* daily, every one mocketh me
Lam. 3:14 I was a *d* to all my people
Ezek. 23:32 shalt be laughed to scorn and had in *d*

Descend *See also* Fall, Light

Gen. 28:12 the angels of God ascending and *d* on it
Ex. 19:18 on a smoke, because the LORD *d* upon it
34:5 the LORD *d* in the cloud, and stood with him
Prov. 30:4 who hath ascended up into heaven, or *d*?
Mt. 3:16 (Lk. 3:22; Jn. 1:32) Spirit . . . *d* like a dove
28:2 angel of the Lord *d* from heaven, and came
Mk. 1:10 and the Spirit like a dove *d* upon him
15:32 the King of Israel *d* now from the cross
Jn. 1:51 angels . . . ascending and *d* upon the Son
Acts 10:11 (11:5) a certain vessel *d* unto him, as it
Rom. 10:7 or, Who shall *d* into the deep?
Eph. 4:10 he that *d* is the same also that ascended
1 Thes. 4:16 Lord himself shall *d* from heaven with
Rev. 21:10 holy Jerusalem, *d* out of heaven from

Descent

Heb. 7:3 without father, without mother, without *d*

Describe

Josh. 18:4 go through the land, and *d* it according

Desert *See also* Wilderness

Ex. 19:2 come to the *d* of Sinai . . . there Israel camped
Deut. 32:10 he found him in a *d* land, and in the
Ps. 106:14 and tempted God in the *d*
Is. 35:1 *d* shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose
35:6 waters break out, and streams in the *d*
40:3 make straight in the *d* a highway for our God
43:19 way in the wilderness, and rivers in the *d*
51:3 Eden, and her *d* like the garden of the LORD
Jer. 2:6 through a land of *d* and of pits
Mt. 14:13 (Mk. 6:32; Lk. 9:10) by ship into a *d*
24:26 behold, he is in the *d*; go not forth
Lk. 1:80 was in the *d* till the day of his showing
Heb. 11:38 they wandered in *d*, and in mountains

Deserve

Ezra 9:13 punished us less than our iniquities *d*
Job 11:6 God exacteth . . . less than thine iniquity *d*

Desire *See also* Covet, Purpose,
Wish

Deut. 7:25 thou shalt not *d* the silver or gold
2 Sam. 23:5 this is all my salvation, and all my *d*
Job 14:15 wilt have a *d* to the work of thine hands
31:16 if I have withheld the poor from their *d*
Ps. 10:3 for the wicked boasteth of his heart's *d*
10:17 LORD, thou hast heard the *d* of the humble
19:10 more to be *d* are they than gold, yea, than
21:2 thou hast given him his heart's *d*, and hast
27:4 one thing have I *d* of the LORD, that will I
34:12 what man is he that *d* life, and loveth
37:4 and he shall give thee the *d* of thine heart
38:9 all my *d* is before thee; and my groaning is
40:6 sacrifice and offering thou didst not *d*
51:6 behold, thou *d* truth in the inward parts

51:16 thou *d* not sacrifice; else would I give it
54:7 mine eye hath seen his *d* upon mine enemies
59:10 shall let me see my *d* upon mine enemies
73:25 is none upon earth that I *d* besides thee
92:11 my *d* on mine enemies . . . my *d* of the wicked
112:10 the *d* of the wicked shall perish
145:19 will fulfil the *d* of them that fear him
Prov. 10:24 the *d* of the righteous shall be granted
11:23 the *d* of the righteous is only good
13:4 soul of the sluggard *d*, and hath nothing
13:12 when the *d* cometh, it is a tree of life
13:19 the *d* accomplished is sweet to the soul
21:25 the *d* of the slothful killeth him
Is. 26:8 the *d* of our soul is to thy name
53:2 there is no beauty that we should *d* him
Hos. 6:6 for I *d* mercy, and not sacrifice
Mic. 7:3 great man, he uttereth his mischievous *d*
Hab. 2:5 enlargeth his *d* as hell, and is as death
Hag. 2:7 *D* of all nations shall come: and I will
Mt. 13:17 (Lk. 10:24) righteous men have *d* to see
Mk. 9:35 man *d* to be first, the same shall be last
10:35 shouldst do for us whatsoever we shall *d*
11:24 things soever ye *d*, when ye pray, believe
Lk. 17:22 *d* to see one of the days of the Son of man
22:15 with *d* I have *d* to eat this passover with
22:31 Simon, behold, Satan hath *d* to have you
Acts 13:7 Sergius Paulus . . . *d* to hear the word of God
Rom. 10:1 *d* and prayer to God for Israel is, that
15:23 great *d* these many years to come unto you
1 Cor. 14:1 after charity, and *d* spiritual gifts
2 Cor. 5:2 we groan, earnestly *d* to be clothed
Gal. 4:21 tell me, ye that *d* to be under the law
Eph. 2:3 fulfilling the *d* of the flesh
Phil. 1:23 having a *d* to depart, and to be with Christ
4:17 not because I *d* a gift: but I *d* fruit that
1 Tim. 1:7 *d* to be teachers of the law
3:1 *d* the office of a bishop, he *d* a good work
Jas. 4:2 ye kill, and *d* to have, and cannot obtain
1 Pet. 1:12 which things the angels *d* to look into
2:2 babes, *d* the sincere milk of the word

Desirous

Prov. 23:3 be not *d* of his dainties: for they are
Lk. 23:8 exceeding glad: for he was *d* to see him
Gal. 5:26 let us not be *d* of vainglory, provoking
1 Thes. 2:8 so being affectionately *d* of you, we

Desolate *See also* Solitary, Waste

Gen. 47:19 and not die, that the land be not *d*
Ps. 25:16 mercy upon me; for I am *d* and afflicted
34:22 none of them that trust in him shall be *d*
40:15 let them be *d* for a reward of their shame
69:25 (Acts 1:20) let their habitation be *d*
143:4 spirit overwhelmed . . . heart within me is *d*
Is. 1:7 your country is *d*, your cities are burned
24:6 they that dwell therein are *d*
49:8 to cause to inherit the *d* heritages
49:19 for thy waste and thy *d* places
54:1 (Gal. 4:27) more are the children of the *d*
59:10 we are in *d* places as dead men
62:4 neither shall thy land any more be termed *D*
Jer. 2:12 afraid, be ye very *d*, saith the LORD
4:7 to make thy land *d*; and thy cities shall be
4:27 the whole land shall be *d*; yet will I not
6:8 my soul depart from thee; lest I make thee *d*
12:10 made my pleasant portion a *d* wilderness
46:19 for Noph shall be waste and *d* without an
Ezek. 6:6 waste, and the high places shall be *d*
15:8 I will make the land *d*, because they have
32:15 when I shall make the land of Egypt *d*
32:28 I will lay the land most *d*, and the pomp
Dan. 11:31 place the abomination that maketh *d*
Hos. 13:16 Samaria shall become *d*; for she hath
Joel 2:3 and behind them a *d* wilderness
Mic. 6:13 in making thee *d* because of thy sins
Mt. 23:38 (Lk. 13:35) your house is left unto you *d*
Rev. 18:19 great city . . . in one hour is she made *d*

Desolation *See also Destruction, Ruin, Waste*

Lev. 26:31 and bring your sanctuaries unto *d*
 Josh. 8:28 Joshua burnt Ai, and made it . . . even a *d*
 Ezra 9:9 repair the *d* thereof, and to give us a wall
 Ps. 46:8 what *d* he hath made in the earth
 73:19 are they brought into *d*, as in a moment!
 74:13 lift up thy feet unto the perpetual *d*
 Prov. 1:27 when your fear cometh as *d*
 3:25 sudden fear, neither of the *d* of the wicked
 Is. 17:9 in that day . . . there shall be *d*
 47:11 and *d* shall come upon thee suddenly
 61:4 they shall raise up the former *d*
 Jer. 25:11 and this whole land shall be a *d*, and an
 50:23 Babylon become a *d* among the nations!
 Lam. 3:47 snare is come upon us, *d* and destruction
 Ezek. 23:33 with the cup of astonishment and *d*
 35:9 I will make thee perpetual *d*, and thy cities
 Dan. 8:13 sacrifice, and the transgression of *d*
 9:2 would accomplish seventy years in the *d*
 9:18 my God . . . open thine eyes, and behold our *d*
 9:26 unto the end of the war *d* are determined
 Zeph. 1:15 and distress, a day of wasteness and *d*
 Mt. 12:25 (Lk. 11:17) kingdom divided . . . brought to *d*
 24:15 (Mk. 13:14) shall see the abomination of *d*
 Lk. 21:20 then know that the *d* thereof is nigh

Despair

2 Cor. 1:8 we were pressed . . . that we *d* even of life
 4:8 we are perplexed, but not in *d*

Desperate

Job 6:26 words, and the speeches of one that is *d*

Despise *See also Abhor, Contemn, Disdain, Hate, Loathe*

Gen. 16:4 she had conceived, her mistress was *d* in
 25:34 thus Esau *d* his birthright
 Lev. 26:15 if ye shall *d* my statutes, or if your
 Num. 11:20 because that ye have *d* the LORD which
 15:31 because he hath *d* the word of the LORD
 1 Sam. 2:30 that *d* me shall be lightly esteemed
 2 Sam. 6:16 (1 Chr. 15:29) David leaping . . . she *d* him
 2 Kgs. 19:21 (Is. 37:22) daughter of Zion . . . *d* thee
 Neh. 4:4 hear, O our God; for we are *d*; and turn
 Esth. 1:17 so that they shall *d* their husbands
 Job 5:17 *d* not . . . the chastening of the Almighty
 12:5 *d* in the thought of him that is at ease
 19:18 yea, young children *d* me
 36:5 behold, God is mighty, and *d* not any
 Ps. 51:17 a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not *d*
 53:5 put them to shame, because God hath *d* them
 119:141 I am small and *d*; yet do not I forget
 Prov. 1:7 but fools *d* wisdom and instruction
 1:30 none of my counsel: they *d* all my reproof
 3:11 (Heb. 12:5) *d* not the chastening of the LORD
 11:12 he that is void of wisdom *d* his neighbor
 12:9 he that is *d*, and hath a servant is better
 13:13 whoso *d* the word shall be destroyed
 14:21 he that *d* his neighbor sinneth: but he
 15:20 but a foolish man *d* his mother
 15:32 that refuseth instruction *d* his own soul
 19:16 but he that *d* his ways shall die
 23:22 and *d* not thy mother when she is old
 30:17 mocketh at his father, and *d* to obey his
 Eccl. 9:16 poor man's wisdom is *d*, and his words
 Is. 5:24 and *d* the word of the Holy One of Israel
 30:12 ye *d* this word, and trust in oppression
 49:7 thus saith the LORD . . . to him whom man *d*
 53:3 is *d* and rejected of men; a man of sorrows
 Jer. 4:30 thyself fair; thy lovers will *d* thee
 Ezek. 20:13 my statutes, and they *d* my judgments
 Amos 2:4 because they have *d* the law of the LORD
 5:21 I hate, I *d* your feast days, and I will not
 Zech. 4:10 for who hath *d* the day of small things?
 Mal. 1:6 *d* my name. And ye say, Wherein have we *d*
 Mt. 6:24 (Lk. 16:13) hold to the one, and *d* the other

Mt. 18:10 *d* not one of these little ones

Lk. 10:16 *d* you *d* me; and he that *d* me *d* him that
 18:9 trusted . . . they were righteous, and *d* others
 Rom. 2:4 or *d* thou the riches of his goodness and
 14:3 him that eateth *d* him that eateth not
 1 Cor. 1:28 things which are *d*, hath God chosen
 4:10 are strong; ye are honorable, but we are *d*
 11:22 or *d* ye the church of God, and shame them
 16:11 let no man therefore *d* him: but conduct
 Gal. 4:14 my temptation . . . in my flesh ye *d* not
 1 Thes. 4:8 that *d*, *d* not man, but God, who hath
 5:20 *d* not prophesying
 1 Tim. 4:12 let no man *d* thy youth; but be thou an
 6:2 have believing masters, let them not *d* them
 Tit. 2:15 with all authority. Let no man *d* thee
 Heb. 10:28 he that *d* Moses' law died without mercy
 12:2 endured the cross, *d* the shame, and is set
 Jas. 2:6 but ye have *d* the poor
 2 Pet. 2:10 lust of uncleanness, and *d* government
 Jude 8 *d* dominion, and speak evil of dignities

Despiser

Acts 13:41 behold, ye *d*, and wonder, and perish
 2 Tim. 3:3 fierce, *d* of those that are good

Despitefully

Mt. 5:44 (Lk. 6:28) pray for them which *d* use you
 Acts 14:5 rulers, to use them *d*, and to stone them

Destitute *See also Needy, Poor*

Gen. 24:27 hath not left *d* my master of his mercy
 Ps. 102:17 he will regard the prayer of the *d*
 141:8 in thee is my trust; leave not my soul *d*
 1 Tim. 6:5 of corrupt minds, and *d* of the truth
 Jas. 2:15 naked, and *d* of daily food

Destroy *See also Kill, Perish, Slay, Waste*

Gen. 6:7 and the LORD said, I will *d* man whom I
 7:23 every living substance was *d* which was upon
 18:23 thou also *d* the righteous with the wicked?
 Ex. 22:20 unto any god . . . he shall be utterly *d*
 23:27 *d* all the people to whom thou shalt come
 34:13 (Deut. 7:5) ye shall *d* their altars, break
 Num. 33:52 *d* all their pictures, and *d* all . . . images
 Deut. 2:21 tall, as the Anakim . . . the LORD *d* them
 9:14 let me alone, that I may *d* them, and blot
 9:26 I prayed . . . and said, O LORD God, *d* not thy
 12:2 ye shall utterly *d* all the places, wherein
 Judg. 2:17 that a tribe be not *d* out of Israel
 1 Sam. 15:6 the Amalekites, lest I *d* you with them
 2 Sam. 1:14 thine hand to *d* the LORD's anointed?
 22:41 (Ps. 18:40) that I might *d* them that hate me
 24:16 (1 Chr. 21:15) hand upon Jerusalem to *d*
 2 Kgs. 8:19 (2 Chr. 21:7) LORD would not *d* Judah for
 10:28 thus Jehu *d* Baal out of Israel
 18:25 (Is. 36:10) up against this land, and *d* it
 Ezra 6:12 *d* all kings and people, that shall put
 Esth. 3:6 wherefore Haman sought to *d* all the Jews
 Job 2:3 against him, to *d* him without cause
 6:9 even that it would please God to *d* me
 10:8 thine hands have made me . . . yet thou dost *d*
 14:19 and thou *d* the hope of man
 19:10 he hath *d* me on every side, and I am gone
 19:26 and though after my skin worms *d* this body
 Ps. 5:10 *d* thou them, O God: let them fall by their
 9:5 rebuked the heathen, thou hast *d* the wicked
 21:10 their fruit shalt thou *d* from the earth
 37:38 but the transgressors shall be *d* together
 101:8 I will early *d* all the wicked of the land
 145:20 but all the wicked will be *d*
 Prov. 1:32 the prosperity of fools shall *d* them
 6:32 adultery . . . he that doeth it *d* his own soul
 13:13 whoso despiseth the word shall be *d*
 13:23 there is that is *d* for want of judgment
 15:25 LORD will *d* the house of the proud
 21:7 the robbery of the wicked shall *d* them
 Eccl. 7:7 a wise man mad; and a gift *d* the heart

Eccl. 9:18 but one sinner *d* much good
 Is. 9:16 and they that are led of them are *d*
 11:9 (65:25) not hurt nor *d* in all my holy mountain
 13:9 land desolate; and he shall *d* the sinners
 19:3 I will *d* the counsel thereof: and they shall
 65:8 saith, *D* it not; for a blessing is in it
 Jer. 1:10 to *d*, and to throw down, to build, and to
 6:5 let us go by night, and let us *d* her palaces
 12:10 many pastors have *d* my vineyard, they have
 12:17 pluck up and *d* that nation, saith the LORD
 15:7 I will *d* my people, since they return not
 48:42 and Moab shall be *d* from being a people
 Lam. 2:8 the LORD hath purposed to *d* the wall
 Ezek. 9:8 wilt thou *d* all the residue of Israel in
 26:17 how art thou *d*, that wast inhabited
 28:16 and I will *d* thee, O covering cherub, from
 Dan. 2:44 set up a kingdom, which shall never be *d*
 8:24 he shall *d* wonderfully, and shall prosper
 Hos. 2:12 and I will *d* her vines and her fig trees
 4:6 my people are *d* for lack of knowledge
 13:9 O Israel, thou hast *d* thyself: but in me is
 Amos 9:8 I will not utterly *d* the house of Jacob
 Mt. 2:13 Herod will seek the young child to *d* him
 5:17 think not that I am come to *d* the law
 10:28 fear him which is able to *d* both soul and
 12:14 (Mk. 3:6) against him, how they might *d* him
 21:41 (Mk. 12:9; Lk. 20:16) *d* those wicked men
 26:61 (Mk. 14:58) I am able to *d* the temple of God
 27:20 that they should ask Barabbas, and *d* Jesus
 27:40 (Mk. 15:29) thou that *d* the temple, and
 Mk. 1:24 (Lk. 4:34) art thou come to *d* us?
 11:18 (Lk. 19:47) and sought how they might *d* him
 Lk. 6:9 or to *d* evil? to save life, or to *d* it?
 9:56 the Son of man is not come to *d* men's lives
 Jn. 2:19 *d* this temple, and in three days I will
 Acts 3:23 will not hear that Prophet, shall be *d*
 9:21 is not this he that *d* them which called on
 Rom. 14:15 *d* not him with thy meat, for whom Christ
 1 Cor. 1:19 I will *d* the wisdom of the wise
 3:17 defile the temple of God, him shall God *d*
 6:13 belly for meats: but God shall *d* both it
 10:9 as some, . . . tempted, and were *d* of serpents
 2 Cor. 4:9 but not forsaken; cast down, but not *d*
 Gal. 1:23 now preacheth the faith which once he *d*
 2:18 for if I build again the things which I *d*
 Heb. 2:14 through death he might *d* him that had
 Jas. 4:12 lawgiver, who is able to save and to *d*
 1 Jn. 3:8 that he might *d* the works of the devil
 Jude 5 afterward *d* them that believed not
 Rev. 11:18 and shouldest *d* them which *d* the earth

Destroyer

Job 15:21 in prosperity the *d* shall come upon him
 33:22 near unto the grave, and his life to the *d*
 Ps. 17:4 I have kept me from the paths of the *d*
 Prov. 28:24 whoso robbeth . . . is the companion of a *d*
 Is. 49:17 *d* and they that made thee waste shall go
 Jer. 22:7 I will prepare *d* against thee, every one
 50:11 O ye *d* of mine heritage, because ye are

Destruction See also Ruin, Slaughter

Deut. 7:23 and shall destroy them with a mighty *d*
 32:24 devoured with . . . heat, and with bitter *d*
 Esth. 8:6 can I endure to see the *d* of my kindred?
 Job 5:21 neither shalt thou be afraid of *d* when it
 18:12 hunger-bitten, and *d* shall be ready at his
 21:17 and how oft cometh their *d* upon them!
 21:30 the wicked is reserved to the day of *d*?
 26:6 hell is naked before him . . . *d* hath no covering
 31:3 is not *d* to the wicked?
 31:23 for *d* from God was a terror to me
 31:29 if I rejoiced at the *d* of him that hated me
 Ps. 9:6 thou enemy, *d* are come to a perpetual end
 35:8 let *d* come upon him at unawares
 55:23 shalt bring them down into the pit of *d*
 73:18 thou castedst them down into *d*
 88:11 in the grave? or thy faithfulness in *d*?
 91:6 nor for the *d* that wasteth at noonday
 103:4 who redeemeth thy life from *d*

Prov. 1:27 and your *d* cometh as a whirlwind
 10:14 but the mouth of the foolish is near *d*
 10:15 the *d* of the poor is their poverty
 10:29 (21:15) *d* shall be to the workers of iniquity
 17:19 and he that exalteth his gate seeketh *d*
 18:7 a fool's mouth is his *d*, and his lips are
 18:12 before *d* the heart of man is haughty
 24:2 their heart studieth *d*, and their lips talk
 31:8 the cause of all such as are appointed to *d*
 Is. 1:28 *d* of the transgressors and of the sinners
 13:6 it shall come as a *d* from the Almighty
 14:23 and I will sweep it with the besom of *d*
 19:18 one shall be called, The city of *d*
 59:7 (Rom. 3:16) wasting and *d* are in their paths
 60:18 wasting nor *d* within thy borders
 Jer. 4:20 *d* upon *d* is cried: for the whole land is
 46:20 but *d* cometh; it cometh out of the north
 50:22 of battle is in the land, and of great *d*
 Lam. 2:11 (3:48) the *d* of the daughter of my people
 Ezek. 7:25 *d* cometh; and they shall seek peace
 32:9 I shall bring thy *d* among the nations
 Hos. 13:14 thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy *d*
 Obad. 12 children of Judah in the day of their *d*
 Zech. 14:11 there shall be no more utter *d*
 Mt. 7:13 and broad is the way, that leadeth to *d*
 Rom. 9:22 endured . . . the vessels of wrath fitted to *d*
 1 Cor. 5:5 unto Satan for the *d* of the flesh
 2 Cor. 10:8 for edification, and not for your *d*
 1 Thes. 5:3 safety; then sudden *d* cometh upon them
 2 Thes. 1:9 shall be punished with everlasting *d*
 1 Tim. 6:9 hurtful lusts, which drown men in *d* and
 2 Pet. 2:1 and bring upon themselves swift *d*
 3:16 also the other Scriptures, unto their own *d*

Determine See also Purpose

1 Sam. 20:7 then be sure that evil is *d* by him
 2 Chr. 2:1 Solomon *d* to build a house for the name
 Job 14:5 seeing his days are *d*, the number of his
 Is. 19:17 counsel . . . which he hath *d* against it
 Dan. 9:24 seventy weeks are *d* upon thy people
 11:36 for that that is *d* shall be done
 Lk. 22:22 Son of man goeth, as it was *d*: but woe
 Acts 4:28 whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel *d*
 15:2 they *d* that Paul and Barnabas, and certain
 15:37 Barnabas *d* to take with them John
 17:26 and hath *d* the times before appointed
 19:39 other matters . . . be *d* in a lawful assembly
 1 Cor. 2:2 for I *d* not to know anything among you

Detestable

Jer. 16:18 the carcasses of their *d* and abominable
 Ezek. 11:18 and they shall take away all the *d* things
 37:23 with their idols, nor with their *d* things

Device See also Imagination, Invention

Esth. 8:3 *d* that he had devised against the Jews
 Job 5:12 he disappointeth the *d* of the crafty
 21:27 *d* which ye wrongfully imagine against me
 Ps. 10:2 be taken in the *d* that they have imagined
 21:11 they imagined a mischievous *d*, which they
 33:10 maketh the *d* of the people of none effect
 37:7 of the man who bringeth wicked *d* to pass
 140:8 further not his wicked *d*; lest they exalt
 Prov. 1:31 own way, and be filled with their own *d*
 19:21 there are many *d* in a man's heart
 Is. 32:7 he deviseth wicked *d* to destroy the poor
 Jer. 11:19 they had devised *d* against me, saying
 18:11 I frame evil against you, and devise a *d*
 18:12 no hope: but we will walk after our own *d*
 Lam. 3:62 and their *d* against me all the day
 2 Cor. 2:11 for we are not ignorant of his *d*

Devil See also Satan, Unclean Spirit

Lev. 17:7 no more offer their sacrifices unto *d*
 Deut. 32:17 (1 Cor. 10:20) sacrificed unto *d*, not to
 Ps. 106:37 their sons and their daughters unto *d*
 Mt. 4:1 (Lk. 4:2) wilderness to be tempted of the *d*
 4:24 and those which were possessed with *d*

Mt. 7:22 and in thy name have cast out *d*
 8:31 (Mk. 5:12) *d* besought him, saying, If thou cast
 9:32 (Lk. 11:14) a dumb man possessed with a *d*
 9:34 (12:24; Mk. 3:22; Lk. 11:15) he casteth out *d*
 through the prince of the *d*
 11:18 (Lk. 7:33) they say, He hath a *d*
 12:28 but if I cast out *d* by the Spirit of God
 13:39 the enemy that sowed them is the *d*
 15:22 (Mk. 7:26) my daughter is . . vexed with a *d*
 17:18 Jesus rebuked the *d*; and he departed out
 25:41 fire, prepared for the *d* and his angels
 Mk. 1:34 (Lk. 4:41) and suffered not the *d* to speak
 3:15 power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out *d*
 7:29 unto her . . the *d* is gone out of thy daughter
 9:38 (Lk. 9:49) saw one casting out *d* in thy name
 16:9 Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven *d*
 16:17 in my name shall they cast out *d*
 Lk. 4:33 a man, which had a spirit of an unclean *d*
 8:12 then cometh the *d*, and taketh away the word
 8:27 a certain man, which had *d* long time
 9:1 and gave them power and authority over all *d*
 9:42 the *d* threw him down, and tare him
 11:20 but if I with the finger of God cast out *d*
 Jn. 6:70 chosen you twelve, and one of you is a *d*?
 7:20 thou hast a *d*: who goeth about to kill thee?
 8:44 ye are of your father the *d*, and the lusts
 8:48 that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a *d*?
 10:20 he hath a *d*, and is mad; why hear ye him?
 13:2 the *d* having now put into the heart of Judas
 Acts 10:38 healing all that were oppressed of the *d*
 13:10 mischief, thou child of the *d*, thou enemy
 Eph. 4:27 neither give place to the *d*
 6:11 be able to stand against the wiles of the *d*
 1 Tim. 3:6 fall into the condemnation of the *d*
 4:1 heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of *d*
 2 Tim. 2:26 themselves out of the snare of the *d*
 Heb. 2:14 had the power of death, that is, the *d*
 Jas. 2:19 the *d* also believe, and tremble
 4:7 resist the *d*, and he will flee from you
 1 Pet. 5:8 your adversary the *d*, as a roaring lion
 1 Jn. 3:8 committeth sin is of the *d*: for the *d*
 3:10 are manifest, and the children of the *d*
 Jude 9 the archangel, when contending with the *d*
 Rev. 2:10 the *d* shall cast some of you into prison
 9:20 that they should not worship *d*, and idols
 12:9 that old serpent, called the *D*, and Satan
 16:14 the spirits of *d*, working miracles, which
 18:2 Babylon . . is become the habitation of a *d*
 20:2 the *D*, and Satan, and bound him a thousand
 20:10 and the *d* that deceived them was cast into

Devilish

Jas. 3:15 from above, but is earthly, sensual, *d*

Devise See also Device

Ps. 31:13 against me, they *d* to take away my life
 35:4 and brought to confusion that *d* my hurt
 41:7 against me; against me do they *d* my hurt
 Prov. 3:29 *d* not evil against thy neighbor, seeing
 6:14 *d* mischief continually; he soweth discord
 6:18 heart that *d* wicked imaginations, feet that
 16:9 heart *d* his way: but the LORD directeth his
 Is. 32:7 he *d* wicked devices to destroy the poor
 Jer. 18:18 come, and let us *d* devices against
 51:12 for the LORD hath both *d* and done that
 Lam. 2:17 LORD hath done that which he had *d*
 Ezek. 11:2 these are the men that *d* mischief
 Mic. 2:1 woe to them that *d* iniquity

Devoted

Lev. 27:28 *d* thing is most holy unto the LORD
 Num. 18:14 every thing *d* in Israel shall be thine
 Ps. 119:38 unto thy servant, who is *d* to thy fear

Devour See also Consume, Destroy, Eat, Waste

Gen. 37:20 we will say, Some evil beast hath *d* him
 Lev. 10:2 went out fire from the LORD, and *d* them

Deut. 32:24 burnt with hunger, and *d* with burning
 2 Sam. 2:26 shall the sword *d* for ever?
 11:25 for the sword *d* one as well as another
 22:9 (Ps. 18:8) and fire out of his mouth *d*
 Ps. 21:9 in his wrath, and the fire shall *d* them
 50:3 not keep silence; a fire shall *d* before him
 105:35 and *d* the fruit of their ground
 Prov. 19:28 and the mouth of the wicked *d* iniquity
 20:25 snare to the man who *d* that which is holy
 30:14 to *d* the poor from off the earth
 Is. 1:20 rebel, ye shall be *d* with the sword
 9:12 and they shall *d* Israel with open mouth
 42:14 will I cry . . I will destroy and *d* at once
 Jer. 3:24 shame hath *d* the labor of our fathers
 30:16 therefore all they that *d* thee shall be *d*
 Hos. 7:7 hot as an oven, and have *d* their judges
 8:14 upon his cities, and it shall *d* the palaces
 13:8 and there will I *d* them like a lion
 Nah. 1:10 they shall be *d* as stubble fully dry
 Hab. 1:13 wicked *d* the man that is more righteous
 Zeph. 1:18 shall be *d* by the fire of his jealousy
 3:8 all the earth shall be *d* with the fire of my
 Zech. 9:15 they shall *d*, and subdue with sling stones
 12:6 and they shall *d* all the people round about
 Mt. 13:4 (Mk. 4:4; Lk. 8:5) fowls came and *d* them up
 23:14 (Mk. 12:40; Lk. 20:47) ye *d* widows' houses
 Lk. 15:30 which hath *d* thy living with harlots
 2 Cor. 11:20 if a man *d* you, if a man take of you
 Gal. 5:15 if ye bite and *d* one another, take heed
 1 Pet. 5:8 walketh about, seeking whom he may *d*
 Rev. 20:9 and fire came down from God . . and *d*

Devout

Lk. 2:25 Simeon; and the same man was just and *d*
 Acts 2:5 dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, *d* men, out of
 10:2 *d* man, and one that feared God with all his
 13:50 Jews stirred up the *d* and honorable women
 17:4 of the *d* Greeks a great multitude
 17:17 with the Jews, and with the *d* persons
 22:12 one Ananias, a *d* man according to the law

Dew

Gen. 27:28 God give thee of the *d* of heaven
 Ex. 16:13 morning the *d* lay round about the host
 Num. 11:9 *d* fell upon the camp in the night
 Deut. 32:2 my speech shall distil as the *d*
 33:28 also his heavens shall drop down *d*
 Judg. 6:37 if the *d* be on the fleece only
 2 Sam. 17:12 we will light upon him as the *d* falleth
 1 Kgs. 17:1 shall not be *d* nor rain these years
 Job 29:19 and the *d* lay all night upon my branch
 38:28 or who hath begotten the drops of *d*?
 Ps. 110:3 thou hast the *d* of thy youth
 133:3 *d* of Hermon, and as the *d* that descended
 Prov. 3:20 and the clouds drop down the *d*
 19:12 but his favor is as *d* upon the grass
 Hos. 6:4 (13:3) and as the early *d* it goeth away
 14:5 I will be as the *d* unto Israel: he shall
 Mic. 5:7 as a *d* from the LORD, as the showers upon
 Hag. 1:10 the heaven over you is stayed from *d*

Diadem

Job 29:14 my judgment was as a robe and a *d*
 Is. 28:5 for a *d* of beauty, unto the residue of
 62:3 and a royal *d* in the hand of thy God
 Ezek. 21:26 thus saith the Lord God; Remove the *d*

Dial

2 Kgs. 20:11 (Is. 38:8) gone down in the *d* of Ahaz

Diamond

Jer. 17:1 with the point of a *d*: it is graven upon

Diana Acts 19:24-35

Did See Do

Didymus (Thomas) Jn. 11:16; 20:24; 21:2

Die See also Perish, Decease

Gen. 2:17 thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely *d*
 7:21 and all flesh *d* that moved upon the earth
 25:8 Abraham . . . *d* in a good old age, an old man
 Ex. 2:23 the king of Egypt *d*; and . . . Israel sighed
 11:5 the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall *d*
 14:11 (Num. 21:5) away to *d* in the wilderness?
 20:19 but let not God speak with us, lest we *d*
 28:43 that they bear not iniquity, and *d*
 Lev. 15:31 that they *d* not in their uncleanness
 22:9 lest they bear sin for it, and *d*
 Num. 16:29 if these men *d* the common death of all
 men
 17:13 (18:22) near unto the tabernacle. . . shall *d*
 26:65 they shall surely *d* in the wilderness
 35:12 the manslayer *d* not, until he stand before
 Deut. 5:25 now therefore why should we *d*?
 14:21 shall not eat of any thing that *d* of itself
 18:20 of other gods, even that prophet shall *d*
 25:5 (Mt. 22:24; Mk. 12:19; Lk. 20:28) and one of
 them *d*, and have no child, the wife of the dead
 34:5 so Moses the servant of the LORD *d* there
 Ruth 1:17 where thou *d*, will I *d*, and there will I
 1 Sam. 2:33 the increase of thine house shall *d* in
 14:45 shall Jonathan *d*, who hath wrought this
 2 Sam. 3:33 and said, *D* Abner as a fool *d*?
 12:13 hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not *d*
 12:18 on the seventh day, that the child *d*
 14:14 we must needs *d*, and are as water spilt on
 18:33 my son Absalom! would God I had *d* for thee
 1 Kgs. 19:4 he requested for himself that he might *d*
 2 Kgs. 20:1 (Is. 38:1) house in order; for thou shalt *d*
 1 Chr. 10:13 so Saul *d* for his transgression which
 2 Chr. 25:4 fathers shall not *d* for the children
 Job 2:9 retain thine integrity? curse God, and *d*
 3:11 why *d* I not from the womb? Why did I not
 4:21 they *d*, even without wisdom
 12:2 are the people, and wisdom shall *d* with you
 14:10 man *d*, and wasteth away; yea, man giveth
 21:23 one *d* in his full strength, being wholly
 36:12 and they shall *d* without knowledge
 Ps. 41:5 when shall he *d*, and his name perish?
 49:10 seeth that wise men *d*, likewise the fool
 79:11 preserve. . . those that are appointed to *d*
 82:7 but ye shall *d* like men, and fall like one
 88:15 I am afflicted and ready to *d* from my youth
 104:29 thou takest away their breath, they *d*
 118:17 I shall not *d*, but live, and declare the
 Prov. 10:21 but fools *d* for want of wisdom
 15:10 and he that hateth reproof shall *d*
 19:16 but he that despiseth his ways shall *d*
 Eccl. 2:16 and how *d* the wise man? as the fool
 3:2 a time to be born, and a time to *d*; a time
 3:19 as the one *d*, so *d* the other; yea, they
 7:17 why shouldst thou *d* before thy time?
 9:5 living know that they shall *d*; but the dead
 Is. 6:1 in the year that king Uzziah *d* I saw also
 22:13 (1 Cor. 15:32) for tomorrow we shall *d*
 51:6 that dwell therein shall *d* in like manner
 65:20 for the child shall *d* a hundred years old
 66:24 (Mk. 9:44, 46, 48) for their worm shall not *d*
 Jer. 16:6 both the great and the small shall *d*
 21:9 abideth in this city shall *d* by the sword
 28:16 this year thou shalt *d*, because thou hast
 31:30 but every one shall *d* for his own iniquity
 34:5 but thou shalt *d* in peace; and with the
 38:9 and he is like to *d* for hunger in
 44:12 they shall *d*, from the least even unto the
 Ezek. 3:18 (33:8) the wicked, Thou shalt surely *d*
 18:17 shall not *d* for the iniquity of his father
 18:31 (33:11) why will ye *d*, O house of Israel?
 24:18 and at even my wife *d*
 Hos. 13:1 but when he offended in Baal, he *d*
 Amos 6:9 ten men in one house, that they shall *d*
 9:10 sinners of my people shall *d* by the sword
 Jon. 4:3 (4:8) it is better for me to *d* than to live
 Mt. 15:4 (Mk. 7:10) curseth father. . . let him *d*
 26:35 (Mk. 14:31) *d* with thee, yet will I not deny

Lk. 20:36 neither can they *d* any more; for they are
 Jn. 4:49 unto him, Sir, come down ere my child *d*
 6:50 that a man may eat thereof, and not *d*
 8:24 shall *d* in your sins: for if ye believe not
 11:16 let us also go, that we may *d* with him
 11:21 thou hadst been here, my brother had not *d*
 11:26 liveth and believeth in me shall never *d*
 11:50 (18:14) expedient. . . that one man should *d*
 12:24 and *d*, it abideth alone; but if it *d*, it
 21:23 that that disciple should not *d*: yet Jesus
 Acts 9:37 that she was sick, and *d*: whom when they
 21:13 to *d* at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord
 Rom. 5:6 in due time Christ *d* for the ungodly
 6:9 Christ being raised from the dead *d* no more
 6:10 for in that he *d*, he *d* unto sin once; but
 7:9 the commandment came, sin revived, and I *d*
 8:13 if ye live after the flesh, ye shall *d*: but
 14:8 whether we *d*, we *d* unto the Lord
 14:15 not with thy meat, for whom Christ *d*?
 1 Cor. 8:11 weak brother perish, for whom Christ *d*?
 9:15 were better for me to *d*, than that any man
 15:3 how that Christ *d* for our sins according to
 15:22 as in Adam all *d*, even so in Christ shall
 15:31 I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I *d* daily
 15:36 thou sowest is not quickened, except it *d*
 2 Cor. 5:14 if one *d* for all, then were all dead
 Phil. 1:21 to live is Christ, and to *d* is gain
 1 Thes. 4:14 if we believe that Jesus *d* and rose
 5:10 *d* for us, that, whether we wake or sleep
 Heb. 9:27 is appointed unto men once to *d*, but after
 11:13 these all *d* in faith, not having received
 Rev. 9:6 desire to *d*, and death shall flee from them
 14:13 blessed are the dead which *d* in the Lord
 16:3 and every living soul *d* in the sea

Differ

Rom. 12:6 having then gifts *d* according to the grace
 1 Cor. 4:7 who maketh thee to *d* from another?

Difference

Ex. 11:7 put a *d* between the Egyptians and Israel
 Lev. 10:10 ye may put *d* between holy and unholy
 20:25 put *d* between clean beasts and unclean
 Ezek. 22:26 put no *d* between the holy and profane
 Acts 15:9 put no *d* between us and them, purifying
 Rom. 3:22 all them that believe; for there is no *d*
 10:12 is no *d* between the Jew and the Greek
 1 Cor. 12:5 *d* of administrations, but the same Lord
 Jude 22 and of some have compassion, making a *d*

Dig

Gen. 21:30 witness unto me, that I have *d* this well
 Ex. 21:33 if a man shall *d* a pit, and not cover it
 Num. 21:18 princes *d* the well, the nobles. . . *d* it
 Deut. 8:9 and out of whose hills thou mayest *d* brass
 Job 3:21 and *d* for it more than for hid treasures
 6:27 and ye *d* a pit for your friend
 24:16 in the dark they *d* through houses
 Ps. 57:6 they have *d* a pit before me, into the midst
 Prov. 16:27 ungodly man *d* up evil; and in his lips
 26:27 (Eccl. 10:8) whose *d* a pit shall fall therein
 Is. 5:6 it shall not be pruned, nor *d*
 Jer. 18:20 for they have *d* a pit for my soul
 Ezek. 8:8 *d* now in the wall; and when I had *d* in
 12:5 *d* thou through the wall in their sight
 Amos 9:2 though they *d* into hell, thence shall
 Mt. 21:33 (Mk. 12:1) *d* a vinepress in it, and built
 25:18 *d* in the earth, and hid his lord's money
 Lk. 6:48 which built a house, and *d* deep, and laid
 13:8 till I shall *d* about it, and dung it
 16:3 from me the stewardship: I cannot *d*; to beg

Dignity

Gen. 49:3 the excellency of *d*, and the excellency
 Esth. 6:3 honor and *d* hath been done to Mordecai
 Eccl. 10:6 folly is set in great *d*, and the rich
 2 Pet. 2:10 (Jude 8) not afraid to speak evil of *d*

Diligence

Prov. 4:23 keep thy heart with all *d*; for out of Rom. 12:8 he that ruleth, with *d*; he that showeth Heb. 6:11 show the same *d* to the full assurance of 2 Pet. 1:5 giving all *d*, add to your faith virtue 1:10 give *d* to make your calling and election

Diligent

Prov. 10:4 but the hand of the *d* maketh rich 12:24 the hand of the *d* shall bear rule: but the 13:4 but the soul of the *d* shall be made fat 21:5 thoughts of the *d* tend. . to plenteousness 22:29 seest thou a man *d* in his business? 27:23 be thou *d* to know the state of thy flocks 2 Cor. 8:22 *d* in many things, but now much more *d* 2 Pet. 3:14 *d* that ye may be found of him in peace

Diligently

Deut. 4:9 and keep thy soul *d*, lest thou forget 6:7 thou shalt teach them *d* unto thy children 6:17 (11:22) shall *d* keep the commandments Ezra 7:23 it be *d* done for the house of the God of Ps. 119:4 commanded us to keep thy precepts *d* 1 Tim. 5:10 if she have *d* followed every good work

Dim

Deut. 34:7 eye was not *d*, nor his natural force abated 1 Sam. 3:2 (4:15) Eli. . and his eyes began to wax *d* Job 17:7 mine eye also is *d* by reason of sorrow Is. 32:3 eyes of them that see shall not be *d*

Diminish See also Abate, Decrease

Ex. 5:8 ye shall not *d* aught thereof: for they be Deut. 4:2 not add unto the word. . neither shall ye *d* 12:32 thou shalt not add thereto, nor *d* from it Prov. 13:11 wealth gotten by vanity shall be *d* Jer. 26:2 thee to speak unto them; *d* not a word Rom. 11:12 *d* of them the riches of the Gentiles

Dimness

Is. 9:1 *d* shall not be such as was in her vexation

Dine

Gen. 43:16 for these men shall *d* with me at noon Lk. 11:37 certain Pharisee besought him to *d* with Jn. 21:12 Jesus saith unto them, Come and *d*

Dinner See also Supper

Prov. 15:17 better is a *d* of herbs where love is Mt. 22:4 are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my *d* Lk. 14:12 when thou makest a *d* or a supper, call not

Dip

Ex. 12:22 a bunch of hyssop, and *d* it in the blood Lev. 4:6 priest shall *d* his finger in the blood Josh. 3:15 feet of the priests: . were *d* in the brim Ruth 2:14 and *d* thy morsel in the vinegar 1 Sam. 14:27 in his hand, and *d* it in a honeycomb 2 Kgs. 5:14 and *d* himself seven times in Jordan Ps. 68:23 thy foot may be *d* in the blood of thine Mt. 26:23 (Mk. 14:20) he that *d* his hand with me Jn. 13:26 I have *d* it. And when he had *d* the sop

Direct See also Guide, Lead, Order

Job 32:14 now he hath not *d* his words against me Prov. 3:6 acknowledge him, and he shall *d* thy paths 11:5 righteousness of the perfect shall *d* his 16:9 deviseth his way: but the LORD *d* his steps 21:29 but as for the upright, he *d* his way Is. 40:13 who hath *d* the Spirit of the LORD 45:13 I will *d* all his ways: he shall build my 61:8 I will *d* their work in truth, and I will Jer. 10:23 not in man that walketh to *d* his steps 1 Thes. 3:11 Lord Jesus Christ, *d* our way unto you 2 Thes. 3:5 Lord *d* your hearts into the love of

Dirt

Ps. 18:42 did cast them out as the *d* in the streets

Disallow

Num. 30:5 but if her father *d* her in the day that 1 Pet. 2:7 stone which the builders *d*, the same is

Disannul

Job 40:8 wilt thou also *d* my judgment? Wilt thou Is. 14:27 LORD. . hath purposed, and who shall *d* it? 28:18 your covenant with death shall be *d* Gal. 3:15 yet if it be confirmed, no man *d* 3:17 cannot *d*, that it should make the promise Heb. 7:18 a *d* of the commandment going before

Disappoint

Job 5:12 he *d* the devices of the crafty, so that Ps. 17:13 O LORD, *d* him, cast him down: deliver my Prov. 15:22 without counsel purposes are *d*

Discern See also Judge, Know, Perceive, See

Gen. 38:25 she said, *D*, I pray thee, whose are these 2 Sam. 14:17 is my lord the king to *d* good and bad 1 Kgs. 3:9 that I may *d* between good and bad Ezra 3:13 so that the people could not *d* the noise Eccl. 8:5 and a wise man's heart *d* both time and Jon. 4:11 cannot *d* between their right hand and Mal. 3:18 *d* between the righteous and the wicked Mt. 16:3 (Lk. 12:56) ye can *d* the face of the sky 1 Cor. 2:14 because they are spiritually *d* 11:29 damnation to himself, not *d* the Lord's body 12:10 another prophecy: to another *d* of spirits Heb. 5:14 senses exercised to *d* both good and evil

Discerner

Heb. 4:12 and is a *d* of the thoughts and intents

Discharge

Eccl. 8:8 and there is no *d* in that war

Disciple See also Apostle

Is. 8:16 the testimony, seal the law among my *d* Mt. 5:1 and when he was set, his *d* came unto him 9:14 (Mk. 2:18) fast oft, but thy *d* fast not? 10:1 (Lk. 9:1) called unto him his twelve *d* 10:24 (Lk. 6:40) the *d* is not above his master 11:2 (Lk. 7:19) John had heard. . sent two of his *d* 12:1 (Mk. 2:23; Lk. 6:1) and his *d* were ahungered 14:19 (Mk. 6:41; Lk. 9:16; Jn. 6:11) gave the loaves to his *d*, and the *d* to the multitude 15:2 (Mk. 7:5) why do thy *d* transgress the tradition 15:36 (Mk. 8:6) brake them, and gave to his *d* 16:5 (Mk. 8:14) his *d*. . had forgotten to take bread 16:13 (Mk. 8:27) Caesarea Philippi, he asked his *d* 17:16 (Mk. 9:18; Lk. 9:40) I brought him to thy *d* 19:13 (Mk. 10:13; Lk. 18:15) the *d* rebuked them 19:25 (Mk. 10:24) *d* heard it, they were. . amazed 21:1 (Mk. 11:1; Lk. 19:29) then sent Jesus two *d* 22:16 out unto him their *d* with the Herodians 26:56 then all the *d* forsook him 27:57 (Jn. 19:38) Joseph, who also. . was Jesus' *d* 27:64 lest his *d* come by night, and steal him 28:7 (Mk. 16:7) and tell his *d* that he is risen Mk. 4:34 alone, he expounded all things to his *d* Lk. 6:13 he called unto him his *d*: and. . chose twelve 14:26 and his own life also, he cannot be my *d* 14:33 forsaketh not all. . he cannot be my *d* 19:37 whole multitude of the *d* began to rejoice Jn. 1:37 two *d* heard him speak, and they followed 2:11 forth his glory; and his *d* believed on him 3:25 a question between some of John's *d* and the 4:1 Jesus made and baptized more *d* than John 6:66 from that time many of his *d* went back 8:31 if ye continue in my word, then are ye my *d* 9:28 said, Thou art his *d*; but we are Moses' *d*

13:23 Jesus' bosom one of his *d*, whom Jesus loved
 13:35 ye are my *d*, if ye have love one to another
 15:8 ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my *d*
 18:15 Peter followed Jesus, and so did another *d*
 18:17 art not thou also one of this man's *d*?
 19:26 saw his mother, and the *d* standing by
 20:2 (21:7, 20) the other *d*, whom Jesus loved
 21:4 but the *d* knew not that it was Jesus
 21:23 that *d* should not die: yet Jesus said not
 Acts 6:1 when the number of the *d* was multiplied
 9:1 threatenings and slaughter against the *d*
 9:10 a certain *d* at Damascus, named Ananias
 9:26 he assayed to join himself to the *d*
 11:26 *d* were called Christians first in Antioch
 15:10 to put a yoke upon the neck of the *d*
 18:23 Phrygia in order, strengthening all the *d*
 20:30 speaking perverse things, to draw away *d*
 21:4 finding *d*, we tarried there seven days
 21:16 with us also certain of the *d* of Caesarea

Discipline

Job 36:10 he openeth also their ear to *d*

Discomfit

Ex. 17:13 and Joshua *d* Amalek and his people
 Josh. 10:10 LORD *d* them before Israel, and slew
 Judg. 4:15 the LORD *d* Sisera, and all his chariots
 8:12 Zebah and Zalmunna, and *d* all the host
 1 Sam. 7:10 upon the Philistines, and *d* them
 Is. 31:8 the sword, and his young men shall be *d*

Discontented

1 Sam. 22:2 was in debt, and every one that was *d*

Discord

Prov. 6:14 mischief continually; he soweth *d*
 6:19 and he that soweth *d* among brethren

Discourage

Num. 32:7 *d* ye the heart of the children of Israel
 Deut. 1:28 our brethren have *d* our heart

Discouraged See also Afraid, Dismayed

Num. 21:4 the people was much *d* because of the way
 Deut. 1:21 said unto thee; fear not, neither be *d*
 Is. 42:4 he shall not fail nor be *d*, till he have
 Col. 3:21 your children to anger, lest they be *d*

Discover

Lev. 20:18 her nakedness; he hath *d* her fountain
 Deut. 22:30 father's wife, nor *d* his father's skirt
 1 Sam. 14:8 and we will *d* ourselves unto them
 2 Sam. 22:16 (Ps. 18:15) foundations of the world. . .
 Job 12:22 he *d* deep things out of darkness
 Prov. 18:2 but that his heart may *d* itself
 Jer. 13:26 (Nah. 3:5) I *d* thy skirts upon thy face
 Lam. 4:22 O daughter of Edom; he will *d* thy sins
 Hos. 2:10 now will I *d* her lewdness in the sight

Discreet

Gen. 41:33 let Pharaoh look out a man *d* and wise
 Tit. 2:5 to be *d*, chaste, keepers at home, good

Discreetly

Mk. 12:34 when Jesus saw that he answered *d*

Discretion See also Prudence

Ps. 112:5 good man. . . will guide his affairs with *d*
 Prov. 1:4 to the young man knowledge and *d*
 2:11 *d* shall preserve thee, understanding shall
 3:21 keep sound wisdom and *d*
 5:2 thou mayest regard *d*, and that thy lips may
 11:22 so is a fair woman which is without *d*
 19:11 the *d* of a man deferreth his anger

Disdain See also Abhor, Contemn, Despise, Hate, Loathe

1 Sam. 17:42 saw David, he *d* him: for he was but a
 Job 30:1 in derision, whose fathers I would have *d*

Disease See also Infirmary, Sickness

Ex. 15:26 I will put none of these *d* upon thee
 Deut. 7:15 will put none of the evil *d* of Egypt
 28:60 he will bring upon thee all the *d* of Egypt
 2 Kgs. 1:2 whether I shall recover of this *d*
 8:8 saying, Shall I recover of this *d*?
 2 Chr. 21:18 in his bowels with an incurable *d*
 Ps. 38:7 my loins are filled with a loathsome *d*
 41:8 an evil *d*, say they, cleaveth fast unto him
 103:3 who healeth all thy *d*
 Eccl. 6:2 this is vanity, and it is an evil *d*
 Mt. 4:23 (9:35; 10:1) healing. . . all manner of *d*
 4:24 that were taken with divers *d* and torments
 Lk. 6:17 to hear him, and to be healed of their *d*
 Jn. 5:4 was made whole of whatsoever *d* he had
 Acts 28:9 had *d* in the island, came, and were healed

Diseased

1 Kgs. 15:23 (2 Chr. 16:12) Asa. . . was *d* in his feet
 Mt. 9:20 woman, which was *d* with an issue of blood
 14:35 brought unto him all that were *d*
 Mk. 1:32 (Lk. 4:40) brought unto him all that were *d*

Disfigure

Mt. 6:16 they *d* their faces, that they may appear

Disgrace See also Dishonor, Reproach, Shame

Jer. 14:21 do not *d* the throne of thy glory

Disguise

1 Sam. 28:8 and Saul *d* himself, and put on other
 1 Kgs. 14:2 and *d* thyself, that thou be not known
 20:38 and *d* himself with ashes upon his face
 22:30 (2 Chr. 18:29) *d* myself. . . into the battle
 2 Chr. 35:22 Josiah. . . *d* himself, that he might fight
 Job 24:15 saying, No eye shall see me: and *d* his

Dish

2 Kgs. 21:13 wipe Jerusalem as a man wipeth a *d*
 Mt. 26:23 (Mk. 14:20) dippeth. . . with me in the *d*

Dishonest

Ezek. 22:13 I have smitten mine hand at thy *d* gain

Dishonesty

2 Cor. 4:2 have renounced the hidden things of *d*

Dishonor See also Disgrace, Reproach, Shame

Ps. 35:26 let them be clothed with shame and *d*
 69:19 thou hast known. . . my shame, and my *d*
 Mic. 7:6 son *d* the father, the daughter riseth up
 Jn. 8:49 but I honor my Father, and ye do *d* me
 Rom. 1:24 to *d* their own bodies between themselves
 2:23 through breaking the law *d* thou God?
 9:21 one vessel unto honor, and another unto *d*?
 1 Cor. 15:43 it is sown in *d*, it is raised in glory
 2 Cor. 6:8 by honor and *d*, by evil report and good
 2 Tim. 2:20 some to honor, and some to *d*

Disinherit

Num. 14:12 with the pestilence, and *d* them

Dismayed See also Afraid, Discouraged

Deut. 31:8 fear not, neither be *d*
 Josh. 1:9 (8:1; 10:25) not afraid, neither be thou *d*
 1 Sam. 17:11 words of the Philistine, they were *d*
 1 Chr. 22:13 of good courage; dread not, nor be *d*

Is. 41:10 am with thee: be not *d*; for I am thy God
 Jer. 1:17 be not *d* at their faces, lest I confound
 8:9 wise men are ashamed, they are *d* and taken
 17:18 let them be *d*, but let not me be *d*
 30:10 saith the LORD; neither be *d*, O Israel
 Ezek. 2:6 nor be *d* at their looks, though they be
 Obad. 9 and thy mighty men, O Teman, shall be *d*

Disobedience *See also* Rebellion

Rom. 5:19 by one man's *d* many were made sinners
 2 Cor. 10:6 having in a readiness to revenge all *d*
 Eph. 2:2 that now worketh in the children of *d*
 5:6 (Col. 3:6) wrath of God upon the children of *d*
 Heb. 2:2 *d* received a just recompense of reward

Disobedient *See also* Rebellious

1 Kgs. 13:26 who was *d* unto the word of the LORD
 Neh. 9:26 they were *d*, and rebelled against thee
 Lk. 1:17 to turn . . . *d* to the wisdom of the just
 Acts 26:19 I was not *d* unto the heavenly vision
 Rom. 1:30 inventors of evil things, *d* to parents
 10:21 my hands unto a *d* and gainsaying people
 1 Tim. 1:9 the law is . . . for the lawless and *d*
 2 Tim. 3:2 blasphemers, *d* to parents, unthankful
 Tit. 1:16 they deny him, being abominable, and *d*
 3:3 we ourselves also were sometime foolish, *d*
 1 Pet. 2:7 unto them which be *d*, the stone which
 3:20 which sometime were *d*, when once

Disobey

1 Kgs. 13:21 as thou hast *d* the mouth of the LORD

Disorderly

2 Thes. 3:6 from every brother that walketh *d*

Dispensation

1 Cor. 9:17 a *d* of the gospel is committed unto me
 Eph. 1:10 that in the *d* of the fulness of times
 3:2 ye have heard of the *d* of the grace of God
 Col. 1:25 a minister, according to the *d* of God

Disperse *See also* Scatter

Ps. 112:9 (2 Cor. 9:9) he hath *d*, he hath given
 Ezek. 22:15 and *d* thee in the countries
 36:19 and they were *d* through the countries
 Acts 5:37 all, even as many as obeyed him, were *d*

Dispersed *See also* Disperse, Scattered

Esth. 3:8 a certain people scattered abroad and *d*
 Is. 11:12 and gather together the *d* of Judah from
 Jn. 7:35 will he go unto the *d* among the Gentiles

Displease *See also* Provoke, Vex

Gen. 38:10 and the thing which he did *d* the LORD
 48:17 hand upon the head of Ephraim; it *d* him
 Num. 11:1 the people complained, it *d* the LORD
 11:10 LORD was kindled greatly: Moses also was *d*
 22:34 if it *d* thee, I will get me back again
 2 Sam. 6:8 (1 Chr. 13:11) David was *d*, because the
 1 Kgs. 1:6 his father had not *d* him at any time
 1 Chr. 21:7 God was *d* with this thing; therefore
 Ps. 60:1 thou hast scattered us, thou hast been *d*
 Prov. 24:18 lest the LORD see it, and it *d* him
 Is. 59:15 and it *d* him that there was no judgment
 Dan. 6:14 then the king . . . was sore *d* with himself
 Jon. 4:1 it *d* Jonah exceedingly, and he was very
 Hab. 3:8 was the LORD *d* against the rivers?
 Zech. 1:2 LORD hath been sore *d* with your fathers
 1:15 sore *d* with the heathen that are at ease
 Mt. 21:15 to the Son of David; they were sore *d*
 Mk. 10:14 but when Jesus saw it, he was much *d*
 10:41 began to be much *d* with James and John
 Acts 12:20 Herod was highly *d* with them of Tyre

Displeasure

Deut. 9:19 for I was afraid of the anger and hot *d*
 Ps. 2:5 in his wrath, and vex them in his sore *d*
 6:1 (38:1) anger, neither chasten me in thy hot *d*

Dispose

Job 37:15 dost thou know when God *d* them
 Prov. 16:33 but the whole *d* thereof is of the LORD
 1 Cor. 10:27 bid you to a feast, and ye be *d* to go

Dispossess

Num. 33:53 ye shall *d* the inhabitants of the land
 Deut. 7:17 are more than I; how can I *d* them?
 Judg. 11:23 God of Israel hath *d* the Amorites

Disputation

Acts 15:2 had no small dissension and *d* with them
 Rom. 14:1 receive ye, but not to doubtful *d*

Dispute

Job 23:7 there the righteous might *d* with him
 Mk. 9:33 what was it that ye *d* among yourselves
 Acts 6:9 of Cilicia and of Asia, *d* with Stephen
 9:29 *d* against the Grecians: but they went about
 17:17 *d* he in the synagogue with the Jews
 19:9 *d* daily in the school of one Tyrannus
 24:12 neither found me in the temple *d* with any
 Jude 9 with the devil he *d* about the body of Moses

Disquiet

1 Sam. 28:15 Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou *d*
 Ps. 39:6 surely they are *d* in vain
 42:5 (42:11; 43:5) and why art thou *d* in me?
 Prov. 30:21 for three things the earth is *d*
 Jer. 50:34 and the inhabitants of Babylon

Dissemble

Prov. 26:24 he that hateth *d* with his lips
 Gal. 2:13 other Jews *d* likewise with him

Dissension *See also* Variance

Acts 15:2 had no small *d* and disputation with them
 24:5 a *d* between the Pharisees and the Sadducees

Dissimulation

Rom. 12:9 let love be without *d*
 Gal. 2:13 Barnabas also was carried away with their *d*

Dissolve

Ps. 75:3 the earth and all the inhabitants . . . are *d*
 Is. 14:31 O city; thou, whole Palestina, art *d*
 24:19 utterly broken down, the earth is clean *d*
 34:4 all the host of heaven shall be *d*
 Dan. 5:16 canst make interpretations, and *d* doubts
 2 Cor. 5:1 earthly house of this tabernacle were *d*
 2 Pet. 3:11 then that all these things shall be *d*

Distinction

1 Cor. 14:7 give a *d* in the sounds, how shall it

Distracted

Ps. 88:15 while I suffer thy terrors I am *d*

Distraction

1 Cor. 7:35 ye may attend upon the Lord without *d*

Distress *See also* Affliction, Anguish, Calamity, Grief, Misery, Sorrow, Suffering, Tribulation, Trouble

Gen. 35:3 God, who answered me in the day of my *d*
 42:21 therefore is this *d* come upon us
 Deut. 2:9 *d* not the Moabites, neither contend with
 Judg. 11:7 ye come unto me now when ye are in *d*?
 1 Sam. 22:2 every one that was in *d*, and every one
 2 Sam. 22:7 (Ps. 18:6) in my *d* I called upon the LORD
 1 Kgs. 1:29 hath redeemed my soul out of all *d*
 2 Chr. 28:22 in the time of his *d* did he trespass
 Neh. 2:17 see the *d* that we are in, how Jerusalem
 9:37 at their pleasure, and we are in great *d*
 Ps. 4:1 thou hast enlarged me when I was in *d*
 25:17 are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my *d*

Ps. 107:6 (107:13, 19, 28) delivered them out of their *d*
 118:5 I called upon the LORD in *d*: the LORD
 Prov. 1:27 when *d* and anguish cometh upon you
 Is. 25:4 a strength to the needy in his *d*, a refuge
 Lam. 1:20 behold, O LORD; for I am in *d*
 Obad. 12 have spoken proudly in the day of *d*
 Lk. 21:25 and upon the earth *d* of nations
 1 Cor. 7:26 that this is good for the present *d*
 2 Cor. 4:8 are troubled on every side, yet not *d*
 6:4 in afflictions, in necessities, in *d*
 12:10 I take pleasure . . . in *d* for Christ's sake

Distribute

Josh. 13:32 the countries which Moses did *d*
 Job 21:17 God *d* sorrows in his anger
 Lk. 18:22 sell all that thou hast, and *d* unto the poor
 Jn. 6:11 had given thanks, he *d* to the disciples
 Rom. 12:13 *d* to the necessity of saints
 1 Cor. 7:17 but as God hath *d* to every man
 1 Tim. 6:18 they be rich in good works, ready to *d*

Distribution

Acts 4:35 *d* was made unto every man according as
 2 Cor. 9:13 and for your liberal *d* unto them

Ditch

2 Kgs. 3:16 make this valley full of *d*
 Job 9:31 yet shalt thou plunge me in the *d*
 Ps. 7:15 and is fallen into the *d* which he made
 Prov. 23:27 whore is a deep *d*; and a strange woman

Divers

Deut. 22:9 shalt not sow thy vineyard with *d* seeds
 Prov. 20:10 *d* weights, and *d* measures, both of
 20:23 *d* weights are an abomination unto the LORD
 Heb. 1:1 God, who at sundry times and in *d* manners

Diversity

1 Cor. 12:4 are *d* of gifts, but the same Spirit

Divide See also Part, Separate

Gen. 1:4 and God *d* the light from the darkness
 Ex. 14:16 unt thou hand over the sea, and *d* it
 26:33 the veil shall *d* unto you between the holy
 Num. 31:27 *d* the prey into two parts; between them
 33:54 *d* the land by lot for an inheritance
 Josh. 23:4 I have *d* unto you by lot these nations
 Judg. 19:29 and laid hold on his concubine, and *d* her
 1 Kgs. 3:25 king said, *D* the living child in two
 2 Kgs. 2:8 and smote the waters, and they were *d*
 Neh. 9:11 and thou didst *d* the sea before them
 Job 26:12 he *d* the sea with his power, and by his
 Ps. 74:13 thou didst *d* the sea by thy strength
 78:13 *d* the sea, and caused them to pass through
 136:13 to him which *d* the Red sea into parts
 Prov. 16:19 than to *d* the spoil with the proud
 Is. 53:12 and he shall *d* the spoil with the strong
 Lam. 4:16 the anger of the LORD hath *d* them
 Ezek. 37:22 be *d* into two kingdoms any more at all
 Dan. 5:28 PERES; Thy kingdom is *d*, and given to
 Hos. 10:2 their heart is *d*; now shall they be
 Amos 7:17 and thy land shall be *d* by line
 Mt. 12:25 (Mk. 3:24; Lk. 11:17) kingdom *d* against
 Lk. 12:13 brother . . . he *d* the inheritance with me
 12:52 five in one house *d*, three against two
 15:12 and he *d* unto them his living
 22:17 said, Take this, and *d* it among yourselves
 Acts 14:4 city was *d* and part held with the Jews
 23:7 a dissension. . . and the multitude was *d*
 1 Cor. 1:13 is Christ *d*? was Paul crucified for you?
 2 Tim. 2:15 ashamed, rightly *d* the word of truth

Divider

Lk. 12:14 who made me a judge or a *d* over you?

Dividing See also Divide

Josh. 19:49 an end of *d* the land for inheritance

Dan. 7:25 until a time and times and the *d* of time
 Heb. 4:12 piercing even to the *d* asunder of soul

Divination

Num. 22:7 elders . . . departed with the rewards of *d*
 23:23 neither is there any *d* against Israel
 Deut. 18:10 that useth *d*, or an observer of times
 Ezek. 12:24 any vain vision nor flattering *d*
 13:6 they have seen vanity and lying *d*, saying
 21:21 at the head of the two ways, to use *d*
 Acts 16:16 damsel possessed with a spirit of *d* met

Divine (adjective)

Prov. 16:10 *d* sentence is in the lips of the king
 Heb. 9:1 ordinances of *d* service, and a worldly
 2 Pet. 1:3 as his *d* power hath given unto us all
 1:4 ye might be partakers of the *d* nature

Divine (verb)

Gen. 44:15 that such a man as I can certainly *d*?
 Ezek. 22:28 seeing vanity, and *d* lies unto them
 Mic. 3:6 be dark unto you, that ye shall not *d*

Division

Ex. 8:23 put a *d* between my people and thy people
 1 Chr. 24:1 these are the *d* of the sons of Aaron
 Lk. 12:51 on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather *d*
 Jn. 7:43 was a *d* among the people because of him
 9:16 such miracles? And there was a *d* among them
 10:19 was a *d* therefore again among the Jews
 Rom. 16:17 mark them which cause *d* and offenses
 1 Cor. 1:10 that there be no *d* among you
 3:3 strife, and *d*, are ye not carnal, and walk
 11:18 I hear that there be *d* among you

Divorce

Jer. 3:8 put her away, and given her a bill of *d*
 Mt. 5:32 marry her that is *d* committeth adultery

Divorcement

Deut. 24:1 (Mt. 5:31) him write her a bill of *d*
 Is. 50:1 where is the bill of your mother's *d*
 Mt. 19:7 (Mk. 10:4) command to give a writing of *d*

Do (Did, Done) See also Accomplish, Fulfil, Labor, Perform, Work, Wrought

Gen. 31:16 whatsoever God hath said unto thee, *d*
 Num. 23:19 hath he said, and shall he not *d* it?
 Neh. 6:3 am *d* a great work, so that I cannot come
 Ps. 33:9 he spake, and it was *d*; he commanded
 37:3 trust in the LORD, and *d* good; so shalt
 109:21 but *d* thou for me, O God the Lord
 118:6 (Heb. 13:6) not fear: what can man *d* . . . me?
 126:3 the LORD hath *d* great things for us
 Eccl. 3:12 to rejoice, and to *d* good in his life
 9:10 thy hand findeth to *d*, *d* it with thy might
 Is. 45:7 I the LORD *d* all these things
 46:1 I have purposed it, I will also *d* it
 Ezek. 33:31 hear thy words, but they will not *d* them
 Hos. 6:4 O Ephraim, what shall *d* unto thee?
 Mt. 7:12 (Lk. 6:31) that men should *d* to you, *d* ye
 7:24 (Lk. 6:47) heareth these sayings . . . and *d* them
 19:16 (Mk. 10:17; Lk. 18:18) what good thing shall
 I *d*, that I may have eternal life?
 21:23 (Mk. 11:28; Lk. 20:2) by what authority *d*
 21:40 (Mk. 12:9; Lk. 20:15) *d* unto . . . husbandmen?
 23:3 they bid you observe, that observe and *d*
 23:23 (Lk. 11:42) these ought ye to have *d*, and not
 24:46 (Lk. 12:43) when he cometh shall find so *d*
 25:40 as ye have *d* it unto one of the least of
 Mk. 3:4 (Lk. 6:9) is it lawful to *d* good . . . or to *d* evil?
 Lk. 6:46 why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and *d* not the
 10:28 answered right: this *d*, and thou shalt live
 10:37 said Jesus . . . Go, and *d* thou likewise
 23:34 forgive them: for they know not what they *d*
 Jn. 2:5 whatsoever he saith unto you, *d* it
 5:19 Son can *d* nothing of himself, but what he
 13:27 said Jesus unto him, That thou *d*, *d* quickly

Jn. 15:5 for without me ye can *d* nothing
 15:7 ask what ye will, and it shall be *d* unto you
 Acts 1:1 all that Jesus began both to *d* and teach
 2:37 men and brethren, what shall we *d*?
 10:38 who went about *d* good, and healing all
 14:27 they rehearsed all that God had *d* with them
 16:30 and said, Sirs, what must I *d* to be saved?
 Rom. 7:15 that *d* I not; but what I hate, that *d* I
 1 Cor. 10:31 ye *d*, *d* all to the glory of God
 2 Cor. 11:12 what I *d*, that I will *d*, that I may
 Gal. 5:17 ye cannot *d* the things that ye would
 6:10 let us *d* good unto all men, especially unto
 Phil. 4:13 I can *d* all things through Christ which
 Col. 3:17 ye *d* in word or deed, *d* all in the name
 3:23 whatsoever ye *d*, *d* it heartily, as to the Lord
 Heb. 4:13 the eyes of him with whom we have to *d*
 6:3 and this will we *d*, if God permit
 13:16 to *d* good and to communicate forget not
 Jas. 4:17 knoweth to *d* good, and *d* it not, to him
 2 Pet. 1:10 ye *d* these things, ye shall never fall
 Rev. 19:10 (22:9) he said unto me, See thou *d* it not

Doctor

Lk. 2:46 the temple, sitting in the midst of the *d*
 5:17 were Pharisees and *d* of the law sitting by
 Acts 5:34 Pharisee, named Gamaliel, a *d* of the law

Doctrine See also Teach

Deut. 32:2 my *d* shall drop as the rain, my speech
 Job 11:4 for thou hast said, My *d* is pure
 Prov. 4:2 I give you good *d*, forsake ye not my law
 Is. 28:9 whom shall he make to understand *d*?
 29:24 and they that murmured shall learn *d*
 Mt. 7:28 (Mk. 1:22; Lk. 4:32) astonished at his *d*
 15:9 (Mk. 7:7) for *d* the commandments of men
 16:12 *d* of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees
 22:33 heard this, they were astonished at his *d*
 Mk. 1:27 what new *d* is this? for with authority
 Jn. 7:16 my *d* is not mine, but his that sent me
 18:19 asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his *d*
 Acts 2:42 in the apostles' *d* and fellowship
 5:28 ye have filled Jerusalem with your *d*
 17:19 may we know what this new *d*, whereof thou
 Rom. 6:17 that form of *d* which was delivered you
 16:17 contrary to the *d* which ye have learned
 1 Cor. 14:6 knowledge, or by prophesying, or by *d*?
 14:26 every one of you hath a psalm, hath a *d*
 Eph. 4:14 and carried about with every wind of *d*
 1 Tim. 1:3 charge some that they teach no other *d*
 1:10 any other thing that is contrary to sound *d*
 4:6 words of faith and of good *d*, whereunto thou
 4:13 attendance to reading, to exhortation, to *d*
 4:16 take heed unto thyself, and unto the *d*
 5:17 especially they who labor in the word and *d*
 6:1 the name of God and his *d* be not blasphemous
 6:3 and to the *d* which is according to godliness
 2 Tim. 3:10 but thou hast fully known my *d*
 3:16 all scripture . . . is profitable for *d*
 4:2 rebuke, exhort with all long-suffering and *d*
 4:3 will come when they will not endure sound *d*
 Tit. 1:9 by sound *d* both to exhort and to convince
 2:1 speak thou the things which become sound *d*
 2:7 in *d* showing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity
 2:10 may adorn the *d* of God our Saviour
 Heb. 6:1 leaving the principles of the *d* of Christ
 6:2 the *d* of baptisms, and of laying on of hands
 13:9 not carried about with divers and strange *d*
 2 Jn. 9 abideth not in the *d* of Christ, hath not God
 Rev. 2:14 hold the *d* of Balaam, who taught Balak

Dog

Ex. 11:7 of Israel shall not a *d* move his tongue
 Judg. 7:5 water with his tongue, as a *d* lappeth
 1 Sam. 17:43 Philistine said unto David, Am I a *d*
 24:14 thou pursue? after a dead *d*, after a flea
 2 Sam. 9:8 shouldst look upon such a dead *d* as I
 16:9 should this dead *d* curse my lord the king?
 1 Kgs. 21:19 *d* licked the blood of Naboth shall *d*

2 Kgs. 8:13 Hazeel said . . . is thy servant a *d*, that
 Job 30:1 for I have disdained to have set with the *d*
 Ps. 22:16 for I have compassed me: the assembly of
 59:6 they make a noise like a *d*, and go round
 Prov. 26:11 (2 Pet. 2:22) a *d* returneth to his vomit
 26:17 is like one that taketh a *d* by the ears
 Eccl. 9:4 a living *d* is better than a dead lion
 Is. 56:10 they are all dumb *d*, they cannot bark
 Mt. 7:6 give not that which is holy unto the *d*
 15:26 (Mk. 7:27) children's bread, and to cast it to a *d*
 Lk. 16:21 moreover the *d* came and licked his sores
 Phil. 3:2 beware of *d*, beware of evil workers
 Rev. 22:15 for without are *d*, and sorcerers

Doing See also Do, Act, Deed

Lev. 18:3 *d* of the land of Egypt . . . shall ye not do
 Ps. 9:11 declare among the people his *d*
 64:9 for they shall wisely consider of his *d*
 77:12 will meditate . . . thy work, and talk of thy *d*
 118:23 (Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:11) this is the LORD's *d*
 Prov. 20:11 even a child is known by his *d*
 Mic. 2:7 of the LORD straitened? are these his *d*?

Dominion See also Authority, Kingdom, Power, Reign, Rule

Gen. 1:26 let them have *d* over the fish of the sea
 27:40 come to pass when thou shalt have the *d*
 37:8 or shalt thou indeed have *d* over us?
 Num. 24:9 of Jacob shall come he that shall have *d*
 Judg. 5:13 LORD made me have *d* over the mighty
 Job 25:2 *d* and fear are with him; he maketh peace
 38:33 canst thou set the *d* thereof in the earth?
 Ps. 8:6 thou madest him to have *d* over the works
 19:13 sins: let them not have *d* over me
 49:14 and the upright shall have *d* over them
 72:8 (Zech. 9:10) shall have *d* also from sea to sea
 103:22 in all places of his *d*: bless the LORD
 114:2 Judah was his sanctuary, and Israel his *d*
 119:133 and let not any iniquity have *d* over me
 145:13 thy *d* endureth throughout all generations
 Is. 26:13 lords besides thee have had *d* over us
 Dan. 4:3 his *d* is from generation to generation
 4:34 for ever, whose *d* is an everlasting *d*
 6:26 and his *d* shall be even unto the end
 7:14 was given him *d*, and glory, and a kingdom
 11:5 and have *d*; his *d* shall be a great *d*
 Mt. 20:25 princes of the Gentiles exercise *d* over
 Rom. 6:9 death hath no more *d* over him
 6:14 for sin shall not have *d* over you
 7:1 law hath *d* over a man as long as he liveth?
 2 Cor. 1:24 not for that we have *d* over your faith
 Eph. 1:21 far above all . . . power, and might, and *d*
 Col. 1:16 invisible, whether they be thrones, or *d*
 1 Pet. 4:11 (5:11; Rev. 1:6) to whom be praise and *d*
 Jude 8 filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise *d*
 25 glory and majesty, *d* and power, both now and

Done See Do

Door See also Gate, Way

Gen. 4:7 thou doest not well, sin lieth at the *d*
 Ex. 12:23 LORD will pass over the *d*, and will not
 33:8 stood every man at his tent *d*, and looked
 Num. 12:5 LORD . . . stood in the *d* of the tabernacle
 Judg 16:3 took the *d* of the gate of the city
 19:22 sons of Belial, beset . . . and beat at the *d*
 Job 31:9 or if I have laid wait at my neighbor's *d*
 31:32 but I opened my *d* to the traveler
 38:17 seen the *d* of the shadow of death?
 41:14 who can open the *d* of his face?
 Ps. 24:7 (24:9) and be ye lifted up, ye everlasting *d*
 78:23 from above, and opened the *d* of heaven
 141:3 before my mouth; keep the *d* of my lips
 Prov. 5:8 and come not nigh the *d* of her house
 26:14 as the *d* turneth upon his hinges, so doth
 Is. 26:20 thy chambers, and shut thy *d* about thee
 57:8 behind the *d* also and the posts hast thou
 Ezek. 8:8 when I had digged in the wall behold a *d*

Hos. 2:15 and the valley of Achor for a *d* of hope
 Mal. 1:10 you that would shut the *d* for nought?
 Mt. 6:6 thou hast shut thy *d*, pray to thy Father
 24:33 (Mk. 13:29) that it is near, even at the *d*
 25:10 to the marriage: and the *d* was shut
 27:60 (Mk. 15:46) stone to the *d* of the sepulchre
 Lk. 13:25 knock at the *d*, saying, Lord, Lord, open
 Jn. 10:1 entereth not by the *d* into the sheepfold
 10:9 I am the *d*: by me if any man enter in
 18:16 but Peter stood at the *d* without
 20:19 the *d* were shut where the disciples were
 Acts 5:9 which have buried thy husband are at the *d*
 5:19 opened the prison *d*, and brought them forth
 12:13 Peter knocked at the *d*. . . a damsel came
 14:27 opened the *d* of faith unto the Gentiles
 16:26 and immediately all the *d* were opened
 1 Cor. 16:9 a great *d* and effectual is opened unto
 2 Cor. 2:12 and a *d* was opened unto me of the Lord
 Col. 4:3 God would open unto us a *d* of utterance
 Jas. 5:9 behold, the judge standeth before the *d*
 Rev. 3:8 behold, I have set before thee an open *d*
 3:20 behold, I stand at the *d*, and knock
 4:1 *d* was opened in heaven: and the first voice

Doorkeeper

1 Chr. 15:23 Berechiah and Elkanah. . . *d* for the ark
 Ps. 84:10 had rather be a *d* in the house of my God

Doorpost

Ex. 12:7 posts and on the upper *d* of the houses
 Deut. 11:20 and thou shalt write them upon the *d*

Dorcas (Tabitha) Acts 9:36-41

Double

Gen. 41:32 that the dream was *d* unto Pharaoh twice
 43:12 take *d* money in your hand
 Ex. 22:4 ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall restore *d*
 Deut. 15:18 been worth a *d* hired servant to thee
 2 Kgs. 2:9 a *d* portion of thy spirit be upon me
 1 Chr. 12:33 they were not of *d* heart
 Job 11:6 wisdom, that they are *d* to that which is!
 Ps. 12:2 lips and with a *d* heart do they speak
 Is. 40:2 of the LORD's hand *d* for all her sins
 61:7 for your shame ye shall have *d*
 Jer. 16:18 first I will recompense. . . their sin *d*
 17:18 and destroy them with *d* destruction
 Zech. 9:12 declare that I will render *d* unto thee
 1 Tim. 5:17 rule well be counted worthy of *d* honor
 Rev. 18:6 and *d* unto her *d* according to her works

Double-minded

Jas. 1:8 *d-m* man is unstable in all his ways
 4:8 and purify your hearts, ye *d-m*

Double-tongued

1 Tim. 3:8 deacons be grave, not *d-t*

Doubt See also Unbelief

Deut. 28:66 thy life shall hang in *d* before thee
 Dan. 5:12 dissolving of *d*, were found in. . . Daniel
 Mt. 14:31 of little faith, wherefore didst thou *d*?
 21:21 (Mk. 11:23) have faith, and *d* not, ye shall
 28:17 saw him, they worshipped him: but some *d*
 Jn. 10:24 how long dost thou make us to *d*?
 13:22 looked one on another, *d* of whom he spake
 Acts 2:12 and they were all amazed, and were in *d*
 5:24 they *d* of them whereunto this would grow
 10:17 while Peter *d* in himself what this vision
 Rom. 14:23 he that *d* is damned if he eat, because
 Gal. 4:20 change my voice; for I stand in *d* of you
 1 Tim. 2:8 up holy hands, without wrath and *d*

Dove See also Turtle dove

Gen. 8:8 he sent forth a *d* from him, to see if the
 Ps. 55:6 oh that I had wings like a *d*! For then
 Song 1:15 (4:1) thou art fair: thou hast *d*' eyes
 2:14 O my *d*, that art in the clefts of the rock

Song 5:12 his eyes are as the eyes of *d* by the rivers
 Is. 38:14 I did mourn as a *d*: mine eyes fail with
 Jer. 48:28 be like the *d* that maketh her nest in
 Hos. 7:11 Ephraim also is like a silly *d* without
 Mt. 3:16 (Mk. 1:10; Lk. 3:22; Jn. 1:32) Spirit of God
 descending like a *d*
 10:16 be ye. . . wise as serpents, and harmless as *d*
 21:12 (Mk. 11:15) seats of them that sold *d*
 Jn. 2:14 those that sold oxen and sheep and *d*

Dwonsitting

Ps. 139:2 thou knowest my *d* and mine uprising

Dowry

Gen. 30:20 God hath endued me with a good *d*
 34:12 ask me never so much *d* and gift, and I
 Ex. 22:17 pay money according to the *d* of virgins
 1 Sam. 18:25 to David, The king desireth not any *d*

Dragon

Deut. 32:33 their wine is the poison of *d*
 Neh. 2:13 before the *d* well, and to the dung port
 Job 30:29 I am a brother to *d*, and a companion to
 Ps. 74:13 thou brakest the heads of the *d* in the
 148:7 praise the LORD. . . ye *d*, and all deeps
 Is. 27:1 and he shall slay the *d* that is in the sea
 51:9 art thou not it that hath. . . wounded the *d*?
 Jer. 9:11 make Jerusalem heaps, and a den of *d*
 10:22 cities of Judah desolate, and a den of *d*
 Ezek. 29:3 Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great *d* that
 Mic. 1:8 I will make a wailing like the *d*
 Mal. 1:3 laid. . . waste for the *d* of the wilderness
 Rev. 12:3 behold a great red *d*, having seven heads
 13:2 the *d* gave him his power, and his seat
 16:13 like frogs come out of the mouth of the *d*
 20:2 and he laid hold on the *d*, that old serpent

Drank See Drink

Draught

Mt. 15:17 (Mk. 7:19) and is cast out into the *d*?
 Lk. 5:4 and let down your nets for a *d*

Drave See Drive

Draw (Drew, Drawn)

Gen. 24:11 the time that women go out to *d* water
 Ex. 2:10 Moses. . . Because I *d* him out of the water
 3:5 *d* not him hither: put off thy shoes from
 Ps. 28:3 *d* me not away with the wicked, and with
 37:14 the wicked have *d* out the sword, and have
 69:18 *d* nigh unto my soul, and redeem it: deliver
 Song 1:4 *d* me, we will run after thee
 Is. 5:18 woe unto them that *d* iniquity with cords
 29:13 (Mt. 15:8) people *d* near me with their mouth
 Jer. 31:3 with loving-kindness have I *d* thee
 38:13 so they *d* up Jeremiah with cords, and took
 Lam. 3:57 thou *d* near in the day that I called
 Hos. 11:4 I *d* them with cords of a man, with bands
 Zeph. 3:2 she *d* not near to her God
 Mt. 26:51 (Mk. 14:47; Jn. 18:10) *d* his sword. . . struck
 Jn. 2:8 *d* out now, and bear unto the governor of
 4:11 nothing to *d* with, and the well is deep
 6:44 except the Father which hath sent me *d* him
 12:32 lifted up from the earth, will *d* all men
 Acts 5:37 and *d* away much people after him
 14:19 having stoned Paul, *d* him out of the city
 20:30 speaking perverse things, to *d* away disciples
 Heb. 10:22 let us *d* near with a true heart in full
 10:38 if any man *d* back, my soul shall have no
 Jas. 1:14 when he is *d* away of his own lust
 4:8 *d* nigh to God, and he will *d* nigh to you

Drawer

Deut. 29:11 of thy wood unto the *d* of thy water
 Josh. 9:21 hewers of wood and *d* of water unto all

Dread See also Fear, Horror, Terror

Gen. 9:2 the *d* of you shall be upon every beast

Ex. 15:16 fear and *d* shall fall upon them
Deut. 1:29 *d* not, neither be afraid of them
2:25 this day will I begin to put the *d* of thee
11:25 shall lay . . . the *d* of you upon all the land
1 Chr. 22:13 be strong, and of good courage; *d* not
Job 13:21 and let not thy *d* make me afraid
Is. 8:13 LORD of hosts himself . . . let him be your *d*

Dreadful

Gen. 28:17 how *d* is this place! this is none other
Job 15:21 a *d* sound is in his ears; in prosperity
Mal. 4:5 coming to the great and *d* day of the LORD

Dream See also Trance, Vision

Gen. 20:3 God came to Abimelech in a *d* by night
28:12 and he *d*, and behold a ladder set up on
31:10 saw in a *d*, and, behold, the rams which
31:24 and God came to Laban the Syrian in a *d*
37:5 Joseph *d* a *d*, and he told it his brethren
40:5 they *d* a *d* both of them, each man his *d* in
41:1 Pharaoh *d*, and, behold, he stood by the river
Num. 12:6 I the LORD . . . will speak unto him in a *d*
Judg. 7:13 I *d* a *d*, and, lo, a cake of barley bread
1 Kgs. 3:5 the LORD appeared to Solomon in a *d*
Job 33:15 in a *d*, in a vision of the night, when deep
Ps. 73:20 as a *d* when one awaketh; so, O Lord, when
126:1 captivity of Zion, we were like them that *d*
Eccl. 5:3 *d* cometh through the multitude of business
Is. 29:8 hungry man *d*, and, behold, he eateth
Jer. 23:28 prophet that hath a *d*, let him tell a *d*
Dan. 2:1 Nebuchadnezzar *d*, wherewith his spirit
4:19 my lord, the *d* be to them that hate thee
Joel 2:28 (Acts 2:17) your old men shall *d*
Zech. 10:2 have seen a lie, and have told false *d*
Mt. 1:20 appeared unto him in a *d*, saying, Joseph
2:12 being warned of God in a *d* that they should
27:19 have suffered many things this day in a *d*

Dreamer

Gen. 37:19 one to another, Behold, this *d* cometh
Deut. 13:5 or that *d* of dreams, shall be put to death
Jer. 27:9 nor to your diviners, nor to your *d*, nor
Jude 8 filthy *d* defile the flesh, despise dominion

Dregs

Ps. 75:8 *d* thereof, all the wicked . . . drink them
Is. 51:17 drunken the *d* of the cup of trembling

Drew See Draw

Drink (Drank, Drunk)

Gen. 9:21 he *d* of the wine, and was drunken
19:32 make our father *d* wine, and we will lie
21:19 the bottle with water, and gave the lad *d*
Ex. 15:23 they could not *d* of the waters of Marah
32:20 and made the children of Israel *d* of it
Lev. 10:9 do not *d* wine nor strong *d*, thou, nor
Num. 5:24 cause the woman to *d* the bitter water
20:8 give the congregation and their beasts *d*
Deut. 29:6 neither have ye *d* wine or strong *d*
Judg. 4:19 I pray thee, a little water to *d*
7:5 one that boweth down upon his knees to *d*
1 Sam. 1:15 I have *d* neither wine nor strong *d*
2 Sam. 23:16 (1 Chr. 11:18) David . . . would not *d*
1 Kgs. 17:6 in the evening; and he *d* of the brook
Esth. 3:15 the king and Haman sat down to *d*; but
Job 21:20 he shall *d* of the wrath of the Almighty
Ps. 36:8 make them *d* of the river of thy pleasures
60:3 hast made us to *d* the wine of astonishment
102:9 like bread, and mingled my *d* with weeping
110:7 shall *d* of the brook in the way
Prov. 5:15 *d* waters out of thine own cistern
20:1 wine is a mocker, strong *d* is raging
25:21 (Rom. 12:20) thirsty, give him water to *d*
31:4 kings to *d* wine; nor for princes strong *d*
31:6 strong *d* unto him that is ready to perish
Eccl. 2:24 nothing better for a man, than . . . eat and *d*
9:7 and *d* thy wine with a merry heart
Song 5:1 *d*, yea, *d* abundantly, O beloved

Is. 5:11 morning, that they may follow strong *d*
5:22 woe unto them that are mighty to *d* wine
22:13 (1 Cor. 15:32) let us eat and *d*; for tomorrow
24:9 strong *d* shall be bitter to them that *d* it
43:20 in the desert, to give *d* to my people
51:22 thou shalt no more *d* it again
65:13 servants shall *d*, but ye shall be thirsty
Jer. 25:17 and made all the nations to *d*, unto whom
35:6 they said, We will *d* no wine: for Jonadab
Lam. 5:4 we have *d* our water for money; our wood
Ezek. 4:11 thou shalt *d* also water by measure
Dan. 5:4 they *d* wine, and praised the gods of gold
Amos 2:8 *d* the wine of the condemned in the house
Obad. 16 for as ye have *d* upon my holy mountain
Mic. 2:11 prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong *d*
Hab. 2:15 woe unto him that giveth his neighbor *d*
Hag. 1:6 ye *d*, but ye are not filled with *d*
Zech. 9:15 and they shall *d*, and make a noise as
Mt. 6:25 (Lk. 12:29) shall eat, or what ye shall *d*
10:42 (Mk. 9:41) give to *d* unto one of these little
11:18 (Lk. 7:33) John came neither eating nor *d*
20:22 (Mk. 10:38) to *d* of the cup that I shall *d*
24:38 (Lk. 17:27) were eating and *d*, marrying and
25:35 I was thirsty, and ye gave me *d*
26:27 (Mk. 14:23) to them, saying, *D* ye all of it
26:42 may not pass away from me, except I *d* it
27:34 (Mk. 15:23) they gave him vinegar to *d*
Mk. 16:18 *d* any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them
Lk. 1:15 and shall *d* neither wine nor strong *d*
10:7 eating and *d* such things as they give
Jn. 4:7 Jesus saith unto her, Give me to *d*
6:55 is meat indeed, and my blood is *d* indeed
7:37 any man thirst, let him come unto me, and *d*
18:11 my Father hath given me, shall I not *d* it?
Rom. 12:20 if he thirst, give him *d*: for in so doing
14:17 the kingdom of God is not meat and *d*
1 Cor. 10:4 did all *d* the same spiritual *d*
10:31 ye eat, or *d* . . . do all to the glory of God
11:25 as oft as ye *d* it, in remembrance of me
12:13 have been all made to *d* into one Spirit
15:32 let us eat and *d*; for tomorrow we die
Col. 2:16 let no man . . . judge you in meat, or in *d*
Rev. 14:8 made all nations *d* of the wine of

Drink Offering

Gen. 35:14 pillar of stone: and he poured a *d* o
Ex. 29:40 the fourth part of a hin of wine for a *d* o
Lev. 23:13 the *d* o thereof shall be of wine
Num. 15:5 wine for a *d* o shalt thou prepare
Ps. 16:4 *d* o of blood will I not offer
Jer. 7:18 to pour out *d* o unto other gods
Ezek. 20:28 and poured out there their *d* o

Drive (Drove, Drove, Driven)

Gen. 3:24 so he *d* out the man: and he placed at
4:14 behold, thou hast *d* me out this day from
Ex. 14:25 chariot wheels, that they *d* them heavily
23:28 hornets . . . which shall *d* out the Hivite, the
Deut. 4:38 to *d* out nations from before thee greater
9:4 for the wickedness . . . LORD doth *d* them out
11:23 *d* out all these nations from before you
Josh. 3:10 that he will without fail *d* out from
Judg. 11:24 God shall *d* out from before us, them
2 Kgs. 9:20 driving of Jehu . . . for he *d* furiously
Job 24:3 they *d* away the ass of the fatherless
Ps. 44:2 thou didst *d* out the heathen with thy hand
68:2 as smoke is *d* away, so *d* them away
114:3 sea saw it, and fled; Jordan was *d* back
Prov. 22:15 rod of correction shall *d* it far from him
25:23 north wind *d* away rain: so doth an angry
Is. 8:22 and they shall be *d* to darkness
22:19 I will *d* thee from thy station
Ezek. 31:11 I have *d* him out for his wickedness
34:16 and bring again that which was *d* away
Dan. 4:25 (4:32) they shall *d* thee from men
4:33 (5:21) Nebuchadnezzar . . . was *d* from men
Mic. 4:6 (Zeph. 3:19) I will gather her that is *d* out
Mk. 1:12 the Spirit *d* him into the wilderness

Jn. 2:15 he *d* them all out of the temple
Acts 7:45 whom God *d* out before the face of our

Drop

Job 29:22 and my speech *d* upon them
Ps. 68:8 heavens also *d* at the presence of God
Is. 40:15 the nations are as a *d* of a bucket
45:8 *d* down, ye heavens, from above, and let the
Ezek. 20:46 and *d* thy word toward the south
Joel 3:18 that the mountains shall *d* down new wine
Amos 9:13 and the mountains shall *d* sweet wine

Dropping

Prov. 19:13 contentions of a wife are a continual *d*
27:15 a continual *d*. . . a contentious woman . . . alike

Dropsy

Lk. 14:2 a certain man before him which had the *d*

Dross

Ps. 119:119 all the wicked of the earth like *d*
Prov. 25:4 take away the *d* from the silver
Is. 1:22 thy silver is become *d*, thy wine mixed
Ezek. 22:18 house of Israel is to me become *d*

Drought

 See also Dearth, Famine

Is. 58:11 satisfy thy soul in *d*, and make fat thy
Jer. 17:8 shall not be careful in the year of *d*
Hag. 1:11 I called for a *d* upon the land, and upon

Drove (noun)

 See also Flock, Herd

Gen. 32:16 and put a space betwixt *d* and *d*
33:8 what meanest thou by all this *d* which I met?

Drove (verb)

 See Drive

Drown

Ex. 15:4 chosen captains also are *d* in the Red sea
Song 8:7 quench love, neither can the floods *d* it
Mt. 18:6 hanged about his neck, and that he were *d*
1 Tim. 6:9 lusts, which *d* men in destruction
Heb. 11:29 the Egyptians assaying to do were *d*

Drowsiness

Prov. 23:21 and *d* shall clothe a man with rags

Drunken (adjective)

 See also Drunken

2 Sam. 11:13 David . . . made him *d*
1 Kgs. 16:9 he was in Tirzah, drinking himself *d*
20:16 but Ben-hadad was drinking himself *d*
Is. 63:6 in mine anger, and make them *d* in my fury
Eph. 5:18 be not *d* with wine, wherein is excess
Rev. 17:2 made *d* with the wine of her fornication

Drunken (verb)

 See Drink

Drunkard

Deut. 21:20 he is a glutton, and a *d*
Prov. 23:21 *d* and the glutton shall come to poverty
26:9 as a thorn goeth up into the hand of a *d*
Is. 24:20 the earth shall reel to and fro like a *d*
28:1 woe to the crown of pride, to the *d* of Ephraim
Joel 1:5 awake, ye *d*, and weep; and howl, all ye
1 Cor. 5:11 or a *d*. . . with such a one, no, not to eat
6:10 nor *d*. . . shall inherit the kingdom of God

Drunken

 See also Drunk

Gen. 9:21 he drank of the wine, and was *d*
1 Sam. 25:36 for he was very *d*: wherefore she told
Is. 29:9 they are *d*, but not with wine; they stagger
Jer. 23:9 all my bones shake: I am like a *d* man
Hab. 2:15 makest him *d* also, that thou mayest look
Lk. 12:45 shall begin . . . to eat and drink, and to be *d*
Acts 2:15 these are not *d*, as ye suppose, seeing
1 Cor. 11:21 and one is hungry, and another is *d*
1 Thes. 5:7 and they that be *d* are *d* in the night
Rev. 17:6 the woman *d* with the blood of the saints

Drunkenness

Deut. 29:19 of mine heart, to add *d* to thirst
Eccl. 10:17 eat . . . for strength, and not for *d*!
Jer. 13:13 the inhabitants of Jerusalem, with *d*
Ezek. 23:33 thou shalt be filled with *d* and sorrow
Lk. 21:34 overcharged with surfeiting, and *d*, and
Rom. 13:13 not in rioting and *d*, not in chambering
Gal. 5:21 murders, *d*, revelings, and such like

Dry

Gen. 8:13 behold, the face of the ground was *d*
Josh. 3:17 firm on *d* ground in the midst of Jordan
Judg. 6:37 and it be *d* upon all the earth besides
1 Kgs. 13:4 and his hand, which he put forth . . . *d* up
Ps. 107:33 he turneth . . . watersprings into *d* ground
Prov. 17:22 but a broken spirit *d* the bones
Is. 19:5 and the river shall be wasted and *d* up
32:2 as rivers of water in a *d* place
44:3 and floods upon the *d* ground: I will pour
44:27 the deep, Be *d*, and I will *d* up thy rivers
53:2 root out of a *d* ground: he hath no form nor
56:3 let the eunuch say, Behold, I am a *d* tree
Ezek. 17:24 *d* up the green tree . . . made the *d* tree to
30:12 and I will make the rivers *d*, and sell
37:4 O ye *d* bones, hear the word of the LORD
Hos. 9:16 Ephraim is smitten, their root is *d* up
Mt. 12:43 (Lk. 11:24) he walketh through *d* places
Mk. 5:29 fountain of her blood was *d* up
Lk. 23:31 green tree, what shall be done in the *d*?
Rev. 16:12 Euphrates; and the water thereof was *d*

Due

Lev. 10:13 because it is thy *d*, and thy sons' *d*
Rom. 13:7 render . . . to all their *d*: tribute to
1 Tim. 2:6 ransom for all, to be testified in *d* time
Tit. 1:3 but hath in *d* times manifested his word

Duke

Gen. 36:15 these were *d* of the sons of Esau

Dull

Mt. 13:15 (Acts 28:27) their ears are *d* of hearing
Heb. 5:11 seeing ye are *d* of hearing

Dumb

 See also Speechless

Ex. 4:11 or who maketh the *d*, or deaf, or the seeing
Ps. 38:13 and I was as a *d* man that openeth not
39:2 I was *d* with silence, I held my peace
Prov. 31:8 open thy mouth for the *d* in the cause
Is. 35:6 then shall . . . the tongue of the *d* sing
53:7 (Acts 8:32) sheep before her shearers is *d*
Ezek. 3:26 roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be *d*
Dan. 10:15 face toward the ground, and I became *d*
Mt. 9:32 (Lk. 11:14) a *d* man possessed with a devil
12:22 that the blind and *d* both spake and saw
15:30 lame, blind, *d*, maimed, and many others
Mk. 7:37 both the deaf to hear, and the *d* to speak
9:17 unto thee my son, which hath a *d* spirit
9:25 *d* and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out
Lk. 1:20 thou shalt be *d*, and not able to speak
11:14 he was casting out a devil, and it was *d*

Dung

Jer. 8:2 shall be for *d* upon the face of the earth
Mal. 2:3 spread *d* upon your faces, even the *d* of
Lk. 13:8 also, till I shall dig about it, and *d* it
Phil. 3:8 count them but *d*, that I may win Christ

Dungeon

 See also Prison

Gen. 41:14 and they brought him hastily out of the *d*
Jer. 37:16 when Jeremiah was entered into the *d*
38:6 took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the *d*
Lam. 3:55 upon thy name, O LORD, out of the low *d*

Dust

 See also Ashes, Earth, Ground

Gen. 2:7 God formed man of the *d* of the ground
3:14 *d* shalt thou eat all the days of thy life

Gen. 3:19 *d* thou art, and unto *d* shalt thou return
 13:16 I will make thy seed as the *d* of the earth
 18:27 me to speak unto the Lord, which am but *d*
 Ex. 8:16 stretch out thy rod, and smite the *d*
 Num. 23:10 who can count the *d* of Jacob
 Deut. 9:21 as small as *d*: and I cast the *d* thereof
 Josh. 7:6 and put *d* upon their heads
 Job 2:12 and sprinkled *d* upon their heads toward
 10:9 and wilt thou bring me into *d* again?
 30:19 and I am become like *d* and ashes
 34:15 and man shall turn again unto *d*
 38:38 when the *d* groweth into hardness
 39:14 leaveth her eggs . . . warmeth them in the *d*
 42:6 I abhor myself, and repent in *d* and ashes
 Ps. 30:9 shall the *d* praise thee? Shall it declare
 103:14 our frame; he remembereth that we are *d*
 119:25 my soul cleaveth unto the *d*: quicken thou
 Eccl. 3:20 all are of the *d*, and all turn to *d*
 12:7 then shall the *d* return to the earth
 Is. 40:12 and comprehended the *d* of the earth in a
 40:15 are counted as the small *d* of the balance
 47:1 sit in the *d*, O virgin daughter of Babylon
 65:25 *d* shall be the serpent's meat
 Lam. 2:10 they have cast up *d* upon their heads
 Mic. 1:10 house of A'phrah roll thyself in the *d*
 7:17 they shall lick the *d* like a serpent
 Nah. 1:3 and the clouds are the *d* of his feet
 Mt. 10:14 (Mk. 6:11; Lk. 9:5) shake off the *d* of your
 Lk. 10:11 the very *d* of your city, which cleaveth
 Acts 13:51 but they shook off the *d* of their feet
 22:23 their clothes, and threw *d* into the air

Duty

Ex. 21:10 her *d* of marriage, shall he not diminish
 Deut. 25:5 perform the *d* of a husband's brother
 Eccl. 12:13 fear God . . . this is the whole *d* of man
 Lk. 17:10 we have done that which was our *d* to do
 Rom. 15:27 their *d* is also to minister unto them

Dwell (Dwelt) See also Abide, Inhabit, Lodge, Remain, Sojourn, Stay

Ex. 2:21 Moses was content to *d* with the man
 Deut. 33:12 beloved of the LORD shall *d* in safety
 1 Kgs. 8:27 (2 Chr. 6:18) God indeed *d* on the earth?
 Neh. 11:1 to bring one of ten to *d* in Jerusalem
 Ps. 15:1 who shall *d* in thy holy hill?
 23:6 I will *d* in the house of the LORD for ever
 27:4 that I may *d* in the house of the LORD all
 37:3 and do good; so shalt thou *d* in the land
 65:4 unto thee, that he may *d* in thy courts
 68:16 this is the hill which God desireth to *d* in
 68:18 that the LORD God might *d* among them
 84:4 blessed are they that *d* in thy house
 84:10 than to *d* in the tents of wickedness
 91:1 that *d* in the secret place of the Most High
 132:14 this is my rest for ever: here will I *d*
 Prov. 8:12 I wisdom *d* with prudence, and find out
 21:9 (25:24) better to *d* in a corner of the housetop
 Is. 11:6 the wolf also shall *d* with the lamb
 57:15 I *d* in the high and holy place
 Jer. 7:3 and I will cause you to *d* in this place
 Hos. 12:9 will yet make thee to *d* in tabernacles
 Mt. 12:45 (Lk. 11:26) they enter in and *d* there
 Jn. 1:14 the Word was made flesh, and *d* among us
 1:38 they said unto him, Rabbi . . . where *d* thou?
 6:56 drinketh my blood, *d* in me, and I in him
 14:10 Father that *d* in me, he doeth the works
 14:17 ye know him; for he *d* with you, and shall
 Acts 7:48 the Most High *d* not in temples made with
 28:16 but Paul was suffered to *d* by himself
 28:30 Paul *d* two whole years in his own hired
 Rom. 7:17 no more I that do it, but sin that *d* in
 8:9 if so be that the Spirit of God *d* in you
 1 Cor. 3:16 and that the Spirit of God *d* in you?
 2 Cor. 6:16 as God hath said, I will *d* in them
 Eph. 3:17 Christ may *d* in your hearts by faith
 Col. 1:19 that in him should all fulness *d*
 2:9 for in him *d* all the fulness of the Godhead
 3:16 let the word of Christ *d* in you richly

1 Tim. 6:16 *d* in . . . light which no man can approach
 1 Jn. 3:17 how *d* the love of God in him?
 4:12 if we love one another, God *d* in us
 4:16 he that *d* in love *d* in God, and God in him
 2 Jn. 2 for the truth's sake, which *d* in us
 Rev. 7:15 sitteth on the throne shall *d* among them
 21:3 he will *d* with them, and they shall be his

Dwelling See also Abode, Habitation, Home, House, Lodging

Ps. 90:1 Lord, thou hast been our *d* place in all
 91:10 neither shall any plague come nigh thy *d*

E

Eagle

Deut. 28:49 swift as the *e* flieth; a nation whose
 32:11 as an *e* stirreth up her nest, fluttereth
 2 Sam. 1:23 Saul and Jonathan . . . were swifter than *e*
 Job 39:27 doth the *e* mount up at thy command
 Ps. 103:5 that thy youth is renewed like the *e*'s
 Prov. 30:19 the way of an *e* in the air
 Is. 40:31 they shall mount up with wings as *e*
 Jer. 49:16 as high as the *e*, I will bring thee down
 Ezek. 17:3 a great *e* with great wings, long-winged
 Obad. 4 though thou exalt thyself as the *e*
 Mt. 24:28 (Lk. 17:37) there will the *e* be gathered
 Rev. 4:7 and the fourth beast was like a flying *e*
 12:4 woman were given two wings of a great *e*

Ear (noun)

Gen. 41:5 seven *e* of corn came up upon one stalk
 Ex. 10:2 that thou mayest tell in the *e* of thy son
 21:6 (Deut. 15:17) bore his *e* through with an awl
 Deut. 23:25 thou mayest pluck the *e* with thine hand
 Job 12:11 (34:3) doth not the *e* try words?
 29:11 when the *e* heard me, then it blessed me
 Ps. 34:15 (1 Pet. 3:12) his *e* are open unto their cry
 40:6 mine *e* hast thou opened: burnt offering
 94:9 he that planted the *e*, shall he not hear?
 115:6 (135:17) they have *e*, but they hear not
 Prov. 2:2 so that thou incline thine *e* unto wisdom
 21:13 stoppest his *e* at the cry of the poor
 Eccl. 1:8 nor the *e* filled with hearing
 Is. 6:10 make their *e* heavy, and shut their eyes
 42:20 opening the *e*, but he heareth not
 59:1 neither his *e* heavy, that it cannot hear
 Jer. 5:21 (Ezek. 12:2) which have *e*, and hear not
 Mt. 10:27 (Lk. 12:3) ye hear in the *e*, that preach
 11:15 (13:9, 43; Mk. 4:9, 23; Lk. 8:8; 14:35) he that
 hath *e* to hear, let him hear
 12:1 (Mk. 2:23; Lk. 6:1) to pluck the *e* of corn
 13:15 (Acts 28:27) and their *e* are dull of hearing
 26:51 (Mk. 14:47; Lk. 22:50; Jn. 18:10) struck a
 servant of the high priest, and smote off his *e*
 Mk. 7:33 put his fingers into his *e*, and he spit
 Rom. 11:8 not see, and *e* that they should not hear
 1 Cor. 2:9 nor *e* heard, neither have entered into
 12:16 *e* shall say, Because I am not the eye
 Jas. 5:4 cries . . . are entered into the *e* of the Lord
 Rev. 2:7 (2:11; 2:17; 2:29; 3:6; 3:13; 3:22) hath an *e*,
 let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the church

Ear (verb)

1 Sam. 8:12 will set them to *e* his ground, and to reap
 Is. 30:24 young asses that *e* the ground shall eat

Early

Gen. 19:27 Abraham gat up *e* in the morning to the
 Ps. 46:5 God shall help her, and that right *e*
 57:8 (108:2) I myself will awake *e*
 63:1 O God, thou art my God; *e* will I seek thee
 78:34 and they returned and inquired *e* after God
 Prov. 8:17 and those that seek me *e* shall find me
 Hos. 5:15 in their affliction they will seek me *e*

Mk. 16:2 (Lk. 24:1) very *e* in the morning, the first
Jn. 20:1 cometh Mary Magdalene *e* . . . it was yet dark

Earnest (noun)

2 Cor. 1:22 the *e* of the Spirit in our hearts
5:5 also hath given unto us the *e* of the Spirit
Eph. 1:14 which is the *e* of our inheritance until

Earring

Gen. 35:4 they gave unto Jacob . . . all their *e*
Ex. 32:2 Aaron said . . . Break off the golden *e*
Judg. 8:24 give me every man the *e* of his prey
Prov. 25:12 as an *e* of gold, and an ornament of

Earth See also Dust, Ground, Land, World

Gen. 1:10 and God called the dry land *E*
6:11 *e* also was corrupt before God; and the *e*
8:22 while the *e* remaineth, seedtime and harvest
Ex. 8:22 that I am the LORD in the midst of the *e*
9:16 (Rom. 9:17) be declared throughout all the *e*
9:29 mayest know how that the *e* is the LORD's
20:4 (Deut. 5:8) or that is in the *e* beneath
Num. 14:21 the *e* shall be filled with the glory of
16:30 the *e* open her mouth, and swallow them up
Deut. 28:23 the *e* that is under thee shall be iron
2 Sam. 22:8 (Ps. 18:7) the *e* shook and trembled
1 Kgs. 8:27 (2 Chr. 6:18) God indeed dwell on the *e*?
2 Kgs. 5:17 to thy servant two mules' burden of *e*?
Job 9:6 which shaketh the *e* out of her place
9:24 the *e* is given into the hand of the wicked
26:7 empty place, and hangeth the *e* upon nothing
41:33 upon *e* there is not his like, who is made
Ps. 19:4 (Rom. 10:18) line is gone out through all the *e*
24:1 (1 Cor. 10:26) *e* is the LORD's, and the fulness
33:5 the *e* is full of the goodness of the LORD
37:9 wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the *e*
47:7 for God is the King of all the *e*: sing ye
48:2 the joy of the whole *e*, is mount Zion
65:9 thou visitest the *e*, and wastest it
72:19 let the whole *e* be filled with his glory
73:25 is none upon *e* that I desire besides thee
89:11 the heavens are thine, the *e* also is thine
98:3 the ends of the *e* have seen the salvation
104:24 the *e* is full of thy riches
115:16 *e* hath he given to the children of men
119:64 the *e*, O LORD, is full of thy mercy
Prov. 3:19 the LORD by wisdom hath founded the *e*
30:16 the *e* that is not filled with water
Eccl. 1:4 generation cometh; but the *e* abideth for
12:7 then shall the dust return to the *e* as it
Is. 6:3 the whole *e* is full of his glory
11:9 (Hab. 2:14) *e* shall be full of the knowledge
14:7 the whole *e* is at rest, and is quiet
14:16 is this the man that made the *e* to tremble
24:20 *e* shall reel to and fro like a drunkard
45:12 I have made the *e*, and created man upon it
51:6 and the *e* shall wax old like a garment
65:17 (66:22; 2 Pet. 3:13) new heavens and a new *e*
66:1 (Acts 7:49) and the *e* is my footstool
66:8 the *e* be made to bring forth in one day?
Jer. 22:29 O *e*, *e*, *e*, hear the word of the LORD
51:15 he hath made the *e* by his power
Ezek. 9:9 they say, The LORD hath forsaken the *e*
34:27 and the *e* shall yield her increase
Hab. 2:20 in his holy temple; let all the *e* keep silence
Zeph. 3:8 *e* shall be devoured with the fire of my
Hag. 1:10 and the *e* is stayed from her fruit
2:6 (2:21; Heb. 12:26) shake the heavens, and the *e*
Zech. 4:10 run to and fro through the whole *e*
14:9 LORD shall be King over all the *e*
Mt. 5:5 are the meek; for they shall inherit the *e*
5:35 nor by the *e*; for it is his footstool
6:10 (Lk. 11:2) thy will be done in *e*, as it is
9:6 (Mk. 2:10; Lk. 5:24) power on *e* to forgive
10:34 (Lk. 12:51) not . . . come to send peace on *e*
16:19 (18:18) bind on *e* shall be bound in heaven
23:9 call no man your father upon the *e*

Mt. 24:35 (Mk. 13:31; Lk. 21:33) heaven . . . *e* shall pass
27:51 and the *e* did quake, and the rocks rent
28:18 power is given unto me in heaven and in *e*
Lk. 2:14 and on *e* peace, good will toward men
12:49 I am come to send fire on the *e*
Jn. 3:31 of the *e* is earthly, and speaketh of the *e*
1 Cor. 15:47 first man is of the *e*, earthly
Eph. 3:15 whole family in heaven and *e* is named
Phil. 2:10 and things in *e*, and things under the *e*
Col. 3:2 set your affection . . . not on things on the *e*
Heb. 6:7 for the *e* . . . receiveth blessing from God
8:4 if he were on *e*, he should not be a priest
2 Pet. 3:7 but the heavens and the *e*, which are now
1 Jn. 5:8 three that bear witness in *e*, the spirit
Rev. 5:10 and we shall reign on the *e*
6:4 power was given . . . to take peace from the *e*
7:3 saying, Hurt not the *e*, neither the sea
21:1 and I saw a new heaven and a new *e*

Earthen

Jer. 19:1 go and get a potter's *e* bottle
Lam. 4:2 how are they esteemed as *e* pitchers
2 Cor. 4:7 but we have this treasure in *e* vessels

Earthly

Jn. 3:12 told you *e* things, and ye believe not
3:31 he that is of the earth is, *e*, and speaketh
2 Cor. 5:1 if our *e* house of this tabernacle were
Phil. 3:19 glory is in their shame, who mind *e* things
Jas. 3:15 wisdom . . . not from above, but is *e*

Earthquake

1 Kgs. 19:11 but the LORD was not in the *e*
Is. 29:6 LORD of hosts with thunder, and with *e*
Amos 1:1 words of Amos . . . two years before the *e*
Zech. 14:5 from before the *e* in the days of Uzziah
Mt. 24:7 (Mk. 13:8; Lk. 21:11) and *e*, in divers places
27:54 were with him, watching Jesus, saw the *e*
28:2 behold, there was a great *e*: for the angel
Acts 16:26 suddenly there was a great *e*, so that
Rev. 6:12 sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great *e*
8:5 and thunderings, and lightnings, and an *e*
11:13 in the *e* were slain of men seven thousand
16:18 a great *e*, such as was not since men were

Earthy

1 Cor. 15:47 the first man is of the earth, *e*
15:48 as is the *e*, such are they also that are *e*

Ease

Deut. 28:65 among these nations shalt thou find no *e*
2 Chr. 10:4 *e* thou somewhat the grievous servitude
Job 12:5 despised in the thought of him that is at *e*
16:6 and though I forbear, what am I *e*?
21:23 dieth in his full strength, being wholly at *e*
Ps. 25:13 his soul shall dwell at *e*; and his seed
Is. 32:9 rise up, ye women that are at *e*; hear my
Jer. 46:27 Jacob shall return . . . be in rest and at *e*
Amos 6:1 woe to them that are at *e* in Zion
Zech. 1:15 displeased with the heathen that are at *e*
Lk. 12:19 take thine *e*, eat, drink, and be merry
2 Cor. 8:13 that other men be *e*, and ye burdened

East

Gen. 13:11 and Lot journeyed *e*; and they separated
Ps. 103:12 as far as the *e* is from the west, so far
Mt. 2:2 we have seen his star in the *e*, and are come
8:11 (Lk. 13:29) shall come from the *e* and west
Rev. 16:12 way of the kings of the *e* . . . be prepared

Easter Acts 12:4

Easy (Easier)

Ex. 18:22 judge: so shall it be *e* for thyself
Prov. 14:6 knowledge is *e* unto him that
Mt. 9:5 (Mk. 2:9; Lk. 5:23) whether is *e*, to say
11:30 for my yoke is *e*, and my burden is light

Mt. 19:24 (Mk. 10:25; Lk. 18:25) *e* for a camel to go
Lk. 16:17 and it is *e* for heaven and earth to pass

Eat (Ate, Eaten) *See also* Consume, Devour

Gen. 2:17 tree of the knowledge . . . thou shalt not *e*
3:5 God doth know that in the day *ye* thereof
9:4 which is the blood thereof, shall *ye* not *e*
24:33 *e*; but he said, I will not *e* until I have
43:32 Egyptians . . . not *e* bread with the Hebrews
Ex. 12:43 passover: There shall no stranger *e* thereof
23:11 that the poor of thy people may *e*
29:34 it shall not be *e*, because it is holy
Lev. 10:17 wherefore have *ye* not *e* the sin offering
19:26 *ye* shall not *e* any thing with the blood
25:20 what shall *we* *e* the seventh year?
Num. 11:13 saying, Give us flesh, that *we* may *e*
13:32 a land that *e* up the inhabitants thereof
Josh. 5:12 did *e* of the fruit of the land of Canaan
1 Sam. 14:30 people had *e* freely today of the spoil
28:20 no strength in him; for he had *e* no bread
2 Sam. 9:11 Mephibosheth . . . shall *e* at my table
1 Kgs. 19:5 touched him, and said . . . Arise and *e*
2 Kgs. 4:43 give the people, that they may *e*
6:28 give thy son, that *we* may *e* him today
18:31 (Is. 36:16) *e* *ye* every man of his own vine
Neh. 8:10 go your way, *e* the fat, and drink the sweet
Job 31:8 let me sow, and let another *e*; yea, let my
31:17 or have *e* my morsel myself alone
Ps. 14:4 (53:4) who *e* up my people as they *e* bread
22:26 the meek shall *e* and be satisfied
69:9 (Jn. 2:17) zeal of thine house hath *e* me up
128:2 for thou shalt *e* the labor of thine hands
141:4 and let me not *e* of their dainties
Prov. 1:31 they *e* of the fruit of their own way
13:2 man shall *e* good by the fruit of his mouth
13:25 righteous *e* to the satisfying of his soul
23:1 thou sittest to *e* with a ruler, consider
Eccl. 2:25 for who can *e*, or who else can hasten
4:5 fool foldeth his hands . . . and *e* his own flesh
5:11 goods increase, they are increased that *e*
5:12 is sweet, whether he *e* little or much
5:17 all his days also he *e* in darkness
5:19 power to *e* thereof . . . this is the gift of God
6:2 not power to *e* thereof, but a stranger *e* it
10:16 and thy princes *e* in the morning!
Song 5:1 I have *e* my honeycomb with my honey
Is. 3:10 for they shall *e* the fruit of their doings
4:1 of one man, saying, We will *e* our own bread
7:15 butter and honey shall *e* *e*, that he may
11:7 (65:25) the lion shall *e* straw like the ox
22:13 (1 Cor. 15:32) *e* and drink; for tomorrow
29:8 hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he *e*
51:8 for the moth shall *e* them up like a garment
55:1 he that hath no money: come *ye*, buy, and *e*
55:2 *e* *ye* that which is good, and let your soul
65:13 my servants shall *e*, but *ye* shall be hungry
Jer. 5:17 shall *e* up thine harvest and thy bread
15:16 thy words were found, and I did *e* them
19:9 cause them to *e* the flesh of their sons
31:29 (Ezek. 18:2) fathers have *e* a sour grape
Ezek. 3:1 Son of man, *e* that thou findest: *e* this roll
Dan. 4:33 Nebuchadnezzar . . . did *e* grass as oxen
Hos. 4:10 for they shall *e*, and not have enough
Mic. 6:14 thou shalt *e*, but not be satisfied
Hag. 1:6 *ye*, *e*, but *ye* have not enough; *ye* drink
Mt. 12:25 (Lk. 12:22) no thought . . . what *ye* shall *e*
9:11 (Mk. 2:16; Lk. 5:30) why *e* your master with
14:16 (Mk. 6:37; Lk. 9:13) give *ye* them to *e*
15:38 (Mk. 8:9) that did *e* were four thousand men
24:38 (Lk. 17:27) were *e*, and drinking, marrying
24:49 (Lk. 12:45) begin to smite . . . to *e* and drink
26:17 (Mk. 14:12; Lk. 22:8) thee to *e* the passover?
26:26 (Mk. 14:22; 1 Cor. 11:24) *e*; this is my body
Mk. 6:31 and they had no leisure so much as to *e*
6:44 *e* of the loaves were about five thousand
Lk. 5:33 of the Pharisees: but thine *e* and drink?
7:36 Pharisees desired him that he would *e* with
10:8 *e* such things as are set before you

Lk. 12:19 take thine ease, *e*, drink, and be merry
13:26 say, We have *e* and drunk in thy presence
15:2 this man receiveth sinners, and *e* with them
15:23 the fattest calf, and kill it; and let us *e*
22:30 may *e* and drink at my table in my kingdom
24:43 and he took it, and did *e* before them
Jn. 4:31 his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, *e*
6:26 but because *ye* did *e* of the loaves
6:57 so he that *e* me, even he shall live by me
Acts 9:9 without sight, and neither did *e* nor drink
10:13 (11:7) rise, Peter; kill, and *e*
11:3 to men uncircumcised, and didst *e* with them
23:14 we will *e* nothing until we have slain Paul
27:38 had *e* enough, they lightened the ship
Rom. 14:3 let not him that *e* despise him that *e* not
1 Cor. 5:11 with such a one, no, not to *e*
8:8 *e*, are we the better; neither, if *we* *e* not
9:4 have we not power to *e* and to drink?
10:3 and did all *e* the same spiritual meat
10:27 *e*, asking no question for conscience' sake
10:31 *ye* *e*, or drink, or whatsoever *ye* do
11:34 if any man hunger, let him *e* at home
2 Thes. 3:10 would not work, neither should he *e*
2 Tim. 2:17 and their word will *e* as doth a canker
Heb. 13:10 no right to *e* which serve the tabernacle
Rev. 2:7 give to *e* of the tree of life
2:17 will I give to *e* of the hidden manna
10:10 book out of the angel's hand, and *i* it up

Eden *See also* Paradise

Gen. 2:8 God planted a garden eastward in *E*
3:23 God sent him forth from the garden of *E*
Is. 51:3 he will make her wilderness like *E*
Ezek. 28:13 thou hast been in *E* the garden of God
36:35 desolate is become like the garden of *E*
Joel 2:3 land is as the garden of *E* before them

Edge

Eccl. 10:10 iron be blunt, and he do not whet the *e*
Jer. 31:29 (Ezek. 18:2) children's teeth are set on *e*
Rev. 2:12 he which hath the sharp sword with two *e*

Edification

Rom. 15:2 please his neighbor for his good to *e*
1 Cor. 14:3 prophesieth speaketh unto men to *e*
2 Cor. 10:8 our authority . . . given us for *e*
13:10 power which the Lord hath given me to *e*

Edify *See also* Build

Acts 9:31 then had the churches rest . . . and were *e*
Rom. 14:19 and things wherewith one may *e* another
1 Cor. 8:1 knowledge puffeth up, but charity *e*
10:23 are lawful for me, but all things *e* not
14:4 tongue *e* himself; but he that prophesieth *e*
1 Thes. 5:11 and *e* one another, even as also *ye* do

Edifying

1 Cor. 14:5 interpret, that the church may receive *e*
14:12 that *ye* may excel to the *e* of the church
14:26 let all things be done unto *e*
2 Cor. 12:19 all things, dearly beloved, for your *e*
Eph. 4:12 for the *e* of the body of Christ
4:29 that which is good to the use of *e*
1 Tim. 1:4 rather than godly *e* which is in faith

Edom

Gen. 25:30 therefore was his name called *E*
Num. 20:18 *E* said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by
2 Sam. 8:14 (1 Chr. 18:13) and he put garrisons in *E*
2 Kgs. 8:20 (2 Chr. 21:8) *E* revolted from under
Is. 63:1 who is this that cometh from *E*, with dyed
Jer. 49:7 (Obad. 1) concerning *E*, thus saith the LORD
49:17 also *E* shall be desolation; everyone
Ezek. 25:13 will also stretch out mine hand upon *E*
Amos 1:11 three transgressions of *E*, and for four

Edomite

Deut. 23:7 not abhor an *E*; for he is thy brother

1 Kgs. 11:14 adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the *E*
 2 Chr. 21:8 *E* revolted from under the dominion
 25:14 come from the slaughter of the *E*
 28:17 again the *E* had come and smitten Judah

Effect

Is. 32:17 the *e* of righteousness, quietness and
 Mt. 15:6 (Mk. 7:13) commandment of God of none *e*
 Rom. 3:3 unbelief make the faith of God without *e*?
 4:14 made void, and the promise made of none *e*
 9:6 as though the word of God hath taken none *e*
 1 Cor. 1:17 lest the cross... be made of none *e*
 Gal. 3:17 it should make the promise of none *e*
 5:4 Christ is become of no *e* unto you, whosoever

Egg

Deut. 22:6 upon the *e*, thou shalt not take the dam
 Job 39:14 leaveth her *e* in the earth, and warmeth
 Is. 59:5 hatch cockatrice' *e*, and weave the spider's
 Jer. 17:11 partridge sitteth on *e*, and hatcheth
 Lk. 11:12 ask an *e*, will he offer him a scorpion?

Egypt

Gen. 12:10 Abram went down into *E* to sojourn there
 37:28 and they brought Joseph into *E*
 42:3 ten brethren went down to buy corn in *E*
 46:6 and came into *E*, Jacob, and all his seed
 Ex. 3:7 (Acts 7:34) affliction of my people... in *E*
 13:14 LORD brought us out from *E*, from the house
 2 Kgs. 18:21 (Is. 36:6) behold, thou trustest... upon *E*
 25:26 (Jer. 43:7) all the people... came to *E*
 Ps. 105:38 *E* was glad when they departed
 Is. 19:1 the burden of *E*. Behold, the LORD rideth
 30:3 the trust in the shadow of *E* your confusion
 31:1 woe to them that go down to *E* for help
 Jer. 31:32 (Heb. 8:9) bring them out of the land of *E*
 42:14 but we will go into the land of *E*
 44:28 shall return out of the land of *E* into
 46:2 against *E*, against the army of Pharaoh-necho
 46:13 Nebuchadrezzar... smite the land of *E*
 Ezek. 29:2 prophesy against him, and against all *E*
 30:4 the sword shall come upon *E*, and great pain
 Dan. 11:8 carry captives into *E* their gods
 Hos. 9:3 but Ephraim shall return to *E*
 11:1 (Mt. 2:15) and called my son out of *E*
 Mt. 2:13 child and his mother, and flee into *E*
 Heb. 11:27 by faith he forsook *E*, not fearing
 Rev. 11:8 which spiritually is called Sodom and *E*

Egyptian

Ex. 7:5 the *E* shall know that I am the LORD, when I
 14:27 overthrow the *E* in the midst of the sea
 Deut. 23:7 thou shalt not abhor an *E*; because thou
 1 Sam. 30:11 and they found an *E* in the field
 Is. 31:3 now the *E* are men, and not God
 Acts 21:38 not thou that *E*, which... madest an uproar

Elder See also Bishop

Gen. 25:23 (Rom. 9:12) the *e* shall serve the younger
 Ex. 3:16 go, and gather the *e* of Israel together
 24:1 seventy of the *e* of Israel; and worship ye
 Num. 11:16 gather unto me seventy men of the *e*
 1 Sam. 15:30 honor me... before the *e* of my people
 16:4 and the *e* of the town trembled
 Prov. 31:23 the gates, when he sitteth among the *e*
 Jer. 29:1 from Jerusalem unto the residue of the *e*?
 Mt. 15:2 (Mk. 7:5) transgress the tradition of the *e*?
 16:21 (Mk. 8:31; Lk. 9:22) and suffer... of the *e* and
 21:23 (Mk. 11:27; Lk. 20:1) priests and... came
 26:59 and *e*, and all the council, sought false
 Acts 4:5 on the morrow, that their rulers, and *e*
 6:12 they stirred up the people, and the *e*, and
 11:30 sent it to the *e* by the hands of Barnabas
 14:23 they had ordained them *e* in every church
 20:17 to Ephesus, and called the *e* of the church
 1 Tim. 5:1 rebuke not an *e*, but entreat him as a
 5:17 let the *e* that rule well be counted worthy
 Tit. 1:5 and ordain *e* in every city

Heb. 11:2 for by it the *e* obtained a good report
 Jas. 5:14 sick among you? let him call for the *e*
 1 Pet. 5:1 the *e* which are among you I exhort
 2 Jn. 1 the *e* unto the elect lady and her children
 3 Jn. 1 the *e* unto the well-beloved Gaius
 Rev. 4:4 upon the seats I saw four and twenty *e*

Elect See also Chosen

Is. 42:1 mine *e*, in whom my soul delighteth
 45:4 Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine *e*
 65:9 my mountains; and mine *e* shall inherit it
 65:22 mine *e* shall long enjoy the work of their
 Mt. 24:22 (Mk. 13:20) but for the *e*'s sake those days
 24:24 (Mk. 13:22) they shall deceive the very *e*
 24:31 (Mk. 13:27) gather... *e* from the four winds
 Lk. 18:7 shall not God avenge his own *e*, which cry
 Rom. 8:33 lay any thing to the charge of God's *e*?
 Col. 3:12 put on therefore, as the *e* of God, holy
 1 Tim. 5:21 charge thee before God... the *e* angels
 2 Tim. 2:10 I endure all things for the *e*'s sake
 Tit. 1:1 according to the faith of God's *e*
 1 Pet. 1:2 *e* according to the foreknowledge of God
 5:13 church that is at Babylon, *e* together with
 2 Jn. 1 the elder unto the *e* lady and her children
 13 the children of thy *e* sister greet thee

Election See also Calling

Rom. 9:11 the purpose of God according to *e* might
 11:5 is a remnant according to the *e* of grace
 11:7 seeketh for; but the *e* hath obtained it
 11:28 but as touching the *e*, they are beloved
 1 Thes. 1:4 knowing... your *e* of God
 2 Pet. 1:10 to make your calling and *e* sure

Element

Gal. 4:3 were in bondage under the *e* of the world
 4:9 how turn ye again to the weak and beggarly *e*
 2 Pet. 3:10 the *e* shall melt with fervent heat

Eleven

Mt. 28:16 the *e* disciples went away into Galilee
 Mk. 16:14 appeared unto the *e* as they sat at meat
 Lk. 24:9 and told all these things unto the *e*

Eli the priest 1 Sam. 1:3-4:18

Elias See Elijah

Elijah (Elias)

Predicted the drought, 1 Kgs. 17:1; fed by ravens, 1 Kgs. 17:2-7; fed by the widow of Zarephath, 1 Kgs. 17:8-16; revived the son of the widow, 1 Kgs. 17:17-24; met Ahab, 1 Kgs. 18:1-19; contested the prophets of Baal, 1 Kgs. 18:20-40; prayed for rain, 1 Kgs. 18:41-46; fled to Mount Horeb, 1 Kgs. 19:1-8; heard the still small voice, 1 Kgs. 19:9-18; chose Elisha, 1 Kgs. 19:19-21; reproved Ahab, 1 Kgs. 21:17-29; called fire from heaven, 2 Kgs. 1:3-16; taken up into heaven, 2 Kgs. 2:1-11.

Mal. 4:5 I will send you *E* the prophet before the
 Mt. 11:14 if ye will receive it, this is *E*, which
 16:14 (Mk. 8:28; Lk. 9:19) some say... thou art... *E*
 17:13 (Mk. 9:4; Lk. 9:30) appeared... Moses and *E*
 17:12 (Mk. 9:13) I say unto you, That *E* is come
 27:47 (Mk. 15:35) said, This man calleth for *E*
 Mk. 6:15 (Lk. 9:8) others said, That it is *E*
 Lk. 1:17 before him in the spirit and power of *E*
 9:54 heaven, and consume them, even as *E* did?
 Jn. 1:21 art thou *E*? And he saith, I am not
 Rom. 11:2 the Scripture saith of *E*? how he maketh
 Jas. 5:17 *E* was a man subject to like passions as

Elisabeth Lk. 1:5-25, 39 45, 56-61

Elisha (Eliseus)

Called, 1 Kgs. 19:19-21; succeeded Elijah, 2 Kgs. 2:1-15; healed the water, 2 Kgs. 2:19-22; cursed the children, 2 Kgs. 2:23-25; increased the widow's oil,

2 Kgs. 4:1-7; restored the life of Shunammite's son, 2 Kgs. 4:8-37; purified the pottage, 2 Kgs. 4:38-41; fed the prophets, 2 Kgs. 4:42-44; healed Naaman's leprosy, 2 Kgs. 5; caused Syrians' blindness, 2 Kgs. 6:8-23; promised food in time of famine, 2 Kgs. 6:24-7:2; prophesied victory over Syria, 2 Kgs. 13:14-19; death and burial, 2 Kgs. 13:20; bones of Elisha, 2 Kgs. 13:21.

Eloquent

Ex. 4:10 Moses said . . . O my Lord, I am not *e*
Acts 18:24 Apollos, born at Alexandria, an *e* man

Embalm

Gen. 50:2 *e* his father: and the physicians *e* Israel
50:26 so Joseph died . . . and they *e* him

Embolden

Job 16:3 or what *e* thee that thou answerest?
1 Cor. 8:10 conscience of him which is weak *be e*

Embrace See also Kiss

Gen. 29:13 Laban . . . ran to meet him, and *e* him
33:4 Esau ran to meet him, and *e* him, and fell
Prov. 4:8 bring thee to honor, when thou dost *e* her
5:20 with a strange woman, and *e* the bosom of a
Eccl. 3:5 a time to *e*, and a time to refrain
Acts 20:10 Paul went . . . and *e* him said, Trouble not

Emerald

Rev. 4:3 about the throne, in sight like unto an *e*
21:19 the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an *e*

Emmanuel See Immanuel

Empty See also Void

Ex. 3:21 when ye go, ye shall not go *e*
Deut. 15:13 thou shalt not let him go away *e*
16:16 they shall not appear before the LORD *e*
Ruth 1:21 LORD hath brought me home again *e*
3:17 said to me, Go not *e* unto thy mother-in-law
1 Sam. 20:25 and David's place was *e*
2 Chr. 24:11 priest's officer came and *e* the chest
Job 22:9 thou hast sent widows away *e*
Eccl. 11:3 full of rain, they *e* themselves upon
Is. 24:1 behold, the LORD maketh the earth *e*
29:8 eateth: but he awaketh, and his soul is *e*
Hos. 10:1 Israel is an *e* vine, he bringeth forth
Nah. 2:2 for the emptiers have *e* them out
Mt. 12:44 when he is come, he findeth it *e*, swept
Lk. 1:53 and the rich he hath sent *e* away

Emulation

Rom. 11:14 if by any means I may provoke to *e*

Enable

1 Tim. 1:12 who hath *e* me, for that he counted me

Encamp See also Pitch

Ex. 14:2 that they turn and *e* before Pihahiroth
Num. 1:50 and shall *e* round about the tabernacle
10:31 knowest how we are to *e* in the wilderness
Job 19:12 his troops . . . *e* round about my tabernacle
Ps. 27:3 though a host should *e* against me
34:7 angel of the LORD *e* round about them that
53:5 scattered the bones of him that *e* against

Enchantment See also Witchcraft

Ex. 7:11 they also did in like manner with their *e*
Lev. 19:26 neither shall ye use *e*, nor observe times
Num. 23:23 there is no *e* against Jacob, neither is
2 Kgs. 17:17 used divination and *e*, and sold
21:6 (2 Chr. 33:6) observed times, and used *e*
Is. 47:9 and for the great abundance of thine *e*

Encourage See also Comfort, Exhort

Deut. 1:38 he shall go in thither: *e* him

Deut. 3:28 charge Joshua, and *e* him, and strengthen
1 Sam. 30:6 David *e* himself in the LORD his God
2 Chr. 31:4 they might *be e* in the law of the LORD
35:2 the priests in their charges, and *e* them
Ps. 64:5 they *e* themselves in an evil matter

End See also Finish, Last, Purpose

Gen. 2:2 on the seventh day God *e* his work
6:13 said unto Noah, The *e* of all flesh is come
Num. 23:10 righteous, and let my last *e* be like his!
Job 6:11 is mine *e*, that I should prolong my life?
8:7 beginning was small, yet thy latter *e* should
18:2 how long . . . ere ye make an *e* of words?
28:3 he setteth an *e* to darkness, and searcheth
Ps. 7:9 wickedness of the wicked come to an *e*
19:4 (Rom. 10:18) words to the *e* of the world
39:4 to know mine *e*, and the measure of my days
73:17 then understood I their *e*
102:27 the same, and thy years shall have no *e*
Prov. 14:12 (16:25) *e* thereof are the ways of death
23:18 there is an *e*; and thine expectation shall
25:8 know not what to do in the *e* thereof
Eccl. 4:8 yet is there no *e* of all his labor
4:16 there is no *e* of all the people
7:2 for that is the *e* of all men
7:8 better is the *e* of a thing than the beginning
Is. 9:7 government and peace there shall be no *e*
49:6 (Acts 13:47) salvation unto the *e* of the earth
52:10 the *e* of the earth shall see the salvation
Jer. 4:27 desolate; yet will I not make a full *e*
5:31 and what will ye do in the *e* thereof?
8:20 the summer is *e*, and we are not saved
Lam. 4:18 our *e* is near, our days are fulfilled
Ezek. 7:2 an *e*, the *e* is come upon the four corners
21:25 day is come, when iniquity shall have an *e*
Dan. 8:17 at the time of the *e* shall be the vision
11:27 yet the *e* shall be at the time appointed
11:45 yet he shall come to his *e*, and none shall
12:4 seal the book, even to the time of the *e*
12:8 Lord, what shall be the *e* of these things?
12:13 go thou thy way till the *e* be
Amos 8:2 the *e* is come upon my people of Israel
Hab. 2:3 but at the *e* it shall speak, and not lie
Zech. 9:10 the river even to the *e* of the earth
Mt. 10:22 (24:13; Mk. 13:13) that endureth to the *e*
13:39 the harvest is the *e* of the world
24:3 of thy coming, and of the *e* of the world?
24:6 (Mk. 13:7; Lk. 21:9) but the *e* is not yet
24:14 unto all nations; and then shall the *e* come
28:20 I am with you always, even unto the *e*
Lk. 1:33 and of his kingdom there shall be no *e*
Jn. 13:1 he loved them unto the *e*
13:2 supper being *e*, the devil having now put
18:37 I am a king. To this *e* was I born, and for
Rom. 6:22 unto holiness, and the *e* everlasting life
1 Cor. 10:11 upon whom the *e* of the world are come
15:24 cometh the *e*, when he shall have delivered
Eph. 3:21 throughout all ages, world without *e*
Phil. 3:19 whose *e* is destruction, whose God is
Heb. 7:3 neither beginning of days, nor *e* of life
1 Pet. 1:9 the *e* of your faith, even the salvation
4:7 *e* of all things is at hand: be ye therefore
4:17 what shall the *e* be of them that obey not
2 Pet. 2:20 latter *e* is worse with them than the
Rev. 21:6 Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the *e*

Endeavor

Acts 16:10 immediately we *e* to go into Macedonia
Eph. 4:3 *e* to keep the unity of the Spirit in the
1 Thes 2:17 *e* the more abundantly to see your face

Endless

Heb. 7:16 who is made . . . after the power of an *e* life

Endue

Lk. 24:49 until ye *be e* with power from on high

Endure

1 Chr. 16:34 (Ezra 3:11) for his mercy *e* for ever

Esth. 8:6 how can I *e* to see the evil that shall
 Job 8:15 he shall hold it fast, but it shall not *e*
 31:23 by reason of his highness I could not *e*
 Ps. 9:7 LORD shall *e* for ever; he hath prepared
 19:9 the fear of the LORD is clean, *e* for ever
 72:17 his name shall *e* for ever: his name shall
 89:29 his seed also will I make to *e* for ever
 102:12 but thou, O LORD, shalt *e* for ever
 102:26 they shall perish, but thou shalt *e*
 104:31 the glory of the LORD shall *e* for ever
 106:1 (107:1; 118:1; 136:1) his mercy *e* for ever
 111:3 and his righteousness *e* for ever
 119:160 every one of thy righteous judgments *e*
 135:13 thy name, O LORD, *e* for ever
 138:8 thy mercy, O LORD, *e* for ever: forsake not
 145:13 thy dominion *e* throughout all generations
 Ezek. 22:14 can thine heart *e*, or can thine hands
 Mt. 10:22 (24:13; Mk. 13:13) but he that *e* to the end
 Mk. 4:17 have no root . . . and so *e* but for a time
 Jn. 6:27 that meat which *e* unto everlasting life
 Rom. 9:22 *e* with much long-suffering the vessels
 1 Cor. 13:7 hopeth all things, *e* all things
 2 Tim. 2:3 *e* hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus
 2:10 I *e* all things for the elect's sake
 4:3 they will not *e* sound doctrine
 4:5 watch thou in all things, *e* afflictions
 Heb. 10:32 ye *e* a great fight of afflictions
 10:34 in heaven a better and an *e* substance
 11:27 for he *e*, as seeing him who is invisible
 12:2 *e* the cross, despising the shame
 12:3 consider him that *e* such contradiction of
 12:7 if ye *e* chastening, God dealeth with you as
 Jas. 1:12 blessed is the man that *e* temptation
 5:11 behold, we count them happy which *e*
 1 Pet. 1:25 but the word of the Lord *e* for ever
 2:19 if a man for conscience toward God *e* grief

Enemy *See also* Adversary, Foe

Ex. 23:22 then I will be an *e* unto thine *e*
 Lev. 26:8 and your *e* shall fall before you
 Num. 10:35 (Ps. 68:1) let thine *e* be scattered
 14:42 (Deut. 1:42) ye be not smitten before your *e*
 35:23 and was not his *e*, neither sought his harm
 Deut. 28:48 therefore shalt thou serve thine *e*
 Josh. 7:12 Israel could not stand before their *e*
 Judg. 5:31 let all thine *e* perish, O LORD: but let
 1 Sam. 12:11 out of the hand of your *e* on every side
 18:29 and Saul became David's *e* continually
 20:15 when the LORD hath cut off the *e* of David
 24:19 if a man find his *e*, will he let him go
 2 Sam. 19:6 lovest thine *e*, and hatest thy friends
 24:13 wilt thou flee three months before thine *e*
 Esth. 7:6 the adversary and *e* is this wicked Haman
 8:13 that day to avenge themselves on their *e*
 Job 13:24 thy face, and holdest me for thine *e*?
 Ps. 6:10 let all mine *e* be ashamed and sore vexed
 8:2 because of thine *e* . . . mightest still the *e* and
 23:5 a table before me in the presence of mine *e*
 27:11 lead me in a plain path, because of mine *e*
 37:20 *e* of the LORD shall be as the fat of lambs
 72:9 and his *e* shall lick the dust
 92:9 thine *e*, O LORD, for, lo, thine *e* shall perish
 110:1 (Mt. 22:44; Mk. 12:36; Lk. 20:43; Heb. 1:13)
 my right hand, until I make thine *e* thy footstool
 127:5 they shall speak with the *e* in the gate
 139:22 with perfect hatred: I count them mine *e*
 Prov. 16:7 he maketh even his *e* to be at peace
 25:21 (Rom. 12:20) if thine *e* be hungry, give him
 Is. 63:10 therefore he was turned to be their *e*
 Lam. 2:5 the Lord was as an *e*: he hath swallowed up
 Mic. 7:6 a man's *e* are the men of his own house
 Mt. 5:44 (Lk. 6:27, 35) I say unto you, Love your *e*
 13:25 slept, his *e* came and sowed tares among
 Lk. 19:43 thine *e* shall cast a trench about thee
 Acts 13:10 thou *e* of all righteousness, wilt thou
 Rom. 5:10 if, when we were *e*, we were reconciled
 11:28 they are *e* for your sakes
 1 Cor. 15:25 reign, till he hath put all *e* under

1 Cor. 15:26 last *e* that shall be destroyed is death
 Gal. 4:16 your *e*, because I tell you the truth?
 Phil. 3:18 they are the *e* of the cross of Christ
 Col. 1:21 alienated and *e* in your mind by wicked
 2 Thes. 3:15 count him not as an *e*, but admonish
 Jas. 4:4 a friend of the world is the *e* of God

Engine

2 Chr. 26:15 he made in Jerusalem *e*, invented by
 Ezek. 26:9 he shall set *e* of war against thy walls

Engrave *See also* Grave

Ex. 28:11 thou *e* the two stones with the names of
 Zech. 3:9 I will *e* the graving . . . saith the LORD

Enjoy

Num. 36:8 Israel may *e* every man the inheritance
 Deut. 28:41 shalt beget . . . but thou shalt not *e* them
 Josh. 1:15 the land of your possession, and *e* it
 Eccl. 2:1 *e* pleasure: and, behold, this also is vanity
 2:24 he should make his soul *e* good in his labor
 5:18 eat and to drink, and to *e* the good of all
 Is. 65:22 and mine elect shall long *e* the work of
 1 Tim. 6:17 you givevth us richly all things to *e*

Enlarge *See also* Flourish, Grow, Increase

Gen. 9:27 God shall *e* Japheth, and he shall dwell
 Ex. 34:24 nations before thee, and *e* thy borders
 Deut. 12:20 *e* thy border, as he hath promised thee
 2 Sam. 22:37 (Ps. 18:36) thou hast *e* my steps under
 Job 12:23 he *e* the nations, and straiteneth them
 Ps. 4:1 thou hast *e* me when I was in distress
 25:17 troubles of my heart are *e*: O bring thou
 119:32 commandments, when thou shalt *e* my heart
 Is. 54:2 *e* the place of thy tent, and let them
 60:5 thine heart shall fear, and be *e*
 Mt. 23:5 and *e* the borders of their garments
 2 Cor. 6:11 mouth is open unto you, our heart is *e*
 6:13 for a recompense in the same . . . be ye also *e*
 10:15 that we shall be *e* by you according to our

Enlighten *See also* Illuminate, Lighten, Shine

1 Sam. 14:27 to his mouth; and his eyes were *e*
 Job 33:30 to be *e* with the light of the living
 Ps. 18:28 the LORD my God will *e* my darkness
 19:8 commandment of the LORD is pure, *e* the eyes
 97:4 his lightnings *e* the world: the earth saw
 Eph. 1:18 eyes of your understanding being *e*
 Heb. 6:4 impossible for those who were once *e*

Enmity

Gen. 3:15 I will put *e* between thee and the woman
 Num. 35:21 or in *e* smite him with his hand
 35:22 but if he thrust him suddenly without *e*
 Lk. 23:12 Pilate and Herod . . . before they were at *e*
 Rom. 8:7 because the carnal mind is *e* against God
 Eph. 2:15 having abolished in his flesh the *e*
 Jas. 4:4 the friendship of the world is *e* with God?

Enoch

Gen. 5:24 *E* walked with God; and he was not
 Heb. 11:5 by faith *E* was translated that he should
 Jude 14 *E* also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied

Enough *See also* Sufficient

Gen. 33:9 Esau said, I have *e*, my brother
 2 Sam. 24:16 (1 Chr. 21:15) is *e*: stay now thine hand
 1 Kgs. 19:4 is *e*; now, O LORD, take away my life
 Prov. 30:15 ye, four things say not, It is *e*
 Is. 56:11 are greedy dogs which can never have *e*
 Hos. 4:10 for they shall eat, and not have *e*
 Hag. 1:6 ye eat, but ye have not *e*; ye drink, but
 Mt. 10:25 it is *e* for the disciple that he be as
 25:9 not so: lest there be not *e* for us and you
 Lk. 22:38 two swords. And he said . . . It is *e*

Enrich

- 1 Sam. 17:25 who killeth him, the king will *e* him
 1 Cor. 1:5 that in every thing ye are *e* by him
 2 Cor. 9:11 *e* in every thing to all bountifulness

Ensamble *See also* Example

- 1 Cor. 10:11 these things happened unto them for *e*
 Phil. 3:17 which walk so as ye have us for an *e*
 1 Thes. 1:7 so that ye were *e* to all that believe
 2 Thes. 3:9 but to make ourselves an *e* unto you
 1 Pet. 5:3 but being *e* to the flock
 2 Pet. 2:6 making them an *e* unto those that after

Ensign

- Num. 2:2 with the *e* of their father's house
 Ps. 74:4 thine enemies . . . set up their *e* for signs
 Is. 5:26 he will lift up an *e* to the nations from
 11:10 root of Jesse, which shall stand for an *e*
 11:12 and he shall set up an *e* for the nations
 18:3 when he lifted up an *e* on the mountains
 Zech. 9:16 crown, lifted up as an *e* upon his land

Entangle

- Ex. 14:3 they are *e* in the land, the wilderness
 Mt. 22:15 counsel how they might *e* him in his talk
 Gal. 5:1 be not *e* again with the yoke of bondage
 2 Tim. 2:4 no man that warreth *e* himself
 2 Pet. 2:20 they are again *e* therein, and overcome

Enter

- Gen. 7:13 selfsame day *e* Noah, and Shem, and Ham
 Ex. 40:35 Moses was not able to *e* into the tent
 Num. 20:24 Aaron . . . shall not *e* into the land which
 Deut. 23:1 shall not *e* into the congregation
 Ps. 95:11 (Heb. 3:11) they should not *e* into my rest
 100:4 *e* into his gates with thanksgiving
 118:20 into which the righteous shall *e*
 Prov. 4:14 *e* not into the path of the wicked
 Is. 26:2 nation which keepeth the truth may *e* in
 26:20 come, my people, *e* thou into thy chambers
 57:2 he shall *e* into peace; they shall rest
 Mt. 5:20 ye shall in no case *e* into the kingdom
 6:6 thou, when thou prayest, *e* into thy closet
 7:13 (Lk. 13:24) *e* ye in at the strait gate
 7:21 that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall *e* into
 12:29 (Mk. 3:27) one *e* into a strong man's house
 15:17 whatsoever *e* in at the mouth goeth into
 18:3 become as little children, ye shall not *e*
 19:17 wilt *e* into life, keep the commandments
 19:24 (Mk. 10:25; Lk. 18:25) than . . . a rich man to *e*
 23:13 (Lk. 11:52) suffer ye them that are *e* to go in
 26:41 (Mk. 14:38; Lk. 22:40) *e* not into temptation
 Jn. 3:5 of the Spirit, he cannot *e* into the kingdom
 Acts 14:22 through . . . tribulation *e* into the kingdom
 1 Cor. 2:9 neither have *e* into the heart of man
 Heb. 4:3 for we which have believed do *e* into rest
 4:11 let us labor therefore to *e* into that rest
 6:19 anchor . . . which *e* into that within the veil
 9:12 but by his own blood he *e* in once into the
 9:24 Christ is not *e* into the holy places made
 10:19 *e* into the holiest by the blood of Jesus
 2 Jn. 7 for many deceivers are *e* into the world
 Rev. 15:8 no man was able to *e* into the temple, till
 22:14 may *e* in through the gates into the city

Entertain

- Heb. 13:2 *e* strangers. . . some have *e* angels unawares

Entice *See also* Tempt

- Ex. 22:16 if a man *e* a maid that is not betrothed
 Deut. 13:6 *e* thee secretly, saying, Let us go and
 Judg. 14:15 said unto Samson's wife, *E* thy husband
 16:5 *e* him, and see wherein his great strength
 2 Chr. 18:19 and the LORD said, Who shall *e* Ahab
 Job 31:27 and my heart hath been secretly *e*
 Prov. 1:10 if sinners *e* thee, consent thou not
 16:29 a violent man *e* his neighbor, and leadeth

- Jer. 20:10 peradventure he will be *e*, and we shall
 1 Cor. 2:4 and my preaching was not with *e* words
 Col. 2:4 any man should beguile you with *e* words
 Jas. 1:14 he is drawn away of his own lust, and *e*

Entreat *See also* Beg, Beseech, Pray

- Ex. 5:22 wherefore hast thou so evil *e* this people?
 Ruth 1:16 Ruth said, *E* me not to leave thee
 1 Sam. 2:25 against the LORD, who shall *e* for him?
 2 Sam. 24:25 LORD was *e* for the land, and the plague
 Ps. 45:12 rich among the people shall *e* thy favor
 119:58 *E* thy favor with my whole heart
 Is. 19:22 shall be *e* of them, and shall heal them
 Jer. 15:11 *I* will cause the enemy to *e* thee well
 Lk. 15:28 therefore came his father out, and *e* him
 Acts 27:13 Julius courteously *e* Paul, and gave him
 1 Cor. 4:13 being defamed, we *e*: we are made as
 1 Thes. 2:2 suffered before, and were shamefully *e*
 Heb. 12:19 *e* that the word should not be spoken to
 Jas. 3:17 gentle, and easy to be *e*, full of mercy

Envious

- Ps. 37:1 neither be thou *e* against the workers of
 73:3 *e* at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity
 Prov. 24:1 be not thou *e* against evil men
 24:19 neither be thou *e* at the wicked

Envy *See also* Covetousness, Jealousy

- Gen. 26:14 and the Philistines *e* him
 30:1 bare Jacob no children, Rachel *e* her sister
 37:11 brethren *e* him; but his father observed
 Num. 11:29 Moses said unto him, *E* . . . for my sake?
 Job 5:2 foolish man, and *e* slayeth the silly one
 Ps. 106:16 they *e* Moses also in the camp
 Prov. 3:31 *e* thou not the oppressor, and choose
 14:30 but *e* the rottenness of the bones
 23:17 let not thine heart *e* sinners; but be thou
 27:4 but who is able to stand before *e*?
 Eccl. 4:4 that for this a man is *e* of his neighbor
 Is. 11:13 the *e* also of Ephraim shall depart
 26:11 be ashamed for their *e* at the people
 Ezek. 31:9 that were in the garden of God, *e* him
 Mt. 27:18 (Mk. 15:10) for *e* they had delivered him
 Acts 7:9 the patriarchs, moved with *e*, sold Joseph
 13:45 they were filled with *e*, and spake against
 17:5 the Jews which believed not, moved with *e*
 Rom. 1:29 maliciousness; full of *e*, murder, debate
 1 Cor. 13:4 charity *e* not; charity vaunteth not
 Gal. 5:26 provoking one another, *e* one another
 Phil. 1:15 preach Christ even of *e* and strife
 1 Tim. 6:4 whereof cometh *e*, strife, railings
 Tit. 3:3 living in malice and *e*, hateful
 Jas. 4:5 spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to *e*?

Envyng

- Rom. 13:13 and wantonness, not in strife and *e*
 1 Cor. 3:3 there is among you *e*, and strife
 Gal. 5:21 *e*, murders, drunkenness, revelings

Epaphroditus Phil. 2:25; 4:18**Ephesus**

- Acts 18:19 he came to *E*, and left them there
 19:1 came to *E*; and finding certain disciples
 19:26 not alone at *E*, but almost throughout all
 20:17 sent to *E* . . . called the elders of the church
 1 Cor. 15:32 *I* have fought with beasts at *E*
 16:8 but *I* will tarry at *E* until Pentecost
 1 Tim. 1:3 as *I* besought thee to abide still at *E*
 2 Tim. 1:18 many things he ministered unto me at *E*
 Rev. 2:1 unto the angel of the church of *E* write

Ephod

- Ex. 28:6 (39:2) make the *e* of gold, of blue . . . of purple
 Judg. 8:27 Gideon made an *e* thereof, and put it in
 1 Sam. 2:18 being a child, girded with a linen *e*
 2 Sam. 6:14 (1 Chr. 15:27) David . . . with a linen *e*

Ephraim

Gen. 41:52 name of the second called *he E*
 48:14 his right hand, and laid it upon *E*'s head
 Judg. 8:1 men of *E* said. . . Why hast thou served
 12:4 men of Gilead, and fought with *E*. . . smote *E*
 Is. 7:2 Syria is confederate with *E*
 11:13 *E* shall not envy Judah. . . shall not vex *E*
 Jer. 31:18 I have surely heard *E* bemoaning himself
 31:20 is *E* my dear son? is he a pleasant child?
 Hos. 4:17 *E* is joined to idols: let him alone
 5:3 I know *E*. . . O *E*, thou committest whoredom
 6:4 O *E*, what shall I do unto thee?
 7:1 then the iniquity of *E* was discovered
 7:11 *E* also is like a silly dove without heart
 8:11 because *E* hath made many altars to sin
 9:3 the LORD's land; but *E* shall return to Egypt
 10:6 *E* shall receive shame, and Israel shall be
 11:8 how shall I give thee up, *E*? how shall I
 12:1 *E* feedeth on wind, and followeth after the
 13:12 iniquity of *E* is bound up; his sin is hid
 Jn. 11:54 to the wilderness, into a city called *E*

Ephratah (Ephrath)

Gen. 35:19; Ruth 4:11; Mic. 5:2

Epistle See also Letter

Acts 15:30 to Antioch. . . they delivered the *e*
 23:33 delivered the *e* to the governor, presented
 2 Cor. 3:2 ye are our *e* written in our hearts, known
 Col. 4:16 and when this *e* is read among you
 1 Thes. 5:27 *e* be read unto all the holy brethren
 2 Thes. 2:15 taught, whether by word, or our *e*
 3:14 and if any man obey not our word by this *e*
 3:17 which is the token in every *e*: so I write
 2 Pet. 3:16 as also in all his *e*, speaking in them

Equal

Ps. 17:2 thine eyes behold the things that are *e*
 55:13 but it was thou, a man mine *e*, my guide
 Is. 40:25 (46:5) or shall I be *e*? saith the Holy One
 Ezek. 18:25 (18:29; 33:17, 20) way of the LORD is not *e*
 18:29 O house of Israel, are not my ways *e*?
 33:17 but as for them, their way is not *e*
 Mt. 20:12 hour, and thou hast made them *e* unto us
 Lk. 20:36 for they are *e* unto the angels
 Jn. 5:18 that God was his Father, making himself *e*
 Gal. 1:14 in the Jews' religion above many my *e*
 Phil. 2:6 thought it not robbery to be *e* with God

Equality

2 Cor. 8:14 for your want; that there may be *e*

Equity See also Judgment, Justice, Righteousness

Ps. 98:9 judge the world, and the people with *e*
 99:4 also loveth judgment; thou dost establish *e*
 Prov. 17:26 nor to strike princes for *e*
 Is. 11:4 reprove with *e* for the meek of the earth
 59:14 fallen in the street, and *e* cannot enter
 Mic. 3:9 that abhor judgment, and pervert all *e*
 Mal. 2:6 he walked with me in peace and *e*

Erastus Acts 19:22; Rom. 16:23; 2 Tim. 4:20

Err See also Sin, Wander

Lev. 5:18 concerning his ignorance wherein *e*
 Num. 15:22 and if ye have *e*, and not observed all
 2 Chr. 33:9 so Manasseh made Judah. . . to *e*
 Job 6:24 cause me to understand wherein I have *e*
 Ps. 95:10 (Heb. 3:10) people that do *e* in their heart
 119:21 the proud. . . do *e* from thy commandments
 119:110 yet I *e* not from thy precepts
 Prov. 10:17 but he that refuseth reproof *e*
 14:22 do they not *e* that device evil? But mercy
 19:27 causeth to *e* from the words of knowledge
 Is. 3:12 they which lead thee cause thee to *e*

Is. 9:16 the leaders of this people cause them to *e*
 19:14 they have caused Egypt to *e* in every work
 29:24 *e* in spirit shall come to understanding
 63:17 why hast thou made us to *e* from thy ways
 Jer. 23:13 Baal, and caused my people Israel to *e*
 23:32 cause my people to *e* by their lies
 Ezek. 45:20 for every one that *e*, and for him that
 Hos. 4:12 spirit of whoredoms hath caused them to *e*
 Amos 2:4 and their lies caused them to *e*
 Mt. 22:29 (Mk. 12:24) *e*, not knowing the Scriptures
 Mk. 12:27 ye therefore do greatly *e*
 1 Tim. 6:10 they have *e* from the faith
 6:21 some professing have *e* concerning the faith
 2 Tim. 2:18 concerning the truth have *e*
 Jas. 1:16 do not *e*, my beloved brethren
 5:19 if any of you do *e* from the truth

Errand

Gen. 24:33 will not eat, until I have told mine *e*
 Judg. 3:19 I have a secret *e* unto thee, O king
 2 Kgs. 9:5 I have an *e* to thee, O captain

Error See also Sin

2 Sam. 6:7 and God smote him there for his *e*
 Job 19:4 have erred, mine *e* remaineth with myself
 Ps. 19:12 who can understand his *e*? Cleanse thou
 Eccl. 5:6 thou before the angel, that it was an *e*
 Is. 32:6 and to utter *e* against the LORD
 Jer. 10:15 they are vanity, and the work of *e*
 Dan. 6:4 neither was there any *e* or fault found
 Mt. 27:64 the last *e* shall be worse than the first
 Rom. 1:27 recompense of their *e* which was meet
 Heb. 9:7 for himself, and for the *e* of the people
 Jas. 5:20 converteth the sinner from the *e* of his
 2 Pet. 3:17 led away with the *e* of the wicked
 1 Jn. 4:6 the spirit of truth, and the spirit of *e*
 Jude 11 greedily after the *e* of Balaam for reward

Esaias See Isaiah

Esau

Born, Gen. 25:24–26; sold his birthright, Gen. 25:29
 34; married Hittite women, Gen. 26:34; lost Isaac's
 blessing, Gen. 27:30–40; hated Jacob, Gen. 27:41;
 married Mahalath, Gen. 28:9; reconciled with Jacob,
 Gen. 33:1–15.

Jer. 49:8 I will bring the calamity of *E* upon him
 Mal. 1:3 I hated *E*, and laid his mountains. . . waste
 Rom. 9:13 Jacob have I loved but *E* have I hated
 Heb. 12:16 profane person, as *E* who for one morsel

Escape See also Flee

Gen. 19:17 said, *E* for thy life; look not behind thee
 Deut. 23:15 the servant which is *e* from his master
 1 Sam. 19:10 and David fled, and *e* that night
 1 Kgs. 18:40 prophets of Baal; let not one of them *e*
 Esth. 4:13 that thou shalt *e* in the king's house
 Job 1:15 (1:16, 17, 19) I only am *e* alone to tell thee
 11:20 wicked shall fail, and they shall not *e*
 19:20 and I am *e* with the skin of my teeth
 Ps. 56:7 shall they *e* by iniquity? In thine anger
 71:2 cause me to *e*: incline thine ear unto me
 124:7 our soul is *e* as a bird out of the snare
 Prov. 19:5 and he that speaketh lies shall not *e*
 Eccl. 7:26 whoso pleaseth God shall *e* from her
 Is. 20:6 the king of Assyria: and how shall *e* he?
 Ezek. 33:21 had *e* out of Jerusalem came unto me
 Amos 9:1 he that *e* of them shall not be delivered
 Mt. 23:33 how can ye *e* the damnation of hell?
 Lk. 21:36 that ye may be accounted worthy to *e* all
 Jn. 10:39 to take him; but he *e* out of their hand
 Acts 27:42 lest any of them should swim out, and *e*
 Rom. 2:3 that thou shalt *e* the judgment of God?
 1 Cor. 10:13 with the temptation. . . make a way to *e*
 2 Cor. 11:33 let down by the wall, and *e* his hands
 1 Thes. 5:3 woman with child; and they shall not *e*

Heb. 2:3 how shall we *e*, if we neglect so great
12:25 if they *e* not who refused him that spake

Eschew

Job 1:8 man, one that feareth God, and *e* evil? .
1 Pet. 3:11 let him *e* evil, and do good

Esouse *See also* Betroth, Marry

2 Sam. 3:14 my wife Michal, which I *e* to me
Mt. 1:18 when as his mother Mary was *e* to Joseph
Lk. 1:27 to a virgin *e* to a man whose name was
2:5 to be taxed with Mary his *e* wife
2 Cor. 11:2 for I have *e* you to one husband

Establish *See also* Found, Settle, Stablish

Gen. 9:9 I *e* my covenant with you, and . . . your seed
17:21 but my covenant will I *e* with Isaac
Deut. 19:15 (Mt. 18:16; 2 Cor. 13:1) the matter be *e*
28:9 the LORD shall *e* thee a holy people
32:6 hath he not made thee, and *e* thee?
2 Sam. 7:12 (1 Chr. 17:11; 28:7) will *e* his kingdom
7:25 (1 Chr. 17:23) *e* it for ever, and do as
1 Kgs. 9:5 then I will *e* the throne of thy kingdom
Ps. 24:2 upon the seas, and *e* it upon the floods
40:2 set my feet upon a rock, and *e* my goings
89:2 thy faithfulness shalt thou *e* in the very
89:4 thy seed will I *e* for ever, and build up
90:17 *e* thou the work of our hands upon us
93:2 thy throne is *e* of old: thou art from
96:10 world also shall be *e* that it shall not be
99:4 thou dost *e* equity, thou executest judgment
Prov. 3:19 by understanding hath he *e* the heavens
4:26 path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be *e*
20:18 every purpose is *e* by counsel
25:5 and his throne shall be *e* in righteousness
Is. 7:9 will not believe, surely ye shall not be *e*
16:5 and in mercy shall the throne be *e*
49:8 covenant of the people, to *e* the earth
Ezek. 16:60 *e* unto thee an everlasting covenant
Acts 16:5 so were the churches *e* in the faith
Rom. 3:31 God forbid: yea, we *e* the law
Heb. 10:9 away the first, that he may *e* the second
13:9 a good thing that the heart be *e* with grace
2 Pet. 1:12 and be *e* in the present truth

Estate

Eccl. 1:16 heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great *e*
3:18 concerning the *e* of the sons of men
Ezek. 16:55 then thou . . . shall return to your former *e*
Dan. 11:7 of her roots shall one stand up in his *e*
Col. 4:8 that he might know your *e*, and comfort
Jude 6 and the angels which kept not their first *e*

Esteem *See also* Regard, Respect

Deut. 32:15 lightly *e* the Rock of his salvation
1 Sam. 2:30 that despise me shall be lightly *e*
18:23 seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly *e*
Job 23:12 I have *e* the words of his mouth more
Ps. 119:128 I *e* all thy precepts concerning all
Prov. 17:28 that shutteth his lips is *e* a man of
Is. 53:3 he was despised, and we *e* him not
53:4 yet we did *e* him stricken, smitten of God
Lk. 16:15 is highly *e* among men is abomination
Rom. 14:5 *e* one day above another: another *e* every
1 Cor. 6:4 to judge who are least *e* in the church
Phil. 2:3 let each *e* other better than themselves
1 Thes. 5:13 *e* them very highly in love for their
Heb. 11:26 *e* the reproach of Christ greater riches

Estimation

Lev. 27:2 persons shall be for the LORD by thy *e*

Estranged

Job 19:13 mine acquaintance are verily *e* from me
Ps. 58:3 the wicked are *e* from the womb
Jer. 19:4 have forsaken me, and have *e* this place
Ezek. 14:5 are all *e* from me through their idols

Eternal *See also* Everlasting

Mt. 19:16 (Mk. 10:17; Lk. 18:18) I may have *e* life?
25:46 but the righteous into life *e*
Mk. 3:29 but is in danger of *e* damnation
10:30 and in the world to come *e* life
Lk. 10:25 what shall I do to inherit *e* life?
Jn. 3:15 in him should not perish, but have *e* life
4:36 and gathereth fruit unto life *e*
6:54 flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath *e* life
6:68 shall we go? thou hast the words of *e* life
10:28 I give unto them *e* life; and they shall
12:25 in this world shall keep it unto life *e*
17:2 he should give *e* life to as many as thou
17:3 this is life *e*, that they might know thee
Acts 13:48 as were ordained to *e* life believed
Rom. 1:20 even his *e* power and Godhead
2:7 for glory and honor and immortality, *e* life
5:21 reign through righteousness unto *e* life
6:23 but the gift of God is *e* life through Jesus
2 Cor. 4:17 more exceeding and *e* weight of glory
4:18 but the things which are not seen are *e*
5:1 house not made with hands, *e* in the heavens
Eph. 3:11 *e* purpose which he purposed in Christ
1 Tim. 1:17 unto the King *e*, immortal, invisible
6:12 the good fight of faith, lay hold on *e* life
Tit. 1:2 hope of *e* life, which God, that cannot lie
Heb. 5:9 became the author of *e* salvation unto all
9:12 having obtained *e* redemption for us
9:15 might receive the promise of *e* inheritance
1 Pet. 5:10 called us unto his *e* glory by Christ
1 Jn. 1:2 witness, and show unto you that *e* life
2:25 he hath promised us, even *e* life
3:15 that no murderer hath *e* life abiding in him
5:11 God hath given to us *e* life, and this life
5:13 that ye may know that ye have *e* life
5:20 this is the true God, and *e* life
Jude 7 example, suffering the vengeance of *e* fire
21 mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto *e* life

Eternity

Is. 57:15 the high and lofty One that inhabiteth *e*

Ethiopia

Esth. 1:1 which reigned from India even unto *E*
Ps. 68:31 *E* shall soon stretch out her hands unto God
Is. 18:1 woe to the land . . . beyond the rivers of *E*
Ezek. 30:4 and great pain shall be in *E*
Acts 8:27 a man of *E*, a eunuch of great authority

Ethiopian

Num. 12:1 against Moses because of the *E* woman
2 Chr. 14:12 so the LORD smote the *E* before Asa
Jer. 13:23 can the *E* change his skin, or the leopard

Eunuch

2 Kgs. 9:32 there looked out to him two or three *E*
Is. 56:3 neither let the *e* say . . . I am a dry tree
Dan. 1:3 spake unto Ashpenaz the master of his *e*
Mt. 19:12 *e*, which have made themselves *e* for the
Acts 8:27 man of Ethiopia, a *e* of great authority

Euphrates

Gen 15:18 from . . . Egypt unto the great river, . . . *E*
Josh. 1:4 even unto the great river, the river *E*
Jer. 13:4 go to *E*, and hide it there in a hole
51:63 this book . . . and cast it into the midst of *E*
Rev. 9:14 which are bound in the great river *E*
16:12 poured out his vial upon the great river *E*

Evangelist

Acts 21:8 entered into the house of Philip the *e*
Eph. 4:11 prophets; and some, *e*; and some, pastors
2 Tim. 4:5 endure afflictions, do the work of an *e*

Eve

Gen. 3:20 Adam called his wife's name *E*
2 Cor. 11:3 as the serpent beguiled *E* through his
1 Tim. 2:13 for Adam was first formed, then *E*

Event

Eccl. 2:14 also that one *e* happeneth to them all
9:2 is one *e* to the righteous, and to the wicked

Ever *See also* **Alway, Everlasting**

Ps. 45:6 (Heb. 1:8) thy throne, O God, is for *e* and *e*
119:89 for *e*. . . thy word is settled in heaven
145:1 and I will bless thy name for *e* and *e*
146:10 the LORD shall reign for *e*, even thy God
Is. 51:6 but my salvation shall be for *e*
Lam. 3:31 for the LORD will not cast off for *e*
Mt. 6:13 and the power, and the glory, for *e*
6:51 man eat of this bread, he shall live for *e*
12:34 out of the law that Christ abideth for *e*
1 Thes. 4:17 and so shall we *e* be with the LORD
5:15 but *e* follow that which is good
Heb. 13:8 the same yesterday. . . today, and for *e*
Rev. 11:15 Christ; and he shall reign for *e* and *e*

Everlasting *See also* **Eternal, Ever**

Gen. 9:16 remember the *e* covenant between God
17:7 an *e* covenant, to be a God unto thee
48:4 to thy seed after thee for an *e* possession
Num. 25:13 even the covenant of an *e* priesthood
Deut. 33:27 refuge, and underneath are the *e* arms
Ps. 24:7 (24:9) and be ye lifted up, ye *e* doors
90:2 the world, even from *e* to *e*, thou art God
93:2 is established of old: thou art from *e*
100:5 for the LORD is good; his mercy is *e*
103:17 the mercy of the LORD is from *e* to *e*
119:142 thy righteousness is an *e* righteousness
139:24 wicked way in me, and lead me in the way *e*
145:13 kingdom is an *e* kingdom, and thy dominion
Prov. 8:23 I was set up from *e*, from the beginning
Is. 9:6 Counselor, The mighty God, The *e* Father
26:4 for in the LORD JEHOVAH is *e* strength
40:28 hast thou not heard, that the *e* God
45:17 be saved in the LORD with an *e* salvation
51:11 and *e* joy shall be upon their head
55:13 for an *e* sign that shall not be cut off
56:5 I will give them an *e* name, that shall not
60:19 but the LORD shall be unto thee an *e* light
61:7 *e* joy shall be unto them
63:12 before them, to make himself an *e* name?
Jer. 31:3 I have loved thee with an *e* love
Dan. 4:3 his wonders! his kingdom is an *e* kingdom
9:24 to bring in *e* righteousness, and to seal up
12:2 to *e* life, and some to shame and *e* contempt
Mic. 5:2 goings forth have been from of old, from *e*
Hab. 1:12 art thou not from *e*, O LORD my God
Mt. 18:8 hands or two feet to be cast into *e* fire
19:29 (Lk. 18:30) and shall inherit *e* life
25:41 depart from me, ye cursed, into *e* fire
Jn. 3:16 in him shall not perish, but have *e* life
3:36 he that believeth on the Son hath *e* life
4:14 a well of water springing up into *e* life
5:24 believeth on him that sent me, hath *e* life
6:47 he that believeth on me hath *e* life
12:50 and I know that his commandment is life *e*
Acts 13:46 and judge yourselves unworthy of *e* life
Rom. 6:22 fruit unto holiness, and the end *e* life
Gal. 6:8 the fruit of the Spirit reap life *e*
2 Thes. 1:9 shall be punished with *e* destruction
Heb. 13:20 through the blood of the *e* covenant
2 Pet. 1:11 the *e* kingdom of our Lord and Saviour
Jude 6 he hath reserved in *e* chains under darkness
Rev. 14:6 having the *e* gospel to preach unto them

Evermore

Ps. 92:8 but thou, LORD, art most high for *e*
113:2 blessed. . . from this time forth and for *e*
1 Thes. 5:16 rejoice *e*

Every

Deut. 8:3 (Mt. 4:4; Lk. 4:4) but by *e* word that
2 Chr. 30:18 saying, The good LORD pardon *e* one
Ps. 145:2 *e* day will I bless thee; and I will praise

Is. 45:23 (Rom. 14:11) *e* knee shall bow, *e* tongue
Mk. 16:15 and preach the gospel to *e* creature
Acts 2:38 repent, and be baptized *e* one of you
1 Thes. 5:18 in *e* thing give thanks

Evidence *See also* **Witness**

Jer. 32:10 I subscribed the *e*, and sealed it
Heb. 11:1 hoped for, the *e* of things not seen

Evidently

Gal. 3:1 Jesus Christ hath been *e* set forth

Evil *See also* **Abomination, Bad, Iniquity, Sin, Wicked, Wickedness**

Gen. 3:5 ye shall be as gods, knowing good and *e*
6:5 thoughts of his heart was only *e* continually
8:21 imagination of man's heart is *e* from his
48:16 angel which redeemeth me from all *e*
50:20 ye thought *e* against me; but God meant it
Ex. 23:2 thou shalt not follow a multitude to do *e*
32:14 LORD repented of the *e* which he thought to
Num. 14:27 shall I bear with this *e* congregation
Deut. 13:5 so shalt thou put the *e* away from the
28:54 his eye shall be *e* toward his brother
29:21 LORD shall separate him unto *e* out of all
30:15 this day life and good, and death and *e*
31:29 and *e* will befall you in the latter days
Josh. 24:15 seem *e* unto you to serve the LORD
Judg. 9:23 God sent an *e* spirit between Abimelech
9:57 and all the *e* of the men of Shechem did God
1 Sam 16:14 *e* spirit from the LORD troubled him
2 Sam. 13:16 this *e* in sending me away is greater
2 Kgs. 17:13 turn ye from your *e* ways, and keep my
1 Chr. 21:17 I it is that have sinned and done *e*
Ezra 9:13 all that is come upon us for our *e* deeds
Job 1:1 and one that feared God, and eschewed *e*
2:10 hand of God, and shall we not receive *e*?
30:26 when I looked for good, then *e* came unto
Ps. 7:14 rewarded *e* unto him that was at peace with
21:11 they intended *e* against thee: they imagined
23:41 I will fear no *e*; for thou art with me
34:13 (1 Pet. 3:10) keep thy tongue from *e*
35:12 rewarded me *e* for good to the spoiling
37:27 depart from *e*, and do good; and dwell for
40:12 for innumerable *e* have compassed me about
52:3 thou lovest *e* more than good; and lying
54:5 he shall reward *e* unto mine enemies
91:10 there shall no *e* befall thee
97:10 ye that love the LORD, hate *e*
121:7 the LORD shall preserve thee from all *e*
140:11 let not an *e* speaker be established
141:4 incline not my heart to any *e* thing
Prov. 1:16 their feet run to *e*, and make haste
3:7 fear the LORD, and depart from *e*
4:14 enter not. . . and go not in the way of *e* men
8:13 the fear of the LORD is to hate *e*
13:21 *e* pursueth sinners: but to the righteous
15:3 every place, beholding the *e* and the good
16:27 ungodly man diggeth up *e*; and in his lips
17:13 whoso rewardeth *e* for good, *e* shall not
21:10 the soul of the wicked desireth *e*
24:8 he that deviseth to do *e* shall be called a
Eccl. 6:1 (10:5) an *e* which I have seen under the sun
8:11 sentence against an *e* work is not executed
9:3 heart of the sons of men is full of *e*
Is. 1:16 put away the *e* of your doings from before
5:20 woe unto them that call *e* good, and good *e*
7:15 know to refuse the *e*, and choose the good
45:7 make peace, and create *e*: I the LORD do all
57:1 righteous is taken away from the *e* to come
59:7 their feet run to *e*, and they make haste
Jer. 2:13 for my people have committed two *e*
4:6 stay not; for I will bring *e* from the north
4:22 they are wise to do *e*, but to do good
6:19 behold, I will bring *e* upon this people
9:3 they proceed from *e* to *e*, and they know not
11:17 pronounce *e* against thee, for the *e*
16:10 pronounce all this great *e* against us?

Jer. 17:17 thou art my hope in the day of *e*
 18:8 turn from their *e*, I will repent of the *e*
 18:20 shall *e* be recompensed for good?
 24:3 the good figs, very good; and the *e*, very *e*
 29:11 thoughts of peace, and not of *e*
 42:6 be good, or whether it be *e*, we will obey
 44:11 I will set my face against you for *e*
 44:23 therefore this *e* is happened unto you
 Ezek. 7:5 an *e*, an only *e*, behold, is come
 33:11 turn ye from your *e* ways; for why will ye
 Dan. 9:14 LORD watched upon the *e*, and brought it
 Amos 3:6 shall there be *e* in a city, and the LORD
 5:14 seek good, and not *e*, that ye may live
 9:10 the *e* shall not overtake nor prevent us
 Jon. 3:10 their *e* way; and God repented of the *e*
 Nah. 1:11 that imagineth *e* against the LORD
 Hab. 1:13 thou art of purer eyes than to behold *e*
 Zeph. 3:15 thou shalt not see *e* any more
 Zech. 7:10 none of you imagine *e* against his brother
 8:17 none of you imagine *e*, against his neighbor
 Mt. 5:11 say all manner of *e* against you falsely
 5:45 maketh his sun to rise on the *e* and . . . good
 6:13 (Lk. 11:4) but deliver us from *e*
 6:23 (Lk. 11:34) if thine eye be *e*, thy whole body
 6:34 sufficient unto the day is the *e* thereof
 7:11 (Lk. 11:13) being *e*, know how to give good
 7:18 a good tree cannot bring forth *e* fruit
 9:4 said, Wherefore think ye *e* in your hearts?
 12:34 how can ye, being *e*, speak good things?
 12:35 (Lk. 6:45) *e* man out of the *e* treasure. . . *e*
 15:19 (Mk. 7:21) of the heart proceed *e* thoughts
 20:15 is thine eye *e*, because I am good?
 27:23 (Mk. 15:14; Lk. 23:22) what *e* hath he done?
 Mk. 3:4 (Lk. 6:9) good on the sabbath days, or to do *e*
 9:39 in my name, that can lightly speak *e* of me
 Lk. 6:22 reproach you, and cast out your name as *e*
 6:35 he is kind unto the unthankful and to the *e*
 Jn. 3:19 than light, because their deeds were *e*
 5:29 done *e*, unto the resurrection of damnation
 17:15 that thou shouldest keep them from the *e*
 18:23 if I have spoken *e*, bear witness of the *e*
 Acts 9:13 how much *e* he hath done to thy saints
 23:5 thou shalt not speak *e* of the ruler of thy
 Rom. 1:30 proud, boasters, inventors of *e* things
 2:9 anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth *e*
 3:8 let us do *e*, that good may come?
 7:19 but the *e* which I would not, that I do
 12:9 abhor that which is *e*: cleave to that which
 12:17 recompense to no man *e* for *e*
 12:21 be not overcome of *e*, but overcome *e* with
 14:16 let not then your good be *e* spoken of
 14:20 is *e* for that man who eateth with offense
 1 Cor. 15:33 *e* communications corrupt. . . manners
 2 Cor. 6:8 dishonor, by *e* report and good report
 Gal. 1:4 deliver us from this present *e* world
 Eph. 4:31 and *e* speaking, be put away from you
 5:16 redeeming the time, because the days are *e*
 1 Thes. 5:15 that none render *e* for *e* unto any man
 5:22 abstain from all appearance of *e*
 1 Tim. 6:10 the love of money is the root of all *e*
 2 Tim. 4:14 Alexander the coppersmith did me. . . *e*
 Tit. 3:2 to speak *e* of no man, to be no brawlers
 Heb. 5:14 exercised to discern both good and *e*
 Jas. 1:13 God cannot be tempted with *e*
 3:8 tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly *e*
 4:11 speak not *e* one of another, brethren
 1 Pet. 3:9 not rendering *e* for *e*, or railing for
 3:11 let him eschew *e*, and do good
 2 Pet. 2:10 (Jude 8) afraid to speak *e* of dignities
 1 Jn. 3:12 because his own works were *e*
 2 Jn. 11 him God-speed is partaker of his *e* deeds
 3 Jn. 11 but he that doeth *e* hath not seen God
 Rev. 2:2 how thou canst not bear them which are *e*

Evildoer See also Sinner, Transgressor

Ps. 13:1 fret not thyself because of *e*, neither be
 94:16 who will rise up for me against the *e*?
 119:115 depart from me, ye *e*: for I will keep

Is. 1:4 a people laden with iniquity, a seed of *e*
 9:17 for every one is a hypocrite and an *e*
 14:20 the seed of *e* shall never be renowned
 31:2 but will arise against the house of the *e*
 Jer. 20:13 soul of the poor from the hand of *e*
 1 Pet. 3:16 they speak evil of you, as of *e*
 4:15 or as a thief, or as an *e*, or as a busybody

Exact

Deut. 15:2 he shall not *e* it of his neighbor
 Neh. 5:7 ye *e* usury, every one of his brother
 Job 11:6 God *e* of thee less than thine iniquity
 Lk. 3:13 *e* no more than that which is appointed

Exaction

Neh. 10:31 seventh year, and the *e* of every debt

Exalt See also Extol, Lift, Magnify, Praise

Ex. 15:2 my father's God, and I will *e* him
 1 Sam. 2:1 mine horn is *e* in the LORD; my mouth is
 2:10 and *e* the horn of his anointed
 2 Sam. 22:47 (Ps. 18:46) *e* be the God of the rock
 1 Kgs. 1:5 Adonijah the son of Haggith *e* himself
 1 Chr. 29:11 O LORD. . . thou art *e* as head above all
 Neh. 9:5 thy glorious name, which is *e* above all
 Job 5:11 that those which mourn may be *e* to safety
 24:24 they are *e* for a little while, but are
 36:22 God *e* by his power: who teacheth like him?
 Ps. 12:8 on every side, when the vilest men are *e*
 34:3 magnify the LORD. . . let us *e* his name
 46:10 I am God: I will be *e* among the heathen
 57:5 (108:5) be thou *e*, O God, above the heavens
 75:10 but the horns of the righteous shall be *e*
 89:16 and in thy righteousness shall they be *e*
 92:10 but my horn shalt thou *e* like the horn of
 97:9 thou art *e* far above all gods
 99:5 *e* ye the LORD our God, and worship at his
 107:32 let them *e* him also in the congregation
 118:28 thou art my God, I will *e* thee
 140:8 his wicked device: lest they *e* themselves
 Prov. 4:8 *e* her, and she shall promote thee
 11:11 by the blessing of the upright the city is *e*
 14:34 righteousness *e* a nation; but sin is a
 17:19 and he that *e* his gate seeketh destruction
 Is. 2:2 (Mic. 4:1) and shall be *e* above the hills
 5:16 LORD of hosts shall be *e* in judgment
 25:1 O LORD, thou art my God: I will *e* thee
 40:4 every valley shall be *e*, and every mountain
 Ezek. 17:24 that I the LORD. . . have *e* the low tree
 21:26 *e* him that is low. . . abase him that is high
 Obad. 4 though thou *e* thyself as the eagle
 Mt. 11:23 (Lk. 10:15) thou, Capernaum, which art *e*
 23:12 (Lk. 14:11; 18:14) *e* himself shall be abased
 Lk. 1:52 their seats, and *e* them of low degree
 Acts 5:31 him hath God *e* with his right hand to be
 2 Cor. 10:5 *e* itself against the knowledge of God
 11:20 if a man *e* himself, if a man smite you on
 12:7 lest I should be *e* above measure through
 Phil. 2:9 wherefore God also hath highly *e* him
 2 Thes. 2:4 *e* himself above all that is called God
 Jas. 1:9 of low degree rejoice in that he is *e*
 1 Pet. 5:6 of God, that he may *e* you in due time

Examine See also Prove, Try

Ezra 10:16 day of the tenth month to *e* the matter
 Ps. 26:2 *e* me, O LORD, and prove me; try my reins
 Lk. 23:14 having *e* him before you, have found no
 Acts 4:9 if we this day be *e* of the good deed done
 22:24 he should be *e* by scourging: that he might
 24:8 by *e* of whom thyself mayest take knowledge
 1 Cor. 9:3 mine answer to them that do *e* me is
 11:28 let a man *e* himself, and so let him eat of
 2 Cor. 13:5 *e* yourselves, whether ye be in the faith

Example See also Ensample, Pattern

Mt. 1:19 and not willing to make her a public *e*
 Jn. 13:15 given you an *e*, that ye should do as I
 1 Cor. 10:6 these things were our *e*, to the intent

1 Tim. 4:12 but be thou an *e* of the believers
 Heb. 8:5 who serve unto the *e*... of heavenly
 Jas. 10:10 for an *e* of suffering affliction
 1 Pet. 2:21 suffered for us, leaving us an *e*
 Jude 7 set forth for an *e*, suffering the vengeance

Exceed *See also* Pass

Deut. 25:3 not *e*: lest, if he should *e*, and beat
 1 Kgs. 10:7 (2 Chr. 9:6) *e* the fame which I heard
 10:23 Solomon *e* all the kings of the earth
 Mt. 5:20 except your righteousness shall *e* the

Excel

Gen. 49:4 unstable as water, thou shalt not *e*
 Eccl. 2:13 that wisdom *e* folly, as far as light *e*
 1 Cor. 14:12 may *e* to the edifying of the church
 2 Cor. 3:10 by reason of the glory that *e*

Excellency

Gen. 49:3 the *e* of dignity, and the *e* of power
 Job 4:21 doth not their *e* which is in them go away?
 13:11 shall not his *e* make you afraid?
 20:6 though his *e* mount up to the heavens
 40:10 deck thyself now with majesty and *e*
 Ps. 47:4 our inheritance for us, the *e* of Jacob
 Eccl. 7:12 but the *e* of knowledge is, that wisdom
 Is. 13:19 the beauty of the Chaldees' *e*, shall be
 35:2 the glory of the LORD, and the *e* of our God
 60:15 I will make thee an eternal *e*, a joy of
 1 Cor. 2:1 came not with *e* of speech or of wisdom
 2 Cor. 4:7 that the *e* of the power may be of God
 Phil. 3:8 for the *e* of the knowledge of Christ

Excellent *See also* Glorious, Great, Honorable, Magnificent, Mighty, Noble

Job 37:23 he is *e* in power, and in judgment
 Ps. 8:1 Lord, how *e* is thy name in all the earth!
 36:7 *e* is thy loving-kindness, O God!
 148:13 name of the LORD: for his name alone is *e*
 Prov. 8:6 hear; for I will speak of *e* things
 12:26 the righteous is more *e* than his neighbor
 17:27 a man of understanding is of an *e* spirit
 Is. 28:29 wonderful in counsel, and *e* in working
 Dan. 5:12 forasmuch as an *e* spirit, and knowledge
 6:3 preferred... because an *e* spirit was in him
 Rom. 2:18 and approvest the things that are more *e*
 1 Cor. 12:31 and yet show I unto you a more *e* way
 Phil. 1:10 that ye may approve things that are *e*
 Heb. 1:4 by inheritance obtained a more *e* name
 8:6 but now hath he obtained a more *e* ministry
 11:4 Abel offered unto God a more *e* sacrifice

Except

Ps. 127:1 *e* the LORD build the house, they labor
 Is. 1:9 (Rom. 9:29) *e* the LORD... had left unto us
 Amos 3:3 can two walk together, *e* they be agreed?
 Mt. 5:20 that *e* your righteousness shall exceed
 18:3 *e* ye be converted, and become as little
 24:22 (Mk. 13:20) *e* those days... be shortened
 26:42 from me, *e* I drink it, thy will be done

Excess

Mt. 23:25 within they are full of extortion and *e*
 Eph. 5:18 be not drunk with wine, wherein is *e*
 1 Pet. 4:3 in lasciviousness, lusts, *e* of wine
 4:4 ye run not with them to the same *e* of riot

Exchange

Gen. 47:17 Joseph gave... bread in *e* for horses
 Lev. 27:10 it and the *e* thereof shall be holy
 Job 28:17 the *e* of it shall not be for jewels
 Ezek. 48:14 they shall not sell of it, neither *e*
 Mt. 16:26 (Mk. 8:37) a man give in *e* for his soul?

Exclude

Rom. 3:27 where is boasting then? It is *e*
 Gal. 4:17 they would *e* you, that ye might affect

Excuse

Lk. 14:18 all with one consent began to make *e*
 Rom. 1:20 so that they are without *e*
 2:15 thoughts the mean while accusing or else *e*

Execute *See also* Accomplish, Fulfil, Perform, Wrought

Ex. 12:12 the gods of Egypt I will *e* judgment
 Deut. 10:18 doth *e* the judgment of the fatherless
 33:21 he *e* the justice of the LORD
 Ps. 9:16 LORD is known by the judgment which he *e*
 103:6 LORD *e* righteousness and judgment for all
 146:7 which *e* judgment for the oppressed
 Is. 16:3 take counsel, *e* judgment; make thy shadow
 Jer. 5:1 if there be any that *e* judgment
 7:5 if ye thoroughly *e* judgment between a man
 21:12 saith the LORD; *E* judgment in the morning
 22:3 LORD; *E* ye judgment and righteousness
 Hos. 11:9 will not *e* the fierceness of mine anger
 Mic. 5:15 and I will *e* vengeance in anger and fury
 Zech. 7:9 saying, *E* true judgment, and show mercy
 8:16 *e* the judgment of truth and peace in your
 Lk. 1:8 while he *e* the priest's office before God
 Rom. 13:4 revenger to *e* wrath upon him that doeth
 Jude 15 to *e* judgment upon all, and to convince all

Exercise

Ps. 131:1 neither do I *e* myself in great matters
 Acts 24:16 herein do I *e* myself, to have always a
 1 Tim. 4:8 bodily *e* profiteth little; but godliness
 Rev. 13:12 he *e* all the power of the first beast

Exhort *See also* Advise, Encourage, Warn

Acts 2:40 many other words did he testify and *e*
 11:23 was glad, and *e* them all, that with purpose
 14:22 *e* them to continue in the faith
 Rom. 12:8 or he that *e*, on exhortation
 2 Cor. 9:5 thought it necessary to *e* the brethren
 1 Thes. 2:11 as ye know how we *e* and comforted
 2 Thes. 3:12 we command and *e* by our Lord Jesus
 1 Tim. 2:1 I *e* therefore, that, first of all
 6:2 these things teach and *e*
 2 Tim. 4:2 *e* with all long-suffering and doctrine
 Tit. 1:9 sound doctrine both to *e* and to convince
 2:15 speak, and *e*, and rebuke with all authority
 Heb. 3:13 *e* one another daily, while it is called
 10:25 *e* one another: and so much the more, as ye
 1 Pet. 5:12 I have written briefly, *e*, and testifying

Exhortation

Lk. 3:18 many other things in his *e* preached he
 Acts 13:15 if ye have any word of *e* for the people
 20:2 had given them much *e*, he came into Greece
 1 Cor. 14:3 men to edification, and *e*, and comfort
 2 Cor. 8:17 indeed he accepted the *e*; but being
 1 Thes. 2:3 for our *e* was not of deceit, nor of
 1 Tim. 4:13 give attendance to reading, to *e*, to
 Heb. 12:5 ye have forgotten the *e* which speaketh

Exile

2 Sam. 15:19 thou art a stranger, and also an *e*
 Is. 51:14 the captive *e* hasteneth that he may be

Exorcist

Acts 19:13 certain of the vagabond Jews, *e*, took

Expect

Jer. 29:11 and not of evil, to give you an *e* end
 Heb. 10:13 from henceforth *e* till his enemies be

Expectation *See also* Hope

Ps. 9:18 *e* of the poor shall not perish for ever
 62:5 only upon God; for my *e* is from him
 Prov. 10:28 but the *e* of the wicked shall perish
 11:23 but the *e* of the wicked is wrath

Prov. 23:18 and thine *e* shall not be cut off
Is. 20:5 be afraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their *e*
Lk. 3:15 the people were in *e*, and all men mused
Rom. 8:19 the earnest *e* of the creature waiteth
Phil. 1:20 according to my earnest *e* and my hope

Expedient

Jn. 11:50 (18:14) it is *e* . . . that one man should die
16:7 it is *e* for you that I go away: for if I go
1 Cor. 6:12 (10:23) but all things are not *e*
2 Cor. 8:10 give my advice: for this is *e* for you
12:1 it is not *e* for me doubtless to glory

Expel

Josh. 23:5 he shall *e* them from before you
Judg. 11:7 and *e* me out of my father's house?
2 Sam. 14:14 that his banished be not *e* from him
Acts 13:50 against Paul and Barnabas, and *e* them

Expense

Ezra 6:4 the *e* be given out of the king's house

Experience

Gen. 30:27 I have learned by *e* that the LORD hath
Eccl. 1:16 yea, my heart had great *e* of wisdom and
Rom. 5:4 and patience, *e*; and *e*, hope

Expire

Rev. 20:7 and when the thousand years are *e*, Satan

Expound

Judg. 14:14 could not in three days *e* the riddle
Mk. 4:34 alone, he *e* all things to his disciples
Lk. 24:27 he *e* unto them in all the Scriptures the
Acts 11:14 Peter . . . *e* it by order unto them, saying
18:26 *e* unto him the way of God more perfectly
28:23 to whom he *e* and testified the kingdom of

Expressly

1 Sam. 20:21 the arrows, If I *e* say unto the lad
Ezek. 1:3 the word of the LORD came *e* unto Ezekiel
1 Tim. 4:1 Spirit speaketh *e*, that in the latter

Extinct

Job 17:1 my days are *e*, the graves are ready for me

Extol See also Exalt, Honor, Magnify, Praise

Ps. 30:1 I will *e* thee, O LORD; for thou hast
66:17 with my mouth, and he was *e* with my tongue
68:4 *e* him that rideth upon the heavens
145:1 I will *e* thee, my God, O King; and I will
Is. 52:13 shall be exalted and *e*, and be very high

Extortion

Ezek. 12:12 greedily gained of thy neighbors by *e*
Mt. 23:25 but within they are full of *e* and excess

Extortioner

Ps. 109:11 let the *e* catch all that he hath
Is. 16:4 the *e* is at an end, the spoiler ceaseeth
Lk. 18:11 I am not as other men are, *e*, unjust
1 Cor. 5:10 or with the covetous, or *e*, or with
6:10 nor *e*, shall inherit the kingdom of God

Eye

Gen. 3:5 eat thereof, then your *e* shall be opened
Ex. 21:24 (Lev. 24:20; Deut. 19:21; Mt. 5:38) *e* for *e*
Num. 10:31 and thou mayest be to us instead of *e*
Deut. 11:12 *e* of the LORD . . . are always upon it
12:8 every man whatsoever is right in his own *e*
32:10 he kept him as the apple of his *e*
Judg. 16:21 Philistines took him, and put out his *e*
17:6 (21:25) that which was right in his own *e*
1 Sam. 18:9 Saul *e* David from that day and forward
1 Kgs. 1:20 O king, the *e* of all Israel are upon
8:29 (2 Chr. 6:20) *e* may be open toward this house
2 Kgs. 6:17 the LORD opened the *e* of the young man

2 Kgs. 22:20 (2 Chr. 34:28) *e* shall not see all the evil
25:7 (Jer. 39:7) and put out the *e* of Zedekiah
2 Chr. 16:9 for the *e* of the LORD run to and fro
Ezra 9:8 that our God may lighten our *e*
Job 7:8 thine *e* are upon me, and I am not
28:10 and his *e* seeth every precious thing
32:1 Job, because he was righteous in his own *e*
Ps. 6:7 mine *e* is consumed because of grief
17:8 keep me as the apple of the *e*; hide me
19:8 commandment . . . is pure, enlightening the *e*
33:18 *e* of the LORD is upon them that fear him
34:15 (1 Pet. 3:12) *e* of the LORD are upon the
69:3 mine *e* fail while I wait for my God
94:9 he that formed the *e*, shall he not see?
115:5 (135:16) *e* have they, but they see not
119:18 open thou mine *e*, that I may behold
119:82 mine *e* fail for thy word, saying, When
121:1 I will lift up mine *e* unto the hills
145:15 *e* of all wait upon thee; and thou givest
Prov. 3:7 be not wise in thine own *e*: fear the LORD
12:15 the way of a fool is right in his own *e*
15:3 *e* of the LORD are in every place, beholding
16:2 all the ways of a man are clean in his own *e*
20:12 ear, and the seeing *e*, the LORD hath made
27:20 so the *e* of man are never satisfied
30:12 a generation that are pure in their own *e*
Eccl. 1:8 the *e* is not satisfied with seeing
2:14 wise man's *e* are in his head; but the fool
6:9 is the sight of the *e* than the wandering of
Song. 1:15 (4:1) thou art fair; thou hast doves' *e*
Is. 6:10 (Mt. 13:15; Jn. 12:40; Acts 28:27) shut their *e*
29:10 (Rom. 11:8) sleep, and hath closed your *e*
32:3 and the *e* of them that see shall not be dim
52:8 they shall see *e* to *e*, when the LORD shall
Jer. 5:21 (Ezek. 12:2) which have *e*, and see not
9:1 were waters, and mine *e* a fountain of tears
24:6 I will set mine *e* upon them for good
Amos 9:8 the *e* of the LORD . . . are upon the sinful
Zech. 4:10 the *e* of the LORD, which run to and fro
8:6 should it also be marvelous in mine *e*?
Mt. 5:29 (18:9; Mk. 9:47) *e* offend thee, pluck it out
6:22 (Lk. 11:34) light of the body is the *e*
7:3 (Lk. 6:41) mote that is in thy brother's *e*
19:24 (Mk. 10:25; Lk. 18:25) the *e* of a needle
Mk. 8:18 having *e*, see ye not? and having ears
Lk. 2:30 for mine *e* have seen thy salvation
4:20 *e* of all them that were in the synagogue
Jn. 9:6 he anointed the *e* of the blind man with the
1 Cor. 12:16 ear shall say, Because I am not the *e*
15:52 the twinkling of an *e*, at the last trump
Gal. 4:15 ye would have plucked out your own *e*
Eph. 1:18 the *e* of your understanding . . . enlightened
1 Pet. 3:12 *e* of the Lord are over the righteous
2 Pet. 2:14 having *e* full of adultery, and that
1 Jn. 2:16 the lust of the *e*, and the pride of life
Rev. 1:14 (2:18) and his *e* were as a flame of fire
4:6 were four beasts full of *e* before and behind

Eyelid

Ps. 11:4 his eyes behold, his *e* try, the children
Prov. 4:25 let thine *e* look straight before thee
6:25 neither let her take thee with her *e*

Eyeservice

Eph. 6:6 (Col. 3:22) not with *e*, as menpleasers

Eyewitness

Lk. 1:2 from the beginning were *e*, and ministers
2 Pet. 1:16 but were *e* of his majesty

Ezekiel Call, Ezek. 2-3. Visions: cherubim, 1;
10; abominations in Jerusalem, 8-9; valley of dry
bones, 37; the temple, 40-48. Prophecies: against
Israel, 4-7; 11-12; 14-24; 33; against false prophets,
13; 34; against other nations, 25-32; 35; 38-39; of
restoration, 11:14-20; 34; 36; 39:23-29.

Ezra Ezra 7:1-10:16; Neh. 8:1-12:36

F

Fable

- 1 Tim. 1:4 neither give heed to *f* and endless
 2 Tim. 4:4 from the truth, and shall be turned unto *f*
 Tit. 1:14 not giving to heed to Jewish *f*
 2 Pet. 1:16 have not followed cunningly devised *f*

Face *See also* Countenance

- Gen. 4:14 driven me out . . . from the *f* of the earth
 32:30 for I have seen God *f* to *f*, and my life
 Ex. 33:11 LORD spake unto Moses *f* to *f*, as a man
 34:29 wist not that the skin of his *f* shone
 Num. 6:25 the LORD make his *f* shine upon thee
 14:14 that thou LORD art seen *f* to *f*
 Deut. 5:4 LORD talked with you *f* to *f* in the mount
 31:17 I will hide my *f* from them, and they shall
 2 Sam. 14:24 his own house, and let him not see my *f*
 2 Kgs. 4:29 lay my staff upon the *f* of the child
 14:8 (2 Chr. 25:17) let us look one another in the *f*
 1 Chr. 16:11 (Ps. 105:4) seek his *f* continually
 2 Chr. 7:14 if my people . . . pray . . . seek my *f* . . . turn
 Job 13:24 wherefore hidest . . . thy *f*, and holdest
 Ps. 17:15 I will behold thy *f* in righteousness
 27:8 seek ye my *f* . . . Thy *f*, LORD, will I seek
 31:16 (119:135) thy *f* to shine upon thy servant
 34:16 (1 Pet. 3:12) *f* of the LORD is against them
 80:3 (80:7, 19) cause thy *f* to shine
 88:14 why hidest thou thy *f* from me?
 143:7 hide not thy *f* from me, lest I be like
 Prov. 27:19 as in water *f* answereth to *f*, so
 Eccl. 8:1 a man's wisdom maketh his *f* to shine
 Is. 6:2 six wings; with twain he covered his *f*
 25:8 God will wipe away tears from off all *f*
 59:2 and your sins have hid his *f* from you
 Jer. 2:27 (32:33) back unto me, and not their *f*
 5:3 they have made their *f* harder than a rock
 Ezek. 41:18 and every cherub had two *f*
 Dan. 1:10 why should he see your *f* worse liking
 10:6 and his *f* as the appearance of lightning
 Hos. 5:5 (7:10) pride of Israel doth testify to his *f*
 5:15 acknowledge their offense, and seek my *f*
 Joel 2:6 all *f* shall gather blackness
 Mt. 6:16 disfigure their *f*, that they may appear
 17:2 transfigured . . . his *f* did shine as the sun
 18:10 angels do always behold the *f* of my Father
 Lk. 1:76 go before the *f* of the Lord to prepare
 22:64 they struck him on the *f*, and asked him
 Acts 6:15 all . . . saw his *f* as . . . the *f* of an angel
 25:16 which is accused have the accusers *f* to *f*
 1 Cor. 13:12 through a glass, darkly; but then *f* to *f*
 2 Cor. 3:13 as Moses, which put a veil over his *f*
 3:18 we all, with open *f* beholding as in a glass
 4:6 the glory of God in the *f* of Jesus Christ
 Gal. 2:11 I withstood him to the *f*
 Jas. 1:23 man beholding his natural *f* in a glass
 Rev. 9:7 locusts . . . and their *f* were as the *f* of men
 22:4 they shall see his *f*; and his name shall be

Fade

- 2 Sam. 22:46 (Ps. 18:45) strangers shall *f* away
 Is. 24:4 the earth mourneth and *f* away, the world
 Jer. 8:13 on the fig tree, and the leaf shall *f*
 Ezek. 47:12 trees for meat, whose leaf shall not *f*
 Jas. 1:11 shall the rich man *f* away in his ways
 1 Pet. 1:4 to an inheritance . . . that *f* not away
 5:4 receive a crown of glory that *f* not away

Fail

- Gen. 47:16 give you for your cattle, if money *f*
 Deut. 28:32 thine eyes shall look, and *f* with longing
 31:6 (Josh. 1:5) will not *f* thee, nor forsake thee
 Josh. 21:45 (23:14) *f* not aught of any good thing
 1 Sam. 17:32 let no man's heart *f* because of him
 1 Kgs. 2:4 (2 Chr. 6:16; 7:18) shall not *f* thee . . . a man
 17:14 neither shall the cruse of oil *f*, until
 1 Chr. 28:20 he will not *f* thee, nor forsake thee
 Job 11:20 but the eyes of the wicked shall *f*

- Job 19:14 my kinsfolk have *f*, and my familiar
 Ps. 12:1 faithful *f* from among the children of men
 40:12 therefore my heart *f* me
 71:9 forsake me not when my strength *f*
 73:26 my flesh and my heart *f*; but God is the
 77:8 doth his promise *f* for evermore?
 Is. 19:3 the spirit of Egypt shall *f* in the midst
 31:3 fall down, and they all shall *f* together
 34:16 no one of these shall *f*, none shall want
 42:4 he shall not *f* nor be discouraged, till he
 59:15 yea, truth *f*; and he that departeth
 Lam. 3:22 because his compassions *f* not
 4:17 our eyes as yet *f* for our vain help
 Ezek. 12:22 days are prolonged, and every vision *f*?
 Hab. 3:17 the labor of the olive shall *f*
 Lk. 16:17 to pass, than one tithe of the law to *f*
 22:32 have prayed for thee, that thy faith *f* not
 1 Cor. 13:8 charity never *f*; but whether there be
 Heb. 12:15 lest any man *f* of the grace of God

Faint

- Gen. 25:29 Esau came from the field, and he was *f*
 45:26 Jacob's heart *f*, for he believed them not
 Deut. 25:18 and smote . . . when thou wast *f* and weary
 Judg. 8:4 and the three hundred men . . . yet pursuing
 2 Sam. 21:15 against the Philistines . . . David waxed *f*
 Job 4:5 but now it is come upon thee, and thou *f*
 Ps. 27:13 I had *f*, unless I had believed to see
 84:2 my soul longeth, yea, even *f* for the courts
 107:5 hungry and thirsty, their soul *f* in them
 119:81 my soul *f* for thy salvation; but I hope
 Prov. 24:10 if thou *f* in the day of adversity
 Is. 1:5 whole head is sick, and the whole heart *f*
 13:7 therefore shall all hands be *f*, and every
 40:31 run, and not be weary . . . walk, and not *f*
 Jer. 18:18 against sorrow, my heart is *f* in me
 45:3 I *f* in my sighing, and I find no rest
 Lam. 1:13 hath made me desolate and *f* all the day
 1:22 for my sighs are many, and my heart is *f*
 Amos 8:13 fair virgins and young men *f* for thirst
 Jon. 2:7 when my soul *f* within me I remembered the
 4:8 sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he *f*
 Mt. 9:36 with compassion on them, because they *f*
 15:32 (Mk. 8:3) away fasting, lest they *f* in the way
 Lk. 18:1 men ought always to pray, and not to *f*
 2 Cor. 4:1 as we have received mercy, we *f* not
 4:16 for which cause we *f* not; but though our
 Gal. 6:9 in due season we shall reap, if we *f* not
 Eph. 3:13 that ye *f* not at my tribulations for you
 Heb. 12:3 lest ye be wearied and *f* in your minds
 12:5 nor *f* when thou art rebuked of him

Faint-hearted

- Is. 7:4 fear not, neither be *f-h* for the two tails

Faintness

- Lev. 26:36 I will send a *f* into their hearts

Fair (Fairer, Fairest)

- Gen. 6:2 saw the daughters of men that they were *f*
 12:11 that thou art a *f* woman to look upon
 Job 37:22 *f* weather cometh out of the north
 Ps. 45:2 thou are *f* than the children of men
 Prov. 7:21 much *f* speech she caused him to yield
 Song 1:8 O thou *f* among women, go thy way forth
 2:10 rise up, my love, my *f* one, and come away
 Jer. 12:6 though they speak *f* words unto thee
 Dan. 1:15 their countenances appeared *f* and fatter
 Mt. 16:2 it will be *f* weather: for the sky is red
 Acts 7:20 Moses was born, and was exceeding *f*

Faith *See also* Assurance, Believe, Confidence, Obedience, Trust

- Deut. 32:20 very froward . . . children in whom is no *f*
 Hab. 2:4 (Rom. 1:17; Gal. 3:11; Heb. 10:38) but the
 just shall live by his *f*
 Mt. 6:30 (Lk. 12:28) clothe you, O ye of little *f*?
 8:10 (Lk. 7:9) not found so great *f* . . . in Israel

Mt. 9:22 (Mk. 5:34; Lk. 8:48) thy *f* . made thee whole
 14:31 O thou of little *f*, wherefore didst thou
 15:28 O woman, great is thy *f*: be it unto thee
 17:20 (Lk. 17:6) have *f* as a grain of mustard seed
 21:21 if ye have *f*, and doubt not, ye shall
 23:23 mercy, and *f*: these ought ye to have done
 Mk. 10:52 (Lk. 18:42) thy *f* hath made thee whole
 11:22 Jesus . . saith unto them, Have *f* in God
 Lk. 7:50 said to the woman, Thy *f* hath saved thee
 8:25 said unto them, Where is your *f*?
 9:25 apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our *f*
 17:19 go thy way: thy *f* hath made thee whole
 18:8 cometh, shall he find *f* on the earth?
 18:42 receive thy sight: thy *f* hath saved thee
 22:32 have prayed for thee, that thy *f* fail not
 Acts 3:16 through *f* in his name, hath made this
 14:9 and perceiving that he had *f* to be healed
 14:27 had opened the door of *f* unto the Gentiles
 16:5 so were the churches established in the *f*
 20:21 *f* toward our Lord Jesus Christ
 26:18 which are sanctified by *f* that is in me
 Rom. 1:5 for obedience to the *f* among all nations
 1:8 *f* is spoken of throughout the whole world
 1:17 righteousness of God revealed from *f* to *f*
 3:3 unbelief make the *f* of God without effect?
 3:22 righteousness of God which is by *f* of Jesus
 3:25 to be a propitiation through *f* in his blood
 3:27 law? of works? Nay; but by the law of *f*
 3:28 we conclude that a man is justified by *f*
 4:5 his *f* is counted for righteousness
 4:14 are of the law be heirs, *f* is made void
 4:16 it is of *f* . of the *f* of Abraham
 4:19 being not weak in *f*, he considered not his
 5:1 being justified by *f*, we have peace with God
 9:30 even the righteousness which is of *f*
 10:6 the righteousness which is of *f* speaketh
 10:17 so then *f* cometh by hearing, and hearing
 12:3 hath dealt to every man the measure of *f*
 12:6 prophesy according to the proportion of *f*
 14:1 him that is weak in the *f* receive ye
 14:22 hast thou *f*? have it to thyself before God
 14:23 for whatsoever is not of *f* is sin
 1 Cor. 2:5 your *f* should not stand in the wisdom
 12:9 to another *f* by the same Spirit; to another
 13:2 though I have all *f*, so that I could remove
 13:13 and now abideth *f*, hope, charity, these three
 15:14 (15:17) Christ be not risen . . *f* is also vain
 2 Cor. 1:24 not . . that we have dominion over your *f*
 4:13 we having the same spirit of *f*, according
 5:7 for we walk by *f*, not by sight
 10:15 but having hope, when your *f* is increased
 13:5 examine yourselves, whether ye be in the *f*
 Gal. 1:23 preacheth the *f* which once he destroyed
 2:16 that we might be justified by the *f* of Christ
 3:2 works of the law, or by the hearing of *f*?
 3:14 receive the promise of the Spirit through *f*
 3:22 that the promise by *f* of Jesus Christ might
 3:26 are all the children of God by *f* in Christ
 5:6 uncircumcision; but *f* which worketh by love
 5:22 fruit of the Spirit is love . . goodness, *f*
 6:10 unto them who are of the household of *f*
 Eph. 1:15 (Col. 1:4) I heard of your *f* in the Lord
 2:8 for by grace are ye saved through *f*
 3:12 and access with confidence by the *f* of him
 3:17 that Christ may dwell in your hearts by *f*
 4:5 one Lord, one *f*, one baptism
 4:13 till we all come in the unity of the *f*
 6:16 above all, taking the shield of *f*
 Phil. 3:9 the righteousness which is of God by *f*
 Col. 1:23 continue in the *f* grounded and settled
 2:5 and the steadfastness of your *f* in Christ
 1 Thes. 1:3 remembering . . your work of *f*, and labor
 3:10 perfect that which is lacking in your *f*?
 5:8 putting on the breastplate of *f* and love
 2 Thes. 1:3 that your *f* groweth exceedingly
 1:11 and fulfil all . . the work of *f* with power
 3:2 for all men have not *f*
 1 Tim. 1:5 of a good conscience, and of *f* unfeigned
 1:19 holding *f*, and a good conscience

1 Tim. 2:15 continue in *f* and charity and holiness
 3:9 holding the mystery of the *f* in a pure
 3:13 great boldness in the *f* which is in Christ
 4:1 latter times some shall depart from the *f*
 4:12 an example . . in spirit, in *f*, in purity
 5:8 provide not for his own . . hath denied the *f*
 6:10 coveted after, they have erred from the *f*
 6:11 follow after righteousness, godliness, *f*
 6:12 fight the good fight of *f*, lay hold on
 6:21 some professing have erred concerning the *f*
 2 Tim. 1:5 call to remembrance the unfeigned *f*
 2:18 and overthrow the *f* of some
 2:22 but follow righteousness, *f*, charity, peace
 3:8 corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the *f*
 3:15 to make thee wise unto salvation through *f*
 4:7 I have finished my course, I have kept the *f*
 Tit. 1:1 according to the *f* of God's elect
 1:13 rebuke . . that they may be sound in the *f*
 2:2 that the aged men be sober . . sound in *f*
 Phlm. 5 hearing of thy love and *f*, which thou hast
 Heb. 4:2 not being mixed with *f* in them that heard
 6:1 foundation of repentance . . of *f* toward God
 6:12 through *f* and patience inherit the promises
 10:22 with a true heart in full assurance of *f*
 10:23 let us hold fast the profession of our *f*
 11:1 now *f* is the substance of things hoped for
 11:4 by *f* Abel offered unto God a more excellent
 11:6 without *f* it is impossible to please him
 11:13 these all died in *f*, not having received
 11:33 who through *f* subdued kingdoms, wrought
 11:39 having obtained a good report through *f*
 12:2 Jesus the author and finisher of our *f*
 13:7 whose *f* follow, considering the end of
 Jas. 1:3 the trying of your *f* worketh patience
 1:6 but let him ask in *f*, nothing wavering
 2:1 the *f* of our Lord . . with respect of persons
 2:5 God chosen the poor of this world rich in *f*
 2:14 hath *f*, and have not works? can *f* save him?
 2:18 thy *f* without thy works . . my *f* by my works
 2:20 O vain man, that *f* without works is dead?
 2:22 how *f* wrought . . by works was *f* made perfect
 5:15 and the prayer of *f* shall save the sick
 1 Pet. 1:5 are kept by the power of God through *f*
 1:7 trial of your *f* . . more precious than of gold
 1:9 receiving the end of your *f* . . the salvation
 2 Pet. 1:1 have obtained like precious *f* with us
 1:5 giving all diligence, add to your *f* virtue
 1 Jn. 5:4 that overcometh the world, even our *f*
 Jude 3 that ye should earnestly contend for the *f*
 Rev. 2:13 hast not denied my *f*, even in those days
 2:19 I know thy works . . and service, and *f*
 13:10 is the patience and the *f* of the saints
 14:12 here are they that keep . . the *f* of Jesus

Faithful

Num. 12:7 (Heb. 3:2) Moses . . is *f* in all mine house
 Deut. 7:9 the LORD thy God, he is God, the *f* God
 1 Sam. 2:35 and I will raise me up a *f* priest
 22:14 so *f* among all thy servants as David
 Neh. 7:2 charge over Jerusalem: for he was a *f* man
 9:8 foundest his heart *f* before thee, and madest
 13:13 for they were counted *f*, and their office
 Ps. 12:1 help, LORD . . for the *f* fail from among
 31:23 the LORD preserveth the *f*, and plentifully
 101:6 mine eyes shall be upon the *f* of the land
 119:138 thy testimonies . . are righteous and very *f*
 Prov. 11:13 is of a *f* spirit concealeth the matter
 13:17 but a *f* ambassador is health
 20:6 own goodness; but a *f* man who can find?
 Is. 1:21 how is the *f* city become a harlot!
 1:26 The city of righteousness, the *f* city
 Dan. 6:4 occasion nor fault forasmuch as he was *f*
 Hos. 11:12 but Judah yet . . is *f* with the saints
 Mt. 24:45 (Lk. 12:42) is a *f* and wise servant
 25:21 well done, thou good and *f* servant
 Lk. 16:10 he that is *f* in . . least is *f* also in much
 19:17 because thou hast been *f* in a very little
 Acts 16:15 have judged me to be *f* to the Lord

1 Cor. 1:9 God is *f*, by whom ye were called unto
 4:2 required in stewards, that a man be found *f*
 10:13 but God is *f*, who will not suffer you to
 Col. 1:7 Epaphras . . who is for you a *f* minister
 1 Thes. 5:24 *f* is he that calleth you, who also
 2 Thes. 3:3 the Lord is *f*, who shall stablish you
 1 Tim. 1:12 counted me *f* putting me into the ministry
 2 Tim. 2:2 the same commit thou to *f* men
 2:13 if we believe not, yet he abideth *f*
 Tit. 1:9 holding fast the *f* word as . . taught
 Heb. 2:17 he might be a merciful and *f* high priest
 10:23 for he is *f* that promised
 11:11 because she judged him *f* who had promised
 1 Pet. 4:9 in well doing, as unto a *f* Creator
 1 Jn. 1:9 if we confess our sins, he is *f* and just
 Rev. 1:5 from Jesus Christ, who is the *f* witness
 2:10 tribulation ten days: be thou *f* unto death
 17:14 with him are called, and chosen, and *f*
 19:11 he that sat upon him was called *F* and True
 21:5 write: for these words are true and *f*

Faithfully

2 Kgs. 12:15 they reckoned not . . for they dealt *f*
 22:7 (2 Chr. 34:12) because they dealt *f*
 2 Chr. 31:12 and brought in . . the dedicated things *f*
 Jer. 23:28 hath my word, let him speak my word *f*

Faithfulness See also Truth

Ps. 5:9 for there is no *f* in their mouth
 36:5 thy *f* reacheth unto the clouds
 40:10 I have declared thy *f* and thy salvation
 88:11 in the grave? or thy *f* in destruction?
 89:1 will I make known thy *f* to all generations
 92:2 to show forth . . thy *f* every night
 119:75 that thou in *f* hast afflicted me
 119:90 thy *f* is unto all generations
 143:1 hear my prayer, O LORD . . in thy *f* answer
 Is. 11:5 *f* the girdle of his reins
 25:1 thy counsels of old are *f* and truth
 Lam. 3:23 are new every morning: great is thy *f*
 Hos. 2:20 I will even betroth thee unto me in *f*

Faithless

Mt. 17:17 (Mk. 9:19; Lk. 9:41) O *f* . . generation
 Jn. 20:27 to Thomas . . be not *f*, but believing

Fall (Fell, Fallen) See also Descend

Ex. 21:33 dig a pit . . and an ox or an ass *f* therein
 Lev. 26:36 and they shall *f* when none pursueth
 Josh. 6:20 great shout, that the wall *f* down flat
 Ruth 2:16 let *f* also some of the handfuls . . for her
 1 Sam. 3:19 let none of his words *f* to the ground
 4:18 he *f* from off the seat backward by the side
 2 Sam. 24:14 (1 Chr. 21:13) let us *f* now into the hand
 1 Kgs. 22:20 (2 Chr. 18:19) go . . *f* at Ramoth-gilead?
 2 Kgs. 6:5 the axe head *f* into the water
 14:10 (2 Chr. 25:19) shouldest *f* . . Judah with thee?
 Job 4:4 thy words have upholden him that was *f*
 Ps. 16:6 the lines are *f* unto me in pleasant places
 37:24 though he *f*, he shall not be utterly cast
 91:7 a thousand shall *f* at thy side, and ten
 141:10 let the wicked *f* into their own nets
 145:14 LORD upholdeth all that *f*, and raiseth up
 Prov. 10:8 but a prating fool shall *f*
 11:5 the wicked shall *f* by his own wickedness
 11:14 where no counsel is, the people *f*
 11:28 he that trusteth in his riches shall *f*
 16:18 and a haughty spirit before a *f*
 24:17 rejoice not when thine enemy *f*
 29:16 but the righteous shall see their *f*
 Eccl. 4:10 if they *f*, the one will lift up his fellow
 11:3 place where the tree *f*, there it shall be
 Is. 9:10 the bricks are *f* down, but we will build
 10:4 without me . . they shall *f* under the slain
 22:25 nail that is fastened . . be cut down, and *f*
 34:4 all their host shall *f* down, as the leaf *f*
 40:30 and the young men shall utterly *f*
 Jer. 23:19 *f* grievously upon the head of the wicked

Jer. 37:14 it is false; I *f* not away to the Chaldeans
 Ezek. 24:6 piece by piece; let no lot *f* upon it
 26:15 the isles shake at the sound of thy *f*
 Hos. 4:5 and the prophet also shall *f* with thee
 4:14 the people that doth not understand shall *f*
 10:8 (Lk. 23:30) shall say . . to the hills, *F* on us
 14:1 for thou hast *f* by thine iniquity
 Mic. 7:8 rejoice not . . when I *f*, I shall arise
 Mt. 7:25 it *f* not: for it was founded upon a rock
 10:29 two sparrows . . one of them shall not *f* on
 12:11 (Lk. 14:5) sheep, and if it *f* into a pit
 15:14 (Lk. 6:39) blind, both shall *f* into the ditch
 21:44 (Lk. 20:18) whosoever shall *f* on this stone
 24:29 (Mk. 13:25) the stars shall *f* from heaven
 Lk. 2:34 this child is set for the *f* and rising
 8:47 she came trembling, and *f* down before him
 10:18 I beheld Satan as lightning *f* from heaven
 13:4 eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam *f*
 Jn. 12:24 except a corn of wheat *f* into the ground
 18:6 they went backward, and *f* to the ground
 Acts 1:18 and *f* headlong, he burst asunder
 10:44 (11:15) Holy Ghost *f* on all them which heard
 Rom. 11:11 through their *f* salvation is come unto
 14:4 to his own master he standeth or *f*
 1 Cor. 10:12 he standeth take heed lest he *f*
 1 Tim. 3:6 with pride he *f* into the condemnation
 6:9 but they that will be rich *f* into temptation
 Heb. 4:11 man *f* after the same example of unbelief
 6:6 if they shall *f* away, to renew them again
 10:31 fearful thing to *f* into the hands of . . God
 11:30 by faith the walls of Jericho *f* down
 Jas. 1:11 (1 Pet. 1:24) and the flower thereof *f*
 2 Pet. 1:10 ye do these things, ye shall never *f*
 3:17 lest ye also . . *f* from your own steadfastness
 Rev. 1:17 when I saw him, I *f* at his feet as dead
 6:16 said to the mountains and rocks, *F* on us
 9:1 I saw a star *f* from heaven unto the earth
 16:19 and the cities of the nations *f*

Fallen See also Fall

Lev. 25:35 brother be waxen poor, and *f* in decay
 2 Sam. 3:38 is a prince and a great man *f* this day
 Ps. 7:15 and is *f* into the ditch which he made
 Is. 14:12 how art thou *f* from heaven, O Lucifer
 21:9 (Rev. 18:2) and said, Babylon is *f*, is *f*
 Jer. 51:8 Babylon is suddenly *f* and destroyed
 Lam. 5:16 crown is *f* from our head: woe unto us
 Zech. 11:2 howl, fir tree; for the cedar is *f*
 Gal. 5:4 justified by the law; ye are *f* from grace
 Rev. 2:5 remember therefore from whence thou are *f*
 14:8 (18:2) angel, saying, Babylon is *f*, is *f*

Falling See also Fall

Job 14:18 surely the mountain *f* cometh to nought
 Ps. 56:13 wilt not thou deliver my feet from *f*
 2 Thes. 2:3 except there come a *f* away first
 Jude 24 unto him that is able to keep you from *f*

Fallow

Jer. 4:3 (Hos. 10:12) break up your *f* ground

False See also Lying, Wrong

Ex. 20:16 (Deut. 5:20; Mt. 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lk. 18:20; Rom. 13:9) thou shalt not bear *f* witness
 Deut. 19:16 if a *f* witness rise up against any man
 Ps. 27:12 for *f* witnesses are risen up against me
 119:104 therefore I hate every *f* way
 Prov. 6:19 a *f* witness that speaketh lies
 11:1 a *f* balance is abomination to the LORD
 12:17 but a *f* witness deceit
 17:4 a wicked doer giveth heed to *f* lips
 25:14 who boasteth himself of a *f* gift is like
 Jer. 14:14 they prophesy unto you a *f* vision
 23:32 I am against them that prophesy *f* dreams
 Lam. 2:14 prophets . . have seen for thee *f* burdens
 Zech. 8:17 love no *f* oath: for all these . . I hate
 10:2 diviners have seen a lie . . told *f* dreams
 Mal. 3:5 be a swift witness . . against *f* swearers

Mt. 7:15 beware of *f* prophets. . in sheep's clothing
 15:19 out of the heart proceed. . thefts, *f* witness
 24:24 (Mk. 13:22) arise *f* Christs, and *f* prophets
 26:59 (Mk. 14:56) sought *f* witness against Jesus
 Lk. 19:8 have taken. . from any man by *f* accusation
 Acts 6:13 set up *f* witnesses, which said, This man
 1 Cor. 15:15 and we are found *f* witnesses of God
 2 Cor. 11:13 for such are *f* apostles, deceitful
 Gal. 2:4 because of *f* brethren unawares brought in
 2 Tim. 3:3 trucebreakers, *f* accusers, incontinent
 Tit. 2:3 the aged women likewise. . not *f* accusers
 2 Pet. 2:1 as there shall be *f* teachers among you
 1 Jn. 4:1 because many *f* prophets are gone out
 Rev. 19:20 beast was taken. . with him the *f* prophet

Falsehood *See also* Deceit, Hypocrisy, Lie, Lying

Job 21:34 seeing in your answers there remaineth *f*
 Ps. 7:14 conceived mischief, and brought forth *f*
 144:8 their right hand is a right hand of *f*
 Is. 28:15 and under *f* have we hid ourselves
 57:4 children of transgression, a seed of *f*
 Jer. 10:14 (51:17) for his molten image is *f*
 13:25 thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in *f*
 Hos. 7:1 wickedness of Samaria: for they commit *f*
 Mic. 2:11 man walking in the spirit and *f* do lie

Falsely

Gen. 21:23 swear. . thou wilt not deal *f* with me
 Lev. 6:3 and lieth concerning it, and sweareth *f*
 Deut. 19:18 hath testified *f* against his brother
 Ps. 44:17 neither have we dealt *f* in thy covenant
 Jer. 5:31 the prophets prophesy *f*, and the priests
 29:9 for they prophesy *f* unto you in my name
 Hos. 10:4 swearing *f* in making a covenant
 Mt. 5:11 say all manner of evil against you *f*
 Lk. 13:14 violence to no man, neither accuse any *f*
 1 Tim. 6:20 and oppositions of science *f* so called

Fame *See also* Honor, Praise

Num. 14:15 nations which have heard the *f* of thee
 Josh. 6:27 *f* was noised throughout all the country
 9:9 thy God: for we have heard the *f* of him
 1 Kgs. 4:31 his *f* was in all nations round about
 10:1 (2 Chr. 9:1) heard of the *f* of Solomon
 Job 28:22 death say, We have heard the *f* thereof
 Is. 66:19 isles afar off, that have not heard my *f*
 Zeph. 3:19 get them praise and *f* in every land
 Mt. 4:24 and his *f* went throughout all Syria
 9:31 spread abroad his *f* in all that country
 14:1 Herod the tetrarch heard of the *f* of Jesus
 Mk. 1:28 (Lk. 4:37) his *f* spread abroad throughout
 Lk. 5:15 so much. . more went there a *f* abroad

Familiar

Lev. 19:31 regard not them that have *f* spirits
 20:6 that turneth after such as have *f* spirits
 1 Sam. 28:3 had put away those that had *f* spirits
 28:7 seek me a woman that hath a *f* spirit
 2 Kgs. 21:6 (2 Chr. 33:6) and dealt with *f* spirits
 Is. 8:19 seek unto them that have *f* spirits

Family *See also* House, Household

Gen. 12:3 in thee shall all *f* of the earth be blessed
 28:14 in thy seed shall all the *f* of the earth
 Num. 27:4 name. . be done away from among his *f*
 1 Sam. 9:21 my *f*. . least of all the *f* of. . Benjamin?
 18:18 what is. . my father's *f* in Israel
 Ps. 68:6 God setteth the solitary in *f*
 Jer. 31:1 will I be the God of all the *f* of Israel
 Amos 3:2 you only have I known of all the *f* of the
 Zech. 12:12 the land shall mourn, every *f* apart
 Eph. 3:15 the whole *f* in heaven and earth is named

Famine *See also* Dearth, Drought

Gen. 12:10 was a *f* in the land: and Abram went
 41:27 the seven empty ears. . seven years of *f*
 41:56 the *f* was over all the face of the earth

Ruth 1:1 there was a *f* in the land
 2 Sam. 21:1 a *f* in the days of David three years
 24:13 (1 Chr. 21:12) shall seven years of *f* come
 1 Kgs. 18:2 Elijah went. . and there was a sore *f*
 2 Kgs. 6:25 and there was a great *f* in Samaria
 25:3 (Jer. 52:6) the *f* prevailed in the city
 Job 5:20 in *f* he shall redeem thee from death
 Ps. 105:16 moreover he called for a *f* upon the land
 Is. 51:19 desolation, and destruction, and the *f*
 Jer. 11:22 sons and their daughters shall die by *f*
 14:15 by sword and *f* shall those prophets be
 15:2 such as are for the *f*, to the *f*
 24:10 send the sword, the *f* and the pestilence
 Lam. 5:10 skin was black. . because of the terrible *f*
 Ezek. 5:12 and with *f* shall they be consumed
 36:29 call for the corn. . and lay no *f* upon you
 Amos 8:11 not a *f* of bread, nor a thirst for water
 Mt. 24:7 (Mk. 13:8; Lk. 21:11) be *f* and pestilences
 Lk. 4:25 when great *f* was throughout all the land
 15:14 there arose a mighty *f* in that land
 Rom. 8:35 or *f*, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?

Famish

Gen. 41:55 when all the land of Egypt was *f*
 Is. 5:13 their honorable men are *f*
 Zeph. 2:11 for he will *f* all the gods of the earth

Famous

Num. 16:2 *f* in the congregation, men of renown
 Ruth 4:14 that his name may be *f* in Israel
 Ps. 74:5 a man was *f* according as he had lifted up

Fan

Is. 41:16 thou shalt *f* them, and the wind shall
 Jer. 15:7 and I will *f* them with a *f* in the gates
 5:12 send unto Babylon fanners, that shall *f* her
 Mt. 3:12 (Lk. 3:17) whose *f* is in his hand

Fan

Deut. 30:11 not hidden from thee, neither is it *f* off
 Job 11:14 iniquity be in thine hand, put it away
 19:13 he hath put my brethren *f* from me
 Ps. 22:1 why art thou so *f* from helping me
 22:11 be not *f* from me; for trouble is near
 35:22 keep not silence: O Lord, be not *f* from me
 38:21 forsake me not. . my God, be not *f* from me
 73:27 they that are *f* from thee shall perish
 103:12 as *f* as the east is from the west, so *f*
 Prov. 15:29 the LORD is *f* from the wicked
 Is. 29:13 (Mt. 15:8; Mk. 7:6) their heart *f* from me
 43:6 bring my sons from *f*, and my daughters from
 Amos 6:3 ye that put *f* away the evil day
 Mt. 16:22 be it *f* from thee, Lord: this shall not be
 21:33 (Mk. 12:1; Lk. 20:9) went into a *f* country
 25:14 (Lk. 19:12) a man traveling into a *f* country
 Mk. 12:34 thou art not *f* from the kingdom of God
 13:34 Son of man is as a man taking a *f* journey
 Acts 17:27 though he be not *f* from every one
 Eph. 2:13 ye who. . were *f* off are made nigh

Fare (verb)

1 Sam. 17:18 look how thy brethren *f*, and take
 Lk. 16:19 rich man, which. . *f* sumptuously every day

Farewell

Lk. 9:61 but let me first go bid them *f*
 Acts 18:21 bade them *f*. . and he sailed from Ephesus

Farthing

Mt. 10:29 (Lk. 12:6) two sparrows sold for a *f*?
 Mk. 12:42 poor widow. . two mites, which make a *f*

Fashion

Gen. 6:15 this is the *f* which thou shalt make it
 Ex. 26:30 tabernacle according to the *f* thereof
 32:4 and *f* it with a graving tool
 Job 10:8 (Ps. 119:73) hands have made me and *f* me
 31:15 and did not one *f* us in the womb?

Ps. 33:15 he *f* their hearts alike

Is. 44:12 smith . . . *f* it with hammers

45:9 shall the clay say to him that *f* it

1 Cor. 7:31 for the *f* of this world passeth away

1 Pet. 1:14 not *f* . . . according to the former lusts

Fast (adverb)

Judg. 4:21 he was *f* asleep and weary. So he died

16:11 unto her. If they bind me *f* with new ropes

Job 2:3 my servant Job . . . he holdeth *f* his integrity

27:6 my righteousness I hold *f*, and will not let

Mt. 26:48 I . . . kiss, that same is he; hold him *f*

1 Cor. 16:13 watch ye, stand *f* in the faith

Phil. 4:1 so stand *f* in the Lord, my . . . beloved

Rev. 3:3 and hold *f*, and repent

3:11 I come quickly: hold that *f* which thou hast

Fast (noun, verb)

1 Sam. 7:6 *f* on that day, and said . . . We have sinned

2 Sam. 1:12 wept, and *f* until even, for Saul

12:16 besought God for the child; and David *f*

1 Kgs. 21:9 proclaim a *f*, and set Naboth on high

2 Chr. 20:3 Jehoshaphat feared . . . proclaimed a *f*

Ezra 8:21 I proclaimed a *f* there . . . before our God

Esth. 4:16 the Jews . . . in Shushan, and *f* ye for me

Is. 58:3 wherefore have we *f*, . . . and thou seest not?

Jer. 14:12 when they *f*, I will not hear their cry

Joel 1:14 (2:15) sanctify ye a *f*, call a solemn

Jon. 3:5 Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a *f*

Zech. 7:5 when ye *f* . . . did ye at all *f* unto me

8:19 the *f* of the tenth, shall be to . . . Judah joy

Mt. 4:2 when he had *f* forty days and forty nights

6:16 when ye *f*, be not, as the hypocrites

9:14 (Mk. 2:18; Lk. 5:33) but thy disciples *f* not?

Lk. 18:12 I *f* twice in the week, I give tithes of

Acts 10:30 Cornelius said, Four days ago I was *f*

13:2 as they ministered to the Lord, and *f*

Fasten

1 Sam. 31:10 *f* his body to the wall of Beth-shan

Is. 22:23 I will *f* him as a nail in a sure place

Lk. 4:20 eyes . . . in the synagogue were *f* on him

Acts 3:4 Peter, *f* his eyes upon him with John

28:3 a viper out of the heat, and *f* on his hand

Fasting See also Fast (verb)

Neh. 9:1 children of Israel were assembled with *f*

Ps. 35:13 I humbled my soul with *f*; and my prayer

109:24 my knees are weak through *f*; and my flesh

Jer. 36:6 read . . . in the LORD's house upon the *f* day

Dan. 6:18 to his palace, and passed the night *f*

9:3 to seek by prayer and supplications, with *f*

Mt. 15:32 (Mk. 8:3) I will not send them away *f*

17:21 (Mk. 9:29) goeth not out but by prayer and *f*

Lk. 2:37 but served God with *f* and prayers night

1 Cor. 7:5 ye may give yourselves to *f* and prayer

2 Cor. 6:5 in labors, in watchings, in *f*

11:27 in hunger and thirst, in *f* often, in cold

Fat

Gen. 41:20 did eat up the first seven *f* kine

49:20 out of Asher his bread shall be *f*

Lev. 3:16 sweet savor: all the *f* is the LORD's

7:23 ye shall eat no manner of *f*, of ox, or of

Num 13:20 what the land is, whether it be *f* or

Deut. 32:15 but Jeshurun waxed *f*, and kicked

Judg. 3:17 and Eglon was a very *f* man

Neh. 9:25 they took strong cities, and a *f* land

Ps. 17:10 they are inclosed in their own *f*

37:20 enemies of the LORD . . . be as the *f* of lambs

92:14 they shall be *f* and flourishing

119:70 their heart is as *f* as grease

Prov. 11:25 the liberal soul shall be made *f*

28:25 his trust in the LORD shall be made *f*

Is. 1:11 I am full of . . . the *f* of fed beasts

6:10 make the heart of this people *f*

10:16 the LORD . . . send among his *f* ones leanness

Is. 58:11 and satisfy thy soul . . . and make *f* thy bones

Jer. 50:11 ye are grown *f* as the heifer at grass

Father See also God, Parent

Gen. 2:24 (Mt. 19:5; Mk. 10:7; Eph. 5:31) shall a

man leave his *f* and his mother, and shall cleave

17:5 (Rom. 4:17) *f* of many nations . . . I made thee

Ex. 15:2 my God . . . my *f*'s God, and I will exalt him

20:5 (34:7; Num. 14:18; Deut. 5:9) visiting the

iniquity of the *f* upon the children

20:12 (Deut. 5:16; Mt. 15:4; 19:19; Mk. 7:10; 10:19;

Lk. 18:20; Eph. 6:2) honor thy *f* and thy mother

Deut. 24:16 (2 Kgs. 14:6; 2 Chr. 25:4) *f* shall not be

put to death for the children

Judg. 17:10 Micah said . . . be unto me a *f* . . . a priest

2 Sam. 7:14 (1 Chr. 17:13; Heb. 1:5) I will be his *f*

2 Kgs. 2:12 Elisha saw it, and he cried, My *f*, my *f*

13:14 Joash . . . said, O my *f*, my *f*! the chariot

14:6 (2 Chr. 25:4) *f* shall not be put to death

Job 29:16 I was a *f* to the poor: and the cause

38:28 hath the rain a *f*? Or who hath begotten

Ps. 27:10 when my *f* and my mother forsake me

68:5 a *f* of the fatherless, and a judge of

95:9 (Heb. 3:9) your *f* tempted me, proved me

103:13 like as a *f* pitieth his children, so

Prov. 4:1 hear . . . children, the instruction of a *f*

6:20 keep thy *f*'s commandment, and forsake not

23:24 *f* of the righteous shall greatly rejoice

Is. 9:6 The everlasting *F*, The Prince of Peace

22:21 be a *f* to the inhabitants of Jerusalem

63:16 thou, O LORD, art our *F*, our Redeemer

Jer. 3:4 my *f*, thou art the guide of my youth?

31:29 (Ezek. 18:2) the *f* have eaten a sour grape

Ezek. 18:4 all souls are mine; as the soul of the *f*

18:20 son shall not bear the iniquity of the *f*

Mal. 1:6 if then I be a *f*, where is my honor?

2:10 have we not all one *f*? hath not one God

4:6 (Lk. 1:17) the heart of the *f* to the children

Mt. 3:9 (Lk. 3:8) we have Abraham to our *f*

5:16 and glorify your *F* which is in heaven

5:48 be ye therefore perfect, even as your *F*

6:6 pray to thy *F* which is in secret; and thy *F*

6:9 (Lk. 11:2) our *F* which art in heaven

6:15 (Mk. 11:26) neither will your *F* forgive your

7:11 (Lk. 11:13) how much more shall your *F*

7:21 but he that doeth the will of my *F* which

8:21 (Lk. 9:59) first to go and bury my *f*

10:21 (Mk. 13:12) to death, and the *f* of the child

10:32 him will I confess also before my *F*

10:37 loveth *f* or mother more than me is not

11:27 (Lk. 10:22) no man knoweth the Son . . . the *F*

12:50 do the will of my *F* . . . is my brother

18:10 angels do always behold the face of my *F*

18:14 even so it is not the will of your *F*

19:5 (Mk. 10:7) shall a man leave *f* and mother

20:23 be given . . . for whom it is prepared of my *F*

23:9 and call no man your *f* . . . for one is your *F*

24:36 (Mk. 13:32) hour knoweth no man . . . my *F*

26:39 (Lk. 22:42) *F*, if it be possible, let this

28:19 baptizing them in the name of the *F*

Mk. 14:36 Abba, *F*, all things are possible unto

Lk. 2:49 that I must be about my *F*'s business?

6:36 be ye . . . merciful, as your *F* also is merciful

12:32 it is your *F*'s good pleasure to give you

15:18 I will arise and go to my *f*

23:34 then said Jesus, *F*, forgive them

23:46 *F*, into thy hands I commend my spirit

24:49 I send the promise of my *F* upon you

Jn. 1:14 glory as of the only begotten of the *F*

2:16 not my *F*'s house a house of merchandise

3:35 the *F* loveth the Son, and hath given all

4:23 shall worship the *F* in spirit and in truth

5:17 my *F* worketh hitherto, and I work

5:20 the *F* loveth the Son, and sheweth him all

5:30 but the will of the *F* which hath sent me

5:37 the *F* himself . . . hath borne witness of me

6:37 all that the *F* giveth me shall come to me

6:65 except it were given unto him of my *F*

8:16 for I am not alone, but I and the *F* that

Jn. 8:44 ye are of your *f* the devil
 10:15 as the *F* knoweth me, even so know I the *F*
 10:30 I and my *F* are one
 12:26 if any man serve me, him will my *F* honor
 12:49 for I have not spoken of myself; but the *F*
 14:2 in my *F*'s house are many mansions
 14:6 no man cometh unto the *F*, but by me
 14:9 he that hath seen me hath seen the *F*
 14:10 that I am in the *F*, and the *F* in me?
 14:20 I am in my *F*, and ye in me, and I in you
 14:28 go unto the *F*: for my *F* is greater than I
 15:1 the true vine, and my *F* is the husbandman
 15:8 herein is my *F* glorified, that ye bear much
 15:16 (16:23) ask of the *F* in my name, he may give
 15:23 he that hateth me hateth my *F* also
 16:3 because they have not known the *F*, nor me
 16:16 ye shall see me, because I go to the *F*
 16:32 I am not alone, because the *F* is with me
 20:17 for I am not yet ascended to my *F*
 20:21 as my *F* hath sent me, even so send I you
 Rom. 4:11 might be the *f* of all them that believe
 8:15 Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, *F*
 1 Cor. 4:15 yet have ye not many *f*: for in Christ
 8:6 but to us there is but one God, the *F*
 2 Cor. 6:18 be a *F* unto you, and ye shall be my sons
 Gal. 4:6 of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, *F*
 Eph. 2:18 have access by one Spirit unto the *F*
 4:6 one God and *F* of all, who is above all
 6:4 (Col. 3:21) ye *f*, provoke not your children
 1 Tim. 5:1 rebuke not an elder . . . entreat him as a *f*
 Heb. 7:3 without *f*, without mother, without descent
 12:7 what son is he whom the *f* chasteneth not?
 12:9 had *f* of our flesh which corrected us
 Jas. 1:17 and cometh down from the *F* of lights
 1 Pet. 1:17 *F*, who without respect of persons
 1 Jn. 1:2 with the *F*, and was manifested unto us
 1:3 and truly our fellowship is with the *F*
 2:1 any man sin, we have an advocate with the *F*
 2:13 (2:14) I write unto you, *f*, because ye have
 2:15 the world, the love of the *F* is not in him
 3:1 what manner of love the *F* hath bestowed upon
 4:14 that the *F* sent the Son to be the Saviour
 5:7 bear record . . . *F*, the Word . . . the Holy Ghost
 2 Jn. 9 he hath both the *F* and the Son
 Rev. 3:5 but I will confess his name before my *F*

Fatherless

Ex. 22:22 shall not afflict any widow, or *f* child
 Deut. 10:18 he doth execute the judgment of the *f*
 24:17 shalt not pervert the judgment . . . of the *f*
 Ps. 10:14 unto thee: thou art the helper of the *f*
 68:5 father of the *f*, and a judge of the widows
 109:9 his children be *f*, and his wife a widow
 146:9 he relieveth the *f* and widow
 Is. 1:17 judge the *f*, plead for the widow
 10:2 be their prey, and that they may rob the *f*!
 Jer. 5:28 they judge not . . . the cause of the *f*
 49:11 leave thy *f* children, I will preserve them
 Hos. 14:3 for in thee the *f* findeth mercy
 Zech. 7:10 and oppress not the widow, nor the *f*
 Jas. 1:27 pure religion . . . to visit the *f* and widows

Fatling

Is. 11:6 and the young lion and the *f* together

Fatness

Gen. 27:28 dew of heaven, and the *f* of the earth
 Deut. 32:15 covered with *f*; then he forsook God
 Ps. 36:8 satisfied with the *f* of thy house
 65:11 with thy goodness; and thy paths drop *f*
 73:7 their eyes stand out with *f*; they have more
 Is. 55:2 and let your soul delight itself in *f*
 Rom. 11:17 partakest of the . . . *f* of the olive tree

Fault

Gen. 41:9 chief butler . . . saying, I do remember my *f*
 Ex. 5:16 beaten; but the *f* is in thine own people

Deut. 25:2 wicked . . . be beaten . . . according to his *f*
 1 Sam. 29:3 Achish said . . . I have found no *f* in him
 Ps. 19:12 cleanse thou me from secret *f*
 Dan. 6:4 but they could find none occasion nor *f*
 Mk. 7:2 eat . . . with unwashen hands, they found *f*
 Lk. 23:4 (Jn. 18:38) I find no *f* in this man
 Jn. 19:4 that ye may know that I find no *f* in him
 Rom. 9:19 say then unto me, Why doth he yet find *f*?
 1 Cor. 6:7 a *f* among you, because ye go to law
 Gal. 6:1 brethren, if a man be overtaken in a *f*
 Heb. 8:8 for finding *f* with them, he saith, Behold
 Jas. 5:16 confess your *f* one to another, and pray
 1 Pet. 2:20 if, when ye be buffeted for your *f*
 Rev. 14:5 they are without *f* before the throne

Faultless See also Blameless

Heb. 8:7 for if that first covenant had been *f*
 Jude 24 present you *f* before the presence of

Faulty

2 Sam. 14:13 king doth speak . . . as one which is *f*
 Hos. 10:2 their heart is divided . . . they be found *f*

Favor See also Grace

Gen. 18:3 Lord, if now I have found *f* in thy sight
 39:21 LORD was with Joseph . . . and gave him *f* in
 Ex. 3:21 people *f* in the sight of the Egyptians
 Num. 11:11 have I not found *f* in thy sight
 Deut. 33:23 he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with *f*
 Ruth 2:13 she said, Let me find *f* in thy sight
 1 Sam. 2:26 Samuel . . . was in *f* both with the LORD
 16:22 let David . . . for he hath found *f* in my sight
 2 Sam. 15:25 shall find *f* in the eyes of the LORD
 Esth. 2:15 Esther obtained *f* in the sight of all
 5:2 king saw Esther . . . she obtained *f* in his sight
 Job 10:12 thou hast granted me life and *f*
 Ps. 5:12 righteous: with *f* wilt thou compass him
 30:5 his anger . . . but a moment: in his *f* is life
 41:11 by this I know that thou *f* me, because
 44:3 save them . . . because thou hadst a *f* unto them
 45:12 rich among the people shall entreat thy *f*
 89:17 and in thy *f* our horn shall be exalted
 102:13 upon Zion: for the time to *f* her . . . is come
 106:4 remember me, O LORD, with the *f* that thou
 112:5 a good man sheweth *f*, and lendeth
 Prov. 3:4 shalt thou find *f* . . . in the sight of God
 12:2 a good man obtaineth *f* of the LORD: but
 13:15 good understanding giveth *f*
 16:15 his *f* is as a cloud of the latter rain
 18:22 findeth a wife . . . obtaineth *f* of the LORD
 19:6 many will entreat the *f* of the prince
 19:12 but his *f* is as dew upon the grass
 31:30 *f* is deceitful, and beauty is vain
 Eccl. 9:11 nor yet *f* to men of skill: but time and
 Song 8:10 was I in his eyes as one that found *f*
 Is. 26:10 let *f* be showed to the wicked, yet will
 60:10 but in my *f* have I had mercy on thee
 Jer. 16:13 I cast you . . . where I will not show you *f*
 Dan. 1:9 now God had brought Daniel into *f*
 Lk. 1:30 for thou hast found *f* with God
 2:52 and Jesus increased . . . in *f* with God and man
 Acts 2:47 praising God, and having *f* with all
 7:10 *f* and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh
 7:46 who found *f* before God, and desired to find

Favorable

Judg. 21:22 be *f* unto them for our sakes: because
 Job 33:26 pray unto God, and he will be *f* unto him
 Ps. 77:7 LORD cast off for ever? and . . . be *f* no more
 85:1 LORD, thou hast been *f* unto thy land

Fear See also Afraid, Dread, Honor, Obey, Quake, Respect, Reverence, Tremble, Trembling, Worship

Gen. 9:2 the *f* of you . . . shall be upon every beast
 15:1 saying, *F* not, Abram: I am thy shield
 20:11 surely the *f* of God is not in this place
 22:12 for now I know that thou *f* God, seeing

Gen. 26:24 *f* not, or I am with thee, and will bless
 42:18 this do, and live; for I *f* God
 Ex. 1:21 because the midwives *f* God, that he made
 9:20 he that *f* the word of the LORD among the
 14:13 and Moses said unto the people, *F* ye not
 15:16 *f* and dread shall fall upon them
 18:21 shalt provide . . . able men, such as *f* God
 Lev. 19:14 but shalt *f* thy God; I am the LORD
 Num. 14:9 and the LORD is with us; *f* them not
 Deut. 1:21 *f* not, neither be discouraged
 2:25 to put . . . the *f* of thee upon the nations
 4:10 hear my words, that they may learn to *f* me
 5:29 oh that . . . they would *f* me, and keep all my
 6:2 thou mightest *f* the LORD thy God, to keep
 10:12 God require of thee, but to *f* the LORD
 13:11 (21:21) all Israel shall hear, and *f*
 25:18 wast faint and weary; and he *f* not God
 28:58 mayest *f* this glorious and fearful name
 Josh. 8:1 Joshua, *F* not, neither be thou dismayed
 24:14 now therefore *f* the LORD, and serve him
 Judg. 6:10 *f* not the gods of the Amorites
 1 Sam. 12:14 if ye will *f* the LORD, and serve him
 15:24 I *f* the people, and obeyed their voice
 1 Kgs. 18:12 thy servant *f* the LORD from my youth
 2 Kgs. 17:33 they *f* the LORD, and served their own
 gods
 1 Chr. 16:25 (Ps. 96:4) is to be *f* above all gods
 16:30 (Ps. 96:9) *f* before him, all the earth
 Neh. 5:9 ought ye not to walk in the *f* of our God
 Job 1:1 and one that *f* God, and eschewed evil
 1:9 Satan answered. . . Doth Job *f* God for nought?
 4:6 is not this thy *f*, thy confidence, thy hope
 11:15 thou shalt be steadfast, and shalt not *f*
 28:28 behold, the *f* of the Lord, that is wisdom
 Ps. 2:11 serve the LORD with *f*, and rejoice with
 5:7 in thy *f* will I worship toward thy holy temple
 14:5 (53:5) were they in great *f*
 15:4 but he honoreth them that *f* the LORD
 19:9 *f* of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever
 23:4 I will *f* no evil: for thou art with me
 25:12 what man is he that *f* the LORD? Him shall
 27:1 my light and my salvation; whom shall I *f*?
 31:19 thy goodness. . . laid up for them that *f* thee
 33:8 let all the earth *f* the LORD
 33:18 eye of the LORD is upon them that *f* him
 34:9 O *f* the LORD, ye his saints: for there is
 36:1 (Rom. 3:18) no *f* of God before his eyes
 46:2 will not we *f*, though the earth be removed
 52:6 the righteous also shall see, and *f*
 56:4 I will not *f* what flesh can do unto me
 60:4 hast given a banner to them that *f* thee
 61:5 the heritage of those that *f* thy name
 66:16 come and hear, all ye that *f* God
 72:5 they shall *f* thee as long as the sun and
 76:7 thou, even thou, art to be *f*: and who may
 85:9 surely his salvation is nigh them that *f* him
 86:11 in thy truth: unite my heart to *f* thy name
 89:7 God is greatly to be *f* in the assembly
 90:11 even according to thy *f*, so is thy wrath
 103:11 is his mercy toward them that *f* him
 111:10 (Prov. 9:10) *f* of the LORD is the beginning
 112:1 blessed is the man that *f* the LORD
 115:11 ye that *f* the LORD, trust in the LORD
 118:6 (Heb. 13:6) LORD is on my side; I will not *f*
 119:74 they that *f* thee will be glad when they
 128:1 blessed is every one that *f* the LORD
 130:4 forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be *f*
 145:19 will fulfil the desire of them that *f* him
 147:11 LORD taketh pleasure in them that *f* him
 Prov. 1:7 (9:10) *f* of the LORD is the beginning
 1:26 I will mock when you *f* cometh
 3:7 *f* the LORD, and depart from evil
 3:25 be not afraid of sudden *f*. . . when it cometh
 10:27 the *f* of the LORD prolongeth days
 14:26 in the *f* of the LORD is strong confidence
 15:16 better is little with the *f* of the LORD
 19:23 the *f* of the LORD tendeth to life
 23:17 be thou in the *f* of the LORD all the day long
 24:21 my son, *f* thou the LORD and the king

Prov. 29:25 the *f* of man bringeth a snare
 31:30 woman that *f* the LORD, she shall be praised
 Eccl. 3:14 God doeth it, that men should *f* before him
 5:7 are also divers vanities: but *f* thou God
 8:12 that it shall be well with them that *f* God
 12:13 *f* God, and keep his commandments: for this
 Is. 2:19 and into the caves . . . for *f* of the LORD
 7:4 be quiet; *f* not, neither be faint-hearted
 8:13 let him be your *f*, and let him be your dread
 11:2 of knowledge and of the *f* of the LORD
 24:17 *f*, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee
 29:13 their *f* toward me is taught by the precept
 35:4 be strong, *f* not: behold, your God will
 41:10 *f* thou not; for I am with thee: be not
 43:1 O Israel, *F* not: for I have redeemed thee
 50:10 who is among you that *f* the LORD
 51:7 *f* ye not the reproach of men, neither be
 59:19 so shall they *f* the name of the LORD
 Jer. 5:22 *f* ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not
 5:24 neither say they . . . Let us now *f* the LORD
 23:4 and they shall *f* no more, nor be dismayed
 32:40 but I will put my *f* in their hearts
 33:9 shall *f* and tremble for all the goodness
 48:44 he that fleeth from the *f* shall fall
 Ezek. 3:9 *f* them not, neither be dismayed
 Dan. 6:26 tremble and *f* before the God of Daniel
 Hos. 3:5 shall *f* the LORD and his goodness in the
 Joel 2:21 *f* not, O land; be glad and rejoice
 Jon. 1:9 I am a Hebrew; and I *f* the LORD, the God
 Zeph. 3:7 I said, Surely, thou wilt *f* me
 Hag. 1:12 and the people did *f* before the LORD
 Zech. 8:13 *f* not, but let your hands be strong
 Mal. 1:6 if I be a master, where is my *f*?
 3:16 that *f* the LORD spake often one to another
 4:2 but unto you that *f* my name shall the Sun
 Mt. 1:20 *f* not to take unto thee Mary thy wife
 10:28 (Lk. 12:5) *f* him which is able to destroy
 14:5 have put him to death, he *f* the multitude
 14:26 it is a spirit; and they cried out for *f*
 21:26 (Mk. 11:32) say, Of men; we *f* the people
 27:54 *f* greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son
 28:5 *f* not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus
 Mk. 4:41 *f* exceedingly and said . . . what manner
 5:33 but the woman *f* and trembling, knowing what
 6:20 Herod *f* John, knowing that he was a just
 11:18 how they might destroy him: for they *f* him
 Lk. 1:30 *f* not, Mary: for thou hast found favor
 1:50 and his mercy is on them that *f* him
 2:10 angel said unto them, *F* not: for, behold
 7:16 came a *f* on all: and they glorified God
 8:50 *f* not: believe only, and she shall be
 9:34 and they *f* as they entered into the cloud
 12:32 *f* not, little flock: for it is your Father's
 18:2 was in a city a judge, which *f* not God
 19:21 I *f* thee, because thou art an austere man
 21:26 men's hearts failing them for *f*, and for
 23:40 rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou *f* God
 Jn. 7:13 spake openly of him for *f* of the Jews
 12:15 *f* not, daughter of Zion: behold, thy King
 19:38 but secretly for *f* of the Jews, besought
 20:19 the doors were shut . . . for *f* of the Jews
 Acts 2:43 *f* came upon every soul: and many wonders
 5:11 and great *f* came upon all the church
 9:31 were edified . . . walking in the *f* of the LORD
 10:22 Cornelius. . . a just man, and one that *f* God
 10:35 in every nation he that *f* him . . . is accepted
 13:16 Israel, and ye that *f* God, give audience
 27:24 *f* not, Paul: thou must be brought before
 Rom. 8:15 received the spirit of bondage again to *f*
 13:7 render . . . to all their dues . . . *f* to whom *f*
 2 Cor. 7:1 perfecting holiness in the *f* of God
 7:5 without were fightings, within were *f*
 Eph. 5:21 submitting yourselves . . . in the *f* of God
 6:5 servants, be obedient . . . with *f* and trembling
 Phil. 1:14 more bold to speak the word without *f*
 2:12 work out your own salvation with *f* and
 Col. 3:22 but in singleness of heart, *f* God
 1 Tim. 5:20 that sin rebuke . . . that others also may *f*
 2 Tim. 1:7 God hath not given us the spirit of *f*

Heb. 2:15 and deliver them, who through *f* of death
 4:1 let us therefore *f*, lest, a promise being
 1 Pet. 1:17 the time of your sojourning here in *f*
 2:17 love the brotherhood, *F* God. Honor the king
 3:2 your chaste conversation coupled with *f*
 1 Jn. 4:18 no *f* in love. . . perfect love casteth out *f*
 Jude 23 and others save with *f*, pulling them out
 Rev. 1:17 *f* not; I am the first and the last
 2:10 *f* none of those things. . . thou shalt suffer
 11:18 to the saints, and them that *f* thy name
 14:7 a loud voice, *F* God, and give glory to him
 15:4 who shall not *f* thee, O Lord, and glorify
 19:5 all ye his servants, and ye that *f* him

Fearful *See also* Horrible, Terrible

Ex. 15:11 like thee. . . *f* in praises, doing wonders?
 Deut. 20:8 that is *f* and faint-hearted? let him go
 Judg. 7:3 whosoever is *f* and afraid, let him return
 Is. 35:4 say to them that are of a *f* heart
 Mt. 8:26 (Mk. 4:40) why are ye, *f*, O ye of little faith?
 Lk. 21:11 *f* sights and great signs shall there be
 Heb. 10:31 a *f* thing to fall into the hands of. . . God
 Rev. 21:8 but the *f*. . . have their part in the lake

Fearfully

Ps. 139:14 for I am *f* and wonderfully made

Fearfulness

Ps. 55:5 *f* and trembling are come upon me
 Is. 21:4 my heart panted, *f* affrighted me
 33:14 *f* hath surprised the hypocrites

Feast

Gen. 19:3 he pressed upon them. . . he made them a *f*
 Ex. 12:14 and ye shall keep it a *f* to the LORD
 12:17 (23:15; 34:18) observe the *f* of unleavened
 23:14 three times thou shalt keep a *f* unto me
 32:5 proclamation. . . Tomorrow is a *f* to the LORD
 Num. 29:39 shall do unto the LORD in your set *f*
 Judg. 14:10 and Samson made there a *f*
 1 Kgs. 8:65 (2 Chr. 7:8) at that time Solomon held a *f*
 Ezra 3:5 offering. . . of all the set *f* of the LORD
 Esth. 1:3 he made a *f* unto all his princes and
 9:17 and made it a day of *f* and gladness
 Ps. 35:16 with hypocritical mockers in *f*
 Prov. 15:15 is of a merry heart hath a continual *f*
 Is. 1:14 and your appointed *f* my soul hateth
 25:6 make unto all people a *f* of fat things
 Dan. 5:1 Belshazzar the king made a great *f*
 Hos. 12:9 tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn *f*
 Amos 5:21 I hate, I despise your *f* days
 8:10 I will turn your *f* into mourning
 Nah. 1:15 keep thy solemn *f*, perform thy vows
 Zech. 8:19 Judah joy and gladness, and cheerful *f*
 Mt. 23:6 (Mk. 12:39; Lk. 20:46) uppermost rooms at *f*
 27:15 (Mk. 15:6) at that *f* the governor. . . release
 Lk. 5:29 Levi made him a great *f* in his own house
 14:13 but when thou makest a *f*, call the poor
 Jn. 2:8 and bear unto the governor of the *f*
 7:37 in the last day, that great day of the *f*
 10:22 was at Jerusalem the *f* of the dedication
 1 Cor. 5:8 let us keep the *f*, not with old leaven
 10:27 of them that believe not bid you to a *f*
 2 Pet. 2:13 own deceivings while they *f* with you
 Jude 12 spots in your *f* of charity, when they *f*

Feather

Job 39:13 gavest. . . wings and *f* unto the ostrich?
 Ps. 91:4 cover thee with his *f*, and under his wings
 Dan. 4:33 till his hairs were grown like eagles' *f*

Fed *See* Feed

Feeble *See also* Weak

Gen. 30:42 the cattle were *f*, he put them not in
 Neh. 4:2 what do these *f* Jews? will they fortify
 Job 4:4 and thou hast strengthened the *f* knees
 Ps. 38:8 I am *f* and sore broken: I have roared

Ps. 105:37 was not one *f* person among their tribes
 Is. 16:14 the remnant shall be very small and *f*
 35:3 (Heb. 12:12) hands, and confirm the *f* knees
 Jer. 6:24 heard the fame thereof: our hands wax *f*
 Ezek. 7:17 all hands shall be *f*, and all knees
 Zech. 12:8 and he that is *f*. . . shall be as David
 1 Cor. 12:22 seem to be more *f*, are necessary

Feeble-minded

1 Thes. 5:14 comfort the *f-m*, support the weak

Feed (Fed)

Gen. 25:30 Esau said to Jacob, *F* me, I pray thee
 37:12 went to *f* their father's flock in Shechem
 48:15 the God which *f* me all my life long
 Ex. 16:32 I have *f* you in the wilderness, when I
 Deut. 8:3 (8:16) and *f* thee with manna
 2 Sam. 5:2 (1 Chr. 11:2) shalt *f* my people Israel
 19:33 I will *f* thee with me in Jerusalem
 1 Kgs. 17:4 I have commanded the ravens to *f* thee.
 22:27 (2 Chr. 18:26) *f* him with bread of affliction
 Ps. 37:3 trust in the LORD. . . verily thou shalt be *f*
 78:72 so be *f* them according to the integrity of
 81:16 he should have *f* them also with the finest
 Prov. 10:21 the lips of the righteous *f* many
 Song 1:7 O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou *f*
 2:16 (6:3) beloved in mine. . . he *f* among the lilies
 Is. 11:7 the cow and the bear shall *f*
 40:11 he shall *f* his flock like a shepherd
 58:14 and *f* thee with the heritage of Jacob
 65:25 the wolf and the lamb shall *f* together
 Jer. 3:15 pastors. . . shall *f* you with knowledge
 5:7 when I had *f* them to the full, they then
 23:4 shepherds over them which shall *f* them
 50:19 and he shall *f* on Carmel and Bashan
 Lam. 4:5 they that did *f* delicately are desolate
 Ezek. 34:2 should not the shepherds *f* the flocks?
 34:8 shepherds *f* themselves, and *f* not my flock
 Hos. 12:1 Ephraim *f* on wind, and followeth after
 Mic. 5:4 stand and *f* in the strength of the LORD
 11:7 and I will *f* the flock of slaughter
 Mt. 6:26 (Lk. 12:24) yet your heavenly Father *f* them
 25:37 when saw we thee ahungered, and *f* thee?
 Lk. 15:15 sent him into his fields to *f* swine
 Jn. 21:15 he saith unto him, *F* my lambs
 Acts 20:28 you overseers, to *f* the church of God
 Rom. 12:20 therefore if thine enemy hunger, *f* him
 1 Cor. 3:2 I have *f* you with milk. . . not with meat
 1 Pet. 5:2 *f* the flock of God which is among you
 Jude 12 feast with you, *f* themselves without fear
 Rev. 7:17 the Lamb. . . shall *f* them, and shall lead
 12:6 prepared of God, that they should *f* her

Feel (Felt)

Judg. 16:26 suffer me that I may *f* the pillars
 Acts 17:27 Lord, if haply they might *f* after him

Feeling

Eph. 4:19 who being past *f* have given themselves
 Heb. 4:15 be touched with the *f* of our infirmities

Feet *See also* Foot

Josh. 3:15 *f* of the priests that bare the ark were
 1 Sam. 2:9 he will keep the *f* of his saints
 2 Sam. 4:4 (9:3) Jonathan. . . had a son. . . lame of his *f*
 22:34 (Ps. 18:33) maketh my *f* like hinds' *f*
 Neh. 9:21 waxed not old, and their *f* swelled not
 Job 29:15 eyes to the blind, and *f* was I to the lame
 Ps. 8:6 (1 Cor. 15:27; Heb. 2:8) all things under his *f*
 66:9 and suffereth not our *f* to be moved
 115:7 *f* have they, but they walk not
 119:59 and turned my *f* unto thy testimonies
 119:105 thy word is a lamp unto my *f*. . . a light
 122:2 our *f* shall stand within thy gates
 Prov. 1:16 for their *f* run to evil, and make haste
 5:5 her *f* go down to death; her steps take hold
 6:18 *f* that be swift in running to mischief
 Song 7:1 how beautiful are thy *f* with shoes

Is. 6:2 and with twain he covered his *f*
 52:7 (Rom. 10:15) how beautiful. . . are the *f* of him
 Ezek. 2:1 Son of man, stand upon thy *f*, and I will
 Dan. 2:33 (2:41) his *f* part of iron and part of clay
 10:6 his *f* like in color to polished brass
 Nah. 1:15 *f* of him that bringeth good tidings
 Hab. 3:19 and he will make my *f* like hinds' *f*
 Mt. 10:14 (Mk. 6:11; Lk. 9:5) shake off. . . dust of your *f*
 28:9 held him by the *f*, and worshipped him
 Lk. 7:38 (Jn. 12:3) wash his *f* with tears, and did wipe
 10:39 Mary. . . sat at Jesus' *f*, and heard his word
 24:39 behold my hands and my *f*, that it is I
 Jn. 11:2 (12:3) Mary which. . . wiped his *f* with her hair
 13:10 is washed needeth not save to wash his *f*
 Acts 4:35 and laid them down at the apostles' *f*
 5:9 the *f* of them which have buried thy husband
 7:58 clothes at a young man's *f*, whose name was
 Rom. 16:20 shall bruise Satan under your *f* shortly
 1 Cor. 12:21 head to the *f*, I have no need of you
 15:25 till he hath put all enemies under his *f*
 Eph. 6:15 and your *f* shod with the preparation of
 1 Tim. 5:10 if she have washed the saints' *f*
 Rev. 1:15 (2:18) his *f* like unto fine brass
 3:9 make them to come and worship before thy *f*
 13:2 the beast. . . his *f* were as the *f* of a bear

Feign

1 Sam. 21:13 *f* himself mad in their hands
 2 Sam. 14:2 I pray thee, *f* thyself to be a mourner
 Ps. 17:1 my prayer, that goeth not out of *f* lips
 2 Pet. 2:3 they with *f* words make merchandise of

Felix the governor Acts 23:24-24:27; 25:14

Fell See Fall

Fellow

2 Sam. 2:16 caught every one his *f* by the head
 1 Kgs. 22:27 (2 Chr. 18:26) put this *f* in the prison
 Eccl. 4:10 they fall, the one will lift up his *f*
 Zech. 13:7 O sword. . . against the man that is my *f*
 Mt. 11:16 in the markets, and calling unto their *f*
 12:24 this *f* doth not cast out devils, but by
 Lk. 23:2 we found this *f* perverting the nation
 Jn. 9:29 as for this *f*, we know not from whence
 Acts 22:22 Away with such a *f* from the earth
 Phil. 4:3 Clement. . . and with other my *f* laborers
 Col. 4:11 are my *f* workers unto the kingdom of God
 Phlm. 2 Apphia, and Archippus our *f* soldier
 Rev. 19:10 (22:9) do it not: I am thy *f* servant

Fellowship

 See also Friendship

Ps. 94:20 the throne of iniquity have *f* with thee
 1 Cor. 1:9 ye were called unto the *f* of his Son
 10:20 not that ye should have *f* with devils
 2 Cor. 6:14 for what *f* hath righteousness with
 8:4 the *f* of the ministering to the saints
 Eph. 3:9 all men see what is the *f* of the mystery
 5:11 no *f* with the unfruitful works of darkness
 Phil. 2:1 if any *f* of the Spirit, if any bowels and
 3:10 I may know him. . . and the *f* of his sufferings
 1 Jn. 1:3 may have *f* with us. . . truly our *f* is with
 1:6 if we say that we have *f* with him, and walk

Female See also Woman

Gen. 1:27 (5:2) male and *f* created he them
 Gal. 3:28 neither male nor *f*. . . all one in Christ

Fence

2 Sam. 23:7 shall touch them must be *f* with iron
 Job 19:8 he hath *f* up my way that I cannot pass
 Ps. 62:3 bowing wall shall ye be. . . as a tottering *f*
 Is. 5:2 and he *f* it, and gathered out the stones

Fervent

Acts 18:25 *f* in the spirit, he spake and taught
 Rom. 12:11 *f* in spirit; serving the LORD

2 Cor. 7:7 your *f* mind toward me; so that I rejoiced
 Jas. 5:16 effectual *f* prayer of a righteous man

Fervently

Col. 4:12 Epaphras. . . laboring *f* for you in prayers
 1 Pet. 1:22 love one another with a pure heart *f*

Festus Acts 24:27-26:32

Fetch

Acts 16:37 let them come themselves and *f* us out
 28:13 we *f* a compass, and came to Rhegium

Fetter

Judg. 16:21 Philistines. . . bound him with *f* of brass
 Mk. 5:4 (Lk. 8:29) often bound with *f* and chains

Fever

Deut. 28:22 the LORD shall smite thee. . . with a *f*
 Mt. 8:14 (Mk. 1:30; Lk. 4:38) mother. . . sick of a *f*
 Jn. 4:52 at the seventh hour the *f* left him
 Acts 28:8 the father of Publius lay sick of a *f*

Few (Fewer, Fewest)

Gen. 24:55 let the damsel abide with us a *f* days
 Deut. 7:7 for ye were the *f* of all people
 1 Sam. 14:6 to the LORD to save by many or by *f*
 1 Chr. 16:19 (Ps. 105:12) ye were but *f*, even a *f*
 Neh. 7:4 city was. . . great: but the people were *f*
 Job 10:20 are not my days *f*? Cease then, and let
 14:1 man that is born of a woman is of *f* days
 Ps. 109:8 let his days be *f*; and let another take
 Eccl. 5:2 upon earth: therefore let thy words be *f*
 Mt. 7:14 unto life, and *f* there be that find it
 9:37 (Lk. 10:2) plenteous, but the laborers are *f*
 20:16 (22:14) many be called, but *f* chosen
 25:21 (25:23) been faithful over a *f* things
 Lk. 12:48 knew not. . . shall be beaten with *f* stripes
 13:23 Lord, are there *f* that be saved?
 1 Pet. 3:20 ark. . . wherein *f*. . . were saved by water
 Rev. 2:14 (2:20) I have a *f* things against thee
 3:4 thou hast a *f* names even in Sardis

Fidelity

Tit. 2:10 not purloining, but showing all good *f*

Field

Gen. 33:19 he bought a parcel of a *f*, where he
 Ruth 2:2 let me now go to the *f* and glean ears of corn
 2 Sam. 14:3 I have thy servants set my *f* on fire?
 Prov. 24:30 I went by the *f* of the slothful
 Is. 5:8 woe unto them. . . that lay *f* to *f*, till there
 Jer. 26:18 (Mic. 3:12) Zion shall be plowed like a *f*
 32:7 saying, Buy thee my *f* that is in Anathoth
 Mt. 13:38 the *f* is the world; the good seed are
 13:44 kingdom. . . is like unto treasure hid in a *f*
 24:18 (Mk. 13:16; Lk. 17:31) him which is in the *f*
 24:40 (Lk. 17:36) two be in the *f*; the one shall
 27:48 (Acts 1:19) that *f* was called, The *f* of blood
 Lk. 2:8 same country shepherds abiding in the *f*
 Jn. 4:35 look on the *f*; for they are white already
 Acts 1:18 this man purchased a *f* with the reward

Fierce (Fiercer)

Gen. 49:7 cursed be their anger, for it was *f*
 Deut. 28:50 a nation of *f* countenance, which shall
 Is. 19:4 Egyptians. . . a *f* king shall rule over them
 33:19 thou shalt not see a *f* people, a people
 Dan. 8:23 a king of *f* countenance. . . shall stand up
 2 Tim. 3:3 *f*, despisers of those that are good

Fierceness

Deut. 13:17 LORD may turn from the *f* of his anger
 Ps. 78:49 he cast upon them the *f* of his anger
 85:3 thou hast turned. . . from the *f* of thine anger
 Jer. 25:38 because of the *f* of the oppressor

Rev. 16:19 cup of the wine of the *f* of his wrath
19:15 of the *f* and wrath of Almighty God

Fiery

Num. 21:8 LORD said, . . . Make thee a *f* serpent
Dan. 3:6 (3:11, 15) midst of a burning *f* furnace
7:10 *f* stream issued and came forth from before
Eph. 6:16 to quench all the *f* darts of the wicked

Fig

Deut. 8:8 a land of wheat. . . and vines, and *f* trees
Judg. 9:10 trees said to the *f* tree. . . reign over us
1 Kgs. 4:25 safely, every man. . . under his *f* tree
2 Kgs. 20:7 (Is. 38:21) Isaiah said, Take a lump of *f*
Song 2:13 the *f* tree putteth forth her green *f*
Jer. 8:13 grapes on the vine, nor *f* on the *f* tree
Hos. 9:10 fathers as the first ripe in the *f* tree
Joel 1:7 laid my vine waste, and barked my *f* tree
Mic. 4:4 shall sit every man. . . under his *f* tree
Nah. 3:12 thy strongholds shall be like *f* trees
Hab. 3:17 although the *f* tree shall not blossom
Mt. 7:16 (Lk. 6:44) grapes of thorns, or *f* of thistles?
21:19 (Mk. 11:13) saw a *f* tree in the way
24:32 (Mk. 13:28; Lk. 21:29) parable of the *f* tree
Jn. 1:48 thou wast under the *f* tree, I saw thee
Jas. 3:12 can the *f* tree. . . bear olive berries?
Rev. 6:13 even as a *f* tree casteth her untimely *f*

Fight (Fought) See also Battle, Strife, War

Ex. 1:10 lest they multiply. . . and *f* against us
14:14 the LORD shall *f* for you, and ye shall
Deut. 1:30 the LORD your God. . . he shall *f* for you
Josh. 10:14 (10:42) for the LORD *f* for Israel
23:10 the LORD your God, he it is that *f* for you
1 Sam. 4:9 quit yourselves like men, and *f*
17:10 give me a man, that we may *f* together
1 Kgs. 12:24 (2 Chr. 11:4) nor *f* against your brethren
2 Chr. 13:12 *f* ye not against the LORD God
35:22 and came to *f* in the valley of Megiddo
Neh. 4:14 *f* for your brethren, your sons, and your
Ps. 109:3 and *f* against me without a cause
144:1 teacheth my hands to war. . . my fingers to *f*
Is. 31:4 so shall the LORD. . . *f* for mount Zion
Jer. 1:19 and they shall *f* against thee; but they
21:5 and I myself will *f* against you with
Zech. 14:14 and Judah also shall *f* at Jerusalem
Jn. 18:36 of this world, then would my servants *f*
Acts 5:39 haply ye be found even to *f* against God
23:9 spoken to him, let us not *f* against God
1 Cor. 9:26 *f* I, not as one that beatech the air
15:32 I have *f* with beasts at Ephesus
1 Tim. 6:12 *f* the good *f* of faith, lay hold on
2 Tim. 4:7 I have *f* a good *f*. . . finished my course
Heb. 10:32 ye endured a great *f* of afflictions
Jas. 4:2 ye *f* and war, yet ye have not, because ye
Rev. 2:16 repent; or else I. . . will *f* against them
12:7 Michael and his angels *f* against the dragon

Fighting

2 Cor. 7:5 without were *f*, within were fears
Jas. 4:1 from whence come wars and *f* among you?

Figure

Is. 44:13 and maketh it after the *f* of a man
Acts 7:43 *f* which ye made to worship them
Rom. 5:14 who is the *f* of him that was to come
Heb. 9:9 which was a *f* for the time then present
9:24 holy places. . . which are the *f* of the true
1 Pet. 3:21 the like *f* whereunto even baptism doth

Fill

Gen. 42:25 Joseph commanded to *f* their sacks
Ex. 40:34 the glory of the LORD *f* the tabernacle
Num. 14:21 earth. . . be *f* with the glory of the LORD
1 Kgs. 8:11 (2 Chr. 5:14) the glory. . . had *f* the house
Ps. 78:29 whom they did eat, and were well *f*
104:28 openest thine hard, they are *f* with good

Prov. 1:31 and be *f* with their own devices
14:14 backslider. . . shall be *f* with his own ways
30:22 and a fool when he is *f* with meat
Jer. 23:24 do not *f* heaven and earth? saith the
Ezek. 43:5 (44:4) the glory of the LORD *f* the house
Hab. 2:14 the earth shall be *f* with the knowledge
Hag. 2:7 and I will *f* this house with glory
Mt. 5:6 after righteousness: for they shall be *f*
23:32 *f* ye up then the measure of your fathers
Mk. 7:27 unto her, Let the children first be *f*
Lk. 1:53 he hath *f* the hungry with good things
3:5 every valley shall be *f*, and every mountain
6:21 ye that hunger now: for ye shall be *f*
Jn. 2:7 Jesus saith. . . *F* the waterpots with water
6:26 ye did eat of the loaves, and were *f*
Acts 2:2 mighty wind, and it *f* all the house where
4:8 then Peter, *f* with the Holy Ghost, said unto
5:28 ye have *f* Jerusalem with your doctrine
Rom. 15:13 the God of hope *f* you with all joy
15:14 are full of goodness, *f* with all knowledge
Eph. 3:19 ye might be *f* with all the fulness of God
4:10 ascended up. . . that he might *f* all things
5:18 be not drunk. . . but be *f* with the Spirit
Phil. 1:11 *f* with the fruits of righteousness
Col. 1:9 might be *f* with the knowledge of his will
Jas. 2:16 depart in peace, be ye warmed and *f*
Rev. 15:1 for in them is *f* up the wrath of God
18:6 the cup which she hath *f*, *f* to her double

Filth

Is. 4:4 washed away the *f* of the daughters of Zion
1 Cor. 4:13 we are made as the *f* of the world
1 Pet. 3:21 putting away of the *f* of the flesh

Filthiness

Is. 28:8 for all tables are full of vomit and *f*
Lam. 1:9 her *f* is in her skirts: she remembereth
Ezek. 36:25 from all your *f*. . . will I cleanse you
2 Cor. 7:1 let us cleanse ourselves from all *f* of
Eph. 5:4 neither *f*, nor foolish talking, nor
Jas. 1:21 lay apart all *f* and superfluity of
Rev. 17:4 abominations and *f* of her fornication

Filthy

Job 15:16 how much more abominable and *f* is man
Ps. 14:3 (53:3) they are all together become *f*
Is. 64:6 and all our righteousnesses are as *f* rags
Zeph. 3:1 woe to her that is *f* and polluted
Zech. 3:3 now Joshua was clothed with *f* garments
Col. 3:8 *f* communication out of your mouth
1 Tim. 3:3 (Tit. 1:7) not greedy of *f* lucre
1 Pet. 5:2 not for *f* lucre, but of a ready mind
Rev. 22:11 and he which is *f*, let him be *f* still

Find (Found)

Gen. 8:9 dove *f* no rest for the sole of her foot
Num. 32:23 and be sure your sin will *f* you out
Deut. 4:29 shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt *f*
22:14 when I came to her, I *f* her not a maid
Judg. 14:18 my heifer, ye had not *f* out my riddle
1 Sam. 9:20 thine asses that were lost. . . they are *f*
2 Kgs. 22:8 (2 Chr. 34:15) have *f* the book of the law
1 Chr. 28:9 if thou seek him, he will be *f* of thee
2 Chr. 15:4 and sought him, he was *f* of them
Neh. 8:14 they *f* written in the law which the LORD
Job 11:7 canst thou by searching *f* out God?
23:3 oh that I knew where I might *f* him!
37:23 touching the Almighty, we cannot *f* him out
Ps. 32:6 in a time when thou mayest be *f*
89:20 I have *f* David my servant
Prov. 8:17 and those that seek me early shall *f* me
8:35 whoso *f* me *f* life, and shall obtain favor
18:22 whoso *f* a wife *f* a good thing
Eccl. 3:11 no man can *f* out the work that God
9:10 whatsoever thy hand *f* to do, do it with
11:1 for thou shalt *f* it after many days
Song 3:4 *f* him whom my soul loveth: I held him
5:8 if ye *f* my beloved, that ye tell him

Is. 55:6 seek ye the LORD while he may be *f*
 65:1 (Rom. 10:20) am *f* of them that sought me not
 Jer. 6:16 ye shall *f* rest for your souls
 29:13 ye shall seek me, and *f* me, when ye shall
 31:2 people which were left of the sword *f* grace
 Ezek. 22:30 and I sought for a man. . . but I *f* none
 Mt. 7:7 (Lk. 11:9) seek, and ye shall *f*; knock, and
 7:14 unto life, and few there be that *f* it
 8:10 (Lk. 7:9) I have not *f* so great faith, no
 10:39 he that *f* his life shall lose it
 12:44 (Lk. 11:25) is come, he *f* it empty, swept
 13:46 when he had *f* one pearl of great price
 18:13 that he *f* it. . . rejoiceth more of that sheep
 21:19 (Mk. 11:13) *f* nothing thereon, but leaves
 24:46 (Lk. 12:43) when he cometh shall *f* so doing
 26:40 (Mk. 14:37; Lk. 22:45) and *f* them asleep
 26:60 (Mk. 14:55) witnesses came, yet *f* they none
 Mk. 7:2 eat. . . with unwashen hands, they *f* fault
 13:36 lest coming suddenly he *f* you sleeping
 Lk. 2:12 ye shall *f* the babe wrapped in swaddling
 2:16 and *f* Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying
 2:46 after three days they *f* him in the temple
 15:4 go after that which is lost, until he *f* it?
 15:24 (15:32) for this my son. . . was lost, and is *f*
 18:8 Son. . . cometh, shall he *f* faith on the earth?
 23:4 (Jn. 18:38) I *f* no fault in this man
 24:2 *f* the stone rolled away from the sepulchre
 Jn. 1:41 saith unto him, We have *f* the Messiah
 1:45 we have *f* him, of whom Moses in the law
 7:34 (7:36) shall seek me, and shall not *f* me
 Acts 9:2 if he *f* any. . . he might bring them bound
 17:27 haply they might feel after him, and *f* him
 23:9 strove, saying, We *f* no evil in this man
 Rom. 7:21 I *f* then a law. . . when I would do good
 2 Cor. 12:20 I shall not *f* you such as I would
 Phil. 3:9 *f* in him, not having. . . own righteousness
 Heb. 11:5 and was not *f*. . . God had translated him
 Rev. 3:2 have not *f* thy works perfect before God
 9:6 shall man seek death, and shall not *f* it
 20:15 whosoever was not *f* written in the book

Finding *See also* Find

Job 9:10 which doeth great things past *f* out
 Rom. 11:33 his judgments, and his ways past *f* out!

Finger

Ex. 8:19 said unto Pharaoh, This is the *f* of God
 31:18 (Deut. 9:10) written with the *f* of God
 1 Kgs. 12:10 (2 Chr. 10:10) my little *f* shall be thicker
 Ps. 8:3 consider thy heavens, the work of thy *f*
 144:1 teacheth my hands to war. . . my *f* to fight
 Prov. 6:13 he teacheth with his *f*
 7:3 bind them upon thy *f*, write them upon the
 Dan. 5:5 same hour came forth *f* of a man's hand
 Mt. 23:4 (Lk. 11:46) move them with one of their *f*
 Lk. 11:20 if I with the *f* of God cast out devils
 16:24 tip of his *f* in water, and cool my tongue
 Jn. 8:6 Jesus stooped down, and with his *f* wrote

Finish *See also* End

Gen. 2:1 thus the heavens and the earth were *f*
 Ruth 3:18 will not be in rest, until he have *f*
 1 Chr. 28:20 until thou hast *f* all the work
 Neh. 6:15 so the wall was *f*
 Dan. 5:26 God hath numbered thy kingdom, and *f* it
 9:24 seventy weeks. . . to *f* the transgression
 Lk. 14:28 whether he have sufficient to *f* it?
 Jn. 5:36 works. . . the Father hath given me to *f*
 17:4 I have *f* the work which thou gavest me
 19:30 had received the vinegar, he said, It is *f*
 Acts 20:24 so that I might *f* my course with joy
 2 Cor. 8:6 he would also *f* in you the same grace
 2 Tim. 4:7 fought a good fight, I have *f* my course
 Rev. 10:7 to sound, the mystery of God should be *f*
 20:5 not again until the thousand years were *f*

Finisher

Heb. 12:2 unto Jesus the author and *f* of our faith

Fir

1 Kgs. 5:10 Hiram gave Solomon cedar trees and *f*
 Is. 55:13 instead of the thorn shall come up the *f*
 Hos. 14:8 I am like a green *f* tree. From me is thy

Fire *See also* Flame, Hell

Gen. 19:24 rained upon Sodom. . . brimstone and *f*
 Ex. 3:2 behold, the bush burned with *f*
 9:23 hail, and the *f* ran along upon the ground
 13:21 night in a pillar of *f*, to give them light
 19:18 because the LORD descended upon it in *f*
 22:6 kindled the *f* shall surely make restitution
 32:24 I cast it unto the *f*. . . came out this calf
 35:3 ye shall kindle no *f*. . . upon the sabbath day
 40:38 (Num. 9:16) by day, and *f* was on it by night
 Lev. 9:24 there came a *f* out from before the LORD
 10:2 went out *f* from the LORD, and devoured them
 18:21 not let any of thy seed pass through the *f*
 Num. 11:1 and the *f* of the LORD burnt among them
 16:35 *f* from the LORD, and consumed the. . . men
 Deut. 4:11 mountain burned with *f* unto the midst
 4:24 (Heb. 12:29) thy God is a consuming *f*
 9:3 as a consuming *f* he shall destroy them
 18:10 son or his daughter to pass through the *f*
 32:22 a *f* is kindled in mine anger, and shall
 Josh. 8:19 took it, and hastened and set the city on *f*
 Judg. 6:21 *f* out of the rock. . . consumed the flesh
 15:5 had set the brands on *f*, he let them go
 2 Sam. 22:9 (Ps. 18:8) *f* out of his mouth devoured
 1 Kgs. 18:24 that answereth by *f*, let him be God
 18:38 then the *f* of the LORD fell, and consumed
 19:12 a *f*; but the LORD was not in the *f*
 2 Kgs. 1:10 (1:12; Lk. 9:54) *f* come down from heaven
 2:11 appeared a chariot of *f*, and horses of *f*
 2:16 (2 Chr. 33:6) his son pass through the *f*
 1 Chr. 21:26 and he answered him from heaven by *f*
 2 Chr. 7:1 made an end o' praying, the *f* came down
 Job 1:16 said, The *f* of God is fallen from heaven
 Ps. 66:12 we went through *f* and through water
 104:4 (Heb. 1:7) his ministers a flaming *f*
 Prov. 25:22 (Rom. 12:20) heap coals of *f* upon his
 26:20 where no wood is, there the *f* goeth out
 30:16 and the *f* that saith not, It is enough
 Is. 4:5 and the shining of a flaming *f* by night
 5:24 therefore as the *f* devourereth the stubble
 9:18 for wickedness burneth as the *f*
 31:9 saith the LORD, whose *f* is in Zion
 33:14 among us shall dwell with the devouring *f*?
 43:2 through the *f*, thou shalt not be burned
 64:2 when the melting *f* burneth, the *f* causeth
 66:15 behold, the LORD will come with *f*
 66:24 (Mk. 9:44, 46, 48) shall their *f* be quenched
 Jer. 5:14 I will make my words in thy mouth *f*
 20:9 his word was in mine heart as a burning *f*
 23:29 is not my word like as a *f*? saith the LORD
 Lam. 1:13 from above hath he sent *f* into my bones
 Dan. 3:25 four men loose, walking. . . of the *f*
 Hos. 8:14 but I will send a *f* upon his cities, and
 Joel 2:30 (Acts 2:19) blood, and *f*, and pillars of
 Amos 5:6 seek the LORD. . . lest he break out like *f*
 7:4 behold, the LORD God called to contend by *f*
 Zech. 2:5 will be unto her a wall of *f* round
 Mal. 1:10 neither do ye kindle *f* on mine altar
 3:2 for he is like a refiner's *f*
 Mt. 3:10 (7:19; Lk. 3:9) hewn down. . . cast into the *f*
 3:11 (Lk. 3:16) with the Holy Ghost, and with *f*
 5:22 thou fool, shall be in danger of hell *f*
 13:40 the tares are gathered and burned in the *f*
 18:8 (Mk. 9:43) to be cast into everlasting *f*
 25:41 depart. . . ye cursed, into everlasting *f*
 Mk. 14:54 and Peter. . . warned himself at the *f*
 Lk. 9:54 wilt thou that we command *f* to come
 12:49 I am come to send *f* on the earth
 17:29 rained *f* and brimstone from heaven
 22:56 certain maid beheld him as he sat by the *f*
 Jn. 21:9 saw a *f* of coals. . . and fish laid thereon
 Acts 28:2 kindled a *f*, and received us every one
 Rom. 12:20 thou shalt heap coals of *f* on his head

1 Cor. 3:13 because it shall be revealed by *f*
 2 Thes. 1:8 in flaming *f* taking vengeance on them
 Heb. 12:18 might be touched . . . that burned with *f*
 12:29 for our God is a consuming *f*
 Jas. 3:6 and the tongue is a *f*, a world of iniquity
 1 Pet. 1:7 than of gold . . . though it be tried with *f*
 2 Pet. 3:7 reserved unto *f* against the day of
 3:12 the heavens being on *f* shall be dissolved
 Jude 7 suffering the vengeance of eternal *f*
 23 save with fear, pulling them out of the *f*
 Rev. 3:18 to buy of me gold tried in the *f*, that
 8:8 as it were a great mountain burning with *f*
 15:2 as it were a sea of glass mingled with *f*
 20:9 *f* came down from God out of heaven
 20:10 the devil . . . was cast into the lake of *f*
 20:14 death and hell were cast into the lake of *f*
 21:8 lake which burneth with *f* and brimstone

Firebrand

Prov. 26:18 as a mad man who casteth *f*, arrows
 Is. 7:4 for the two tails of these smoking *f*
 Amos 4:11 as a *f* plucked out of the burning

Firm

Josh. 3:17 priests . . . stood *f* on dry ground
 Heb. 3:6 the rejoicing of the hope *f* unto the end

Firmament

Gen. 1:6 God said, Let there be a *f* in the midst
 Ps. 19:1 and the *f* sheweth his handiwork
 Dan. 12:3 wise . . . shine as the brightness of the *f*

First See also Beginning, Creation

Ex. 22:29 to offer the *f* of thy ripe fruits
 34:1 (Deut. 10:1) tables of stone like unto the *f*
 Is. 41:4 I the LORD, the *f*, and with the last; I am he
 44:6 (48:12) I am the *f*, and I am the last
 Dan. 6:2 three presidents; of whom Daniel was *f*
 Hag. 2:3 that saw this house in her *f* glory?
 Mt. 6:33 but seek ye *f* the kingdom of God, and his
 12:29 (Mk. 3:27) except he *f* bind the strong man?
 12:45 (Lk. 11:26) last state . . . is worse than the *f*
 17:10 (Mk. 9:11) that Elijah must *f* come?
 19:30 (Mk. 10:31) *f* shall be last . . . last . . . *f*
 20:16 (Lk. 13:30) last shall be *f*, and the *f* last
 22:38 (Mk. 12:30) the *f* and great commandment
 27:64 the last error shall be worse than the *f*
 28:1 (Mk. 16:2; Lk. 24:1; Jn. 20:1) *f* . . . of the week
 Mk. 9:35 desire to be *f*, the same shall be last
 Jn. 5:4 whosoever then *f* after the troubling of
 8:7 without sin . . . let him *f* cast a stone at her
 20:19 *f* day of the week, when the doors were shut
 Acts 11:26 disciples . . . called Christians *f* in Antioch
 13:46 word of God . . . *f* have been spoken to you
 26:23 be the *f* that should rise from the dead
 Rom. 1:16 (2:9, 10) Jew *f*, and also to the Greek
 1 Cor. 15:45 the *f* man Adam . . . made a living soul
 16:2 upon the *f* day of the week let every one
 2 Cor. 8:5 but *f* gave their own selves to the Lord
 Eph. 1:12 of his glory, who *f* trusted in Christ
 4:9 he also descended *f* into the lower parts of
 6:2 which is the *f* commandment with promise
 1 Thes. 4:16 and the dead in Christ shall rise *f*
 2 Thes. 2:3 except there come a falling away *f*
 1 Tim. 5:12 because they have cast off their *f* faith
 Heb. 8:7 for if that *f* covenant had been faultless
 9:1 *f* covenant had . . . ordinances of divine service
 10:9 he taketh away the *f*, that he may establish
 1 Jn. 4:19 we love him, because he *f* loved us
 Jude 6 the angels which kept not their *f* estate
 Rev. 1:11 (1:7; 22:13) I am . . . the *f* and the last
 2:4 because thou hast left thy *f* love
 20:5 this is the *f* resurrection

First-begotten

Rev. 1:5 Jesus Christ, who is . . . the *f-b* of the dead

Firstborn See also Firstfruit

Gen. 19:31 *f* said unto the younger, Our father is
 27:19 said unto his father, I am Esau thy *f*
 Ex. 4:22 Israel is my son, even my *f*
 11:5 all the *f* in the land of Egypt shall die
 12:29 LORD smote all the *f* in the land of Egypt
 13:2 sanctify unto me all the *f* . . . both of man and
 13:15 but all the *f* of my children I redeem
 22:29 the *f* of thy sons shalt thou give unto me
 34:20 all the *f* of thy sons thou shalt redeem
 Num. 3:13 (8:17) all the *f* are mine; for on the day
 Josh. 6:26 (1 Kgs. 16:34) lay the foundation . . . in his *f*
 Ps. 78:51 and smote all the *f* in Egypt
 89:27 also I will make him my *f*, higher than
 Is. 14:30 the *f* of the poor shall feed
 Jer. 31:9 a father to Israel, and Ephraim is my *f*
 Mic. 6:7 shall I give my *f* for my transgression
 Rom. 8:29 he might be the *f* among many brethren
 Col. 1:15 image of . . . God, the *f* of every creature
 1:18 who is the beginning, the *f* from the dead
 Heb. 12:23 general assembly and church of the *f*

Firstfruit See also Firstborn, Harvest

Ex. 23:16 feast of harvest, the *f* of thy labors
 23:19 (34:26) first of the *f* of thy land
 Lev. 2:14 offer for the meat offering of thy *f* . . . corn
 23:10 the *f* of your harvest unto the priest
 Num. 28:26 in the day of the *f*, when ye bring
 Prov. 3:9 and with the *f* of all thine increase
 Jer. 2:3 unto the LORD, and the *f* of his increase
 Rom. 8:23 which have the *f* of the Spirit, even we
 11:16 if the *f* be holy, the lump is also holy
 1 Cor. 15:20 and become the *f* of them that slept
 Jas. 1:18 should be a kind of *f* of his creatures
 Rev. 14:4 being the *f* unto God and to the Lamb

Firstling

Lev. 27:26 the LORD's *f*, no man shall sanctify it
 Deut. 15:19 *f* males that come of thy herd . . . sanctify

Fish

Gen. 1:26 have dominion over the *f* of the sea
 Ex. 7:21 and the *f* that was in the river died
 Num. 11:5 remember the *f*, which we did eat in Egypt
 Jer. 16:16 saith the LORD, and they shall *f* them
 Jon. 1:17 prepared a great *f* to swallow up Jonah
 Hab. 1:14 and maketh men as the *f* of the sea
 Mt. 7:10 (Lk. 11:11) ask a *f*, will he give him a serpent
 14:17 (Mk. 6:38; 9:13; Jn. 6:9) loaves, and two *f*
 15:34 (Mk. 8:7) said, Seven, and a few little *f*
 17:27 and take up the *f* that first cometh up
 Lk. 5:6 great multitude of *f*; and their net brake
 24:42 and they gave him a piece of a broiled *f*
 Jn. 21:6 not able to draw it for the multitude of *f*
 21:9 a fire of coals there, and *f* laid thereon
 1 Cor. 15:39 another flesh of beasts, another of *f*

Fisher

Jer. 16:16 I will send for many *f*, saith the LORD
 Mt. 4:19 (Mk. 1:17) and I will make you *f* of men

Fishing

Jn. 21:3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a *f*

Fit See also Meet, Worthy

Lk. 9:62 and looking back, is *f* for the kingdom
 14:35 it is neither *f* for the land, nor yet for
 Acts 22:22 for it is not *f* that he should live
 Col. 3:18 wives, submit . . . as it is *f* in the LORD

Fitly

Prov. 25:11 a word *f* spoken is like apples of gold
 Eph. 2:21 whom all the building *f* framed together
 4:16 from whom the whole body *f* joined together

Fitted

Rom. 9:22 the vessels of wrath *f* to destruction

Five

Mt. 25:2 *f* of them were wise, and *f* were foolish
 Jn. 4:18 for thou hast had *f* husbands; and he whom
 1 Cor. 14:19 speak *f* words with my understanding

Fixed

Ps. 57:7 (108:1) my heart is *f*, O God
 112:7 his heart is *f*, trusting in the LORD

Flagon

Song 2:5 stay me with *f*, comfort me with apples

Flame *See also* Fire, Hell

Ex. 3:2 (Acts 7:30) appeared unto him in a *f* of fire
 Judg. 13:20 angel. . . ascended in the *f* of the altar
 20:38 that they should make a great *f* with smoke
 Ps. 104:4 (Heb. 1:7) his ministers a *f* fire
 Is. 5:24 and the *f* consumeth the chaff, so their
 10:17 for a fire, and his Holy One for a *f*
 29:6 and tempest, and the *f* of devouring fire
 43:2 neither shall the *f* kindle upon thee
 66:15 his anger with fury, and his rebuke with *f*
 Ezek. 20:47 the flaming *f* shall not be quenched
 Dan. 3:22 the *f* of the fire slew those men that
 7:9 his throne was like the fiery *f*
 Joel 2:3 before them; and behind them a *f* burneth
 Lk. 16:24 my tongue; for I am tormented in this *f*
 Rev. 1:14 (2:18) his eyes were as a *f* of fire

Flatter

Ps. 5:9 open sepulchre; they *f* with their tongue
 36:2 for he *f* himself in his own eyes, until his
 78:36 they did *f* him with their mouth
 Prov. 2:16 (7:5) stranger which *f* with her words
 20:19 meddle not with him that *f* with his lips
 29:5 his neighbor spreadeth a net for his feet

Flattering

Ps. 12:2 with *f* lips and with a double heart do they
 Prov. 26:28 and a *f* mouth worketh ruin
 1 Thes. 2:5 neither at any time used we *f* words

Flattery

Job 17:5 he that speaketh *f* to his friends
 Dan. 11:21 but he shall. . . obtain the kingdom by *f*
 11:32 such as do wickedly. . . shall he corrupt by *f*

Flax

Is. 42:3 (Mt. 12:20) smoking *f* shall he not quench

Flee (Fled)

Gen. 16:6 when Sarai dealt hardly with her, she *f*
 19:20 behold now, this city is near to *f* unto
 39:12 and he left his garment in her hand, and *f*
 Ex. 2:15 (Acts 7:29) Moses *f* from the face of Pharaoh
 Lev. 26:17 and ye shall *f* when none pursueth you
 26:36 they shall *f*, as *f* from a sword
 Num. 35:6 the manslayer, that he may *f* thither
 Deut. 19:4 the case of the slayer, which shall *f*
 Judg. 7:21 and all the host ran, and cried, and *f*
 2 Sam. 10:18 (1 Chr. 19:18) Syrians *f* before Israel
 Neh. 6:11 and I said, Should such a man as I *f*?
 Job 14:2 he *f* also as a shadow, and continueth not
 30:10 they abhor me, they *f* far from me
 Ps. 114:3 sea saw. . . and *f*; Jordan was driven
 139:7 or whither shall I *f* from thy presence?
 143:9 O LORD. . . I *f* unto thee to hide me
 Prov. 28:1 the wicked *f* when no man pursueth
 28:17 man that doeth violence. . . shall *f* to the pit
 Is. 22:3 all thy rulers are *f* together
 35:10 (51:11) sorrow and sighing shall *f* away
 Jer. 6:1 gather yourselves to *f* out of the midst
 51:6 *f* out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver
 Hos. 7:13 woe unto them! for they have *f* from me
 Amos 5:19 did *f* from a lion, and a bear met him
 9:1 he that *f* of them shall not *f* away
 Jon. 1:3 Jonah rose up to *f* unto Tarshish

Jon. 1:10 that he *f* from the presence of the LORD
 Zech. 14:5 yea, ye shall *f*, like as ye *f* from
 Mt. 2:13 child and his mother, and *f* into Egypt
 3:7 (Lk. 3:7) to *f* from the wrath to come?
 24:16 (Mk. 13:14; Lk. 21:21) *f* into the mountains
 26:56 (Mk. 14:50) disciples forsook him, and *f*
 Mk. 16:8 *f* from the sepulchre; for they trembled
 Jn. 10:5 will they not follow, but will *f* from him
 Acts 14:6 were ware of it. . . *f* unto Lystra and Derbe
 16:27 supposing that the prisoners had been *f*
 1 Cor. 6:18 *f* fornication. Every sin that a man
 10:14 my dearly beloved, *f* from idolatry
 1 Tim. 6:11 but thou, O man of God, *f* these things
 2 Tim. 2:22 *f* also youthful lusts: but follow
 Heb. 6:18 who have *f* for refuge to lay hold upon
 Jas. 4:7 resist the devil, and he will *f* from you
 Rev. 9:6 desire to die, and death shall *f* from
 12:6 the woman *f* into the wilderness, where she

Fleece

Judg. 6:37 I will put a *f* of wool in the floor

Flesh *See also* Body

Gen. 2:23 is now bone of my bones, and *f* of my *f*
 Ex. 12:8 they shall eat the *f* in that night
 Lev. 17:14 for the life of all *f* is the blood thereof
 Num. 11:4 and said, Who shall give us *f* to eat?
 16:22 O God, the God of the spirits of all *f*
 2 Chr. 32:8 with him is an arm of *f*; but with us
 Job 19:26 yet in my *f* shall I see God
 34:15 all *f* shall perish together, and man shall
 Ps. 16:9 (Acts 2:26) my *f* also shall rest in hope
 78:39 for he remembered that they were but *f*
 Is. 40:6 (1 Pet. 1:24) all *f* is grass, and all the
 Jer. 17:5 cursed be the man that. . . maketh *f* his arm
 Ezek. 11:19 (36:26) will give them a heart of *f*
 36:26 take away the stony heart out of your *f*
 Mt. 16:17 for *f* and blood hath not revealed it
 19:5 (Mk. 10:8) and they twain shall be one *f*?
 26:41 (Mk. 14:38) is willing, but the *f* is weak
 Lk. 24:39 a spirit hath not *f* and bones, as ye see
 Jn. 1:14 the Word was made *f*, and dwelt among us
 3:6 that which is born of the *f* is *f*
 6:51 the bread that I will give is my *f*
 6:55 for my *f* is meat indeed, and my blood is
 6:63 that quickeneth; the *f* profiteth nothing
 8:15 ye judge after the *f*; I judge no man
 Rom. 3:20 (Gal. 2:16) no *f* be justified in his sight
 7:18 in me (that is, in my *f*) dwelleth no good
 8:3 his own Son in the likeness of sinful *f*
 8:5 are after the *f* do mind the things of the *f*
 8:9 but ye are not in the *f*, but in the Spirit
 8:12 brethren, we are debtors, not to the *f*
 13:14 make not provision for the *f*, to fulfil
 1 Cor. 15:39 one. . . *f* of men, another *f* of beasts
 15:50 *f* and blood cannot inherit the kingdom
 2 Cor. 10:2 as if we walked according to the *f*
 Gal. 1:16 I conferred not with *f* and blood
 3:3 are ye now made perfect by the *f*?
 5:13 use not liberty for an occasion to the *f*
 5:17 for the *f* lusteth against the Spirit
 5:24 they that are Christ's have crucified the *f*
 6:8 he that soweth to his *f* shall of the *f* reap
 Eph. 5:30 we are members of his body, of his *f*
 6:12 for we wrestle not against *f* and blood
 Phil. 3:3 and have no confidence in the *f*
 1 Tim. 3:16 God was manifest in the *f*, justified
 Heb. 2:14 children are partakers of *f* and blood
 10:20 through the veil, that is to say, his *f*
 1 Pet. 4:1 as Christ hath suffered for us in the *f*
 2 Pet. 2:10 that walk after the *f* in the lust of
 1 Jn. 2:16 the lust of the *f*, and the lust of the eyes
 2 Jn. 7 not that Jesus Christ is come in the *f*
 Jude 8 these filthy dreamers defile the *f*, despise
 23 hating even the garment spotted by the *f*
 Rev. 19:18 eat the *f* of kings, and the *f* of captains

Flight

Lev. 26:8 hundred of you shall put ten thousand to *f*

Is. 52:12 nor go by *f*: for the LORD will go before
Amos 2:14 the *f* shall perish from the swift
Mt. 24:20 (Mk. 13:18) that your *f* be not in the winter

Flint

Ps. 114:8 turned . . . the *f* into a fountain of waters
Is. 50:7 therefore have I set my face like a *f*

Flock *See also* Church, Congregation, People, Sheep

Gen. 4:4 Abel . . . brought of the firstlings of his *f*
30:40 and Jacob . . . put his own *f* by themselves
33:13 should overdrive them . . . all the *f* will die
Ex. 3:1 Moses kept the *f* of Jethro
Lev. 1:10 and if his offering be of the *f*
Deut. 8:13 and when thy herds and thy *f* multiply
Ps. 77:20 thou leddest thy people like a *f*
Song 1:7 where thou makest thy *f* to rest at noon
Is. 40:11 he shall feed his *f* like a shepherd
Jer. 10:21 and all their *f* shall be scattered
13:17 the LORD's *f* is carried away captive
31:10 and keep him, as a shepherd doth his *f*
Ezek. 34:3 ye eat the fat . . . but ye feed not the *f*
34:31 and ye my *f*, the *f* of my pasture, are men
Mic. 2:12 as the *f* in the midst of their fold
Zech. 10:2 therefore they went their way as a *f*
Lk. 2:8 keeping watch over their *f* by night
1 Pet. 5:2 feed the *f* of God which is among you

Flood *See also* Water

Gen. 6:17 I, even I, do bring a *f* of waters
9:11 any more be a *f* to destroy the earth
Ex. 15:8 the *f* stood upright as a heap
Josh. 24:2 fathers dwelt on the other side of the *f*
2 Sam. 22:5 (Ps. 18:4) *f* of ungodly . . . made me afraid
Job 28:11 he bindeth the *f* from overflowing
Ps. 24:2 for he hath . . . established it upon the *f*
66:6 they went through the *f* on foot
90:5 thou carriest them away as with a *f*
Is. 44:3 for I will pour . . . *f* upon the dry ground
Mt. 7:25 (Lk. 6:48) rain descended, and the *f* came
24:39 (Lk. 17:27) until the *f* came, and took them
2 Pet. 2:5 the *f* upon the world of the ungodly
Rev. 12:15 and the serpent cast out . . . water as a *f*

Floor

Judg. 6:37 I will put a fleece of wool in the *f*
Mt. 3:12 (Lk. 3:17) he will thoroughly purge his *f*

Flour

Lev. 2:1 a meat offering . . . shall be of fine *f*
2 Kgs. 7:1 a measure of fine *f* be sold for a shekel

Flourish *See also* Enlarge, Grow, Increase

Ps. 72:7 in his days shall the righteous *f*
90:6 in the morning it *f*, and growth up
92:3 planted in the house of the LORD shall *f*
103:15 as a flower of the field, so he *f*
Prov. 11:28 but the righteous shall *f* as a branch
14:11 but the tabernacle of the upright shall *f*
Ezek. 17:24 made the dry tree to *f*: I the LORD
Phil. 4:10 your care of me hath *f* again

Flow

Job 20:28 goods shall *f* away in the day of his wrath
Song 4:16 that the spices thereof may *f* out
Is. 2:2 (Mic. 4:1) and all nations shall *f* unto it
60:5 then thou shalt see, and *f* together
Jer. 31:12 *f* unto the goodness of the LORD
Joel 3:18 and the hills shall *f* with milk
Jn. 7:38 of his belly shall *f* rivers of living water

Flower

1 Sam. 2:33 shall die in the *f* of their age
Job 14:2 he cometh forth like a *f*, and is cut down
Ps. 103:15 days are as grass: as a *f* of the field

Song 2:12 the *f* appear on the earth; the time of
Is. 40:6 goodness thereof is as the *f* of the field
40:8 (1 Pet. 1:24) the grass withereth, the *f* fadeth
1 Cor. 7:36 virgin, if she pass the *f* of her age
Jas. 1:10 as the *f* of the grass he shall pass
1 Pet. 1:24 all the glory of man as the *f* of grass

Fly (noun)

Ex. 8:21 behold, I will send swarms of *f* upon thee
Eccl. 10:1 dead *f* cause the ointment . . . stinking
Is. 7:18 the LORD shall hiss for the *f* that is in

Fly (Flew)

1 Sam. 15:19 not obey . . . but didst *f* upon the spoil
2 Sam. 22:11 (Ps. 18:10) upon a cherub, and did *f*
Job 5:7 born unto trouble, as the sparks *f* upward
Ps. 55:6 wings like a dove! . . . then would I *f* away
90:10 for it is soon cut off, and we *f* away
Prov. 23:5 for riches . . . *f* away as an eagle
Is. 6:6 then *f* one of the seraphim unto me
60:8 who are these that *f* as a cloud
Jer. 48:40 behold, he shall *f* as an eagle
Ezek. 13:20 there hunt the souls to make them *f*
Dan. 9:21 man Gabriel . . . being caused to *f* swiftly
Hos. 9:11 as for Ephraim, their glory shall *f* away
Zech. 5:1 lifted up mine eyes . . . and behold a *f* roll
Rev. 8:13 an angel *f* through the midst of heaven

Foal

Zech. 9:9 (Mt. 21:5) upon a colt the *f* of an ass

Foam

Hos. 10:7 king is cut off as the *f* upon the water
Mk. 9:18 (Lk. 9:39) teareth him . . . he *f*, and gnasheth
Jude 13 waves of the sea, *f* out their own shame

Foe *See also* Adversary, Enemy

Ps. 27:2 the wicked, even . . . my *f*, came upon me
89:23 and I will beat down his *f* before his face
Mt. 10:36 a man's *f* shall be . . . of his own household
Acts 2:35 until I make thy *f* thy footstool

Fold (noun)

Is. 65:10 and Sharon shall be a *f* of flocks
Jer. 23:3 and will bring them again to their *f*
Jn. 10:16 other sheep I have, which are not of this *f*

Fold (verb)

Prov. 6:10 (24:33) a little *f* of the hands to sleep
Eccl. 4:5 the fool *f* his hands together

Follow

Gen. 24:8 the woman will not be willing to *f* thee
Ex. 14:4 harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall *f*
Num. 32:12 Caleb . . . Joshua . . . have wholly *f* the LORD
Deut. 12:30 that thou be not snared by *f* them
16:20 which is altogether just shalt thou *f*
Josh. 14:8 but I wholly *f* the LORD my God
Ruth 1:16 or to return from *f* after thee
1 Kgs. 18:21 if the LORD be God, *f* him: but if
2 Kgs. 6:19 Elisha said . . . This is not the way: *f* me
Ps. 23:6 surely goodness and mercy shall *f* me
63:8 my soul *f* hard after thee: thy right hand
Prov. 12:11 *f* vain persons . . . void of understanding
Is. 51:1 hearken . . . ye that *f* after righteousness
Jer. 17:16 hastened from being a pastor to *f* thee
Mt. 4:19 *f* me, and I will make you fishers of men
8:19 (Lk. 9:57) I will *f* thee whithersoever thou
8:22 (Lk. 9:59) *f* me; and let the dead bury their
9:9 (Mk. 2:14; Lk. 5:27) *f* me . . . he arose, and *f* him
16:24 (Mk. 8:34; Lk. 9:23) take up his cross . . . *f* me
19:21 (Mk. 10:21; Lk. 18:22) sell . . . come and *f* me
19:27 (Mk. 10:28; Lk. 18:28) forsaken all . . . *f* thee
26:58 (Mk. 14:54; Lk. 22:54) Peter *f* him afar off
Mk. 1:18 (Lk. 5:11) forsook their nets, and *f* him
5:37 he suffered no man to *f* him, save Peter
9:38 (Lk. 9:49) forbade him, because he *f* not us
Jn. 1:43 findeth Philip, and saith unto him, *F* me

Jn. 8:12 he that *f* me shall not walk in darkness
 10:5 a stranger will they not *f*, but will flee
 10:27 my sheep hear my voice, . and they *f* me
 12:26 if any man serve me, let him *f* me
 13:37 Peter said, . Lord, why cannot I *f* thee now?
 20:6 Simon Peter *f*, . and went into the sepulchre
 21:22 what is that to thee? *f* thou me
 Acts 12:9 and he went out, and *f* him; and wist not
 21:36 the people *f* after, crying, Away with him
 Rom. 9:30 Gentiles, which *f* not after righteousness
 14:19 *f* after the things which make for peace
 1 Cor. 14:1 *f* after charity, and desire spiritual gifts
 Phil. 3:12 were already perfect: but I *f* after
 1 Thes. 5:15 but ever *f* that which is good
 2 Thes. 3:7 yourselves know how ye ought to *f* us
 1 Tim. 6:11 O man of God, . *f* after righteousness
 2 Tim. 2:22 youthful lusts: but *f* righteousness
 Heb. 12:14 *f* peace with all men, and holiness
 13:7 unto you the word of God: whose faith *f*
 1 Pet. 1:11 of Christ, and the glory that should *f*
 2:21 us an example, that ye should *f* his steps
 2 Pet. 1:16 not *f* cunningly devised fables
 2:2 and many shall *f* their pernicious ways
 2:15 and are gone astray, *f* the way of Balaam
 3 Jn. 11 beloved, *f* not that which is evil
 Rev. 14:4 virgins. These are . which *f* the Lamb
 14:13 their labors; and their works do *f* them

Follower

1 Cor. 4:16 (11:1; Phil. 3:17) be ye *f* of me
 Eph. 5:1 be ye, . *f* of God, as dear children
 1 Thes. 1:6 and ye became *f* of us, and of the Lord
 Heb. 6:12 but *f* of them who . inherit the promises
 1 Pet. 3:13 if ye be *f* of that which is good?

Folly

Gen. 34:7 wrought *f* in Israel in lying with
 Deut. 22:21 wrought *f* in Israel, to play the whore
 Josh. 7:15 and because he hath wrought *f* in Israel
 Judg. 20:6 have committed lewdness and *f* in Israel
 1 Sam. 25:25 Nabal is his name, and *f* is with him
 2 Sam. 13:12 nay, my brother, . do not thou this *f*
 Job 4:18 and his angels he charged with *f*
 42:8 lest I deal with you after your *f*
 Ps. 49:13 this their way is their *f*: yet their
 85:8 but let them not turn again to *f*
 Prov. 13:16 but a fool layeth open his *f*
 14:18 the simple inherit *f*; but the prudent are
 14:29 he that is hasty of spirit exalteth *f*
 15:21 *f* is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom
 16:22 but the instruction of fools is *f*
 17:12 meet a man, rather than a fool in his *f*
 26:4 answer not a fool according to his *f*, lest
 Eccl. 1:17 to know madness and *f*: I perceived that
 2:13 then I saw that wisdom excelleth *f*, as far
 10:6 *f* is set in great dignity, and the rich sit
 Is. 9:17 an evildoer, and every mouth speaketh *f*
 Jer. 23:13 have seen *f* in the prophets of Samaria
 2 Cor. 11:1 ye could bear with me a little in my *f*
 2 Tim. 3:9 their *f* shall be manifest unto all men

Food See also Meat, Provision

Gen. 2:9 pleasant to the sight, and good for *f*
 3:6 the woman saw that the tree was good for *f*
 6:21 take thou unto thee of all *f* that is eaten
 41:35 gather all the *f* of those good years
 42:7 said, From the land of Canaan to buy *f*
 44:1 fill the men's sacks with *f*, as much as
 Ex. 21:10 her *f*, her raiment, and her duty of marriage
 Deut. 10:18 loveth the stranger, in giving him *f*
 1 Sam. 14:24 (14:28) cursed, . that eateth any *f*
 Job 23:12 more than my necessary *f*
 Ps. 78:25 man did eat angels' *f*: he sent them meat
 104:14 he may bring forth *f* out of the earth
 136:25 who giveth *f* to all flesh: for his mercy
 147:9 he giveth to the beast his *f*, and to the
 Prov. 6:8 and gathereth her *f* in the harvest
 13:23 much *f* is in the tillage of the poor
 Acts 14:17 filling our hearts with *f* and gladness

2 Cor. 9:10 both minister bread for your *f*, and
 1 Tim. 6:8 having *f* and raiment, . therewith content
 Jas. 2:15 brother or sister, . destitute of daily *f*

Fool

1 Sam. 26:21 then said Saul, . I have played the *f*
 2 Sam. 3:33 and said, Died Abner as a *f* dieth?
 Job 12:17 and maketh the judges *f*
 Ps. 14:1 (53:1) *f*, . said in his heart, There is no God
 75:4 I said unto the *f*, Deal not foolishly
 92:6 neither doth a *f* understand this
 107:17 *f*, because of their transgression
 Prov. 1:7 but *f* despise wisdom and instruction
 3:35 but shame shall be the promotion of *f*
 10:8 commandments: but a prating *f* shall fall
 10:23 it is as sport to a *f* to do mischief
 11:29 *f* shall be servant to the wise of heart
 12:15 the way of a *f* is right in his own eyes
 13:16 knowledge: but a *f* layeth open his folly
 14:8 but the folly of *f* is deceit
 14:9 *f* make a mock at sin
 15:2 but the mouth of *f* poureth out foolishness
 15:5 a *f* despiseth his father's instruction
 16:22 but the instruction of *f* is folly
 17:7 excellent speech becometh not a *f*
 17:12 rather than a *f* in his folly
 17:21 that begetteth a *f* doeth it to his sorrow
 17:28 *f*, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise
 18:2 a *f* hath no delight in understanding
 18:6 a *f*'s lips enter into contention
 19:1 he that is perverse in his lips, and is a *f*
 20:3 but every *f* will be meddling
 24:7 wisdom is too high for a *f*: he openeth not
 26:4 answer not a *f* according to his folly, lest
 27:3 but a *f*'s wrath is heavier than them both
 27:22 though thou shouldst bray a *f* in a mortar
 28:26 he that trusteth in his own heart is a *f*
 29:11 a *f* uttereth all his mind: but a wise man
 Eccl. 2:14 but the *f* walketh in darkness: and I
 4:5 the *f* foldeth his hands together, and eateth
 5:1 to hear, than to give the sacrifice of *f*
 5:4 vow unto God, . for he hath no pleasure in *f*
 7:4 but the heart of *f* is in the house of mirth
 10:14 a *f* also is full of words: a man cannot
 Is. 35:8 wayfaring men, though *f*, shall not err
 Jer. 17:11 getteth riches, . at his end shall be a *f*
 Hos. 9:7 Israel shall know it: the prophet is a *f*
 Mt. 5:22 say, Thou *f*, shall be in danger of hell
 23:17 ye *f* and blind: for whether is greater
 Lk. 11:40 ye *f*, did not he, that made that which
 12:20 but God said unto him, Thou *f*, this night
 24:25 O *f*, and slow of heart to believe all that
 Rom. 1:22 professing, . to be wise, they became *f*
 1 Cor. 3:18 let him become a *f*, that he may be wise
 4:10 we are *f* for Christ's sake, but ye are wise
 15:36 thou *f*, that which thou sowest is not
 2 Cor. 11:16 I say again, Let no man think me a *f*
 11:23 of Christ? (I speak as a *f*), I am more
 12:6 I would desire to glory, I shall not be a *f*
 12:11 I am become a *f* in glorying; ye have
 Eph. 5:15 that ye walk circumspectly, not as *f*

Foolish

Deut. 32:6 do ye thus requite the LORD, O *f* people
 32:21 (Rom. 10:19) them to anger with a *f* nation
 Job 2:10 thou speakest as one of the *f* women
 5:2 wrath killeth the *f* man, and envy slayeth
 Ps. 5:5 the *f* shall not stand in thy sight
 73:3 for I was envious at the *f*, when I saw the
 73:22 so *f* was I, and ignorant: I was as a beast
 Prov. 9:6 forsake the *f*, and live; and go in the
 10:1 but a *f* son is the heaviness of his mother
 14:4 but the mouth of the *f* is near destruction
 14:7 go from the presence of a *f* man, when thou
 17:25 a *f* son is a grief to his father
 19:13 a *f* son is the calamity of his father
 Eccl. 4:13 and a wise child, than an old and *f* king
 7:17 be not over much wicked, neither be thou *f*
 Is. 44:25 and maketh their knowledge *f*

Jer. 4:22 my people is *f*, they have not known me

5:4 I said, Surely these are poor; they are *f*

10:8 but they are altogether brutish and *f*

Lam. 2:14 thy prophets have seen vain and *f* things

Ezek. 13:3 woe unto the *f* prophets, that follow

Zech. 11:15 take . . . the instruments of a *f* shepherd

Mt. 7:26 shall be likened unto a *f* man, which built

25:2 and five of them were wise, and five were *f*

Rom. 1:21 and their *f* heart was darkened

1 Cor. 1:20 God made *f* the wisdom of this world?

Eph. 5:4 neither filthiness, nor *f* talking, nor

1 Tim. 6:9 into many *f* and hurtful lusts

2 Tim. 2:23 but *f* and unlearned questions avoid

Tit. 3:3 for we ourselves also were sometime *f*

1 Pet. 2:15 put to silence the ignorance of *f* men

Foolishly

1 Sam. 13:13 Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done *f*

2 Sam. 24:10 (1 Chr. 21:8) I have done very *f*

2 Chr. 16:9 herein thou hast done *f*: therefore

Job 1:22 Job sinned not, nor charged God *f*

Foolishness

2 Sam. 15:31 turn the counsel of Aithophel into *f*

Ps. 69:5 O God, thou knowest my *f*; and my sins

Prov. 12:23 but the heart of fools proclaimeth *f*

19:3 the *f* of man perverteth his way

22:15 *f* is bound in the heart of a child

24:9 the thought of *f* is sin: and the scorner

Ecdl. 7:25 know the wickedness of folly, even of *f*

10:13 beginning of the words of his mouth is *f*

Mk. 7:22 an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, *f*

1 Cor. 1:18 the cross is to them that perish, *f*

1:21 pleased God by the *f* of preaching to save

1:23 preach Christ crucified . . . unto the Greeks *f*

1:25 because the *f* of God is wiser than men

2:14 Spirit of God: for they are *f* unto him

3:19 for the wisdom of this world is *f* with God

Foot See also Feet, Sole

Ex. 21:24 (Deut. 19:21) hand for hand, *f* for *f*

Deut. 8:4 neither did thy *f* swell, these forty years

32:35 their *f* shall slide in due time

33:24 Asher be blessed. . . let him dip his *f* in oil

Ps. 26:12 my *f* standeth in an even place

91:12 (Mt. 4:6; Lk. 4:11) lest thou dash thy *f*

121:3 he will not suffer thy *f* to be moved

Prov. 4:27 nor to the left: remove thy *f* from evil

Is. 58:13 if thou turn away thy *f* from the sabbath

Mt. 18:8 (Mk. 9:45) thy *f* offend thee, cut them off

1 Cor. 12:15 if the *f* shall say . . . I am not the hand

Footmen

Jer. 12:5 if thou hast run with the *f*, and they have

Footstep

Ps. 17:5 goings in thy paths, that my *f* slip not

77:19 thy way is in the sea . . . thy *f* are not known

Footstool

Ps. 110:1 (Mt. 22:44; Mk. 12:36; Lk. 20:43; Acts 2:

35; Heb. 1:13) until I make thine enemies thy *f*

132:7 his tabernacles: we will worship at his *f*

Is. 66:1 (Acts 7:49) and the earth is his *f*

Mt. 5:35 nor by the earth: for it is his *f*

Heb. 10:13 till his enemies be made his *f*

Forbade See Forbid

Forbear

Deut. 23:22 if thou shalt *f* to vow . . . no sin in thee

Neh. 9:30 yet many years didst thou *f* them

Prov. 24:11 if thou *f* to deliver them that are

Jer. 20:9 shut up in my bones. . . I was weary with *f*

Ezek. 3:27 heareth, let him hear . . . that *f*, let him *f*

24:17 *f* to cry, make no mourning for the dead

Zech. 11:12 good, give me my price: and if not, *f*

2 Cor. 12:6 for I will say the truth: but now I *f*

Eph. 4:2 (Col. 3:13) long-suffering, *f* one another

1 Thes. 3:1 wherefore when we could no longer *f*

Forbid (Forbade, Forbidden)

Lev. 5:17 commit . . . things which are *f* to be done

Num. 11:28 Joshua . . . said, My lord Moses, *f* them

Deut. 2:37 nor unto whatsoever the LORD our God *f*

Mt. 3:14 but John *f* him, saying, I have need to be

19:14 (Mk. 10:14; Lk. 18:16) children . . . *f* them not

Mk. 9:38 (Lk. 9:49) *f* him, because he followeth not

Lk. 6:29 *f* not to take thy coat also

23:2 the nation, and *f* to give tribute to Caesar

Acts 10:47 can any man *f* water, that these should

16:6 were *f* of the Holy Ghost to preach. . . in Asia

24:23 *f* none of his acquaintance to minister

28:31 preaching the kingdom of God. . . no man *f*

1 Cor. 14:39 and *f* not to speak with tongues

1 Tim. 4:3 *f* to marry, and commanding to abstain

2 Pet. 2:16 dumb ass . . . *f* the madness of the prophet

Force See also Power, Strength

Gen. 31:31 take by *f* thy daughters from me

Ezra 4:23 the Jews, and made them to cease by *f*

Jer. 18:21 out their blood by the *f* of the sword

Amos 11:38 in his estate shall he honor the God of *f*

Mt. 11:12 violence, and the violent take it by *f*

Jn. 6:15 and take him by *f*, to make him a king

Acts 13:10 soldiers . . . to take him by *f* from among

Heb. 9:17 a testament is of *f* after men are dead

Foreible

Job 6:25 how *f* are right words! But what doth your

Forefront

2 Sam. 11:15 Uriah in the *f* of the hottest battle

Forehead

Ex. 28:38 and it shall be upon Aaron's *f*

1 Sam. 17:49 David . . . smote the Philistine in his *f*

Ezek. 3:8 have made . . . thy *f* strong against their *f*

9:4 set a mark upon the *f* of the men that sigh

Rev. 7:3 sealed the servants of our God in their *f*

9:4 which have not the seal of God in their *f*

13:16 a mark in their right hand, or in their *f*

14:1 having his Father's name written in their *f*

14:9 his image, and receive his mark in his *f*

20:4 neither had received his mark upon their *f*

22:4 and his name shall be in their *f*

Foreigner See also Alien, Sojourner,

Stranger

Eph. 2:19 ye are no more strangers and *f*, but

Foreknow (Foreknew)

Rom. 8:29 whom he did *f*, he also did predestinate

11:2 hath not cast away his people which he *f*

Foreknowledge

Acts 2:23 by the determinate counsel and *f* of God

1 Pet. 1:2 elect according to the *f* of God

Foreordain See also Predestinate

1 Pet. 1:20 who verily was *f* before the foundation

Forerunner

Heb. 6:20 the *f* is for us entered, even Jesus

Foresaw (Foresaw)

Prov. 22:3 (27:12) prudent man *f* the evil, and hideth

Acts 2:25 I *f* the Lord always before my face

Gal. 3:8 *f* that God would justify the heathen

Forest

1 Kgs. 7:2 built also the house of the *f* of Lebanon

Is. 29:17 (32:15) fruitful field . . . esteemed as a *f*?

Ezek. 20:46 prophecy against the *f* of the south

Forewarn

Lk. 12:5 but I will *f* you whom ye shall fear
1 Thes. 4:6 as we also have *f* you and testified

Forgat *See* Forget**Forgave** *See* Forgive**Forge**

Ps. 119:69 the proud have *f* a lie against me

Forget (Forgat, Forgot, Forgotten)

Gen. 27:45 he *f* that which thou hast done to him
40:23 chief butler remember Joseph, but *f* him
41:51 God, said he, hath made me *f* all my toil
Deut. 4:9 lest thou *f* the things which thine eyes
4:23 lest ye *f* the covenant of the LORD your God
6:12 beware lest thou *f* the LORD, which brought
32:18 unmindful, and hast *f* God that formed thee
Judg. 3:7 Israel did evil. . . and *f* the LORD
Job 8:13 so are the paths of all that *f* God
Ps. 42:12 he *f* not the cry of the humble
9:17 into hell, and all the nations that *f* God
10:11 he hath said in his heart, God hath *f*
13:1 how long wilt thou *f* me, O LORD? for ever?
31:12 I am *f* as a dead man out of mind
42:9 say unto God my rock, Why hast thou *f* me?
44:17 is come upon us; yet have we not *f* thee
44:24 and *f* our affliction and our oppression?
45:10 *f* also thine own people, and thy father's
50:22 now consider this, ye that *f* God, lest I
74:19 *f* not the congregation of thy poor
77:9 hath God *f* to be gracious? Hath he in anger
78:7 and not *f* the works of God, but keep his
103:2 O my soul, and *f* not all his benefits
106:21 they *f* God their saviour, which had done
119:16 in thy statutes: I will not *f* thy word
119:93 I will never *f* thy precepts
119:141 despised: yet do not I *f* thy precepts
137:5 if I *f* thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand
Prov. 3:1 son, *f* not my law; but let thine heart
4:5 get wisdom, get understanding: *f* it not
31:5 lest they drink, and *f* the law, and pervert
Eccl. 2:16 in the days to come shall all be *f*
9:5 dead know not. . . for the memory of them is *f*
Is. 17:10 hath *f* the God of thy salvation
44:21 O Israel, thou shalt not be *f* of me
49:15 can a woman *f* her sucking child
51:13 and *f* the LORD thy Maker, that hath
65:11 forsake the LORD, that *f* my holy mountain
Jer. 2:32 my people have *f* me days without number
3:21 and they have *f* the LORD their God
13:25 thou hast *f* me, and trusted in falsehood
18:15 because my people hath *f* me, they have
23:27 think to cause my people to *f* my name
30:14 all thy lovers have *f* thee
44:9 have ye *f* the wickedness of your fathers
50:6 they have *f* their resting place
Lam. 3:17 my soul far. . . from peace: I *f* prosperity
5:20 wherefore dost thou *f* us for ever
Ezek. 22:12 hast greedily gained. . . and hast *f* me
23:35 because thou hast *f* me, and cast me behind
Hos. 2:13 and she went after her lovers, and *f* me
4:6 hast *f* the law. . . I will also *f* thy children
8:14 for Israel hath *f* his Maker
13:6 heart was exalted; therefore have they *f* me
Amos 8:7 surely I will never *f* any of their works
Mt. 16:5 (Mk. 8:14) they had *f* to take bread
Lk. 12:6 sparrows. . . not one of them is *f* before God?
Phil. 3:13 I do, *f* those things which are behind
Heb. 6:10 God is not unrighteous to *f* your work
12:5 ye have *f* the exhortation which speaketh
Jas. 1:24 straightway *f* what manner of man he was
2 Pet. 1:9 *f* that he was purged from his old sins

Forgetful

Heb. 13:2 be not *f* to entertain strangers

Forgetfulness

Ps. 88:12 and thy righteousness in the land of *f*?

Forgive (Forgave, Forgiven)

Gen. 50:17 Joseph, *F*. . . the trespass of thy brethren
Ex. 32:32 yet now, if thou wilt *f* their sin
34:7 *f* iniquity and transgression and sin
Lev. 4:20 atonement for them, and it shall be *f* them
19:22 the sin which he hath done shall be *f* him
Num. 14:18 mercy, *f* iniquity and transgression
15:25 it shall be *f* them; for it is ignorance
30:5 the LORD shall *f* her, because her father
Josh. 24:19 he will not *f* your transgressions
1 Sam. 25:28 *f* the trespass of thine handmaid
1 Kgs. 8:30 (2 Chr. 6:21) and when thou hearest, *f*
8:39 (2 Chr. 6:30) hear thou in heaven. . . and *f*
2 Chr. 7:14 hear from heaven, and will *f* their sin
Ps. 25:18 look upon. . . my pain; and *f* all my sins
32:1 (Rom. 4:7) is he whose transgression is *f*
78:38 being full of compassion, *f* their iniquity
86:5 for thou, Lord, art good, and ready to *f*
103:3 who *f* all thine iniquities; who healeth
Is. 2:9 man humbleth himself; therefore *f* them not
33:24 dwell therein shall be *f* their iniquity
Jer. 31:34 for I will *f* their iniquity, and I will
Dan. 9:19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, *f*; O Lord, hearken
Amos 7:2 then I said, O Lord God, *f*, I beseech
Mt. 6:12 (Lk. 11:4) *f* us our debts, as we *f* our debtors
6:14 (Mk. 11:25) for if ye *f* men their trespasses,
your heavenly Father will also *f* you
9:2 (Mk. 2:5; Lk. 5:20) son. . . thy sins be *f* thee
9:6 (Mk. 2:10; Lk. 5:24) power on earth to *f* sins
12:31 (Mk. 3:28; Lk. 12:10) be *f* unto men: but the
blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be *f*
18:32 wicked servant, I *f* thee all that debt
18:35 if ye from your hearts *f* not every one
Lk. 6:37 *f*, and ye shall be *f*
7:47 to whom little is *f*, the same loveth little
17:3 rebuke him; and if he repent, *f* him
23:34 Father, *f* them; for they know not what
Acts 8:22 the thought of thine heart may be *f* thee
2 Cor. 2:7 contrariwise ye ought rather to *f* him
Eph. 4:32 even as God for Christ's sake hath *f* you
Col. 2:13 quickened. . . having *f* you all trespasses
3:13 even as Christ *f* you, so also do ye
Jas. 5:15 have committed sins, they shall be *f* him
1 Jn. 1:9 he is faithful and just to *f* us our sins
2:12 your sins are *f* you for his name's sake

Forgiveness *See also* Pardon, Remission

Ps. 130:4 but there is *f* with thee, that thou
Dan. 9:9 to the Lord our God belong mercies and *f*
Mk. 3:29 against the Holy Ghost hath never *f*
Acts 5:31 give repentance to Israel, and *f* of sins
13:38 is preached unto you the *f* of sins
26:18 unto God, that they may receive *f* of sins
Eph. 1:7 (Col. 1:14) through his blood. . . *f* of sins

Form *See also* Create, Fashion, Invent, Make, Shape

Gen. 1:2 and the earth was without *f*, and void
2:7 LORD God *f* man of the dust of the ground
2:19 of the ground the LORD God *f* every beast
Deut. 32:18 and hast forgotten God that *f* thee
2 Kgs. 19:25 (Is. 37:26) not heard. . . that I have *f* it?
Job 4:16 but I could not discern the *f* thereof
26:13 his hand hath *f* the crooked serpent
33:6 God's stead: I also am *f* out of the clay
Ps. 90:2 or ever thou hadst *f* the earth and the
94:9 he that *f* the eye, shall he not see?
Prov. 26:10 the great God that *f* all things both
Is. 43:1 and he that *f* thee, O Israel, Fear not
43:7 for my glory, I have *f* him; yea, I have
44:2 that made thee, and *f* thee from the womb
44:21 thou art my servant: I have *f* thee
45:7 I *f* the light, and create darkness
49:5 LORD that *f* me from the womb to be his
53:2 he hath no *f* nor comeliness

Jer. 1:5 before I *f* thee in the belly I knew thee
 Ezek. 43:11 ashamed . . . show them the *f* of the house
 Dan. 3:25 the *f* of the fourth is like the Son of God
 Amos 4:13 he that *f* the mountains, and createth
 Mk. 16:12 appeared in another *f* unto two of them
 Rom. 2:20 hast the *f* of knowledge . . . in the law
 9:20 shall the thing formed say to him that *f* it
 Gal. 4:19 travail . . . until Christ be *f* in you
 Phil. 2:6 who, being in the *f* of God, thought it
 2:7 took upon him the *f* of a servant
 1 Tim. 2:13 for Adam was first *f*, then Eve
 2 Tim. 3:5 having a *f* of godliness, but denying

Former (adjective)

Ecc. 7:10 that the *f* days were better than these?
 Is. 41:22 let them show the *f* things, what they be
 42:9 behold, the *f* things are come to pass
 43:18 remember ye not the *f* things, neither
 Joel 2:23 he hath given you the *f* rain moderately
 Hag. 2:9 latter house shall be greater than of the *f*
 Zech. 7:7 which the LORD . . . cried by the *f* prophets
 8:11 residue of this people as in the *f* days
 Rev. 21:4 for the *f* things are passed away

Former (noun)

Jer. 10:16 (51:19) he is the *f* of all things

Fornication

Ezek. 16:29 multiplied thy *f* in the land of Canaan
 Mt. 5:32 (19:9) wife, saving for the cause of *f*
 Acts 15:20 (15:29; 21:25) from . . . idols, and from *f*
 Rom. 1:29 being filled with all unrighteousness, *f*
 1 Cor. 5:1 reported . . . that there is *f* among you
 6:13 now the body is not for *f*, but for the Lord
 6:18 flee *f*. Every sin that a man doeth is
 7:2 to avoid *f*, let every man have his own wife
 2 Cor. 12:21 not repented of the uncleanness and *f*
 Gal. 5:19 works of the flesh are manifest . . . *f*
 Eph. 5:3 but *f* . . . let it not be once named among you
 Col. 3:5 *f*, uncleanness, inordinate affection
 1 Thes. 4:3 will of God . . . ye should abstain from *f*
 Jude 7 even as Sodom . . . giving themselves over to *f*
 Rev. 2:14 (2:20) unto idols, and to commit *f*
 14:8 drink of the wine of the wrath of her *f*
 17:2 the kings of the earth have committed *f*
 18:3 drunk of the wine of the wrath of her *f*
 19:2 which did corrupt the earth with her *f*

Fornicator

1 Cor. 5:9 in an epistle not to company with *f*
 6:9 be not deceived: neither *f*, nor idolaters

Forsake (Forsook, Forsaken)

See also Leave

Deut. 4:31 he will not *f* thee, neither destroy
 12:19 take heed . . . that thou *f* not the Levite
 28:20 of thy doings, whereby thou hast *f* me
 29:25 because they have *f* the covenant of
 31:6 fear not . . . he will not fail thee, nor *f* thee
 32:15 then he *f* God which made him, and lightly
 Josh. 1:5 (Heb. 13:5) will not fail thee, nor *f* thee
 Judg. 2:12 they *f* the LORD God of their fathers
 6:13 but now the LORD hath *f* us, and delivered
 10:13 yet ye have *f* me, and served other gods
 1 Sam. 8:8 they have *f* me, and served other gods
 12:10 sinned, because we have *f* the LORD
 1 Kgs. 9:9 (2 Chr. 7:22) because they *f* the LORD
 12:8 (2 Chr. 10:8) *f* the counsel of the old men
 18:18 ye have *f* the commandments of the LORD
 2 Kgs. 21:14 *f* the remnant of mine inheritance
 1 Kgs. 28:9 if thou *f* him, he will cast thee off
 2 Chr. 12:1 *f* the law of the LORD, and all Israel
 15:2 but if ye *f* him, he will *f* you
 24:20 ye have *f* the LORD, he hath also *f* you
 Ezra 8:22 his wrath is against all them that *f* him
 9:10 for we have *f* thy commandments
 Neh. 9:19 yet thou . . . *f* them not in the wilderness
 10:39 and we will not *f* the house of our God

Job 6:14 but he *f* the fear of the Almighty
 Ps. 9:10 LORD, hast not *f* them that seek thee
 22:1 (Mt. 27:46; Mk. 15:34) why hast thou *f* me?
 37:28 LORD loveth judgment, and *f* not his saints
 71:11 God hath *f* him; persecute and take him
 89:30 if his children *f* my law, and walk not in
 94:14 neither will he *f* his inheritance
 119:8 I will keep thy statutes; O *f* me not
 Prov. 1:8 (6:20) and *f* not the law of thy mother
 3:3 let not mercy and truth *f* thee; bind them
 4:6 *f* her not, and she shall preserve thee
 9:6 *f* the foolish, and live; and go in the way
 27:10 own friend . . . thy father's friend, *f* not
 28:13 confesseth and *f* them shall have mercy
 Is. 1:4 ah sinful nation . . . they have *f* the LORD
 1:28 and they that *f* the LORD shall be consumed
 2:6 thou hast *f* thy people the house of Jacob
 6:12 be a great *f* in the midst of the land
 7:16 the land . . . shall be *f* of both her kings
 49:14 but Zion said, The LORD hath *f* me
 54:7 for a small moment have I *f* thee
 55:7 let the wicked *f* his way
 58:2 and *f* not the ordinance of their God
 Jer. 1:16 who have *f* me, and have burned incense
 2:13 have committed two evils: they have *f* me
 4:29 every city shall be *f*, and not a man dwell
 5:7 thy children have *f* me, and sworn by them
 5:19 as ye have *f* me, and served strange gods
 16:11 because your fathers have *f* me
 17:13 because they have *f* the LORD, the fountain
 22:9 they have *f* the covenant of the LORD
 23:33 I will even *f* you, saith the LORD
 Ezek. 8:12 (9:9) the LORD hath *f* the earth
 Mt. 19:27 behold, we have *f* all, and followed thee
 26:56 (Mk. 14:50) the disciples *f* him, and fled
 27:46 (Mk. 15:34) my God, why hast thou *f* me?
 Mk. 1:18 (Lk. 5:11) *f* their nets, and followed him
 Lk. 14:33 that *f* not all . . . he cannot be my disciple
 2 Tim. 4:10 Demas hath *f* me, having loved this
 4:16 no man stood with me, but all men *f* me
 Heb. 10:25 not *f* the assembling of ourselves
 11:27 by faith he *f* Egypt, not fearing the wrath
 2 Pet. 2:15 which have *f* the right way

Forsaken *See also Forsake*

Neh. 13:11 contended . . . Why is the house of God *f*?
 Ps. 37:25 yet have I not seen the righteous *f*
 Is. 62:4 thou shalt no more be termed *f*
 62:12 shalt be called, Sought out, A city not *f*
 Ezek. 36:4 saith the Lord . . . to the cities that are *f*
 Amos 5:2 virgin of Israel . . . she is *f* upon her land
 2 Cor. 4:9 persecuted, but not *f*; cast down, but

Fortress

2 Sam. 22:2 (Ps. 18:2) LORD is my rock, and my *f*
 Ps. 31:3 for thou art my rock and my *f*
 91:2 he is my refuge and my *f*: my God
 144:2 my goodness, and my *f*; my high tower
 Jer. 16:19 O LORD, my strength, and my *f*

Forty

Ex. 16:35 children of Israel did eat manna *f* years
 24:18 (Deut. 9:9) in the mount *f* days and *f* nights
 Num. 14:33 shall wander in the wilderness *f* years
 Deut. 25:3 *f* stripes he may give him, and not exceed
 Jon. 3:4 yet *f* days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown
 Lk. 4:2 being *f* days tempted of the devil

Forward

Ex. 14:15 speak unto . . . Israel, that they go *f*
 Jer. 7:24 but they . . . went backward, and not *f*
 Gal. 2:10 the same which I also was *f* to do

Forwardness

2 Cor. 8:8 but by occasion of the *f* of others

Fought *See Fight*

Foul

Job 16:16 my face is *f* with weeping
Mt. 16:3 it will be *f* weather today: for the sky
Rev. 18:2 of devils, and the hold of every *f* spirit

Found *See also* Find

Ps. 24:2 for he hath *f* it upon the seas
Prov. 3:19 the LORD by wisdom hath *f* the earth
Is. 14:32 that the LORD hath *f* Zion

Foundation

Josh. 6:26 (1 Kgs. 16:34) lay the *f*. in his firstborn
2 Sam. 22:8 (Ps. 18:7) *f* of heaven moved and shook
22:16 (Ps. 18:15) *f* of the world were discovered
1 Kgs. 7:10 and the *f* was of costly stones
Ezra 3:10 when the builders laid the *f* of the temple
5:16 and laid the *f* of the house of God
Job 22:16 whose *f* was overflown with a flood
38:4 wast thou when I laid the *f* of the earth?
Ps. 11:3 *f* be destroyed, what can the righteous do?
82:5 all the *f* of the earth are out of course
102:25 (Heb. 1:10) of old hast thou laid the *f*
104:5 who laid the *f* of the earth
137:7 who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the *f*
Prov. 10:25 but the righteous is an everlasting *f*
Is. 24:18 and the *f* of the earth do shake
28:16 behold, I lay in Zion for a *f* a stone
54:11 behold, I will. . . lay thy *f* with sapphires
58:12 shalt raise up the *f* of many generations
Jer. 50:15 her *f* are fallen, her walls are thrown
Mic. 6:2 hear ye. . . ye strong *f* of the earth
Mt. 13:35 kept secret from the *f* of the world
Lk. 6:48 built a house. . . and laid the *f* on a rock
14:29 lest haply, after he hath laid the *f*
Rom. 15:20 lest I should build upon another man's *f*
1 Cor. 3:10 I have laid the *f*, and another buildeth
3:11 other *f* can no man lay than that is laid
Eph. 2:20 are built upon the *f* of the apostles and
1 Tim. 6:19 a good *f* against the time to come
2 Tim. 2:19 the *f* of God standeth sure
Heb. 6:1 not laying again the *f* of repentance from
11:10 city which hath *f*, whose builder. . . is God
1 Pet. 1:20 foreordained before the *f* of the world
Rev. 21:14 and the wall of the city had twelve *f*

Fountain *See also* Spring, Well

Gen. 7:11 all the *f* of the great deep broken up
16:7 found her by a *f* of water in the wilderness
Num. 33:9 and in Elim were twelve *f* of water
2 Chr. 32:3 took counsel. . . to stop the waters of the *f*
Neh. 2:14 then I went on to the gate of the *f*
Ps. 36:9 for with thee is the *f* of life
114:8 which turned. . . the flint into a *f* of waters
Prov. 5:16 thy *f* be dispersed abroad, and rivers
8:24 when there were no *f* abounding with water
14:27 the fear of the LORD is a *f* of life
25:26 is as a troubled *f*, and a corrupt spring
Song 4:12 my spouse; a spring shut up, a *f* sealed
Jer. 2:13 (17:13) forsaken me the *f* of living waters
9:1 mine eyes a *f* of tears, that I might weep
Joel 3:18 a *f* shall come forth of the house of the
Zech. 13:1 be a *f* opened to the house of David
Jas. 3:11 doth a *f* send. . . sweet water and bitter?
Rev. 7:17 shall lead them unto living *f* of waters
21:6 I will give. . . of the *f* of the water of life

Four

Ezek. 1:5 came the likeness of *f* living creatures
Dan. 7:3 *f* great beasts came up from the sea
Rev. 4:6 round about the throne, were *f* beasts

Fowl *See also* Bird

Gen. 7:3 of *f* also of the air by sevens. . . to keep
15:11 when the *f* came down upon the carcasses
Lev. 1:14 sacrifice for his offering. . . be of *f*
11:20 *f* that creep. . . shall be an abomination
Job 28:7 there is a path which no *f* knoweth
Ps. 78:27 he rained flesh. . . and feathered *f* like as

Mt. 6:26 behold the *f* of the air: for they sow not
13:4 (Mk. 4:4; Lk. 8:5) *f* came and devoured them
Mk. 4:32 (Lk. 13:19) *f* of the air may lodge under
Lk. 12:24 how much more are ye better than the *f*?
Acts 10:12 (11:6) were all manner of. . . *f* of the air
Rev. 19:21 all the *f* were filled with their flesh

Fowler

Prov. 6:5 and as a bird from the hand of the *f*

Fox

Judg. 15:4 Samson went and caught three hundred *f*
Ps. 63:10 they shall be a portion for *f*
Song 2:15 take us the *f*, the little *f*, that spoil
Ezek. 13:4 O Israel, thy prophets are like the *f*
Mt. 8:20 (Lk. 9:58) *f* have holes, and the birds

Fragment

Mt. 14:20 (Mk. 6:43; Lk. 9:17; Jn. 6:13) they took up
of the *f* that remained twelve baskets full
Mk. 8:19 how many baskets full of *f* took ye up?

Frail

Ps. 39:4 know mine end. . . I may know how *f* I am

Frame

Ps. 103:14 for he knoweth our *f*; he remembereth
Is. 29:16 the thing framed say of him that *f* it
Jer. 18:11 the LORD; Behold, I *f* evil against you
Eph. 2:21 in whom all the building fitly *f* together
Heb. 11:3 the worlds were *f* by the word of God

Frankincense

Ex. 30:34 Moses, Take. . . sweet spices with pure *f*
Lev. 2:1 offer a meat offering. . . put *f* thereon
Song 3:6 who is this. . . perfumed with myrrh and *f*
Mt. 2:11 unto him gifts; gold, and *f*, and myrrh
Rev. 18:13 odors, and ointments, and *f*, and wine

Fraud

Jas. 5:4 which is of you kept back by *f*

Fray

Deut. 28:26 (Jer. 7:33) no man shall *f* them away
Zech. 1:21 but these are come to *f* them, to cast

Free *See also* Liberty

Ex. 21:2 (Deut. 15:12; Jer. 34:14) he shall go out *f*
36:3 and they brought yet unto him *f* offerings
Deut. 24:5 a new wife. . . he shall be *f*. . . one year
Josh. 9:23 none of you be *f* from being bondmen
1 Sam. 17:25 make his father's house *f* in Israel
2 Chr. 29:31 as were of a *f* heart, burnt offerings
Is. 58:6 and to let the oppressed go *f*
Jer. 34:9 let his manservant. . . being a Hebrew. . . go *f*
Mt. 15:6 (Mk. 7:11) honor not his father. . . shall be *f*
17:26 Jesus saith. . . Then are the children *f*
Jn. 8:32 and the truth shall make you *f*
8:36 Son. . . shall make you *f*, ye shall be *f* indeed
Rom. 5:15 not as the offense, so also is the *f* gift
6:7 for he that is dead is *f* from sin
6:18 being then made *f* from sin, ye became
8:2 hath made me *f* from the law of sin and death
1 Cor. 9:1 am I not an apostle? am I not *f*?
12:13 Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or *f*
Gal. 3:28 is neither Jew nor Greek. . . bond nor *f*
4:22 one by a bondmaid, the other by a *f* woman
5:1 liberty wherewith Christ hath made us *f*
Col. 3:11 Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor *f*
2 Thes. 3:1 the word of the Lord may have *f* course
1 Pet. 2:16 as *f*, and not using your liberty for a
Rev. 13:16 *f* and bond, to receive a mark in their

Freeborn

Acts 22:28 and Paul said, But I was *f*

Freedom *See also* Deliverance, Liberty

Acts 22:28 with a great sum obtained I this *f*

Freely

Gen. 2:16 tree of the garden thou mayest *feat*
 Ezra 2:68 offered *f* for the house of God to set it
 Ps. 54:6 I will *f* sacrifice unto thee
 Hos. 14:4 I will love them *f*; for mine anger is
 Mt. 10:8 *f* ye have received, *f* give
 Rom. 3:24 being justified *f* by his grace
 8:32 with him also *f* give us all things?
 1 Cor. 2:12 things that are *f* given to us of God
 2 Cor. 11:7 preached to you the gospel of God *f*?
 Rev. 21:6 of the fountain of the water of life *f*

Freeman

1 Cor. 7:22 being a servant, is the Lord's *f*

Freewill

Deut. 16:10 tribute of a *f* offering of thine hand
 23:23 perform; even a *f* offering. . . thou hast vowed
 Ezra 3:5 offered a *f* offering unto the LORD
 8:28 the silver and the gold are a *f* offering
 Ps. 119:108 accept. . . the *f* offerings of my mouth

Fresh (Fresher)

Job 33:25 his flesh shall be *f* than a child's
 Jas. 3:12 no fountain both yield salt water and *f*

Fret

1 Sam. 1:6 provoked her sore, for to make her *f*
 Ps. 37:1 *f* not thyself because of evildoers
 Prov. 19:3 and his heart *f* against the LORD
 24:19 *f* not thyself because of evil men
 Is. 8:21 when. . . hungry, they shall *f* themselves
 Ezek. 16:43 but hast *f* me in all these things

Friend

Ex. 33:11 unto Moses. . . as a man speaketh unto his *f*
 2 Sam. 15:37 so Hushai David's *f* came into the city
 Job 2:11 when Job's three *f* heard of all this evil
 6:14 afflicted pity should be showed from his *f*
 16:20 my *f* scorn me: but mine eye poureth out
 42:10 captivity of Job, when he prayed for his *f*
 Ps. 35:14 I behaved. . . as though he had been my *f*
 41:9 mine own familiar *f*. . . lifted up his heel
 88:18 lover and *f* hast thou put far from me
 Prov. 6:1 my son, if thou be surety for thy *f*
 14:20 poor is hated. . . but the rich hath many *f*
 16:28 and a whisper separateth chief *f*
 17:17 a *f* loveth at all times, and a brother
 18:24 a *f* that sticketh closer than a brother
 19:4 wealth maketh many *f*; but the poor is
 27:6 faithful are the wounds of a *f*; but the
 Is. 41:8 I have chosen, the seed of Abraham my *f*
 Lam. 1:2 her *f* have dealt treacherously with her
 Mic. 7:5 trust ye not in a *f*, put ye not confidence
 Mt. 11:19 (Lk. 7:34) a *f* of publicans and sinners
 20:13 but he answered. . . *F*, I do thee no wrong
 26:50 Jesus said. . . *F*, wherefore art thou come?
 Mk. 3:21 when his *f* heard of it, they went out to
 5:19 Jesus. . . saith unto him, Go home to thy *f*
 Lk. 11:5 and say unto him, *F*, lend me three loaves
 14:12 when thou makest a dinner. . . call not thy *f*
 15:6 he cometh home, he calleth together his *f*
 16:9 make. . . *f* of the mammon of unrighteousness
 21:16 shall be betrayed both by parents. . . and *f*
 23:12 the same day Pilate and Herod were made *f*
 Jn. 3:29 but the *f* of the bridegroom. . . rejoice
 11:11 our *f* Lazarus sleepest; but I go, that I
 15:13 that a man lay down his life for his *f*
 19:12 let this man go, thou art not Caesar's *f*
 Acts 27:3 and gave him liberty to go unto his *f*
 Jas. 2:23 Abraham. . . and he was called the *F* of God
 4:4 will be a *f* of the world is the enemy of God

Friendly

Prov. 18:24 that hath friends must show himself *f*

Friendship *See also Fellowship*

Prov. 22:24 make no *f* with an angry man
 Jas. 4:4 the *f* of the world is enmity with God?

Fringe

Num. 15:38 *f* in the borders of their garments
 Deut. 22:12 shalt make thee *f* upon. . . thy vesture

Frog

Ex. 8:2 I will smite all thy borders with *f*
 Ps. 78:45 he sent. . . *f*, which destroyed them
 Rev. 16:13 and I saw three unclean spirits like *f*

Frontlet

Deut. 6:8 (11:18) shall be as *f* between thine eyes

Frost

Ex. 16:14 round thing, as small as the hoar *f*
 Job 37:10 by the breath of God *f* is given
 Ps. 147:16 he scattereth the hoar *f* like ashes

Froward

Job 5:13 the counsel of the *f* is carried headlong
 Ps. 101:4 a *f* heart shall depart from me
 Prov. 2:12 from the man that speaketh *f* things
 3:32 for the *f* is abomination to the LORD
 4:24 put away from thee a *f* mouth
 8:8 there is nothing *f* or perverse in them
 8:13 the evil way, and the *f* mouth, do I hate
 10:31 but the *f* tongue shall be cut out
 11:20 of a *f* heart are abomination to the LORD
 16:28 a *f* man soweth strife: and a whisperer
 17:20 he that hath a *f* heart findeth no good
 21:8 the way of man is *f* and strange
 22:5 thorns and snares are in the way of the *f*
 1 Pet. 2:18 not only to the. . . gentle, but also to the *f*

Frowardness

Prov. 6:14 *f* is in his heart, he deviseth mischief

Fruit *See also Firstfruit, Harvest*

Gen. 1:11 and the *f* tree yielding *f* after his kind
 3:3 but of the *f* of the tree. . . Ye shall not eat
 4:3 Cain brought of the *f* of the ground
 Lev. 19:23 count the *f* thereof as uncircumcised
 Deut. 1:25 and they took of the *f* of the land
 7:13 he will also bless the *f* of thy womb
 26:2 thou shalt take of the first of all the *f*
 33:14 the precious *f* brought forth by the sun
 Ps. 1:3 that bringeth forth his *f* in his season
 72:16 the *f* thereof shall shake like Lebanon
 92:14 they shall still bring forth *f* in old age
 127:3 and the *f* of the womb is his reward
 132:11 (Acts 2:30) *f* of thy body will I set upon
 Prov. 1:31 they eat of the *f* of their own way
 8:19 my *f* is better than gold, yea, than fine
 11:30 the *f* of the righteous is a tree of life
 Song 2:3 and his *f* was sweet to my taste
 4:16 into his garden, and eat his pleasant *f*
 Is. 3:10 for they shall eat the *f* of their doings
 27:6 and fill the face of the world with *f*
 28:4 as the hasty *f* before the summer
 57:19 I create the *f* of the lips; Peace, peace
 Jer. 6:19 this people, even the *f* of their thoughts
 17:8 neither shall cease from yielding *f*
 17:10 give. . . according to the *f* of his doings
 21:14 punish. . . according to the *f* of your doings
 Amos 7:14 a herdsman, and a gatherer of sycamore *f*
 8:1 and behold a basket of summer *f*
 Hab. 3:17 neither shall *f* be in the vines
 Hag. 1:10 and the earth is stayed from her *f*
 Mt. 3:8 (Lk. 3:8) bring forth. . . *f* meet for repentance
 7:16 (Lk. 6:44) shall know them by their *f*
 12:33 either make the tree good, and his *f* good
 13:8 (Mk. 4:8; Lk. 8:8) and brought forth *f*
 21:19 no *f* grow on thee henceforward for ever
 21:34 (Mk. 12:2; Lk. 20:10) might receive the *f*

Mt. 26:29 (Mk. 14:25; Lk. 22:18) of this *f* of the vine
Mk. 4:28 the earth bringeth forth *f* of herself

11:14 no man eat *f* of thee hereafter for ever
Lk. 1:42 and blessed is the *f* of thy womb

12:17 I have no room where to bestow my *f*?
13:6 came and sought *f* thereon, and found none

Jn. 4:36 and gathereth *f* unto life eternal
12:24 but if it die, it bringeth forth much *f*

15:2 branch . . . that beareth not *f* he taketh away
15:8 my Father glorified, that ye bear much *f*

15:16 that ye should go and bring forth *f*
Rom. 1:13 that I might have some *f* among you also

7:4 that we should bring forth *f* unto God
1 Cor. 9:7 planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the *f*

2 Cor. 9:10 increase the *f* of your righteousness
Gal. 5:22 but the *f* of the Spirit is love, joy

Eph. 5:9 the *f* of the Spirit is in all goodness
Phil. 1:11 filled with the *f* of righteousness

Col. 1:6 bringeth forth *f*, as it doth also in you
2 Tim. 2:6 laboureth must be first partaker of the *f*

Heb. 12:11 afterward it yieldeth the peaceable *f*
13:15 *f* of our lips, giving thanks to his name

Jas. 3:18 the *f* of righteousness is sown in peace
Jude 12 trees whose *f* withereth, without *f*

Rev. 22:2 tree of life, which bare twelve manner of *f*

Fruitful

Gen. 1:22 God blessed them, saying, Be *f*, and
9:1 and God blessed Noah . . . Be *f*, and multiply

17:6 I will make thee exceeding *f*, and I will
35:11 I am God Almighty: be *f* and multiply

41:52 for God hath caused me to be *f* in the land
Lev. 26:9 have respect unto you, and make you *f*

Ps. 107:34 a *f* land into barrenness
Is. 5:1 hath a vineyard in a very *f* hill

29:17 Lebanon shall be turned into a *f* field
32:15 Spirit be poured . . . wilderness be a *f* field

Jer. 23:3 the remnant . . . shall be *f* and increase
Hos. 13:15 though he be *f* among his brethren

Acts 14:17 gave us rain from heaven, and *f* seasons
Col. 1:10 all pleasing, being *f* in every good work

Frustrate

Ezra 4:5 to *f* their purpose, all the days of Cyrus
Gal. 2:21 I do not *f* the grace of God

Fuel

Ezek. 15:4 behold, it is cast into the fire for *f*
21:32 thou shalt be for *f* to the fire

Fugitive

Gen. 4:12 a *f* and a vagabond shalt thou be in the
2 Kgs. 25:11 *f* that fell away to the king of Babylon

Fulfil See also Accomplish, Perform

Ex. 5:13 saying, *F* your works, your daily tasks
23:26 the number of thy days I will *f*

Ps. 20:5 the LORD *f* all thy petitions
145:19 will *f* the desire of them that fear him

Mt. 3:15 thus it becometh us to *f* all righteousness
5:17 I am not come to destroy, but to *f*

24:34 (Lk. 21:32) pass, till all these things be *f*
26:54 but how then shall the Scriptures be *f*

27:35 might be *f* which was spoken by the prophet
Lk. 21:24 until the times of the Gentiles be *f*

22:16 until it be *f* in the kingdom of God
24:44 all things must be *f*, which were written

Jn. 3:29 this my joy therefore is *f*
Acts 13:33 God hath *f*, unto us their children

Rom. 2:27 uncircumcision . . . if it *f* the law, judge
8:4 righteousness of the law might be *f* in us

13:8 for he that loveth another hath *f* the law
Gal. 5:14 for all the law is *f* in one word

5:16 and ye shall not *f* the lust of the flesh
Phil. 2:2 *f* ye my joy, that ye be likeminded

Col. 1:25 given to me for you, to *f* the word of God
2 Thes. 1:11 calling, and *f* all the good pleasure

Jas. 2:8 if ye *f* the royal law according to the

Rev. 17:17 God hath put in their hearts to *f* his will
20:3 till the thousand years should be *f*

Full

Deut. 6:11 houses *f* of all good things, which thou
Ruth 1:21 I went out *f*, and the LORD hath brought

2 Kgs. 4:6 when the vessels were *f*, that she said unto
Ps. 119:64 the earth, O LORD, is *f* of thy mercy

144:13 that our gamers may be *f*, affording all
Prov. 27:20 hell and destruction are never *f*

Ecc. 1:7 run into the sea; yet the sea is not *f*
Is. 1:11 I am *f* of the burnt offerings of rams

11:9 shall be *f* of the knowledge of the LORD
Lam. 1:1 city sit solitary, that was *f* of people!

Lk. 6:25 woe unto you that are *f*! for ye shall
Jn. 15:11 have I spoken . . . that your joy might be *f*

16:24 ye shall receive, that your joy may be *f*
1 Cor. 4:8 now ye are *f*, now ye are rich

Phil. 4:12 instructed both to be *f* and to be hungry
1 Jn. 1:4 write we unto you, that your joy may be *f*

Fuller

Mal. 3:2 like a refiner's fire, and like *f*'s soap
Fully See also Wholly

Rom. 14:5 every man be *f* persuaded in his . . . mind

Fulness See also Abundance, Plenty

Ps. 24:1 (1 Cor. 10:26) earth is the LORD's . . . the *f*
Jn. 1:16 of his *f* have all we received, and grace

Rom. 11:25 until the *f* of the Gentiles be come in
15:29 in the *f* of the blessing of the gospel

Gal. 4:4 when the *f* of the time was come, God sent
Eph. 1:23 the *f* of him that filleth all in all

3:19 ye might be filled with all the *f* of God
4:13 measure of the stature of the *f* of Christ

Col. 1:19 that in him should all *f* dwell
2:9 in him dwelleth all the *f* of the Godhead

Furious

Prov. 29:22 a *f* man aboundeth in transgression
Nah. 1:2 the LORD revengeth, and is *f*

Furiously

2 Kgs. 9:20 driving of Jehu . . . for he driveth *f*
Ezek. 23:25 and they shall deal *f* with thee

Furnace See also Fire, Flame, Hell

Deut. 4:20 and brought you forth out of the iron *f*
Prov. 27:21 the *f* for gold: so is a man to his praise

Is. 31:9 fire is in Zion, and his *f* in Jerusalem
48:10 I have chosen thee in the *f* of affliction

Ezek. 22:18 iron, and lead, in the midst of the *f*
Dan. 3:17 able to deliver us from the burning fiery *f*

Mat. 13:42 and shall cast them into a *f* of fire
Rev. 9:2 out of the pit, as the smoke of a great *f*

Furnish See also Provide

Ps. 78:19 can God *f* a table in the wilderness?
2 Tim. 3:17 thoroughly *f* unto all good works

Furrow

Ps. 65:10 thou settlest the *f* thereof: thou makest
Hos. 10:10 shall bind themselves in their two *f*

Further

Ezra 8:36 they *f* the people, and the house of God
Ps. 140:8 *f* not his wicked device; lest they exalt

Lk. 24:28 he made as though he would have gone *f*
2 Tim. 3:9 but they shall proceed no *f*: for their

Furtherance

Phil. 1:12 rather unto the *f* of the gospel

Fury See also Anger, Indignation, Passion, Rage, Wrath

Gen. 27:44 tarry . . . until thy brother's *f* turn away

Job 20:23 God shall cast the *f* of his wrath upon
Is. 27:4 *f* is not in me: who would set the briers
42:25 he hath poured upon him the *f* of his anger
51:20 they are full of the *f* of the LORD
59:18 he will repay, *f* to his adversaries
63:5 salvation unto me; and my *f*, it upheld me
Jer. 6:11 therefore I am full of the *f* of the LORD
23:19 whirlwind of the LORD is gone forth in *f*
25:15 take the winecup of this *f* at my hand
Lam. 4:11 the LORD hath accomplished his *f*
Ezek. 20:8 (20:13, 21) I will pour out my *f* upon them
21:17 I will cause my *f* to rest: I the LORD
Dan. 3:13 then Nebuchadnezzar in his rage and *f*
8:6 and ran unto him in the *f* of his power
9:16 let thine anger and thy *f* be turned away

G

Gabriel

Dan. 8:16 G, make this man to understand the vision
9:21 in prayer, even the man G. . touched me
Lk. 1:19 I am G, that stand in the presence of God
1:26 the angel G was sent from God unto a city

Gad the son of Jacob

Gen. 30:11 troop cometh: and she called his name G
Num. 32:1 children of G had a. . multitude of cattle
Deut. 33:20 said, Blessed be he that enlargeth G
Josh. 13:28 the inheritance of the children of G

Gad the prophet

1 Sam. 22:5 prophet G said unto David, Abide not
2 Chr. 29:25 the commandment. . of G the king's seer

Gad (verb)

Jer. 2:36 why *g* thou about so much to change thy

Gadarene Mk. 5:1–17 (Lk. 8:26–37)

Gain See also Advantage, Profit

Job 22:3 is it *g* to him, that thou makest thy ways
27:8 though he hath *g*, when God taketh away his
Prov. 3:14 silver, and the *g* thereof than fine gold
28:8 that by usury and unjust *g* increaseth his
Is. 53:15 he that despiseth the *g* of oppressions
Ezek. 22:12 thou hast greedily *g* of thy neighbors
Mic. 4:13 I will consecrate their *g* unto the LORD
Mt. 16:26 (Mk. 8:36; Lk. 9:25) *g* the whole world, and
18:15 shall hear thee, thou hast *g* thy brother
25:17 that had received two, he also *g* other two
Lk. 19:15 how much every man had *g* by trading
Acts 16:16 her masters much *g* by soothsaying
1 Cor. 9:19 servant unto all, that I might *g* the more
9:20 I became as a Jew, that I might *g* the Jews
Phil. 1:21 to live is Christ, and to die is *g*
3:7 things were *g* to me, those I counted loss
1 Tim. 6:6 godliness with contentment is great *g*
Jas. 4:13 a year, and buy and sell, and get *g*

Gainsay

Lk. 21:15 your adversaries shall not be able to *g*

Gainsayer

Tit. 1:9 both to exhort and to convince the *g*

Gainsaying

Rom. 10:21 hands unto a disobedient and *g* people
Jude 11 for reward, and perished in the *g* of Korah

Gaius Acts 19:29; Rom. 16:23; 3 Jn. 1

Galatia

Acts 16:6 throughout Phrygia and the region of G
Gal. 1:2 which are with me, Unto the churches of G

Galilean

Mk. 14:70 for thou art a G, and thy speech agreeth
Lk. 13:2 that these G were sinners above all the G
Jn. 4:45 was come into Galilee, the G received him
Acts 2:7 behold, are not all these which speak G ?

Galilee See also Gennesaret

Is. 9:1 (Mt. 4:15) beyond Jordan, in G of the nations
Mt. 2:22 he turned aside into the parts of G
4:23 (Mk. 1:39; Lk. 4:44) Jesus went about all G
26:32 (Mk. 14:28) I will go before you into G
28:7 (Mk. 16:7) he goeth before you into G
Lk. 4:14 returned in the power of the Spirit into G
24:6 how he spake unto you when he was yet in G
Jn. 6:1 went over the sea of G, which is. . Tiberias
7:41 but some said, Shall Christ come out of G ?
Acts 1:11 ye men of G, why stand ye gazing up into

Gall

Deut. 29:18 a root that beareth *g* and wormwood
32:32 are grapes of *g*, their clusters are bitter
Ps. 69:21 they gave me also *g* for my meat
Jer. 8:14 gives us water of *g* to drink, because we
9:15 (23:15) and give them water of *g* to drink
Lam. 3:5 and compassed me with *g* and travail
Amos 6:12 for ye have turned judgment into *g*
Mt. 27:34 gave him vinegar to drink mingled with *g*
Acts 8:23 thou art in the *g* of bitterness

Gallio Acts 18:12–17

Gallows

Esth. 5:14 let a *g* be made of fifty cubits high

Gamaliel Acts 5:34–40; 22:3

Gap

Ezek. 12:20 stand in the *g* before me for the land

Gape

Job 16:10 they have *g* upon me with their mouth
Ps. 22:13 they *g* upon me with their mouths, as a

Garden

Gen. 2:8 the LORD God planted a *g* eastward in Eden
3:23 God sent him forth from the *g* of Eden
Deut. 11:10 not as the land of Egypt. . a *g* of herbs
Song 4:12 a *g* inclosed is my sister, my spouse
Is. 1:8 a lodge in a *g* of cucumbers, as a besieged
1:30 leaf fadeth, and as a *g* that hath no water
51:3 Eden, and her desert like the *g* of the LORD
58:11 thou shalt be like a watered *g*, and like a
61:11 as the *g* causeth the things that are sown
Jer. 29:5 (29:28) and plant *g*, and eat the fruit
31:12 their soul shall be as a watered *g*
Ezek. 28:13 thou hast been in Eden the *g* of God
36:35 was desolate is become like the *g* of Eden
Joel 2:3 the land is as the *g* of Eden before them
Amos 9:14 they shall also make *g*, and eat the fruit
Jn. 18:26 did not I see thee in the *g* with him?
19:41 a *g*; and in the *g* a new sepulchre, wherein

Gardener

Jn. 20:15 she, supposing him to be the *g*, saith

Garment See also Clothes, Clothing, Raiment, Robe, Vesture

Gen. 25:25 came out red, all over like a hairy *g*
39:12 and he left his *g* in her hand, and fled
Ex. 28:2 (28:4; 39:1) shalt make holy *g* for Aaron
Lev. 13:47 *g* also that the plague of leprosy is in
19:19 (Deut. 22:11) *g* mingled of linen and woolen
Num. 20:28 Moses stripped Aaron of his *g*, and put
Deut. 22:5 neither shall a man put on a woman's *g*
Josh. 9:5 upon their feet, and old *g* upon them
Judg. 14:12 thirty sheets and thirty change of *g*
1 Kgs. 11:30 Ahijah caught the new *g* that was on

2 Kgs. 5:26 is it a time to receive money, and . . .
 Job 13:28 consumeth, as a *g* that is moth-eaten
 Ps. 22:18 (Mt. 27:35; Mk. 15:24) they part my *g*
 45:8 thy *g* smell of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia
 104:2 coverest thyself with light as with a *g*
 Prov. 20:16 (27:13) take his *g* that is surety for a
 25:20 that taketh away a *g* in cold weather
 Eccl. 9:8 let thy *g* be always white; and let thy
 Is. 50:9 (Heb. 1:11) they all shall wax old as a *g*
 52:1 O Zion; put on thy beautiful *g*, O Jerusalem
 59:17 he put on the *g* of vengeance for clothing
 61:3 the *g* of praise for the spirit of heaviness
 Joel 2:13 and rend your heart, and not your *g*
 Zech. 3:3 Joshua was clothed with filthy *g*
 Mt. 9:16 (Mk. 2:21; Lk. 5:36) new cloth unto an old *g*
 9:20 (Mk. 5:27; Lk. 8:44) touched the hem of his *g*
 14:36 (Mk. 6:56) only touch the hem of his *g*
 21:8 (Mk. 11:8) multitude spread their *g* in the way
 22:11 there a man which had not on a wedding *g*
 23:5 enlarge the borders of their *g*
 Mk. 13:16 not turn back again for to take up his *g*
 16:5 saw a young man . . . clothed in a long white *g*
 Lk. 24:4 behold, two men stood by . . . in shining *g*
 Jn. 13:4 laid aside his *g*; and took a towel
 19:23 crucified Jesus, took his *g*, and made four
 Acts 9:39 coats and *g* which Dorcas made, while she
 Jas. 5:2 are corrupted, and your *g* are moth-eaten
 Jude 23 hating even the *g* spotted by the flesh
 Rev. 3:4 in Sardis which have not defiled their *g*
 16:15 blessed . . . that watcheth, and keepeth his *g*

Garner

Ps. 144:13 our *g* may be full, affording all manner
 Joel 1:17 the *g* are laid desolate, the barns are
 Mt. 3:12 (Lk. 3:17) gather his wheat into the *g*

Garnish See also Adorn, Deck

Job 26:13 by his Spirit he hath *g* the heavens
 Mt. 12:44 (Lk. 11:25) findeth it empty, swept, and *g*
 23:29 and *g* the sepulchres of the righteous
 Rev. 21:19 *g* with all manner of precious stones

Garrison

2 Cor. 11:32 with a *g*, desirous to apprehend me

Gate See also Door, Way

Gen. 19:1 at even; and Lot sat in the *g* of Sodom
 22:17 seed shall possess the *g* of his enemies
 28:17 house of God, and this is the *g* of heaven
 Deut. 6:9 (11:20) them upon the posts . . . and on thy *g*
 Judg. 5:8 chose new gods; then was war in the *g*
 16:3 Samson . . . took the doors of the *g* of the city
 Neh. 13:19 I commanded that the *g* should be shut
 Job 38:17 the *g* of death been opened unto thee?
 Ps. 24:7 lift up your heads, O ye *g*
 69:12 they that sit in the *g* speak against me
 100:4 enter into his *g* with thanksgiving
 118:20 *g* of the LORD, into which the righteous
 122:2 feet shall stand within thy *g*, O Jerusalem
 Prov. 31:23 her husband is known in the *g*, when he
 Is. 26:2 open ye the *g*, that the righteous nation
 45:2 I will break in pieces the *g* of brass
 60:11 therefore thy *g* shall be open continually
 60:18 call thy walls Salvation, and thy *g* Praise
 62:10 go through the *g*; prepare ye the way of
 Jer. 7:2 stand in the *g* of the LORD's house
 Ezek. 44:2 the LORD unto me; This *g* shall be shut
 Mt. 7:13 (Lk. 13:24) enter ye in at the strait *g*
 16:18 the *g* of hell shall not prevail against it
 Acts 12:14 she opened not the *g* for gladness, but
 Heb. 13:12 Jesus also . . . suffered without the *g*
 Rev. 21:12 twelve *g*, and at the *g* twelve angels
 21:25 *g* of it shall not be shut at all by day
 22:14 may enter in through the *g* into the city

Gather See also Assemble, Bring

Gen. 41:49 Joseph *g* corn as the sand of the sea
 Ex. 5:7 let them go and *g* straw for themselves

Ex. 16:18 (2 Cor. 8:15) he that *g* much had nothing
 23:10 (Lev. 25:3) shalt *g* in the fruits thereof
 Lev. 8:3 *g* thou all the congregation together unto
 19:9 (23:22) neither shalt thou *g* the gleanings
 Num. 15:32 man that *g* sticks upon the sabbath day
 Deut. 28:30 a vineyard, and shalt not *g* the grapes
 30:3 will return and *g* thee from all the nations
 Josh. 24:1 Joshua *g* all the tribes of Israel to Shechem
 Judg. 1:7 kings . . . their meat under my table
 1 Kgs. 18:19 *g* to me all Israel unto mount Carmel
 1 Chr. 16:35 (Ps. 106:47) and *g* us . . . from the heathen
 Ps. 39:6 riches, and knoweth not who shall *g* them
 50:5 *g* my saints together unto me; those that
 107:3 and *g* them out of the lands, from the east
 147:2 he *g* together the outcasts of Israel
 Prov. 6:8 summer, and *g* her food in the harvest
 10:5 he that *g* in summer is a wise son
 Eccl. 2:8 I *g* me also silver and gold
 Is. 11:12 *g* together the dispersed of Judah from
 27:12 ye shall be *g* one by one, O ye children
 40:11 he shall *g* the lambs with his arm
 49:5 though Israel be not *g*, yet shall I be
 56:8 God which *g* the outcasts of Israel saith
 62:10 cast up the highway; *g* out the stones
 Jer. 23:3 I will *g* the remnant of my flock out of
 29:14 and I will *g* you from all the nations
 31:10 he that scattered Israel will *g* him
 32:37 behold, I will *g* them out of all countries
 Ezek. 11:17 I will even *g* you from the people
 22:19 I will *g* you into the midst of Jerusalem
 36:24 *g* you out of all countries, and will bring
 Mic. 2:12 I will surely *g* the remnant of Israel
 Mt. 6:26 neither do they reap, nor *g* into barns
 12:30 (Lk. 11:23) he that *g* not with me scattereth
 13:29 lest while ye *g* up the tares, ye root up
 13:41 they shall *g* out of his kingdom all things
 13:47 was cast into the sea, and *g* of every kind
 18:20 where two or three are *g* together in my
 23:37 (Lk. 13:34) *g* thy children . . . even as a hen *g*
 24:28 (Lk. 17:37) there will the eagles be *g*
 24:31 (Mk. 13:27) *g* together his elect from the
 25:24 sown, and *g* where thou hast not strewed
 Jn. 6:12 disciples, *G* . . . fragments that remain
 11:52 *g* together in one the children of God
 Eph. 1:10 *g* together in one all things in Christ
 Rev. 14:18 the clusters of the vine of the earth

Gatherer

Amos 7:14 was a herdsman, and a *g* of sycamore fruit

Gathering See also Assembly

Gen. 49:10 unto him shall the *g* of the people be
 Is. 32:10 vintage shall fail, the *g* shall not come
 1 Cor. 16:2 that there be no *g* when I come
 2 Thes. 2:1 Christ, and by our *g* together unto him

Gave See Give

Gaza

Josh. 10:41 smote . . . from Kadesh-barnea . . . unto G
 Judg. 16:1 Samson to G, and saw there a harlot
 2 Kgs. 18:8 he smote the Philistines, even unto G
 Amos 1:6 three transgressions of G, and for four
 Acts 8:26 that goeth down from Jerusalem unto G

Gaze

Acts 1:11 Galilee, why stand ye *g* up into heaven?

Gazingstock

Nah. 3:6 make thee vile, and will set thee as a *g*
 Heb. 10:33 a *g* both by reproaches and afflictions

Genealogy

1 Tim. 1:4 neither give heed to fables and endless *g*

Generation See also Age, Time

Gen. 2:4 are the *g* of the heavens and of the earth
 Ex. 12:14 a feast to the LORD throughout your *g*

Deut. 32:20 for they are a . . . froward *g*, children
 Ps. 22:30 it shall be accounted to the Lord for a *g*
 24:6 this is the *g* of them that seek him
 145:4 one *g* shall praise thy works to another
 Eccl. 1:4 one *g* passeth away, and another *g* cometh
 Is. 41:4 done it, calling the *g* from the beginning?
 53:8 (Acts 8:33) who shall declare his *g*?
 Dan. 4:3 Kingdom, and his dominion is from *g* to *g*
 Mt. 3:7 (Lk. 3:7) O *g* of vipers, who hath warmed you
 11:16 (Lk. 7:31) liken this *g*? It is like unto
 12:39 (16:4; Mk. 8:12; Lk. 11:29) *g* seeketh. . . sign
 24:34 (Mk. 13:30; Lk. 21:32) this *g*. . . not pass
 Lk. 1:48 henceforth all *g* shall call me blessed
 Acts 13:36 David, after he had served his own *g*
 1 Pet. 2:9 ye are a chosen *g*, a royal priesthood

Gennesaret *See also* Galilee

Mt. 14:34 (Mk. 6:53); Lk. 5:1

Gentile *See also* Greek, Heathen, Nation

Is. 11:10 (Rom. 15:12) to it shall the *G* seek
 42:1 (Mt. 12:18) bring forth judgment to the *G*
 42:6 a covenant of the people. . . a light of the *G*
 49:6 (Acts 13:47) give thee for a light to the *G*
 54:3 thy seed shall inherit the *G*, and make the
 60:3 the *G* shall come to thy light, and kings to
 62:2 the *G* shall see thy righteousness, and all
 66:19 they shall declare my glory among the *G*
 Jer. 16:19 *G* shall come unto thee from the ends of
 Zech. 1:21 to cast out the horns of the *G*
 Mal. 1:11 same, my name shall be great among the *G*
 Mt. 6:32 for after all these things do the *G* seek
 10:5 go not into the way of the *G*, and into any
 12:21 and in his name shall the *G* trust
 20:25 (Mk. 10:42; Lk. 22:25) *G* exercise dominion
 Lk. 2:32 a light to lighten the *G*, and the glory
 21:24 until the times of the *G* be fulfilled
 Jn. 7:35 dispersed among the *G*, and teach the *G*?
 Acts 9:15 chosen . . . to bear my name before the *G*
 10:45 on the *G* also was poured out the gift of
 11:18 hath God also to the *G* granted repentance
 13:46 yourselves unworthy. . . lo, we turn to the *G*
 14:27 he had opened the door of faith unto the *G*
 15:3 declaring the conversion of the *G*
 15:7 the *G* by my mouth should hear the word
 15:14 how God at the first did visit the *G*
 18:6 from henceforth I will go unto the *G*
 22:21 I will send thee far hence unto the *G*
 Rom. 1:13 fruit among you. . . even as among other *G*
 2:10 to the Jew first, and also to the *G*
 2:14 *G*, which have not the law, do by nature the
 2:24 the name of God is blasphemed among the *G*
 3:9 both Jews and *G*, that they are all under sin
 3:29 is he not also of the *G*? Yes, of the *G* also
 9:24 not of the Jews only, but also of the *G*?
 11:11 their fall salvation is come unto the *G*
 11:25 until the fulness of the *G* be come in
 15:9 that the *G* might glorify God for his mercy
 15:27 if the *G* have been made partakers of their
 1 Cor. 12:2 ye know that ye were *G*, carried away
 12:13 one body, whether we be Jews or *G*
 Gal. 3:14 blessing of Abraham might come on the *G*
 Eph. 2:11 ye being in time past *G* in the flesh
 3:6 that the *G* should be fellow heirs
 4:17 ye henceforth walk not as other *G* walk
 Col. 1:27 of the glory of this mystery among the *G*
 Rev. 11:2 for it is given unto the *G*

Gentle *See also* Gracious, Kind, Meek,
 Merciful, Tender

2 Tim. 2:24 must not strive; but be *g* unto all men
 Tit. 3:2 but *g*, showing all meekness unto all men
 Jas. 3:17 above is first pure, then peaceable, *g*
 1 Pet. 2:18 not only to the good and *g*, but also

Gentleness *See also* Kindness, Meekness

2 Sam. 22:36 (Ps. 18:35) thy *g* hath made me great

2 Cor. 10:1 you by the meekness and *g* of Christ
 Gal. 5:22 joy, peace, long-suffering, *g*, goodness

Gently

2 Sam. 18:5 deal *g* for my sake with the young man
 Is. 40:11 shall *g* lead those that are with young

Gerizim

Deut. 11:29 blessing upon mount *G*, and the curse
 27:12 these shall stand upon mount *G* to bless
 Josh. 8:33 half of them over against mount *G*

Get (Gotten)

Gen. 4:1 I have *g* a man from the LORD
 12:1 (Acts 7:3) *g* thee out of thy country
 Prov. 4:5 *g* wisdom, *g* understanding; forget it not
 Eccl. 1:16 have *g* more wisdom than all they that
 Jer. 17:11 so he that *g* riches, and not by right
 Mt. 16:23 (Mk. 8:33) *g* thee behind me, Satan

Gethsemane Mt. 26:36 (Mk. 14:32)

Ghost *See also* Spirit

Job 10:18 oh that I had given up the *g*
 Mt. 27:50 (Mk. 15:37; Lk. 23:46; Jn. 19:30) Jesus. . .
 cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the *g*
 Acts 5:5 and Ananias. . . fell down, and gave up the *g*
 12:23 he was eaten of worms, and gave up the *g*

Ghost, Holy *See* Holy Ghost

Giant

Gen. 6:4 there were *g* in the earth in those days
 Num. 13:33 there we saw the *g*, the sons of Anak
 Deut. 2:20 a land of *g*; *g* dwelt therein in old time
 Josh. 12:4 was of the remnant of the *g*, that dwelt
 2 Sam. 21:22 (1 Chr. 20:8) were born to the *g* in Gath

Gibeon Josh. 9:3-10:10

Gideon (Jerubbaal) Judg. 6:11-8:35

Heb. 11:32 time would fail me to tell of *G*, and of

Gift *See also* Contribution, Offering,
 Present

Ex. 23:8 (Deut. 16:19) take no *g*; for the *g* blindeth
 Num. 8:19 I have given the Levites as a *g* to Aaron
 2 Sam. 8:2 (1 Chr. 18:2) so the Moabites. . . brought *g*
 19:42 the king's cost? or hath he given us any *g*?
 Ps. 45:12 daughter of Tyre shall be there with a *g*
 68:18 (Eph. 4:8) thou hast received *g* for men
 72:10 the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer *g*
 Prov. 6:35 rest content; though thou givest many *g*
 15:27 but he that hateth *g* shall live
 17:8 *g* is as a precious stone in the eyes of him
 18:16 man's *g* maketh room for him, and bringeth
 21:14 *g* in secret pacifieth anger; and a reward
 Eccl. 3:13 of all his labor, it is the *g* of God
 5:19 rejoice in his labor; this is the *g* of God
 Is. 1:23 companions of thieves; every one loveth *g*
 Mt. 2:11 him *g*; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh
 5:23 if thou bring thy *g* to the altar, and there
 7:11 (Lk. 11:13) to give good *g* unto your children
 8:4 and offer the *g* that Moses commanded
 15:5 (Mk. 7:11) father or his mother. It is a *g*
 23:18 sweareth by the *g* that is upon it. . . guilty
 Lk. 21:1 saw the rich men casting their *g* into the
 Jn. 4:10 if thou knewest the *g* of God, and who it
 Acts 2:38 ye shall receive the *g* of the Holy Ghost
 8:20 thought that the *g* of God may be purchased
 10:45 on the Gentiles also was poured out the *g*
 11:17 God gave them the *g* as he did unto us
 Rom. 1:11 I may impart unto you some spiritual *g*
 5:15 not as the offense, so also is the free *g*
 5:18 by the righteousness of one the free *g* came
 6:23 the *g* of God is eternal life through Jesus
 11:29 for the *g* and calling of God are without
 12:6 *g* differing according to the grace that is

1 Cor. 1:7 so that ye come behind in no *g*
 7:7 but every man hath his proper *g* of God
 12:4 are diversities of *g*, but the same Spirit
 12:31 covet earnestly the best *g*; and yet show I
 13:2 and though I have the *g* of prophecy
 14:1 follow after charity, and desire spiritual *g*
 2 Cor. 1:11 the *g* bestowed upon us by the means of
 8:4 we would receive the *g*, and take upon us the
 9:15 thanks be unto God for his unspeakable *g*
 Eph. 2:8 not of yourselves: it is the *g* of God
 3:7 minister, according to the *g* of the grace of
 1 Tim. 4:14 neglect not the *g* that is in the
 2 Tim. 1:6 stir up the *g* of God, which is in thee
 Heb. 2:4 divers miracles, and *g* of the Holy Ghost
 6:4 have tasted of the heavenly *g*, and were made
 Jas. 1:17 good *g* and every perfect *g* is from above
 1 Pet. 4:10 every man hath received the *g*, even so

Gilead

Gen. 31:21 and set his face toward the mount *G*
 Num. 32:29 then ye shall give them the land of *G*
 Deut. 34:1 the LORD showed him all the land of *G*
 Josh. 22:9 go unto the country of *G*, to the land
 Judg. 7:3 return and depart early from mount *G*
 10:17 of Ammon were gathered. . . encamped in *G*
 11:5 elders of *G* went to fetch Jephthah out of
 12:4 men of *G* smote Ephraim, because they said
 Ps. 60:7 (108:8) *G* is mine, and Manasseh is mine
 Jer. 8:22 no balm in *G*? 'is there no physician
 46:11 go up into *G*, and take balm. O virgin
 Hos. 6:8 *G* is a city of them that work iniquity
 12:11 is there iniquity in *G*? surely they are

Gilgal Josh. 4:19; 1 Sam. 11:15

Gird (Girt) See also Bind, Clothe

Judg. 3:16 he did *g* it under his raiment upon his
 2 Sam. 22:40 (Ps. 18:39) hast *g* me with strength
 1 Kgs. 20:11 let not him that *g* on his harness
 Ps. 45:3 *g* thy sword upon thy thigh, O most Mighty
 Prov. 31:17 she *g* her loins with strength
 Is. 8:9 shall be broken in pieces; *g* yourselves
 45:5 is no God besides me: I *g* thee, though thou
 Lk. 12:37 he shall *g* himself, and make them to sit
 17:8 *g* thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten
 Jn. 13:4 and took a towel, and *g* himself
 21:7 it was the Lord, he *g* his fisher's coat
 21:18 when thou wast young, thou *g* thyself
 1 Pet. 1:13 wherefore *g* up the loins of your mind

Girdle

Ex. 28:4 a *g*: and they shall make holy garments
 Prov. 31:24 and delivereth *g* unto the merchant
 Is. 5:27 *g* of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet
 11:5 righteousness shall be the *g* of his loins
 Jer. 13:1 LORD unto me, Go and get thee a linen *g*
 Mt. 3:4 (Mk. 1:6) a leathern *g* about his loins
 Acts 21:11 took Paul's *g*, and bound his own hands

Girl See also Damsel, Handmaid, Maid

Joel 3:3 a boy for a harlot, and sold a *g* for wine
 Zech. 8:5 of boys and *g* playing in the streets

Give (Gave, Given) See also Bestow, Grant, Offer, Present

Gen. 3:12 she *g* me of the tree, and I did eat
 12:7 (24:7) unto thy seed will I *g* this land
 28:22 *g* me I will surely *g* the tenth unto thee
 Ex. 22:29 firstborn of thy sons shalt thou *g*. . . me
 30:15 rich shall not *g* more, and the poor shall
 33:14 shall go with thee, and I will *g* thee rest
 Num. 6:26 countenance upon thee, and *g* thee peace
 Deut. 8:10 for the good land which he hath *g* thee
 8:18 it is he that *g* thee power to get wealth
 9:11 the LORD *g* me the two tables of stone
 16:17 every man shall *g* as he is able, according

Josh. 1:3 shall tread upon, that have I *g* unto you
 15:19 (Judg. 1:15) *g* me a blessing
 1 Sam. 1:11 child, then I will *g* him unto the LORD
 1 Kgs. 3:5 (2 Chr. 1:7) ask what I shall *g* thee
 1 Chr. 16:18 (Ps. 105:11) unto thee will I *g* the land
 16:34 (Ps. 106:1; 107:1; 118:1; 136:1) O *g* thanks
 unto the LORD; for he is good
 Ezra 2:69 (Neh. 7:71) they *g*. . . unto the treasure
 Neh. 9:20 thou *g* also thy good Spirit to instruct
 Job 1:21 the LORD *g*, and the LORD hath taken away
 2:4 all that a man hath will he *g* for his life
 Ps. 21:2 thou hast *g* him his heart's desire
 28:4 *g* them according to their deeds
 84:11 LORD will *g* grace and glory: no good thing
 91:11 (Mt. 4:6; Lk. 4:10) shall *g* his angels charge
 112:9 (2 Cor. 9:9) he hath *g* to the poor
 119:34 *g* me understanding, and I shall keep thy
 119:130 the entrance of thy words *g* light; it *g*
 145:15 and thou *g* them their meat in due season
 Prov. 2:6 LORD *g* wisdom: out of his mouth cometh
 23:26 my son, *g* me thine heart, and let thine
 25:21 thine enemy be hungry, *g* him bread to eat
 28:27 he that *g* unto the poor shall not lack
 30:15 horseleech hath two daughters, crying *G*
 Is. 7:14 Lord himself shall *g* you a sign; Behold
 40:29 he *g* power to the faint; and to them that
 42:24 who *g* Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the
 49:6 will also *g* thee for a light to the Gentiles
 61:3 in Zion, to *g* unto them beauty for ashes
 Jer. 11:5 to *g* them a land flowing with milk and
 17:10 even to *g* every man according to his ways
 32:39 I will *g* them one heart, and one way
 Ezek. 11:19 (36:26) will *g* them a heart of flesh
 20:11 I *g* them my statutes, and showed them my
 Dan. 9:22 Daniel, I am now come. . . to *g* thee skill
 Hos. 11:8 how shall I *g* thee up, Ephraim?
 Mt. 4:9 (Lk. 4:6) all these things will I *g* thee, if thou
 5:42 (Lk. 6:30) *g* to him that asketh thee
 6:11 (Lk. 11:3) *g* us this day our daily bread
 7:7 (Lk. 11:9) ask, and it shall be *g* you
 7:11 your Father. . . *g* good things to them that ask
 10:1 (Mk. 6:7; Lk. 9:1) he *g* them power against
 10:8 freely ye have received, freely *g*
 11:28 and are heavy laden, and I will *g* you rest
 13:12 (Mk. 4:25; Lk. 8:18) hath, to him shall be *g*
 14:19 (Mk. 6:41; Lk. 9:16) brake, and *g* the loaves
 15:36 (Mk. 8:6) brake them, and *g* to his disciples
 16:19 I will *g* unto thee the keys of the kingdom
 16:26 (Mk. 8:37) a man *g* in exchange for his soul?
 19:21 (Mk. 10:21) sell. . . and *g* to the poor
 20:4 whatsoever is right I will *g* you
 20:23 (Mk. 10:40) *g* to them for whom it is prepared
 20:28 (Mk. 10:45) *g* his life a ransom for many
 21:23 (Mk. 11:28; Lk. 20:2) *g* thee this authority?
 25:15 unto one he *g* five talents, to another two
 25:29 (Lk. 19:26) every one that hath shall be *g*
 25:35 ahungered, and ye *g* me meat: I was thirsty
 26:9 (Mk. 14:5) sold for much, and *g* to the poor
 27:34 (Mk. 15:36) they *g* him vinegar to drink
 28:18 all power is *g* unto me in heaven and in
 Mk. 12:15 shall we, *g* or shall we not *g*? But he
 15:45 of the centurion, he *g* the body to Joseph
 Lk. 1:77 *g* knowledge of salvation unto his people
 4:6 and to whomsoever I will, I *g* it!
 6:38 *g*, and it shall be *g* unto you; good measure
 11:13 *g* the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?
 12:32 your Father's good pleasure to *g* you the
 12:48 much is *g*, of him shall be much required
 22:19 this is my body which is *g* for you
 Jn. 1:12 them *g* he power to become the sons of God
 3:16 the world, that he *g* his only begotten Son
 3:34 God *g* not the Spirit by measure unto him
 5:27 hath *g* him authority to execute judgment
 6:27 life, which the Son of man shall *g* unto you
 6:37 all that the Father *g* me shall come to me
 6:51 which I will *g* for the life of the world
 6:65 except it were *g* unto him of my Father
 7:39 for the Holy Ghost was not yet *g*
 10:11 the good shepherd *g* his life for the sheep

Jn. 10:28 I *g* unto them eternal life; and they shall
 13:34 commandment I *g* unto you, That ye love
 14:16 and he shall *g* you another Comforter
 15:16 ask of the Father in my name, he may *g* it
 17:2 *g* eternal life to as many as thou hast *g* him
 17:11 whom thou hast *g* me, that they may be one
 17:24 whom thou hast *g* me, be with me where I am
 Acts 2:4 tongues, as the Spirit *g* them utterance
 20:35 it is more blessed to *g* than to receive
 Rom. 8:32 with him also freely *g* us all things?
 11:35 or who hath first *g* to him, and it shall
 12:8 he that *g*, let him do it with simplicity
 12:19 yourselves, but rather *g* place unto wrath
 14:12 of us shall *g* account of himself to God
 1 Cor. 2:12 things that are freely *g* to us of God
 15:57 thanks be to God, which *g* us the victory
 2 Cor. 1:22 and *g* the earnest of the Spirit in our
 5:5 hath *g* unto us the earnest of the Spirit
 8:5 but first *g* their own selves to the Lord
 9:7 let him *g*; not grudgingly, or of necessity
 Gal. 1:4 who *g* himself for our sins, that he might
 2:20 Son of God, who loved me, and *g* himself for
 Eph. 3:8 least of all saints, is this grace *g*, that I
 4:8 led captivity captive, and *g* gifts unto men
 4:27 neither *g* place to the devil
 4:28 that he may have to *g* to him that needeth
 5:2 *g* himself for us an offering and a sacrifice
 Phil. 2:9 and *g* him a name . . . above every name
 4:15 as concerning *g* and receiving, but ye only
 1 Thes. 4:8 hath also *g* unto us his Holy Spirit
 2 Thes. 2:16 and hath *g* us everlasting consolation
 1 Tim. 4:15 these things; *g* thyself wholly to them
 Heb. 7:2 to whom also Abraham *g* a tenth part of
 Jas. 1:5 ask of God, that *g* to all men liberally
 4:6 he *g* more grace . . . *g* grace unto the humble
 1 Pet. 3:15 and be ready always to *g* an answer to
 4:11 let him do it as of the ability which God *g*
 2 Pet. 1:3 as his divine power hath *g* unto us all
 1 Jn. 3:24 in us, by the Spirit which he hath *g* us
 5:11 record, that God hath *g* to us eternal life
 Rev. 22:5 Lord. . . *g* them light: and they shall reign
 22:12 *g* every man according as his work shall be

Giver

2 Cor. 9:7 for God loveth a cheerful *g*

Glad See also Happy, Joyful, Please

1 Chr. 16:31 (Ps. 96:11) let the heavens be *g*
 Job 22:19 the righteous see it, and are *g*
 Ps. 9:2 I will be *g* and rejoice in thee: I will
 16:9 (Acts 2:26) my heart is *g* . . . my glory rejoiceth
 21:6 made him exceeding *g* with thy countenance
 32:11 be *g* in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous
 34:2 the humble shall hear thereof, and be *g*
 40:16 (70:4) that seek thee rejoice and be *g*
 46:4 streams whereof shall make *g* the city of
 64:10 the righteous shall be *g* in the LORD
 67:4 let the nations be *g* and sing for joy
 68:3 let the righteous be *g*; let them rejoice
 69:32 the humble shall see this, and be *g*
 90:15 make us *g* according to the days wherein
 92:4 thou, LORD, hast made me *g* through thy work
 104:34 shall be sweet: I will be *g* in the LORD
 118:24 hath made: we will rejoice and be *g* in it
 119:74 that fear thee will be *g* when they see me
 122:1 I was *g* when they said unto me, Let us *g*
 126:3 done great things for us; whereof we are *g*
 Prov. 10:1 (15:20) a wise son maketh a *g* father
 12:25 the heart . . . a good word maketh it *g*
 17:5 is *g* at calamities shall not be unpunished
 Song 1:4 we will be *g* and rejoice in thee, we will
 Is. 25:9 we will be *g* and rejoice in his salvation
 35:1 and the solitary place shall be *g* for them
 65:18 but be ye *g* and rejoice for ever in that
 Jer. 50:11 because ye were *g*, because ye rejoiced
 Joel 2:21 fear not, O land; be *g* and rejoice
 Zeph. 3:14 Zion; shout, O Israel; be *g* and rejoice
 Lk. 1:19 and to show thee these *g* tidings

Lk. 8:1 showing the *g* tidings of the kingdom of God
 15:32 meet that we should make merry, and be *g*
 Jn. 8:56 to see my day: and he saw it, and was *g*
 11:15 I am *g* for your sakes that I was not there
 20:20 the disciples *g*, when they saw the Lord
 Acts 11:23 seen the grace of God, was *g*, and exhorted
 13:32 we declare unto you *g* tidings, how that
 Rom. 10:15 and bring *g* tidings of good things!
 16:19 I am *g* therefore on your behalf; but yet I
 2 Cor. 2:2 sorry, who is he then that maketh me *g*
 13:9 are *g*, when we are weak, and ye are strong
 1 Pet. 4:13 ye may be *g* also with exceeding joy
 Rev. 19:7 let us be *g* and rejoice, and give honor

Gladly

Mk. 6:20 for Herod feared John . . . and heard him *g*
 12:37 and the common people heard him *g*
 Lk. 8:40 Jesus was returned, the people *g* received
 Acts 2:41 that *g* received his word were baptized

Gladness See also Delight, Joy, Pleasure

Num. 10:10 also in the day of your *g*, and in your
 Deut. 28:47 thy God with joyfulness, and with *g* of
 1 Chr. 16:27 strength and *g* are in his place
 29:22 before the LORD on that day with great *g*
 2 Chr. 30:21 the feast . . . seven days with great *g*
 Neh. 8:17 done so. And there was very great *g*
 Esth. 8:16 the Jews had light, and *g*, and joy
 Ps. 4:7 thou hast put *g* in my heart, more than in
 30:11 put off my sackcloth, and girded me with *g*
 45:7 (Heb. 1:9) anointed thee with the oil of *g*
 51:8 make me to hear joy and *g*; that the bones
 97:11 righteous, and *g* for the upright in heart
 100:2 serve the LORD with *g*: come before his
 105:43 people with joy, and his chosen with *g*
 Prov. 10:28 hope of the righteous shall be *g*
 Is. 16:10 (Jer. 48:33) *g* is taken away, and joy
 35:10 (51:11) they shall obtain joy and *g*
 51:3 joy and *g* shall be found therein
 Jer. 31:7 saith the LORD: Sing with *g* for Jacob
 Joel 1:16 yea, joy and *g* from the house of our God?
 Mk. 4:16 the word, immediately receive it with *g*
 Acts 2:46 did eat their meat with *g* and singleness
 12:14 she opened not the gate for *g*, but ran in
 14:17 seasons, filling our hearts with food and *g*

Glass

1 Cor. 13:12 now we see through a *g*, darkly
 2 Cor. 3:18 beholding as in a *g* the glory of the
 Jas. 1:23 a man beholding his natural face in a *g*
 Rev. 4:6 there was a sea of *g* like unto crystal
 15:2 saw as it were a sea of *g* mingled with fire
 21:18 the city was pure gold, like unto clear *g*

Glean

Lev. 19:10 (Deut. 24:21) shalt not *g* thy vineyard
 Ruth 2:7 let me *g* and gather after the reapers
 2:15 saying, Let her *g* even among the sheaves
 Jer. 6:9 shall thoroughly *g* the remnant of Israel

Glistening

1 Chr. 29:2 be set, *g* stones, and of divers colors
 Lk. 9:29 altered, and his raiment was white and *g*

Glittering

Deut. 32:41 if I whet my *g* sword, and mine hand
 Nah. 3:3 up both the bright sword and the *g* spear
 Hab. 3:11 went, and at the shining of thy *g* spear

Gloominess

Joel 2:12 (Zeph. 1:15) day of darkness and of *g*

Glorify See also Exalt, Honor, Praise

Lev. 10:3 and before all the people I will be *g*
 Ps. 22:23 seed of Jacob, *g* him; and fear him
 50:15 I will deliver thee, and thou shalt *g* me
 50:23 whoso offereth praise *g* me: and to him
 86:9 (Rev. 15:4) O Lord; and shall *g* thy name
 Is. 24:15 wherefore *g* ye the LORD in the fires

Is. 25:3 therefore shall the strong people *g* thee
 44:23 LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and *g* himself in
 49:3 my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be *g*
 55:5 (60:9) Holy One of Israel; for he hath *g* thee
 60:7 altar, and I will *g* the house of my glory
 66:5 that hated you . . . said, Let the LORD be *g*
 Hag. 1:8 will take pleasure in it, and they I will be *g*
 Mt. 5:16 see your good works, and *g* your Father
 9:8 (Mk. 2:12; Lk. 5:26) they marveled, and *g* God
 15:31 blind to see: and they *g* the God of Israel
 Lk. 2:20 shepherds returned, *g* and praising God
 7:16 there came a fear on all; and they *g* God
 18:43 received his sight, and followed him, *g* God
 Jn. 7:39 because that Jesus was not yet *g*
 11:4 that the Son of God might be *g* thereby
 12:28 *g* thy name . . . I have both *g* it, and will *g* it
 13:31 is the Son of man *g*, and God is *g* in him
 14:13 I do, that the Father may be *g* in the Son
 15:8 is my Father *g*, that ye bear much fruit
 17:1 Father, the hour is come; *g* thy Son
 17:4 I have *g* thee on the earth: I have finished
 21:19 signifying by what death he should *g* God
 Acts 3:13 God of our fathers, hath *g* his Son Jesus
 Rom. 1:21 knew God, they *g* him not as God, neither
 8:17 with him, that we may be also *g* together
 8:30 and whom he justified, them he also *g*
 15:6 ye may with one mind and one mouth *g* God
 1 Cor. 6:20 *g* God in your body, and in your spirit
 2 Thes. 1:10 he shall come to be *g* in his saints
 1:12 Jesus Christ may be *g* in you, and ye in him
 Heb. 5:5 so also Christ *g* not himself to be made a
 1 Pet. 2:12 *g* God in the day of visitation
 4:11 God in all things may be *g* through Jesus
 4:14 is evil spoken of, but on your part he is *g*
 4:16 not be ashamed; but let him *g* God on this
 Rev. 15:4 not fear thee, O Lord, and *g* thy name?

Glorious See also Excellent, Honorable, Magnificent, Noble

Ex. 15:11 who is like thee, *g* in holiness, fearful
 Deut. 28:58 fear this *g* and fearful name, THE LORD
 2 Sam. 6:20 how *g* was the king of Israel today
 1 Chr. 29:13 we thank thee, and praise thy *g* name
 Neh. 9:5 blessed be thy *g* name, which is exalted
 Ps. 66:2 honor of his name: make his praise *g*
 72:19 blessed be his *g* name for ever: and let
 87:3 *g* things are spoken of thee, O city of God
 111:3 his work is honorable and *g*
 Is. 11:10 Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be *g*
 22:23 he shall be for a *g* throne to his father's
 49:5 yet shall I be *g* in the eyes of the LORD
 63:14 lead thy people, to make thyself a *g* name
 Jer. 17:12 *g* high throne from the beginning is the
 Rom. 8:21 bondage of corruption into the *g* liberty
 2 Cor. 3:7 written and engraven in stones, was *g*
 3:11 was *g*, much more that which remaineth is *g*
 Eph. 5:27 might present it to himself a *g* church
 Phil. 3:21 may be fashioned like unto his *g* body
 Tit. 2:13 the *g* appearing of the great God and our

Glory See also Boast, Honor, Majesty, Praise

Ex. 16:10 the *g* of the LORD appeared in the cloud
 24:16 the *g* of the LORD abode upon mount Sinai
 33:18 and he said, I beseech thee. show me thy *g*
 40:34 the *g* of the LORD filled the tabernacle
 Lev. 9:23 and the *g* of the LORD appeared unto all
 Num. 14:21 the earth shall be filled with the *g* of
 1 Sam. 4:21 the *g* is departed from Israel
 1 Kgs. 8:11 (2 Chr. 5:14) *g* of the LORD had filled
 1 Chr. 16:24 (Ps. 96:3) declare his *g* among . . . heathen
 16:27 *g* and honor are in his presence
 29:11 is the greatness, and the power, and the *g*
 Job 19:9 he hath stripped me of my *g*, and taken
 Ps. 8:1 who hast set thy *g* above the heavens
 8:5 (Heb. 2:7) crowned him with *g* and honor
 19:1 the heavens declare the *g* of God; and the
 21:5 his *g* is great in thy salvation: honor and

Ps. 29:2 give unto the LORD the *g* due unto his name
 49:16 rich, when the *g* of his house is increased
 62:7 in God is my salvation and my *g*: the rock
 72:19 let the whole earth be filled with his *g*
 73:24 thy counsel, and afterward receive me to *g*
 84:11 LORD will give grace and *g*: no good thing
 89:17 for thou art the *g* of their strength
 90:16 servants, and thy *g* unto their children
 97:6 righteousness, and all the people see his *g*
 104:31 the *g* of the LORD shall endure for ever
 115:1 not unto us, but unto thy name give *g*
 145:11 they shall speak of the *g* of thy kingdom
 148:13 his *g* is above the earth and heaven
 Prov. 17:6 and the *g* of children are their fathers
 20:29 the *g* of young men is their strength
 25:2 it is the *g* of God to conceal a thing
 Is. 6:3 of hosts: the whole earth is full of his *g*
 10:3 for help? and where will ye leave your *g*?
 13:19 Babylon, the *g* of kingdoms, the beauty of
 24:16 we heard songs, even *g* to the righteous
 35:2 the *g* of Lebanon shall be given unto it
 40:5 the *g* of the LORD shall be revealed
 41:16 and shalt *g* in the Holy One of Israel
 42:8 my *g* will I not give to another, neither
 43:7 I have created him for my *g*, I have formed
 58:8 the *g* of the LORD shall be thy rearward
 60:1 and the *g* of the LORD is risen upon thee
 66:18 and they shall come, and see my *g*
 Jer. 2:11 gods? but my people have changed their *g*
 9:24 (1 Cor. 1:31; 2 Cor. 10:17) him that *g* in this
 13:16 give *g* to the LORD your God, before he
 Ezek. 1:28 appearance of the likeness of the *g*
 10:4 the *g* of the LORD went up from the cherub
 39:21 I will set my *g* among the heathen, and all
 43:5 behold, the *g* of the LORD filled the house
 Dan. 7:14 given him dominion, and *g*. a kingdom
 Hos. 4:7 therefore will . . . change their *g* into shame
 Hab. 2:14 with the knowledge of the *g* of the LORD
 3:3 his *g* covered the heavens, and the earth
 Hag. 2:7 I will fill this house with *g*, saith the
 Zech. 2:5 and will be the *g* in the midst of her
 Mt. 4:8 kingdoms of the world, and the *g* of them
 6:2 in the streets, that they may have *g* of men
 6:13 is the kingdom, and the power, and the *g*
 16:27 (Mk. 8:38; Lk. 9:26) in the *g* of his Father
 19:28 shall sit in the throne of his *g*, ye also
 24:30 (Mk. 13:26; Lk. 21:27) power and great *g*
 Lk. 2:9 the *g* of the Lord shone round about them
 2:14 *g* to God in the highest, and on earth peace
 2:32 Gentiles, and the *g* of thy people Israel
 4:6 power will I give thee, and the *g* of them
 17:18 not found that returned to give *g* to God
 24:26 ought not Christ . . . to enter into his *g*?
 Jn. 1:14 and we beheld his *g*, the *g* as of the only
 7:18 speaketh of himself seeketh his own *g*
 8:50 I seek not mine own *g*: there is one that
 11:4 is not unto death, but for the *g* of God
 17:5 with the *g* which I had with thee before the
 17:22 *g* which thou gavest me I have given them
 17:24 may behold my *g*, which thou hast given me
 Acts 12:23 smote him, because he gave not God the *g*
 Rom. 1:23 changed the *g* of the incorruptible God
 3:23 have sinned, and come short of the *g* of God
 8:18 are not worthy to be compared with the *g*
 9:23 he might make known the riches of his *g* on
 11:36 (Gal. 1:5; 2 Tim. 4:18; Heb. 13:21; 1 Pet. . .
 5:11) to whom be the *g* for ever
 1 Cor. 1:31 he that *g*, let him *g* in the Lord
 3:21 therefore let no man *g* in men: for all
 10:31 whatsoever ye do, do all to the *g* of God
 11:7 forasmuch as he is the image and *g* of God
 11:15 a woman have long hair, it is a *g* to her
 15:43 it is sown in dishonor, it is raised in *g*
 2 Cor. 3:7 the *g* of his countenance; which *g* was
 3:18 beholding as in a glass the *g* of the Lord
 4:6 of the *g* of God in the face of Jesus Christ
 4:17 far more exceeding and eternal weight of *g*
 10:17 but he that *g*, let him *g* in the Lord

2 Cor. 12:9 therefore will I rather *g* in my infirmities
Gal. 6:14 but God forbid that I should *g*, save in
Eph. 1:6 the praise of the *g* of his grace, wherein

3:21 unto him be *g* in the church by Christ Jesus
Phil. 2:11 Jesus Christ is Lord, to the *g* of God
3:19 their belly, and whose *g* is in their shame
4:20 now unto God and our Father be *g* for ever

Col. 1:27 is the riches of the *g* of this mystery

3:4 then shall ye also appear with him in *g*
1 Thes. 2:6 nor of men sought we *g*, neither of you
2:20 for ye are our *g* and joy

2 Thes. 2:14 to the obtaining of the *g* of our Lord

1 Tim. 3:16 in the world, received up into *g*

Heb. 1:3 who being the brightness of his *g*

2:10 in bringing many sons unto *g*, to make the

3:3 this man was counted worthy of more *g* than

Jas. 3:14 *g* not, and lie not against the truth

1 Pet. 1:8 with joy unspeakable and full of *g*

1:11 sufferings of Christ, and the *g* that should

1:24 and all the *g* of man as the flower of grass

2:20 what *g* is it, if, when ye be buffeted for

4:13 that, when his *g* shall be revealed, ye may

5:1 a partaker of the *g* that shall be revealed

5:4 shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of *g*

5:10 hath called us unto his eternal *g* by Christ

2 Pet. 1:3 him that hath called us to *g* and virtue

1:17 he received from God the Father honor and *g*

Jude 24 faultless before the presence of his *g*

25 Saviour, be *g* and majesty, dominion and power

Rev. 4:11 thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive *g*

7:12 saying, Amen: Blessing, and *g*, and wisdom

14:7 a loud voice, Fear God, and give *g* to him

21:23 the *g* of God did lighten it, and the Lamb

Glorying

1 Cor. 5:6 your *g* is not good

9:15 than that any man should make my *g* void

2 Cor. 12:11 become a fool in *g*; ye have compelled

Glutton

Deut. 21:20 he will not obey our voice; he is a *g*

Prov. 23:21 and the *g* shall come to poverty

Gluttonous

Mt. 11:19 (Lk. 7:34) behold a man *g*. . . a winebibber

Gnash

Job 16:9 (Ps. 37:12) he *g* upon me with his teeth

Ps. 112:10 he shall *g* with his teeth, and melt

Lam. 2:16 against thee: they hiss and *g* the teeth

Mk. 9:18 foameth, and *g* with his teeth, and pineth

Acts 7:54 were cut to the heart, and they *g* on him

Gnashing

Mt. 8:12 (13:42, 50; 22:13; 24:51; 25:30; Lk. 13:28)

there shall be weeping and *g* of teeth

Gnat

Mt. 23:24 which strain at a *g*, and swallow a camel

Gnaw

Rev. 16:10 they *g* their tongues for pain

Go (Gone) See also Depart, Went

Gen. 28:15 keep thee in all places whither thou *g*

32:26 he said, Let me *g*, for the day breaketh

44:34 how shall I *g* up to my father, and the lad

Ex. 4:23 let my son *g*, that he may serve me

5:1 (7:16; 8:1, 20; 9:1, 13; 10:3) let my people *g*

14:15 speak unto. . . Israel, that they *g* forward

23:23 mine angel shall *g* before thee, and bring

33:14 and he said, My presence shall *g* with thee

Deut. 31:6 thy God, he it is that doth *g* with thee

Josh. 1:9 God is with thee whithersoever thou *g*

Ruth 1:16 whither thou *g*, I will *g*; and where thou

Ps. 60:10 (108:11) didst not *g* out with our armies?

71:16 I will *g* in the strength of the Lord God

Ps. 89:14 mercy and truth shall *g* before thy face

122:1 let us *g* into the house of the LORD

139:7 whither shall I *g* from thy Spirit?

Prov. 6:6 to the ant, thou sluggard; consider

22:6 train up a child in the way he should *g*

30:29 three things which *g* well, yea, four are

Ecc. 7:2 better to *g* to the house of mourning

Is. 2:3 (Mic. 4:2) let us *g* up to the mountain of

6:8 whom shall I send, and who will *g* for us?

49:9 thou mayest say to the prisoners, *G* forth

52:12 nor *g* by flight: for the LORD will *g* before

53:6 all we like sheep have *g* astray; we have

55:12 ye shall *g* out with joy, and be led forth

Mt. 5:41 compel thee to *g* a mile, *g* with him twain

8:9 (Lk. 7:8) and I say to this man, *G*, and he *g*

9:6 (Mk. 2:11; Lk. 5:24) take up thy bed, and *g* unto

10:6 but *g* rather to the lost sheep of. . . Israel

21:30 answered and said, I, *g*, sir; and went not

26:24 (Mk. 14:21; Lk. 22:22) Son. . . *g* as it is written

28:19 (Mk. 16:15) *g* ye. . . and teach all nations

Mk. 5:19 *g* home to thy friends, and tell them how

Lk. 1:76 thou shalt *g* before the face of the Lord

15:18 I will arise and *g* to my father, and will

Jn. 6:68 to whom shall we *g*? thou hast the words

7:33 with you, and then I *g* unto him that sent me

8:21 I *g* my way. . . whither I *g*, ye cannot come

11:44 Jesus saith. . . Loose him, and let him *g*

13:36 whither I *g*, thou canst not follow me now

14:5 Lord, we know not whither thou *g*; and how

14:12 shall he do; because I *g* unto my Father

19:12 thou let this man *g*, thou art not Caesar's

Acts 1:11 manner as ye have seen him *g* into heaven

5:20 *g*, stand and speak in the temple to the

9:6 (22:10) arise, and *g* into the city

16:10 we endeavored to *g* into Macedonia

18:6 from henceforth I will *g* unto the Gentiles

Heb. 6:1 let us *g* on unto perfection; not laying

Jude 11 for they have *g* in the way of Cain

Goat

Ecc. 12:11 the words of the wise are as *g*, and as

Goat See also Kid, Scapegoat, Sheep

Gen. 27:9 two good kids of the *g*; and I will make

30:35 removed that day the he *g*. . . ring-streaked

Lev. 9:3 take ye a kid of the *g* for a sin offering

16:22 *g* shall bear upon him all their iniquities

Prov. 27:26 and the *g* are the price of the field

Dan. 8:5 as I was considering, behold, a he *g* came

Mt. 25:32 a shepherd divideth his sheep from the *g*

Heb. 9:12 neither by the blood of *g* and calves

10:4 of bulls and of *g* should take away sins

God See also Father, god, LORD

Gen. 1:1 in the beginning *G* created the heaven and

1:27 (5:1) so *G* created man in his own image

5:24 Enoch walked with *G*; and he was not: for *G*

16:13 thou *G* seest me: for she said, Have I also

17:1 I am the Almighty *G*; walk before me, and be

21:22 *G* is with thee in all that thou doest

28:21 then shall the LORD be my *G*

31:13 am the *G* of Bethel, where thou anointedst

32:30 Peniel: for I have seen *G* face to face

33:11 because *G* hath dealt graciously with me

45:8 it was not you that sent me hither, but *G*

Ex. 2:24 *G* heard their groaning, and *G* remembered

3:6 (Mt. 22:32; Mk. 12:26; Lk. 20:37; Acts 7:32)

G of Abraham, the *G* of Isaac, and the *G* of Jacob

3:12 ye shall serve *G* upon this mountain

3:14 *G* said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM

6:7 and ye shall know that I am the LORD your *G*

18:19 that thou mayest bring the causes unto *G*

20:2 (Deut. 5:6; Ps. 81:10) I am the LORD thy *G*

20:19 but let not *G* speak with us, lest we die

31:18 (Deut. 9:10) written with the finger of *G*

Lev. 24:15 whosoever curseth his *G* shall bear his

Nun. 16:22 O *G*, the *G* of the spirits of all flesh

21:5 people spake against *G*, and against Moses

- Num. 23:19 *G* is not a man, that he should lie
 23:23 Jacob and of Israel, What hath *G* wrought!
 Deut. 3:24 what *G* is there in heaven or in earth
 4:24 (Heb. 12:29) LORD thy *G* is a consuming fire
 4:31 LORD thy *G* is a merciful *G*; he will not
 5:24 seen this day that *G* doth talk with man
 7:9 is *G*, the faithful *G*, which keepeth covenant
 8:19 if thou do at all forget the LORD thy *G*
 10:12 to serve the LORD thy *G* with all thy heart
 10:17 is *G* of gods, and Lord of lords, a great *G*
 33:27 the eternal *G* is thy refuge, and underneath
 Ruth 1:16 people shall be my people . . . thy *G* my *G*
 1 Sam. 17:46 earth may know . . . there is a *G* in Israel
 28:15 war against me, and *G* is departed from me
 2 Sam. 7:22 (1 Chr. 17:20) neither is there any *G*
 22:32 (Ps. 18:31) who is *G*, save the LORD?
 1 Kgs. 8:23 (2 Chr. 6:14) *G* of Israel . . . no *G* like thee
 8:27 (2 Chr. 6:18) will *G* indeed dwell on the earth?
 18:21 if the LORD be *G*, follow him: but if Baal
 2 Chr. 2:5 for great is our *G* above all gods
 Ezra 8:22 hand of our *G* is upon all them for good
 Neh. 9:17 thou art a *G* ready to pardon, gracious
 Job 9:2 truth: but how should man be just with *G* ?
 22:13 (Ps. 73:11) how doth *G* know?
 Ps. 14:1 (53:1) fool hath said . . . There is no *G*
 22:1 (Mt. 27:46; Mk. 15:34) my *G*, my *G*, why hast
 31:14 in thee, O LORD; I said, Thou art my *G*
 33:12 blessed is the nation whose *G* is the LORD
 42:5 (42:11; 43:5) disquieted in me? Hope thou in *G*
 46:1 *G* is our refuge and strength, a very present
 46:10 be still, and know that I am *G*; I will be
 47:7 for *G* is the King of all the earth: sing ye
 48:14 for this *G* is our *G* for ever and ever
 55:16 for me, I will call upon *G*; and the LORD
 57:21 I will cry unto *G* most high; unto *G* that
 60:6 (108:7) *G* hath spoken in his holiness; I will
 68:20 he that is our *G* is the *G* of salvation
 71:19 great things: O *G*, who is like unto thee!
 73:28 but it is good for me to draw near to *G*
 86:10 doest wondrous things: thou art *G* alone
 89:26 father, my *G*, and the rock of my salvation
 90:2 from everlasting to everlasting, thou art *G*
 91:2 and my fortress: my *G*; in him will I trust
 100:3 know ye that the LORD he is *G*; it is he
 116:5 and righteous; yea, our *G* is merciful
 Prov. 26:10 great *G* that formed all things
 Eccl. 12:13 conclusion of the whole matter: Fear *G*
 Is. 9:6 The mighty *G*, The everlasting Father
 12:2 behold, *G* is my salvation; I will trust
 31:3 now the Egyptians are men and not *G*
 40:28 the everlasting *G* . . . fainteth not, neither
 41:10 be not dismayed; for I am thy *G*; I will
 44:8 is there a *G* besides me? yea, there is no *G*
 45:22 (46:9) for I am *G*, and there is none else
 52:7 that saith unto Zion, Thy *G* reigneth!
 Jer. 10:10 LORD is the true *G*, he is the living *G*
 23:23 am I a *G* at hand . . . and not a *G* afar off?
 31:33 (32:38; Heb. 8:10) will be their *G*, and they
 32:27 behold, I am the LORD, the *G* of all flesh
 Dan. 2:28 is a *G* in heaven that revealeth secrets
 2:47 a truth it is, that your *G* is a *G* of gods
 3:17 our *G* whom we serve is able to deliver us
 6:20 *G* . . . able to deliver thee from the lions?
 Hos. 2:23 (Zech. 13:9) they shall say, Thou art my *G*
 11:9 to destroy Ephraim: for I am *G*, and not man
 Amos 4:12 prepare to meet thy *G*, O Israel
 Jon. 1:6 call upon thy *G*, if so be that *G* will
 3:10 *G* repented of the evil, that he had said
 Mic. 6:8 love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy *G*?
 7:18 who is a *G* like unto thee, that pardoneth
 Mal. 2:10 one father? hath not one *G* created us?
 3:8 will a man rob *G*? Yet ye have robbed me
 Mt. 1:23 Immanuel . . . being interpreted is, *G* with us
 6:24 (Lk. 16:13) ye cannot serve *G* and mammon
 19:17 (Mk. 10:18; Lk. 18:19) none good but . . . *G*
 19:26 (Mk. 10:27; Lk. 18:27) with *G* all . . . possible
 22:21 (Mk. 12:17; Lk. 20:25) unto *G* . . . that are *G*'s
 22:32 (Mk. 12:26; Lk. 20:37) the *G* of Abraham
 Mt. 27:46 (Mk. 15:34) my *G*, why hast thou forsaken
 Mk. 11:22 Jesus . . . saith unto them, Have faith in *G*
 12:32 hast said the truth: for there is one *G*
 Lk. 7:16 and, That *G* hath visited his people
 8:39 show how great things *G* hath done unto thee
 12:24 and *G* feedeth them: how much more are ye
 16:15 before men; but *G* knoweth your hearts
 18:13 saying, *G* be merciful to me a sinner
 Jn. 1:1 the Word was with *G*, and the Word was *G*
 1:13 were born . . . nor of the will of man, but of *G*
 1:18 no man hath seen *G* at any time; the only
 3:16 for *G* so loved the world, that he gave his
 4:24 *G* is a Spirit: and they that worship him
 5:18 was his Father, making himself equal with *G*
 8:42 I proceeded forth and came from *G*
 10:33 that thou, being a man, makest thyself *G*
 14:1 believe in *G*, believe also in me
 17:3 that they might know thee the only true *G*
 20:17 and your Father; and to my *G*, and your *G*
 20:28 Thomas answered . . . My Lord and my *G*
 Acts 2:32 this Jesus hath *G* raised up, whereof we
 5:29 said, We ought to obey *G* rather than men
 5:39 if it be of *G*, ye cannot overthrow it
 10:34 perceive that *G* is no respecter of persons
 15:7 *G* made choice among us, that the Gentiles
 26:8 incredible . . . that *G* should raise the dead?
 Rom. 1:21 knew *G*, they glorified him not as *G*
 2:11 (Gal. 2:6) no respect of persons with *G*
 2:16 when *G* shall judge the secrets of men by
 3:23 sinned, and come short of the glory of *G*
 3:29 is he the *G* of the Jews only? is he not
 5:8 but *G* commendeth his love toward us, in that
 8:31 if *G* be for us, who can be against us?
 9:14 are these unrighteousness with *G*? *G* forbid
 11:2 *G* hath not cast away his people which he
 11:33 both of the wisdom and knowledge of *G*!
 13:1 of *G*: the powers that be are ordained of *G*
 14:11 and every tongue shall confess to *G*
 1 Cor. 1:9 *G* is faithful, by whom ye were called
 1:24 Christ the power of *G*, and the wisdom of *G*
 1:25 the foolishness of *G* is wiser than men
 2:10 *G* hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit
 3:6 Apollos watered; but *G* gave the increase
 7:17 but as *G* hath distributed to every man
 10:13 *G* is faithful, who will not suffer you to
 11:3 is the man; and the head of Christ is *G*
 14:33 for *G* is not the author of confusion
 15:28 things under him, that *G* may be all in all
 2 Cor. 1:3 of mercies, and the *G* of all comfort
 3:5 as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of *G*
 5:19 *G* was in Christ, reconciling the world unto
 Gal. 2:6 matter to me: *G* accepteth no man's person
 4:4 of the time was come, *G* sent forth his Son
 6:7 be not deceived; *G* is not mocked
 Eph. 2:10 which *G* hath before ordained that we
 2:12 having no hope, and without *G* in the world
 3:19 might be filled with all the fulness of *G*
 4:6 one *G* and Father of all, who is above all
 Phil. 2:6 who, being in the form of *G*, thought it
 2:13 for it is *G* which worketh in you both to
 4:7 peace of *G*, which passeth all understanding
 4:19 my *G* shall supply all your need according
 Col. 1:15 who is the image of the invisible *G*
 1 Thes. 5:9 for *G* hath not appointed us to wrath
 2 Thes. 1:8 vengeance on them that know not *G*
 2:4 so that he as *G* sitteth in the temple of *G*
 1 Tim. 2:5 one *G* . . . one mediator between *G* and men
 2 Tim. 2:19 foundation of *G* standeth sure
 Tit. 2:13 glorious appearing of the great *G* and
 Heb. 1:1 *G*, who at sundry times and in divers
 6:18 in which it was impossible for *G* to lie
 10:31 to fall into the hands of the living *G*
 11:6 he that cometh to *G* must believe that he is
 12:29 for our *G* is a consuming fire
 Jas. 1:13 am tempted of *G*: for *G* cannot be tempted
 2:23 Abraham . . . was called the Friend of *G*
 4:4 be a friend of the world is the enemy of *G*
 4:8 draw nigh to *G*, and he will draw nigh to you

1 Pet. 1:2 according to the foreknowledge of *G*
 2 Pet. 2:4 if *G* spared not the angels that sinned
 1 Jn. 1:5 *G* is light, and in him is no darkness
 3:20 condemn us, *G* is greater than our heart
 4:1 but try the spirits whether they are of *G*
 4:8 loveth not, knoweth not *G*; for *G* is love
 4:12 if we love one another, *G* dwelleth in us
 5:11 that *G* hath given to us eternal life
 5:20 this is the true *G*, and eternal life
 Jude 25 to the only wise *G* our Saviour, be glory
 Rev. 4:8 saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord *G* Almighty
 11:17 Lord *G* Almighty, which art, and wast, and
 14:7 a loud voice, Fear *G*, and give glory to him
 19:6 Alleluia . . . the Lord *G* omnipotent reigneth
 21:3 *G* himself shall be with them, and be their *G*
 21:4 *G* shall wipe away all tears from their eyes

god See also God, Idol, Image

Gen. 3:5 ye shall be as *g*, knowing good and evil
 Ex. 18:11 know that the LORD is greater than all *g*
 20:3 (Deut. 5:7) shalt have no other *g* before me
 20:23 ye shall not make with me *g* of silver
 32:1 (Acts 7:40) make us *g*, which shall go before
 34:14 for thou shalt worship no other *g*
 Deut. 11:16 and ye turn aside, and serve other *g*
 18:20 or that shall speak in the name of other *g*
 1 Kgs. 18:27 cry aloud: for he is a *g*; either he is
 2 Chr. 28:23 he sacrificed unto the *g* of Damascus
 Ps. 82:1 of the mighty; he judgeth among the *g*
 82:6 (Jn. 10:34) I have said, Ye are *g*
 Is. 44:17 the residue thereof he maketh a *g*
 Jer. 2:11 changed their *g*, which are yet no *g*?
 16:20 make *g* unto himself, and they are no *g*?
 Ezek. 28:2 said, I am a *g*, I sit in the seat of God
 Acts 14:11 *g* are come down to us in the likeness
 17:18 seemeth to be a setter forth of strange *g*
 28:6 changed their minds . . . said that he was a *g*
 1 Cor. 8:5 for though there be that are called *g*
 2 Cor. 4:4 of this world hath blinded the minds
 Gal. 4:8 service unto them which by nature are no *g*

Godhead

Acts 17:29 not to think that the *G* is like unto gold
 Rom. 1:20 even his eternal power and *G*
 Col. 2:9 dwelleth all the fulness of the *G* bodily

Godliness

1 Tim. 2:2 and peaceable life in all *g* and honesty
 2:10 women professing *g* with good works
 3:16 great is the mystery of *g*: God was manifest
 4:7 and exercise thyself rather unto *g*
 6:6 but *g* with contentment is great gain
 2 Tim. 3:5 having a form of *g*, but denying the power
 2 Pet. 1:3 all things that pertain unto life and *g*
 1:6 to temperance, patience; and to patience, *g*
 3:11 to be in all holy conversation and *g*

Godly

Ps. 4:3 the LORD hath set apart him that is *g* for
 12:1 help, LORD; for the *g* man ceaseth; for the
 32:6 shall every one that is *g* pray unto thee in
 Mal. 2:15 that he might seek a *g* seed
 2 Cor. 7:10 *g* sorrow worketh repentance to salvation
 2 Tim. 3:12 all that will live *g* in Christ Jesus
 Tit. 2:12 should live soberly, righteously, and *g*
 2 Pet. 2:9 Lord knoweth how to deliver the *g* out
 3 Jn. 6 journey after a *g* sort, thou shalt do well

God-ward

Ex. 18:19 be thou for the people to *G*, that thou
 2 Cor. 3:4 such trust have we through Christ to *G*
 1 Thes. 1:8 your faith to *G* is spread abroad

Gog

Ezek. 38:2 Son of man, set thy face against *G*
 Rev. 20:8 *G* and Magog, to gather them together

Going See also Go

2 Sam. 5:24 (1 Chr. 14:15) hearest the sound of a *g*
 Ps. 17:5 hold up my *g* in thy paths, that my
 40:2 my feet upon a rock, and established my *g*
 68:24 seen thy *g*, O God; even the *g* of my God
 121:8 the LORD shall preserve thy *g* out and thy
 Prov. 5:21 of the LORD, and he pondereth all his *g*
 20:24 man's *g* are of the LORD; how can a man
 Mic. 5:2 whose *g* forth have been from of old, from

Gold

Gen. 2:11 whole land of Havilah, where there is *g*
 Ex. 25:17 (37:6) shalt make a mercy seat of pure *g*
 32:24 whosoever hath any *g*, let them break it off
 Deut. 8:13 and thy silver and thy *g* is multiplied
 1 Kgs. 7:48 the altar of *g*, and the table of *g*
 20:3 silver and thy *g* is mine; thy wives also
 2 Kgs. 18:16 Hezekiah cut off the *g* from the doors
 2 Chr. 1:15 king made silver and *g* at Jerusalem
 Job 23:10 hath tried me, I shall come forth as *g*
 31:24 made *g* my hope, or have said to the fine *g*
 Ps. 19:10 are they than *g*, yea, than much fine *g*
 Prov. 16:16 how much better . . . to get wisdom than *g*!
 Is. 60:6 they shall bring *g* and incense; and they
 Lam. 4:1 the *g* became dim! How is the most fine *g*
 Dan. 2:38 over them all. Thou art this head of *g*
 Zeph. 1:18 nor their *g* shall be able to deliver them
 Hag. 2:8 silver is mine, and the *g* is mine, saith
 Zech. 13:9 and will try them as *g* is tried
 Mt. 2:11 him gifts; *g*, and frankincense, and myrrh
 10:9 provide neither *g*, nor silver, nor brass in
 23:16 shall swear by the *g* of the temple, he is
 Acts 17:29 the Godhead is like unto *g*, or silver
 20:33 I have coveted no man's silver, or *g*, or
 1 Cor. 3:12 build upon this foundation *g*, silver
 1 Tim. 2:9 (1 Pet. 3:3) not with braided hair, or *g*
 2 Tim. 2:20 house there are not only vessels of *g*
 Heb. 9:4 and the ark . . . overlaid round about with *g*
 Jas. 2:2 unto your assembly a man with a *g* ring
 5:3 your *g* and silver is cankered; and the rust
 1 Pet. 1:7 being much more precious than of *g* that
 1:18 with corruptible things, as silver and *g*
 Rev. 3:18 I counsel thee to buy of me *g* tried in
 17:4 and decked with *g* and precious stones and
 21:18 the city was pure *g*, like unto clear glass
 21:21 the street of the city was pure *g*, as it

Golden

Ecl. 12:6 cord be loosed, or the *g* bowl be broken
 Dan. 3:18 cords, nor worship the *g* image which thou
 Rev. 1:12 being turned, I saw seven *g* candlesticks

Golgotha Mt. 27:33 (Mk. 15:22; Jn. 19:17)

Goliath 1 Sam. 17:4 54; 21:9

Gomorrah See also Sodom

Gen. 19:24 rained upon Sodom and . . . *G* brimstone

Good See also Better, Best

Gen. 1:31 he had made, and, behold, it was very *g*
 2:9 the tree of knowledge of *g* and evil
 2:18 it is not *g* that the man should be alone
 3:5 and ye shall be as gods, knowing *g* and evil
 44:4 wherefore have ye rewarded evil for *g*?
 50:20 evil against me; but God meant it unto *g*
 Ex. 3:8 out of that land unto a *g* land and a large
 Num. 10:29 do thee *g*: for the LORD hath spoken *g*
 14:7 we passed through . . . is an exceeding *g* land
 Deut. 1:25 said, It is a *g* land which the LORD our
 6:11 and houses full of all *g* things, which thou
 8:10 shalt bless the LORD thy God for the *g* land
 12:28 when thou doest that which is *g* and right
 30:15 I have set before thee this day life and *g*
 Josh. 21:45 (23:14) failed not aught of any *g* thing
 1 Kgs. 3:9 that I may discern between *g* and bad
 8:36 (2 Chr. 6:27) that thou teach them the *g* way
 12:7 (2 Chr. 10:7) speak *g* words to them, then

- 1 Kgs. 22:8 (2 Chr. 18:7) for he doth not prophesy *g*
 2 Kgs. 7:9 this day is a day of *g* tidings, and we
 20:19 (Is. 39:8) *g* is the word of the LORD
 2 Chr. 19:11 and the LORD shall be with the *g*
 Ezra 8:22 hand of our God is upon all them for *g*
 Neh. 5:19 think upon me, my God, for *g*, according
 13:31 remember me, O my God, for *g*
 Job 2:10 shall we receive *g* at the hand of God
 30:26 when I looked for *g*, evil came unto me
 Ps. 4:6 be many that say, Who will show us any *g*?
 14:1 (14:3; 53:1, 3; Rom. 3:12) none that doeth *g*
 25:8 *g* and upright is the LORD: therefore will
 34:8 O taste and see that the LORD is *g*: blessed
 34:10 seek the LORD shall not want any *g* thing
 34:12 and loveth many days, that he may see *g*?
 34:14 (37:27; 1 Pet. 3:11) depart from evil. .do *g*
 37:23 steps of a *g* man are ordered by the LORD
 38:20 render evil for *g* are mine adversaries
 73:28 but it is *g* for me to draw near to God
 84:11 no *g* thing will he withhold from them that
 85:12 yea, the LORD shall give that which is *g*
 86:17 show me a token for *g*; that they which
 92:1 is a *g* thing to give thanks unto the LORD
 100:5 the LORD is *g*; his mercy is everlasting
 103:5 who satisfieth thy mouth with *g* things
 106:5 that I may see the *g* of thy chosen, that I
 112:5 *g* man showeth favor, and lendeth: he will
 119:68 art *g*, and doest *g*: teach me thy statutes
 125:4 do *g*, O LORD, unto those that be *g*
 133:1 how *g* and how pleasant it is for brethren
 145:9 LORD is *g* to all: and his tender mercies
 Prov. 2:20 thou mayest walk in the way of *g* men
 3:27 withhold not *g* from them to whom it is due
 11:17 the merciful man doeth *g* to his own soul
 11:27 that diligently seeketh *g* procureth favor
 12:25 maketh it stoop. .a *g* word maketh it glad
 13:15 *g* understanding giveth favor: but the way
 13:21 but to the righteous *g* shall be repaid
 14:14 a *g* man shall be satisfied from himself
 15:23 a word spoken in due season, how *g* is it!
 17:13 whoso rewardeth evil for *g*, evil shall not
 19:2 the soul be without knowledge, it is not *g*
 22:1 a *g* name is rather to be chosen than great
 25:25 soul, so is *g* news from a far country
 Eccl. 2:26 giveth to a man that is *g* in his sight
 3:12 no *g* in them, but. .to rejoice, and to do *g*
 6:12 who knoweth what is *g* for man in this life
 7:1 a *g* name is better than precious ointment
 9:2 and to the wicked; to the *g* and to the clean
 Is. 1:19 obedient, ye shall eat the *g* of the land
 5:20 woe unto them that call evil *g*, and *g* evil
 7:15 know to refuse the evil, and choose the *g*
 40:9 O Zion, that bringest *g* tidings, get thee
 52:7 (Nah. 1:15; Rom. 10:15) bringeth *g* tidings
 55:2 eat ye that which is *g*, and let your soul
 61:1 hath anointed me to preach *g* tidings unto
 Jer. 4:22 but to do *g* they have no knowledge
 6:16 where is the *g* way, and walk therein
 13:23 may ye also do *g*, that are accustomed
 18:20 shall evil be recompensed for *g*?
 32:42 so will I bring upon them all the *g* that I
 42:6 whether it be *g*, or whether it be evil
 Lam. 3:25 LORD is *g* unto them that wait for him
 Amos 5:15 hate the evil, and love the *g*. .establish
 Mic. 3:2 who hate the *g*, and love the evil
 6:8 he hath showed thee, O man, what is *g*
 Nah. 1:7 the LORD is *g*, a stronghold in the day of
 Zeph. 1:12 LORD will not do *g*, neither will he do evil
 Zech. 1:13 angel that talked with me with *g* words
 Mt. 5:13 salted? it is thenceforth *g* for nothing
 5:16 that they may see your *g* works, and glorify
 5:44 (Lk. 6:27) do *g* to them that hate you
 7:11 (Lk. 11:13) to give *g* gifts unto your children
 7:17 (Lk. 6:43) *g* tree bringeth forth *g* fruit
 11:26 (Lk. 10:21) so it seemed *g* in thy sight
 12:34 how can ye, being evil, speak *g* things?
 12:35 (Lk. 6:45) a *g* man out of the *g* treasure of
 13:8 (Mk. 4:8; Lk. 8:8) other fell into *g* ground
 Mt. 13:24 likened unto a man which sowed *g* seed in
 13:38 the *g* seed are the children of the kingdom
 13:48 the *g* into vessels, but cast the bad away
 19:10 be so with his wife, it is not *g* to marry
 19:16 (Mk. 10:17; Lk. 18:18) *g* Master, what *g*. .I
 19:17 (Mk. 10:18; Lk. 18:19) is none *g* but. .God
 20:15 is thine eye evil, because I am *g*?
 25:21 (Lk. 19:17) well done. .*g* and faithful servant
 26:10 (Mk. 14:6) she. .wrought a *g* work upon me
 26:24 (Mk. 14:21) *g* for that man if he had not been
 Mk. 3:4 (Lk. 6:9) lawful to do *g* on the sabbath
 Lk. 2:10 I bring you *g* tidings of great joy
 2:14 and on earth peace, *g* will toward men
 6:33 and if ye do *g* to them which do *g* to you
 6:45 *g* man out of the *g* treasure of his heart
 10:42 needful; and Mary hath chosen that *g* part
 16:25 in thy lifetime receivest thy *g* things
 23:50 counselor; and he was a *g* man, and a just
 Jn. 1:46 can there any *g* thing come. .of Nazareth?
 2:10 at the beginning doth set forth *g* wine
 5:29 have done *g*, unto the resurrection of life
 7:12 some said, He is a *g* man; others said, Nay
 10:11 (10:14) I am the *g* shepherd
 10:32 many *g* works have I showed you from my
 Acts 9:36 Dorcas: this woman was full of *g* works
 10:38 who went about doing *g*, and healing all
 11:24 he was a *g* man, and full of the Holy Ghost
 14:17 he did *g*, and gave us rain from heaven
 Rom. 2:10 and peace, to every man that worketh *g*
 3:8 let us do evil, that *g* may come?
 7:16 I consent unto the law that it is *g*
 7:18 for I know that in me. .dwelleth no *g* thing
 7:19 for the *g* that I would, I do not: but the
 8:28 all things work together for *g* to them that
 12:9 which is evil; cleave to that which is *g*
 13:3 for rulers are not a terror to *g* works, but
 13:4 for he is the minister of God to thee for *g*
 14:16 let not then your *g* be evil spoken of
 16:19 would have you wise unto that which is *g*
 1 Cor. 7:8 it is *g* for them if they abide even as I
 7:26 I say, that it is *g* for a man so to be
 15:33 evil communications corrupt *g* manners
 2 Cor. 5:10 he hath done, whether it be *g* or bad
 9:8 in all things, may abound to every *g* work
 Gal. 6:6 unto him that teacheth in all *g* things
 6:10 let us do *g* unto all men, especially unto
 Eph. 2:10 created in Christ Jesus unto *g* works
 Phil. 1:6 he which hath begun a *g* work in you will
 4:8 whatsoever things are of *g* report
 1 Thes. 5:21 prove all. .hold fast that which is *g*
 2 Thes. 2:17 stablish you in every *g* word and work
 1 Tim. 1:8 the law is *g*, if a man use it lawfully
 1:18 that thou by them mightest war a *g* warfare
 2:3 this is *g* and acceptable in the sight of God
 3:1 the office of a bishop, he desireth a *g* work
 3:7 *g* report of them which are without; lest he
 4:4 every creature of God is *g*, and nothing to
 5:25 the *g* works of some are manifest
 6:12 fight the *g* fight of faith, lay hold on
 6:18 they do *g*, that they be rich in *g* works
 6:19 up in store for themselves a *g* foundation
 2 Tim. 2:3 as a *g* soldier of Jesus Christ
 3:3 fierce, despisers of those that are *g*
 4:7 I have fought a *g* fight, I have finished my
 Tit. 1:16 disobedient. .unto every *g* work reprobate
 2:7 showing thyself a pattern of *g* works
 3:8 might be careful to maintain *g* works
 Heb. 6:5 tasted the *g* word of God, and the powers
 11:39 having obtained a *g* report through faith
 13:21 make you perfect in every *g* work to do his
 Jas. 1:17 every *g* gift and every perfect gift is
 3:13 show out of a *g* conversation his works
 4:17 knoweth to do *g*, and doeth it not, to him
 1 Pet. 2:12 they may by your *g* works. .glorify God
 3:11 let him eschew evil, and do *g*; let him seek
 3:16 having a *g* conscience; that, whereas they
 1 Jn. 3:17 whoso hath this world's *g*, and seeth
 3 Jn. 11 which is *g*. He that doeth *g* is of God

Goodliness

Is. 40:6 all the *g* thereof is as the flower of the

Goodly (Goodlier, Goodliest)

Gen. 39:6 Joseph was a *g* person, and well-favored
Ex. 2:2 he was a *g* child, she hid him three months
Num. 24:5 how *g* are thy tents, O Jacob, and thy
Deut. 6:10 to give thee great and *g* cities, which
1 Sam. 9:2 Saul, a choice young man, and a *g*
16:12 a beautiful countenance, and *g* to look to
Ps. 16:6 pleasant places; yea, I have a *g* heritage
Jer. 3:19 a *g* heritage of the hosts of nations?
Ezek. 17:8 bear fruit, that it might be a *g* vine
Jas. 2:2 a man with a gold ring, in *g* apparel
Rev. 18:14 dainty and *g* are departed from thee

Goodness See also Virtue

Ex. 33:19 I will make all my *g* pass before thee
34:6 long-suffering, and abundant in *g* and truth
Num. 10:32 what *g* the LORD shall do unto us
2 Sam 7:28 (1 Chr. 17:26) promised this *g* unto thy
2 Chr. 6:41 let thy saints rejoice in *g*
Neh. 9:25 and delighted themselves in thy great *g*
Ps. 16:2 art my LORD: my *g* extendeth not to thee
23:6 surely *g* and mercy shall follow me all the
25:7 thy mercy remember thou me for thy *g*' sake
31:19 how great is thy *g*, which thou hast laid
33:5 the earth is full of the *g* of the LORD
52:1 the *g* of God endureth continually
65:4 shall be satisfied with the *g* of thy house
65:11 thou crownest the year with thy *g*
107:8 (107:15, 21, 31) praise the LORD for his *g*
145:7 abundantly utter the memory of thy great *g*
Prov. 20:6 men will proclaim every one his own *g*
Is. 63:7 the great *g* toward the house of Israel
Jer. 2:7 eat the fruit thereof and the *g* thereof
31:12 shall flow together to the *g* of the LORD
31:14 and my people shall be satisfied with my *g*
33:9 they shall fear and tremble for all the *g*
Hos. 3:5 and shall fear the LORD and his *g* in the
6:4 for your *g* is as a morning cloud
Zech. 9:17 how great is his *g*, and how great is
Rom. 2:4 the *g* of God leadeth thee to repentance?
11:22 behold therefore the *g* and severity of God
15:14 are full of *g*, filled with all knowledge
Gal. 5:22 long-suffering, gentleness, *g*, faith
Eph. 5:9 the fruit of the Spirit is in all *g* and
2 Thes. 1:11 fulfil all the good pleasure of his *g*

Goods See also Possession, Wealth

Gen. 14:16 and he brought back all the *g*, and also
24:10 all the *g* of his master were in his hand
31:18 carried away all his cattle, and all his *g*
Ex. 22:8 have put his hand unto his neighbor's *g*
Deut. 28:11 LORD shall make thee plenteous in *g*
Neh. 9:25 possessed houses full of all *g*, wells
Ecc. 5:11 *g* increase, they are increased that eat
Zeph. 1:13 therefore, their *g* shall become a booty
Mt. 12:29 (Mk. 3:27) man's house, and spoil his *g*
24:47 he shall make him ruler over all his *g*
25:14 servants, and delivered unto them his *g*
Lk. 12:19 to my soul, Soul, thou hast much *g* laid up
15:12 give me the portion of *g* that falleth to me
16:1 accused unto him that he had wasted his *g*
19:8 Lord, the half of my *g* I give to the poor
Acts 2:45 sold their possessions and *g*, and parted
1 Cor. 13:3 bestow all my *g* to feed the poor
Heb. 10:34 took joyfully the spoiling of your *g*
Rev. 3:17 sayest, I am rich, and increased with *g*

Goshen

Gen. 45:10 and thou shalt dwell in the land of G
Ex. 8:22 I will sever in that day the land of G

Gospel See also Promise, Salvation, Tidings, Truth, Word

Mt. 11:5 (Lk. 7:22) poor have the *g* preached to them

Mt. 24:14 (Mk. 13:10) this *g* . . shall be preached in all
26:13 (Mk. 14:9) wheresoever this *g* . . be preached
Mk. 1:1 the beginning of the *g* of Jesus Christ
1:14 preaching the *g* of the kingdom of God
10:29 hath left house. . . for my sake, and the *g*'s
16:15 world, and preach the *g* to every creature
Lk. 4:18 anointed me to preach the *g* to the poor
Acts 8:25 preached the *g* in many villages of the
20:24 to testify the *g* of the grace of God
Rom. 1:1 an apostle, separated unto the *g* of God
1:16 I am not ashamed of the *g* of Christ: for it
2:16 judge the secrets of men. . . according to my *g*
10:15 feet of them that preach the *g* of peace
15:19 I have fully preached the *g* of Christ
1 Cor. 1:17 not to baptize, but to preach the *g*
9:14 which preach the *g* should live of the *g*
9:16 yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the *g*!
9:18 may make the *g* of Christ without charge
15:1 I declare unto you the *g* which I preached
2 Cor. 2:12 I came to Troas to preach Christ's *g*
4:3 *g* be hid, it is hid to them that are lost
Gal. 1:6 so soon removed from him. . . unto another *g*
1:11 *g* which was preached of me is not after man
2:7 *g* of the uncircumcision was committed unto
Eph. 1:13 word of truth, the *g* of your salvation
6:15 shod with the preparation of the *g* of peace
6:19 boldly, to make known the mystery of the *g*
Phil. 1:7 in the defense and confirmation of the *g*
1:12 fallen out. . . unto the furtherance of the *g*
1:27 your conversation be as it cometh the *g*
Col. 1:23 be not moved. . . from the hope of the *g*
1 Thes. 1:5 our *g* came not unto you in word only
2:4 allowed of God to be put in trust with the *g*
2 Thes. 2:14 whereunto he called you by our *g*
1 Tim. 1:11 according to the glorious *g* of the
2 Tim. 1:10 and immortality to light through the *g*
Heb. 4:2 unto us was the *g* preached, as well as
1 Pet. 1:25 which by the *g* is preached unto you
4:6 the *g* preached also to them that are dead
Rev. 14:6 having the everlasting *g* to preach unto

Gourd

Jon. 4:6 God prepared a *g* . . Jonah. . . glad of the *g*

Govern

1 Kgs. 21:7 dost thou now *g* the kingdom of Israel?
Job 34:17 shall then he that hateth right *g*?
Ps. 67:4 righteously, and *g* the nations upon earth

Government

Is. 9:6 *g* shall be upon his shoulder; and his name
22:21 I will commit thy *g* into his hand
1 Cor. 12:28 then gifts of healings, helps, *g*
2 Pet. 2:10 and despise *g*. Presumptuous are they

Governor See also King, Ruler

Gen. 42:6 Joseph was the *g* over the land
45:26 Joseph is yet alive, and he is *g* over all
Judg. 5:9 my heart is toward the *g* of Israel
2 Chr. 1:2 judges, and to every *g* in all Israel
Neh. 5:18 required not I the bread of the *g*
Ps. 22:28 LORD's: and he is the *g* among. . . nations
Jer. 20:1 also chief *g* in the house of the LORD
Mt. 2:6 Judah: for out of thee shall come a *G*
10:18 ye shall be brought before *g* and kings for
Jn. 2:8 draw out now, and bear unto the *g* of the feast
Acts 7:10 made him *g* over Egypt and all his house
24:1 Tertullus, who informed the *g* against Paul
Jas. 3:4 small helm, whithersoever the *g* listeth

Grace See also Compassion, Favor, Kindness, Love, Loving-kindness, Mercy

Gen. 6:8 but Noah found *g* in the eyes of the LORD
Ex. 33:17 for thou hast found *g* in my sight
Ruth 2:10 why have I found *g* in thine eyes
Ps. 45:2 *g* is poured into thy lips: therefore God
84:11 LORD will give *g* and glory: no good thing

Prov. 1:9 shall be an ornament of *g* unto thy head
 3:34 (Jas. 4:6; 1 Pet. 5:5) he giveth *g* unto the lowly
 Zech. 4:7 with shoutings, crying, *G*, *g* unto it
 12:10 spirit of *g* and of supplications; and they
 Lk. 2:40 and the *g* of God was upon him
 Jn. 1:14 and dwelt among us . . . full of *g* and truth
 1:17 but *g* and truth came by Jesus Christ
 Acts 4:33 and great *g* was upon them all
 13:43 persuaded them to continue in the *g* of God
 15:11 *g* of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved
 18:27 them much which had believed through *g*
 Rom. 1:5 whom we have received *g* and apostleship
 3:24 being justified freely by his *g* through the
 4:4 is the reward not reckoned of *g*, but of debt
 4:16 it is of faith, that it might be by *g*
 5:2 we have access by faith into this *g* wherein
 5:15 much more the *g* of God, and the gift by *g*
 5:17 much more they which receive abundance of *g*
 5:20 where sin abounded, *g* did much more abound
 6:1 shall we continue in sin, that *g* may abound?
 6:14 for ye are not under the law, but under *g*
 11:6 and if by *g*, then it is no more of works
 1 Cor. 15:10 but by the *g* of God I am what I am
 2 Cor. 4:15 abundant *g* might . . . redound to the glory
 6:1 that ye receive not the *g* of God in vain
 8:9 ye know the *g* of our Lord Jesus Christ
 9:8 God is able to make all *g* abound toward you
 12:9 my *g* is sufficient for thee . . . my strength
 13:14 *g* of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love
 Gal. 2:21 I do not frustrate the *g* of God: for if
 5:4 justified by the law; ye are fallen from *g*
 Eph. 1:7 of sins, according to the riches of his *g*
 2:7 he might show the exceeding riches of his *g*
 2:8 by *g* are ye saved through faith; and that
 3:8 least of all saints, is this *g* given, that I
 4:7 unto every one of us is given *g* according to
 4:29 that it may minister *g* unto the hearers
 Phil. 1:7 the gospel, ye all are partakers of my *g*
 Col. 3:16 singing with *g* in your hearts to . . . Lord
 4:6 let your speech be always with *g*, seasoned
 2 Thes. 2:16 consolation and good hope through *g*
 1 Tim. 1:14 *g* of our Lord was exceeding abundant
 2 Tim. 2:1 be strong in the *g* that is in Christ
 Tit. 2:11 for the *g* of God that bringeth salvation
 3:7 being justified by his *g*, we should be made
 Heb. 4:16 come boldly unto the throne of *g*, that we
 12:15 lest any man fail of the *g* of God
 12:28 let us have *g*, whereby we may serve God
 13:9 heart be established with *g*; not with meats
 1 Pet. 1:13 sober, and hope to the end for the *g*
 3:7 and as being heirs together of the *g* of life
 4:10 as good stewards of the manifold *g* of God
 2 Pet. 3:18 but grow in *g*, and in the knowledge of
 Jude 4 turning the *g* of . . . God into lasciviousness

Gracious *See also* Kind, Merciful

Ex. 22:27 crieth unto me . . . I will hear; for I am *g*
 33:19 will be *g* to whom I will be *g*, and will
 Num. 6:25 face shine upon thee, and be *g* unto thee
 2 Sam. 12:22 who can tell whether God will be *g* to
 2 Kgs. 13:23 and the LORD was *g* unto them, and had
 2 Chr. 30:9 LORD your God is *g* and merciful
 Neh. 9:17 a God ready to pardon, *g* and merciful
 Ps. 77:9 hath God forgotten to be *g*? Hath he in
 103:8 LORD is merciful and *g*, slow to anger, and
 145:8 the LORD is *g*, and full of compassion
 Prov. 11:16 a *g* woman retaineth honor: and strong
 Eccl. 10:12 the words of a wise man's mouth are *g*
 Is. 30:18 the LORD wait, that he may be *g* unto you
 33:2 LORD, be *g* unto us; we have waited for thee
 Joel 2:13 turn unto the LORD your God: for he is *g*
 Amos 5:15 God of hosts will be *g* unto the remnant
 Jon. 4:2 for I knew that thou art a *g* God
 Lk. 4:22 bare him witness . . . wondered at the *g* words
 1 Pet. 2:3 so be ye have tasted that the Lord is *g*

Graciously

Hos. 14:2 take away all iniquity, and receive us *g*

Graff

Rom. 11:17 a wild olive tree, wert *g* in among them

Grain

1 Cor. 15:37 bare *g* . . . wheat, or of some other *g*

Grandmother

2 Tim. 1:5 which dwelt first in thy *g* Lois

Grant

See also Give

Lev. 25:24 ye shall *g* a redemption for the land
 1 Sam 1:17 God of Israel *g* thee thy petition that
 Job 6:8 God would *g* me the thing that I long for!
 Ps. 20:4 *g* thee according to thine own heart
 85:7 thy mercy, O LORD, and *g* us thy salvation
 Prov. 10:24 the desire of the righteous shall be *g*
 Mt. 20:21 (Mk. 10:37) *g* that . . . my two sons may sit
 Acts 4:29 their threatenings: and *g* unto thy servants
 11:18 hath God also to the Gentiles *g* repentance
 14:3 and *g* signs and wonders to be done by their
 Eph. 3:16 he would *g* you, according to the riches
 2 Tim. 1:18 Lord *g* unto him that he may find mercy
 Rev. 3:21 overcometh will I *g* to sit with me in my

Grape

Gen. 40:10 clusters thereof brought forth ripe *g*
 Lev. 19:10 neither shalt thou gather every *g* of
 Num. 13:23 cut . . . a branch with one cluster of *g*
 Deut. 23:24 eat *g* thy fill at thine own pleasure
 28:30 a vineyard, and shalt not gather the *g*
 32:14 thou didst drink the pure blood of the *g*
 Song. 2:13 with the tender *g* give a good smell
 Is. 5:2 bring forth *g*, and it brought forth wild *g*
 Jer. 8:13 shall be no *g* on the vine, nor figs on
 31:29 (Ezek. 18:2) the fathers have eaten a sour *g*
 Hos. 9:10 I found Israel like *g* in the wilderness
 Mt. 7:16 (Lk. 6:44) gather *g* of thorns, or figs of
 Rev. 14:18 of the earth; for her *g* are fully ripe

Grass

See also Herb, Plant

Gen. 1:11 God said, Let the earth bring forth *g*
 Deut. 11:15 will send *g* in thy fields for thy cattle
 32:2 herb, and as the showers upon the *g*
 2 Sam. 23:4 as the tender *g* springing out of the
 Job 5:25 and thine offspring as the *g* of the earth
 Ps. 37:2 they shall soon be cut down like the *g*
 72:6 shall come down like rain upon the mown *g*
 90:5 morning they are like *g* which groweth up
 92:7 when the wicked spring as the *g*, and when
 103:15 for man, his days are as *g*: as a flower
 129:6 let them be as the *g* upon the housetops
 Is. 40:6 (1 Pet. 1:24) shall I cry? All flesh is *g*
 40:8 (1 Pet. 1:24) *g* withereth, the flower fadeth
 Jer. 14:6 eyes did fail, because there was no *g*
 Dan. 4:25 (4:32; 5:21) make thee to eat *g* as oxen
 Mt. 6:30 (Lk. 12:28) if God so clothe the *g* of the
 14:19 (Mk. 6:39) the multitude to sit down on the *g*
 Jn. 6:10 there was much *g* in the place. So the men
 Jas. 1:10 as the flower of the *g* he shall pass
 Rev. 8:7 burnt up, and all green *g* was burnt up
 9:4 that they should not hurt the *g* of the earth

Grasshopper

Num. 13:33 we were in our own sight as *g*, and so
 Judg. 6:5 they came as *g* for multitude
 Is. 40:22 the inhabitants thereof are as *g*
 Amos 7:1 behold, he formed *g* in the beginning of

Grave

 (adjective) *See also* Sober

1 Tim. 3:8 the deacons be *g*, not double-tongued
 Tit. 2:2 that the aged men be sober, *g*, temperate

Grave

 (noun) *See also* Death, Hell, Pit, Sepulchre, Tomb

Gen. 35:20 her *g*: that is the pillar of Rachel's *g*
 Ex. 14:11 Moses, Because there were no *g* in Egypt
 Job 14:13 oh that thou wouldest hide me in the *g*

Job 17:1 my days are extinct, the *g* are ready for me
 Ps. 6:5 in the *g* who shall give thee thanks?
 49:15 redeem my soul from the power of the *g*
 Prov. 30:16 the *g* . . the barren womb; the earth
 Eccl. 9:10 nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the *g*
 Song. 8:6 as death; jealousy is cruel as the *g*
 Is. 14:19 out of thy *g* like an abominable branch
 38:10 I shall go to the gates of the *g*: I am
 38:18 for the *g* cannot praise thee, death cannot
 53:9 he made his *g* with the wicked, and with the
 Jer. 20:17 or that my mother might have been my *g*
 Ezek. 32:23 her company is round about her *g*
 37:12 behold, O my people, I will open your *g*
 Hos. 13:14 O *g*, I will be thy destruction
 Mt. 27:52 *g* were opened; and many bodies of the
 Lk. 11:44 Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as *g*
 Jn. 5:28 that are in the *g* shall hear his voice
 11:17 he had lain in the *g* four days already
 11:31 saying, She goeth unto the *g* to weep there
 1 Cor. 15:55 thy sting? O *g*, where is thy victory?

Grave (Graven) (verb) *See also* Engrave

Ex. 28:9 (39:6) onyx stones, and *g* on them the names
 28:36 make a plate of pure gold, and *g* upon it
 Is. 49:16 I have *g* thee upon the palms of my hands
 Jer. 17:1 it is *g* upon the table of their heart

Gravel

Prov. 20:17 his mouth shall be filled with *g*
 Lam. 3:16 hath also broken my teeth with *g* stones

Graven Image

Jer. 8:19 provoked me to anger with their *g* i
 10:14 every founder is confounded by the *g* i

Gravity

1 Tim. 3:4 his children in subjection with all *g*
 Tit. 2:7 in doctrine showing uncorruptness, *g*

Gray

Prov. 20:29 the beauty of old men is the *g* head
 Hos. 7:9 *g* hairs are here and there upon him, yet

Grayheaded

1 Sam. 12:2 I am old and *g*; and, behold, my sons
 Job 15:5 with us are both the *g* and very aged men

Great (Greater, Greatest)

See also Excellent, Large, Mighty

Gen. 4:13 LORD, My punishment is *g* than I can bear
 6:5 God saw that the wickedness of man was *g* in
 12:2 I will make of thee a *g* nation, and I will
 18:18 shall surely become a *g* and mighty nation
 41:40 only in the throne will I be *g* than thou
 46:3 for I will there make of thee a *g* nation
 48:19 truly his younger brother shall be *g* than
 Ex. 11:3 man Moses was very *g* in the land of Egypt
 18:11 I know that the LORD is *g* than all gods
 Num. 14:17 the power of my LORD be *g*, according as
 Deut. 1:17 shall hear the small as well as the *g*
 4:7 what nation is there so *g*, who hath God so
 10:17 a *g* God, a mighty, and a terrible, which
 1 Sam. 26:25 David: thou shalt both do *g* things
 2 Sam. 7:22 thou art *g*, O LORD . . for there is none
 22:36 (Ps. 18:35) thy gentleness hath made me *g*
 2 Kgs. 22:13 (2 Chr. 34:21) *g* is . . wrath of the LORD
 1 Chr. 11:9 so David waxed *g* and *g*: for the LORD
 16:25 (Ps. 96:4) for *g* is the LORD, and greatly
 Neh. 9:32 therefore, our God, the *g*, the mighty
 Job. 5:9 doeth *g* things and unsearchable: marvelous
 36:26 God is *g*, and we know him not, neither can
 Ps. 31:19 oh how *g* is thy goodness, which thou hast
 48:1 *g* is the LORD, and greatly to be praised
 77:13 who is so *g* a God as our God?
 86:10 for thou art *g*, and doest wondrous things
 92:5 LORD, how *g* are thy works! And thy thoughts
 95:3 the LORD is a *g* God, and a *g* King above all
 103:11 so *g* is his mercy toward them that fear

Ps. 111:2 the works of the LORD are *g*, sought out
 126:3 LORD hath done *g* things for us; whereof we
 138:5 the LORD: for *g* is the glory of the LORD
 139:17 unto me, O God! How *g* is the sum of them!
 147:5 *g* is our LORD, and of *g* power
 Prov. 22:1 is rather to be chosen than *g* riches
 Eccl. 2:7 had *g* possessions of *g* and small cattle
 2:9 so I was *g*, and increased more than all
 Is. 12:6 *g* is the Holy One of Israel in the midst of
 53:12 will I divide him a portion with the *g*
 54:13 and *g* shall be the peace of thy children
 Jer. 10:6 O LORD: thou art *g*, and thy name is *g*
 30:7 alas! for that day is *g*, so that none is
 31:34 (Heb. 8:11) know me, from the least . . the *g*
 32:19 *g* in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine
 33:3 show thee *g* and mighty things, which thou
 45:5 and seekest thou *g* things for thyself?
 Lam. 3:23 new every morning: *g* is thy faithfulness
 Ezek. 36:23 I will sanctify my *g* name, which was
 Dan. 2:31 thou, O king, sawest, and beheld a *g* image
 2:48 made Daniel a *g* man . . gave him many *g* gifts
 Hos. 8:12 written to him the *g* things of my law
 Joel 2:21 rejoice: for the LORD will do *g* things
 Jon. 1:17 prepared a *g* fish to swallow up Jonah
 Mic. 5:4 shall he be *g* unto the ends of the earth
 Nah. 1:3 the LORD is slow to anger, and *g* in power
 Zeph. 1:14 *g* day of the LORD is near, it is near
 Hag. 2:9 glory of this latter house shall be *g* than
 Zech. 9:17 how *g* is his goodness, and how *g* is his
 Mal. 1:11 my name shall be *g* among the Gentiles
 Mt. 5:12 (Lk. 6:23) for *g* is your reward in heaven
 5:19 the same shall be called *g* in the kingdom
 6:23 in thee be darkness, how *g* is that darkness!
 11:11 (Lk. 7:28) not risen a *g* than John the Baptist
 12:6 that in this place is one *g* than the temple
 12:42 (Lk. 11:31) a *g* than Solomon is here
 13:46 found one pearl of *g* price, went and sold
 15:28 O woman, *g* is thy faith: be it unto thee
 18:1 Jesus, saying, Who is the *g* in the kingdom
 19:22 (Mk. 10:22) sorrowful . . he had *g* possessions
 20:26 (Mk. 10:43; Lk. 22:26) will be *g* among you
 22:36 which is the *g* commandment in the law?
 23:11 that is *g* among you shall be your servant
 Mk. 3:8 they had heard what *g* things he did, came
 9:34 (Lk. 9:46; 22:24) who should be the *g*
 Lk. 1:15 he shall be *g* in the sight of the Lord
 2:10 behold, I bring you good tidings of *g* joy
 10:2 harvest truly is *g*, but the laborers are few
 12:18 I will pull down my barns, and build *g*
 Jn. 1:50 thou shalt see *g* things than these
 4:12 art thou *g* than our father Jacob, which
 5:20 he will show him *g* works than these
 5:36 but I have *g* witness than that of John
 8:53 art thou *g* than our father Abraham, which
 10:29 Father, which gave them me, is *g* than all
 13:16 (15:20) servant is not *g* than his lord
 14:12 *g* works than these shall he do; because I
 14:28 unto the Father: for my Father is *g* than I
 15:13 *g* love hath no man than this, that a man
 1 Cor. 13:13 three; but the *g* of these is charity
 16:9 a *g* door and effectual is opened unto me
 2 Cor. 7:4 *g* is my boldness of speech, . . *g* is
 1 Tim. 3:16 *g* is the mystery of godliness: God was
 Heb. 6:13 he could swear by no *g*, he swore by
 7:4 consider how *g* this man was, unto whom even
 Jas. 3:1 that we shall receive the *g* condemnation
 3:5 boasteth *g* things. Behold, how *g* a matter a
 1 Jn. 3:20 condemn us, God is *g* than our heart
 4:4 *g* is he that is in you, than he that is
 3 Jn. 4 I have no *g* joy than to hear that my
 Rev. 8:10 there fell a *g* star from heaven, burning as
 18:10 (18:16, 19) alas, alas, that *g* city Babylon
 20:11 I saw a *g* white throne, and him that sat

Greatness *See also* Majesty, Might, Power

Ex. 15:16 by the *g* of thine arm they shall be as
 Num. 14:19 according unto the *g* of thy mercy

Deut. 3:24 hast begun to show thy servant thy *g*
 5:24 our God hath showed us his glory and his *g*
 1 Chr. 17:19 hast thou done all this *g*, in making
 Neh. 13:22 spare me according to the *g* of thy mercy
 Ps. 66:3 through the *g* of thy power shall thine
 71:21 thou shalt increase my *g*, and comfort me
 145:3 to be praised; and his *g* is unsearchable
 145:6 terrible acts: and I will declare thy *g*
 150:2 praise him according to his excellent *g*
 Is. 40:26 them all by names by the *g* of his might
 63:1 traveling in the *g* of his strength?
 Jer. 13:22 the *g* of thine iniquity are thy skirts
 Ezek. 31:2 whom art thou like in thy *g*?
 Dan. 7:27 *g* of the kingdom under the whole heaven
 Eph. 1:19 what is the exceeding *g* of his power to

Grecia (Greece)

Dan. 8:21 the rough goat is the king of *G*
 10:20 gone forth, lo, the prince of *G* shall come
 Zech. 9:13 O *G*, and made thee as the sword of a

Grecian See also Greek

Acts 6:1 a murmuring of the *G* against the Hebrews
 9:29 disputed against the *G*; but they went about
 11:20 spake unto the *G*, preaching the Lord Jesus

Greedily

Ezek. 22:12 thou hast *g* gained of thy neighbors by
 Jude 11 ran *g* after the error of Balaam for reward

Greediness

Eph. 4:19 to work all uncleanness with *g*

Greedy

Ps. 17:12 as a lion that is *g* of his prey, and as
 Prov. 15:27 that is *g* of gain troubleth his own house
 Is. 56:11 are *g* dogs which can never have enough
 1 Tim. 3:3 (3:8) not *g* of filthy lucre

Greek See also Grecian

Mk. 7:26 woman was a *G*, a Syrophenician by nation
 Lk. 23:38 (Jn. 19:20) letters of *G*. . Latin. . Hebrew
 Jn. 12:20 and there were certain *G* among them that
 Acts 14:1 of the Jews and also of the *G* believed
 17:4 of the devout *G* a great multitude
 18:17 then all the *G* took Sosthenes, the chief
 21:37 who said, Canst thou speak *G*?
 Rom. 1:14 debtor both to. . *G*, and to the Barbarians
 1:16 to the Jew first, and also to the *G*
 1 Cor. 1:22 a sign, and the *G* seek after wisdom
 Gal. 2:3 neither Titus, who was with me, being a *G*
 3:28 (Col. 3:11) there is neither Jew nor *G*

Green

Gen. 1:30 I have given every *g* herb for meat
 Judg. 16:7 if they bind me with seven *g* withes
 Ps. 23:2 he maketh me to lie down in *g* pastures

Greeting

Mt. 23:7 (Lk. 11:43; 20:46) and *g* in the markets
 Jas. 1:1 to the twelve tribes. . scattered abroad, *g*

Greyhound

Prov. 30:31 a *g*. . against whom there is no rising up

Grief See also Affliction, Anguish, Calamity, Distress, Misery, Pain, Sorrow, Suffering, Tribulation, Trouble

Gen. 26:35 a *g* of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah
 1 Sam. 1:16 complaint and *g* have I spoken hitherto
 2 Chr. 6:29 shall know his own sore and his own *g*
 Job 6:2 oh that my *g* were thoroughly weighed
 Ps. 6:7 (31:9) mine eye is consumed because of *g*
 31:10 my life is spent with *g*, and my years with
 Prov. 17:25 foolish son is a *g* to his father
 Eccl. 1:18 for in much wisdom is much *g*
 Is. 53:4 hath borne our *g*, and carried our sorrows

Is. 53:10 LORD to bruise him; he hath put him to *g*
 Jer. 6:7 before me continually is *g* and wounds
 10:19 I said, Truly this is a *g*, and I must bear
 45:3 LORD hath added *g* to my sorrow; I fainted
 Jon. 4:6 over his head, to deliver him from his *g*
 Heb. 13:17 they may do it with joy, and not with *g*

Grievance

Hab. 1:3 me iniquity, and cause me to behold *g*?

Grieve See also Lament, Mourn, Repent, Sorrow

Gen. 6:6 had made man on the earth, and it *g* him
 45:5 be not *g*, nor angry with yourselves
 Judg. 10:16 soul was *g* for the misery of Israel
 1 Sam. 1:8 why is thy heart *g*? am not I better to
 15:11 it *g* Samuel; and he cried unto the LORD
 Ps. 73:21 my heart was *g*, and I was pricked in my
 78:40 in the wilderness, and *g* him in the desert!
 95:10 (Heb. 3:10) was I *g* with this generation
 119:158 I beheld the transgressors, and was *g*
 Is. 57:10 of thine hand; therefore thou was not *g*
 Dan. 7:15 I Daniel was *g* in my spirit in the midst
 Mk. 3:5 being *g* for the hardness of their hearts
 10:22 he was sad at that saying, and went away *g*
 Jn. 21:17 Peter was *g* because he said unto him
 Acts 4:2 being *g* that they taught the people
 Rom. 14:15 but if thy brother be *g* with thy meat
 2 Cor. 2:4 not that ye should be *g*, but that ye
 Eph. 4:30 *g* not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye

Grievous

Gen. 21:11 the thing was very *g* in Abraham's sight
 41:31 famine following; for it shall be very *g*
 50:11 a *g* mourning to the Egyptians; wherefore
 1 Kgs. 12:4 (2 Chr. 10:4) thy father made our yoke *g*
 Ps. 10:5 his ways are always *g*; thy judgments are
 Prov. 15:1 away wrath; but *g* words stir up anger
 Eccl. 2:17 wrought under the sun is *g* unto me
 Is. 21:2 a *g* vision is declared unto me
 Jer. 16:4 they shall die of *g* deaths; they shall not
 30:12 bruise is incurable, and thy wound is *g*
 Nah. 3:19 no healing of thy bruise; thy wound is *g*
 Phil. 3:1 to me indeed is not *g*, but for you it is safe
 Heb. 12:11 now no chastening. . to be joyous, but *g*
 1 Jn. 5:3 and his commandments are not *g*

Grind

Judg. 16:21 and he did *g* in the prison house
 Lam. 5:13 they took the young men to *g*
 Mt. 21:44 (Lk. 20:18) fall, it will *g* him to powder
 24:41 (Lk. 17:35) two women shall be *g* at the mill

Groan

Job 24:12 men *g* from out of the city, and the soul
 Joel 1:18 how do the beasts *g*! the herds of cattle
 Jn. 11:33 he *g* in the spirit, and was troubled
 11:38 again *g* in himself cometh to the grave
 Rom. 8:22 whole creation *g* and travaileth in pain
 2 Cor. 5:2 in this we *g*, earnestly desiring to be

Groaning See also Groan

Ex. 2:24 God heard their *g*, and God remembered his
 Ps. 6:6 I am weary with my *g*; all the night make I
 38:9 before thee; and my *g* is not hid from thee
 Ezek. 30:24 with the *g* of a deadly wounded man

Grope

Deut. 28:29 *g* at noonday, as the blind *g* in darkness
 Is. 59:10 *g* for the wall like the blind, and we *g*

Gross

Mt. 13:15 for this people's heart is waxed *g*

Ground See also Earth, Land

Gen. 2:5 and there was not a man to till the *g*
 3:17 not eat of it: cursed is the *g* for thy sake

Gen. 4:10 brother's blood crieth unto me from the *g*
 Ex. 3:5 (Acts 7:33) whereon thou standest is holy *g*
 Job 5:6 neither doth trouble spring out of the *g*
 Is. 35:7 the parched *g* shall become a pool
 Jer. 4:3 (Hos. 10:12) break up your fallow *g*
 Mt. 13:8 (Mk. 4:8; Lk. 8:8) other fell into good *g*
 Lk. 14:18 have bought a piece of *g*, and I must
 19:44 shall lay thee even with the *g*, and thy
 Jn. 8:6 with his finger wrote on the *g*
 12:24 fall into the *g* and die, it abideth alone
 Acts 22:7 fell unto the *g*, and heard a voice saying
 Eph. 3:17 that ye, being rooted and *g* in love
 Col. 1:23 ye continue in the faith *g* and settled

Grove

Gen. 21:33 Abraham planted a *g* in Beer-sheba
 Ex. 34:13 (Deut. 7:5) images, and cut down their *g*
 Deut. 16:21 shalt not plant thee a *g* of any trees
 1 Kgs. 14:15 they have made their *g*, provoking the
 16:33 Ahab made a *g*. . . Ahab did more to provoke
 2 Kgs. 17:16 made a *g*, and worshipped all the host

Grow (Grew, Grown) See also Enlarge, Flourish, Increase

Judg. 16:22 the hair of his head began to *g* again
 2 Sam. 23:5 desire, although he make it not to *g*
 Is. 53:2 he shall *g* up before him as a tender plant
 Mt. 13:30 let both *g* together until the harvest
 Acts 12:24 but the word of God *g* and multiplied
 19:20 mightily *g* the word of God and prevailed
 1 Pet. 2:2 milk of the word, that ye may *g* thereby
 2 Pet. 3:18 but *g* in grace, and in the knowledge

Grudge

Lev. 19:18 thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any *g*
 Jas. 5:9 *g* not one against another, brethren, lest
 1 Pet. 4:9 hospitality one to another without *g*

Grudgingly

2 Cor. 9:7 so let him give; not *g*, or of necessity

Guard

Gen. 40:4 the captain of the *g* charged Joseph with
 2 Sam. 23:23 (1 Chr. 11:25) David set him over his *g*
 2 Kgs. 11:11 and the *g* stood . . . round about the king
 Neh. 4:22 that in the night they may be a *g* to us
 Ezek. 38:7 unto thee, and be thou a *g* unto them

Guest

Mk. 14:14 (Lk. 22:11) where is the *g* chamber, where

Guide See also Direct, Lead, Order

Ex. 15:13 thou hast *g* them. . . unto thy holy habitation
 Ps. 25:9 meek will he *g* in judgment; and the meek
 32:8 thou shalt go: I will *g* thee with mine eye
 48:14 he will be our *g* even unto death
 55:13 but it was thou, a man mine equal, my *g*
 73:24 shalt *g* me with thy counsel, and afterward
 112:5 a good man. . . *g* his affairs with discretion
 Prov. 2:17 which forsaketh the *g* of her youth
 6:7 which having no *g*, overseer, or ruler
 11:3 the integrity of the upright shall *g* them
 Is. 58:11 the LORD shall *g* thee continually
 Jer. 3:4 my father, thou art the *g* of my youth?
 Mt. 23:16 (23:24) woe unto you, ye blind *g*
 Lk. 1:79 to *g* our feet into the way of peace
 Jn. 16:13 Spirit of truth, is come, he will *g* you
 Acts 8:31 how can I, except some man. . . *g* me?
 Rom. 2:19 a *g* of the blind, a light of them which
 1 Tim. 5:14 marry, bear children, *g* the house

Guile See also Craft, Deceit, Subtily

Ex. 21:14 upon his neighbor, to slay him with *g*
 Ps. 34:13 (1 Pet. 3:10). . . thy lips from speaking *g*
 Jn. 1:47 an Israelite indeed, in whom is no *g*!
 2 Cor. 12:16 being crafty, I caught you with *g*
 1 Thes. 2:3 deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in *g*
 1 Pet. 2:1 laying aside all malice, and all *g*

1 Pet 2:22 no sin, neither was *g* found in his mouth
 Rev. 14:5 in their mouth was found no *g*

Guilt

Deut. 21:9 thou put away the *g* of innocent blood

Guiltless See also Faultless, Innocent

Ex. 20:7 (Deut. 5:11) LORD will not hold him *g* that
 Josh. 2:19 be upon his head, and we will be *g*
 1 Sam. 26:9 against the LORD's anointed, and be *g*?
 2 Sam. 3:28 I and my kingdom are *g* before the LORD
 Mt. 12:7 ye would not have condemned the *g*

Guilty

Gen. 42:21 we are verily *g* concerning our brother
 Ex. 34:7 (Num. 14:18) will by no means clear the *g*
 Lev. 5:3 when he knoweth of it, then he shall be *g*
 6:4 because he hath sinned, and is *g*, that he
 Num. 35:27 kill the slayer; he shall not be *g* of blood
 Ezek. 22:4 thou art become *g* in thy blood that thou
 Zech. 11:5 slay them, and hold themselves not *g*
 Mt. 23:18 sweareth by the gift. . . upon it, he is *g*
 26:66 (Mk. 14:64) and said, He is *g* of death
 Rom. 3:19 all the world may become *g* before God
 1 Cor. 11:27 *g* of the body and blood of the Lord
 Jas. 2:10 yet offend in one point, he is *g* of all

Gulf

Lk. 16:26 between us and you there is a great *g* fixed

Gush

Ps. 78:20 he smote the rock, that the waters *g* out

H

Habitation See also Abode, Dwelling,

House

Gen. 49:5 instruments of cruelty are in their *h*
 Ex. 15:2 he is my God, and I will prepare him a *h*
 Deut. 26:15 look down from thy holy *h*, from heaven
 Ezra 7:15 God of Israel, whose *h* is in Jerusalem
 Ps. 69:25 (Acts 1:20) let their *h* be desolate
 71:3 be thou my strong *h*, whereunto I may
 91:9 is my refuge, even the Most High, thy *h*
 132:5 place for the LORD, a *h* for the mighty God
 Is. 32:18 my people shall dwell in a peaceable *h*
 63:15 and behold from the *h* of thy holiness
 Jer. 50:19 I will bring Israel again to his *h*
 Eph. 2:22 builded together for a *h* of God through
 Jude 6 their first estate, but left their own *h*
 Rev. 18:2 is fallen, and is become the *h* of devils

Hagar (Agar)

Gen. 16:1-16; 21:9-21; Gal. 4:22-31

Hail

Ex. 9:18 I will cause it to rain a very grievous *h*
 Ps. 78:47 he destroyed their vines with *h*
 105:32 he gave them *h* for rain, and flaming fire
 Is. 28:17 *h* shall sweep away the refuge of lies
 Rev. 8:7 followed *h* and fire mingled with blood
 11:19 thunderings, and an earthquake, and great *h*
 16:21 fell upon men a great *h* out of heaven

Hair

Lev. 13:3 when the *h* in the plague is turned white
 Num. 6:19 after the *h* of his separation is shaven
 Judg. 16:22 the *h* of his head began to grow again
 2 Sam. 14:26 *h* was heavy on him. . . he weighed the *h*
 1 Kgs. 1:52 shall not a *h* of him fall to the earth
 Song 4:1 (6:5) thy *h* is a flock of goats
 Is. 3:24 and instead of well set *h* baldness
 Dan. 4:33 his *h* were grown like eagles' feathers
 Hos. 7:9 gray *h* are here and there upon him, yet
 Mt. 10:30 (Lk. 12:7) *h* of your head are all numbered

Lk. 7:38 (Jn. 11:2; 12:3) did wipe them with the *h* of
 21:18 there shall not a *h* of your head perish
 1 Cor. 11:14 if a man have long *h*, it is a shame
 1 Tim. 2:9 not with braided *h*, or gold, or pearls
 1 Pet. 3:3 outward adorning of plaiting the *h*
 Rev. 1:14 his head and his *h* were white like wool

Hairy

Gen. 25:25 came out red, all over like a *h* garment
 27:11 behold, Esau my brother is a *h* man, and I
 2 Kgs. 1:8 was a *h* man. . . And he said, It is Elijah

Half

1 Kgs. 3:25 give *h* to the one, and *h* to the other
 Lk. 19:8 the *h* of my goods I give to the poor

Hall

Mt. 27:27 (Mk. 15:16) took Jesus into the common *h*
 Lk. 22:55 fire in the midst of the *h*, and were set
 Jn. 18:28 led they Jesus. . unto the *h* of judgment

Hallelujah See Alleluia

Hallow See also Consecrate, Purify, Sanctify

Ex. 29:1 that thou shalt do unto them to *h* them
 Lev. 22:32 I will be *h*. . . I am the LORD which *h* you
 25:10 ye shall *h* the fiftieth year, and proclaim
 1 Kgs. 9:3 *h* this house, which thou hast built
 Jer. 17:22 *h* ye the sabbath day, as I commanded
 Ezek. 20:20 *h* my sabbaths. . sign between me and you
 44:24 assemblies; and they shall *h* my sabbaths

Hallowed See also Hallow, Holy

1 Sam. 21:4 no common bread. . but there is *h* bread
 Mt. 6:9 (Lk. 11:2) *h* be thy name

Halt

Gen. 32:31 rose upon him, and he *h* upon his thigh
 1 Kgs. 18:21 how long *h* ye between two opinions?
 Ps. 38:17 for I am ready to *h*, and my sorrow is
 Mic. 4:6 (Zeph. 3:19) assemble her that *h*, and I
 Mt. 18:8 (Mk. 9:45) better. . to enter into life *h* or
 Lk. 14:21 and the maimed, and the *h*, and the blind
 Jn. 5:3 blind, *h*, withered, waiting for the moving

Ham Gen. 6:10; 9:22

Hammer

Judg. 4:21 a nail of the tent, and took a *h* in her
 1 Kgs. 6:7 neither *h* nor axe nor any tool of iron
 Jer. 23:29 and like a *h* that breaketh the rock in
 50:23 how is the *h* of the whole earth cut asunder

Hand

Gen. 9:2 into your *h* are they delivered
 27:22 Jacob's voice, but the *h* are the *h* of Esau
 Ex. 4:2 what is that in thine *h*? And he said, A rod
 15:6 thy right *h*. . glorious in power: thy right *h*
 17:12 Moses' *h* were heavy; and they took a stone
 21:24 (Deut. 19:21) tooth for tooth, *h* for *h*
 29:10 (Lev. 8:14) *h* upon the head of the bullock
 33:22 will cover thee with my *h* while I pass by
 Num. 11:23 Moses, Is the LORD's *h* waxed short?
 Deut. 3:24 servant thy greatness, and thy mighty *h*
 8:17 might of mine *h* hath gotten me this wealth
 15:7 nor shut thine *h* from thy poor brother
 21:6 shall wash their *h* over the heifer that is
 32:27 our *h* is high, and the LORD hath not done
 34:9 for Moses had laid his *h* upon him
 Judg. 2:15 *h* of the LORD was against them for evil
 7:2 against me, saying, Mine own *h* hath saved me
 14:9 took thereof in his *h*, and went on eating
 1 Sam. 5:6 *h* of the LORD was heavy upon them of
 6:9 know that it is not his *h* that smote us
 17:46 day will the LORD deliver thee into mine *h*
 18:17 not mine *h*. . but let the *h* of the Philistines
 23:16 went to David. . strengthened his *h* in God

2 Sam. 2:7 now let your *h* be strengthened
 6:6 (1 Chr. 13:10) Uzzah put forth his *h* to the ark
 24:14 (1 Chr. 21:13) fall now into the *h* of the LORD
 1 Kgs. 13:4 and his *h*, which he put forth. . dried up
 18:46 *h* of the LORD was on Elijah
 1 Chr. 29:12 *h* is power and might; and in thine *h*
 Ezra 8:22 *h* of our God is upon all them for good
 Job 12:9 that the *h* of the LORD hath wrought this?
 19:21 pity upon me. . *h* of God hath touched me
 Ps. 24:4 he that hath clean *h*, and a pure heart
 26:6 I will wash mine *h* in innocency
 31:5 (Lk. 23:46) into thine *h* I commit my spirit
 31:15 times are in thy *h*: deliver me from the *h*
 75:8 in the *h* of the LORD there is a cup
 90:17 establish thou the work of our *h* upon us
 91:12 (Mt. 4:6; Lk. 4:11) bear thee up in thy *h*
 102:25 (Heb. 1:10) heavens are the work of thy *h*
 104:28 openest thine *h*, they are filled with good
 115:7 they have *h*, but they handle not: feet have
 118:15 the right *h* of the LORD doeth valiantly
 119:73 thy *h* have made me and fashioned me
 134:2 lift up your *h* in the sanctuary, and bless
 139:10 *h* lead me, and thy right *h* shall hold me
 Prov. 6:1 thou hast stricken thy *h* with a stranger
 6:17 lying tongue, and *h* that shed innocent blood
 11:21 though *h* join in *h*, the wicked shall not
 16:5 though *h* join in *h*, he shall not be
 19:24 (26:15) slothful man hideth his *h* in his bosom
 22:26 be not thou one of them that strike *h*
 31:20 her *h* to the poor; yea. . her *h* to the needy
 Eccl. 2:24 I saw, that it was from the *h* of God
 9:1 wise, and their works, are in the *h* of God
 Is. 1:15 I will not hear: your *h* are full of blood
 11:8 child shall put his *h* on the cockatrice' den
 13:6 (Joel 1:15; Zeph. 1:7) day of the LORD is at *h*
 40:12 measured the waters in the hollow of his *h*
 41:10 I will uphold thee with the right *h* of my
 43:13 there is none that can deliver out of my *h*
 45:12 even my *h*, have stretched out the heavens
 53:10 pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his *h*
 56:2 and keepeth his *h* from doing any evil
 59:1 LORD's *h* is not shortened, that it cannot
 64:8 potter; and we all are the work of thy *h*
 65:2 (Rom. 10:21) my *h*. . unto a rebellious people
 Jer. 16:21 I will cause them to know mine *h* and my
 18:6 as the clay is in the potter's *h*, so are ye
 23:23 am I a God at *h*, saith the LORD, and not a
 Ezek. 3:14 (3:22; 8:1; 37:1) *h* of the LORD. . upon me
 12:23 the days are at *h*, and the effect
 13:9 mine *h* shall be upon the prophets that see
 Dan. 4:35 and none can stay his *h*, or say unto him
 Mt. 3:2 (4:17; 10:7; Mk. 1:15) kingdom. . is at *h*
 3:12 (Lk. 3:17) whose fan is in his *h*
 5:30 (18:8; Mk. 9:43) if thy right *h* offend thee
 6:3 let not thy left *h* know what thy right *h*
 12:10 (Mk. 3:1; Lk. 6:6) man. . had his *h* withered
 15:20 to eat with unwashed *h* defileth not a man
 26:18 Master saith, My time is at *h*; I will keep
 27:24 Pilate. . washed his *h* before the multitude
 Mk. 16:18 lay *h* on the sick, and they shall recover
 Lk. 9:62 no man, having put his *h* to the plow
 21:31 ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at *h*
 23:46 Father, into thy *h* I commend my spirit
 24:39 behold my *h* and my feet, that it is I myself
 Jn. 3:35 Son, and hath given all things into his *h*
 10:28 neither shall any man pluck them out of my *h*
 20:20 he showed unto them his *h* and his side
 20:25 see in his *h* the print. . my *h* into his side
 Acts 6:6 had prayed, they laid their *h* on them
 8:18 that through laying on of the apostles' *h*
 9:12 *h* on him, that he might receive his sight
 11:21 *h* of the Lord was with them: and a great
 13:3 laid their *h* on them, they sent them away
 13:11 behold, the *h* of the Lord is upon thee
 1 Cor. 12:15 because I am not the *h*, I am not of
 16:21 (Col. 4:18; 2 Thes. 3:17) Paul. . mine own *h*
 2 Cor. 5:1 a house not made with *h*, eternal in the
 Phil. 4:5 be known unto all men. The Lord is at *h*

2 Thes. 2:2 as that the day of Christ is at *h*
 1 Tim. 2:8 lifting up holy *h*, without wrath and
 4:14 the laying on of the *h* of the presbytery
 Heb. 9:11 more perfect tabernacle, not made with *h*
 10:31 to fall into the *h* of the living God
 Jas. 4:8 cleanse your *h*, ye sinners; and purify
 1 Pet. 4:7 end of all things is at *h*; be ye therefore
 5:6 humble yourselves. . . under the mighty *h* of God
 Rev. 1:17 he laid his right *h* upon me, saying unto
 6:5 sat on him had a pair of balances in his *h*

Handbreadth

Ps. 39:5 thou hast made my days as a *h*; and mine

Handful

Gen. 41:47 years the earth brought forth by *h*
 Ruth 2:16 let fall also some of the *h* of purpose
 1 Kgs. 17:12 I have not a cake, but a *h* of meal in

Handiwork

Ps. 19:1 glory of God. . . the firmament showeth his *h*

Handkerchief

Acts 19:12 were brought unto the sick *h* or aprons

Handle

Ps. 115:7 they have hands, but they *h* not: feet
 Prov. 16:20 that *h* a matter wisely shall find good
 Lk. 24:39 that it is I myself: *h* me, and see
 2 Cor. 4:21 nor *h* the word of God deceitfully
 Col. 2:21 touch not; taste not; *h* not
 1 Jn. 1:1 our hands have *h*, of the Word of life

Handmaid See also Damsel, Girl, Handmaiden, Maid

Gen. 16:1 and she had a *h*. . . whose name was Hagar
 1 Sam. 25:28 pray. . . forgive the trespass of thine *h*
 2 Sam. 6:20 uncovered himself. . . in the eyes of the *h*
 Ps. 116:16 son of thine *h*: thou. . . loosed my bonds
 Prov. 30:23 and a *h* that is heir to her mistress
 Joel 2:29 (Acts 2:18) upon the *h*. . . pour out my Spirit
 Lk. 1:38 Mary said, Behold the *h* of the Lord

Handmaiden See also Handmaid

Lk. 1:48 he hath regarded the low estate of his *h*
 Acts 2:18 on my servants and on my *h* I will pour

Hang

Gen. 40:22 but he *h* the chief baker: as Joseph had
 Deut. 21:23 (Gal. 3:13) that is *h* is accursed of God
 2 Sam. 17:23 and put his household in order, and *h*
 18:10 said, Behold, I saw Absalom *h* in an oak
 Ezra 6:11 let him be *h* thereon; and let his house
 Esth. 7:9 then the king said, *H* him thereon
 Job 26:7 empty place. . . *h* the earth upon nothing
 Ps. 137:2 we *h* our harps upon the willows in the
 Is. 22:24 *h* upon him all the glory of his father's
 Mt. 18:6 (Mk. 9:42; Lk. 17:2) millstone. . . *h* about
 22:40 on these two commandments *h* all the law
 27:5 and departed, and went and *h* himself
 Acts 5:30 Jesus, whom ye slew and *h* on a tree
 Heb. 12:12 lift up the hands which *h* down

Happen See also Befall, Chance

Prov. 12:21 there shall no evil *h* to the just
 Eccl. 12:14 perceived. . . that one event *h* to them all
 9:11 but time and chance *h* to them all
 Is. 41:22 show us what shall *h*: let them show the
 Mk. 10:32 tell them what things should *h* unto him
 Lk. 24:14 talked. . . of all these things which had *h*
 Rom. 11:25 that blindness in part is *h* to Israel
 Phil. 1:12 things which *h* unto me have fallen out

Happy (Happier) See also Blessed, Glad, Joyful, Please

Gen. 30:13 Leah said, *H* am I, for the daughters

Deut. 33:29 *h* art thou, O Israel: who is like unto
 Ps. 127:5 *h* is the man that hath his quiver full
 128:2 labor of thine hands: *h* shalt thou be
 144:15 *h* is that people, whose God is the LORD
 146:5 *h* is he that hath the God of Jacob for his
 Prov. 3:13 *h* is the man that findeth wisdom
 14:21 he that hath mercy on the poor, *h* is he
 28:14 *h* is the man that feareth always: but he
 29:18 but he that keepeth the law, *h* is he
 Jer. 12:1 all they *h* that deal very treacherously?
 Mal. 3:15 now we call the proud *h*; yea, they that
 Jn. 13:17 ye know these things, *h* are ye if ye do
 Acts 26:2 I think myself *h*, king Agrippa, because
 Rom. 14:22 *h* is he that condemneth not himself in
 1 Cor. 7:40 but she is *h* if she so abide, after my
 Jas. 5:11 behold, we count them *h* which endure
 1 Pet. 3:14 suffer for righteousness' sake, *h* are
 4:14 reproached for the name of Christ, *h* are ye

Hard (Harder)

Gen. 18:14 is any thing too *h* for the LORD?
 35:16 and Rachel travailed, and she had *h* labor
 Ex. 1:14 made their lives bitter with *h* bondage
 Deut. 1:17 the cause that is too *h* for you, bring
 17:8 arise a matter too *h* for thee in judgment
 1 Kgs. 10:1 (2 Chr. 9:1) prove him with *h* questions
 Ps. 60:3 thou hast showed thy people *h* things
 Prov. 13:15 but the way of transgressors is *h*
 18:19 a brother offended is *h* to be won than a
 Jer. 32:17 and there is nothing too *h* for thee
 32:27 all flesh: is there any thing too *h* for me?
 Ezek. 3:5 of a strange speech and of a language
 3:9 *h* than flint have I made thy forehead
 Dan. 5:12 showing of *h* sentences, and dissolving
 Mt. 25:24 Lord, I knew thee that thou art a *h* man
 Mk. 10:24 how *h* is it for them that trust in riches
 Jn. 6:60 said, This is a *h* saying: who can hear it?
 Acts 9:5 (26:14) *h* for thee to kick against the pricks
 Heb. 5:11 many things to say, and *h* to be uttered
 2 Pet. 3:16 some things *h* to be understood, which

Harden See also Rebel, Resist

Ex. 4:21 (7:3; 10:1; 14:4) I will *h* his heart
 14:17 I will *h* the hearts of the Egyptians
 Deut. 15:7 thou shalt not *h* thine heart, nor shut
 Josh. 11:20 it was of the LORD to *h* their hearts
 1 Sam. 6:6 wherefore then do ye *h* your hearts
 2 Kgs. 17:14 would not hear, but *h* their necks
 Job 6:10 yea, I would *h* myself in sorrow: let him
 9:4 *h* himself against him, and hath prospered?
 39:16 she is *h* against her young ones, as though
 Ps. 95:8 (Heb. 3:8; 15:4:7) *h* not your heart, as in
 Prov. 21:29 wicked man *h* his face: but as for the
 Is. 63:17 thy ways, and *h* our heart from thy fear?
 Jer. 7:26 nor inclined their ear, but *h* their neck
 19:15 because they have *h* their necks, that they
 Dan. 5:20 his mind *h* in pride, he was deposed from
 Mk. 6:52 of the loaves; for their heart was *h*
 8:17 why reason ye. . . have ye your heart yet *h*?
 Jn. 12:40 blinded their eyes, and *h* their heart
 Acts 19:9 when divers were *h*, and believed not
 Rom. 9:18 will have mercy, and whom he will he *h*
 Heb. 3:13 be *h* through the deceitfulness of sin

Hardly

Gen. 16:6 when Sarai dealt *h* with her, she fled
 Mt. 19:23 (Mk. 10:23; Lk. 18:24) rich man. . . *h* enter

Hardness

Mt. 19:8 (Mk. 10:5) because of the *h* of your hearts
 Mk. 3:5 being grieved for the *h* of their hearts
 Mk. 16:14 upbraided. . . their unbelief and *h* of heart
 2 Tim. 2:3 endure *h*, as a good soldier of Jesus

Harlot See also Adulteress, Whore

Gen. 34:31 he deal with our sister as with a *h*?
 38:15 Judah saw her, he thought her to be a *h*
 Josh. 6:17 only Rahab the *h* shall live, she and

Prov. 7:10 met him a woman with the attire of a *h*
 Is. 1:21 how is the faithful city become a *h*!
 Jer. 2:20 and under every green tree . . . playing the *h*
 3:1 thou hast played the *h* with many lovers; yet
 Ezek. 16:15 playedst the *h* because of thy renown
 16:41 cause thee to cease from playing the *h*
 23:5 Aholah played the *h* when she was mine
 Hos. 2:5 their mother hath played the *h*: she that
 4:15 thou, Israel, play the *h*, yet let not Judah
 Mt. 21:31 publicans and the *h* go into the kingdom
 Lk. 15:30 which hath devoured thy living with *h*
 1 Cor. 6:15 and make them the members of a *h*?
 Heb. 11:31 by faith the *h* Rahab perished not with
 Jas. 2:25 was not Rahab the *h* justified by works
 Rev. 17:5 BABYLON the GREAT, the MOTHER of *H*

Harm See also Damage, Hurt, Mischief

Gen. 31:52 over this heap and this pillar . . . for *h*
 Lev. 5:16 he shall make amends for the *h* that he
 Num. 35:23 was not his enemy, neither sought his *h*
 1 Sam. 26:21 David; for I will no more do thee *h*
 2 Kgs. 4:41 may eat. And there was no *h* in the pot
 1 Chr. 16:22 (Ps. 105:15) and do my prophets no *h*
 Prov. 3:30 strive not . . . if he have done thee no *h*
 Jer. 39:12 and look well to him, and do him no *h*
 Acts 16:28 do thyself no *h*: for we are all here
 1 Pet. 3:13 who is he that will *h* you, if ye be

Harmless See also Innocent

Mt. 10:16 be ye . . . wise as serpents, and *h* as doves
 Phil. 2:15 ye may be blameless and *h*, the sons of *h*
 Heb. 7:26 a high priest became us, who is holy, *h*

Harness

Ex. 13:18 Israel went up *h* out of the land of Egypt
 1 Kgs. 20:11 girdeth on his *h* boast himself as he
 22:34 (2 Chr. 18:33) between the joints of the *h*

Harp

Gen. 4:21 father of all such as handle the *h* and
 1 Sam. 16:16 seek . . . who is a cunning player on a *h*
 16:23 upon Saul, that David took a *h*, and played
 2 Sam. 6:5 (1 Chr. 13:8) on *h*, and on psalteries
 Ps. 33:2 praise the LORD with *h*: sing unto him
 57:8 (108:2) my glory; awake, psaltery and *h*
 137:2 we hanged our *h* upon the willows in the
 1 Cor. 14:7 or *h*, except they give a distinction
 Rev. 5:8 having every one of them *h*, and golden
 15:2 on the sea of glass, having the *h* of God

Harrow

2 Sam. 12:31 (1 Chr. 20:3) saws, and under *h* of iron

Hart

Ps. 42:1 as the *h* panteth after the water brooks
 Is. 35:6 then shall the lame man leap as a *h*

Harvest See also Firstfruit, Fruit

Gen. 8:22 seedtime and *h*, and cold and heat
 Ex. 23:16 feast of *h*, the firstfruits of thy labors
 Lev. 23:10 reap the *h* thereof, then ye shall bring
 Josh. 3:15 Jordan overfloweth . . . all the time of *h*
 Ruth 1:22 Bethlehem in the beginning of barley *h*
 1 Sam. 6:13 Beth-shemesh were reaping their wheat *h*
 12:17 is it not wheat *h* today? I will call unto
 Prov. 6:8 summer, and gathereth her food in the *h*
 25:13 as the cold of snow in the time of *h*, so
 26:1 as rain in *h*, so honor is not seemly for a
 Is. 16:9 for the shouting . . . for thy *h* is fallen
 17:11 the *h* shall be a heap in the day of grief
 Jer. 5:17 they shall eat up thine *h* and thy bread
 5:24 reserveth unto us . . . appointed weeks of the *h*
 8:20 the *h* is past, the summer is ended, and we
 Joel 3:13 (Rev. 14:15) the sickle, for the *h* is ripe
 Mt. 9:37 (Lk. 10:2) the *h* truly is plenteous
 13:30 until the *h*: and in the time of *h* I will
 13:39 the devil; the *h* is the end of the world
 Mk. 4:29 in the sickle, because the *h* is come

Jn. 4:35 are yet four months, and then cometh *h*?
 Rev. 14:15 to reap; for the *h* of the earth is ripe

Haste

Gen. 19:22 *h* thee, escape thither; for I cannot do
 Ex. 5:13 taskmasters *h* them, saying, Fulfil your
 12:11 eat it in *h*: it is the LORD's passover
 1 Sam. 17:48 David *h* . . . to meet the Philistine
 21:8 because the king's business required *h*
 Ps. 22:19 O LORD: O my strength, *h* thee to help me
 38:22 make *h* to help me. O Lord my salvation
 40:13 (70:1) deliver me: O LORD, make *h* to help
 141:1 LORD, I cry unto thee: make *h* unto me
 Prov. 19:2 and he that *h* with his feet sinneth
 28:20 maketh *h* to be rich shall not be innocent
 Is. 52:12 shall not go out with *h*, nor go by flight
 Zeph. 1:14 day of the LORD is near . . . and *h* greatly
 Lk. 2:16 came with *h*, and found Mary and Joseph
 Acts 20:16 for he *h* . . . to be at Jerusalem the day of
 2 Pet. 3:12 *h* unto the coming of the day of God

Hasten

Ps. 16:4 be multiplied that *h* after another god
 55:8 I would *h* my escape from the windy storm
 Eccl. 2:25 or who else can *h* hereunto, more than I?
 Is. 60:22 I the LORD will *h* it in his time
 Jer. 1:12 for I will *h* my word to perform it

Hastily

Prov. 20:21 an inheritance may be gotten *h* at the
 25:8 go not forth *h* to strive, lest thou know
 Jn. 11:31 Mary, that she rose up *h* and went out

Hasty

Prov. 14:29 he that is *h* of spirit exalteth folly
 Eccl. 5:2 let not thine heart be *h* to utter any
 7:9 be not *h* in thy spirit to be angry
 Dan. 2:15 why is the decree so *h* from the king?

Hate See also Abhor, Contemn, Despise,

Loathe

Gen. 24:60 possess the gate of those which *h* them
 27:41 and Esau *h* Jacob because of the blessing
 Ex. 20:5 (Deut. 5:9) generation of them that *h* me
 23:5 thou see the ass of him that *h* thee lying
 Lev. 19:17 shalt not *h* thy brother in thine heart
 26:17 they that *h* you shall reign over you
 Num. 10:35 (Ps. 68:1) let them that *h* thee flee before
 Deut. 16:22 any image; which the LORD thy God *h*
 32:41 enemies, and will reward them that *h* me
 2 Sam. 13:15 then Amnon *h* her exceedingly; so that
 13:22 Absalom *h* Amnon, because he had forced
 22:41 (Ps. 18:40) might destroy them that *h* me
 1 Kgs. 22:8 (2 Chr. 18:7) but I *h* him; for he doth not
 2 Chr. 19:2 and love them that *h* the LORD?
 Job 8:22 that *h* thee shall be clothed with shame
 Ps. 5:5 thy sight: thou *h* all workers of iniquity
 26:5 I have *h* the congregation of evildoers
 35:19 (69:4; Jn. 15:25) that *h* me without a cause
 45:7 (Heb. 1:9) righteousness, and *h* wickedness
 55:3 iniquity upon me, and in wrath they *h* me
 83:2 they that *h* thee have lifted up the head
 97:10 that love the LORD, *h* evil: he preserveth
 101:3 I *h* the work of them that turn aside
 119:113 I *h* vain thoughts; but thy law do I love
 119:163 *h* and abhor lying; but thy law do I love
 139:21 do not I *h* them. O LORD, that *h* thee?
 Prov. 1:22 their scorning, and fools *h* knowledge?
 6:16 six things doth the LORD *h*; yea, seven are
 8:13 fear of the LORD is to *h* evil: pride, and
 13:24 he that spareth his rod *h* his son: but he
 14:20 the poor is *h* even of his own neighbor
 19:7 all the brethren of the poor do *h* him
 28:16 that *h* covetousness shall prolong his days
 Eccl. 3:8 time to love . . . a time to *h*: a time of war
 Is. 1:14 moons and your appointed feasts my soul *h*
 61:8 I *h* robbery for burnt offering; and I will
 Amos 5:15 *h* the evil, and love the good

Amos 5:21 *I h*, I despise your feast days, and I will
 Mic. 3:2 who *h* the good, and love the evil
 Zech. 8:17 for all these are things that *I h*
 Mal. 1:2, 3 (Rom. 9:13) I loved Jacob, and I *h* Esau
 2:16 God of Israel, saith that he *h* putting away
 Mt. 5:44 (Lk. 6:27) do good to them that *h* you
 6:24 (Lk. 16:13) will *h* the one, and love the other
 10:22 (24:9; Mk. 13:13; Lk. 21:17) shall be *h* of all
 24:10 betray . . . another, and shall *h* one another
 Lk. 6:22 blessed are ye, when men shall *h* you
 14:26 any man come to me, and *h* not his father
 Jn. 3:20 for every one that doeth evil *h* the light
 7:7 the world cannot *h* you; but me it *h*, because
 12:25 *h* his life in this world shall keep it
 15:18 the world *h* you. . . *h* me before it *h* you
 15:23 he that *h* me *h* my Father also
 17:14 world hath *h* them, because they are not of
 Rom. 7:15 that do I not; but what I *h*, that do I
 Eph. 5:29 for no man ever yet *h* his own flesh
 1 Jn. 2:9 (2:21) and *h* his brother, is in darkness
 3:13 marvel not, my brethren, if the world *h* you
 3:15 whosoever *h* his brother is a murderer
 4:20 I love God, and *h* his brother, he is a liar
 Jude 23 *h* even the garment spotted by the flesh
 Rev. 2:6 (2:15) deeds of the Nicolaitans. . . I also *h*

Hateful

Ps. 36:2 eyes, until his iniquity be found to be *h*
 Tit. 3:3 living in malice and envy, *h*, and hating
 Rev. 18:2 and a cage of every unclean and *h* bird

Hatefully

Ezek. 23:29 they shall deal with thee *h*, and shall

Hater

Ps. 81:15 the *h* of the LORD should have submitted
 Rom. 1:30 backbiters, *h* of God, despiteful, proud

Hatred

Num. 35:20 if he thrust him of *h*, or hurl at him
 Ps. 25:19 are many; and they hate me with cruel *h*
 Prov. 15:17 than a stalled ox and *h* therewith
 Ezek. 35:5 because thou hast had a perpetual *h*
 Hos. 9:7 multitude of thine iniquity, and the great *h*

Haughtiness See also Arrogancy, Conceit, Pride

Is. 2:11 and the *h* of men shall be bowed down
 13:11 and will lay low the *h* of the terrible

Haughty See also Proud

2 Sam. 22:28 thine eyes are upon the *h*, that thou
 Ps. 131:1 my heart is not *h*, nor mine eyes lofty
 Prov. 16:18 and a *h* spirit before a fall
 18:12 before destruction the heart of man is *h*
 Is. 3:16 because the daughters of Zion are *h*
 10:33 be hewn down, and the *h* shall be humbled
 24:4 the *h* people of the earth do languish
 Ezek. 16:50 they were *h*, and committed abomination
 Zeph. 3:11 thou shalt no more be *h* because of my

Haven

Gen. 49:13 *h* of the sea; and he shall be for a *h*
 Ps. 107:30 he bringeth them unto their desired *h*

Havoc

Acts 8:3 Saul, he made *h* of the church, entering

Hawk

Job 39:26 doth the *h* fly by thy wisdom

Hay

Prov. 27:25 the *h* appeareth, and the tender grass

Hazard

Acts 15:26 *h* their lives for the name of our Lord

Head

Ex. 18:25 and made them *h* over the people, rulers
 29:10 (Lev. 8:14) hands upon the *h* of the bullock
 Num. 6:5 (Judg. 13:5) shall no razor come upon his *h*
 25:4 take all the *h* of the people, and hang them
 Judg. 11:9 and Jephthah said. . . shall I be your *h*?
 1 Sam. 17:51 and slew him, and cut off his *h*
 2 Sam. 4:8 brought the *h* of Ish-bosheth unto David
 20:21 his *h* shall be thrown to thee over the wall
 2 Kgs. 4:19 he said unto his father, My *h*, my *h*!
 6:5 the axe *h* fell into the water: and he cried
 1 Chr. 10:10 fastened his *h* in the temple of Dagon
 Ps. 23:5 anointest my *h* with oil; my cup runneth
 27:6 shall mine *h* be lifted up above mine enemies
 38:4 mine iniquities are gone over mine *h*
 68:21 but God shall wound the *h* of his enemies
 110:6 he shall wound the *h* over many countries
 118:22 (Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10; Lk. 20:17; Acts 4:11;
 1 Pet. 2:7) builders refused is become the *h* stone
 140:7 hast covered my *h* in the day of battle
 Prov. 16:31 the hoary *h* is a crown of glory, if it be
 25:22 (Rom. 12:20) heap coals of fire upon his *h*
 Song 7:5 thine *h* upon thee is like Carmel
 Is. 1:5 whole *h* is sick, and the whole heart faint
 9:14 LORD will cut off from Israel *h* and tail
 Jer. 9:1 oh that my *h* were waters, and mine eyes a
 Dan. 2:38 over them all. Thou art this *h* of gold
 Mt. 5:36 neither shalt thou swear by thy *h*, because
 8:20 (Lk. 9:58) Son. . . hath not where to lay his *h*
 14:8 (Mk. 6:25) give me here John Baptist's *h* in a
 27:29 (Mk. 15:17; Jn. 19:2) they put it upon his *h*
 Jn. 13:9 my feet only, but also my hands and my *h*
 Rom. 12:20 thou shalt heap coals of fire on his *h*
 1 Cor. 11:3 *h* of every man is Christ; and the *h* of
 11:4 having his *h* covered, dishonoreth his *h*
 11:10 have power on her *h* because of the angels
 Eph. 1:22 be the *h* over all things to the church
 4:15 in all things, which is the *h*, even Christ
 5:23 *h* of the wife, even as Christ is the *h* of
 Col. 1:18 he is the *h* of the body, the church
 2:10 is the *h* of all principality and power
 2:19 not holding the *H*, from which all the body
 Rev. 9:7 on their *h* were as it were crowns like gold
 12:3 red dragon, having seven *h* and ten horns
 17:9 seven *h* are seven mountains, on which

Heal See also Cure, Restore, Save

Gen. 20:17 and God *h* Abimelech, and his wife
 Ex. 15:26 for I am the LORD that *h* thee
 Num. 12:13 Moses cried unto the LORD. . . *H* her
 Deut. 32:39 I wound, and I *h*: neither is there any
 2 Kgs. 2:22 so the waters were *h* unto this day
 20:5 I have seen thy tears. . . I will *h* thee
 2 Chr. 7:14 forgive their sin, and will *h* their land
 30:20 LORD hearkened to Hezekiah. . . *h* the people
 Ps. 6:2 O LORD, *h* me; for my bones are vexed
 30:2 God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast *h* me
 41:4 *h* my soul: for I have sinned against thee
 103:3 thine iniquities; who *h* all thy diseases
 107:20 sent his word, and *h* them, and delivered
 147:3 he *h* the broken in heart, and bindeth up
 Eccl. 3:3 a time to kill, and a time to *h*
 Is. 6:10 (Mt. 13:15; Jn. 12:40; Acts 28:27) under-
 stand with their heart, and convert, and be *h*
 19:22 shall smite Egypt: he shall smite and *h* it
 53:5 (1 Pet. 2:24) and with his stripes we are *h*
 57:19 is near, saith the LORD; and I will *h* him
 Jer. 3:22 children, and I will *h* your backslidings
 6:14 (8:11) have *h* also the hurt of the daughter
 17:14 *h* me, O LORD, and I shall be *h*; save me
 30:17 restore health unto thee, and I will *h* thee
 51:9 we would have *h* Babylon, but she is not *h*
 Ezek. 47:8 into the sea, the waters shall be *h*
 Hos. 7:11 I would have *h* Israel, then the iniquity
 14:4 will *h* their backsliding, I will love them
 Mt. 4:23 (9:35) *h* all manner of sickness and all
 8:8 (Lk. 7:7) word only, and my servant shall be *h*
 10:1 (Mk. 3:15) power. . . to *h* all manner of sickness

Mt. 10:8 (Lk. 10:9) *h* the sick, cleanse the lepers
 12:10 (Lk. 14:3) lawful to *h* on the sabbath days?
 12:15 (14:14) multitudes followed him. . . *h* *h* them
 12:22 *h* *h* them, inasmuch that the blind and dumb
 15:30 cast them down at Jesus' feet; and *h* *h* them
 Mk. 1:34 *h* *h* many that were sick of divers diseases
 3:2 (Lk. 6:7) would *h* him on the sabbath day
 5:23 lay thy hands on her, that she may be *h*
 Lk. 4:18 *h* hath sent me to *h* the broken-hearted
 4:23 unto me this proverb, Physician, *h* thyself
 5:17 the power of the Lord was present to *h* them
 6:17 to hear him, and to be *h* of their diseases
 8:2 women, which had been *h* of evil spirits and
 13:14 because that Jesus had *h* on the sabbath day
 22:51 *h* touched his ear, and *h* him
 Jn. 4:47 besought him. . . come down, and *h* his son
 Acts 3:11 lame man which was *h* held Peter and John
 4:14 beholding the man which was *h* standing with
 4:30 by stretching forth thine hand to *h*
 8:7 with palsies, and that were lame, were *h*
 10:38 *h* all that were oppressed of the devil
 14:9 and perceiving that he had faith to be *h*
 28:8 prayed, and laid his hands on him, and *h*
 Heb. 12:13 out of the way; but let it rather be *h*
 Jas. 5:16 pray one for another, that ye may be *h*
 1 Pet. 2:24 by whose stripes ye were *h*
 Rev. 13:12 first beast, whose deadly wound was *h*

Healing *See also Heal*

Jer. 14:19 smitten us, and there is no *h* for us?
 Nah. 3:19 there is no *h* of thy bruise; thy wound
 Mal. 4:2 Sun of righteousness arise with *h* in his
 1 Cor. 12:9 Spirit; to another the gifts of *h* by
 12:28 after that miracles, then gifts of *h*
 Rev. 22:2 the leaves. . . were for the *h* of the nations

Health

Gen. 43:28 thy servant our father is in good *h*
 Ps. 42:11 (43:5) who is the *h* of my countenance
 67:2 upon earth, thy saving *h* among all nations
 Prov. 3:8 *h* to thy navel, and marrow to thy bones
 13:17 mischief; but a faithful ambassador is *h*
 16:24 sweet to the soul, and *h* to the bones
 Is. 58:8 and thine *h* shall spring forth speedily
 Jer. 8:15 and for a time of *h*, and behold trouble!
 8:22 *h* of the daughter of my people recovered?
 30:17 will restore *h* unto thee, and I will heal
 3 Jn. 2 thou mayest prosper and be in *h*, even as

Heap

Gen. 31:46 *h*: and they did eat there upon the *h*
 Ex. 15:8 floods stood upright as a *h*. . . the depths
 Deut. 32:23 I will *h* mischiefs upon them; I will spend
 Josh. 3:13 and they shall stand upon a *h*
 Judg. 15:16 with the jawbone of an ass, *h* upon *h*
 2 Kgs. 19:25 (Is. 37:26) fenced cities into. . . *h*
 Neh. 4:2 stones out of the *h* of the rubbish
 Ps. 39:6 *h* *h* up riches, and knoweth not who
 79:1 they defiled; they have laid Jerusalem on *h*
 Prov. 25:22 (Rom. 12:20) shalt *h* coals of fire
 Is. 17:11 harvest shall be a *h* in the day of grief
 25:2 of a city a *h*; of a defended city a ruin
 Jer. 9:11 make Jerusalem *h*, and a den of dragons
 26:18 (Mic. 3:12) and Jerusalem shall become *h*
 51:37 Babylon shall become *h*, a dwelling place
 Mic. 1:6 I will make Samaria as a *h* of the field
 Hab. 2:5 all nations, and *h* unto him all people
 Rom. 12:20 thou shalt *h* coals of fire on his head
 2 Tim. 4:3 shall they *h* to themselves teachers
 Jas. 5:3 *h* treasure together for the last days

Hear (Heard) *See also Hearken*

Gen. 3:8 they *h* the voice of the LORD God walking
 16:11 because the LORD hath *h* thy affliction
 21:17 God *h* the voice of the lad; and the angel
 45:2 the Egyptians and the house of Pharaoh *h*
 Ex. 2:24 God *h* their groaning, and God remembered
 3:7 (Acts 7:34) *h* their cry by reason of their

Num. 11:1 the LORD *h* it; and his anger was kindled
 Deut. 4:10 I will make them *h* my words, that they
 4:12 *h*. . . but saw no similitude; only ye *h* a voice
 4:33 did ever people *h* the voice of God. . . and live?
 6:4 *h*, O Israel: The LORD our God is one LORD
 30:17 thou wilt not *h*, but shalt be drawn away
 31:12 that they may *h*, and that they may learn
 Josh. 6:5 when ye *h* the sound of the trumpet
 24:27 it hath *h* all the words of the LORD which
 1 Sam. 3:9 speak, LORD; for thy servant *h*
 7:9 Samuel cried. . . for Israel; and the LORD *h* him
 2 Sam. 5:24 (1 Chr. 14:15) thou *h* the sound of a going
 22:45 (Ps. 18:44) as soon as they *h*, they shall
 1 Kgs. 8:42 they shall *h* of thy great name, and of
 9:3 (2 Chr. 7:12) I have *h* thy prayer and thy
 18:37 *h* me, O LORD, *h* me, that this people may
 2 Kgs. 19:25 (Is. 37:26) hast thou not *h* long ago
 2 Chr. 7:14 will I *h* from heaven, and will forgive
 Ezra 3:13 loud shout, and the noise was *h* afar off
 Neh. 1:6 thou mayest *h* the prayer of thy servant
 12:43 the joy of Jerusalem was *h* even afar off
 Job 19:7 behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am not *h*
 42:5 have *h* of thee by the hearing of the ear
 Ps. 4:1 *h* me when I call, O God of my righteousness
 4:3 the LORD will *h* when I call unto him
 6:9 LORD hath *h* my supplication; the LORD will
 10:17 LORD, thou hast *h* the desire of the humble
 13:3 consider and *h* me, O LORD my God; lighten
 17:1 *h* the right, O LORD, attend unto my cry
 20:1 LORD *h* thee in the day of trouble; the name
 27:7 *h*, O LORD, when I cry with my voice
 34:4 sought the LORD, and *h* *h* me, and delivered
 34:17 the LORD *h*, and delivereth them out of all
 49:1 *h* this, all ye people; give ear, all ye
 51:8 make me to *h* joy and gladness; that the
 61:1 *h* my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer
 65:2 O thou that *h* prayer, unto thee shall all
 66:18 iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not *h*
 85:8 I will *h* what God the LORD will speak
 94:9 he that planted the ear, shall he not *h*?
 97:8 Zion *h*, and was glad; and. . . Judah rejoiced
 102:20 *h* the groaning of the prisoner; to loose
 116:1 he hath *h* my voice and my supplications
 118:21 I will praise thee: for thou hast *h* me
 119:145 cried with my whole heart; *h* me, O LORD
 143:7 *h* me speedily, O LORD; my spirit faileth
 Prov. 1:8 my son, *h* the instruction of thy father
 8:33 *h* instruction, and be wise. . . refuse it not
 13:8 are his riches: but the poor *h* not rebuke
 15:29 but he *h* the prayer of the righteous
 18:13 he that answereth a matter before he *h* it
 Eccl. 5:1 ready to *h*, than to give the sacrifice
 9:17 words of wise men are *h* in quiet more than
 Song 8:13 hearken to thy voice: cause me to *h* it
 Is. 1:2 *h*, O heavens, and give ear, O earth
 1:15 when ye make many prayers, I will not *h*
 6:9 (Mt. 13:14; Mk. 4:12; Lk. 8:10; Acts 28:26) *h*
 ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed
 33:13 *h*, ye that are far off, what I have done
 34:1 come near, ye nations, to *h*; and hearken
 40:28 hast thou not *h*, that the everlasting God
 52:15 (Rom. 15:21) had not *h* shall they consider
 55:3 come unto me; *h*, and your soul shall live
 64:4 (1 Cor. 2:9) not *h*, nor perceived by the ear
 65:24 and while they are yet speaking, I will *h*
 66:8 who hath *h* such a thing? who hath seen such
 Jer. 6:10 speak, and give warning, that they may *h*?
 7:13 speaking, but ye *h* not; and I called you
 8:6 I hearkened and *h*, but they spake not aright
 14:12 when they fast, I will not *h* their cry
 18:2 and there I will cause thee to *h* my words
 31:18 I have surely *h* Ephraim bemoaning himself
 Ezek. 3:17 (33:7) *h* the word at my mouth, and give
 3:27 that *h*, let him *h*; and he that forbeareth
 33:31 *h* thy words, but they will not do them
 Dan. 12:8 I *h*, but I understood not; then said I
 Hos. 2:21 I will *h*, saith the LORD, I will *h* the
 Jon. 2:2 belly of hell cried I. . . thou *h* my voice

Mic. 7:7 I will wait for the God. . . my God will *h* me
 Hab. 3:16 I *h*, my belly trembled; my lips quivered
 Zech. 7:13 not *h*; so they cried, and I would not *h*
 8:23 for we have *h* that God is with you

Mt. 6:7 they think that they shall be *h* for their
 11:4 (Lk. 7:22) show John. . . things which ye do *h*
 13:9 (13:43; Mk. 4:9; Lk. 8:8) ears to *h*, let him *h*
 13:17 (Lk. 10:24) and to *h* those things which ye *h*
 14:1 (Mk. 6:14; Lk. 9:7) *h* of the fame of Jesus
 17:5 (Mk. 9:7; Lk. 9:35) beloved Son. . . *h* ye him
 24:6 (Mk. 13:7; Lk. 21:9) ye shall *h* of wars and
 26:65 (Mk. 14:64; Lk. 22:71) have *h* his blasphemy
 Mk. 3:21 when his friends *h* of it, they went out
 4:24 and unto you that *h* shall more be given
 12:37 and the common people *h* him gladly

Lk. 1:13 fear not Zechariah: for thy prayer is *h*
 2:46 the doctors, both *h* them, and asking them
 5:1 people pressed upon him to *h* the word of God
 10:16 he that *h* you *h* me; and he that despiseth
 12:3 spoken in darkness shall be *h* in the light
 15:25 nigh to the house, he *h* music and dancing
 16:31 if they *h* not Moses and the prophets
 18:36 *h* the multitude pass by, he asked what it

Jn. 4:42 for we have *h* him ourselves, and know
 5:25 dead shall *h* the voice of the Son of God
 7:51 doth our law judge any man, before it *h* him
 8:47 of God *h* God's words: ye therefore *h*. . . not
 9:31 God *h* not sinners. . . doeth his will, him he *h*
 10:3 porter openeth; and the sheep *h* his voice
 10:27 my sheep *h* my voice, and I know them
 11:41 Father, I thank thee that thou hast *h* me
 12:47 if any man *h* my words, and believe not
 18:37 every one that is of the truth *h* my voice

Acts 2:8 and how *h* we every man in our own tongue
 3:22 (7:37) him shall ye *h* in all things
 4:20 speak the things which we have seen and *h*
 9:7 speechless, *h* a voice, but seeing no man
 10:44 Holy Ghost fell on all them which *h*
 13:44 whole city together to *h* the word of God
 14:14 when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, *h* of
 16:25 sang praises unto God; and the prisoners *h*
 17:21 but either to tell or to *h* some new thing
 17:32 when they *h* of the resurrection of the dead
 19:2 not. . . *h* whether there be any Holy Ghost
 22:15 unto all men of what thou hast seen and *h*
 24:22 and when Felix *h* these things. . . he deferred

Rom. 10:14 not *h*? and how shall they *h* without a
 15:21 and they that have not *h* shall understand
 1 Cor. 2:9 written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear *h*
 2 Cor. 12:4 into paradise, and *h* unspeakable words
 Eph. 1:13 also trusted, after that ye *h* the word

4:21 if so be that ye have *h* him, and have been
 Phil. 4:9 have both learned, and received, and *h*
 1 Tim. 4:16 both save thyself, and them that *h*
 2 Tim. 2:2 the things that thou hast *h* of me among
 Phlm. 5 *h* of thy love and faith, which thou hast
 Heb. 2:1 heed to the things which we have *h*, lest
 4:2 not being mixed with faith in them that *h* it

Jas. 1:19 every man be swift to *h*, slow to speak
 2 Pet. 1:18 this voice which came from heaven we *h*
 1 Jn. 1:1 which we have *h*, which we have seen with
 4:6 that knoweth God *h* us. . . not of God *h* not us
 5:14 ask any thing according to his will, he *h* us
 Rev. 1:3 *h* the words of this prophecy, and keep
 2:2 (2:11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22) hath an ear, let him *h*
 3:7 how thou hast received and *h*, and hold fast
 3:20 if any man *h* my voice, and open the door
 13:9 if any man have an ear, let him *h*
 22:8 *h* them. And when I had *h* and seen, I fell

Hearer

Rom. 2:13 not the *h* of the law are just before God
 Eph. 4:29 that it may minister grace unto the *h*
 Jas. 1:22 be ye doers of the word, and not *h* only

Hearing See also Hear

Eccl. 1:8 with seeing, nor the ear filled with *h*
 Amos 8:11 a famine. . . of *h* the words of the LORD
 Mt. 13:15 heart is waxed gross. . . ears are dull of *h*

Rom. 10:17 faith cometh by *h*, and *h* by the word of
 1 Cor. 12:17 where were the *h*? If the whole were *h*
 2 Pet. 2:8 in seeing and *h*, vexed his righteous soul

Hearken See also Attend, Hear, Obey

Ex. 6:30 Moses said. . . how shall Pharaoh *h* unto me?
 Deut. 7:12 if ye *h* to these judgments, and keep and
 15:5 thou carefully *h* unto the voice of the LORD
 17:12 do presumptuously, and will not *h* unto the
 18:15 Prophet. . . like unto me; unto him ye shall *h*
 30:10 if thou shalt *h* unto the voice of the LORD
 Josh. 1:17 we *h* unto Moses. . . so will we *h* unto thee
 1 Sam. 15:22 and to *h* than the fat of rams
 1 Kgs. 8:30 (2 Chr. 6:21) *h* thou to the supplication
 2 Chr. 33:10 to his people; but they would not *h*
 Ps. 81:8 unto thee: O Israel, if thou wilt *h* unto me
 Prov. 12:15 but he that *h* unto counsel is wise
 23:22 *h* unto thy father. . . despite not thy mother
 Is. 51:1 *h* to me, ye that follow after righteousness
 55:2 *h* diligently unto me, and eat ye that which
 Jer. 7:24 but they *h* not, nor inclined their ear
 17:24 if ye diligently *h* unto me, saith the LORD
 26:3 if so be they will *h*, and turn every man
 Ezek. 3:6 to them, they would have *h* unto thee
 Dan. 9:19 O LORD, hear; O LORD, forgive; O LORD, *h*
 Mic. 1:2 hear, all ye people; *h*, O earth, and all
 Acts 4:19 to *h* unto you more than unto God, judge

Heart See also Conscience, Love, Mind, Soul

Gen. 6:5 thoughts of his *h* was only evil continually
 Deut. 4:29 if thou seek him with all thy *h*
 6:5 (Mt. 22:37; Mk. 12:30; Lk. 10:27) shalt love
 the LORD thy God with all thine *h*
 8:14 *h* be lifted up, and thou forget the LORD
 11:18 shall ye lay up these my words in your *h*
 30:14 (Rom. 10:8) the word is. . . in thy *h*
 32:46 set your *h* unto all the words which
 Josh. 24:23 and incline your *h* unto the LORD God
 Judg. 5:16 there were great searchings of *h*
 1 Sam. 7:3 prepare your *h* unto the LORD, and serve
 13:14 (Acts 13:22) sought. . . a man after his own *h*
 16:7 appearance, but the LORD looketh on the *h*
 1 Kgs. 3:9 give. . . thy servant an understanding *h* to
 8:23 (2 Chr. 6:14) walk before thee with all their *h*
 1 Chr. 28:9 LORD searcheth all *h*, and understandeth
 29:17 I know also, my God, that thou triest the *h*
 2 Chr. 11:16 such as set their *h* to seek the LORD God
 31:21 he did it with all his *h*, and prospered
 Job 12:24 he taketh away the *h* of the chief of the
 23:16 for God maketh my *h* soft
 31:7 if. . . mine *h* walked after mine eyes
 Ps. 10:17 the humble: thou wilt prepare their *h*
 19:8 the statutes. . . are right, rejoicing the *h*
 24:4 he that hath clean hands, and a pure *h*
 34:18 nigh unto them that are of a broken *h*
 37:31 law of his God is in his *h*; none of his
 44:21 for he knoweth the secrets of the *h*
 45:1 my *h* is inditing a good matter: I speak of
 51:10 create in me a clean *h*, O God; and renew a
 55:21 smoother than butter, but war was in his *h*
 57:7 (108:1) my *h* is fixed, O God, my *h* is fixed
 64:6 both the inward thought. . . and the *h*, is deep
 66:18 regard iniquity in my *h*, the LORD will not
 69:32 and your *h* shall live that seek God
 78:37 their *h* was not right with him, neither
 90:12 that we may apply our *h* unto wisdom
 95:8 (Heb. 3:8, 15; 4:7) harden not your *h*, as in
 119:11 thy word have I hid in mine *h*, that I
 139:23 search me, O God, and know my *h*: try me
 147:3 he healeth the broken in *h*, and bindeth up
 Prov. 2:2 and apply thine *h* to understanding
 4:23 keep thy *h* with all diligence; for out of
 6:21 bind them continually upon thine *h*, and tie
 13:12 hope deferred maketh the *h* sick; but when
 15:13 a merry *h* maketh a cheerful countenance
 16:9 *h* deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth
 17:22 a merry *h* doeth good like a medicine
 20:9 who can say, I have made my *h* clean, I am

Prov. 21:2 his own eyes; but the LORD pondereth the *h*
 23:7 as he thinketh in his *h*, so is he
 24:12 doth not he that pondereth the *h* consider
 26:23 and a wicked *h* are like a potsherd covered
 27:19 face answereth to face . . . *h* of man to man
 Eccl. 7:4 *h* of the wise is in the house of mourning
 10:2 a wise man's *h* is at his right hand; but
 Is. 1:5 whole head is sick, and the whole *h* faint
 6:10 (Mt. 13:15; Acts 28:27) *h* of this people fat
 29:13 (Mt. 15:8; Mk. 7:6) their *h* far from me
 51:7 people in whose *h* is my law; fear ye not
 59:13 and uttering from the *h* words of falsehood
 Jer. 4:14 Jerusalem, wash thine *h* from wickedness
 11:20 triest the reins and the *h*, let me see thy
 17:9 the *h* is deceitful above all things
 29:13 ye shall search for me with all your *h*
 31:33 (Heb. 8:10; 10:16) and write it in their *h*
 Ezek. 11:19 (36:26) stony *h* out . . . them a *h* of flesh
 18:31 (36:26) make you a new *h* and a new spirit
 28:2 because thine *h* is lifted up, and thou hast
 Dan. 6:14 and set his *h* on Daniel to deliver him
 Hos. 4:11 and wine and new wine take away the *h*
 Joel 2:13 and rend your *h*, and not your garments
 Zech. 7:12 they made their *h* as an adamant stone
 Mal. 4:6 (Lk. 1:17) *h* of the fathers to the children
 Mt. 5:8 blessed are the pure in *h*: for they shall
 5:28 committed adultery with her already in his *h*
 6:21 (Lk. 12:34) treasure is, there will your *h* be
 9:4 (Mk. 2:8) wherefore think ye evil in your *h*?
 13:19 (Mk. 4:15; Lk. 8:12) which was sown in his *h*
 15:19 (Mk. 7:21) out of the *h* proceed evil thoughts
 19:8 (Mk. 10:5) because of the hardness of your *h*
 Mk. 6:52 of the loaves; for their *h* was hardened
 8:17 understand? have ye your *h* yet hardened?
 Lk. 2:51 mother kept all these sayings in her *h*
 24:32 did not our *h* burn within us, while he
 Jn. 12:40 blinded their eyes, and hardened their *h*
 14:1 let not your *h* be troubled: ye believe in
 Acts 2:37 heard this, they were pricked in their *h*
 4:32 that believed were of one *h* and of one soul
 5:33 (7:54) heard that, they were cut to the *h*
 16:14 Lydia, a seller of purple . . . *h* the Lord opened
 Rom. 2:5 thy hardness and impenitent *h*, treasureth
 2:15 show the work of the law written in their *h*
 2:29 inwardly; and circumcision is that of the *h*
 5:5 love of God is shed abroad in our *h* by the
 8:27 he that searcheth the *h* knoweth what is the
 10:10 with the *h* man believeth unto righteousness
 1 Cor. 2:9 neither have entered into the *h* of man
 2 Cor. 3:2 ye are our epistle written in our *h*
 3:3 of stone, but in fleshly tables of the *h*
 3:15 Moses is read, the veil is upon their *h*
 Gal. 4:6 the Spirit of his Son into your *h*, crying
 Eph. 3:17 that Christ may dwell in your *h* by faith
 4:18 because of the blindness of their *h*
 5:19 (Col. 3:16) singing . . . in your *h* to the Lord
 6:6 of Christ, doing the will of God from the *h*
 Phil. 1:7 think this . . . because I have you in my *h*
 4:7 keep your *h* and minds through Christ
 Col. 3:22 but in singleness of *h*, fearing God
 Heb. 4:12 is a discerner of the . . . intents of the *h*
 10:22 near with a true *h* . . . having our *h* sprinkled
 Jas. 4:8 sinners . . . purify your *h*, ye double-minded
 1 Pet. 1:22 that ye love one another with a pure *h*
 3:4 let it be the hidden man of the *h*, in that
 3:15 but sanctify the Lord God in your *h*
 1 Jn. 3:20 *h* condemn us, God is greater than our *h*
 Rev. 2:23 I am he which searcheth the reins and *h*

Heartily

Col. 3:23 do it *h*, as to the Lord, and not unto men

Heat

Gen. 8:22 cold and *h*, and summer and winter
 Deut. 29:24 what meaneth the *h* of this great anger?
 Is. 4:6 for a shadow in the daytime from the *h*
 25:4 refuge from the storm, a shadow from the *h*
 49:10 (Rev. 7:16) neither shall the *h* nor sun smite

Ezek. 3:14 in bitterness, in the *h* of my spirit
 Mt. 20:12 have borne the burden and *h* of the day
 Lk. 12:55 south wind blow, ye say, There will be *h*
 Jas. 1:11 sun is no sooner risen with a burning *h*
 2 Pet. 3:10 (3:12) elements shall melt with fervent *h*
 Rev. 7:16 shall the sun light on them, nor any *h*

Heathen See also Gentile, Nation

Lev. 25:44 shall be of the *h* that are round about
 2 Kgs. 17:15 became vain, and went after the *h*
 Ps. 2:1 (Acts 4:25) why do the *h* rage
 2:8 shall give thee the *h* for thine inheritance
 33:10 bringeth the counsel of the *h* to nought
 47:8 God reigneth over the *h*: God sitteth upon
 59:8 thou shalt have all the *h* in derision
 79:1 O God, the *h* are come into thine inheritance
 96:10 say among the *h* that the LORD reigneth
 110:6 he shall judge among the *h*, he shall fill
 Jer. 10:2 learn not the way of the *h*, and be not
 Ezek. 11:16 I have cast them far off among the *h*
 36:23 and the *h* shall know that I am the LORD
 39:21 glory among the *h*, and all the *h* shall see
 Obad. 15 day of the LORD is near upon all the *h*
 Mal. 1:11 for my name shall be great among the *h*
 Gal. 1:16 that I might preach him among the *h*
 2:9 unto the *h*, and they unto the circumcision
 3:8 that God would justify the *h* through faith

Heave

Num. 15:19 shall offer up a *h* offering unto the LORD

Heaven See also Kingdom, Paradise

Gen. 1:1 beginning God created the *h* and the earth
 1:8 and God called the firmament *H*
 7:11 broken up, and the windows of *h* were opened
 11:4 tower, whose top may reach unto *h*
 28:17 house of God, and this is the gate of *h*
 Ex. 16:4 (Jn. 6:31) I will rain bread from *h* for you
 20:22 seen that I have talked with you from *h*
 Deut. 10:14 the *h* and the *h* of *h* is the LORD's
 30:12 (Rom. 10:6) who shall go up for us to *h*
 1 Kgs. 8:27 (2 Chr. 2:6; 6:18) behold, the *h* of *h* cannot contain thee
 8:49 (2 Chr. 6:39) supplication in *h* thy dwelling
 2 Kgs. 1:10 (Lk. 9:54) let fire come down from *h*
 2:11 Elijah went up by a whirlwind into *h*
 21:3 (2 Chr. 33:3) worshipped all the host of *h*
 Neh. 9:6 made *h*, the *h* of *h*, with all their host
 Job 15:15 yea, the *h* are not clean in his sight
 26:11 pillars of *h* tremble, and are astonished
 Ps. 2:4 he that sitteth in the *h* shall laugh
 8:3 I consider thy *h*, the work of thy fingers
 11:4 his holy temple, the LORD's throne is in *h*
 19:1 the *h* declare the glory of God
 33:6 by the word of the LORD were the *h* made
 50:6 and the *h* shall declare his righteousness
 68:4 extol him that rideth upon the *h* by his
 73:25 whom have I in *h* but thee? And there is
 89:6 who in the *h* can be compared unto the LORD?
 102:25 (Heb. 1:10) *h* are the work of thy hands
 103:11 for as the *h* is high above the earth, so
 104:2 (Is. 40:22) stretcheth . . . the *h* like a curtain
 105:40 and satisfied them with the bread of *h*
 115:16 the *h*, even the *h*, are the LORD's
 119:89 ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in *h*
 139:8 if I ascend up into *h*, thou art there
 146:6 (Acts 4:24) which made *h*, and earth, the sea
 Prov. 30:4 . . . hath ascended . . . into *h*, or descended?
 Eccl. 5:2 for God is in *h*, and thou upon earth
 Is. 14:12 how art thou fallen from *h*, O Lucifer
 34:4 the *h* shall be rolled together as a scroll
 34:5 for my sword shall be bathed in *h*; behold
 40:12 who hath meted out *h* with the span
 51:6 your eyes to the *h* . . . for the *h* shall vanish
 55:9 as the *h* are higher than the earth, so are
 64:1 oh that thou wouldst rend the *h*, that thou
 65:17 (2 Pet. 3:13; Rev. 21:1) new *h* . . . new earth
 66:1 (Acts 7:49) *h* is my throne, and the earth is
 66:22 new *h* and the new earth, which I will make

Jer. 10:2 be not dismayed at the signs of *h*; for
 31:37 saith the LORD; If *h* above can be measured
 51:15 stretched out the *h* by his understanding
 Ezek. 32:7 I will cover the *h*, and make the stars
 Dan. 2:28 a God in *h* that revealeth secrets
 Hag. 1:10 the *h* over you is stayed from dew
 Mal. 3:10 if I will not open you the windows of *h*
 Mt. 3:16 (Mk. 1:10; Lk. 3:21) *h* were opened unto
 5:18 (Lk. 16:17) till *h* and earth pass, one jot or
 6:9 (Lk. 11:2) our Father which art in *h*
 11:23 (Lk. 10:15) Capernaum . . . art exalted unto *h*
 16:1 (Mk. 8:11; Lk. 11:16) show them a sign from *h*
 19:21 (Mk. 10:21; Lk. 18:22) have treasure in *h*
 21:25 (Mk. 11:30; Lk. 20:4) from *h*, or of men?
 24:29 (Mk. 13:25; Lk. 21:26) powers of the *h* shall
 24:35 (Mk. 13:31; Lk. 21:33) *h* and earth shall pass
 28:18 all power is given unto me in *h* and in
 Mk. 16:19 (Lk. 24:51) *h* was received up into *h*
 Lk. 4:25 when the *h* was shut up three years and
 10:20 because your names are written in *h*
 15:7 likewise joy shall be in *h* over one sinner
 Jn. 1:51 ye shall see *h* open, and the angels of God
 3:13 up to *h*, but he that came down from *h*
 3:31 he that cometh from *h* is above all
 Acts 3:21 whom the *h* must receive until the times
 9:3 (22:6; 26:13) round about him a light from *h*
 2 Cor. 5:1 not made with hands, eternal in the *h*
 12:2 a man in Christ . . . caught up to the third *h*
 Eph. 1:10 which are in *h*, and which are on earth
 4:10 also that ascended up far above all *h*
 Phil. 3:20 our conversation is in *h*; from whence
 Col. 1:16 were all things created, that are in *h*
 1 Thes. 4:16 the Lord himself shall descend from *h*
 Heb. 4:14 high priest, that is passed into the *h*
 9:24 but into *h* itself, now to appear in the
 10:34 in *h* a better and an enduring substance
 12:23 church of the firstborn . . . written in *h*
 Jas. 5:12 swear not, neither by *h*, neither by the
 1 Pet. 1:4 fadeth not away, reserved in *h* for you
 3:22 is gone into *h*, and is on the right hand of
 2 Pet. 3:10 *h* shall pass away with a great noise
 3:13 his promise, look for new *h* and a new earth
 1 Jn. 5:7 three that bear record in *h*, the Father
 Rev. 4:1 door was opened in *h*; and the first voice
 6:14 *h* departed as a scroll when it is rolled
 8:1 seventh seal, there was silence in *h* about
 12:1 there appeared a great wonder in *h*: a woman
 19:1 I heard a great voice of much people in *h*
 21:1 a new *h* and a new earth: for the first *h*

Heavenly

Mt. 6:26 yet your *h* Father feedeth them. Are ye
 Lk. 2:13 a multitude of the *h* host praising
 Jn. 3:12 ye believe, if I tell you of *h* things?
 Acts 26:19 I was not disobedient unto the *h* vision
 1 Cor. 15:48 as is the *h*, such are they . . . that are *h*
 Eph. 1:3 spiritual blessings in *h* places in Christ
 2:6 made us sit together in *h* places in Christ
 3:10 the principalities and powers in *h* places
 2 Tim. 4:18 will preserve me unto his *h* kingdom
 Heb. 3:1 holy brethren, partakers of the *h* calling
 6:4 enlightened, and have tasted of the *h* gift
 8:5 serve unto the example and shadow of *h* things
 9:23 *h* things themselves with better sacrifices
 11:16 they desire a better country, that is, a *h*
 12:22 city of the living God, the *h* Jerusalem

Heaviness

Ezra 9:5 evening sacrifice I arose up from my *h*
 Ps. 69:20 hath broken my heart; and I am full of *h*
 119:28 my soul melteth for *h*; strengthen thou me
 Prov. 10:1 a foolish son is the *h* of his mother
 12:25 *h* in the heart of man maketh it stoop
 Is. 61:3 the garment of praise for the spirit of *h*
 Phil. 2:26 longed after you all, and was full of *h*
 Jas. 4:9 laughter . . . to mourning, and your joy to *h*
 1 Pet. 1:6 are in *h* through manifold temptations

Heavy (Heavier)

Ex. 17:12 but Moses' hands were *h*; and they took a
 18:18 for this thing is too *h* for thee; thou art
 Num. 11:14 bear . . . alone, because it is too *h* for me
 1 Kgs. 12:4 (2 Chr. 10:4) *h* yoke which he put upon us
 14:6 for I am sent to thee with *h* tidings
 Neh. 5:18 the bondage was *h* upon this people
 Job 33:7 thee afraid, neither shall my hand be *h*
 Ps. 32:4 for day and night thy hand was *h* upon me
 Prov. 25:20 is he that singeth songs to a *h* heart
 27:3 a stone is *h* . . . but a fool's wrath is *h* than
 Is. 6:10 make their ears *h*, and shut their eyes
 59:1 neither his ear *h*, that it cannot hear
 Lam. 3:7 I cannot get out: he hath made my chain *h*
 Mt. 11:28 all ye that labor and are *h* laden
 23:4 for they bind *h* burdens and grievous to be
 26:43 (Mk. 14:40) sleep again: for their eyes were *h*

Hebrew See also Israelite, Jew

Gen. 39:14 brought in a *H* unto us to mock us
 41:12 a *H*, servant . . . interpreted to us our dreams
 Ex. 1:15 the king of Egypt spake to the *H* midwives
 2:7 I go and call to thee a nurse of the *H* women
 2:11 he spied an Egyptian smiting a *H*, one of
 21:2 (Deut. 15:12; Jer. 34:14) buy a *H* servant
 1 Sam. 4:3 this great shout in the camp of the *H*?
 29:3 then said the princes . . . What do these *H* here?
 Lk. 23:38 (Jn. 19:20) letters of Greek . . . Latin, and *H*
 Acts 6:1 a murmuring of the Grecians against the *H*
 21:40 great silence, he spake unto them in the *H*
 26:14 saying in the *H* tongue, Saul, Saul, why
 2 Cor. 11:22 they *H*? so am I. Are they Israelites?
 Phil. 3:5 of the tribe of Benjamin, a *H* of the *H*

Hebron

Num. 13:22 ascended by the south, and came unto *H*
 Josh. 14:13 (15:13; Judg. 1:20) gave unto Caleb . . . *H*
 2 Sam. 15:10 then ye shall say, Absalom reigneth in *H*

Hedge

Job 1:10 hast not thou made a *h* about him
 3:23 whose way is hid, and whom God hath *h* in?
 Ps. 80:12 (89:40) hast thou then broken down her *h*
 Prov. 15:19 way of the slothful . . . as a *h* of thorns
 Eccl. 10:8 breaketh a *h*, a serpent shall bite him
 Is. 5:5 do to my vineyard: I will take away the *h*
 Lam. 3:7 he hath *h* me about, that I cannot get out
 Ezek. 22:30 should make up the *h* . . . stand in the gap
 Hos. 2:6 behold, I will *h* up thy ways with thorns
 Mt. 21:33 (Mk. 12:1) planted a vineyard . . . *h* it round
 Lk. 14:23 servant, Go out into the highways and *h*

Heed See also Regard, Respect

Deut. 2:4 take ye good *h* unto yourselves therefore
 Ps. 119:9 taking *h* thereto according to thy word
 Prov. 17:4 wicked doer giveth *h* to false lips
 Jer. 18:19 give *h* to me, O LORD, and hearken to the
 Mk. 13:33 take ye *h*, watch and pray: for ye know
 1 Cor. 3:10 let every man take *h* how he buildeth
 8:9 but take *h* lest by any means this liberty of
 10:12 thinketh he standeth take *h* lest he fall
 Col. 4:17 say to Archippus, Take *h* to the ministry
 1 Tim. 4:1 giving *h* to seducing spirits . . . doctrines
 Tit. 1:14 not giving *h* to Jewish fables
 Heb. 2:1 we ought to give the more earnest *h* to

Heel

Gen. 25:26 (Hos. 12:3) hand took hold on Esau's *h*
 Ps. 41:9 (Jn. 13:18) hath lifted up his *h* against me

Heifer See also Cow, Kine

Gen. 15:9 take me a *h* of three years old
 Num. 19:2 they bring thee a red *h* without spot
 Judg. 14:18 if ye had not plowed with my *h*, ye had
 Jer. 46:20 Egypt is like a very fair *h*
 Hos. 4:16 Israel slideth back as a backsliding *h*

Hos. 10:11 and Ephraim is as a *h* that is taught
 Heb. 9:13 the ashes of a *h* sprinkling the unclean

Height

1 Sam. 16:7 look not . . . on the *h* of his stature
 Prov. 25:3 heaven for *h*, and the earth for depth
 Is. 7:11 ask it either in the depth, or in the *h*
 Ezek. 31:5 his *h* was exalted above all the trees
 Amos 2:9 whose *h* was like the *h* of the cedars
 Rom. 8:39 nor *h*, nor depth, nor any other creature
 Eph. 3:18 breadth, and length, and depth, and *h*

Heir See also Offspring, Seed

Gen. 15:3 I, one born in my house is mine *h*
 21:10 (Gal. 4:30) shall not be *h* with my son
 2 Sam. 14:7 slew; and we will destroy the *h* also
 Prov. 30:23 a handmaid that is *h* to her mistress
 Jer. 49:1 hath Israel no sons? hath he no *h*?
 Mt. 21:38 (Mk. 12:7; Lk. 20:14) the *h* . . . let us kill him
 Rom. 4:13 that he should be the *h* of the world
 8:17 if children, then *h*; *h* of God, and joint-*h*
 Gal. 3:29 seed, and *h* according to the promise
 4:1 the *h*, as long as he is a child, differeth
 Tit. 3:7 we should be made *h* according to the hope
 Heb. 1:2 his Son, whom he hath appointed *h* of all
 1:14 for them who shall be *h* of salvation?
 6:17 show unto the *h* of promise the immutability
 11:7 by faith Noah . . . became *h* of the righteousness
 Jas. 2:5 rich in faith, and *h* of the kingdom which
 1 Pet. 3:7 being *h* together of the grace of life

Hell See also Damnation, Death, Fire, Flame, Grave, Pit

Deut. 32:22 fire . . . and shall burn unto the lowest *h*
 2 Sam. 22:6 (Ps. 18:5) sorrows of *h* compassed me
 Job 26:6 *h* is naked before him, and destruction
 Ps. 9:17 wicked shall be turned into *h*, and all
 16:10 (Acts 2:27, 31) wilt not leave my soul in *h*
 86:13 hast delivered my soul from the lowest *h*
 139:8 if I make my bed in *h*, behold, thou art
 Prov. 5:5 down to death; her steps take hold on *h*
 7:27 her house is the way to *h*, going down to
 15:11 *h* and destruction are before the LORD
 27:20 *h* and destruction are never full
 Is. 5:14 *h* hath enlarged herself, and opened her
 14:9 *h* from beneath is moved for thee to meet
 28:15 with death, and with *h* are we at agreement
 57:9 and didst debase thyself even unto *h*
 Ezek. 32:21 speak to him out of the midst of *h*
 Amos 9:2 though they dig into *h*, thence shall mine
 Jon. 2:2 heard me; out of the belly of *h* cried I
 Mt. 5:22 thou fool, shall be in danger of *h* fire
 5:29 (18:9; Mk. 9:43) body should be cast into *h*
 10:28 (Lk. 12:5) to destroy both soul and body in *h*
 11:23 (Lk. 10:15) shall be brought down to *h*
 16:18 gates of *h* shall not prevail against it
 23:33 how can ye escape the damnation of *h*?
 Lk. 16:23 in *h* he lifted up his eyes . . . seeth Abraham
 Jas. 3:6 of nature; and it is set on fire of *h*
 2 Pet. 2:4 but cast them down to *h*, and delivered
 Rev. 1:18 and have the keys of *h* and of death
 6:8 sat on him was Death, and *H* followed with
 20:14 death and *h* were cast into the lake of fire

Helm

Jas. 3:4 are they turned about with a very small *h*

Helmet

1 Sam. 17:5 he had a *h* of brass upon his head
 Is. 59:17 a *h* of salvation upon his head; and he
 Eph. 6:17 take the *h* of salvation, and the sword
 1 Thes. 5:8 and for a *h*, the hope of salvation

Help (Holpen) See also Succor

Gen. 2:18 I will make him a *h* meet for him
 Ex. 2:17 Moses stood up and *h* them, and watered
 Deut. 22:4 thou shalt surely *h* him to lift them up
 33:29 saved by the LORD, the shield of thy *h*

Judg. 5:23 they came not to the *h* of the LORD
 1 Sam. 7:12 saying, Hitherto hath the LORD *h* us
 11:9 that time the sun be hot, ye shall have *h*
 2 Chr. 14:11 nothing with thee to *h* . . . *h* us, O LORD
 20:4 Judah gathered . . . to ask *h* of the LORD
 25:8 for God hath power to *h*, and to cast down
 28:23 the gods of the kings of Syria *h* them
 32:8 but with us is the LORD our God to *h* us
 Ezra 5:2 with them were the prophets of God *h* them
 Job 8:20 neither will he *h* the evildoers
 Ps. 3:2 there is no *h* for him in God
 20:2 thee *h* from the sanctuary, and strengthen
 27:9 thou hast been my *h*; leave me not, neither
 28:7 shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am *h*
 33:20 for the LORD: he is our *h* and our shield
 37:40 LORD shall *h* them, and deliver them
 40:17 (70:5) thou art my *h* and my deliverer
 42:5 yet praise him for the *h* of his countenance
 46:1 and strength, a very present *h* in trouble
 46:5 God shall *h* her, and that right early
 60:11 (108:12) give us *h* . . . for vain is the *h* of man
 63:7 because thou hast been my *h*, therefore in
 79:9 *h* us, O God of our salvation . . . deliver us
 86:17 thou, LORD, hast *h* me, and comforted me
 89:19 I have laid *h* upon one that is mighty
 94:17 unless the LORD had been my *h*, my soul had
 107:12 they fell down, and there was none to *h*
 116:6 the simple: I was brought low, and he *h* me
 119:173 let thine hand *h* me; for I have chosen
 121:1 unto the hills, from whence cometh my *h*
 124:8 our *h* is in the name of the LORD, who made
 146:5 happy is he that hath the God . . . for his *h*
 Eccl. 4:10 for he hath not another to *h* him up
 Is. 10:3 to whom will ye flee for *h*? and where
 30:7 Egyptians shall *h* in vain, and to no purpose
 31:1 woe to them that go down to Egypt for *h*
 41:10 I will *h* thee; yea, I will uphold thee
 49:8 in a day of salvation have I *h* thee
 50:7 (50:9) for the Lord God will *h* me
 63:5 I looked, and there was none to *h*
 Hos. 13:9 destroyed thyself; but in me is thine *h*
 Mt. 15:25 and worshipped him, saying, Lord, *h* me
 Mk. 9:22 have compassion on us, and *h* us
 9:24 Lord, I believe; *h* thou mine unbelief
 Lk. 1:54 hath *h* his servant Israel, in remembrance
 10:40 bid her therefore that she *h* me
 Acts 16:9 come over into Macedonia, and *h* us
 26:22 obtained *h* of God, I continue unto this day
 27:17 they used *h*, undergirding the ship
 Rom. 8:26 the Spirit also *h* our infirmities
 2 Cor. 1:11 ye also *h* together by prayer for us
 Heb. 4:16 and find grace to *h* in time of need

Helper

2 Kgs. 14:26 nor any left, nor any *h* for Israel
 Ps. 10:14 thou art the *h* of the fatherless
 30:10 have mercy upon me: LORD, be thou my *h*
 54:4 behold, God is mine *h*: the LORD is with them
 72:12 the poor also, and him that hath no *h*
 Heb. 13:6 Lord is my *h*, and I will not fear what

Hem

Mt. 9:20 behind him . . . touched the *h* of his garment
 14:36 they might only touch the *h* of his garment

Hen

Mt. 23:37 (Lk. 13:34) as a *h* gathereth her chickens

Herb See also Grass, Plant

Gen. 1:11 bring forth grass, the *h* yielding seed
 Ps. 104:14 the cattle, and *h* for the service of man
 105:35 and did eat up all the *h* in their land
 Prov. 15:17 better is a dinner of *h* where love is
 Mt. 13:32 (Mk. 4:32) it is the greatest among *h*
 Rom. 14:2 eat all . . . another, who is weak, eateth *h*
 Heb. 6:7 bringeth forth *h* meet for them by whom it

Herd

Lev. 1:3 sacrifice of the *h*, let him offer a male

Herdman (Herdmen)

Amos 1:1 the words of Amos, who was among the *h*
7:14 I was a *h*, and a gatherer of sycamore fruit

Here

Ex. 3:4 said, Moses, Moses. And he said, *H am I*
1 Sam. 3:4 called Samuel; and he answered, *H am I*
Is. 6:8 go for us? Then said I, *H am I*; send me
Mt. 17:4 (Mk. 9:5; Lk. 9:33) it is good for us to be *h*
28:6 (Mk. 16:6; Lk. 24:6) not *h*: for he is risen
Jn. 11:21 (11:32) been *h*, my brother had not died
Acts 16:28 do thyself no harm; for we are all *h*
Heb. 13:14 *h* have we no continuing city, but we

Heresy

Acts 24:14 the way which they call *h*, so worship I
1 Cor. 11:19 there must be also *h* among you, that
Gal. 5:20 emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, *h*
2 Pet. 2:1 who privily shall bring in damnable *h*

Heretic

Tit. 3:10 a man that is a *h*, after . . admonition, reject

Heritage *See also* Inheritance

Ex. 6:8 I will give it you for a *h*: I am the LORD
Job 20:29 the *h* appointed unto him by God
Ps. 16:6 pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly *h*
61:5 given me the *h* of those that fear thy name
127:3 lo, children are a *h* of the LORD
Is. 54:17 is the *h* of the servants of the LORD
58:14 feed thee with the *h* of Jacob thy father
Jer. 3:19 land, a goodly *h* of the hosts of nations?
12:7 forsaken mine house, I have left mine *h*
Mic. 7:14 flock of thine *h*, which dwell solitarily
7:18 the transgression of the remnant of his *h*?
1 Pet. 5:3 neither as being lords over God's *h*

Herod the Great Mt. 2:1-19; Lk. 1:5**Herod the tetrarch**

Mt. 14:1-11 (Mk. 6:14-28; Lk. 9:7-9)
Lk. 13:31 and depart hence; for *H* will kill thee
23:8 when *H* saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad

Herod (Agrippa) Acts 12:1-23**Herodian**

Mt. 22:16-22 (Mk. 12:13-17); Mk. 3:6

Hew (Hewn) *See also* Cut

Ex. 34:1 (Deut. 10:1) *h* thee two tables of stone like
1 Sam. 11:7 a yoke of oxen, and *h* them in pieces
15:33 Samuel *h* Agag in pieces before the LORD
1 Kgs. 5:18 builders did *h* them . . stonesquarers
2 Chr. 2:2 fourscore thousand to *h* in the mountain
Prov. 9:1 wisdom . . hath *h* out her seven pillars
Jer. 2:13 and *h* them out cisterns, broken cisterns
Mt. 3:10 (7:19; Lk. 3:9) not forth good fruit is *h* down
27:60 (Mk. 15:46; Lk. 23:53) tomb . . he had *h* out

Hewer

Josh. 9:21 let them be *h* of wood and drawers of water

Hezekiah 2 Kgs. 18:1-21:3 (2 Chr. 28:27-33:3; Is. 36:1-39:8)**Hid (Hidden)** *See also* Hide

Josh. 10:17 the five kings are found *h* in
2 Sam. 18:13 there is no matter *h* from the king
Ps. 51:6 in the *h* part thou shalt make me to know
Is. 40:27 my way is *h* from the LORD . . my judgment
1 Cor. 2:7 the wisdom of God . . even the *h* wisdom
2 Cor. 4:2 renounced the *h* things of dishonesty

1 Pet. 3:4 but let it be the *h* man of the heart
Rev. 2:17 to him . . will I give to eat of the *h* manna

Hide (Hid, Hidden) *See also* Conceal

Gen. 3:8 (3:10) Adam and his wife *h* themselves from
18:17 I *h* from Abraham that thing which I
Ex. 2:2 was a goodly child, she *h* him three months
3:6 Moses *h* his face; for he was afraid to look
Deut. 30:11 this commandment . . is not *h* from thee
1 Sam. 3:17 I pray thee *h* it not from me
23:23 all the lurking places where he *h* himself
1 Kgs. 17:3 *h* thyself by the brook Cherith
18:4 prophets, and *h* them by fifty in a cave
2 Kgs. 11:2 (2 Chr. 22:11) *h* him . . from Athaliah
2 Chr. 22:9 caught him, (for he was *h* in Samaria.)
Job 3:23 why is light given to a man whose way is *h*
10:13 these things hast thou *h* in thine heart
15:20 the number of years is *h* to the oppressor
24:1 seeing times are not *h* from the Almighty
34:29 when he *h* his face, who then can behold
Ps. 10:1 why *h* thou thyself in times of trouble?
13:1 how long wilt thou *h* thy face from me?
17:8 *h* me under the shadow of thy wings
27:5 time of trouble he shall *h* me in his pavilion
30:7 thou didst *h* thy face, and I was troubled
31:20 shalt *h* them in the secret of thy presence
32:5 unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not *h*
40:10 I have not *h* thy righteousness within my
55:1 and *h* not thyself from my supplication
64:2 *h* me from the secret counsel of the wicked
69:5 foolishness; and my sins are not *h* from thee
89:46 wilt thou *h* thyself for ever?
102:2 *h* not thy face from me in the day when I
104:29 thou *h* thy face, they are troubled
119:11 thy word have I *h* in mine heart, that I
139:12 darkness *h* not from thee; but the night
140:5 the proud have *h* a snare for me, and cords
143:9 mine enemies: I flee unto thee to *h* me
Prov. 2:1 receive my words . . *h* my commandments
19:24 (26:15) slothful man *h* his hand in his bosom
27:16 whosoever *h* her *h* the wind
28:28 when the wicked rise, men *h* themselves
Is. 1:15 I will *h* mine eyes from you; yea, when ye
2:10 enter into the rock, and *h* thee in the dust
3:9 declare their sin as Sodom, they *h* it not
26:20 *h* thyself as it were for a little moment
28:15 and under falsehood have we *h* ourselves
29:15 seek deep to *h* their counsel from the LORD
45:15 verily thou art a God that *h* thyself
49:2 in the shadow of his hand hath he *h* me
59:2 your sins have *h* his face from you, that he
Jer. 13:5 so I went, and *h* it by Euphrates
16:17 neither is their iniquity *h* from mine eyes
Ezek. 39:29 neither will I *h* my face any more from
Amos 9:3 they *h* themselves in the top of Carmel
Zeph. 2:3 be *h* in the day of the LORD's anger
Mt. 5:14 a city that is set on a hill cannot be *h*
10:26 (Mk. 4:22; Lk. 8:17; 12:2) that shall not be
revealed; and *h*, that shall not be known
11:25 (Lk. 10:21) *h* these things from the wise
25:18 digged in the earth, and *h* his lord's money
Mk. 7:24 no man know it; but he could not be *h*
Lk. 19:42 peace! but now they are *h* from thine eyes
Jn. 12:36 Jesus, and departed, and did *h* himself
Acts 26:26 none of these things are *h* from him
2 Cor. 4:3 gospel be *h*, it is *h* to them that are lost
Eph. 3:9 mystery, which . . hath been *h* in God
Col. 1:26 the mystery which hath been *h* from ages
3:3 dead, and your life is *h* with Christ in God
Heb. 11:23 by faith Moses, when he was born, was *h*
Jas. 5:20 and shall *h* a multitude of sins
Rev. 6:16 *h* us from the face of him that sitteth on

Hiding

Ps. 32:7 thou art my *h* place; thou shalt preserve
119:114 thou art my *h* place and my shield
Is. 32:2 a man shall be as a *h* place from the wind
Hab. 3:4 and there was the *h* of his power

High (Higher, Highest) *See also***Lofty**

Num. 23:3 I will tell thee. And he went to a *h* place
 24:16 and knew the knowledge of the Most *H*
 Deut. 26:19 to make thee *h* above all nations which he
 28:43 stranger. . . shall get up above thee very *h*
 2 Sam. 22:14 (Ps. 18:13) the Most *H* uttered his voice
 1 Kgs. 3:2 only the people sacrificed in *h* places
 12:31 and he made a house of *h* places, and made
 14:23 (2 Kgs. 17:10) they also built them *h* places
 2 Kgs. 14:4 *h* places were not taken away: as yet
 Job 11:8 it is as *h* as heaven; what canst thou do?
 22:12 the height of the stars, how *h* they are!
 Ps. 18:27 but wilt bring down *h* looks
 62:9 are vanity, and men of *h* degree are a lie
 68:18 (Eph. 4:8) thou hast ascended on *h*
 83:18 JEHOVAH, art the Most *H* over all the earth
 87:5 and the *H* himself shall establish her
 92:1 and to sing praises unto thy name, O Most *H*
 101:5 him that hath a *h* look and a proud heart
 103:11 as the heaven is *h* above the earth, so
 107:41 setteth he the poor on *h* from affliction
 131:1 great matters, or in things too *h* for me
 138:6 though the LORD be *h*, yet hath he respect
 139:6 wonderful for me; it is *h*, I cannot attain
 Prov. 24:7 wisdom is too *h* for a fool: he openeth
 Eccl. 5:8 for he that is *h* than the *h* regardeth
 Is. 6:1 Lord sitting upon a throne, *h* and lifted
 14:14 of the clouds: I will be like the Most *H*
 33:16 he shall dwell on *h*; his place of defense
 55:9 are *h* than the earth, so are my ways *h* than
 57:15 is Holy; I dwell in the *h* and holy place
 Jer. 49:16 make thy nest as *h* as the eagle, I will
 Ezek. 17:3 Lebanon, and took the *h* branch of the cedar
 21:26 exalt him that is low. . . abase him that is *h*
 Dan. 4:17 the Most *H* ruleth in the kingdom of men
 Obad. 3 whose habitation is *h*: that saith in his
 Mt. 21:9 (Mk. 11:10) of the Lord; Hosanna in the *h*
 Lk. 1:32 and shall be called the Son of the *H*
 1:76 child, shalt be called the prophet of the *H*
 14:24 glory to God in the *h*, and on earth peace
 6:35 ye shall be the children of the *H*
 14:8 a wedding, sit not down in the *h* room; lest
 20:46 markets, and the *h* seats in the synagogues
 24:49 until ye be endued with power from on *h*
 Jn. 19:31 for that sabbath day was a *h* day
 Acts 7:48 the Most *H* dwelleth not in temples made
 Rom. 12:16 mind not *h* things, but condescend to
 13:1 let every soul be subject unto the *h* powers
 2 Cor. 10:5 and every *h* thing that exalteth itself
 Eph. 6:12 against spiritual wickedness in *h* places
 Phil. 3:14 for the prize of the *h* calling of God

Highly

Rom. 12:3 not to think of himself more *h* than he
 1 Thes. 5:13 and to esteem them very *h* in love for

High-minded

Rom. 11:20 standest by faith. Be not *h-m*, but fear
 1 Tim. 6:17 rich in this world, that they be not *h-m*
 2 Tim. 3:4 traitors, heady, *h-m*, lovers of pleasures

High Priest *See also* Chief Priest

Lev. 21:10 he that is the *h p* among his brethren
 Zech. 3:1 and he showed me Joshua the *h p* standing
 Mt. 26:3 palace of the *h p*, who was called Caiaphas
 26:57 (Mk. 14:53; Lk. 22:54) led him. . . to. . . the *h p*
 Lk. 3:2 Annas and Caiaphas being the *h p*
 Jn. 11:49 Caiaphas, being the *h p* that same year
 18:19 the *h p* then asked Jesus of his disciples
 18:22 struck. . . saying, Answerest thou the *h p* so?
 Acts 5:17 then the *h p* rose up, and all they that
 7:1 then said the *h p*, Are these things so?
 9:1 breathing out threatenings. . . went unto the *h p*
 23:4 that stood by said, Revilest thou God's *h p*?

Heb. 2:17 he might be a merciful and faithful *h p*
 3:1 consider the Apostle and *H P* of our profession
 4:14 seeing then that we have a great *h p*, that is
 5:1 *h p* taken from among men is ordained for men
 5:10 (6:20) a *h p* after the order of Melchizedek
 7:26 such a *h p* became us, who is holy, harmless
 7:28 the law maketh men *h p* which have infirmity
 8:1 we have such a *h p*, who is set on the right
 9:11 Christ. . . a *h p* of good things to come
 9:25 *h p* entereth into the holy place every year
 10:21 and having a *h p* over the house of God

Highway *See also* Way

Judg. 5:6 the days of Jael, the *h* were unoccupied
 1 Sam. 6:12 went along the *h*, lowing as they went
 Prov. 16:17 of the upright is to depart from evil
 Is. 11:16 be a *h* for the remnant of his people
 19:23 in that day shall there be a *h* out of Egypt
 35:8 a *h* shall be there, and a way, and it shall
 40:3 make straight in the desert a *h* for our God
 49:11 mountains a way, and my *h* shall be exalted
 62:10 cast up the *h*; gather out the stones; lift
 Jer. 31:21 set thine heart toward the *h*, even the
 Mt. 22:9 (Lk. 14:23) go ye therefore into the *h*
 Mk. 10:46 Bartimeus. . . sat by the *h* side begging

Hilkiah the high priest

2 Kgs. 22:4-20 (2 Chr. 34:9-28)

Hill *See also* Mount, Mountain

Gen. 7:19 waters. . . upon the earth; and all the high *h*
 Deut. 11:11 ye go to possess it, is a land of *h*
 1 Kgs. 20:23 their gods are gods of the *h*
 Ps. 15:1 tabernacle? Who shall dwell in thy holy *h*?
 24:3 who shall ascend into the *h* of the LORD?
 43:3 lead me; let them bring me unto thy holy *h*
 65:12 and the little *h* rejoice on every side
 68:15 of God is as the *h* of Bashan; a high *h*
 95:4 the strength of the *h* is his also
 97:5 *h* melted like wax at the presence of the
 104:18 high *h* are a refuge for the wild goats
 121:1 I will lift up mine eyes unto the *h*
 Is. 40:4 (Lk. 3:5) mountain and *h* shall be made low
 Nah. 1:5 mountains quake at him, and the *h* melt
 Mt. 5:14 a city that is set on a *h* cannot be hid
 Lk. 4:29 led him unto the brow of the *h* whereon
 23:30 mountains, Fall on us; and to the *h*, Cover
 Acts 17:22 then Paul stood in the midst of Mars' *h*

Hinder *See also* Let, Restrain

Neh. 4:8 to fight against Jerusalem, and to *h* it
 Job 9:12 behold, he taketh away, who can *h* him?
 11:10 or gather together, then who can *h* him?
 Lk. 11:52 and them that were entering in ye *h*
 Acts 8:36 is water; what doth *h* me to be baptized?
 Rom. 15:22 I have been much *h* from coming to you
 1 Cor. 9:12 lest we should *h* the gospel of Christ
 Gal. 5:7 who did *h* you that ye should not obey
 1 Thes. 2:18 we would have come. . . but Satan *h* us
 1 Pet. 3:7 that your prayers be not *h*

Hinge

Prov. 26:14 as the door turneth upon his *h*, so

Hire *See also* Recompense, Reward,**Wages**

Gen. 30:18 and Leah said, God hath given me my *h*
 31:8 said thus, The ring-streaked shall be thy *h*
 Ex. 22:15 it be a hired thing, it came for his *h*
 Deut. 24:15 at his day thou shalt give him his *h*
 Is. 7:20 the Lord shave with a razor that is *h*
 Hos. 8:10 though they have *h* among the nations
 Mic. 3:11 and the priests thereof teach for *p*
 Mt. 20:7 say unto him, Because no man hath *h* us
 Lk. 10:7 for the laborer is worthy of his *h*
 Jas. 5:4 behold, the *h* of the laborers who have

Hired *See also Hire*

Lev. 25:40 but as a *h* servant, and as a sojourner
 Deut. 15:18 worth a double *h* servant to thee
 24:14 shalt not oppress a *h* servant that is poor
 Acts 28:30 Paul dwelt two . . . years in his own *h* house

Hireling

Jn. 10:12 but he that is a *h*, and not the shepherd

Hiss

1 Kgs. 9:8 by it shall be astonished, and shall *h*
 Is. 7:18 that the LORD shall *h* for the fly that is
 Jer. 19:8 (49:17; 50:13) shall be astonished and *h*
 Zech. 10:8 I will *h* for them, and gather them

Hissing

Jer. 18:16 their land desolate, and a perpetual *h*
 25:9 (25:18; 29:18) them an astonishment, and a *h*

Hitherto

Josh. 17:14 as the LORD hath blessed me *h*?
 1 Sam. 7:12 Eben-ezer . . . *H* hath the LORD helped us
 2 Sam. 7:18 my house, that thou hast brought me *h*?
 Job 38:11 said, *H* shalt thou come, but no further
 Jn. 16:24 *h* have ye asked nothing in my name: ask

Hittite

Ex. 3:8 unto the place of the Canaanites, and the *H*
 Josh. 1:4 all the land of the *H* . . . shall be your coast
 Judg. 1:26 into the land of the *H*, and build a city

Hoar

Is. 46:4 and even to *h* hairs will I carry you

Hoary

Lev. 19:32 thou shalt rise up before the *h* head
 Prov. 16:31 the *h* head is a crown of glory, if it

Hold (noun)

Judg. 9:49 them to the *h*, and set the *h* on fire
 Is. 51:30 to fight, they have remained in their *h*
 Ezek. 19:9 Babylon: they brought him into *h*

Hold (Held, Holden) *See also Keep*

Gen. 21:18 arise, lift up the lad, and *h* him in
 Ex. 20:7 (Deut. 5:11) LORD will not *h* him guiltless
 2 Kgs. 7:9 day of good tidings, and we *h* our peace
 Job 2:3 still he *h* fast his integrity, although
 17:9 the righteous also shall *h* on his way
 Ps. 17:5 *h* up my goings in thy paths
 18:35 salvation: and thy right hand hath *h* me up
 71:6 by thee have I been *h* up from the womb
 73:23 with thee: thou hast *h* me by my right hand
 77:4 thou *h* mine eyes waking: I am so troubled
 119:117 *h* thou me up, and I shall be safe
 139:10 lead me, and thy right hand shall *h* me
 Prov. 4:13 take fast *h* of instruction; let her not go
 11:12 but a man of understanding *h* his peace
 17:28 fool, when he *h* his peace, is counted wise
 Is. 41:13 I the LORD thy God will *h* thy right hand
 62:1 for Zion's sake will I not *h* my peace
 Amos 6:10 *h* thy tongue. . . we may not make mention
 Mt. 6:24 (Lk. 16:13) will *h* to the one, and despise
 26:48 I shall kiss, that same is he; *h* him fast
 Mk. 7:8 ye *h* the tradition of men, as the washing of
 Lk. 19:40 these should *h* their peace, the stones
 Acts 18:9 afraid, but speak, and *h* not thy peace
 Rom. 14:4 he shall be *h* up: for God is able to make
 Phil. 2:16 *h* forth the word of life; that I may
 2:29 with all gladness; and *h* such in reputation
 1 Thes. 5:21 all things; *h* fast that which is good
 1 Tim. 1:19 *h* faith, and a good conscience
 3:9 *h* the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience
 2 Tim. 1:13 *h* fast the form of sound words
 Tit. 1:9 *h* fast the faithful word, as he hath been
 Heb. 3:14 if we *h* the beginning of our confidence
 4:14 (10:23) let us *h* fast our profession

Rev. 2:25 which ye have already, *h* fast till I come
 3:3 received and heard, and *h* fast, and repent

Hole

1 Sam. 14:11 Hebrews come forth out of the *h* where
 Is. 2:19 and they shall go into the *h* of the rocks
 11:8 sucking child shall play on the *h* of the asp
 Jer. 13:4 and hide it there in a *h* of the rock
 Ezek. 8:7 when I looked, behold a *h* in the wall
 Mic. 7:17 shall move out of their *h* like worms
 Hag. 1:6 earneth wages to put it into a bag with *h*
 Mt. 8:20 (Lk. 9:58) foxes have *h*, and the birds

Holiness *See also Purity, Righteousness, Sanctification*

Ex. 15:11 who is like thee, glorious in *h*, fearful
 28:36 (39:30) engravings . . . signet, *H* to the LORD
 1 Chr. 16:29 (Ps. 29:2; 96:9) worship the LORD in the
 beauty of *h*
 Ps. 47:8 God sitteth upon the throne of his *h*
 48:1 city of our God, in the mountain of his *h*
 60:6 (108:7) God hath spoken in his *h*
 93:5 *h* becometh thine house, O LORD, for ever
 Is. 23:18 and her hire shall be *h* to the LORD
 35:8 called The way of *h*; the unclean shall not
 62:9 shall drink it in the courts of my *h*
 63:15 behold from the habitation of thy *h* and of
 Jer. 2:3 Israel was *h* unto the LORD
 Zech. 14:20 bells of the horses, *H* UNTO THE LORD
 Mal. 2:11 Judah hath profaned the *h* of the LORD
 Lk. 1:75 in *h* and righteousness before him
 Acts 3:12 as though by our own power or *h* we had
 Rom. 6:19 yield your members servants . . . unto *h*
 2 Cor. 7:1 perfecting *h* in the fear of God
 Eph. 4:24 is created in righteousness and true *h*
 1 Thes. 3:13 hearts unblamable in *h* before God
 4:7 not called us into uncleanness, but unto *h*
 1 Tim. 2:15 continue in faith and charity and *h*
 Tit. 2:3 aged women . . . be in behavior as becometh *h*
 Heb. 12:10 that we might be partakers of his *h*
 12:14 follow peace with all men, and *h*, without

Hollow

Gen. 32:25 the *h* of Jacob's thigh was out of joint
 Is. 40:12 measured the waters in the *h* of his hand

Holy (Holier, Holiest) *See also Chaste, Clean, Hallowed, Pure*

Ex. 3:5 (Acts 7:33) whereon thou standest is *h* ground
 16:23 tomorrow is the rest of the *h* sabbath
 19:6 (1 Pet. 2:9) kingdom of priests, and a *h* nation
 20:8 remember the sabbath day, to keep it *h*
 26:33 divide . . . between the *h* place and the most *h*
 Lev. 6:17 my offerings made by fire: it is most *h*
 10:10 ye may put difference between *h* and unholy
 10:17 in the *h* place, seeing it is most *h*
 11:44 (19:2; 20:26; 1 Pet. 1:16) be *h*; for I am *h*
 20:7 sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye *h*
 21:6 shall be *h* unto their God, and not profane
 27:32 the tenth shall be *h* unto the LORD
 Num. 6:5 all the days of the vow . . . he shall be *h*
 16:3 seeing all the congregation are *h*
 Deut. 7:6 (14:2, 21) art a *h* people unto the LORD
 23:14 camp be *h*: that he see no unclean thing in
 26:19 thou mayest be a *h* people unto the LORD
 Josh. 5:15 the place whereon thou standest is *h*
 24:19 cannot serve the LORD: for he is a *h* God
 1 Sam. 2:2 there is none *h* as the LORD: for there
 2 Kgs. 19:22 (Is. 37:23) against the *H* One of Israel
 Ezra 8:28 ye are *h* unto the LORD; the vessels are *h*
 Neh. 8:10 for this day is *h* . . . neither be ye sorry
 Ps. 16:10 (Acts 2:27; 13:35) suffer thine *H* One to see
 22:3 but thou art *h*, O thou that inhabitest the
 24:3 the LORD? or who shall stand in his *h* place
 86:2 preserve my soul; for I am *h*: O thou my God
 98:1 and his *h* arm, hath gotten him the victory
 99:3 thy great and terrible name; for it is *h*
 103:1 all that is within me, bless his *h* name

Ps. 145:17 in all his ways, and *h* in all his works
 Prov. 9:10 the knowledge of the *H* is understanding
 Is. 6:3 *h*, *h*, *h*, is the LORD of hosts: the whole

12:6 Zion: for great is the *H* One of Israel
 27:13 shall worship the LORD in the *h* mount at
 41:14 saith the LORD: . . . thy Redeemer, the *H* One
 57:15 name is *H*; I dwell in the high and *h* place
 58:13 from doing thy pleasure on my *h* day
 62:12 they shall call them, The *h* people
 65:5 come not near to me; for I am *h* than thou
 Ezek. 22:26 my law, and, . . . profaned mine *h* things
 36:38 as the *h* flock, as the flock of Jerusalem
 Dan. 4:8 and in whom is the spirit of the *h* gods
 Hos. 11:9 not man; the *H* One in the midst of thee
 Mt. 4:5 the devil taketh him up into the *h* city
 7:6 give not that which is *h* unto the dogs
 15:13 abomination of desolation. . . in the *h* place
 25:31 come in his glory, and all the *h* angels

Mk. 1:24 (Lk. 4:34) who thou art, the *H* One of God
 6:20 knowing that he was a just man and a *h*
 Lk. 1:35 that *h* thing which shall be born of thee
 1:70 as he spake by the mouth of his *h* prophets
 2:23 every male. . . shall be called *h* to the LORD
 Acts 3:14 but ye denied the *H* One and the Just
 Rom. 7:12 law is *h*, and the commandment *h*, and just
 11:16 be *h*, the lump is also *h*. . . if the root be *h*
 12:1 a living sacrifice, *h*, acceptable unto God
 1 Cor. 3:17 temple of God is *h*, which temple ye are
 7:14 your children unclean; but now are they *h*
 7:34 she may be *h* both in body and in spirit

Eph. 1:4 we should be *h* and without blame before
 2:21 framed together growth unto a *h* temple in
 5:27 but that it should be *h* and without blemish
 Col. 1:22 through death, to present you *h* and
 2 Tim. 1:9 and called us with a *h* calling
 3:15 a child thou hast known the *h* Scriptures

Heb. 3:1 *h* brethren, partakers of the Heavens
 9:8 the way into the *h* of all was not yet made
 9:12 blood he entered in once into the *h* place
 10:19 to enter into the *h* by the blood of Jesus
 1 Pet. 1:15 as he. . . is *h*, so be ye *h* in all manner
 2:5 built up a spiritual house, a *h* priesthood
 2 Pet. 1:21 *h* men of God spake as. . . were moved
 3:11 to be in all *h* conversation and godliness
 1 Jn. 2:20 but ye have an unction from the *H* One
 Jude 20 building up yourselves on your most *h* faith
 Rev. 3:7 these things saith he that is *h*
 4:8 saying, *H*, *h*, *h*, Lord God Almighty
 6:10 how long, O Lord, *h* and true, dost thou not
 15:4 glorify thy name? for thou only art *h*
 20:6 blessed and *h* is he that hath part in the
 21:2 and I John saw the *h* city, new Jerusalem
 22:11 and he that is *h*, let him be *h* still

Holy Ghost See also Comforter, Holy Spirit, Spirit

Mt. 1:18 Mary. . . was found with child of the *H* G
 3:11 (Mk. 1:8; Lk. 3:16) baptize you with the *H* G
 12:31 (Mk. 3:29; Lk. 12:10) but the blasphemy
 against the *H* G shall not be forgiven
 28:19 Father, and of the Son, and of the *H* G
 Mk. 12:36 David himself said by the *H* G, The LORD
 13:11 for it is not ye that speak, but the *H* G
 Lk. 1:15 shall be filled with the *H* G, even from
 1:35 said unto her, The *H* G shall come upon thee
 1:41 and Elisabeth was filled with the *H* G
 3:22 *H* G descended in a bodily shape like a dove
 4:1 Jesus being full of the *H* G returned from
 12:12 *H* G shall teach you in the same hour what
 Jn. 1:33 the same is he which baptizeth with the *H* G
 7:39 *H* G was not yet given; because that Jesus
 14:26 but the Comforter, which is the *H* G, whom
 20:22 and saith unto them, Receive ye the *H* G
 Acts 1:5 (11:16) ye shall be baptized with the *H* G
 1:8 receive power, after that the *H* G is come
 2:4 (4:31) and they were all filled with the *H* G
 2:33 having. . . of the Father the promise of the *H* G
 4:8 Peter, filled with the *H* G, said unto them

5:3 Satan filled thine heart to lie to the *H* G
 5:32 witnesses of these. . . and so is also the *H* G
 7:51 ye do. . . resist the *H* G: as your fathers
 8:15 prayed for them. . . they might receive the *H* G
 10:38 God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the *H* G
 13:2 the *H* G said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul
 13:52 were filled with joy, and with the *H* G
 16:6 forbidden of the *H* G to preach the word in
 19:2 have ye received the *H* G since ye believed?
 20:28 which the *H* G hath made you overseers
 Rom. 5:5 is shed abroad in our hearts by the *H* G
 14:17 righteousness. . . peace, and joy in the *H* G
 15:13 in hope, through the power of the *H* G
 1 Cor. 2:13 but which the *H* G teacheth
 6:19 your body is the temple of the *H* G which
 12:3 say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the *H* G
 2 Cor. 13:14 communion of the *H* G, be with you all
 1 Thes. 1:6 much affliction, with joy of the *H* G
 Tit. 3:5 of regeneration, and renewing of the *H* G
 Heb. 2:4 divers miracles, and gifts of the *H* G
 6:4 and were made partakers of the *H* G
 10:15 whereof the *H* G also is a witness to us
 1 Pet. 1:12 you with the *H* G sent down from heaven
 2 Pet. 1:21 spake as they were moved by the *H* G
 1 Jn. 5:7 bear record. . . Father, the Word. . . the *H* G
 Jude 2:0 your most holy faith, praying in the *H* G

Holy Spirit See also Holy Ghost, Spirit

Ps. 51:11 and take not thy *H* S from me
 Is. 63:10 but they rebelled, and vexed his *H* S
 Lk. 11:13 Father give the *H* S to them that ask him
 Eph. 1:13 were sealed with that *H* S of promise
 4:30 grieve not the *H* S of God, whereby ye are
 1 Thes. 4:8 who hath also given unto us his *H* S

Home See also Abode, Dwelling, Family, House

Gen. 43:16 bring these men *h*, and slay, and make
 Deut. 24:5 but he shall be free at *h* one year
 Josh. 2:18 all thy father's household, *h* unto thee
 Ruth 1:21 LORD hath brought me *h* again empty
 1 Chr. 13:12 shall I bring the ark of God *h* to me?
 Eccl. 12:5 because man goeth to his long *h*
 Hab. 2:5 he is a proud man, neither keepeth at *h*
 Mk. 5:19 go *h* to thy friends, and tell them how
 Lk. 15:6 cometh *h*, he calleth together his friends
 Jn. 19:27 that disciple took her unto his own *h*
 20:10 disciples went away again unto their own *h*
 1 Cor. 11:34 if any man hunger, let him eat at *h*
 14:35 let them ask their husbands at *h*: for it
 2 Cor. 5:6 whilst we are at *h* in the body, we are
 1 Tim. 5:4 let them learn first to show piety at *h*
 Tit. 2:5 be discreet, chaste, keepers at *h*, good

Honest See also True, Upright

Lk. 8:15 *h* and good heart, having heard the word
 Rom. 12:17 provide things *h* in the sight of all
 2 Cor. 8:21 providing for *h* things, not only in
 Phil. 4:8 things are true, whatsoever things are *h*
 1 Pet. 2:12 your conversation *h* among the Gentiles

Honestly

Rom. 13:13 let us walk *h*, as in the day; not in
 1 Thes. 4:12 that ye may walk *h* toward them that

Honesty See also Integrity, Uprightness

1 Tim. 2:2 peaceable life in all godliness and *h*

Honey

Ex. 3:8 unto a land flowing with milk and *h*
 16:31 taste of it was like wafers made with *h*
 Lev. 2:11 ye shall burn no leaven, nor any *h*, in
 Deut. 32:13 he made him to suck *h* out of the rock
 Judg. 14:8 bees and *h* in the carcass of the lion
 1 Sam. 14:25 and there was *h* upon the ground
 Ps. 19:10 sweeter also than *h* and the honeycomb
 81:16 *h* out of the rock should I have satisfied

Ps. 119:103 taste! yea, sweeter than *h* to my mouth
 Prov. 24:13 my son, eat thou *h*, because it is good
 25:16 thou found *h*? Eat so much as is sufficient
 Song 4:11 *h* and milk are under thy tongue
 Is. 7:15 butter and *h* shall he eat, that he may
 Ezek. 3:3 it was in my mouth as *h* for sweetness
 Mt. 3:4 (Mk. 1:6) his meat was locusts and wild *h*
 Rev. 10:9 but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as *h*

Honeycomb

Ps. 19:10 sweeter also than honey and the *h*
 Prov. 5:3 lips of a strange woman drop as a *h*, and her

Honor See also Fame, Glory, Praise

Ex. 14:17 I will get me *h* upon Pharaoh, and upon
 20:12 (Deut. 5:16; Mt. 15:4; 19:19; Mk. 7:10; Lk.
 18:20; Eph. 6:2) *h* thy father and thy mother
 Lev. 19:32 *h* the face of the old man, and fear thy
 Num. 22:17 I will promote thee unto very great *h*
 1 Sam. 2:30 them that *h* me I will *h*, and they that
 2 Sam. 6:22 spoken of, of them shall I be had in *h*
 1 Kgs. 3:13 (2 Chr. 1:11) not asked, both riches, and *h*
 1 Chr. 16:27 (Ps. 96:6) glory and *h* are in his presence
 29:12 both riches and *h* come of thee, and thou
 Esth. 6:6 the man whom the king delighteth to *h*?
 Job 14:21 sons come to *h*, and he knoweth it not
 Ps. 8:5 (Heb. 2:7) crowned him with glory and *h*
 15:4 contemned; but he *h* them that fear the LORD
 21:5 thy salvation: *h* and majesty hast thou laid
 26:8 house, and the place where thine *h* dwelleth
 49:12 nevertheless man being in *h* abideth not
 66:2 sing forth the *h* of his name: make his
 91:15 in trouble: I will deliver him, and *h* him
 96:6 *h* and majesty are before him: strength and
 104:1 thou are clothed with *h* and majesty
 145:5 speak of the glorious *h* of thy majesty
 Prov. 3:9 *h* the LORD with thy substance, and with
 4:8 she shall bring thee to *h*, when thou dost
 12:9 better than he that *h* himself, and lacketh
 13:18 but he that regardeth reproof shall be *h*
 14:28 in the multitude of people is the king's *h*
 15:33 and before *h* is humility
 20:3 it is an *h* for a man to cease from strife
 22:4 fear of the LORD are riches, and *h*, and life
 25:2 the *h* of kings is to search out a matter
 26:1 in harvest, so *h* is not seemly for a fool
 29:23 but *h* shall uphold the humble in spirit
 31:25 strength and *h* are her clothing; and she
 Eccl. 6:2 God hath given riches, wealth, and *h*, so
 Is. 29:13 (Mt. 15:8; Mk. 7:6) their lips do *h* me, but
 43:23 neither hast thou *h* me with thy sacrifices
 Jer. 33:9 a praise and an *h* before all the nations
 Dan. 2:6 gifts and rewards and great *h*: therefore
 4:36 mine *h* and brightness returned unto me
 11:38 in his estate shall he *h* the God of forces
 Mal. 1:6 a son *h* his father. . . then . . . where is mine *h*?
 Mt. 13:57 (Mk. 6:4; Jn. 4:44) prophet is not without *h*
 15:8 *h* me with their lips; but their heart is
 Jn. 5:23 *h* the Son, even as they *h* the Father
 5:41 I receive not *h* from men
 8:49 but I *h* my Father, and ye do dishonor me
 8:54 *h* myself, my *h* is nothing. . . Father that *h* me
 12:26 if any man serve me, him will my Father *h*
 Acts 28:10 who also *h* us with many *h*
 Rom. 2:7 in well doing seek for glory and *h* and
 9:21 make one vessel unto *h*, and another
 12:10 brotherly love: in *h* preferring one another
 13:7 custom; fear to whom fear; *h* to whom *h*
 1 Cor. 12:23 upon these we bestow more abundant *h*
 2 Cor. 6:8 by *h* and dishonor, by evil report and
 Col. 2:23 in any *h* to the satisfying of the flesh
 1 Thes. 4:4 possess his vessel in sanctification and *h*
 1 Tim. 1:17 only wise God, be *h* and glory for ever
 5:3 *h* widows that are widows indeed
 5:17 the elders. . . be counted worthy of double *h*
 6:1 count their own masters worthy of all *h*
 6:16 to whom be *h* and power everlasting
 2 Tim. 2:21 a vessel unto *h*, sanctified, and meet

Heb. 3:3 builded the house. . . more *h* than the house
 5:4 no man taketh this *h* unto himself, but he
 1 Pet. 1:7 *h* and glory at the appearing of Jesus
 2:17 *h* all men. Love the brotherhood. . . *H* the king
 3:7 *h* unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel
 Rev. 4:11 worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and *h*
 19:7 give *h* to him: for the marriage of the Lamb
 21:24 kings. . . do bring their glory and *h* into it

Honorable See also Noble, Worthy

Gen. 34:19 he was more *h* than all the house of his
 1 Chr. 4:9 and Jabez was more *h* than his brethren
 Ps. 111:3 his work is *h* and glorious
 Is. 3:3 *h* man, and the counselor, and the cunning
 9:15 the ancient and *h*, he is the head
 42:21 he will magnify the law, and make it *h*
 58:13 holy of the LORD, *h*; and shalt honor him
 Lk. 14:8 lest a more *h* man than thou be bidden
 Acts 13:50 Jews stirred up the devout and *h* women
 17:12 many of them believed; also of *h* women
 1 Cor. 4:10 ye are *h*, but we are despised
 12:23 to be less *h*, upon these we bestow more
 Heb. 13:4 marriage is *h* in all. . . the bed undefiled

Hoof

Lev. 11:3 (Deut. 14:6) whatsoever parteth the *h*
 Mic. 4:13 horn iron, and I will make thy *h* brass

Hook

2 Kgs. 19:28 (Is. 37:29) will put my *h* in thy nose
 Job 41:1 canst thou draw out leviathan with a *h*?
 Is. 2:4 (Joel 3:10; Mic. 4:3) spears into pruning *h*

Hope See also Expectation, Trust

Esth. 9:1 enemies of the Jews *h* to have power
 Job 5:16 so the poor hath *h*, and iniquity stoppeth
 7:6 a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without *h*
 11:18 thou shalt be secure, because there is *h*
 14:19 and thou destroyest the *h* of man
 17:15 now *h*? As for my *h*, who shall see it?
 19:10 and mine *h* hath he removed like a tree
 27:8 what is the *h* of the hypocrite, though he
 31:24 if I have made gold my *h*, or have said to
 Ps. 16:9 (Acts 2:26) my flesh also shall rest in *h*
 22:29 make me *h* when I was upon my mother's
 31:24 your heart, all ye that *h* in the LORD
 33:18 (147:11) upon them that *h* in his mercy
 33:22 be upon us, according as we *h* in thee
 38:15 in thee, O LORD, do I *h*: thou wilt hear
 39:7 now, Lord, what wait I for? My *h* is in thee
 42:5 (42:11; 43:5) disquieted in me? *H* thou in God
 71:5 for thou art my *h*, O Lord God: thou art my
 71:14 I will *h* continually, and will yet praise
 78:7 that they might set their *h* in God, and not
 119:43 my mouth: for I have *h* in thy judgments
 119:74 they see me; because I have *h* in thy word
 119:81 my soul fainteth. . . but I *h* in thy word
 119:116 and let me not be ashamed of my *h*
 119:166 I have *h* for thy salvation, and done thy
 130:7 (131:3) let Israel *h* in the LORD
 146:5 his help, whose *h* is in the LORD his God
 Prov. 13:12 *h* deferred maketh the heart sick: but
 14:32 but the righteous hath *h* in his death
 19:18 chasten thy son while there is *h*, and let
 26:12 (29:20) more *h* of a fool than of him
 Eccl. 9:4 is joined to all the living there is *h*
 Is. 38:18 go down into the pit cannot *h* for thy truth
 57:10 ye saidst thou not, There is no *h*
 Jer. 2:25 but thou saidst, There is no *h*: no; for I
 3:23 in vain is salvation *h* for from the hills
 14:8 O *h* of Israel, the Saviour thereof in
 17:7 trusteth in the LORD, and whose *h* the LORD
 18:12 they said, There is no *h*: but we will walk
 31:17 there is *h* in thine end, saith the LORD
 Lam. 3:18 my strength and my *h* is perished from
 3:21 I recall to my mind, therefore have I *h*
 3:26 both *h* and quietly wait for the salvation
 Ezek. 37:11 our bones are dried, and our *h* is lost

Hos. 2:15 and the valley of Achor for a door of *h*
 Joel 3:16 but the LORD will be the *h* of his people
 Zech. 9:12 to the stronghold, ye prisoners of *h*
 Lk. 6:35 do good, and lend, *h* for nothing again
 Acts 16:19 saw that the *h* of their gains was gone

23:6 of the *h* and resurrection of the dead I am
 24:15 have *h* toward God, which they themselves
 26:6 and am judged for the *h* of the promise made
 27:20 all *h* that we should be saved. . taken away
 28:20 that for the *h* of Israel I am bound with

Rom. 4:18 who against *h* believed in *h*, that he
 5:2 stand, and rejoice in *h* of the glory of God
 8:24 are saved by *h*: but *h* that is seen is not *h*
 12:12 rejoicing in *h*; patient in tribulation
 15:4 and comfort of the Scriptures might have *h*

1 Cor. 9:10 that he that ploweth should plow in *h*
 13:13 now abideth faith, *h*, charity, these three
 15:19 if in this life only we have *h* in Christ

2 Cor. 1:7 and our *h* of you is steadfast, knowing
 3:12 seeing then that we have such *h*, we use
 Gal. 5:5 wait for the *h* of righteousness by faith

Eph. 1:18 ye may know what is the *h* of his calling
 2:12 having no *h*, and without God in the world
 4:4 as ye are called in one *h* of your calling

Col. 1:5 the *h* which is laid up for you in heaven
 1:23 be not moved away from the *h* of the gospel
 1:27 which is Christ in you, the *h* of glory

1 Thes. 1:3 patience of *h* in our Lord Jesus Christ
 2:19 for what is our *h*, or joy, or crown
 4:13 sorrow not, even as others which have no *h*
 5:8 and for a helmet, the *h* of salvation

1 Tim. 1:1 and Lord Jesus Christ, which is our *h*
 Tit. 1:2 in *h* of eternal life, which God. . promised
 2:13 looking for that blessed *h*, and the glorious
 3:7 heirs according to the *h* of eternal life

Heb. 3:6 the rejoicing of the *h* firm unto the end
 6:11 to the full assurance of *h* unto the end
 6:18 have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the *h*
 6:19 which *h* we have as an anchor of the soul.

7:19 but the bringing in of a better *h* did
 11:1 now faith is the substance of things *h* for
 1 Pet. 1:3 hath begotten us again unto a lively *h*
 1:13 be sober, and *h* to the end for the grace

1:21 that your faith and *h* might be in God
 3:15 asketh you a reason of the *h* that is in you
 1 Jn. 3:3 hath this *h* in him purifieth himself

Horeb See also Sinai

Ex. 3:1 came to the mountain of God, even to *H*
 17:6 rock in *H*; and thou shalt smite the rock
 Deut. 1:6 LORD our God spake unto us in *H*, saying

4:10 thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in *H*
 18:16 thy God in *H* in the day of the assembly
 1 Kgs. 19:8 forty days and forty nights unto *H*

Mal. 4:4 law of Moses. . I commanded unto him in *H*

Horn

Gen. 22:13 a ram caught in a thicket by his *h*
 Ex. 29:12 (Lev. 8:15) put it upon the *h* of the altar
 Josh. 6:4 before the ark seven trumpets of rams' *h*

1 Sam. 2:1 mine *h* is exalted in the LORD; my mouth
 16:1 fill thine *h* with oil, and go, I will send
 2 Sam. 22:3 (Ps. 18:2) and the *h* of my salvation

1 Kgs. 1:50 and caught hold on the *h* of the altar
 Ps. 75:4 and to the wicked, Lift not up the *h*
 92:10 but my *h* shalt thou exalt like the *h* of a

132:17 there will I make the *h* of David to bud
 Jer. 48:25 *h* of Moab is cut off, and his arm is
 Ezek. 29:21 *h* of the house of Israel to bud forth

Dan. 7:7 (7:20) a fourth beast. . and it had ten *h*
 7:24 (Rev. 17:12) and the ten *h*. . are ten kings
 8:3 ram which had two *h*: and the two *h* were high

Mic. 4:13 will make thine *h* iron. . thy hoofs brass
 Zech. 1:18 mine eyes, and saw, and behold four *h*
 Lk. 1:69 hath raised up a *h* of salvation for us in

Rev. 5:6 Lamb as it had been slain, having seven *h*
 12:3 red dragon, having seven heads and ten *h*

Rev. 13:1 ten *h*, and upon his *h* ten crowns
 17:3 beast. . having seven heads and ten *h*

Horrible See also Terrible

Ps. 40:2 he brought me up also out of a *h* pit
 Jer. 5:30 a wonderful and *h* thing is committed in
 18:13 virgin of Israel hath done a very *h* thing

23:14 the prophets of Jerusalem a *h* thing
 Hos. 6:10 seen a *h* thing in the house of Israel

Horror See also Dread, Fear, Terror

Gen. 15:12 lo, a *h* of great darkness fell upon him
 Ps. 55:5 come upon me, and *h* hath overwhelmed me
 119:53 *h* hath taken hold upon me because of the

Ezek. 7:18 with sackcloth, and *h* shall cover them

Horse See also Mule

Gen. 47:17 Joseph gave them bread in exchange for *h*
 Ex. 15:1 *h* and his rider hath he thrown into the

1 Kgs. 10:28 (2 Chr. 1:16; 9:25) Solomon had *h*
 2 Kgs. 6:17 mountain was full of *h* and chariots of
 Ps. 33:17 a *h* is a vain thing for safety

147:10 he delighteth not in the strength of the *h*
 Prov. 21:31 *h* is prepared against the day of battle
 Is. 30:16 but ye said, No; for we will flee upon *h*

31:1 stay on *h*, and trust in chariots, because
 Jer. 4:13 his *h* are swifter than eagles
 5:8 as fed *h*. . neighed after his neighbor's wife

12:5 then how canst thou contend with *h*?
 Amos 6:12 shall *h* run upon the rock? will one plow
 Zech. 1:8 behold a man riding upon a red *h*

.62 in the first chariot were red *h*; and in
 Jas. 3:3 we put bits in the *h*' mouths, that they
 Rev. 6:2 and I saw, and behold a white *h*

6:5 and lo a black *h*; and he that sat on him
 6:8 and I looked, and behold a pale *h*
 19:11 I saw heaven opened, and behold a white *h*

Horseback

Esth. 6:11 arrayed Mordecai, and brought him on *h*

Horsemen

Ex. 14:9 his *h*, and his army, and overtook them
 2 Kgs. 2:12 (13:14) chariot of Israel, and the *h*
 Acts 23:23 to Caesarea, and *h* threescore and ten

Rev. 9:16 the *h* were two hundred thousand thousand

Hosanna

Mt. 21:9 (Mk. 11:9; Jn. 12:13) *H*. . Blessed is he that

Hospitality

Rom. 12:13 to the necessity of saints; given to *h*
 1 Tim. 3:2 good behavior, given to *h*, apt to teach
 Tit. 1:8 a lover of *h*, a lover of good men, sober

1 Pet. 4:9 use *h* one to another without grudging

Host See also Army, Multitude

Gen. 32:2 Jacob saw them, he said, This is God's *h*
 Ex. 14:24 LORD looked unto the *h* of the Egyptians
 Josh. 5:14 as captain of the *h* of the LORD am I now

2 Kgs. 21:3 (2 Chr. 33:3) worshipped. . *h* of heaven
 1 Chr. 12:22 it was a great *h*, like the *h* of God
 Ps. 103:21 bless ye the LORD, all ye his *h*

148:2 all his angels; praise ye him, all his *h*
 Is. 40:26 that bringeth out their *h* by number
 Lk. 2:13 multitude of the heavenly *h* praising God

Acts 7:42 gave them up to worship the *h* of heaven

Host

Lk. 10:35 out two pence, and gave them to the *h*

Hot

Ex. 16:21 and when the sun waxed *h*, it melted
 Judg. 2:14 (2:20; 3:8; 10:7) anger of the LORD was *h*
 Ps. 39:3 heart was *h* within me; while I was musing

Prov. 6:28 can one go upon *h* coals, and his feet
 Rev. 3:15 works, that thou are neither cold nor *h*

Hour *See also* Time

Mt. 10:19 (Mk. 13:11; Lk. 12:12) given . . . in that . . . *h*
 20:12 these last have wrought but one *h*
 24:36 (Mk. 13:32) that day and *h* knoweth no man
 24:44 (Lk. 12:40) in such an *h* as ye think not
 24:50 (Lk. 12:46) in an *h* that he is not aware of
 25:13 ye know neither the day nor the *h* wherein
 26:40 (Mk. 14:37) could ye not watch . . . one *h*?
 26:45 (Mk. 14:41) *h* is at hand, and the Son of man
 Mk. 14:35 were possible, the *h* might pass from him
 Lk. 10:21 in that *h* Jesus rejoiced in spirit
 22:53 this is your *h*, and the power of darkness
 Jn. 2:4 I do with thee? mine *h* is not yet come
 4:21 woman, believe me, the *h* cometh, when ye
 4:52 inquired . . . the *h* when he began to amend
 7:30 (8:20) because his *h* was not yet come
 12:23 *h* is come, that the Son of man should be
 12:27 Father, save me from this *h*: but for this
 16:32 the *h* cometh . . . that ye shall be scattered
 Acts 3:1 at the *h* of prayer, being the ninth *h*?
 1 Cor. 15:30 and why stand we in jeopardy every *h*?
 Gal. 2:5 to whom we gave place . . . no, not for an *h*
 Rev. 3:3 not know what *h* I will come upon thee
 3:10 will keep thee from the *h* of temptation
 8:1 there was silence in heaven about . . . half an *h*

House *See also* Family, Home, Household

Gen. 7:1 come thou and all thy *h* into the ark
 28:17 this is none other but the *h* of God
 Ex. 12:30 not a *h* where there was not one dead
 Num. 28:18 (24:13) would give me his *h* full of silver
 Deut. 8:12 and art full, and hast build goodly *h*
 8:14 of the land of Egypt, from the *h* of bondage
 Josh. 24:15 as for me and my *h*, we will serve the
 1 Sam. 3:14 *h* of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's *h*
 2 Sam. 7:6 (1 Chr. 17:5) have not dwelt in any *h*
 7:11 (1 Chr. 17:10) the LORD . . . will make thee a *h*
 7:18 who am I, O . . . God? and what is my *h*
 1 Kgs. 5:5 I purpose to build a *h* unto the name of
 6:2 (2 Chr. 3:1) the *h* which king Solomon built
 7:8 Solomon made . . . a *h* for Pharaoh's daughter
 8:11 (2 Chr. 5:14) glory . . . filled the *h* of the LORD
 8:29 that thine eyes may be open toward this *h*
 8:43 (2 Chr. 6:33) this *h* . . . is called by thy name
 9:25 (2 Chr. 8:16) so he finished the *h*
 2 Kgs. 20:1 (Is. 38:1) set thine *h* in order; for thou
 20:15 (Is. 39:4) what have they seen in thine *h*?
 22:8 (2 Chr. 34:15) found the book . . . in the *h*
 25:9 (Jer. 52:13) he burnt the *h* of the LORD
 1 Chr. 22:5 the *h* that is to be builded for the LORD
 2 Chr. 7:1 and the glory of the LORD filled the *h*
 24:4 that Joash . . . repair the *h* of the LORD
 29:5 and sanctify the *h* of the LORD God
 29:31 thank offerings into the *h* of the LORD
 36:23 (Ezra 1:2) me to build him a *h* in Jerusalem
 Neh. 13:11 why is the *h* of God forsaken?
 Job 22:18 yet he filled their *h* with good things
 30:23 to death . . . to the *h* appointed for all living
 Ps. 26:8 LORD, I have loved the habitation of thy *h*
 42:4 multitude, I went with them to the *h* of God
 49:11 that their *h* shall continue for ever
 65:4 satisfied with the goodness of thy *h*
 69:9 (Jn. 2:17) zeal of thine *h* hath eaten me up
 84:3 sparrow hath found a *h*, and the swallow a
 84:10 rather be a doorkeeper in the *h* of my God
 92:13 planted in the *h* of the LORD shall flourish
 118:26 have blessed you out of the *h* of the LORD
 122:1 unto me, Let us go into the *h* of the LORD
 Prov. 2:18 for her *h* inclineth unto death, and her
 7:27 her *h* is the way to hell, going down to the
 9:1 wisdom hath builded her *h*, she hath hewn out
 19:14 *h* and riches are the inheritance of fathers
 24:3 through wisdom is a *h* builded
 25:17 withdraw thy foot from thy neighbor's *h*
 Eccl. 7:2 it is better to go to the *h* of mourning
 Is. 2:3 (Mic. 4:2) let us go up . . . to the *h* of the God
 5:8 woe unto them that join *h* to *h*, that lay
 6:4 that cried, and the *h* was filled with smoke

Is. 37:1 covered himself . . . went into the *h* of the LORD
 56:7 (Mt. 21:13; Mk. 11:17; Lk. 19:46) mine *h* shall
 be called a *h* of prayer
 60:7 and I will glorify the *h* of my glory
 64:11 our holy and our beautiful *h* . . . is burned up
 66:1 (Acts 7:49) where is the *h* that ye build
 Jer. 7:11 is this *h* . . . become a den of robbers
 16:5 enter not into the *h* of mourning, neither
 18:2 arise, and go down to the potter's *h*
 29:5 build ye *h*, and dwell in them; and plant
 Ezek. 2:5 for they are a rebellious *h*
 3:17 (33:7) thee a watchman unto the *h* of Israel
 43:5 the glory of the LORD filled the *h*
 Amos 3:15 *h* of ivory shall perish, and the great *h*
 Hag. 1:2 the time that the LORD's *h* should be built
 1:9 mine *h* that is waste, and ye . . . unto his own *h*
 2:7 will fill this *h* with glory, saith the LORD
 Mal. 3:10 tithes . . . that there may be meat in mine *h*
 Mt. 8:14 (Mk. 1:29; Lk. 4:38) come into Peter's *h*
 9:23 (Mk. 5:38) when Jesus came into the ruler's *h*
 10:12 (Mk. 6:10; Lk. 9:4) when ye come into a *h*
 12:4 (Mk. 2:26; Lk. 6:4) entered into the *h* of God
 12:25 (Mk. 3:25; Lk. 11:17) *h* divided against itself
 23:14 (Mk. 12:40; Lk. 20:47) ye devour widows' *h*
 23:38 (Lk. 13:35) your *h* is left unto you desolate
 24:17 (Mk. 13:15) to take any thing out of his *h*
 26:18 keep the passover at thy *h* with my disciples
 Mk. 8:26 sent him away to his *h*, saying, Neither
 13:35 know not when the master of the *h* cometh
 Lk. 14:23 them to come in, that my *h* may be filled
 15:8 sweep the *h*, and seek diligently till she
 18:14 this man went down to his *h* justified
 19:5 come down; for today I must abide at thy *h*
 19:9 this day is salvation come to this *h*
 Jn. 2:16 make not my Father's *h* a *h* of merchandise
 4:53 and himself believed, and his whole *h*
 12:3 *h* was filled with the odor of the ointment
 14:2 in my Father's *h* are many mansions
 Acts 2:46 and breaking bread from *h* to *h*
 4:34 possessors of lands or *h* sold them
 5:42 daily in the temple, and in every *h*, they
 10:2 one that feared God with all his *h*
 16:31 thou shalt be saved, and thy *h*
 18:8 believed on the Lord with all his *h*
 20:20 have taught you publicly, and from *h* to *h*
 28:30 dwelt two whole years in his own hired *h*
 Rom. 16:5 (1 Cor. 16:19) church that is in their *h*
 1 Cor. 11:22 have ye not *h* to eat and to drink in?
 2 Cor. 5:2 clothed upon with our *h* . . . is from heaven
 1 Tim. 3:4 one that ruleth well his own *h*, having
 3:15 oughtest to behave thyself in the *h* of God
 5:8 and specially for those of his own *h*
 2 Tim. 3:6 this sort are they which creep into *h*
 Tit. 1:11 who subvert whole *h*, teaching things
 Heb. 3:3 builded the *h* hath more honor than the *h*
 3:6 Christ as a son over his own *h*; whose *h* are
 11:7 prepared an ark to the saving of his *h*
 1 Pet. 4:17 that judgment must begin at the *h* of God

Household *See also* Family, House

Gen. 18:19 command his children and his *h* after
 47:12 and Joseph nourished . . . all his father's *h*
 1 Sam. 27:3 every man with his *h*, even David with
 2 Sam. 6:11 LORD blessed Obed-edom, and all his *h*
 Prov. 31:21 snow for her *h*: for all her *h* are clothed
 Mt. 10:36 a man's foes shall be they of his own *h*
 Gal. 6:10 especially unto them . . . of the *h* of faith
 Eph. 2:19 with the saints, and of the *h* of God
 Phil. 4:22 chiefly they that are of Caesar's *h*

Householder

Mt. 13:52 a *h* . . . bringeth forth out of his treasure
 21:33 a certain *h*, which planted a vineyard

Housetop

Prov. 21:9 (25:24) to dwell in a corner of the *h*
 Is. 22:1 that thou art wholly gone up to the *h*?
 Mt. 10:27 (Lk. 12:3) that preach ye upon the *h*

Mt. 24:17 (Mk. 13:15; Lk. 17:31) on the *h* not come
Acts 10:9 Peter went up upon the *h* to pray

Howl

Is. 13:6 *h* ye; for the day of the LORD is at hand
Joel 1:13 ye priests: *h*, ye ministers of the altar
Jas. 5:1 ye rich men, weep and *h* for your miseries

Humble See also Abase, Lowly, Meek

Ex. 10:3 thou refuse to *h* thyself before me?
Lev. 26:41 if then their uncircumcised hearts be *h*
Deut. 8:2 forty years in the wilderness, to *h* thee
2 Kgs. 22:19 (2 Chr. 34:27) *h* thyself before the LORD
2 Chr. 7:14 shall *h* themselves, and pray, and seek
30:11 *h* themselves, and came to Jerusalem
Ps. 9:12 he forgetteth not the cry of the *h*
10:12 God, lift up thine hand: forget not the *h*
34:2 the *h* shall hear thereof, and be glad
35:13 I *h* my soul with fasting; and my prayer
69:32 the *h* shall see this, and be glad
113:6 who *h* himself to behold the things that
Prov. 16:19 better it is to be of an *h* spirit with
29:23 but honor shall uphold the *h* in spirit
Is. 2:11 the lofty looks of man shall be *h*, and the
5:15 brought down, and the mighty man shall be *h*
10:33 be hewn down, and the haughty shall be *h*
57:15 *h* spirit, to revive the spirit of the *h*
Mt. 18:4 whosoever therefore shall *h* himself as
23:12 (Lk. 14:11; 18:14) *h* himself shall be exalted
2 Cor. 12:21 when I come again, my God will *h* me
Phil. 2:8 found in fashion as a man, he *h* himself
Jas. 4:6 the proud, but giveth grace unto the *h*
4:10 *h* yourselves in the sight of the Lord
1 Pet. 5:6 *h* yourselves therefore under the mighty

Humbleness

Col. 3:12 bowels of mercies, kindness, *h* of mind

Humbly

Mic. 6:8 to love mercy, and to walk *h* with thy God?

Humiliation

Acts 8:33 in his *h* his judgment was taken away

Humility

Prov. 15:33 (18:12) and before honor is *h*
22:4 by *h* and the fear of the LORD are riches
Acts 20:19 serving the Lord with all *h* of mind
Col. 2:18 a voluntary *h* and worshipping of angels
2:23 a show of wisdom in will-worship, and *h*
1 Pet. 5:5 be clothed with *h*: for God resisteth

Hunger See also Ahungered

Ex. 16:3 to kill this whole assembly with *h*
Deut. 8:3 he humbled thee, and suffered thee to *h*
28:48 against thee, in *h*, and in thirst, and in
32:24 they shall be burnt with *h*, and devoured
Neh. 9:15 them bread from heaven for their *h*
Ps. 34:10 young lions do lack, and suffer *h*
Is. 49:10 (Rev. 7:16) they shall not *h* nor thirst
Jer. 38:9 and he is like to die for *h* in the place
42:14 sound of the trumpet, nor have *h* of bread
Lam. 2:19 thy young children, that faint for *h* in
Mt. 5:6 blessed are they which do *h* and thirst after
21:18 (Mk. 11:12) returned into the city, he *h*
Lk. 6:25 woe unto you that are full! for ye shall *h*
15:17 enough and to spare, and I perish with *h*!
Jn. 6:35 he that cometh to me shall never *h*
Rom. 12:20 therefore if thine enemy *h*, feed him
1 Cor. 4:11 even unto this present hour we both *h*
11:34 if any man *h*, let him eat at home; that ye
2 Cor. 11:27 in *h* and thirst, in fastings often
Rev. 6:8 the earth, to kill with sword, and with *h*
7:16 they shall *h* no more, neither thirst any

Hungry

1 Sam. 2:5 and they that were *h* ceased: so that
Job 5:5 whose harvest the *h* eateth up, and taketh

Ps. 50:12 if I were *h*, I would not tell thee
107:9 and filleth the *h* soul with goodness
146:7 the oppressed: which giveth food to the *h*
Prov. 6:30 steal to satisfy his soul when he is *h*
25:21 if thine enemy be *h*, give him bread to eat
27:7 to the *h* soul every bitter thing is sweet
Is. 8:21 bestead and *h*: and . . . when they shall be *h*
9:20 he shall snatch on the right hand, and be *h*
29:8 a *h* man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth
32:6 make empty the soul of the *h*; and he will
58:7 is it not to deal thy bread to the *h*
65:13 my servants shall eat, but ye shall be *h*
Mk. 11:12 were come from Bethany, he was *h*
Lk. 1:53 he hath filled the *h* with good things
Acts 10:10 he became very *h*, and would have eaten
1 Cor. 11:21 and one is *h*, and another is drunken
Phil. 4:12 instructed both to be full and to be *h*

Hunt

Gen. 27:5 Esau went to the field to *h* for venison
1 Sam. 24:11 yet thou *h* my soul to take it
26:20 a flea, as when one doth *h* a partridge in
Job 10:16 thou *h* me as a fierce lion: and again
Ps. 140:11 evil shall *h* the violent man to
Jer. 16:16 they shall *h* them from every mountain
Lam. 4:18 they *h* our steps, that we cannot go in
Ezek. 13:18 will ye *h* the souls of my people
Mic. 7:2 they *h* every man his brother with a net

Hunter

Gen. 10:9 as Nimrod the mighty *h* before the LORD
25:27 Esau was a cunning *h*, a man of the field
Prov. 6:5 deliver thyself as a roe from . . . the *h*
Jer. 16:16 after will I send for many *h*, and they

Hurl

Num. 35:20 *h* at him by laying of wait, that he die
1 Chr. 12:2 right hand and the left in *h* stones
Job 27:21 and as a storm *h* him out of his place

Hurt See also Bruise, Damage, Harm, Wound

Gen. 4:23 to my wounding, and a young man to my *h*
Ex. 21:22 if men strive, and *h* a woman with child
Josh. 24:20 gods, then he will turn and do you *h*
Ps. 15:4 sweareth to his own *h*, and changeth not
35:4 (70:2) brought to confusion that devise my *h*
41:7 against me do they devise my *h*
Eccl. 8:9 one man ruleth over another to his own *h*
10:9 whoso removeth stones shall be *h* therewith
Is. 11:9 (65:25) shall not *h* nor destroy in all
27:3 lest any *h* it, I will keep it night and day
Jer. 6:14 (8:11) healed . . . the *h* of . . . my people slightly
8:21 the *h* of the daughter of my people am I *h*
10:19 woe is me for my *h*! my wound is grievous
25:6 go not after other gods . . . I will do you no *h*
38:4 not the welfare of this people, but the *h*
Dan. 6:22 lions' mouths, that they have not *h* me
Mk. 16:18 drink any deadly thing, it shall not *h*
Lk. 4:35 the devil . . . came out of him, and *h* him not
10:19 and nothing shall by any means *h* you
Acts 18:10 and no man shall set on thee to *h* thee
Rev. 2:11 shall not be *h* of the second death
6:6 and see thou *h* not the oil and the wine
7:2 it was given to *h* the earth and the sea
9:4 they shall not *h* the grass of the earth
11:5 if any man will *h* them, fire proceedeth out

Hurtful

Ezra 4:15 a rebellious city, and *h* unto kings and
1 Tim. 6:9 into many foolish and *h* lusts, which

Husband

Gen. 3:6 also unto her *h* with her; and he did eat
3:16 thy desire shall be to thy *h*, and he shall
Ex. 4:25 said, Surely a bloody *h* art thou to me
Deut. 25:5 *h*'s brother . . . perform the duty of a *h*'s
Ruth 1:11 sons in my womb, that they may be your *h*

Esth. 1:17 so that they shall despise their *h* in
Prov. 12:4 virtuous woman is a crown to her *h*
31:1 heart of her *h* doth safely trust in her
31:23 *h* is known in the gates, when he sitteth
Is. 54:5 thy Maker is thine *h*; The LORD of hosts
Jer. 31:32 they brake, although I was a *h* unto them
Mt. 1:16 Jacob begat Joseph the *h* of Mary, of whom
Jn. 4:16 Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy *h*
Rom. 7:2 bound by the law to her *h* . . . but if the *h*
1 Cor. 7:2 and let every woman have her own *h*
7:14 the unbelieving *h* is sanctified by the wife
7:16 O wife, whether thou shalt save thy *h*?
7:34 of the world, how she may please her *h*
14:35 let them ask their *h* at home: for it is a
2 Cor. 11:2 I have espoused you to one *h*, that I
Eph. 5:22 (Col. 3:18) wives, submit . . . unto your . . . *h*
5:33 and the wife see that she reverence her *h*
1 Tim. 3:2 (Tit. 1:6) a bishop . . . the *h* of one wife
Tit. 2:4 young women to be sober, to love their *h*
2:5 obedient to their own *h*, that the word of God
1 Pet. 3:1 ye wives, be in subjection to your own *h*
3:7 ye *h*, dwell with them according to knowledge
Rev. 21:2 prepared as a bride adorned for her *h*

Husbandman

Gen. 9:20 and Noah began to be a *h*, and he planted
Zech. 13:5 he shall say, I am no prophet, I am a *h*
Mt. 21:33 (Mk. 12:1; Lk. 20:9) and let it out to *h*
Jn. 15:1 am the true vine, and my Father is the *h*
2 Tim. 2:6 *h* that laboreth must be first partaker
Jas. 5:7 the *h* waiteth for the precious fruit of

Husbandry

1 Cor. 3:9 ye are God's *h*, ye are God's building

Hymn

Mt. 26:30 (Mk. 14:26) had sung a *h*, they went out
Eph. 5:19 speaking to yourselves in psalms and *h*
Col. 3:16 admonishing one another in psalms and *h*

Hypocrisy See also Deceit, Falsehood,

Lie

Is. 32:6 heart will work iniquity, to practise *h*
Mt. 23:28 but within ye are full of *h* and iniquity
Mk. 12:15 but he, knowing their *h*, said unto them
Lk. 12:1 the leaven of the Pharisees, which is *h*
1 Tim. 4:2 speaking lies in *h*; having their
Jas. 3:17 without partiality, and without *h*
1 Pet. 2:1 aside all malice, and all guile, and *h*

Hypocrite

Joh 8:13 forget God; and the *h*'s hope shall perish
13:16 for a *h* shall not come before him
27:8 what is the hope of the *h*, though he hath
36:13 but the *h* in heart heap up wrath: they cry
Prov. 11:9 *h* with his mouth destroyeth his neighbor
Is. 9:17 for every one is a *h* and an evildoer
33:14 afraid: fearfulness hath surprised the *h*
Mt. 6:5 thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the *h* are
6:16 when ye fast, be not, as the *h*, of a sad
7:5 (Lk. 6:42) thou *h*, first cast out the beam
15:7 (Mk. 7:6) ye *h*, well did Esaias prophesy of you
16:3 (Lk. 12:56) O ye *h*, ye can discern . . . the sky
22:18 perceived . . . and said, Why tempt ye me, ye *h*
23:13 (Lk. 11:44) woe . . . scribes and Pharisees, *h*!
24:51 appoint him his portion with the *h*
Lk. 13:15 *h*, doth not each . . . on the sabbath loose"

Hypocritical

Ps. 35:16 with *h* mockers in feasts, they gnashed
Is. 10:6 I will send him against a *h* nation

Hyssop

Ex. 12:22 a bunch of *h*, and dip it in the blood
Ps. 51:7 purge me with *h*, and I shall be clean
Jn. 19:29 put it upon *h*, and put it to his mouth
Heb. 9:19 blood . . . with water . . . scarlet wool, and *h*

I

Ice

Ps. 147:17 he casteth forth his *i* like morsels

Idle

Ex. 5:8 (5:17) for they be *i*; therefore they cry
Prov. 19:15 and an *i* soul shall suffer hunger
Zech. 11:17 woe to the *i* shepherd that leaveth the
Mt. 12:36 every *i* word that men shall speak, they
20:3 saw others standing *i* in the market place
Lk. 24:11 their words seemed to them as *i* tales
1 Tim. 5:13 they learn to be *i*, wandering about

Idleness

Prov. 31:27 and eateth not the bread of *i*

Idol See also god, Image

Lev. 19:4 turn ye not unto *i*, nor make . . . molten gods
26:1 ye shall make you no *i* nor graven image
2 Kgs. 21:11 hath made Judah also to sin with his *i*
1 Chr. 16:26 (Ps. 96:5) the gods of the people are *i*
2 Chr. 15:8 put away the abominable *i* out of all
34:7 cut down all the *i* throughout all the land
Ps. 115:4 (135:15) their *i* are silver and gold
Is. 2:8 their land also is full of *i*; they worship
2:18 and the *i* he shall utterly abolish
31:7 in that day every man shall cast away his *i*
48:5 lest thou shouldst say, Mine *i* hath done
66:3 that burneth incense, as if he blessed an *i*
Jer. 22:28 is this man Coniah a despised broken *i*?
50:38 images, and they are mad upon their *i*
Ezek. 14:4 that setteth up his *i* in his heart
20:18 nor defile yourselves with their *i*
36:25 and from all your *i*, will I cleanse you
Hos. 4:17 Ephraim is joined to *i*: let him alone
8:4 silver and their gold have they made them *i*
14:8 say, What have I to do any more with *i*?
Mic. 1:7 and all the *i* thereof will I lay desolate
Zech. 10:2 *i* have spoken vanity, and the diviners
13:2 cut off the names of the *i* out of the land
Acts 15:20 (15:29; 21:25) abstain from pollutions of *i*
Rom. 2:22 thou that abhorrest *i*, dost thou commit
1 Cor. 8:4 we know . . . an *i* is nothing in the world
8:10 hast knowledge sit at meat in the *i*'s temple
10:28 in sacrifice unto *i*, eat not for his sake
12:2 carried away unto these dumb *i*, even as ye
2 Cor. 6:16 agreement hath the temple of God with *i*?
1 Thes. 1:9 how ye turned to God from *i* to serve
1 Jn. 5:21 little children, keep yourselves from *i*
Rev. 2:14 (2:20) to eat things sacrificed unto *i*

Idolater

1 Cor. 6:9 fornicators, nor *i*, nor adulterers, nor
Rev. 21:8 *i*, and all liars, shall have their part

Idolatry See also Abomination

1 Sam. 15:23 and stubbornness is an iniquity and *i*
Acts 17:16 when he saw the city wholly given to *i*
1 Cor. 10:14 my dearly beloved, flee from *i*
Gal. 5:20 *i*, witchcraft, hatred, variance
Col. 3:5 and covetousness, which is *i*
1 Pet. 4:3 lusts . . . banquetings, and abominable *i*

Ignorance

Lev. 4:2 if a soul shall sin through *i* against any
4:13 whole congregation of Israel sin through *i*
Acts 17:30 times of this *i* God winked at; but now
Eph. 4:18 alienated . . . through the *i* that is in them
1 Pet. 1:14 according to the former lusts in your *i*

Ignorant

Ps. 73:22 foolish was I, and *i*; I was as a beast
Is. 56:10 his watchmen are blind: they are all *i*
63:16 art our Father, though Abraham *i* of us
Acts 4:13 that they were unlearned and *i* men

Rom. 1:13 (1 Cor. 10:1; 12:1; 2 Cor. 1:8; 1 Thes. 4:13) now I would not have you *i*, brethren
10:13 for they, being *i* of God's righteousness
11:25 that ye should be *i* of this mystery, lest
2 Cor. 2:11 Satan . . . for we are not *i* of his devices
Heb. 5:2 who can have compassion on the *i*, and on
2 Pet. 3:5 for this they willingly are *i* of

Ignorantly

Num. 15:28 atonement for the soul that sinneth *i*
Deut. 19:4 whoso killeth his neighbor *i*, whom he
1 Tim. 1:13 mercy, because I did it *i* in unbelief

Ill

Ps. 106:32 it went *i* with Moses for their sakes
Is. 3:11 woe unto the wicked! it shall be *i* with

Illuminate See also Enlighten, Lighten, Shine

Heb. 10:32 ye were *i*, ye endured a great fight of

Image See also god, Idol, Likeness

Gen. 1:26 and God said, Let us make man in our *i*
31:19 had stolen the *i* that were her father's
Ex. 20:4 (Deut. 5:8) not make unto thee any graven *i*
Lev. 26:1 graven *i*, neither rear you up a standing *i*
Deut. 4:16 lest ye . . . make you a graven *i*
Judg. 17:4 made thereof a graven *i* and a molten *i*
Ps. 78:58 moved him to jealousy with their graven *i*
97:7 confounded be all they that serve graven *i*
Is. 41:29 their molten *i* are wind and confusion
42:17 be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven *i*
44:9 that make a graven *i* are all of them vanity
48:5 graven *i* . . . my molten *i*, hath commanded them
Jer. 10:14 (51:17) for his molten *i* is falsehood
Dan. 2:31 O king, sawest, and behold a great *i*
3:1 Nebuchadnezzar the king made an *i* of gold
3:18 not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden *i*
Mic. 5:13 *i* also will I cut off, and thy standing *i*
Hab. 2:18 what profiteth the graven *i* that the
Mt. 22:20 (Mk. 12:16; Lk. 20:24) whose is this *i*
Acts 19:35 of the *i* which fell down from Jupiter?
Rom. 1:23 glory of the incorruptible God unto an *i*
8:29 to be conformed to the *i* of his Son
1 Cor. 11:7 as he is the *i* and glory of God
15:49 *i* of the earthy, we shall also bear the *i*
2 Cor. 3:18 changed into the same *i* from glory to
Col. 1:15 who is the *i* of the invisible God
Heb. 1:3 his glory, and the express *i* of his person
Rev. 14:11 who worship the beast and his *i*

Imagination See also Device, Invention

Deut. 29:19 though I walk in the *i* of mine heart
31:21 for I know their *i* which they go about
1 Chr. 28:9 understandeth all the *i* of the thoughts
Jer. 23:17 walketh after the *i* of his own heart
Lam. 3:60 vengeance and all their *i* against me
Rom. 1:21 but became vain in their *i*, and their
2 Cor. 10:5 casting down *i*, and every high thing

Imagine See also Think

Ps. 2:1 (Acts 4:25) the people *i* a vain thing?
Nah. 1:9 what do ye *i* against the LORD? he will

Immanuel (Emmanuel)

Is. 7:14 (Mt. 1:23) a son, and shall call his name *i*

Immortal

1 Tim. 1:17 unto the King eternal, *i*, invisible

Immortality See also Life

Rom. 2:7 seek for glory and honor and *i*, eternal
1 Cor. 15:53 and this mortal must put on *i*
1 Tim. 6:16 who only hath *i*, dwelling in the light

Immutability

Heb. 6:17 to show . . . the *i* of his counsel, confirmed

Immutable

Heb. 6:18 that by two *i* things, in which it was

Impediment

Mk. 7:32 was deaf, and had an *i* in his speech

Impenitent

Rom. 2:5 after thy hardness and *i* heart, treasurest

Importunity

Lk. 11:8 yet because of his *i* he will rise and give

Impossible

Mt. 17:20 and nothing shall be *i* unto you
19:26 (Mk. 10:27; Lk. 18:27) with men this is *i*
Lk. 1:37 for with God nothing shall be *i*
Heb. 6:4 is *i* for those who were once enlightened
6:18 things, in which it was *i* for God to lie
11:6 without faith it is *i* to please him

Impotent

Jn. 5:3 in these lay a great multitude of *i* folk
Acts 4:9 the good deed done to the *i* man, by what
14:8 sat a certain man at Lystra, *i* in his feet

Impoverish

Judg. 6:6 and Israel was greatly *i* because of the
Is. 40:20 he that is so *i* that he hath no oblation
Jer. 5:17 they shall *i* thy fenced cities, wherein

Imprison

Acts 22:19 know that I *i* and beat in every synagogue

Imprisonment

2 Cor. 6:5 in stripes, in *i*, in tumults, in labors
Heb. 11:36 scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and *i*

Impudent

Prov. 7:13 and kissed him, and with an *i* face said
Ezek. 3:7 the house of Israel are *i* and hard-hearted

Impute See also Count, Reckon

Lev. 7:18 neither shall it be *i* unto him that offereth
17:4 blood shall be *i* unto that man; he hath shed
1 Sam. 22:15 king *i* any thing unto his servant
2 Sam. 19:19 let not my lord *i* iniquity unto me
Ps. 32:2 (Rom. 4:8) whom the LORD *i* not iniquity
Rom. 4:6 whom God *i* righteousness without works
4:22 (Jas. 2:23) was *i* to him for righteousness
5:13 but sin is not *i* when there is no law
2 Cor. 5:19 not *i* their trespasses unto them

Incense

Ex. 30:9 ye shall offer no strange *i* thereon
Lev. 16:13 *i* upon the fire . . . may cover the mercy seat
Ps. 141:2 my prayer be set forth before thee as *i*
Is. 1:13 vain oblations; *i* is an abomination unto me
60:6 they shall bring gold and *i*; and they shall
Jer. 6:20 to what purpose cometh there to me *i* from
Mal. 1:11 every place *i* shall be offered unto my
Lk. 1:9 his lot was to burn *i* when he went into
Rev. 8:3 was given unto him much *i*, that he should

Incline See also Turn

Ps. 40:1 LORD; and he *i* unto me, and heard my cry
116:2 hath *i* his ear unto me, therefore will I
119:36 *i* my heart unto thy testimonies, and not

Inclose

Ps. 17:10 they are *i* in their own fat: with their
22:16 the assembly of the wicked have *i* me

Incontinency

1 Cor. 7:5 that Satan tempt you not for your *i*

Incorruptible See also Uncorruptible

1 Cor. 9:25 obtain a corruptible crown; but we an *i*

1 Cor. 15:52 dead shall be raised *i*, and we shall be
1 Pet. 1:4 to an inheritance *i*, and undefiled
1:23 born again, not of corruptible seed, but of *i*

Incruption

1 Cor. 15:42 sown in corruption, it is raised in *i*
15:50 neither doth corruption inherit *i*
15:53 this corruptible must put on *i*, and this

Increase See also Enlarge, Flourish, Grow, Multiply

Gen. 47:24 the *i*, that ye shall give the fifth part
Lev. 25:36 take . . . no usury of him, or *i*; but fear
26:4 the land shall yield her *i*, and the trees
Deut. 16:15 God shall bless thee in all thine *i*
Job 8:7 yet thy latter end should greatly *i*
Ps. 3:1 LORD, how are they *i* that trouble me!
62:10 if riches *i*, set not your heart upon them
67:6 then shall the earth yield her *i*; and God
73:12 who prosper in the world; they *i* in riches
115:14 LORD shall *i* you more and more, you and
Prov. 1:5 wise man will hear, and will *i* learning
9:9 teach a just man, and he will *i* in learning
11:24 there is that scattereth, and yet *i*
Eccl. 5:11 when goods *i*, they are *i* that eat
Is. 9:3 multiplied the nation, and not *i* the joy
9:7 of the *i* of his government and peace there
26:15 *i* the nation, O LORD, thou hast *i* the nation
40:29 to them that have no might he *i* strength
Ezek. 34:27 earth shall yield her *i*, and they shall be
36:37 I will *i* them with men like a flock
Dan. 12:4 run to and fro, and knowledge shall be *i*
Hos. 4:7 as they were *i*, so they sinned against me
Hab. 2:6 woe to him that *i* that which is not his!
Zech. 10:8 and they shall *i* as they have *i*
Lk. 2:52 Jesus *i* in wisdom and stature, and in favor
17:5 apostles said unto the Lord, *i* our faith
Jn. 3:30 he must *i*, but I must decrease
Acts 6:7 the word of God *i*; and the number of the
16:5 in the faith, and *i* in number daily
1 Cor. 3:6 Apollos watered; but God gave the *i*
2 Cor. 10:15 having hope, when your faith is *i*, that
Eph. 4:16 maketh *i* of the body unto the edifying
Col. 2:19 and knit together, *i* with the *i* of God
1 Thes. 3:12 Lord make you to *i* and abound in love
4:10 we beseech you, brethren, that ye *i* more
Rev. 3:17 thou sayest, I am rich, and *i* with goods

Incredible

Acts 26:8 why should it be thought a thing *i* with

Incurable

2 Chr. 21:18 him in his bowels with an *i* disease
Job 34:6 my wound is *i* without transgression
Jer. 15:18 why is my pain perpetual, and my wound *i*
30:12 thy bruise is *i*, and thy wound is grievous
Mic. 1:9 her wound is *i*; for it is come unto Judah

Indebted

Lk. 11:4 we also forgive every one that is *i* to us

Indignation See also Anger, Fury, Wrath

Deut. 29:28 in great *i*, and cast them into another
Ps. 69:24 pour out thine *i* upon them, and let thy
102:10 because of thine *i* and thy wrath
Is. 10:5 and the staff in their hand is mine *i*
26:20 a little moment, until the *i* be overpast
34:2 for the *i* of the LORD is upon all nations
Jer. 10:10 nations shall not be able to abide his *i*
15:17 thy hand; for thou hast filled me with *i*
Dan. 11:30 and have *i* against the holy covenant
Mic. 7:9 I will bear the *i* of the LORD, because I
Nah. 1:6 who can stand before his *i*? and who can
Zech. 1:12 of Judah, against which thou hast had *i*
Mt. 20:24 moved with *i* against the two brethren
26:8 (Mk. 14:4) his disciples saw it, they had *i*

Acts 5:17 high priest rose up, and all . . . filled with *i*
Rom. 2:8 but obey unrighteousness, *i* and wrath
2 Cor. 7:11 ye, what *i*, ye, what fear, ye, what
Heb. 10:27 judgment and fiery *i*, which shall devour
Rev. 14:10 without mixture into the cup of his *i*

Inexorable

Rom. 2:1 thou art *i*, O man, whosoever thou art

Infant

1 Sam. 15:3 slay both man and woman, *i* and suckling
Is. 65:20 shall be no more thence an *i* of days

Inferior

2 Cor. 12:13 wherein ye were *i* to other churches

Infidel

2 Cor. 6:15 what . . . hath he that believeth with an *i*?
1 Tim. 5:8 denied the faith, and is worse than an *i*

Infinite

Job 22:5 wickedness great? and thine iniquities *i*?
Ps. 147:5 of great power: his understanding is *i*

Infirmity See also Disease, Sickness, Weakness

Ps. 77:10 said, This is my *i*: but I will remember
Prov. 18:14 the spirit of a man will sustain his *i*
Mt. 8:17 saying, Himself took our *i*, and bare our
Lk. 5:15 to hear, and to be healed by our of their *i*
7:21 he cured many of their *i* and plagues
13:11 there was a woman which had a spirit of *i*
Jn. 5:5 a certain man was there, which had an *i*
Rom. 8:26 Spirit . . . helpeth our *i*; for we know not
15:1 strong ought to bear the *i* of the weak
2 Cor. 11:30 glory of the things which concern mine *i*
12:5 of myself I will not glory, but in mine *i*
12:10 I take pleasure in *i*, in reproaches
Gal. 4:13 how through *i* of the flesh I preached
1 Tim. 5:23 thy stomach's sake and thine often *i*
Heb. 4:15 be touched with the feeling of our *i*
5:2 for that he himself also is compassed with *i*

Inflict

2 Cor. 2:6 is this punishment, which was *i* of many

Inform

Deut. 17:10 do according to all that they *i* thee
Dan. 9:22 he *i* me, and talked with me, and said
Acts 24:1 Tertullus . . . *i* the governor against Paul

Inghatting

Ex. 23:16 (34:22) feast of . . . in the end of the year

Inhabit See also Abide, Dwell, Live

Prov. 10:30 but the wicked shall not *i* the earth
Is. 44:26 saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be *i*
57:15 the high and lofty One that *i* eternity
Amos 9:14 shall build the waste cities, and *i* them
Zech. 2:4 Jerusalem shall be *i* as towns without walls
12:6 Jerusalem shall be *i* again in her own place

Inhabitant

Judg. 5:7 the *i* of the villages ceased, they ceased
5:23 curse ye bitterly the *i* thereof; because
Job 28:4 the flood breaketh out from the *i*
Is. 6:11 until the cities be wasted without *i*
12:6 cry out and shout, thou *i* of Zion: for great
26:9 the *i* of the world will learn righteousness
33:24 the *i* shall not say, I am sick: the people

Inherit See also Possess

Gen. 28:4 thou mayest *i* the land wherein thou
Ex. 23:30 until thou be increased, and *i* the land
Num. 34:13 this is the land which ye shall *i* by lot
Deut. 1:38 for he shall cause Israel to *i* it
21:16 he maketh his sons to *i* that which he hath

Josh. 14:1 countries which the children of Israel *i*
 Judg. 11:2 thou shalt not *i* in our father's house
 1 Sam. 2:8 to make them *i* the throne of glory
 Ps. 25:13 at ease; and his seed shall *i* the earth
 37:9 wait upon the LORD, they shall *i* the earth
 37:29 the righteous shall *i* the land, and dwell
 82:8 judge the earth: for thou shall *i* all nations
 105:44 and they *i* the labor of the people
 Prov. 14:18 the simple *i* folly: but the prudent are
 Is. 49:8 to cause to *i* the desolate heritages
 54:3 thy seed shall *i* the Gentiles, and make the
 57:13 shall possess the land. . . *i* my holy mountain
 60:21 righteous: they shall *i* the land for ever
 65:9 and mine elect shall *i* it, and my servants
 Ezek. 33:24 Abraham was one, and he *i* the land
 47:13 be the border, whereby ye shall *i* the land
 Zech. 2:12 LORD shall *i* Judah his portion in the
 Mt. 5:5 are the meek: for they shall *i* the earth
 25:34 *i* the kingdom prepared for you from the
 Mk. 10:17 (Lk. 10:25; 18:18) I may *i* eternal life?
 1 Cor. 15:50 flesh and blood cannot *i* . . kingdom
 Gal. 5:21 do such things shall not *i* the kingdom
 Heb. 6:12 through faith and patience *i* . . promises
 1 Pet. 3:9 called, that ye should *i* a blessing
 Rev. 21:7 he that overcometh shall *i* all things

Inheritance See also Heritage, Possession, Riches, Wealth

Gen. 31:14 is there yet any portion or *i* for us in
 Ex. 34:9 pardon. . . our sin, and take us for thine *i*
 Num. 18:20 shalt have no *i* . . I am thy part and thine *i*
 26:53 land shall be divided for an *i* according
 27:8 no son. . . cause his *i* to pass unto his daughter
 36:9 neither shall the *i* remove from one tribe
 Deut. 4:38 to give thee their land for an *i*, as it is
 9:29 yet they are thy people and thine *i*, which
 Job 31:2 and what *i* of the Almighty from on high?
 Ps. 2:8 I shall give thee the heathen for thine *i*
 16:5 LORD is the portion of mine *i* and of my cup
 33:12 people whom he hath chosen for his own *i*
 37:18 the upright: and their *i* shall be for ever
 79:1 O God, the heathen are come into thine *i*
 94:14 his people, neither will he forsake his *i*
 Prov. 13:22 man leaveth an *i* to his children's
 19:14 house and riches are the *i* of fathers
 20:21 *i* may be gotten hastily at the beginning
 Eccl. 7:11 wisdom is good with an *i*: and by it is
 Is. 19:25 the work of my hands, and Israel mine *i*
 Lam. 5:2 our *i* is turned to strangers, our houses
 Ezek. 47:14 this land shall fall unto you for *i*
 Mt. 21:38 (Mk. 12:7; Lk. 20:14) kill him. . . seize. . . *i*
 Lk. 12:13 my brother, that he divide the *i* with me
 Acts 20:32 to give you an *i* among all them which
 26:18 receive forgiveness of sins, and *i* among
 Gal. 3:18 if the *i* be of the law, it is no more of
 Eph. 1:11 in whom also we have obtained an *i*
 1:14 the earnest of our *i* until the redemption
 1:18 riches of the glory of his *i* in the saints
 5:5 hath any *i* in the kingdom of Christ
 Col. 1:12 to be partakers of the *i* of the saints
 3:24 receive the reward of the *i*: for ye serve
 Heb. 9:15 might receive the promise of eternal *i*
 11:8 which he should after receive for an *i*
 1 Pet. 1:4 to an *i* incorruptible, and undefiled

Iniquity See also Sin, Transgression, Trespass, Wickedness

Ex. 20:5 (34:7; Num. 14:18; Deut. 5:9) visiting the *i*
 Lev. 16:22 goat shall bear upon him all their *i*
 Num. 23:21 he hath not beheld *i* in Jacob, neither
 Deut. 32:4 a God of truth and without *i*, just and
 1 Sam. 3:14 *i* of Eli's house shall not be purged
 Ezra 9:13 hast punished us less than our *i* deserve
 Job 15:16 filthy is man, which drinketh *i* like water?
 20:27 heaven shall reveal his *i*; and the earth
 34:32 if I have done *i*, I will do no more
 Ps. 6:8 (Mk. 7:23; Lk. 13:27) depart. . . workers of *i*
 7:3 if there be *i* in my hands

Ps. 7:14 he travaileth with *i*, and hath conceived
 32:2 the man unto whom the LORD imputeth not *i*
 37:1 neither be. . . envious against the workers of *i*
 38:4 mine *i* are gone over mine head: as a heavy
 51:5 I was shapen in *i*; and in sin did my mother
 65:3 *i* prevail against me. . . thou shalt purge them
 66:18 if I regard *i* in my heart, the LORD will
 69:27 add *i* unto their *i*: and let them not come
 79:8 O remember not against us former *i*: let thy
 90:8 thou hast set our *i* before thee, our secret
 92:9 all the workers of *i* shall be scattered
 94:20 shall the throne of *i* have fellowship with
 103:3 who forgiveth all thine *i*; who healeth all
 119:3 they also do no *i*: they walk in his ways
 119:133 and let not any *i* have dominion over me
 130:3 shouldest mark *i*, O LORD, who shall stand?
 Prov. 5:22 his own *i* shall take the wicked himself
 16:6 by mercy and truth *i* is purged: and by
 22:8 he that soweth *i* shall reap vanity
 Is. 5:18 woe unto. . . that draw *i* with cords of vanity
 6:7 thine *i* is taken away, and thy sin purged
 43:24 thy sins, thou hast wearied me with thine *i*
 53:6 the LORD hath laid on him the *i* of us all
 59:2 *i* have separated between you and your God
 64:9 O LORD, neither remember *i* for ever
 65:7 your *i*, and the *i* of your fathers together
 Jer. 2:5 what *i* have your fathers found in me
 3:13 only acknowledge thine *i*, that thou hast
 31:34 (Heb. 10:17) for I will forgive their *i*
 33:8 and I will cleanse them from all their *i*
 Ezek. 3:18 (33:8) same wicked man shall die in his *i*
 4:5 have laid upon thee the years of their *i*
 16:49 this was the *i* of thy sister Sodom
 18:30 repent, and turn. . . so *i* shall not be your ruin
 28:15 wast perfect. . . till *i* was found in thee
 36:33 I shall have cleansed you from all your *i*
 39:23 of Israel went into captivity for their *i*
 Hos. 7:1 then the *i* of Ephraim was discovered
 14:2 take away all *i*. . . receive us graciously
 Mic. 2:1 woe to them that devise *i*, and work evil
 7:18 a God like unto thee, that pardoneth *i*
 Hab. 1:13 to behold evil, and canst not look on *i*
 Mal. 2:6 mouth, and *i* was not found in his lips
 Mt. 7:23 (Lk. 13:27) depart from me, ye that work *i*
 23:28 but within ye are full of hypocrisy and *i*
 24:12 because *i* shall abound, the love of many
 Acts 1:18 purchased a field with the reward of *i*
 3:26 in turning away every one of you from his *i*
 Rom. 4:7 blessed are they whose *i* are forgiven
 6:19 servants to uncleanness and to *i* unto *i*
 2 Thes. 2:7 for the mystery of *i* doth already work
 2 Tim. 2:19 nameth the name of Christ depart from *i*
 Tit. 2:14 might redeem us from all *i*, and purify
 Heb. 1:9 hast loved righteousness, and hated *i*
 8:12 (10:17) and their *i* will I remember no more
 Jas. 3:6 the tongue is a fire, a world of *i*
 Rev. 18:5 unto heaven. . . God hath remembered her *i*

Injure

Gal. 4:12 I am as ye are: ye have not *i* me at all

Injurious

1 Tim. 1:13 a persecutor, and *i*: but I obtained

Injustice

Job 16:17 not for any *i* in mine hands: also my

Ink

Jer. 36:18 and I wrote them with *i* in the book
 2 Cor. 3:3 written not with *i*, but with the Spirit
 2 Jn. 12 I would not write with paper and *i*: but I
 3 Jn. 13 I will not with *i* and pen write unto thee

Inn

Gen. 42:27 sack to give his ass provender in the *i*
 Ex. 4:24 by the way in the *i*. . . the LORD met him
 Lk. 2:7 there was no room for them in the *i*
 10:34 brought him to an *i*, and took care of him

Inner *See also* Inward

1 Kgs. 6:27 he set the cherubim within the *i* house
Eph. 3:16 with might by his Spirit in the *i* man

Innocency

Gen. 20:5 integrity of my heart and *i* of my hands
Ps. 26:6 I will wash mine hands in *i*: so will I
73:13 my heart in vain, and washed my hands in *i*
Dan. 6:22 forasmuch as before him *i* was found in me
Hos. 8:5 how long will it be ere they attain to *i*?

Innocent *See also* Guiltless, Harmless

Ex. 23:7 *i* and righteous slay thou not: for I will
Deut. 19:10 that *i* blood be not shed in thy land
Job 4:7 who ever perished, being *i*? Or where were
9:28 I know that thou wilt not hold me *i*
Ps. 15:5 to usury, nor taketh reward against the *i*
19:13 I shall be *i* from the great transgression
106:38 shed *i* blood, even the blood of their sons
Prov. 6:17 a lying tongue, and hands that shed *i* blood
Jer. 2:34 blood of the souls of the poor *i*
2:35 yet thou sayest, Because I am *i*, surely his
19:4 have filled this place with the blood of *i*
Mt. 27:4 sinned in that I have betrayed the *i* blood
27:24 I am *i* of the blood of this just person

Innumerable

Ps. 40:12 *i* evils have compassed me about
104:25 wide sea, wherein are things creeping *i*
Heb. 11:12 as the sand which is by the seashore *i*

Inordinate

Ezek. 23:11 more corrupt in her *i* love than she
Col. 3:5 fornication, uncleanness, *i* affection

Inquire *See also* Ask, Question, Seek

Gen. 24:57 we will call the damsel, and *i* at her
Ex. 18:15 the people come unto me to *i* of God
Deut. 12:30 and that thou *i* not after their gods
Judg. 20:27 the children of Israel *i* of the LORD
1 Sam. 9:9 a man went to *i* of God, thus he spake
23:2 David *i* of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and
2 Kgs. 1:2 *i* of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron whether
22:13 (2 Chr. 34:21) *i* of the LORD for me, and
Job 10:6 thou *i* after mine iniquity, and searchest
Ps. 27:4 beauty of the LORD, and to *i* in his temple
78:34 and they returned and *i* early after God
Eccl. 7:10 thou dost not *i* wisely concerning this
Is. 21:12 if ye would *i*, *i* ye: return, come
Ezek. 14:3 should I be *i* of at all by them?
20:3 come to *i* of me? . . . I will not be *i* of by you
20:31 shall I be *i* of by you, . . . I will not be *i*
36:37 I will yet . . . be *i* of by the house of Israel
Dan. 1:20 understanding, that the king *i* of them
Zeph. 1:6 have not sought the LORD, nor *i* for him
Mt. 2:7 *i* of them, . . . what time the star appeared
10:11 town ye shall enter, *i* who in it is worthy
Lk. 22:23 they began to *i* among themselves, which
Jn. 4:52 then *i* he of them the hour when he began
Acts 9:11 Straight, and *i* in the house of Judas
23:15 tomorrow, as though ye would *i* something
1 Pet. 1:10 of which salvation the prophets have *i*

Inquisition

Deut. 19:18 and the judges shall make diligent *i*
Esth. 2:23 when *i* was made of the matter, it was
Ps. 9:12 maketh *i* for blood, he remembereth them

Inscription

Acts 17:23 altar with this *i*, To the UNKNOWN GOD

Inspiration

Job 32:8 *i* of the Almighty giveth them understanding
2 Tim. 3:16 all Scripture is given by *i* of God

Instant

Is. 29:5 yea, it shall be at an *i* suddenly

Rom. 12:12 in tribulation; continuing *i* in prayer
2 Tim. 4:2 preach the word; be *i* in season, out of

Instruct *See also* Command, Teach

Deut. 4:36 to hear his voice, that he might *i* thee
32:10 he led him about, he *i* him, he kept him
Neh. 9:20 gavest also thy good Spirit to *i* them
Job 40:2 that contendeth with the Almighty *i* him?
Ps. 20:6 be *i*, ye judges of the earth
16:7 my reins also *i* me in the night seasons
32:8 I will *i* thee and teach thee in the way
Prov. 21:11 the wise is *i*, he receiveth knowledge
Is. 28:26 his God doth *i* him to discretion
40:14 with whom took he counsel, and who *i* him
Jer. 6:8 be thou *i*, O Jerusalem, lest my soul
Mt. 13:52 every scribe which is *i* unto the kingdom
Lk. 1:4 of those things, wherein thou hast been *i*
Acts 18:25 this man was *i* in the way of the LORD
Rom. 2:18 more excellent, being *i* out of the law
1 Cor. 2:16 mind of the Lord, that he may *i* him?
2 Tim. 2:25 in meekness *i* those that oppose

Instruction *See also* Advice, Counsel

Ps. 50:17 thou hatest *i*, and castest my words
Prov. 1:8 hear the *i* of thy father, . . . forsake not
4:13 take fast hold of *i*: let her not go
5:12 I hated *i*, and my heart despised reproof
6:23 and reproofs of *i* are the way of life
8:33 hear *i*, and be wise, and refuse it not
9:9 give *i* to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser
12:1 whoso loveth *i* loveth knowledge
15:32 he that refuseth *i* despiseth his own soul
23:12 apply thine heart unto *i*, and thine ears
Jer. 17:23 that they might not hear, nor receive *i*
Ezek. 5:15 an *i* and an astonishment unto the nations
Zeph. 3:7 thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive *i*
2 Tim. 3:16 for correction, for *i* in righteousness

Instructor *See also* Master, Rabbi
Teacher

Gen. 4:22 an *i* of every artificer in brass and iron
Rom. 2:20 an *i* of the foolish, a teacher of babes
1 Cor. 4:15 ye have ten thousand *i* in Christ

Instrument

Gen. 49:5 *i* of cruelty are in their habitations
Num. 3:8 shall keep all the *i* of the tabernacle
Ps. 144:9 upon a psaltery and an *i* of ten strings
Amos 6:5 and invent to themselves *i* of music
Rom. 6:13 your members as *i* of unrighteousness

Insurrection *See also* Rebellion,
Sedition

Ezra 4:19 of old time hath made *i* against kings
Ps. 64:2 from the *i* of the workers of iniquity
Mk. 15:7 Barabbas, . . . committed murder in the *i*
Acts 18:12 Jews made *i* with one accord against Paul

Integrity *See also* Honesty, Righteous-
ness, Uprightness

Gen. 20:5 *i* of my heart and innocency of my hands
1 Kgs. 9:4 David thy father walked, in *i* of heart
Job 2:3 still he holdeth fast his *i*, although thou
31:6 in an even balance, that God may know mine *i*
Ps. 7:8 my righteousness, and according to mine *i*
25:21 let *i* and uprightness preserve me
26:1 have walked in mine *i*: I have trusted also
26:11 as for me, I will walk in mine *i*: redeem me
41:12 thou upholdest me in mine *i*, and settest
Prov. 11:3 the *i* of the upright shall guide them
19:1 better is the poor that walketh in his *i*

Intercession *See also* Meditation, Prayer,
Supplication

Is. 53:12 and made *i* for the transgressors
Jer. 7:16 neither make *i* to me: for I will not hear
Rom. 8:26 the Spirit itself maketh *i* for us

Rom. 8:34 right hand of God, who also maketh *i* for us
 11:2 Elias? how he maketh *i* to God against Israel
 1 Tim. 2:1 *i*, and giving of thanks, be made for all
 Heb. 7:25 seeing he ever liveth to make *i* for them

Intercessor

Is. 59:16 no man, and wondered that there was no *i*

Intermeddle

Prov. 14:10 and a stranger doth not *i* with his joy
 18:1 through desire a man. . . *i* with all wisdom

Interpret

Gen. 41:8 was none that could *i* them unto Pharaoh
 1 Cor. 12:30 do all speak with tongues? do all *i*?
 14:13 in an unknown tongue pray that he may *i*

Interpretation

Gen. 40:8 do not *i* belong to God? tell me them
 Judg. 7:15 telling of the dream, and the *i* thereof
 Eccl. 8:1 and who knoweth the *i* of a thing?
 Dan. 2:45 dream is certain, and the *i* thereof sure
 4:18 Belshazzar, declare the *i* thereof,
 5:12 Daniel be called, and he will show the *i*
 1 Cor. 12:10 tongues; to another the *i* of tongues
 14:26 hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an *i*
 Heb. 7:2 first being by *i* King of righteousness
 2 Pet. 1:20 of the Scripture is of any private *i*

Intrude

Col. 2:18 *i* into those things which he hath not

Invade

1 Sam. 23:27 for the Philistines have *i* the land
 27:8 David and his men. . . *i* the Geshurites

Invention See also Device, Imagination

Prov. 8:12 and find out knowledge of witty *i*
 Eccl. 7:29 but they have sought out many *i*

Inventor

Rom. 1:30 *i* of evil things, disobedient to parents

Invisible

Rom. 1:20 the *i* things of him from the creation of
 Col. 1:15 the image of the *i* God, the firstborn of
 1:16 visible and *i*, whether they be thrones, or
 1 Tim. 1:17 now unto the King eternal, immortal, *i*
 Heb. 11:27 for he endured, as seeing him who is *i*

Inward See also Inner

Ps. 51:6 thou desirest truth in the *i* parts
 Jer. 31:33 I will put my law in their *i* parts
 Lk. 11:39 but your *i* part is full of ravening and
 Rom. 7:22 delight in the law of God after the *i* man
 2 Cor. 4:16 yet the *i* man is renewed day by day

Inwardly

Ps. 62:4 bless with their mouth, but they curse *i*
 Rom. 2:29 but he is a Jew, which is one *i*

Iron

Gen. 4:22 of every artificer in brass and *i*
 Deut. 8:9 a land whose stones are *i*, and out of
 2 Kgs. 6:6 cast it in thither; and the *i* did swim
 Ps. 2:9 thou shalt break them with a rod of *i*
 107:10 such as sit. . . bound in affliction and *i*
 Prov. 27:17 sharpeneth *i*; so a man sharpeneth
 Eccl. 10:10 if the *i* be blunt, and he do not whet
 Is. 60:17 bring gold, and for *i* I will bring silver
 Jer. 1:18 have made thee this day. . . an *i* pillar
 17:1 the sin of Judah is written with a pen of *i*
 28:13 but thou shalt make for them yokes of *i*
 Ezek. 4:3 *i* pan, and set it for a wall of *i* between
 Dan. 2:33 his legs of *i*, his feet part of *i* and
 Acts 12:10 they came unto the *i* gate that leadeth
 Rev. 2:27 (19:15) he shall rule them with a rod of *i*

Isaac

His birth foretold, Gen. 18:1-15; born, Gen. 21:1-7;
 offered to God, Gen. 22:1-19; married Rebekah,
 Gen. 24; father of twins, Gen. 25:19-26; dwelt in
 Gerar, Gen. 26:1-6; Isaac and Abimelech, Gen.
 26:7-33; blessed Jacob, Gen. 27:1-40; death and
 burial, Gen. 35:29.

Gal. 4:28 as *I* was, are the children of promise
 Heb. 11:20 by faith *I* blessed Jacob and Esau

Isaiah (Esaias)

Called, Is. 6; father of two sons, Is. 7:3; 8:3; prophe-
 sied during the reign of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz,
 Hezekiah, Is. 1:1; counseled Ahaz, Is. 7; counseled
 Hezekiah, 2 Kgs. 19-20 (Is. 37-39).

Mt. 3:3 (Lk. 3:4) spoken of by the prophet *I*
 15:7 (Mk. 7:6) hypocrites, well did *I* prophesy of
 Lk. 4:17 delivered unto him. . . book of the prophet *I*
 Acts 8:28 sitting in his chariot read *I* the prophet

Ishmael son of Abraham

Gen. 16:11 bear a son, and shalt call his name *I*
 17:18 God, O that *I* might live before thee!
 25:12 these are the generations of *I*, Abraham's

Ishmael son of Nethaniah

2 Kgs. 25:25 (Jer. 41:2)

Ishmaelite Gen. 37:28; Judg. 8:24

Island

Is. 41:1 keep silence before me, O *i*; and let the
 Acts 27:26 howbeit we must be cast upon a certain *i*
 28:1 then they knew that the *i* was called Melita
 Rev. 6:14 mountain and *i* were moved out of their

Isle

Gen. 10:5 by these were the *i* of the Gentiles divided
 Is. 42:4 the earth; and the *i* shall wait for his law
 Acts 13:6 they had gone through the *i* unto Paphos

Israel See also Jacob

Gen. 32:28 shall be called no more Jacob, but *I*
 35:10 *I* shall be thy name; and he called his name *I*
 Ex. 4:22 thus saith the LORD, *I* is my son, even my
 Deut. 6:4 (Mk. 12:29) hear, O *I*: The LORD our God
 1 Kgs. 12:19 (2 Chr. 10:19) *I* rebelled against the
 Amos 2:6 for three transgressions of *I*, and for four
 Rom. 9:6 for they are not all *I*, which are of *I*
 11:26 so all *I* shall be saved: as it is written
 Gal. 6:16 peace. . . and mercy, and upon the *I* of God

Israelite See also Hebrew, Jew

Jn. 1:47 behold an *I* indeed, in whom is no guile!
 Rom. 9:4 who are *I*; to whom pertaineth the adoption
 11:1 I also am an *I*, of the seed of Abraham

Issue

Gen. 48:6 thy *i*, which thou begetteth after them
 Lev. 12:7 be cleansed from the *i* of her blood
 15:2 when any man hath a running *i*. . . he is unclean
 Ps. 68:20 GOD the Lord belong the *i* from death
 Prov. 4:23 heart. . . for out of it are the *i* of life
 Mt. 9:20 (Mk. 5:25; Lk. 8:43) *i* of blood twelve years
 Rev. 9:17 out of their mouths *i* fire and smoke and

Italian Acts 10:1

Italy

Acts 18:2 come from *I*, with his wife Priscilla
 27:1 we should sail into *I*, they delivered Paul
 Heb. 13:24 they of *I* salute you

Itching

2 Tim. 4:3 to themselves teachers, having *i* ears

Ivory

1 Kgs. 10:18 (2 Chr. 9:17) made a great throne of *i* 22:39 and the *i* house which he made
Ps. 45:8 out of the *i* palaces, whereby they have Song. 7:4 thy neck is as a tower of *i*; thine eyes Ezek. 27:6 Ashurites have made thy benches of *i* Amos 3:15 houses of *i* shall perish, and the great 6:4 lie upon beds of *i*, and stretch themselves
Rev. 18:12 thine wood, and all manner vessels of *i*

J

Jacob *See also* Israel

Born, Gen. 25:19–26; obtained Esau's birthright, Gen. 25:27–34; received Isaac's blessing, Gen. 27:1–29; fled from Esau, Gen. 27:41–28:5; dream at Bethel and his vow, Gen. 28:10–22; served Laban for Rachel and Leah, Gen. 29:1–30; dealings with Laban, Gen. 30:25–43; departure from Padan-aram, Gen. 31; wrestled at Peniel, Gen. 32:24–32; reconciled with Esau, Gen. 33:1–16; blessed by God at Bethel, Gen. 35:1–15; went down to Egypt, Gen. 46–47; blessed Ephraim and Manasseh, Gen. 48; blessed his own sons, Gen. 49:1–27; death and burial, Gen. 49:28–50:14

Num. 24:17 there shall come a Star out of *J*
Hos. 12:12 *J* fled into the country of Syria
Mal. 1:2 (Rom. 9:13) saith the LORD: yet I loved *J*
Mt. 8:11 (Lk. 13:28) sit . . . with Abraham . . . Isaac . . . *J*
Jn. 4:6 now *J*'s well was there. Jesus therefore 4:12 art thou greater than our father *J*, which Rom. 9:13 *J* have I loved, but Esau have I hated
Heb. 11:21 by faith, *J*, when he was a dying, blessed

JAH Ps. 68:4

Jailer

Acts 16:23 charging the *j* to keep them safely

Jairus Mk. 5:22 (Lk. 8:41)

James the son of Zebedee

Called, Mt. 4:21 (Mk. 1:19; Lk. 5:10); at Jairus' house, Mk. 5:37 (Lk. 8:51); at transfiguration, Mt. 17:1 (Mk. 9:2; Lk. 9:28); at Gethsemane, Mt. 26:37 (Mk. 14:33); suffered martyrdom, Acts 12:2.

James the son of Alphaeus

Mt. 10:3 (Mk. 3:18; Lk. 6:15; Acts 1:13)

James the brother of Jesus

Brother of Jesus, Mt. 13:55 (Mk. 6:3); disapproved Jesus' works, Jn. 7:3–5; saw the risen Christ, 1 Cor. 15:7; met in the upper room, Acts 1:14; visited by Paul, Gal. 1:19; 2:9; at the Council of Jerusalem, Acts 15:13–34; received Paul's report, Acts 21:18.

Jangling

1 Tim. 1:6 swerved have turned aside unto vain *j*

Japheth Gen. 5:32; 9:18–10:2

Jason Acts 17:5–9

Jasper

Rev. 4:3 he that sat was to look upon like a *j*
21.18 the building of the wall of it was of *j*

Javelin

Num. 25:7 Phinehas . . . took a *j* in his hand
1 Sam. 18:11 Saul cast the *j*; for he said, I will 19:10 smote the *j* into the wall; and David fled

Jaw

Judg. 15:19 clave a hollow place that was in the *j*
Job 29:17 I brake the *j* of the wicked, and plucked

Jawbone

Judg. 15:16 with the *j* of an ass, heaps upon heaps

Jealous

Ex. 20:5 (Deut. 5:9) I the LORD thy God am a *j* God 34:14 for the LORD, whose name is *J*, is a *j* God Num. 5:14 he be *j* of his wife, and she be defiled Deut. 4:24 God is a consuming fire, even a *j* God 6:15 for the LORD thy God is a *j* God among you 1 Kgs. 19:10 (19:14) I have been very *j* for the LORD Ezek. 39:25 and will be *j* for my holy name Joel 2:18 then will the LORD be *j* for his land Nah. 1:2 God is *j*, and the LORD revengeth Zech. 1:14 I am *j* for Jerusalem and for Zion with 8:2 I was *j* for Zion with great jealousy 2 Cor. 11:2 I am *j* over you with godly jealousy

Jealousy *See also* Envy

Num. 5:14 or if the spirit of *j* come upon him 25:11 consumed not the children of Israel in my *j* Deut. 32:16 provoked him to *j* with strange gods 32:21 (Rom. 10:19) I will move them to *j* with those 1 Kgs. 14:22 they provoked him to *j* with their sins Ps. 78:58 moved him to *j* with their graven images 79:5 angry for ever? Shall thy *j* burn like fire? Prov. 6:34 *j* is the rage of a man: therefore he Song 8:6 strong as death; *j* is cruel as the grave Ezek. 8:3 of the image of *j*, which provoketh to *j* Zech. 1:14 Jerusalem and for Zion with a great *j* 1 Cor. 10:22 do we provoke the Lord to *j*?

Jebusite

Josh. 15:63 (Judg. 1:21); 2 Sam. 5:6 (1 Chr. 11:4)

Jeconiah *See also* Jehoiachin

Esth. 2:6 (Jer. 24:1)

Jehoahaz king of Israel 2 Kgs. 13:1–9

Jehoahaz king of Judah

2 Kgs. 23:30–34 (2 Chr. 36:1–4)

Jehoash (Joash) king of Judah

2 Kgs. 11:2–12:21 (2 Chr. 22:11–24:27)

Jehoash (Joash) king of Israel

2 Kgs. 13:10–14:16

Jehoiachin *See also* Jeconiah

2 Kgs. 24:6–25:30

Jehoiada

2 Kgs. 11:4–12:16 (2 Chr. 22:11–24:16)

Jehoiakim 2 Kgs. 23:34–24:6 (2 Chr. 36:4–8)

Jer. 22:18 thus saith the LORD concerning *J*

Jehoram (Joram) king of Israel

2 Kgs. 3:1–9:26

Jehoram (Joram) king of Judah

2 Kgs. 8:16–24 (2 Chr. 21:1–20)

Jehoshaphat

1 Kgs. 22:2–50 (2 Chr. 17:1–21:1)

Joel 3:2 will bring them down into the valley of *J*

JEHOVAH *See also* God, LORD, Lord

Ex. 6:3 but by my name *J* was I not known to them Ps. 83:18 whose name alone is *J*, art the Most High Is. 12:2 *J* is my strength and my song; he also is 26:4 for in the LORD *J* is everlasting strength

Jehovah-jireh Gen. 22:14

Jehovah-nissi Ex. 17:15

Jehovah-shalom Judg. 6:24

Jehu the seer 1 Kgs. 16:1; 2 Chr. 19:2

Jehu king of Israel

2 Kgs. 9:2–10:36; 2 Chr. 22:7–9

Hos. 1:4 the blood of Jezreel upon the house of *J*

Jeopardy See also Danger, Peril

Lk. 8:23 they were filled with water, and were in *j*

1 Cor. 15:30 and why stand we in *j* every hour?

Jephthah Judg. 11:1–12:7; Heb. 11:32

Jeremiah (Jeremias)

Called, Jer. 1:1–10; vision of almond rod and seething pot, 1:11–19; sign of marred girdle, 13:1–11; sign of potter's vessel, 18; sign of earthen bottle, 19; put in stocks, 20:1–6; sign of baskets of figs, 24; his life threatened, 26; sign of purchase of field, 32:6–44; prophesied to Rechabites, 35; wrote prophecies, 36; imprisoned, 32:1–5; 37:11–38:28; released, 39:11–14; 40:1–6; taken into Egypt, 43:1–7.

Mt. 16:14 and others, *J*, or one of the prophets

Jericho

Numb. 22:1 Israel set forward, and pitched. . . by *J*
Josh. 2:1 go view the land, even *J*. And they went

6:2 Joshua, See, I have given into thine hand *J*

1 Kgs. 16:34 did Hiel the Bethelite build *J*

2 Kgs. 2:5 the sons of the prophets that were at *J*

Mt. 20:29 (Mk. 10:46; Lk. 18:35) departed from *J*

Lk. 10:30 Jerusalem to *J*, and fell among thieves

19:1 and Jesus entered and passed through *J*

Heb. 11:30 by faith the walls of *J* fell down

Jeroboam son of Nebat

1 Kgs. 11:26–14:20 (2 Chr. 10:2–13:20)

Jeroboam son of Joash 2 Kgs. 14:23–29

Jerubbaal See Gideon

Jerusalem See also Zion

Josh. 15:63 (Judg. 1:21) the Jebusites dwell. . . at *J*
Judg. 1:8 Judah had fought against *J*, and had taken

2 Sam. 5:6 (1 Chr. 11:4) the king. . . went to *J* unto

24:16 (1 Chr. 21:15) his hand upon *J* to destroy it

2 Kgs. 18:17 (Is. 36:2) Assyria sent. . . great host against *J*

24:10 Nebuchadnezzar. . . came up against *J*

25:10 (Jer. 52:14) brake. . . the walls of *J*

2 Chr. 36:23 (Ezra 1:2) me to build him a house at *J*

Neh. 2:17 how *J* lieth waste. . . build up the wall of *J*

Ps. 51:18 unto Zion: build thou the walls of *J*

122:6 pray for the peace of *J*; they shall prosper

137:5 if I forget thee, O *J*, let my right hand

Is. 44:26 that saith to *J*, Thou shalt be inhabited

62:7 and till he make *J* a praise in the earth

Jer. 9:11 will make *J* heaps, and a den of dragons

26:18 (Mic. 3:12) and *J* shall become heaps

Ezek. 5:5 this is *J*; I have set it in the midst of

16:2 son of man, cause *J* to know her abominations

Dan. 9:16 thy fury be turned away from thy city *J*

Joel 3:17 then shall *J* be holy, and there shall no

Zech. 2:2 and he said unto me, To measure *J*

14:2 will gather all nations against *J* to battle

Mt. 5:35 by *J*, for it is the city of the great king

20:18 (Mk. 10:32; Lk. 18:31) behold, we go up to *J*

21:1 (Mk. 11:1) drew nigh unto *J*. . . then sent Jesus

23:37 (Lk. 13:34) O *J*, *J*. . . that killest the prophets

Lk. 2:22 they brought him to *J*, to present him to

2:42 he was twelve years old, they went up to *J*

Lk. 9:51 he steadfastly set his face to go to *J*

21:24 *J* shall be trodden down of the Gentiles

24:47 be preached in his name. . . beginning at *J*

24:49 but tarry ye in the city of *J*, until ye be

Acts 1:8 witnesses unto me both in *J*, and in all Judea

8:1 great persecution against the church. . . at *J*

21:13 not to be bound only, but also to die at *J*

Gal. 1:18 went up to *J* to see Peter, and abode

2:1 went up again to *J* with Barnabas, and took

4:26 but *J* which is above is free, which is the

Heb. 12:22 city of the living God, the heavenly *J*

Rev. 21:2 I John saw the holy city, new *J*, coming

21:10 showed me that great city, the holy *J*

Jeshua See Joshua

Jesse

Is. 11:1 a rod out of the stem of *J*, and a Branch

11:10 (Rom. 15:12) there shall be a root of *J*

Jesus See also Christ, Christ Jesus, Jesus

Christ, Lord, Lord Jesus, Lord Jesus

Christ, Messiah, Saviour

His birth foretold, Lk. 1:26–38; born, Mt. 1:18–25;

Lk. 2:1–7; circumcised, Lk. 2:21; presented in the

temple, Lk. 2:22–38; visited by the wise men, Mt.

2:1–12; fled to Egypt, Mt. 2:13–18; brought to Naza-

reth, Mt. 2:19–23 (Lk. 2:39); visited Jerusalem, Lk.

2:41–50; his brothers and sisters, Mt. 13:55–56 (Mk.

6:3); baptized, Mt. 3:13–17 (Mk. 1:9–11; Lk. 3:

21–23); tempted by the devil, Mt. 4:1–11 (Mk. 1:12–

13; Lk. 4:1–13); called his disciples, Mt. 4:18–22; 9:9;

Mk. 1:16–20; 2:13–14; Lk. 5:1–11, 27–28; 6:12–16;

Jn. 1:35–51; commissioned the twelve, Mt. 10:1–4

(Mk. 3:13–19; Lk. 6:12–16); Sermon on the Mount,

Mt. 5–7; sent disciples forth by twos, Mt. 9:35–11:1

(Mk. 6:7–13; Lk. 9:1–6); foretold his death and resur-

rection, Mt. 16:21–26 (17:22–23; 20:17–28; Mk.

8:31–37; 9:30–32; 10:32–45; Lk. 9:22–25; 9:43–45;

18:31–34); transfigured, Mt. 17:1–8 (Mk. 9:2–8; Lk.

9:28–36); sent forth the seventy, Lk. 10:1–24; trium-

phal entry into Jerusalem, Mt. 21:1–11 (Mk. 11:1–11;

Lk. 19:29–44; Jn. 12:12–19); instituted the Lord's

supper, Mt. 26:26–29 (Mk. 14:22–25; Lk. 22:17–20;

1 Cor. 11:23–26); betrayed, arrested, and forsaken,

Mt. 26:47–57 (Mk. 14:43–53; Lk. 22:47–54; Jn. 18:2–

13); crucified, Mt. 27:31–56 (Mk. 15:20–41; Lk.

23:26–49; Jn. 19:16–30); appeared after his resurrec-

tion, Mt. 28:9–20 (Mk. 16:9–18; Lk. 24:13–50; Jn.

20:11–31); Acts 1:3–8; 1 Cor. 15:5–7; ascended to

heaven, Mk. 16:19–20 (Lk. 24:50–53; Acts 1:9–12).

Acts 1:1 of all that *J* began both to do and teach

1:11 this same *J*, which is taken up from you

2:22 *J* of Nazareth, a man approved of God among

2:36 God hath made that same *J*, whom ye have

4:13 knowledge of them, that they had been with *J*

5:30 God of our fathers raised up *J*, whom ye slew

7:55 saw the glory of God, and *J* standing on the

8:35 opened his mouth. . . and preached unto him *J*

9:5 (22:8; 26:15) I am *J* whom thou persecutest

10:38 how God anointed *J* of Nazareth with the

13:23 hath God. . . raised unto Israel a Saviour, *J*

17:18 preached unto them *J*, and the resurrection

18:5 testified to the Jews that *J* was Christ

19:15 the evil spirit. . . said, *J* I know, and Paul

Rom. 3:26 justifier of him which believeth in *J*

1 Cor. 12:3 no man can say that *J* is the Lord, but

Phil. 2:10 at the name of *J* every knee should bow

1 Thes. 4:14 we believe that *J* died and rose again

Heb. 2:9 but we see *J*, who was made a little lower

4:14 have a great high priest. . . *J* the Son of God

6:20 the forerunner is for us entered, even *J*

12:2 looking unto *J* the author and finisher of

1 Jn. 2:22 but he that denieth that *J* is the Christ?

4:15 shall confess that *J* is the Son of God

5:1 whosoever believeth that *J* is the Christ

Rev. 22:16 I *J* have sent mine angel to testify

Jesus Christ *See also* Christ, Christ
Jesus, Jesus, Lord, Lord Jesus, Lord
Jesus Christ, Messiah, Saviour

Acts 3:20 shall send *J C*, which before was preached
5:42 they ceased not to teach and preach *J C*
Rom. 1:3 his Son *J C* our Lord, which was made
5:15 gift by grace, which is by one man, *J C*
6:3 so many of us as were baptized into *J C*
1 Cor. 2:2 any thing... save *J C*, and him crucified
3:11 foundation... than that is laid, which is *J C*
2 Cor. 5:18 hath reconciled us to himself by *J C*
13:5 know ye not... that *J C* is in you, except ye
Gal. 3:1 *J C* hath been... set forth, crucified
Eph. 2:20 *J C* himself being the chief corner stone
Phil. 1:6 will perform it until the day of *J C*
2:11 every tongue should confess that *J C* is Lord
2 Tim. 2:8 *J C* of the seed of David was raised
Heb. 13:8 *J C* the same yesterday, and today, and
1 Pet. 1:7 honor and glory at the appearing of *J C*
1 Jn. 1:7 the blood of *J C* his Son cleanseth us from
2:1 advocate with the Father, *J C* the righteous
4:2 confesseth that *J C* is come in the flesh

Jew *See also* Hebrew, Israelite

Ezra 4:12 the *J* which came up from thee to us are
Neh. 1:2 asked... concerning the *J* that had escaped
Esth. 3:6 Haman sought to destroy all the *J* that
Dan. 3:8 Chaldeans came near, and accused the *J*
Zech. 8:23 take hold of the skirt of him that is a *J*
Mt. 28:15 saying is commonly reported among the *J*
Jn. 1:19 *J* sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem
3:25 between some of John's disciples and the *J*
4:9 for the *J* have no dealings with the Samaritans
4:22 what we worship; for salvation is of the *J*
5:16 therefore did the *J* persecute Jesus
18:20 the temple, whither the *J* always resort
Acts 2:5 *J*, devout men, out of every nation under
10:28 unlawful thing for a... *J* to keep company
11:19 preaching... to none but unto the *J* only
14:19 came thither certain *J* from Antioch and
16:20 being *J*, do exceedingly trouble our city
18:2 Claudius had commanded all *J* to depart
21:20 how many thousands of *J*... which believe
Rom. 1:16 to the *J* first, and also to the Greek
2:9 of the *J* first, and also of the Gentile
2:17 thou art called a *J*, and restest in the law
2:28 for he is not a *J*, which is one outwardly
3:1 what advantage then hath the *J*? or what
10:12 no difference between the *J* and the Greek
1 Cor. 1:23 unto the *J* a stumblingblock, and unto
9:20 unto the *J* I became as a *J*, that I might
Gal. 3:28 (Col. 3:11) there is neither *J* nor Greek
Rev. 2:9 of them which say they are *J*, and are not

Jewel

Gen. 24:53 servant brought forth *j* of silver, and *j*
Ex. 3:22 (11:2) borrow... *j* of silver, and *j* of gold
Prov. 11:22 as a *j* of gold in a swine's snout, so
Is. 3:21 and the earrings, the rings, and nose *j*
61:10 as a bride adorneth herself with her *j*
Ezek. 16:12 I put a *j* on thy forehead, and earrings
Mal. 3:17 in that day when I make up my *j*

Jewess Acts 16:1

Jezebel

1 Kgs. 16:31-21:25; 2 Kgs. 9:7-37; Rev. 2:20

Joab

Murdered Abner, 2 Sam. 3:22-30; set Uriah in the
front, 2 Sam. 11:6-21; reconciled David and Ab-
salom, 2 Sam. 14:28-33; killed Absalom, 2 Sam. 18:
9-17; pursued Sheba and slew Amasa, 2 Sam. 20:4-
23; put to death by Solomon, 1 Kgs. 2:28-34.

Joash *See* Jehoash

Job Job 1:1-42:17

Ezek. 14:20 though Noah, Daniel, and *J*, were in it
Jas. 5:11 ye have heard of the patience of *J*

John (Mark) *See* Mark

John the Apostle

Called, Mt. 4:21 (Mk. 1:19; Lk. 5:10); sent out with
the twelve, Mt. 10:2 (Mk. 3:17); desire for revenge
rebuked, Lk. 9:51-56; selfish request rejected, Mt.
20:20-24 (Mk. 10:35-41); healed and preached in the
temple, Acts 3:1-4:22.

John the Baptist

Birth foretold, Lk. 1:5-25; born, Lk. 1:57-66;
preached and baptized, Mt. 3:1-12 (Mk. 1:4-11; Lk.
3:1-17); imprisoned, Mt. 14:3-4 (Mk. 6:17-18; Lk.
3:19-20); sent messengers to Jesus, Mt. 11:1-6 (Lk.
7:18-23); commended by Jesus, Mt. 11:7-15 (Lk. 7:
24-35); beheaded and buried, Mt. 14:6-12 (Mk. 6:
17-29).

Join *See also* Cleave

Gen. 14:3 were *j* together in the vale of Siddim
Is. 5:8 woe unto them that *j* house to house
Jer. 50:5 come, and let us *j* ourselves to the LORD
Zech. 2:11 many nations shall be *j* to the LORD
Mt. 19:6 (Mk. 10:9) what... God hath *j* together
Acts 5:13 of the rest durst no man *j* himself to
8:29 go near, and *j* thyself to this chariot
9:26 Saul... assayed to *j* himself to the disciples
1 Cor. 1:10 be perfectly *j* together in the same mind
6:16 that he which is *j* to a harlot is one body?
6:17 he that is *j* unto the Lord is one spirit
Eph. 4:16 from whom the whole body fitly *j* together
5:31 and shall be *j* unto his wife, and they two

Joint

Gen. 32:25 hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of *j*
1 Kgs. 22:34 (2 Chr. 18:33) between... *j* of... harness
Ps. 22:14 bones are out of *j*; my heart is like wax
Eph. 4:16 compacted by that which every *j* suppleth
Col. 2:19 from which all the body by *j* and bands
Heb. 4:12 of the *j* and marrow, and is a discerner

Joint-heir

Rom. 8:17 heirs of God, and *j-h* with Christ, if so

Jonah (Jonas) Jon. 1:1-4:11

Mt. 12:40 as *J* was three days and three nights in
16:4 (Lk. 11:29) but the sign of the prophet *J*
Lk. 11:30 as *J* was a sign unto the Ninevites

Jonathan son of Saul

Smote the Philistine garrison, 1 Sam. 13:2-4; 14:1-
15; transgressed Saul's oath, 1 Sam. 14:24-30; res-
cued by the people, 1 Sam. 14:36-46; made a
covenant with David, 1 Sam. 18:1-5; friendship with
David, 1 Sam. 20; killed by the Philistines, 1 Sam.
31:2.

Joppa

Acts 9:36 at *J* a certain disciple named Tabitha
10:5 (Lk. 11:32; 11:13) send men to *J*... for one Simon
11:5 I was in the city of *J* praying

Joram *See* Jehoram

Jordan

Gen. 13:11 then Lot chose him all the plain of *J*
Josh. 1:2 go over this *J*, thou, and all this people
3:17 stood firm on dry ground in the midst of *J*
2 Sam. 19:15 Judah came... to conduct... king over *J*
2 Kgs. 2:7 view afar off; and they two stood by *J*
5:10 go and wash in *J* seven times, and thy flesh
6:4 when they came to *J*, they cut down wood

Ps. 114:3 sea saw it, and fled: *J* was driven back
 Jer. 12:5 how wilt thou do in the swelling of *J*?
 49:19 come up like a lion from the swelling of *J*
 Mt. 3:6 (Mk. 1:5) baptized of him in *J*, confessing

Joseph son of Jacob

Born, Gen. 30:22-24; incurred jealousy by his dreams,
 Gen. 37:5-11; sold into Egypt, Gen. 37:12-28; re-
 fused Potiphar's wife, Gen. 39:1-18; imprisoned,
 Gen. 39:19-23; interpreted the prisoners' dreams,
 Gen. 40; interpreted Pharaoh's dreams, Gen. 41:1-
 36; made ruler over Egypt, Gen. 41:37-57; met his
 brothers, Gen. 42-44; made himself known to them,
 Gen. 45; saw his father again, Gen. 46:28-34; died,
 Gen. 50:22-26; buried in Shechem, Josh. 24:32.

Ex. 1:8 (Acts 7:18) a new king . . . which knew not *J*
 Deut. 33:13 of *J* . . . Blessed of the LORD be his land
 Ps. 105:17 he sent a man before them, even *J*, who
 Amos 6:6 are not grieved for the affliction of *J*
 Acts 7:9 patriarchs . . . with envy, sold *J* into Egypt
 Heb. 11:22 by faith *J*, when he died, made mention

Joseph husband of Mary, mother of

Jesus

Betrothed to Mary, Mt. 1:18 (Lk. 1:27); instructed
 by an angel, Mt. 1:19-21; went to Bethlehem, Lk.
 2:4; fled into Egypt, Mt. 2:13-15; returned to
 Nazareth, Mt. 2:19-23.

Lk. 4:22 (Jn. 6:42) is not this *J*'s son?

Joseph of Arimathea Mt. 27:57-60 (Mk.

15:42-46; Lk. 23:50-53; Jn. 19:38-42)

Jesus Mt. 13:55 (Mk. 6:3); Mt. 27:56 (Mk.

15:40)

Joshua

Defeated the Amalekites, Ex. 17:8-13; in charge of
 the tabernacle, Ex. 33:11; sent with the spies, Num.
 13:1-16; 14:6-9; chosen to succeed Moses, Num.
 27:18-23; Deut. 3:28; commissioned by Moses, Deut.
 31:23; 34:9; encouraged by the LORD, Josh. 1:1-9;
 sent spies to Jericho, Josh. 2; passed over Jordan,
 Josh. 3; captured Jericho, Josh. 6; captured Ai,
 Josh. 7-8; warred against the kings, Josh. 10-12; al-
 lotted the land, Josh. 13:1-22:8; charged the people,
 Josh. 23:1-24:24; made a covenant, Josh. 24:25-27;
 death and burial, Josh. 24:29-30.

Joshua (Jeshua) the priest

Hag. 1:1; Zech. 3:1

Joy

Mt. 5:18 one *j* or one tittle shall in no wise pass

Journey

Gen. 11:2 as they *j* from the east, that they found
 13:3 went on his *j* from the south even to Bethel
 Ex. 3:18 three days' *j* into the wilderness, that we
 Num. 10:28 thus were the *j* of . . . Israel according to
 33:1 these are the *j* of the children of Israel
 Deut. 2:24 rise ye up, take your *j*, and pass over
 1 Kgs. 18:27 or he is pursuing, or he is in a *j*, or
 19:4 himself went a day's *j* into the wilderness
 Neh. 2:6 how long shall thy *j* be? and when wilt
 Prov. 7:19 is not at home, he is gone a long *j*
 Mt. 10:10 (Mk. 6:8; Lk. 9:3) nor scrip for your *j*
 Mk. 13:34 Son of man is as a man taking a far *j*
 Lk. 11:6 a friend of mine in his *j* is come to me
 15:13 took his *j* into a far country, and there
 Jn. 4:6 wearied with his *j*, sat thus on the well
 Acts 9:7 with him stood speechless, hearing a voice
 Rom. 1:10 at length I might have a prosperous *j* by
 15:24 whensoever I take my *j* into Spain, I will
 2 Cor. 11:26 in *j* often, in perils of waters

Joy See also Delight, Gladness, Pleasure, Rejoicing

Ezra. 3:12 loud voice; and many shouted aloud for *j*
 6:16 the dedication of this house of God with *j*
 Neh. 8:10 for the *j* of the LORD is your strength
 Esth. 9:22 turned unto them from sorrow to *j*, and from
 Job 20:5 the *j* of the hypocrite but for a moment?
 33:26 he shall see his face with *j*
 Ps. 16:11 in thy presence is fulness of *j*
 30:5 for a night, but *j* cometh in the morning
 32:11 and shout for *j*, all ye that are upright
 43:4 altar of God, unto God my exceeding *j*
 48:2 the *j* of the whole earth, is mount Zion
 51:12 restore unto me the *j* of thy salvation
 67:4 O let the nations be glad and sing for *j*
 126:5 they that sow in tears shall reap in *j*
 137:6 if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief *j*
 Prov. 14:10 stranger doth not intermeddle with *j* *j*
 15:21 folly is *j* to him that is destitute of wisdom
 21:15 it is *j* to the just to do judgment
 23:24 begetteth a wise child shall have *j* of him
 Eccl. 2:10 I withheld not my heart from any *j*
 9:7 eat thy bread with *j*, and drink thy wine
 Is. 9:3 not increased the *j*: they *j* before thee
 12:3 therefore with *j* shall ye draw water out of
 24:8 rejoice endeth, the *j* of the harp ceaseth
 29:19 the meek also shall increase their *j* in
 35:10 *j* upon their heads; they shall obtain *j*
 52:9 break forth into *j*, sing together, ye waste
 55:12 ye shall go out with *j*, and be led forth
 60:15 I will make thee . . . a *j* of many generations
 61:3 beauty for ashes, the oil of *j* for mourning
 65:19 rejoice in Jerusalem, and *j* in my people
 66:5 he shall appear to your *j*, and they shall
 Jer. 15:16 thy word was unto me the *j* and rejoicing
 31:13 for I will turn their mourning into *j*
 33:9 it shall be to me a name of *j*, a praise and
 Hab. 3:18 I will *j* in the God of my salvation
 Zeph. 3:17 his love, he will *j* over thee with singing
 Mt. 13:20 (Lk. 8:13) word . . . with *j* receiveth . . . it
 13:44 and for *j* thereof goeth and selleth all
 25:21 (25:23) enter thou into the *j* of thy lord
 28:8 from the sepulchre with fear and great *j*
 Lk. 1:14 thou shalt have *j* and gladness; and many
 2:10 behold, I bring you good tidings of great *j*
 10:17 the seventy returned again with *j*, saying
 15:7 *j* shall be in heaven over one sinner that
 24:41 they yet believed not for *j*, and wondered
 Jn. 3:29 this my *j* therefore is fulfilled
 15:11 my *j* might remain in you, and that your *j*
 16:24 ye shall receive, that your *j* may be full
 17:13 they might have my *j* fulfilled in themselves
 Acts 2:28 make me full of *j* with thy countenance
 8:8 and there was great *j* in that city
 13:52 disciples were filled with *j*, and with the
 20:24 so that I might finish my course with *j*
 Rom. 14:17 but righteousness, and peace, and *j*
 15:13 fill you with all *j* and peace in believing
 15:32 come unto you with *j* by the will of God
 2 Cor. 1:24 your faith, but are helpers of your *j*
 2:3 in you all, that my *j* is the *j* of you all
 Gal. 5:22 the fruit of the Spirit is love, *j*, peace
 Phil. 1:4 for you all making request with *j*
 2:2 fulfil ye my *j*, that ye be likeminded
 4:1 beloved and longed for, my *j* and crown
 1 Thes. 1:6 affliction, with *j* of the Holy Ghost
 2:20 for ye are our glory and *j*
 3:9 all the *j* wherewith we *j* for your sakes
 2 Tim. 1:4 thy tears, that I may be filled with *j*
 Heb. 12:2 who for the *j* that was set before him
 13:17 they may do it with *j*, and not with grief
 Jas. 1:2 count it all *j* when ye fall into divers
 4:9 turned to mourning, and your *j* to heaviness
 1 Pet. 1:8 ye rejoice with *j* unspeakable and full
 4:13 revealed, ye may be glad . . . with exceeding *j*
 1 Jn. 1:4 write me unto you, that your *j* may be full
 3 Jn. 4 no greater *j* than to hear that my children
 Jude 24 the presence of his glory with exceeding *j*

Joyful *See also* Glad, Happy, Merry

Ezra 6:22 with joy: for the LORD had made them *j*
 Ps. 5:11 let them also that love thy name be *j* in
 35:9 my soul shall be *j* in the LORD: it shall
 63:5 and my mouth shall praise thee with *j* lips
 66:1 make a *j* noise unto God, all ye lands
 89:15 blessed is the people that know the *j* sound
 95:1 make a *j* noise to the rock of our salvation
 98:4 (100:1) make a *j* noise unto the LORD, all
 98:8 floods clap their hands: let the hills be *j*
 149:5 let the saints be *j* in glory: let them sing
 Is. 49:13 sing, O heavens; and be *j*, O earth
 56:7 and make them *j* in my house of prayer
 61:10 my soul shall be *j* in my God; for he hath
 2 Cor. 7:4 I am exceeding *j* in all our tribulation

Joyfully

Heb. 10:34 and took *j* the spoiling of your goods

Joyfulness

Deut. 28:47 servedst not the LORD thy God with *j*
 Col. 1:11 all patience and long-suffering with *j*

Joyous

Heb. 12:11 no chastering for the present. . . to be *j*

Jubilee

Lev. 25:11 *j* shall that fiftieth year be unto you
 25:50 shall reckon with him. . . unto the year of *j*

Judah

Born, Gen. 29:35; saved Joseph's life, Gen. 37:26-28;
 Judah and Tamar, Gen. 38; pleaded for Benjamin,
 Gen. 44:14-34; blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49:8-12.

Deut. 33:7 this is the blessing of *J*: and he said
 Josh. 15:20 is the inheritance of the tribe . . . of *J*
 Judg. 1:2 the LORD said, *J* shall go up: behold, I
 2 Sam. 2:4 men of *J* came, and . . . anointed David
 19:15 *J* came to Gilgal, to go to meet the king
 1 Kgs. 12:20 house of David, but the tribe of *J* only
 14:22 *J* did evil in the sight of the LORD
 2 Kgs. 25:21 (Jer. 52:27) *J* was carried away out of
 Amos 2:4 for three transgressions of *J* and for four,
 Heb. 7:14 it is evident that our Lord sprang out of *J*
 Rev. 5:5 weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of *J*

Judas (Jude) the brother of Jesus

Mt. 13:55 (Mk. 6:3); Jude 1:1

Judas the brother of James

Lk. 6:16; Jn. 14:22

Judas of Galilee Acts 5:37**Judas** of Damascus Acts 9:11**Judas (Barsabas)** Acts 15:22, 27**Judas (Isariot)**

Mt. 10:4 (Mk. 3:19; Lk. 6:16) *J* Isariot . . . betrayed
 26:14 (Mk. 14:10) *J* Isariot, went unto the chief
 26:47 (Mk. 14:43; Lk. 22:47; Jn. 18:3) while he yet
 spake, lo, *J*, one of the twelve, came
 27:3 *J* . . . saw that he was condemned, repented
 Jn. 6:71 he spake of *J* Isariot the son of Simon
 13:26 had dipped the sop, he gave it to *J*
 Acts 1:16 Holy Ghost . . . spake before concerning *J*

Judea

Ezra 5:8 that we went into the province of *J*
 Jn. 3:22 Jesus and his disciples into the land of *J*
 11:7 to his disciples, Let us go into *J* again
 Acts 1:8 Jerusalem, and in all *J*, and in Samaria
 Gal. 1:22 unknown by face unto the churches of *J*

Judge *See also* Accuse, Condemn

Gen. 16:5 the LORD *j* between me and thee
 18:25 shall not the *J* of all the earth do right?
 Ex. 2:14 (Acts 7:27) who made thee. . . a *j* over us?
 18:13 on the morrow. . . Moses sat *j* the people
 Lev. 19:15 righteousness shalt thou *j* thy neighbor
 Num. 35:24 *j* between the slayer and the revenger
 Deut. 1:16 I charged your *j*. . . *j* righteously between
 19:18 and the *j* shall make diligent inquisition
 32:36 (Heb. 10:30) the LORD shall *j* his people
 Judg. 2:16 LORD raised up *j*, which delivered them
 1 Sam. 2:25 sin against another, the *j* shall *j* him
 7:16 from year to year in circuit. . . and *J* Israel
 8:5 make us a king to *j* us like all the nations
 2 Sam. 15:4 oh that I were made *j* in the land
 1 Kgs. 3:9 (2 Chr. 1:10) who is able to *j* this. . . people
 8:32 (2 Chr. 6:23) *j* thy servants, condemning the
 1 Chr. 16:33 (Ps. 96:13; 98:9) he cometh to *j* the earth
 2 Chr. 19:6 for ye *j* not for man, but for the LORD
 Job 9:15 but I would make supplication to my *j*
 22:13 God know? Can he *j* through the dark cloud
 Ps. 2:10 be instructed, ye *j* of the earth
 7:11 God *j* the righteous, and God is angry with
 9:8 (Acts 17:31) shall *j* the world in righteousness
 10:18 to *j* the fatherless and the oppressed
 26:1 *j* me. . . for I have walked in mine integrity
 37:33 not leave. . . nor condemn him when he is *j*
 43:1 *j* me, O God, and plead my cause against an
 50:6 declare his righteousness: for God is *j*
 51:4 (Rom. 3:4) speakest, and be clear when thou *j*
 58:11 verily he is a God that *j* in the earth
 72:2 he shall *j* thy people with righteousness
 75:7 but God is the *j*; he putteth down one
 82:1 God standeth. . . he *j* among the gods
 94:2 lift up thyself, thou *j* of the earth
 110:6 he shall *j* among the heathen, he shall fill
 135:14 (Heb. 10:30) the LORD will *j* his people
 Eccl. 3:17 God shall *j* the righteous and the wicked
 Is. 1:17 relieve the oppressed, *j* the fatherless
 2:4 (Mic. 4:3) he shall *j* among the nations
 11:3 he shall not *j* after the sight of his eyes
 33:22 LORD is our *j*, the LORD is our lawgiver
 40:23 he maketh the *j* of the earth as vanity
 Jer. 5:28 and the right of the needy do they not *j*
 11:20 that *j* righteously, that triest the reins
 Ezek. 7:3 (7:8) will *j* thee according to thy ways
 18:30 I will *j* you, O house of Israel
 33:20 house of Israel, I will *j* you every one
 36:19 and according to their doings I *j* them
 Joel 3:12 there will I sit to *j* all the heathen
 Mt. 5:25 (Lk. 12:58) to the *j*, and the *j* deliver thee to
 7:1 (Lk. 6:37) *j* not, that ye be not *j*
 12:27 (Lk. 11:19) therefore they shall be your *j*
 19:28 (Lk. 22:30) *j* the twelve tribes of Israel
 Lk. 7:43 and he said unto him, Thou hast rightly *j*
 12:14 man, who made me a *j* or a divider over you
 18:2 there was. . . a *j*, which feared not God
 19:22 out of thine own mouth will I *j* thee
 Jn. 5:22 Father *j* no man, but hath committed all
 7:24 *j* not according to the appearance, but *j*
 7:51 doth our law *j* any man, before it hear him
 8:15 ye *j* after the flesh; I *j* no man
 12:47 I *j* him not: for I came not to *j* the world
 16:11 because the prince of this world is *j*
 Acts 7:27 who made thee a ruler and a *j* over us?
 10:42 ordained of God to be the *J* of quick
 13:20 and after that he gave unto them *j*
 17:31 he will *j* the world in righteousness by
 23:3 thou whited wall: for sittest thou to *j* me
 26:6 I stand and am *j* for the hope of the promise
 Rom. 2:1 that *j*: for wherein thou *j* another, thou
 2:12 sinned in the law shall be *j* by the law
 2:16 God shall *j* the secrets of men by Jesus
 3:6 for then how shall God *j* the world?
 14:13 *j* one another any more; but *j* this rather
 1 Cor. 2:15 *j* all things, yet he. . . is *j* of no man
 4:3 I should be *j* of you. . . I *j* not mine own self
 5:12 *j* them also that are without? do not ye *j*

1 Cor. 6:2 saints shall *j* the world? and if the world
6:3 know ye not that we shall *j* angels? how much
11:31 would *j* ourselves, we should not be *j*
14:29 speak two or three, and let the other *j*
2 Cor. 5:14 we thus *j*, that if one died for all
Col. 2:16 let no man therefore *j* you in meat
2 Tim. 4:1 who shall *j* the quick and the dead
Heb. 11:11 she *j* him faithful who had promised
12:23 to God the *J* of all, and to the spirits of
13:4 but whoremongers and adulterers God will *j*
Jas. 2:4 partial . . . and become *j* of evil thoughts?
2:12 they that shall be *j* by the law of liberty
4:11 *j* the law; but if thou *j* the law, thou art
5:9 behold, the *j* standeth before the door
1 Pet. 1:17 without respect of persons *j* according
2:23 committed himself to him that *j* righteously
4:5 that is ready to *j* the quick and the dead
4:6 might be *j* according to men in the flesh
Rev. 6:10 dost thou not *j* and avenge our blood
11:18 time of the dead, that they should be *j*
20:12 book of life: and the dead were *j* out of

Judgment *See also* Condemnation, Equity, Justice, Law, Ordinance

Gen. 18:19 way of the LORD, to do justice and *j*
Ex. 12:12 all the gods of Egypt I will execute *j*
Lev. 18:4 shall do my *j*, and keep mine ordinances
19:15 ye shall do no unrighteousness in *j*
Deut. 1:17 not respect persons in *j*. . . the *j* is God's
4:1 hearken . . . unto the statutes and unto the *j*
16:19 shalt not wrest *j*; thou shalt not respect
32:4 his *j* is perfect: for all his ways are *j*
1 Sam. 8:3 lucre, and took bribes, and perverted *j*
1 Chr. 16:14 (Ps. 105:7) his *j* are in all the earth
Neh. 9:13 and gavest them right *j*, and true laws
Job 8:3 doth God pervert *j*? Or doth the Almighty
27:2 (34:5) God liveth, who hath taken away my *j*
29:14 clothed me: my *j* was as a robe and a diadem
34:12 neither will the Almighty pervert *j*
Ps. 1:5 the ungodly shall not stand in the *j*
7:6 awake for me to the *j*. . . thou hast commanded
9:16 LORD is known by the *j* which he executeth
10:5 thy *j* are far above out of his sight
19:9 the *j* of the LORD are true and righteous
33:5 he loveth righteousness and *j*; the earth is
36:6 the great mountains; thy *j* are a great deep
37:28 LORD loveth *j*, and forsaketh not his saints
76:9 when God arose to *j*, to save all the meek
97:2 righteousness and *j* are the habitation of
101:1 I will sing of mercy and *j*: unto thee
106:3 blessed are they that keep *j*, and he that
111:7 the works of his hands are verity and *j*
119:43 out of my mouth; for I have hoped in thy *j*
119:66 teach me good *j* and knowledge: for I have
119:75 I know, O LORD, that thy *j* are right
119:108 of my mouth, O LORD, and teach me thy *j*
119:120 fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy *j*
119:149 O LORD, quicken me according to thy *j*
119:175 shall praise thee; and let thy *j* help me
143:2 enter not into *j* with thy servant
146:7 which executeth *j* for the oppressed
147:20 as for his *j*, they have not known them
Prov. 2:8 keepeth the paths of *j*, and preserveth
21:15 joy to the just to do *j*; but destruction
28:5 evil men understand not *j*: but they that
29:26 but every man's *j* cometh from the LORD
Eccl. 3:16 the place of *j*, that wickedness was there
11:9 all these things God will bring thee into *j*
12:14 God shall bring every work into *j*
Is. 1:21 it was full of *j*; righteousness lodged in
1:27 Zion shall be redeemed with *j*
3:14 LORD will enter into *j* with the ancients
5:7 and he looked for *j*, but behold oppression
9:7 and to establish it with *j* and with justice
16:3 take counsel, execute *j*; make thy shadow as
28:6 for a spirit of *j* to him that sitteth in *j*
30:18 LORD is a God of *j*: blessed are all they
40:14 taught him in the path of *j*, and taught

Is. 42:1 (Mt. 12:18) shall bring forth *j* to the Gentiles
42:3 (Mt. 12:20) he shall bring forth *j* unto truth
49:4 in vain: yet surely my *j* is with the LORD
53:8 (Acts 8:33) was taken from prison and from *j*
54:17 rise against thee in *j* thou shalt condemn
56:1 saith the LORD, Keep ye *j*, and do justice
59:11 we look for *j*, but there is none
61:8 I the LORD love *j*, I hate robbery for burnt
Jer. 1:16 and I will utter my *j* against them
5:1 a man, if there be any that executeth *j*
8:7 but my people know not the *j* of the LORD
10:24 correct me, but with *j*; not in thine anger
22:3 execute ye *j* and righteousness, and deliver
23:5 (33:15) Branch . . . shall execute *j* and justice
48:47 thus far is the *j* of Moab
51:47 that I will do *j* upon the graven images of
Ezek. 5:15 when I shall execute *j* in thee in anger
14:21 I send my four sore *j* upon Jerusalem
30:19 thus will I execute *j* in Egypt
34:16 fat and the strong; I will feed them with *j*
39:21 all the heathen shall see my *j* that I have
44:24 stand in *j*. . . shall judge it according to my *j*
Dan. 4:37 whose works are truth, and his ways *j*
7:10 the *j* was set, and the books were opened
7:22 *j* was given to the saints of the Most High
Hos. 6:5 thy *j* are as the light that goeth forth
12:6 turn thou to thy God: keep mercy and *j*
Amos 5:15 love the good, and establish *j* in the gate
5:24 *j* run down as waters, and righteousness
Mic. 3:1 of Israel: Is it not for you to know *j*?
Hab. 1:4 law is slackened, and *j* doth never go forth
1:12 O LORD, thou hast ordained them for *j*
Zech. 7:9 saying, Execute true *j*, and show mercy
8:16 execute the *j* of truth and peace in your
Mt. 5:21 shall kill shall be in danger of the *j*
7:2 for with what *j* ye judge, ye shall be judged
10:15 (Mk. 6:11) and Gomorrah in the day of *j*
12:36 shall give account thereof in the day of *j*
12:41 (Lk. 11:32) men of Nineveh shall rise in *j*
23:23 (Lk. 11:42) weightier matters of the law, *j*
Jn. 5:22 but hath committed all *j* unto the Son
7:24 to the appearance, but judge righteous *j*
8:16 yet if I judge, my *j* is true: for I am not
9:39 Jesus said, For *j* I am come into this world
12:31 now is the *j* of this world: now shall the
16:8 world of sin, and of righteousness, and of *j*
18:28 then led they Jesus . . . unto the hall of *j*
19:13 Pilate therefore . . . sat down in the *j* seat
Acts 8:33 in his humiliation his *j* was taken away
24:25 temperance, and *j* to come, Felix trembled
25:15 informed me, desiring to have *j* against him
Rom. 1:32 knowing the *j* of God, that they which
2:2 sure that the *j* of God is according to truth
5:16 for the *j* was by one to condemnation
11:33 how unsearchable are his *j*, and his ways
14:10 shall all stand before the *j* seat of Christ
1 Cor. 6:4 have *j* of things pertaining to this life
2 Cor. 5:10 all appear before the *j* seat of Christ
Phil. 1:9 more and more in knowledge and in all *j*
2 Thes. 1:5 a manifest token of the righteous *j* of
Heb. 6:2 resurrection of the dead, and of eternal *j*
9:27 unto men once to die, but after this the *j*
10:27 but a certain fearful looking for of *j* and
Jas. 2:13 *j* without mercy . . . mercy rejoiceth against *j*
1 Pet. 4:17 that *j* must begin at the house of God
2 Pet. 2:3 whose *j* now of a long time lingereth not
2:4 chains of darkness, to be reserved unto *j*
3:7 reserved unto fire against the day of *j* and
1 Jn. 4:17 we may have boldness in the day of *j*
Jude 6 under darkness unto the *j* of the great day
15 execute *j* upon all, and to convince all that
Rev. 14:7 hour of his *j* is come: and worship him
16:7 God Almighty, true and righteous are thy *j*
17:1 show unto thee the *j* of the great whore
20:4 I saw thrones . . . and *j* was given unto them

Juniper

1 Kgs. 19:4 and came and sat down under a *j* tree

Jurisdiction

Lk. 23:7 he knew that he belonged unto Herod's *j*

Just *See also* Perfect, Righteous, Upright

Gen. 6:9 Noah was a *j* man and perfect in his

Lev. 19:36 *j* balances, *j* weights, a *j* ephah

Deut. 16:18 shall judge the people with *j* judgment

32:4 a God of truth, *j* and right is he

2 Sam. 23:3 he that ruleth over men must be *j*

Neh. 9:33 thou art *j* in all that is brought upon

Job 4:17 shall mortal men be more *j* than God?

9:2 but how should man be *j* with God?

Prov. 3:33 but he blesseth the habitation of the *j*

4:18 the path of the *j* is as the shining light

9:9 teach a *j* man, and he will increase

10:6 blessings are upon the head of the *j*

12:13 but the *j* shall come out of trouble

16:11 a *j* weight and balance are the LORD's

20:7 *j* man walketh in his integrity; his children

Ecc. 7:15 there is a *j* man that perisheth in his

8:14 that there be *j* men, unto whom it happeneth

Is. 26:7 the way of the *j* is uprightness

45:21 no God else, a *j* God and a Saviour

Lam. 4:13 that have shed the blood of the *j* in the

Ezek. 18:5 but if a man be *j*, and do that which is

45:10 ye shall have *j* balances, and a *j* ephah

Hab. 2:4 (Rom. 1:17; Gal. 3:11; Heb. 10:38) the *j*
shall live by his faith

Zeph. 3:5 the *j* LORD is in the midst thereof

Zech. 9:9 thy King cometh unto thee: he is *j*

Mt. 1:19 Joseph her husband, being a *j* man

5:45 and sendeth rain on the *j* and on the unjust

13:49 and sever the wicked from among the *j*

27:24 am innocent of the blood of this *j* person

Lk. 15:7 more than over ninety and nine *j* persons

Jn. 5:30 as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is *j*

Acts 3:14 but ye denied the Holy One and the *J*

7:52 showed before of the coming of the *J* One

22:14 shouldstest know his will, and see that *J* One

24:15 a resurrection of the dead, both of the *J*

Rom. 2:13 not the hearers of the law are *j* before God

3:26 that he might be *j*, and the justifier of

Phil. 4:8 whatsoever things are *j*, whatsoever

Col. 4:1 give unto your servants that which is *j*

Tit. 1:8 a lover of good men, sober, *j*, holy

Heb. 12:23 and to the spirits of *j* men made perfect

Jas. 5:6 ye have condemned and killed the *j*

1 Pet. 3:18 suffered for sins, the *j* for the unjust

2 Pet. 2:7 delivered *j* Lot, vexed with the filthy

1 Jn. 1:9 is faithful and *j* to forgive us our sins

Rev. 15:3 *j* and true are thy ways, thou King

Justice *See also* Equity, Judgment, Righteousness

Gen. 18:19 to do *j* and judgment; that the LORD may

2 Sam. 15:4 come unto me, and I would do him *j*!

Job 8:3 judgment? Or doth the Almighty pervert *j*?

Ps. 82:3 do *j* to the afflicted and needy

89:14 *j* and judgment are the habitation of thy

Prov. 1:3 to receive the instruction of wisdom, *j*

8:15 by me kings reign, and princes decree *j*

21:3 to do *j* and judgment is more acceptable to

Is. 9:7 establish it with judgment and with *j* from

56:1 saith the LORD, Keep ye judgment, and do *j*

59:4 none calleth for *j*, nor any pleadeth for

59:9 far from us, neither doth *j* overtake us

59:14 *j* standeth afar off: for truth is fallen

Jer. 23:5 shall execute judgment and *j* in the earth

31:23 O habitation of *j*, and mountain of holiness

Ezek. 45:9 execute judgment and *j*, take away your

Justification

Rom. 4:25 offenses, and was raised again for our *j*

5:16 the free gift is of many offenses unto *j*

Justify

Ex. 23:7 slay thou not: for I will not *j* the wicked

1 Kgs. 8:32 (2 Chr. 6:23) *j* the righteous, to give him

Job 9:20 if I *j* myself, mine own mouth shall condemn

25:4 how then can man be *j* with God? Or how can

33:32 answer me: speak, for I desire to *j* thee

Ps. 51:4 (Rom. 3:4) mightest be *j* when thou speakest

143:2 for in thy sight shall no man living be *j*

Prov. 17:15 he that *j* the wicked, . . . abomination to

Is. 5:23 which *j* the wicked for reward, and take

45:25 the LORD shall all the seed of Israel be *j*

50:8 he is near that *j* me; who will contend

53:11 shall my righteous servant *j* many

Mt. 11:19 (Lk. 7:35) but wisdom is *j* of her children

12:37 by thy words thou shalt be *j*, and by thy

Lk. 7:29 that heard him, and the publicans, *j* God

10:29 he, willing to *j* himself, said unto Jesus

18:14 this man went down to his house *j* rather

Acts 13:39 that believe are *j*, . . . not be *j* by the law

Rom. 2:13 but the doers of the law shall be *j*

3:20 (Gal. 2:16) the law there shall no flesh be *j*

3:28 man is *j* by faith without the deeds of the law

3:30 God, which shall *j* the circumcision by faith

4:2 if Abraham were *j* by works, he hath whereof

5:1 being *j* by faith, we have peace with God

5:9 being now *j* by his blood, we shall be saved

8:30 he called, them he also *j*; and whom he *j*

8:33 the charge of God's elect? It is God that *j*

1 Cor. 4:4 nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby *j*

6:11 washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are *j*

Gal. 3:8 God would *j* the heathen through faith

3:11 no man is *j* by the law in the sight of God

3:24 us unto Christ, that we might be *j* by faith

1 Tim. 3:16 manifest in the flesh, *j* in the Spirit

Tit. 3:7 being *j* by his grace, we should be made heirs

Jas. 2:21 was not Abraham our father *j* by works

2:24 by works a man is *j*, and not by faith only

Justly

Mic. 6:8 do *j*, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly

Lk. 23:41 indeed *j*; for we receive the due reward

1 Thes. 2:10 how holily and *j* and unblamably we

K**Kadesh (Kadesh-barnea)**

Num. 13:26 to *K*; and brought back word unto them
32:8 when I sent them from *K* to see the land

Keep (Kept) *See also* Guard, Hold,

ObeY, Observe, Preserve, Reserve, Retain

Gen. 17:9 Abraham, Thou shalt *k* my covenant

18:19 they shall *k* the way of the LORD, to do

28:15 behold, I am with thee, and will *k* thee in

Ex. 20:6 (Deut. 5:10) that . . . *k* my commandments

20:8 remember the sabbath day, to *k* it holy

23:20 I send an angel before thee, to *k* thee in

31:13 my sabbaths ye shall *k*: for it is a sign

Num. 6:24 the LORD bless thee, and *k* thee

36:7 Israel shall *k* himself to the inheritance

Deut. 4:6 *k* therefore and do them; for this is your

6:17 (11:22) shall diligently *k* the commandments

7:9 (Neh. 1:5) *k* covenant and mercy with them

17:19 to *k* all the words of this law and these

23:9 then *k* thee from every wicked thing

29:9 *k* therefore the words of this covenant

32:10 he *k* him as the apple of his eye

1 Sam. 2:9 he will *k* the feet of his saints

2 Sam. 22:22 (Ps. 18:21) have *k* the ways of the LORD

1 Kgs. 2:3 *k* the charge of the LORD, . . . *k* his statutes

6:12 *k* all my commandments to walk in them; then

11:11 thou hast not *k* my covenant and . . . statutes

2 Kgs. 23:21 (2 Chr. 35:1) saying, *K* the passover

Job 23:11 his way have I *k*, and not declined

Ps. 12:7 shalt *k* them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve

17:8 *k* me as the apple of the eye; hide me under

Ps. 19:13 *k* back thy servant . . . from presumptuous sins
 25:20 O *k* my soul, and deliver me: let me not be
 37:34 and *k* his way, and he shall exalt thee to
 78:10 *k* not the covenant of God, and refused to
 91:11 (Lk. 4:10) angels charge over thee, to *k* thee
 103:9 neither will he *k* his anger for ever
 105:45 observe his statutes, and *k* his laws
 106:3 blessed are they that *k* judgment
 119:4 commanded us to *k* thy precepts diligently
 119:146 save me, and I shall *k* thy testimonies
 121:4 he that *k* Israel shall neither slumber
 127:1 except the LORD *k* the city, the watchman
 141:3 before my mouth; *k* the door of my lips
 Prov. 2:11 preserve thee, understanding shall *k* thee
 3:1 but let thine heart *k* my commandments
 4:6 preserve thee: love her, and she shall *k*
 4:23 *k* thy heart with all diligence; for out of
 8:32 for blessed are they that *k* my ways
 29:18 but he that *k* the law, happy is he
 Eccl. 12:13 fear God, and *k* his commandments
 Is. 26:3 thou wilt *k* him in perfect peace, whose
 27:3 I the LORD do *k* it . . . I will *k* it night and day
 42:6 will hold thine hand, and will *k* thee
 43:6 north, Give up; and to the south, *k* not
 Jer. 31:10 and *k* him, as a shepherd doth his flock
 Ezek. 5:7 neither have *k* my judgments
 Hos. 12:6 mercy and judgment, and wait on . . . God
 Hab. 2:20 let all the earth *k* silence before him
 Zech. 13:5 man taught me to *k* cattle from my youth
 Mt. 13:35 utter things which have been *k* secret
 19:17 wilt enter into life, *k* the commandments
 Mk. 7:9 that ye may *k* your own tradition
 Lk. 2:19 Mary *k* all these things, and pondered
 8:15 heard the word, *k* it, and bring forth fruit
 9:36 they *k* it close, and told no man in those
 11:28 they that hear the word of God, and *k* it
 19:20 here is thy pound, which I have *k* laid up
 Jn. 8:51 (8:52) *k* my saying, he shall never see death
 14:15 if ye love me, *k* my commandments
 14:21 he that hath my commandments, and *k* them
 14:23 if a man love me, he will *k* my words
 15:10 even as I have *k* my Father's commandments
 17:6 gavest them me; and they have *k* thy word
 17:11 Father, *k* through thine own name those
 17:15 that thou shouldest *k* them from the evil
 Acts 5:2 *k* back part of the price, his wife also
 15:5 and to command them to *k* the law of Moses
 20:20 how I *k* back nothing that was profitable
 21:25 *k* themselves from things offered to idols
 1 Cor. 9:27 I *k* under my body, and bring it into
 11:2 and *k* the ordinances, as I delivered them
 Eph. 4:3 endeavoring to *k* the unity of the Spirit
 Phil. 4:7 shall *k* your hearts and minds through
 2 Thes. 3:3 establish you, and *k* you from evil
 1 Tim. 6:20 *k* that . . . committed to thy trust
 2 Tim. 1:12 able to *k* that which I have committed
 1:14 *k* by the Holy Ghost which dwelleth in us
 4:7 have finished my course, I have *k* the faith
 Jas. 1:27 to *k* himself unspotted from the world
 2:10 *k* the whole law, and yet offend in one
 1 Pet. 1:5 are *k* by the power of God through faith
 2 Pet. 3:7 are *k* in store, reserved until fire
 1 Jn. 2:3 we know him, if we *k* his commandments
 5:2 when we love God, and *k* his commandments
 5:21 little children, *k* yourselves from idols
 Jude 21 *k* yourselves in the love of God
 24 unto him that is able to *k* you from falling
 Rev. 1:3 *k* those things which are written therein
 2:26 *k* my works unto the end, to him will I give
 3:10 *k* the word of my patience, I also will *k*
 22:7 blessed is he that *k* the sayings of the

Keeper

Gen. 4:9 he said, I know not: Am I my brother's *k*?
 Ps. 121:5 the LORD is thy *k*: the LORD is thy shade
 Song 1:6 they made me the *k* of the vineyards
 Mt. 28:4 for fear of him the *k* did shake
 Acts 5:23 *k* standing without before the doors
 12:6 and the *k* before the door kept the prison

Acts 16:27 *k* of the prison awaking out of his sleep
 Tit. 2:5 to be discreet, chaste, *k* at home, good

Keturah Gen. 25:1

Key

Is. 22:22 *k* of the house of David will I lay upon
 Mt. 16:19 will give unto thee the *k* of the kingdom
 Lk. 11:52 ye have taken away the *k* of knowledge
 Rev. 1:18 and have the *k* of hell and of death
 3:7 he that hath the *k* of David, he that openeth
 9:1 to him was given the *k* of the bottomless pit
 20:1 an angel . . . having the *k* of the bottomless pit

Kick

1 Sam. 2:29 wherefore *k* ye at my sacrifice
 Acts 9:5 (26:14) hard for thee to *k* against the pricks

Kid See also Goat, Scapegoat, Sheep

Gen. 27:9 fetch me . . . two good *k* of the goats
 37:31 Joseph's coat, and killed a *k* of the goats
 Ex. 23:19 (34:26; Deut. 14:21) *k* in his mother's milk
 Lev. 4:23 bring his offering, a *k* of the goats
 Judg. 6:19 and Gideon went in, and made ready a *k*
 Is. 11:6 and the leopard shall lie down with the *k*
 Lk. 15:29 and yet thou never gavest me a *k*

Kill See also Murder, Slain, Slaughter, Slay, Smite

Gen. 4:15 Cain, lest any finding him should *k* him
 37:21 Reuben heard it . . . and said, Let us not *k*
 Ex. 2:14 (Acts 7:28) to *k* me, as thou *k* the Egyptian?
 20:13 (Deut. 5:17; Mt. 5:21; Mk. 10:19; Lk. 18:20;
 Rom. 13:9; Jas. 2:11) thou shalt not *k*
 Num. 11:15 *k* me, I pray thee, out of hand
 31:17 *k* every male . . . and *k* every woman that hath
 35:27 revenger of blood *k* the slayer; he shall
 Deut. 32:39 no god with me: I *k*, and I make alive
 1 Sam. 2:6 LORD *k*, and maketh alive: he bringeth
 2 Sam. 12:9 thou hast *k* Uriah the Hittite with the
 1 Kgs. 21:19 hast thou *k*, and also taken possession?
 Ps. 44:22 (Rom. 8:36) for thy sake are we *k* all the day
 Eccl. 3:3 a time to *k*, and a time to heal
 Mt. 10:28 (Lk. 12:4) *k* the body . . . not able to *k* the
 16:21 (Mk. 8:31) be *k*, and be raised again
 21:35 (Mk. 12:5) beat one . . . *k* another, and stoned
 23:31 the children of them which *k* the prophets
 23:37 (Lk. 13:34) Jerusalem . . . that *k* the prophets
 26:4 (Lk. 22:2) take Jesus by subtily, and *k* him
 Mk. 3:4 do evil? to save life, or to *k*?
 Lk. 15:27 and thy father hath *k* the fattest calf
 Jn. 5:18 (7:1) Jews sought the more to *k* him, because
 7:20 hast a devil: who goeth about to *k* thee?
 8:22 then said the Jews, Will he *k* himself?
 16:2 *k* you will think that he doeth God service
 Acts 3:15 and *k* the Prince of life, whom God hath
 9:23 (26:21) the Jews took counsel to *k* him
 16:27 would have *k* himself, supposing that the
 Rom. 11:3 they have *k* thy prophets, and digged down
 2 Cor. 3:6 letter *k*, but the spirit giveth life
 6:9 behold, we live; as chastened, and not *k*
 1 Thes. 2:15 who both *k* the Lord Jesus, and their
 Jas. 4:2 ye lust, and have not: ye *k*, and desire
 5:6 ye have condemned and *k* the just
 Rev. 13:10 he that *k* with the sword must be *k* with

Kin See also Kindred, Kinsfolk, Kinsman

Lev. 18:6 approach to any that is near of *k* to him
 25:25 if any of his *k* come to redeem it, then
 Mk. 6:4 and among his own *k*, and in his own house

Kind (adjective) See also Gentle, Gracious, Merciful

2 Chr. 10:7 thou be *k* to this people, and please
 Lk. 6:35 be *k* unto the unthankful and to the evil
 1 Cor. 13:4 charity suffereth long, and is *k*
 Eph. 4:32 be ye *k* one to another, tender-hearted

Kindle

2 Sam. 22:13 (Ps. 18:8) were coals of fire *k*
 Job 19:11 he hath also *k* his wrath against me
 Is. 50:11 that *k* a fire, that compass yourselves
 Ezek. 20:48 shall see that I the LORD have *k* it
 Lk. 12:49 and what will I, if it be already *k*?
 Jas. 3:5 behold, how great a matter a little fire *k*!

Kindly

Gen. 24:49 ye will deal *k* and truly with my master
 Ruth 1:8 LORD deal *k* with you, as ye have dealt
 Rom. 12:10 be *k* affectioned one to another

Kindness *See also* Compassion, Loving-kindness, Mercy, Pity

Gen. 20:13 this is thy *k* which thou shalt show
 24:12 O LORD . . . show *k* unto my master Abraham
 Josh. 2:12 showed you *k*, that ye will also show *k*
 Ruth 3:10 showed more *k* in the latter end than at
 1 Sam. 15:6 showed *k* to all the children of Israel
 20:14 while yet I live show me the *k* of the LORD
 2 Sam. 9:1 I may show him *k* for Jonathan's sake?
 Neh. 9:17 merciful, slow to anger, and of great *k*
 Esth. 2:9 pleased him, and she obtained *k* of him
 Ps. 31:21 for he hath showed me his marvelous *k* in
 117:2 for his merciful *k* is great toward us
 141:5 the righteous smite me; it shall be a *k*
 Prov. 19:22 the desire of a man is his *k*
 31:26 and in her tongue is the law of *k*
 Is. 54:8 but with everlasting *k* will I have mercy
 54:10 my *k* shall not depart from thee, neither
 Jer. 2:2 I remember thee, the *k* of thy youth
 Joel 2:13 great *k*, and repenteth him of the evil
 Acts 28:2 barbarous people showed us no little *k*
 2 Cor. 6:6 longsuffering, by *k*, by the Holy Ghost
 Eph. 2:7 riches of his grace, in his *k* toward us
 Col. 3:12 bowels of mercies, *k*, humbleness of mind
 Tit. 3:4 but after that the *k* and love of God our
 2 Pet. 1:7 *k*; and to brotherly *k*, charity

Kindred *See also* Kin, Kinsfolk, Kinsman

Gen. 12:1 (Acts 7:3) of thy country, and from thy *k*
 Ruth 3:2 and now is not Boaz of our *k*, with whose
 Acts 3:25 in thy seed shall all the *k* of the earth

Kine *See also* Cow, Heifer

Gen. 41:2 seven well-favored *k* and fat-fleshed
 1 Sam. 6:7 take two milch *k* . . . tie the *k* to the cart

King *See also* Governor, Lord, Ruler

Gen. 14:18 (Heb. 7:1) Melchizedek *k* of Salem
 17:6 nations of thee . . . *k* shall come out of thee
 Ex. 1:8 (Acts 7:18) *k* over Egypt . . . knew not Joseph
 2:23 the *k* of Egypt died; and . . . Israel sighed
 Deut. 17:15 set him *k* over thee, whom the LORD
 Josh. 10:16 five *k* fled, and hid themselves in a cave
 Judg. 9:8 the trees went . . . to anoint a *k* over them
 17:6 (18:1; 19:1; 21:25) there was no *k* in Israel
 1 Sam. 2:10 and he shall give strength unto his *k*
 8:5 make us a *k* to judge us like all the nations
 10:24 people shouted, and said, God save the *k*
 12:12 *k* shall reign over us: when . . . God was your *k*
 21:8 because the *k*'s business required haste
 2 Sam. 5:3 (1 Chr. 11:3) anointed David *k* over Israel
 1 Kgs. 1:5 exalted himself, saying, I will be *k*
 1:34 Nathan the prophet anoint him there *k*
 2 Kgs. 9:13 blew with trumpets, saying, Jehu is *k*
 11:12 (2 Chr. 23:11) and they made him *k*
 Job 41:34 he is a *k* over all the children of pride
 Ps. 2:2 (Acts 4:26) the *k* of the earth set themselves
 5:2 hearken unto the voice of my cry, my *K*
 10:16 LORD is *K* for ever and ever: the heathen
 20:9 save, LORD: let the *k* hear us when we call
 24:7 (24:9) and the *K* of glory shall come in
 29:10 yea, the LORD sitteth *K* for ever
 44:4 thou art my *K*, O God: command deliverances

Ps. 45:1 the things which I have made touching the *K*
 47:7 for God is the *K* of all the earth: sing ye
 72:1 give the *k* thy judgments, O God
 74:12 for God is my *K* of old, working salvation
 89:18 and the Holy One of Israel is our *K*
 102:15 and all the *k* of the earth thy glory
 138:4 all the *k* of the earth shall praise thee
 144:10 it is he that giveth salvation unto *k*
 149:2 the children of Zion be joyful in their *K*
 Prov. 8:15 by me *k* reign . . . princes decree justice
 22:29 in his business? He shall stand before *k*
 24:21 my son, fear thou the LORD and the *k*
 29:14 the *k* that faithfully judgeth the poor
 30:31 and a *k*, against whom there is no rising
 31:4 *k*, O Lemuel, it is not for *k* to drink wine
 Eccl. 8:4 where the word of a *k* is, there is power
 10:16 woe to thee, O land, when thy *k* is a child
 Song 1:4 the *K* hath brought me into his chambers
 Is. 6:5 for mine eyes have seen the *K*, the LORD
 32:1 *K* shall reign in righteousness, and princes
 33:17 thine eyes shall see the *K* in his beauty
 33:22 LORD is our lawgiver, the LORD is our *K*
 43:15 Holy One, the Creator of Israel, your *K*
 62:2 see thy righteousness, and all *k* thy glory
 Jer. 10:7 who would not fear thee, O *K* of nations?
 10:10 he is the living God, and an everlasting *K*
 23:5 a righteous Branch, and a *K* shall reign
 30:9 David their *k*, whom I will raise up unto
 Dan. 2:4 spake the Chaldeans to the *k* in Syriac
 2:37 thou, O *k*, art a *k* of *k*: for the God
 7:17 great beasts, which are four, are four *k*
 8:20 having two horns are the *k* of Media and
 11:2 there shall stand up yet three *k* in Persia
 Hos. 3:5 seek the LORD thy God, and David their *k*
 13:10 I will be thy *k*: where is any other that
 Mic. 2:13 their *k* shall pass before them
 Zech. 9:9 (Mt. 21:5; Jn. 12:15) behold, thy *K* cometh
 14:9 and the LORD shall be *K* over all the earth
 14:16 go up from year to year to worship the *K*
 Mal. 1:14 I am a great *K*, saith the LORD of hosts
 Mt. 2:2 where is he that is born *K* of the Jews?
 5:35 Jerusalem! for it is the city of the great *K*
 10:18 (Mk. 13:9; Lk. 21:12) before governors and *k*
 22:2 like unto a certain *k*, which made a marriage
 25:34 shall the *K* say unto them on his right hand
 27:11 (Mk. 15:2; Lk. 23:3; Jn. 18:33) *K* of the Jews?
 27:37 (Mk. 15:26; Lk. 23:38; Jn. 19:19) written,

THIS IS JESUS THE *K* OF THE JEWS

Lk. 10:24 prophets and *k* have desired to see those
 19:38 (Jn. 12:13) blessed be the *K* that cometh
 Jn. 1:49 the Son of God; thou art the *K* of Israel
 6:15 and take him by force, to make him a *k*
 19:14 and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your *K*!
 Acts 17:7 saying that there is another *k*, one Jesus
 1 Tim. 1:17 unto the *K* eternal, immortal, invisible
 6:15 Potentate, the *K* of *k*, and Lord of lords
 1 Pet. 2:17 fear God. Honor the *k*
 Rev. 1:6 hath made us *k* and priests unto God
 15:3 just and true are thy ways, thou *K* of saints
 16:12 way of the *k* of the east might be prepared
 17:12 the ten horns which thou sawest are ten *k*
 19:16 a name written, *K* OF *K*, AND LORD OF LORDS

Kingdom *See also* Dominion, Heaven, Reign, Rule

Gen. 10:10 beginning of his *k* was Babel
 Ex. 19:6 ye shall be unto me a *k* of priests
 1 Sam. 10:25 told the people the manner of the *k*
 18:8 what can he have more but the *k*?
 2 Sam. 7:12 (1 Chr. 17:11; 28:7) I will establish his *k*
 2 Kgs. 19:19 (Is. 37:20) the *k* of the earth may know
 1 Chr. 29:11 thine is the *k*, O LORD, and thou art
 Ps. 22:28 *k* is the LORD's: and he is the governor
 45:6 (Heb. 1:8) sceptre of thy *k* is a right sceptre
 103:19 in the heavens; and his *k* ruleth over all
 145:13 *k* is an everlasting *k*, and thy dominion
 Is. 9:7 throne of David, and upon his *k*, to order
 14:16 made the earth to tremble, that did shake *k*

Dan. 2:37 hath given thee a *k*, power, and strength
 4:17 Most High ruleth in the *k* of men, and giveth
 4:31 it is spoken; The *k* is departed from thee
 7:18 take the *k*, and possess the *k* for ever
 7:27 *k* and dominion, and the greatness of the *k*
 8:22 four *k* shall stand up out of the nation
 11:4 when he shall stand up, his *k* shall be broken
 Obad. 21 of Esau; and the *k* shall be the LORD's
 Hag. 2:22 I will overthrow the throne of *k*
 Mt. 3:2 (4:17) repent ye. . . the *k* of heaven is at hand
 4:8 (Lk. 4:5) sheweth him all the *k* of the world
 5:19 shall be called great in the *k* of heaven
 6:10 (Lk. 11:2) thy *k* come. Thy will be done in
 6:33 (Lk. 12:31) seek ye first the *k* of God
 7:21 unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the *k*
 8:11 (Lk. 13:28) with. . . Jacob, in the *k* of heaven
 10:7 (Lk. 10:9) the *k* of heaven is at hand
 11:12 until now the *k* of heaven suffereth violence
 12:25 (Mk. 3:24; Lk. 11:17) *k* divided against itself
 13:11 (Mk. 4:11; Lk. 8:10) the mysteries of the *k*
 13:38 the good seed are the children of the *k*
 16:19 give unto thee the keys of the *k* of heaven
 18:3 children, ye shall not enter into the *k*
 19:14 (Mk. 10:14; Lk. 18:16) for of such is the *k* of
 19:23 (Mk. 10:23; Lk. 18:24) rich man. . . into the *k*
 21:43 *k* of God shall be taken from you, and given
 24:7 (Mk. 13:8; Lk. 21:10) nation, and *k* against *k*
 25:34 inherit the *k* prepared for you from the
 26:29 (Mk. 14:25; Lk. 22:18) new. . . my Father's *k*
 Mk. 11:10 blessed be the *k* of our father David
 12:34 thou art not far from the *k* of God
 Lk. 1:33 and of his *k* there shall be no end
 9:62 plow, and looking back, is fit for the *k* of
 11:20 no doubt the *k* of God is come upon you
 12:32 Father's good pleasure to give you the *k*
 13:29 and shall sit down in the *k* of God
 16:16 since that time the *k* of God is preached
 17:21 for, behold, the *k* of God is within you
 19:12 far country to receive for himself a *k*
 21:31 know ye that the *k* of God is nigh at hand
 22:29 I appoint unto you a *k*, as my Father hath
 23:42 remember me when thou comest into thy *k*
 Jn. 3:3 be born again, he cannot see the *k* of God
 18:36 my *k* is not of this world; if my *k* were of
 Acts 1:3 of the things pertaining to the *k* of God
 1:6 at this time restore again the *k* to Israel?
 14:22 through much tribulation enter into the *k*
 19:8 the things concerning the *k* of God
 28:23 he expounded and testified the *k* of God
 Rom. 14:17 the *k* of God is not meat and drink
 1 Cor. 4:20 *k* of God is not in word, but in power
 6:9 unrighteous shall not inherit the *k* of God?
 15:24 he shall have delivered up the *k* to God
 15:50 that flesh and blood cannot inherit the *k*
 Gal. 5:21 do such things shall not inherit the *k*
 Eph. 5:5 hath any inheritance in the *k* of Christ
 Col. 1:13 translated us into the *k* of his dear Son
 1 Thes. 2:12 hath called you unto his *k* and glory
 2 Thes. 1:5 may be counted worthy of the *k* of God
 Heb. 12:28 we receiving a *k* which cannot be moved
 Jas. 1:5 poor. . . rich in faith, and heirs of the *k*
 2 Pet. 1:11 into the everlasting *k* of our Lord
 Rev. 11:15 *k* of this world are become the *k* of our
 12:10 *k* of our God, and the power of his Christ
 16:10 the beast; and his *k* was full of darkness
 17:17 give their *k* unto the beast, until

Kinsfolk *See also* Kin, Kindred, Kinsman

Job 19:14 *k* have failed, and my familiar friends
 Lk. 2:44 sought him among their *k* and acquaintance
 21:16 betrayed. . . by parents, and brethren, and *k*

Kinsman (Kinsmen) *See also* Kin, Kindred, Kinsfolk

Ruth 2:20 near of kin unto us, one of our next *k*
 3:12 near *k*: howbeit there is a *k* nearer than I

Kirjath-jearim 1 Sam. 7:1

Kish 1 Sam. 9:1

Kiss *See also* Embrace

Gen. 27:26 Isaac said. . . Come near now, and *k* me
 29:11 Jacob *k* Rachel, and lifted up his voice
 33:4 fell on his neck, and *k* him: and they wept
 45:15 he *k* all his brethren, and wept upon them
 Ruth 1:14 Orpah *k* her mother-in-law; but Ruth
 1 Sam. 20:41 *k* one another, and wept one with
 2 Sam. 14:33 the king: and the king *k* Absalom
 15:5 put forth his hand, and took him, and *k* him
 1 Kgs. 19:18 and every mouth which hath not *k* him
 Ps. 2:12 *k* the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish
 85:10 righteousness and peace have *k* each other
 Prov. 24:26 *k* his lips that giveth a right answer
 Song 1:2 let him *k* me with the *k* of his mouth
 Hos. 13:2 let the men that sacrifice *k* the calves
 Mt. 26:48 (Mk. 14:44) I shall *k*, that same is he
 Lk. 7:38 and *k* his feet, and anointed them with
 15:20 and ran, and fell on his neck, and *k* him
 22:47 Judas. . . drew near unto Jesus to *k* him
 Acts 20:37 and fell on Paul's neck, and *k* him

Knee

1 Kgs. 19:18 (Rom. 11:4) *k*. . . not bowed unto Baal
 Ezra 9:5 I fell upon my *k*, and spread out my hands
 Is. 45:23 (Rom. 14:11) every *k* shall bow, every tongue
 Mt. 27:29 (Mk. 15:19) bowed the *k* before him
 Phil. 2:10 at the name of Jesus every *k* should bow

Kneel

Gen. 24:11 his camels to *k* down without the city
 Ps. 95:6 let us *k* before the LORD our maker
 Dan. 6:10 he *k* upon his knees three times a day
 Lk. 22:41 a stone's cast, and *k* down, and prayed
 Acts 7:60 he *k* down, and cried with a loud voice
 9:40 Peter put them all forth, and *k* down

Knew *See* Know

Knife (Knives)

Gen. 22:10 hand, and took the *k* to slay his son
 Josh. 5:2 Joshua, Make thee sharp *k*, and circumcise
 Judg. 19:29 took a *k*, and laid hold on his concubine
 Prov. 23:2 and put a *k* to thy throat, if thou be a
 Ezek. 5:1 son of man, take thee a sharp *k*

Knit

Judg. 20:11 against the city, *k* together as one man
 1 Sam. 18:1 Jonathan was *k* with the soul of David
 1 Chr. 12:17 mine heart shall be *k* unto you
 Col. 2:2 comforted, being *k* together in love
 2:19 all the body by joints and bands. . . *k* together

Knock

Song 5:2 it is the voice of my beloved that *k*, saying
 Mt. 7:7 (Lk. 11:9) *k*, and it shall be opened unto you
 Lk. 13:25 to *k* at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open
 Acts 12:16 but Peter continued *k*: and when they
 Rev. 3:20 behold, I stand at the door, and *k*

Know (Knew, Known) *See also* Comprehend, Discern, Perceive, Understand

Gen. 3:5 God doth *k*. . . ye shall be as gods, *k* good
 18:19 I *k* him, that he will command his children
 28:16 the LORD is in this place; and I *k* it not
 42:8 Joseph *k* his brethren, but they *k* not him
 Ex. 1:8 (Acts 7:18) a new king. . . which *k* not Joseph
 6:7 and ye shall *k* that I am the LORD your God
 9:29 mayest *k* how that the earth is the LORD's
 18:11 I *k* that the LORD is greater than all gods
 33:12 yet thou hast said, I *k* thee by name
 Num. 24:16 and *k* the knowledge of the Most High
 Deut. 4:35 thou mightest *k* that the LORD he is God
 18:21 how shall we *k* the word which the LORD

- Deut. 34:10 unto Moses, whom the LORD *k* face to face
 Josh. 4:22 ye shall let your children *k*, saying
 Judg. 2:10 generation after them, . . . *k* not the LORD
 1 Sam. 17:46 may *k* that there is a God in Israel
 1 Kgs. 8:43 (2 Chr. 6:33) that all . . . may *k* thy name
 2 Kgs. 5:15 now I *k* that there is no God in all
 19:19 (Is. 37:20) kingdoms of the earth may *k*
 19:27 (Is. 37:28) I *k* thy abode, and thy going out
 1 Chr. 28:9 my son, *k* thou the God of thy father
 2 Chr. 33:13 Manasseh *k* that the LORD he was God
 Ezra 7:25 *k* the laws, . . . teach ye them that *k* them not
 Esth. 4:14 who *k* whether thou art come . . . for such
 Job 11:8 do? deeper than hell; what canst thou *k*?
 19:25 for I *k* that my Redeemer liveth, and that
 23:3 oh that I *k* where I might find him!
 30:23 I *k* that thou wilt bring me to death
 36:26 God is great, and we *k* him not, neither
 42:2 I *k* that thou canst do every thing
 Ps. 1:6 the LORD *k* the way of the righteous
 9:10 that *k* thy name will put their trust in thee
 35:11 they laid to my charge things that I *k* not
 36:10 thy loving-kindness unto them that *k* thee
 39:4 to *k* mine end, . . . that I may *k* how frail I am
 44:21 for he *k* the secrets of the heart
 46:10 be still, and *k* that I am God; I will be
 67:2 thy way may be *k* upon earth, thy saving
 73:11 how doth God *k*? And is there knowledge in
 91:14 set him on high, because he hath *k* my name
 94:11 (1 Cor. 3:20) LORD *k* the thoughts of man
 95:10 (Heb. 3:10) err . . . they have not *k* my ways
 100:3 *k* ye that the LORD he is God; it is he
 103:14 he *k* our frame; he remembereth that we
 139:2 thou *k* my downsitting and mine uprising
 139:23 search me, O God, and *k* my heart; try me
 Prov. 1:2 to *k* wisdom and instruction; to perceive
 27:1 for thou *k* not what a day may bring forth
 Ecc. 3:14 I *k* that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall
 9:5 living *k* that they shall die, . . . the dead *k* not
 Is. 1:3 but Israel doth not *k*, my people doth not
 7:15 he may *k* to refuse the evil, and choose
 19:21 and the LORD shall be *k* to Egypt
 40:28 hast thou not *k*? hast thou not heard
 45:4 surmised thee, though thou hast not *k* me
 49:26 all flesh shall *k* that I the LORD am thy
 52:6 shall *k* my name; therefore they shall *k* in
 55:5 thou *k* not, and nations that *k* not thee shall
 58:2 seek me daily, and delight to *k* my ways
 59:8 (Rom. 3:17) the way of peace they *k* not
 66:18 for I *k* their works and their thoughts
 Jer. 1:5 before I formed thee in the belly I *k* thee
 8:7 but my people *k* not the judgment of the LORD
 9:24 understandeth and *k* me, that I am the LORD
 17:9 heart . . . desperately wicked; who can *k* it?
 24:7 I will give them a heart to *k* me, that I
 29:11 I *k* the thoughts that I think toward you
 31:34 (Heb. 8:11) *k* the LORD; for they shall all *k*
 33:3 great and mighty things, which thou *k* not
 Ezek. 6:10 they shall *k* that I am the LORD
 39:7 and the heathen shall *k* that I am the LORD
 Hos. 6:3 shall we *k*, if we follow on to *k* the LORD
 11:3 but they *k* not that I healed them
 Amos 3:2 you only have I *k* of all the families
 Jon. 4:2 for I *k* that thou art a gracious God
 Mic. 4:12 but they *k* not the thoughts of the LORD
 Nah. 1:7 and he *k* them that trust in him
 Zech. 11:11 *k* that it was the word of the LORD
 Mt. 6:3 thy left hand *k* what thy right hand doeth
 6:8 your Father *k* what things ye have need of
 7:16 ye shall *k* them by their fruits
 7:23 (Lk. 13:27) profess unto them, I never *k* you
 9:6 (Mt. 2:20; Lk. 5:24) may *k* that the Son . . . hath
 10:26 (Lk. 8:17; 12:2) and hid, that shall not be *k*
 11:27 (Lk. 10:22) no man *k* the Son, but the Father
 12:25 (Lk. 11:17) Jesus *k* their thoughts
 13:11 (Mk. 4:11; Lk. 8:10) you to *k* the mysteries
 17:12 Elijah is come already, and they *k* him not
 22:16 (Mk. 12:14; Lk. 20:21) we *k* . . . thou art true
 22:29 (Mk. 12:24) ye do err, not *k* the Scriptures
 24:36 (Mk. 13:32) of that day and hour *k* no man
 Mt. 24:42 for ye *k* not what hour your Lord doth come
 25:12 said, Verily I say unto you, I *k* you not
 25:24 I *k* thee that thou art a hard man, reaping
 26:70 (Mk. 14:68; Lk. 22:60) I *k* not . . . thou sayest
 27:18 (Mk. 15:10) he *k* that for envy they had
 Mk. 1:24 (Lk. 4:34) I *k* thee who thou art, the Holy
 5:43 them straitly that no man should *k* it
 13:35 *k* not when the master of the house cometh
 Lk. 4:41 to speak: for they *k* that he was Christ
 12:47 that servant, which *k* his lord's will
 16:15 before men; but God *k* your hearts
 22:34 that thou shalt thrice deny that thou *k* me
 24:31 and their eyes were opened, and they *k* him
 Jn. 1:10 was made by him, and the world *k* him not
 2:25 testify of man; for he *k* what was in man
 3:10 master of Israel, and *k* not these things?
 4:22 worship ye *k* not what: we *k* what we worship
 4:42 and *k* that this is indeed the Christ
 6:64 Jesus *k* from the beginning who they were
 7:17 do his will, he shall *k* of the doctrine
 8:19 neither *k* me, nor my Father; if ye had *k* me
 8:32 ye shall *k* the truth, and the truth shall
 8:55 yet ye have not *k* him; but I *k* him; and if
 9:25 sinner or no, I *k* not: one thing I *k*, that
 10:4 the sheep follow him: for they *k* his voice
 10:14 shepherd, and *k* my sheep, and am *k* of mine
 10:15 as the Father *k* me, even so *k* I the Father
 13:1 when Jesus *k* that his hour was come that he
 13:35 shall all men *k* that ye are my disciples
 14:4 and whither I go ye *k*, and the way ye *k*
 14:7 if ye had *k* me, ye should have *k* my Father
 15:21 because they *k* not him that sent me
 16:30 now are we sure that thou *k* all things
 17:3 that they might *k* thee the only true God
 17:25 world hath not *k* thee: but I have *k* thee
 20:9 yet they *k* not the Scripture, that he must
 Acts 1:7 not for you to *k* the times or the seasons
 15:8 God, which *k* the hearts, bare them witness
 19:15 Jesus I *k*, and Paul I *k*; but who are ye?
 Rom. 1:19 that which may be *k* of God is manifest
 1:21 they *k* God, they glorified him not as God
 7:7 *k* sin, but by the law: for I had not *k* lust
 8:26 *k* not what we should pray for as we ought
 8:27 *k* what is the mind of the Spirit, because
 8:28 we *k* that all things work together for good
 11:34 who hath *k* the mind of the Lord? or who
 1 Cor. 1:21 world by wisdom *k* not God, it pleased
 2:1 determined not to *k* any thing among you
 2:11 the things of God *k* no man, but the Spirit
 2:14 foolishness unto him: neither can he *k* them
 3:16 (6:19) *k* ye not that ye are the temple of God
 4:4 I *k* nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby
 8:2 man think that he *k* any thing, he *k* nothing
 13:12 *k* in part; but then shall I *k* even as . . . I am *k*
 2 Cor. 5:16 henceforth *k* we no man after the flesh
 5:21 made him to be sin for us, who *k* no sin
 8:9 for ye *k* the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ
 Gal. 4:8 when ye *k* not God, ye did service unto
 Eph. 1:18 ye may *k* what is the hope of his calling
 3:19 and to *k* the love of Christ, which passeth
 Phil. 3:10 that I may *k* him, and the power of his
 4:12 I *k* both how to be abased, and I *k* how to
 Col. 4:6 ye may *k* how ye ought to answer every man
 2 Thes. 1:8 vengeance on them that *k* not God
 2 Tim. 1:12 for I *k* whom I have believed
 2:19 this seal. The Lord *k* them that are his
 3:15 from a child thou hast *k* the holy Scriptures
 Tit. 1:16 profess that they *k* God; but in works
 Heb. 11:8 he went out, not *k* whither he went
 Jas. 4:14 ye *k* not what shall be on the morrow
 4:17 that *k* to do good, and doeth it not, to him
 1 Pet. 1:18 as ye *k* that ye were not redeemed with
 2 Pet. 2:9 Lord *k* how to deliver the godly out of
 2:21 better for them not to have *k* the way of
 1 Jn. 2:3 hereby we do *k* that we *k* him, if we keep
 2:5 perfected: hereby *k* we that we are in him
 2:20 from the Holy One, and ye *k* all things
 3:1 the world *k* us not, because it *k* him not
 3:14 that we have passed from death unto life

- 1 Jn. 3:19 hereby we *k* that we are of the truth
 3:24 we *k* that he abideth in us, by the Spirit
 4:7 that loveth is born of God, and *k* God
 4:16 we have *k* and believed the love that God
 5:13 that ye may *k* that ye have eternal life
 5:15 *k* that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we *k*
 5:19 we *k* that we are of God, and the whole world
 3 Jn. 12 and ye *k* that our record is true
 Rev. 2:2 (2:19; 3:1, 8, 15) I *k* thy works
 2:24 and which have not *k* the depths of Satan
 3:3 shalt not *k* what hour I will come upon thee

Knowledge See also Prudence, Understanding, Wisdom

- Gen. 2:9 garden, and the tree of *k* of good and evil
 Num. 24:16 knew the *k* of the Most High, which saw
 1 Sam. 2:3 LORD is a God of *k*, and by him actions
 2 Chr. 1:10 give me now wisdom and *k*, that I may
 Job 21:14 for we desire not the *k* of thy ways
 35:16 he multiplieth words without *k*
 36:4 he that is perfect in *k* is with thee
 Ps. 14:4 (53:4) have all the workers of iniquity no *k*?
 19:2 and night unto night sheweth *k*
 73:11 God know? And is there *k* in the Most High?
 94:10 he that teacheth man *k*, shall not he know?
 139:6 such *k* is too wonderful for me; it is high
 144:3 what is man, that thou takest *k* of him!
 Prov. 1:4 to the young man *k* and discretion
 1:7 fear of the LORD is the beginning of *k*
 2:3 yea, if thou criest after *k*, and liftest up
 2:10 thine heart, and *k* is pleasant unto thy soul
 8:10 not silver; and *k* rather than choice gold
 9:10 and the *k* of the Holy is understanding
 10:14 wise men lay up *k*: but the mouth of the
 15:2 tongue of the wise useth *k* aright
 17:27 he that hath *k* spareth his words
 24:5 yea, a man of *k* increaseth strength
 30:3 learned wisdom, nor have the *k* of the holy
 Eccl. 1:18 he that increaseth *k* increaseth sorrow
 9:10 nor device, nor *k*, nor wisdom, in the grave
 Is. 11:2 spirit of *k* and of the fear of the LORD
 11:9 (Hab. 2:14) shall be full of the *k* of the LORD
 28:9 whom shall he teach *k*? and whom shall he
 33:6 and *k* shall be the stability of thy times
 40:14 taught him *k*, and showed to him the way of
 53:11 by his *k* shall my righteous servant justify
 Jer. 3:15 shall feed you with *k* and understanding
 Dan. 1:17 God gave them *k* and skill in all learning
 12:4 run to and fro, and *k* shall be increased
 Hos. 4:6 my people are destroyed for lack of *k*
 6:6 and the *k* of God more than burnt offerings
 Lk. 1:77 to give *k* of salvation unto his people by
 11:52 for ye have taken away the key of *k*
 Acts 24:22 more perfect *k* of that way, he deferred
 Rom. 1:28 did not like to retain God in their *k*
 2:20 teacher of babes, which hast the form of *k*
 3:20 for by the law is the *k* of sin
 10:2 have a zeal of God, but not according to *k*
 11:33 the riches both of the wisdom and *k* of God!
 1 Cor. 8:1 we all have *k*. *K* puffeth up, but charity
 12:8 to another the word of *k* by the same Spirit
 13:8 whether there be *k*, it shall vanish away
 15:34 sin not; for some have not the *k* of God
 2 Cor. 4:6 to give the light of the *k* of the glory
 10:5 that exalteth itself against the *k* of God
 Eph. 3:4 understand my *k* in the mystery of Christ
 3:19 to know the love of Christ, which passeth *k*
 4:13 the *k* of the Son of God, unto a perfect man
 Phil. 3:8 for the excellency of the *k* of Christ
 Col. 1:9 ye might be filled with the *k* of his will
 2:3 are hid all the treasures of wisdom and *k*
 3:10 is renewed in *k* after the image of him that
 1 Tim. 2:4 and to come unto the *k* of the truth
 2 Tim. 3:7 never able to come to the *k* of the truth
 Heb. 10:26 we have received the *k* of the truth
 1 Pet. 3:7 husbands, dwell with them according to *k*
 2 Pet. 1:3 through the *k* of him that hath called
 3:18 but grow in grace, and in the *k* of our Lord

Known See also Know

- Gen. 45:1 (Acts 7:13) Joseph made himself *k* unto his
 1 Kgs. 18:36 let it be *k* this day that thou art God in
 Ps. 9:16 LORD is *k* by the judgment . . . he executeth
 76:1 in Judah is God *k*: his name is great in
 98:2 the LORD hath made *k* his salvation
 Prov. 20:11 even a child is *k* by his doings, whether
 Mt. 12:16 (Mk. 3:12) they should not make him *k*
 12:33 (Lk. 6:44) for the tree is *k* by his fruit
 Acts 7:13 Joseph was made *k* to his brethren
 Eph. 6:19 to make *k* the mystery of the gospel
 Phil. 4:6 let your requests be made *k* unto God

L

Laban Gen. 24:29–31:55

Labor See also Toil, Work

- Gen. 35:16 Rachel travailed, and she had hard *l*
 Ex. 5:9 more work be laid . . . that they may *l* therein
 20:9 (Deut. 5:13) six days shalt thou *l*, and do all
 Deut. 26:7 and looked on our affliction, and our *l*
 Job 9:29 if I be wicked, why then *l* I in vain?
 Ps. 90:10 years, yet is their strength *l* and sorrow
 104:23 his work and to his *l* until the evening
 105:44 and they inherited the *l* of the people
 127:1 the house, they *l* in vain that build it
 128:2 thou shalt eat the *l* of thine hands
 Prov. 10:16 the *l* of the righteous tendeth to life
 13:11 but he that gathereth by *l* shall increase
 14:23 in all *l* there is profit: but the talk of
 16:26 he that *l*, *l* for himself: for his mouth
 Eccl. 1:3 (2:22) what profit hath a man of all his *l*?
 1:8 all things are full of *l*: man cannot utter
 2:18 I hated all my *l* which I had taken under
 3:13 (5:18) and enjoy the good of all his *l*
 4:8 yet is there no end of all his *l*; neither is
 5:12 sleep of a *l* man is sweet, whether he eat
 6:7 *l* of man is for his mouth . . . yet the appetite
 Is. 55:2 and your *l* for that which satisfieth not?
 65:23 they shall not *l* in vain, nor bring forth
 Jer. 3:24 shame hath devoured the *l* of our fathers
 51:58 and the people shall *l* in vain
 Lam. 5:5 under persecution: we *l*, and have no rest
 Hab. 2:13 that the people shall *l* in the very fire
 Mt. 11:28 come unto me, all ye that *l* and are heavy
 Jn. 4:38 ye bestowed no *l*: other men *l*, and ye are
 6:27 *l* not for the meat which perisheth, but for
 Acts 20:35 that so *l* ye ought to support the weak
 1 Cor. 3:8 his own reward according to his own *l*
 4:12 and *l*, working with our own hands
 15:10 I *l* more abundantly than they all: yet not
 15:58 know that your *l* is not in vain in the Lord
 2 Cor. 5:9 we *l*, that, whether present or absent, we
 10:15 not boasting of things . . . of other men's *l*
 11:23 I am more; in *l* more abundant, in stripes
 Gal. 4:11 lest I have bestowed upon you *l* in vain
 Eph. 4:28 steal no more: but rather let him *l*
 Phil. 1:22 in the flesh, this is the fruit of my *l*
 2:16 I have not run in vain, neither *l* in vain
 4:3 those women which *l* with me in the gospel
 Col. 1:29 whereunto I also *l*, striving according
 4:12 always *l* fervently for you in prayers, that
 1 Thes. 1:3 your work of faith, and *l* of love
 2:9 (2 Thes. 3:8) *l* and travail: for *l* night and day
 3:5 tempter have tempted you, and our *l* be in vain
 5:12 brethren, to know them which *l* among you
 1 Tim. 4:10 we both *l* and suffer reproach, because
 5:17 honor, especially they who *l* in the word
 2 Tim. 2:6 husbandman that *l* must be first partaker
 Heb. 4:11 let us *l* therefore to enter into that rest
 Rev. 2:2 I know thy works, and thy *l*, and thy
 2:3 name's sake hast *l*, and hast not fainted
 14:13 die in the Lord . . . they may rest from their *l*

Laborer *See also* Workman

Mt. 9:37 (Lk. 10:2) is plenteous, but the *l* are few
 20:1 in the morning to hire / into his vineyard
 Lk. 10:7 the *l* is worthy of his hire
 1 Cor. 3:9 for we are / together with God
 1 Tim. 5:18 and, The *l* is worthy of his reward
 Jas. 5:4 hire of the *l* who have reaped down your

Lachish Josh. 10:32; 2 Chr. 32:9; Mic. 1:13

Lack *See also* Need, Want

Gen. 18:28 thou destroy all the city for / of five?
 Ex. 16:18 (2 Cor. 8:15) that gathered little had no /
 Ps. 34:10 young lions do *l*, and suffer hunger
 Hos. 4:6 people are destroyed for / of knowledge
 Mt. 19:20 I kept from my youth up: what / I yet?
 Mk. 10:21 (Lk. 18:22) one thing thou *l*: go...sell
 Lk. 22:35 I sent you without purse... / ye any thing?
 Acts 4:34 neither was there any among them that /
 2 Cor. 11:9 that which was / to me the brethren
 Phil. 2:30 to supply your / of service toward me
 4:10 ye were also careful, but ye / opportunity
 1 Thes. 4:12 and that ye may have / of nothing
 Jas. 1:5 if any of you / wisdom, let him ask of God
 2 Pet. 1:9 he that / these things is blind

Lad *See also* Child

Gen. 21:12 grievous in thy sight because of the /
 44:34 up to my father, and the / be not with me?
 48:16 the angel which redeemed me... bless the /
 1 Sam. 20:21 if I expressly say unto the *l*, Behold
 2 Sam. 17:18 a / saw them, and told Absalom
 2 Kgs. 4:19 he said to a *l*. Carry him to his mother
 Jn. 6:9 there is a / here, which hath five barley

Ladder

Gen. 28:12 a / set up on the earth, and the top of

Lade (Laden)

Mt. 11:28 all ye that labor and are heavy /
 Lk. 11:46 ye lawyers! for ye / men with burdens

Lady

Judg. 5:29 wise / answered her, yea, she returned
 Esth. 1:18 shall the / of Persia and Media say
 Is. 47:5 shalt no more be called, The / of kingdoms
 2 Jn. 1 elder unto the elect / and her children

Laid *See* Lay**Lake** *See also* Sea

Lk. 8:23 there came down a storm of wind on the /
 8:33 a steep place into the *l*, and were choked
 Rev. 19:20 both were cast alive into a / of fire
 20:10 devil that deceived them was cast into the /
 21:8 all liars, shall have their part in the /

Lamb *See also* Goat, Sheep

Gen. 22:8 my son, God will provide himself a /
 Ex. 12:5 your / shall be without blemish, a male
 29:39 (Num. 28:4) / thou shalt offer in the morning
 Lev. 4:32 and if he bring a / for a sin offering
 2 Sam. 12:3 man had nothing, save one little ewe /
 Ps. 114:4 like rams, and the little hills like /
 Is. 11:6 (65:25) the wolf also shall dwell with the /
 40:11 he shall gather the / with his arm
 53:7 he is brought as a / to the slaughter
 Lk. 10:3 behold, I send you forth as / among wolves
 Jn. 1:29 (1:36) behold the *L* of God
 21:15 I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my /
 Acts 8:32 and like a / dumb before his shearer, so
 1 Pet. 1:19 of Christ, as of a / without blemish
 Rev. 5:6 stood a *L* as it had been slain
 5:12 worthy is the *L* that was slain to receive
 6:16 on us, and hide us... from the wrath of the *L*
 7:10 saying, Salvation to our God... and unto the *L*
 12:11 they overcame him by the blood of the *L*

Rev. 13:8 not written in the book of life of the *L*
 14:1 looked, and, lo, a *L* stood on the mount Zion
 17:14 war with the *L*, and the *L* shall overcome
 19:7 the marriage of the *L* is come, and his wife
 21:23 and the *L* is the light thereof
 22:3 throne of God and of the *L* shall be in it

Lame

2 Sam. 4:4 (9:3) Jonathan... had a son that was /
 5:8 the / and the blind... hated of David's soul
 Job 29:15 eyes to the blind... feet was I to the /
 Is. 33:23 great spoil divided; the / take the prey
 35:6 then shall the / man leap as a hart
 Mal. 1:8 ye offer the / and sick, is it not evil?
 Mt. 11:5 (Lk. 7:22) receive... sight, and the / walk
 15:31 the maimed to be whole, the / to walk
 Lk. 14:13 feast, call the poor, the maimed, the /
 Acts 3:2 certain man / from his mother's womb was
 Heb. 12:13 that which is / be turned out of the way

Lament *See also* Cry, Mourn, Wail,**Weep**

Judg. 11:40 yearly to / the daughter of Jephthah
 1 Sam. 7:2 all the house of Israel / after the LORD
 Jer. 4:8 gird you with sackcloth, / and howl
 Joel 1:8 / like a virgin girded with sackcloth for
 Mt. 11:17 have mourned unto you, and ye have not /
 Lk. 23:27 of women, which also bewailed and / him
 Jn. 16:20 ye shall weep and /, but the world shall
 Rev. 18:9 / for her, when they shall see the smoke

Lamentation *See also* Mourning, Wailing, Weeping

Gen. 50:10 mourned with a great and very sore /
 2 Sam. 1:17 David lamented with this / over Saul
 2 Chr. 35:25 women spake of Josiah in their /
 Jer. 6:26 as for an only son, most bitter /
 31:15 (Mt. 2:18) in Ramah, /, and bitter weeping
 Ezek. 19:1 take... up a / for the princes of Israel
 27:2 thou son of man, take up a / for Tyrus
 Amos 5:1 against you, even a / O house of Israel
 Acts 8:2 Stephen to his burial, and made great /

Lamp *See also* Candle, Light

Gen. 15:17 a smoking furnace, and a burning / that
 Ex. 25:37 (37:23) make the seven /... shall light the /
 Judg. 7:16 empty pitchers, and / within the pitchers
 2 Sam. 22:29 thou art my *l*, O LORD
 1 Kgs. 15:4 LORD his God give him a / in Jerusalem
 Ps. 119:105 thy word is a / unto my feet, and a light
 Prov. 6:23 commandment is a /; and the law is light
 Is. 62:1 the salvation thereof as a / that burneth
 Dan. 10:6 his eyes as / of fire, and his arms and
 Zech. 4:2 / thereon, and seven pipes to the seven /
 Mt. 25:8 give us of your oil; for our / are gone out
 Jn. 16:5 seven / of fire burning before the throne
 8:10 star from heaven, burning as it were a /

Land *See also* Country, Earth, Ground

Gen. 1:9 and let the dry / appear; and it was so
 12:1 (Acts 7:3) unto a / that I will show thee
 12:7 (24:7) unto thy seed will I give this /
 28:15 will bring thee again into this /
 Ex. 3:8 unto a good / and a large, unto a / flowing
 6:8 I will bring you in unto the *l*, concerning
 14:21 made the sea dry *l*, and the waters were
 Lev. 18:25 / is defiled... and the / itself vomiteth
 25:4 year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the /
 Num. 13:16 men which Moses sent to spy out the /
 26:53 the / shall be divided for an inheritance
 33:53 for I have given you the *l* to possess it
 35:33 blood it defileth the *l*; and the / cannot
 Deut. 1:8 the / before you: go in and possess the /
 6:10 (11:21) / which he swore unto thy fathers
 7:1 thy God shall bring thee into the / whither
 8:10 bless the LORD thy God for the good / which
 26:9 (26:15) hath given us this *l*, even a /

Deut. 34:4 this is the *l* which I swear unto Abraham
 Josh. 1:11 over this Jordan, to go in to possess the *l*
 4:22 Israel came over this Jordan on dry *l*
 24:13 given you a *l* for which ye did not labor
 2 Chr. 7:14 forgive their sin, and will heal their *l*
 Neh. 9:35 in the large and fat *l* which thou gavest
 Job 10:21 even to the *l* of darkness and the shadow
 Ps. 66:1 (100:1) make a joyful noise unto God, all ye *l*
 Is. 35:7 a pool, and the thirsty *l* springs of water
 62:4 shall thy *l* any more be termed Desolate
 Jer. 16:13 I cast you out of this *l* into a *l* that ye
 24:6 I will bring them again to this *l*
 Ezek. 45:1 unto the LORD, a holy portion of the *l*
 Hos. 9:3 they shall not dwell in the LORD's *l*
 Mal. 3:12 blessed: for ye shall be a delightful *l*
 Acts 4:37 having *l*, sold it, and brought the money
 Heb. 11:9 by faith he sojourned in the *l* of promise

Landmark

Deut. 19:14 thou shalt not remove thy neighbor's *l*
 Prov. 22:28 (23:10) remove not the ancient *l*

Lane

Lk. 14:21 into the streets and *l* of the city

Language See also Speech, Tongue

Gen. 11:1 the whole earth was of one *l*, and of one
 2 Kgs. 18:28 (Is. 36:13) a loud voice in the Jews' *l*
 Neh. 13:24 Jews' *l*, but according to the *l* of each
 Ps. 19:3 no speech nor *l*, where their voice is not
 81:5 where I heard a *l* that I understood not
 Dan. 7:14 people, nations, and *l*, should serve him
 Zeph. 3:9 then will I turn to the people a pure *l*
 Acts 2:6 every man heard them speak in his own *l*

Languish

Ps. 41:3 LORD will strengthen him upon the bed of *l*
 Is. 24:4 world *l* and fadeth away, the haughty . . . do *l*
 Jer. 15:9 she that hath borne seven *l*: she hath

Laodicea Col. 2:1; 4:13-16; Rev. 1:11; 3:14

Lap (noun)

Prov. 16:33 lot is cast into the *l*; but the whole

Lap (verb)

Judg. 7:5 *l* of the water with his tongue, as a dog *l*

Large See also Great

Gen. 34:21 land, behold, it is *l* enough for them
 Ex. 3:8 out of that land unto a good land and a *l*
 2 Sam. 22:20 (Ps. 18:19) forth also into a *l* place
 Ps. 31:8 thou hast set my feet in a *l* room
 Mk. 14:15 (Lk. 22:12) a *l* upper room furnished
 Gal. 6:11 how *l* a letter I have written unto you

Largeness

1 Kgs. 4:29 God gave Solomon wisdom . . . of heart

Lasciviousness

Mk. 7:22 deceit, *l*, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride
 2 Cor. 12:21 the uncleanness and fornication and *l*
 Gal. 5:19 adultery, fornication, uncleanness, *l*
 Eph. 4:19 given themselves over unto *l*, to work
 1 Pet. 4:3 we walked in *l*, lusts, excess of wine
 Jude 4 men, turning the grace of our God into *l*

Last See also End

Is. 41:4 I the LORD, the first, and with the *l*
 44:6 I am the first, and I am the *l*; and besides
 Lam. 1:9 her skirts; she remembereth not her *l* end
 Mt. 12:45 (Lk. 11:26) the *l* state of that man is worse
 19:30 (20:16; Mk. 10:31; Lk. 13:30) first shall be *l*
 27:64 the *l* error shall be worse than the first
 Mk. 9:35 same shall be *l* of all, and servant of *l*
 Jn. 6:39 (6:40, 44, 54) raise it up again at the *l* day
 11:24 rise again in the resurrection at the *l* day

Jn. 12:48 the same shall judge him in the *l* day
 1 Cor. 4:9 God hath set forth us the apostles *l*
 2 Tim. 3:1 in the *l* days perilous times shall come
 Heb. 1:2 in these *l* days spoken unto us by his Son
 1 Pet. 1:5 salvation ready to be revealed in the *l*
 1:20 but was manifest in these *l* times for you
 2 Pet. 3:3 there shall come in the *l* days scoffers
 Rev. 1:11 I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the *l*

Latchet

Mk. 1:7 (Lk. 3:16; Jn. 1:27) / of. . shoes I am not

Latter

Hag. 2:9 glory of this *l* house shall be greater
 1 Tim. 4:1 in the *l* times some shall depart from

Laugh See also Scorn

Gen. 17:17 then Abraham fell upon his face, and *l*
 18:12 therefore Sarah *l* within herself, saying
 21:6 made me to *l*, so that all that hear will *l*
 2 Chr. 30:10 they *l* them to scorn, and mocked them
 Job 5:22 at destruction and famine thou shalt *l*
 8:21 till he fill thy mouth with *l*, and thy lips
 Ps. 2:4 he that sitteth in the heavens shall *l*
 22:7 they that see me *l* me to scorn: they shoot
 37:13 Lord shall *l* at him: for he seeth that his
 59:8 but thou, O LORD, shalt *l* at them
 Prov. 1:26 I also will *l* at your calamity; I will
 Eccl. 3:4 a time to weep, and a time to *l*
 Ezek. 23:32 thou shalt be *l* to scorn and had in
 Mt. 9:24 (Mk. 5:40; Lk. 8:53) and they *l* him to scorn
 Lk. 6:21 blessed are ye that weep. . for ye shall *l*
 6:25 woe unto you that *l* now! for ye shall mourn

Laughter

Ps. 126:2 then was our mouth filled with *l*, and our
 Prov. 14:13 even in *l* the heart is sorrowful
 Eccl. 2:2 I said of *l*, It is mad: and of mirth
 7:3 sorrow is better than *l*: for by the sadness
 Jas. 4:9 and weep: let your *l* be turned to mourning

Launch

Lk. 5:4 Simon, *l* out into the deep, and let down

Laver

Ex. 30:18 (38:8) thou shalt also make a *l* of brass
 1 Kgs. 7:38 (2 Chr. 4:6) then made he ten *l* of brass

Law See also Commandment, Decree,

Order, Ordinance, Precept, Statute

Gen. 47:26 and Joseph made it a *l* over the land
 Ex. 13:9 that the LORD's *l* may be in thy mouth
 24:12 I will give thee tables of stone, and a *l*
 Num. 6:13 this is the *l* of the Nazarite
 15:16 one *l* and one manner shall be for you
 Deut. 1:5 began Moses to declare this *l*
 4:8 judgments so righteous as all this *l*
 27:3 shalt write upon them all the words of this *l*
 31:9 Moses wrote this *l*, and delivered it unto
 33:2 from his right hand went a fiery *l* for them
 Josh. 1:8 this book of the *l* shall not depart out of
 8:34 afterward he read all the words of the *l*
 2 Kgs. 10:31 no need to walk in the *l* of the LORD
 22:8 (2 Chr. 34:15) have found the book of the *l*
 1 Chr. 16:17 (Ps. 105:10) the same to Jacob for a *l*
 2 Chr. 12:1 Rehoboam . . . forsook the *l* of the LORD
 Ezra 7:10 prepared his heart to seek the *l* of the
 Neh. 8:8 read in the book in the *l* of God directly
 9:13 and gavest them right judgments, and true *l*
 10:29 into an oath, to walk in God's *l*, which
 Esth. 1:19 the *l* of the Persians and the Medes
 Ps. 1:2 *l* of the LORD; and in his *l* doth he meditate
 19:7 the *l* of the LORD is perfect, converting
 40:8 O my God: yea, thy *l* is within my heart
 94:12 O LORD, and teachest him out of thy *l*
 119:1 in the way, who walk in the *l* of the LORD
 119:18 I may behold wondrous things out of thy *l*

Ps. 119:34 me understanding, and I shall keep thy /
 119:70 as fat as grease: but I delight in thy /
 119:72 the / of thy mouth is better unto me than
 119:77 that I may live: for thy / is my delight
 119:97 O how love I thy /! It is my meditation
 119:142 righteousness, and thy / is the truth
 119:165 great peace have they which love thy /
 Prov. 1:8 (6:20) and forsake not the / of thy mother
 13:14 the / of the wise is a fountain of life
 28:7 whoso keepeth the / is a wise son
 29:18 but he that keepeth the /, happy is he
 Is. 2:3 (Mic. 4:2) out of Zion shall go forth the /
 5:24 have cast away the / of the LORD of hosts
 8:16 testimony, seal the / among my disciples
 42:21 will magnify the /, and make it honorable
 51:7 people in whose heart is my /; fear ye not
 Jer. 31:33 (Heb. 8:10; 10:16) my / in; . inward parts
 Ezek. 43:12 behold, this is the / of the house
 Dan. 6:8 to the / of the Medes and Persians
 Hos. 4:6 thou hast forgotten the / of thy God
 8:12 written to him the great things of my /
 Amos 2:4 they have despised the / of the LORD
 Mal. 2:6 / of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity
 Mt. 5:17 think not that I am come to destroy the /
 5:18 (Lk. 16:17) one tittle. . no wise pass from the /
 7:12 for this is the / and the prophets
 11:13 (Lk. 16:16) and the / prophesied until John
 22:40 on these two commandments hang all the /
 23:23 have omitted the weightier matters of the /
 Lk. 10:26 what is . . in the /? how readest thou?
 24:44 be fulfilled, which were written in the /
 Jn. 1:17 / was given by Moses, but grace and truth
 1:45 found him, of whom Moses in the / . did write
 7:51 doth our / judge any man, before it hear him
 12:34 heard out of the / that Christ abideth for ever
 19:7 we have a /, and by our / he ought to die
 Acts 7:53 received the / by . . disposition of angels
 13:15 after the reading of the / and the prophets
 13:39 could not be justified by the / of Moses
 15:5 and to command them to keep the / of Moses
 18:15 it be a question of . . your /, look ye to it
 Rom. 2:12 sinned in the / shall be judged by the /
 2:14 having not the /, are / unto themselves
 3:20 for by the / is the knowledge of sin
 3:27 what /? of works? Nay; but by the / of faith
 3:28 justified by faith without the deeds of the /
 4:15 / worketh wrath: for where no / is, there
 5:13 but sin is not imputed when there is no /
 6:14 for ye are not under the /, but under grace
 7:4 become dead to the / by the body of Christ
 7: . is the / sin? . . not known sin, but by the /
 7:14 that the / is spiritual; but I am carnal
 7:22 delight in the / of God after the inward man
 8:2 / of the Spirit . . made me free from the / of
 10:4 Christ is the end of the / for righteousness
 13:10 therefore love is the fulfilling of the /
 1 Cor. 6:1 go to / before the unjust, and not
 6:6 brother goeth to / with brother, and that
 9:21 to them that are without /, as without /
 15:56 and the strength of sin is the /
 Gal. 2:19 I through the / am dead to the /, that I
 3:10 of the works of the / are under the curse
 3:13 hath redeemed us from the curse of the /
 3:19 wherefore then serveth the /? It was added
 3:24 the / was our schoolmaster to bring us unto
 4:5 redeem them that were under the /, that we
 5:4 justified by the /; ye are fallen from grace
 5:14 all the / is fulfilled in one word, even in
 6:2 another's burden. . so fulfill the / of Christ
 Phil. 3:6 the righteousness. . in the /, blameless
 1 Tim. 1:8 the / is good, if a man use it lawfully
 1:9 / is not made for a righteous man, but for
 Heb. 7:19 / made nothing perfect, but the bringing
 10:1 / having a shadow of good things to come
 10:28 that despised Moses' / died without mercy
 Jas. 1:25 looketh into the perfect / of liberty
 2:10 keep the whole /, and yet offend in one
 4:11 speaketh evil of the /, and judgeth the /
 1 Jn. 3:4 for sin is the transgression of the /

Lawful See also Right

Ezra 7:24 it shall not be / to impose toll, tribute
 Ezek. 18:5 and do that which is / and right
 33:14 turn from his sin, and do that which is /
 Mt. 12:2 (Mk. 2:24; Lk. 6:2) / . . upon the sabbath
 12:10 is it / to heal on the sabbath days?
 14:4 (Mk. 6:18) it is not / for thee to have her
 19:3 (Mk. 10:2) / for a man to put away his wife
 22:17 (Mk. 12:14; Lk. 20:22) is it / to give tribute
 Jn. 5:10 it is not / for thee to carry thy bed
 18:31 it is not / for us to put any man to death
 Acts 16:21 customs, which are not / for us to receive
 22:25 / for you to scourge a man that is a Roman
 1 Cor. 6:12 (10:23) all things are / for me, but
 2 Cor. 12:4 which it is not / for a man to utter

Lawfully

1 Tim. 1:8 that the law is good, if a man use it /
 2 Tim. 2:5 is he not crowned, except he strive /

Lawgiver

Gen. 49:10 nor a / from between his feet, until
 Num. 21:18 digged it, by the direction of the /
 Deut. 33:21 in a portion of the /, was he seated
 Ps. 60:7 (108:8) strength of mine head; Judah is my /
 Is. 33:22 the LORD is our /, the LORD is our King
 Jas. 4:12 there is one /, who is able to save and

Lawless

1 Tim. 1:9 the law is . . for the / and disobedient

Lawyer See also Scribe

Mt. 22:35 (Lk. 10:25) a /, asked him a question
 Lk. 7:30 Pharisees and / rejected the counsel of
 11:46 woe unto you also, ye /! for ye laid men
 14:3 and Jesus answering spake unto the / and

Lay (Laid) See also Lie

Ruth 3:8 and, behold, a woman / at his feet
 1 Sam. 15:2 Amalek did to Israel, how he / wait for him
 Is. 28:16 (1 Pet. 2:6) I / in Zion for a foundation
 Mt. 6:19 / not up for yourselves treasures upon earth
 8:20 (Lk. 9:58) Son . . hath not where to / his head
 28:6 (Mk. 16:6) see the place where the Lord /
 Jn. 10:15 and I / down my life for the sheep
 11:34 where have ye / him? They say unto him
 13:37 I will / down my life for thy sake
 15:13 that a man / down his life for his friends
 Rom. 8:33 who shall / any thing to the charge of
 1 Cor. 3:11 other foundation. . no man / than . . is /
 16:2 let every one of you / by him in store, as
 1 Tim. 4:14 / on of the hands of the presbytery
 2 Tim. 4:8 is / up for me a crown of righteousness
 Heb. 6:18 to / hold upon the hope set before us
 1 Jn. 3:16 because he / down his life for us

Lazarus the beggar Lk. 16:20-25

Lazarus of Bethany Jn. 11:1-12:10

Lead (noun)

Ex. 15:10 they sank as / in the mighty waters
 Zech. 5:7 behold, there was lifted up a talent of /

Lead (Led) See also Direct, Guide

Gen. 24:27 LORD / me to the house of my master's
 33:14 and I will / on softly, according as the
 Ex. 13:18 but God / the people about, through the
 13:21 in a pillar of a cloud, to / them the way
 Deut. 8:2 / thee these forty years in the wilderness
 Ps. 5:8 / me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because
 23:2 he / me beside the still waters
 25:5 / me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou
 27:11 / me in a plain path, because of mine enemies
 31:3 for thy name's sake / me, and guide me
 43:3 thy light and thy truth: let them / me
 61:2 / me to the rock that is higher than I

Ps. 68:18 (Eph. 4:8) thou hast / captivity captive
 78:14 in the daytime also he / them with a cloud
 80:1 Shepherd of Israel, thou that / Joseph like
 107:7 and he / them forth by the right way
 136:16 to him which / his people through the
 139:24 way in me, and / me in the way everlasting
 Prov. 8:20 I / in the way of righteousness
 Is. 11:6 and a little child shall / them
 40:11 shall gently / those that are with young
 42:16 I will / them in paths. . . they have not known
 48:17 / thee by the way that thou shouldest go
 55:12 go out with joy, and be / forth with peace
 63:14 so didst thou / thy people
 Jer. 2:6 that / us through the wilderness
 Mt. 4:1 (Lk. 4:1) then was Jesus / up of the Spirit
 6:13 (Lk. 11:4) / us not into temptation, but deliver
 15:14 (Lk. 6:39) blind / the blind, both shall fall
 27:31 (Mk. 15:20; Lk. 23:26) / him away to crucify
 Mk. 8:23 took the blind . . . and / him out of the town
 Lk. 4:29 and / him unto the brow of the hill
 Jn. 10:3 his own sheep by name, and / them out
 Acts 8:32 he was / as a sheep to the slaughter
 9:8 (22:11) they / him by the hand, and brought
 13:11 about seeking some to / him by the hand
 Rom. 2:4 the goodness of God / thee to repentance?
 8:14 as many as are / by the Spirit of God, they
 1 Cor. 12:2 unto . . . dumb idols, even as ye were /
 Gal. 5:18 but if ye be / of the Spirit, ye are not
 2 Tim. 3:6 and / captive silly women. . . / away with
 2 Pet. 3:17 beware lest ye also, being / away with
 Rev. 7:17 / them unto living fountains of waters

Leader

Is. 9:16 the / of this people cause them to err
 Mt. 15:14 them alone: they be blind / of the blind

Leaf (Leaves)

Gen. 3:7 were naked; and they sewed fig / together
 8:11 /, in her mouth was an olive / plucked off
 Lev. 26:36 sound of a shaken / shall chase them
 Job 13:25 wilt thou break a / driven to and fro?
 Ps. 1:3 in his season; his / also shall not wither
 Is. 34:4 their host shall fall down, as the / falleth
 64:6 as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a /
 Jer. 17:8 heat cometh, but her / shall be green
 Ezek. 47:12 / shall not fade. . . / thereof for medicine
 Mt. 21:19 (Mk. 11:13) found nothing. . . but / only
 24:32 (Mk. 13:28) yet tender, and putteth forth /
 Rev. 22:2 the / of the tree were for the healing

League See also Covenant

Josh. 9:6 to Joshua. . . therefore make ye a / with us
 Judg. 2:2 ye shall make no / with the inhabitants
 2 Sam. 3:12 Abner sent. . . saying. . . Make thy / with
 5:3 and king David made a / with them in Hebron
 1 Kgs. 15:19 (2 Chr. 16:3) a / between me and thee
 Job 5:23 for thou shalt be in / with the stones of

Leah

Gen. 29:16 daughters: the name of the elder was *L*
 29:31 when the LORD saw that *L* was hated

Lean (adjective)

Gen. 41:20 / and the ill-favored kine did eat up

Lean (verb)

Judg. 16:26 feel the pillars. . . that I may / upon
 2 Sam. 1:6 Gilboa, behold, Saul / upon his spear
 Prov. 3:5 and / not unto thine own understanding
 Song 8:5 from the wilderness, / upon her beloved?
 Amos. 5:19 / his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit
 Mic. 3:11 for money: yet will they / upon the LORD
 Jn. 13:23 (21:20) / on Jesus' bosom one of . . . disciples
 Heb. 11:21 worshipped, / upon the top of his staff

Leanness

Is. 10:16 shall the Lord . . . send among his fat ones /
 24:16 my /, my /, woe unto me! the treacherous

Leap

Gen. 31:10 behold, the rams which / upon the cattle
 2 Sam. 22:30 (Ps. 18:29) by . . . God. . . / over a wall
 1 Kgs. 18:26 they / upon the altar which was made
 Ps. 68:16 why / ye, ye high hills? This is the hill
 Song 2:8 he cometh / upon the mountains, skipping
 Is. 35:6 then shall the lame man / as a hart
 Lk. 1:41 the babe / in her womb; and Elisabeth was
 Acts 3:8 into the temple, walking, and /, and praising

Learn

Gen. 30:27 for I have / by experience that
 Deut. 4:10 (31:13) hear. . . that they may / to fear
 5:1 that ye may / them, and keep and do them
 18:9 shalt not / to do after the abominations of
 Ps. 119:7 I shall have / thy righteous judgments
 119:71 afflicted; that I might / thy statutes
 Prov. 22:25 lest thou / his ways, and get a snare
 Is. 1:17 / to do well; seek judgment, relieve the
 2:4 (Mic. 4:3) neither shall they / war any more
 26:9 inhabitants of the world will / righteousness
 29:24 and they that murmured shall / doctrine
 Jer. 10:2 / not the way of the heathen, and be not
 Mt. 9:13 / what that meaneth, I will have mercy
 11:29 take my yoke upon you, and / of me
 24:32 (Mk. 13:28) now / a parable of the fig tree
 Jn. 6:45 and hath / of the Father, cometh unto me
 Rom. 16:17 contrary to the doctrine. . . ye have /
 1 Cor. 4:6 ye might / in us not to think of men
 Gal. 3:2 this only would I / of you, Received ye
 Eph. 4:20 but ye have not so / Christ
 Phil. 4:9 which ye have both /, and received, and
 4:11 for I have /, in whatsoever state I am
 1 Tim. 2:11 woman / in silence with. . . subjection
 5:4 let them / first to show piety at home
 5:13 withal they / to be idle, wandering about
 2 Tim. 3:7 ever /, and never able to come to the
 Tit. 3:14 let ours also / to maintain good works
 Heb. 5:8 though he were a Son, yet / he obedience
 Rev. 14:3 no man could / that song but the hundred

Learning See also Learn

Prov. 1:5 wise man will hear, and will increase /
 9:9 teach a just man, and he will increase in /
 16:21 and the sweetness of the lips increaseth /
 Dan. 1:4 they might teach the / . . . of the Chaldeans
 Acts 26:24 Paul. . . much / doth make thee mad
 Rom. 15:4 written aforetime were written for our /

Leasing

Ps. 4:2 long will ye love vanity, and seek after /?
 5:6 thou shalt destroy them that speak /

Least See also Less

Gen. 32:10 not worthy of the / of all thy mercies
 Judg. 6:15 and I am the / in my-father's house
 Jer. 31:34 (Heb. 8:11) all know me, from the / . . . unto
 Mt. 2:6 art not the / among the princes of Judah
 5:19 he shall be called the / in the kingdom
 11:11 (Lk. 7:28) / in the kingdom. . . is greater than
 13:32 is the / of all seeds; but when it is grown
 25:40 unto one of the / of these my brethren
 Lk. 9:48 / among you all, the same shall be great
 12:26 not able to do that thing which is /, why
 16:10 in that which is / is faithful also in much
 1 Cor. 15:9 the / of the apostles, that am not meet
 Eph. 3:8 me, who am less than the / of all saints

Leave (Left) See also Depart, Go

Gen. 2:24 (Mt. 19:5; Mk. 10:7; Eph. 5:31) / his father
 28:15 I will not / thee, until I have done that
 39:12 and he / his garment in her hand, and fled
 Ruth 1:16 Ruth said, Entreat me not to / thee
 1 Kgs. 19:10 (Rom. 11:3) I only, am /; and they seek
 Ps. 16:10 (Acts 2:27) wilt not / my soul in hell
 27:9 / me not, neither forsake me, O God
 49:10 person perish, and / their wealth to others

Jer. 12:7 I have / mine heritage; I have given the
 Ezek. 9:8 while they were slaying them, and I was /
 Mt. 4:11 devil / him . . . angels came and ministered
 5:24 / there thy gift before the altar, and go
 15:37 (Mk. 8:8) that was / seven baskets full . . .
 18:12 (Lk. 15:4) doth he not / the ninety and nine
 23:23 (Lk. 11:42) and not to / the other undone
 24:2 (Mk. 13:2; Lk. 21:6) shall not be / . . . one stone
 Mk. 10:28 (Lk. 18:28) we have / all, and . . . followed
 Lk. 5:28 and he / all, rose up, and followed him
 Jn. 14:18 I will not / you comfortless: I will come
 16:28 again, I / the world, and go to the Father
 1 Cor. 7:13 pleased to dwell with her, let her not / him
 Heb. 6:1 / the principles of the doctrine of Christ
 13:5 I will never / thee, nor forsake thee
 Rev. 2:4 because thou hast / thy first love

Leaven

Ex. 12:19 seven days shall there be no / found in
 Lev. 2:11 made with / for ye shall burn no /
 Mt. 13:33 (Lk. 13:21) kingdom . . . is like unto /
 16:6 (16:11; Mk. 8:15; Lk. 12:1) / of the Pharisees
 1 Cor. 5:6 (Gal. 5:9) a little / the whole lump?
 5:8 not with old /, neither with the / of malice

Leavened *See also* Leaven

Ex. 12:15 whosoever eateth / bread from the first
 Deut. 16:4 shall be no / bread seen with thee in

Lebanon

1 Kgs. 5:6 (2 Chr. 2:8) hew me cedar trees out of /

Led *See* Lead

Lees

Jer. 48:11 Moab hath been at ease . . . settled on his /
 Zeph. 1:12 and punish the men . . . settled on their /

Left (adjective)

Gen. 13:9 the right hand, then I will go to the /
 Mt. 6:3 let not thy / hand know what thy right
 20:21 (Mk. 10:37) and the other on the /
 25:33 sheep on his right hand . . . goats on the /

Left (verb) *See* Leave

Left-handed

Judg. 3:15 a deliverer, Ehud . . . a man /-h
 20:16 seven hundred chosen men /-h

Leg

Prov. 26:7 the / of the lame are not equal: so is
 Jn. 19:33 was dead already, they brake not his /

Legion

Mt. 26:53 give me more than twelve / of angels?
 Mk. 5:9 (Lk. 8:30) my name is /: for we are many

Leisure

Mk. 6:31 and they had no / so much as to eat

Lend (Lent)

Ex. 12:36 / unto them such things as they required
 22:25 / money to any of my people that is poor
 Lev. 25:37 nor / him thy victuals for increase
 Deut. 15:6 and thou shalt / unto many nations
 15:8 shalt surely / him sufficient for his need
 24:10 when thou dost / thy brother any thing
 28:44 / to thee, and thou shalt not / to him
 Ps. 37:26 he is ever merciful, and /; and his seed
 112:5 a good man sheweth favor, and /; he will
 Prov. 19:17 hath pity upon the poor / unto the LORD
 Jer. 15:10 neither / on usury, nor men have / to me
 Lk. 6:34 if ye / to them of whom ye hope to receive
 11:5 and say unto him, Friend, / me three loaves

Length

Deut. 30:20 he is thy life, and the / of thy days

Prov. 3:2 for / of days, and long life, and peace
 Eph. 3:18 breadth, and /, and depth, and height
 Rev. 21:16 the / is as large as the breadth

Lengthen

1 Kgs. 3:14 walk in my ways . . . I will / thy days
 Is. 54:2 / thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes
 Dan. 4:27 if it may be a / of thy tranquillity

Lentil

Gen. 25:34 Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of /
 2 Sam. 23:11 where was a piece of ground full of /

Leopard

Is. 11:6 and the / shall lie down with the kid
 Jer. 13:23 Ethiopian change his skin . . . / his spots?
 Dan. 7:6 I beheld, and lo another, like a /
 Hab. 1:8 their horses also are swifter than the /
 Rev. 13:2 the beast which I saw was like unto a /

Leper

Lev. 14:2 law of the / in the day of his cleansing
 Num. 5:2 that they put out of the camp every /
 2 Kgs. 5:1 a mighty man in valor, but he was a /
 7:8 when these / came to the uttermost part of
 2 Chr. 26:21 Uzziah the king was a /
 Mt. 8:2 (Mk. 1:40) came a / and worshipped him
 11:5 (Lk. 7:22) lame walk, the / are cleansed
 26:6 (Mk. 14:3) in the house of Simon the /
 Lk. 4:27 many / were in Israel in the time of Elisha
 17:12 there met him ten men that were /

Leprosy

Lev. 13:2 plague of /; then he shall be brought
 14:34 and I put the plague of / in a house of
 2 Kgs. 5:27 / . . . of Naaman shall cleave unto thee
 Mt. 8:3 (Mk. 1:42; Lk. 5:13) his / was cleansed

Leprous

Ex. 4:6 when he took it out . . . his hand was / as snow
 Num. 12:10 behold, Miriam became /, white as snow
 2 Kgs. 7:3 were four / men at the entering in of
 2 Chr. 26:20 he was / in his forehead, and they

Less (Lesser) *See also* Least

Gen. 1:16 and the / light to rule the night
 Ex. 30:15 give more, and the poor shall not give /
 1 Kgs. 8:27 (2 Chr. 6:18) how much / this house that I
 Ezra 9:13 punished us / than our iniquities
 Job 11:6 God exacteth of thee / than thine iniquity
 Mk. 4:31 / than all the seeds that be in the earth
 Eph. 3:8 who am / than the least of all saints
 Heb. 7:7 the / is blessed of the better

Let

Is. 43:13 I will work, and who shall / it?
 Acts 27:30 when they had / down the boat into the
 2 Thes. 2:7 only he who now / will /, until he be

Letter *See also* Epistle

2 Sam. 11:15 wrote in the /, saying, Set ye Uriah
 1 Kgs. 21:8 she wrote / in Ahab's name . . . sent the /
 2 Kgs. 5:6 he brought the / to the king of Israel
 19:14 (Is. 37:14) Hezekiah received the /
 Ezra 4:11 / that they sent . . . unto Artaxerxes the king
 7:11 / that the king Artaxerxes gave unto Ezra
 Jer. 29:1 the / that Jeremiah . . . sent from Jerusalem
 Acts 15:23 they wrote / by them after this manner
 23:25 and he wrote a / after this manner
 Rom. 2:29 in the spirit, and not in the /
 7:6 of spirit, and not in the oldness of the /
 2 Cor. 3:1 to you, or / of commendation from you?
 3:6 for the / killeth, but the spirit giveth life
 10:10 his / say they, are weighty and powerful
 Gal. 6:11 how large a / I have written unto you
 Heb. 13:22 have written a / unto you in few words

Levi son of Jacob

Gen. 29:34 therefore was his name called *L*
 49:5 Simeon and *L* are brethren; instruments of
 Ex. 32:26 sons of *L* gathered themselves: unto him
 Deut. 10:8 LORD separated the tribe of *L*, to bear the

Levi See also Matthew Mk. 2:14 (Lk. 5:27)

Leviathan

Job 41:1 canst thou draw out *l* with a hook?
 Ps. 74:14 thou brakest the heads of *l* in pieces
 Is. 27:1 punish *l* the piercing serpent, even *l*

Levite See also Priest

Num. 1:47 the *L*... were not numbered among them
 3:9 shalt give the *L* unto Aaron and to his sons
 8:14 shalt thou separate the *L*... *L* shall be mine
 35:2 they give unto the *L*... cities to dwell in
 Deut. 12:19 thou forsake not the *L* as long as thou
 18:1 the *L*... shall have no part nor inheritance
 Judg. 19:1 certain *L*... who took to him a concubine
 2 Chr. 29:34 *L* were more upright in heart to
 Lk. 10:32 likewise a *L*, when he was at the place

Levy

1 Kgs. 5:13 Solomon raised a *l* out of all Israel
 9:15 of the *l* which king Solomon raised

Lewdness

Ezek. 23:21 calledst to remembrance... *l* of thy youth

Liar

Deut. 33:29 enemies shall be found *l* unto thee
 Ps. 116:11 I said in my haste, All men are *l*
 Prov. 19:22 and a poor man is better than a *l*
 Jn. 8:44 for he is a *l*, and the father of it
 8:55 know him not, I shall be a *l* like unto you
 Rom. 3:4 let God be true, but every man a *l*
 Tit. 1:12 the Cretians are always *l*, evil beasts
 1 Jn. 1:10 we have not sinned, we make him a *l*
 2:4 and keepeth not his commandments, is a *l*
 2:22 who is a *l* but he that denieth that Jesus
 4:20 love God, and hateth his brother, he is a *l*
 5:10 he that believeth not God hath made him a *l*
 Rev. 2:2 hast tried them... and hast found them *l*
 21:8 and all *l*, shall have their part in the lake

Liberal

Prov. 11:25 the *l* soul shall be made fat
 Is. 32:5 the vile person shall be no more called *l*
 32:8 *l* deviseth *l* things; and by *l* things shall

Liberality

1 Cor. 16:3 I send to bring your *l* unto Jerusalem
 2 Cor. 8:2 abounded unto the riches of their *l*

Liberally

Deut. 15:14 shalt furnish him *l* out of thy flock
 Jas. 1:5 ask of God, that giveth to all men *l*

Libertine Acts 6:9**Liberty** See also Deliverance, Freedom

Lev. 25:10 hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim *l*
 Ps. 119:45 will walk at *l*: for I seek thy precepts
 Is. 61:1 to proclaim *l* to the captives
 Jer. 34:8 at Jerusalem, to proclaim *l* unto them
 34:17 I proclaim a *l* for you, saith the LORD
 Ezek. 46:17 then it shall be his to the year of *l*
 Lk. 4:18 to set at *l* them that are bruised
 Acts 27:3 Paul, and gave... *l* to go unto his friends
 Rom. 8:21 the glorious *l* of the children of God
 1 Cor. 7:39 be dead, she is at *l* to be married to
 8:9 this *l* of yours become a stumblingblock to
 10:29 is my *l* judged of another man's conscience?

2 Cor. 3:17 the Spirit of the Lord is, there is *l*
 Gal. 2:4 to spy out our *l* which we have in Christ
 5:1 in the *l* wherewith Christ hath made us free
 5:13 been called unto *l*; only use not *l* for an
 Heb. 13:23 know ye that... Timothy is set at *l*
 Jas. 1:25 whoso looketh into the perfect law of *l*
 2:12 they that shall be judged by the law of *l*
 1 Pet. 2:16 free, and not using your *l* for a cloak
 2 Pet. 2:19 they promise them *l*, they themselves

Lick

1 Kgs. 21:19 place where dogs *l* the blood of Naboth
 Lk. 16:21 moreover the dogs came and *l* his sores

Lie (Lay, Lain)

Gen. 26:10 people might lightly have *l* with thy wife
 Ps. 10:9 as a lion... he *l* in wait to catch the poor
 23:2 he maketh me to *l* down in green pastures
 Is. 11:6 and the leopard shall *l* down with the kid
 Mt. 28:6 come, see the place where the Lord *l*

Lie See also Deceive, Falsehood, Lying

Lev. 6:2 and *l* unto his neighbor in that which was
 19:11 not steal, neither deal falsely, neither *l*
 Num. 23:19 God is not a man, that he should *l*
 1 Kgs. 13:18 and drink water. But he *l* unto him
 Job 6:28 look upon me; for it is evident... if I *l*
 Ps. 58:3 astray as soon as they be born, speaking *l*
 62:4 they delight in *l*: they bless with their
 62:9 are vanity, and men of high degree are a *l*
 89:35 by my holiness that I will not *l* unto David
 101:7 that telleth *l* shall not tarry in my sight
 Prov. 14:5 not *l*: but a false witness will utter *l*
 19:5 and he that speaketh *l* shall not escape
 29:12 if a ruler hearken to *l*, all his servants
 Is. 28:15 for we have made *l* our refuge, and under
 63:8 are my people, children that will not *l*
 Jer. 9:3 bend their tongues like their bow for *l*
 14:14 the prophets prophesy *l* in my name
 28:15 thou makest this people to trust in a *l*
 29:31 and he caused you to trust in a *l*
 Ezek. 13:9 prophets that see vanity... that divine *l*
 Hos. 10:13 ye have eaten the fruit of *l*: because
 Nah. 3:1 the bloody city! it is all full of *l* and
 Hab. 2:3 shall speak, and not *l*: though it tarry
 Zech. 13:3 thou speakest *l* in the name of the LORD
 Acts 5:3 filled thine heart to *l* to the Holy Ghost
 Rom. 1:25 who changed the truth of God into a *l*
 Col. 3:9 *l* not one to another, seeing that ye have
 Tit. 1:2 life, which God, that cannot *l*, promised
 Heb. 6:18 in which it was impossible for God to *l*
 Jas. 3:14 glory not, and *l* not against the truth
 1 Jn. 1:6 and walk in darkness, we *l*, and do not
 2:21 ye know it, and that no *l* is of the truth
 Rev. 22:15 and whosoever loveth and maketh a *l*

Lier

Judg. 20:29 Israel set *l* in wait round about Gibeah

Life (Lives) See also Immortality,

Resurrection, Soul, Spirit

Gen. 2:7 breathed into his nostrils the breath of *l*
 2:9 tree of *l* also in the midst of the garden
 3:14 dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy *l*
 9:5 man's brother will I require the *l* of man
 Ex. 21:23 follow, then thou shalt give *l* for *l*
 Lev. 17:11 for the *l* of the flesh is in the blood
 Deut. 12:23 blood is the *l*... mayest not eat the *l*
 28:66 and thy *l* shall hang in doubt before thee
 30:19 before you *l* and death... therefore choose *l*
 30:20 he is thy *l*, and the length of thy days
 1 Kgs. 3:11 (2 Chr. 1:11) not asked for thyself long *l*
 Job 2:4 all that a man hath will he give for his *l*
 7:7 O remember that my *l* is wind: mine eye shall
 10:1 my soul is weary of my *l*; I will leave my
 33:4 the breath of the Almighty hath given me *l*
 Ps. 16:11 (Acts 2:28) wilt show me the path of *l*

Ps. 21:4 he asked / of thee, and thou gavest it him
 30:5 in his favor is /: weeping may endure for a
 34:12 what man is he that desireth /, and loveth
 36:9 for with thee is the fountain of /
 63:3 because thy loving-kindness is better than /
 91:16 with long / will I satisfy him, and show
 103:4 who redeemeth thy / from destruction
 Prov. 3:22 so shall they be / unto thy soul
 4:22 for they are / unto those that find them
 6:23 reproofs of instruction are the way of /
 13:3 he that keepeth his mouth keepeth his /
 14:27 the fear of the LORD is a fountain of /
 19:23 fear of the LORD tendeth to /: and he that
 Eccl. 2:17 therefore I hated /: because the work
 6:12 what is good for man in this / . his vain /
 Is. 57:10 thou hast found the / of thine hand
 Jer. 8:3 death shall be chosen rather than /
 21:8 I set before you the way of /, and the way
 Lam. 3:58 had pleaded . . . thou hast redeemed me /
 Ezek. 3:18 warn . . . from his wicked way, to save his /
 Dan. 12:2 shall awake, some to everlasting /
 Jon. 4:3 LORD, take, I beseech thee, my / from me
 Mt. 6:25 (Lk. 12:22) take no thought for your /
 7:14 and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto /
 10:39 (16:25; Mk. 8:35; Lk. 9:24; 17:33) findeth his
 / shall lose it . . . loseth his / for my sake shall find
 18:8 (Mk. 9:43, 45) it is better . . . to enter into / halt
 19:16 (Mk. 10:17; Lk. 18:18) I may have eternal /?
 19:29 (Mk. 10:30; Lk. 18:30) inherit everlasting /
 20:28 (Mk. 10:45) give his / a ransom for many
 25:46 but the righteous unto / eternal
 Mk. 3:4 (Lk. 6:9) to save /, or to kill?
 Lk. 9:56 not come to destroy men's /, but to save
 12:15 man's / consisteth not in the abundance of
 14:26 his own / also, he cannot be my disciple
 Jn. 1:4 in him was /; and the / was the light of
 3:16 should not perish, but have everlasting /
 3:36 that believeth on the Son hath everlasting /
 4:14 of water springing up unto everlasting /
 4:36 wages, and gathereth fruit unto / eternal
 5:24 hath everlasting / . . . passed from death unto /
 5:39 for in them ye think ye have eternal /
 6:35 I am the bread of /: he that cometh to me
 6:47 he that believeth on me hath everlasting /
 8:12 in darkness, but shall have the light of /
 10:10 I am come that they might have /, and that
 10:11 good shepherd giveth his / for the sheep
 10:15 and I lay down my / for the sheep
 10:17 my Father love me, because I lay down my /
 10:28 I give unto them eternal /; and they shall
 11:25 I am the resurrection, and the /
 12:25 hateth his / . . . shall keep it unto / eternal
 13:37 I will lay down my / for thy sake
 14:6 I am the way, the truth, and the /
 15:13 that a man lay down his / for his friends
 17:2 eternal / to as many as thou hast given him
 17:3 this is / eternal, that they might know thee
 20:31 believing ye might have / through his name
 Acts 11:18 the Gentiles granted repentance unto /
 13:48 many as were ordained to eternal / believed
 15:26 hazarded their / for the name of our LORD
 17:25 seeing he giveth to all /, and breath, and
 20:24 neither count I my / dear unto myself
 Rom. 5:10 reconciled, we shall be saved by his /
 5:17 shall reign in / by one, Jesus Christ
 6:4 even so we also should walk in newness of /
 6:23 the gift of God is eternal / through Jesus
 7:10 ordained to /, I found to be unto death
 8:6 but to be spiritually minded is / and peace
 8:10 the Spirit is / because of righteousness
 8:38 I am persuaded, that neither death, nor /
 1 Cor. 15:19 in this / only we have hope in Christ
 2 Cor. 2:16 and to the other the savor of / unto /
 3:6 the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth /
 4:10 the / also of Jesus . . . manifest in our body
 4:12 so then death worketh in us, but / in you
 5:4 that mortality might be swallowed up of /
 Gal. 2:20 the / which I now live in the flesh
 3:21 been a law given which could have given /

Gal. 6:8 shall of the Spirit reap / everlasting
 Eph. 4:18 alienated from the / of God through the
 Phil. 1:20 magnified in my body, whether it be by /
 2:16 holding forth the word of /; that I may
 4:3 laborers, whose names are in the book of /
 Col. 3:3 dead, and your / is hid with Christ in God
 3:4 when Christ, who is our /, shall appear, then
 1 Tim. 2:2 we may lead a quiet and peaceable / in
 4:8 / that now is, and of that which is to come
 6:12 good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal /
 2 Tim. 1:10 hath brought / and immortality to light
 Heb. 7:16 but after the power of an endless /
 Jas. 1:12 tried, he shall receive the crown of /
 4:14 what is your /? It is even a vapor, that
 1 Pet. 3:7 being heirs together of the grace of /
 3:10 he that will love /, and see good days, let
 2 Pet. 1:3 things that pertain unto / and godliness
 1 Jn. 1:2 the / was manifested, and we have seen it
 3:14 know that we have passed from death unto /
 3:16 his / for us; and we ought to lay down our /
 5:11 to us eternal /, and this / is in his Son
 5:12 he that hath the Son hath /
 5:13 that ye may know that ye have eternal /
 5:16 give him / for them that sin not unto death
 Rev. 2:7 will I give to eat of the tree of /
 3:5 not blot out his name out of the book of /
 11:11 Spirit of / from God entered into them
 12:11 and they loved not their / unto the death
 13:15 he had power to give / unto the image
 21:6 of the fountain of the water of / freely
 22:2 side of the river, was there the tree of /
 22:17 let him take the water of / freely

Lift See also Exalt, Magnify

Ex. 14:16 but / thou up thy rod, and stretch out
 Num. 6:26 the LORD / up his countenance upon thee
 1 Sam. 2:7 maketh rich: he bringeth low, and / up
 Ps. 24:7 (24:9) / up your heads. O ye gates . . . be ye /
 25:1 (86:4) unto thee, O LORD, do I / up my soul
 30:1 will extol thee, O LORD; for thou hast / me
 75:5 / not up your horn on high: speak not with
 93:3 floods have / up, O LORD, the floods have /
 102:10 for thou hast / me up, and cast me down
 121:1 I will / up mine eyes unto the hills
 143:8 I should walk: for I / up my soul unto thee
 147:6 LORD / up the meek: he casteth the wicked
 Eccl. 4:4 / they fall, the one will / up his fellow
 Is. 2:4 (Mic. 4:3) shall not / up sword against nation
 26:11 when thy hand is / up, they will not see
 59:19 Spirit of the LORD shall / up a standard
 Jer. 7:16 (11:14) neither / up cry nor prayer for them
 Lam. 3:41 let us / up our heart with our hands unto
 Ezek. 28:2 thine heart is / up, and thou hast said
 Hab. 2:4 soul which is / up is not upright in him
 Mk. 9:27 Jesus took him by the hand, and / him up
 Lk. 16:23 in hell he / up his eyes . . . in torments
 24:50 and he / up his hands, and blessed
 Jn. 3:14 as Moses / up the serpent in the wilderness
 4:35 / up your eyes, and look on the fields
 8:28 when ye have / up the Son of man, then shall
 12:32 if I be / up from the earth, will draw all
 1 Tim. 2:8 men pray every where, / up holy hands
 Heb. 12:12 / up the hands which hang down
 Jas. 4:10 humble yourselves . . . and he shall / up you
 Rev. 10:5 and the angel . . . / up his hand to heaven

Light (Lighter) (adjective) See also Easy, Little, Small

1 Sam. 18:23 a / thing to be a king's son-in-law
 1 Kgs. 12:4 make . . . yoke which he put upon us, /
 Is. 49:6 a / thing thou shouldst be my servant
 Zeph. 3:4 prophets are / and treacherous persons
 Mt. 11:30 for my yoke is easy, and my burden is /

Light (verb) See also Descend, Fall

2 Sam. 17:12 we will / upon him as the dew falleth
 Is. 9:8 word into Jacob, and it hath / upon Israel
 Mt. 3:16 descending like a dove, and / upon him

Light (noun) *See also* Brightness,
Candle, Enliven, Lamp, Shine

Gen. 1:3 God said, Let there be *l*: and there was *l*
1:15 *l* in the firmament of the heaven to give *l*
Ex. 10:23 but all . . . Israel had *l* in their dwellings
2 Sam. 23:4 he shall be as the *l* of the morning
1 Kgs. 11:36 have a *l* / always before me in Jerusalem
Esth. 8:16 Jews had *l*, and gladness, and joy
Job 3:23 why is *l* given to a man whose way is hid
10:22 and where the *l* is as darkness
30:26 when I waited for *l*, there came darkness
Ps. 4:6 lift thou up the *l* of thy countenance upon
27:1 LORD is my *l* and my salvation; whom shall I
36:9 fountain of life: in thy *l* shall we see *l*
37:6 shall bring forth thy righteousness as the *l*
49:19 of his fathers; they shall never see *l*
74:16 thou hast prepared the *l* and the sun
89:15 walk, O LORD, in the *l* of thy countenance
97:11 *l* is sown for the righteous, and gladness
104:2 coverest thyself with *l* as with a garment
112:4 unto the upright there ariseth *l*
118:27 God is the LORD, which hath showed us *l*
119:105 lamp unto my feet, and a *l* unto my path
119:130 entrance of thy words giveth *l*; it giveth
139:11 even the night shall be / about me
Prov. 4:18 path of the just is as the shining *l*
Eccl. 11:7 truly the *l* is sweet, and a pleasant
Is. 2:5 come ye . . . let us walk in the *l* of the LORD
5:20 that put darkness for *l*, and *l* for darkness
9:2 (Mt. 4:16) in darkness have seen a great *l*
13:10 constellations . . . shall not give their *l*
42:6 covenant of the people . . . a *l* of the Gentiles
45:7 I form the *l*, and create darkness
49:6 (Acts 13:47) give thee for a *l* to the Gentiles
51:4 my judgment to rest for a *l* of the people
58:8 then shall thy *l* break forth as the morning
60:1 arise, shine; for thy *l* is come
Jer. 13:16 while ye look for *l*, he turn it into
Ezek. 32:8 bright *l* of heaven will I make dark
Hos. 6:5 judgments are as the *l* that goeth forth
Amos 5:18 the day of the LORD is darkness, and not *l*
Mic. 7:8 I sit in darkness, the LORD shall be a *l*
Zech. 14:7 that at evening time it shall be *l*
Mt. 5:14 ye are the *l* of the world. A city that is
6:22 (Lk. 11:34) the *l* of the body is the eye
17:2 the sun, and his raiment was white as the *l*
Lk. 2:32 a *l* to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory
8:16 no man, when he hath / a candle, covereth it
12:35 loins be girded about, and your / burning
16:8 generation wiser than the children of *l*
Jn. 1:4 was life; and the life was the *l* of men
1:5 the *l* / shineth in darkness; and the darkness
1:8 not that *L* . . . sent to bear witness of that *L*
1:9 that was the true *L*, which / every man
3:19 *l* is come . . . men loved darkness rather than *l*
8:12 (9:5) I am the *l* of the world
12:35 *l* with you. Walk while ye have the *l*, lest
12:46 am come a / into the world, that whosoever
Acts 9:3 (22:6; 26:13) about him a *l* from heaven
13:47 I have set thee to be a / of the Gentiles
26:18 to turn them from darkness to *l*, and from
26:23 and should show / unto the people
Rom. 2:19 a guide of the blind, a / of them which
13:12 and let us put on the armor of *l*
1 Cor. 4:5 bring to / the hidden things of darkness
2 Cor. 4:4 the *l* of the glorious gospel of Christ
4:6 who commanded the *l* to shine out of darkness
6:14 and what communion hath *l* with darkness?
Eph. 5:8 ye / in the Lord: walk as children of *l*
5:14 arise . . . and Christ shall give thee *l*
Phil. 2:15 among whom ye shine as / in the world
Col. 1:12 of the inheritance of the saints in *l*
1 Thes. 5:5 ye are all the children of *l*
1 Tim. 6:16 dwelling in the *l* . . . no man can approach
2 Tim. 1:10 hath brought life and immortality to *l*
Jas. 1:17 and cometh down from the Father of *l*
1 Pet. 2:9 out of darkness into his marvelous *l*

2 Pet. 1:19 unto a / that shineth in a dark place
1 Jn. 1:5 that God is *l*, and in him is no darkness
1:7 but if we walk in the *l*, as he is in the *l*
2:8 darkness is past, and the true / now shineth
Rev. 21:23 and the Lamb is the *l* thereof
22:5 neither *l* of the sun; for . . . God giveth them *l*

Lighten *See also* Enliven

2 Sam. 22:29 art my lamp. . . LORD will / my darkness
Ezra 9:8 God may / our eyes, and give us a little
Ps. 13:3 / mine eyes, lest I sleep the sleep of
34:5 they looked unto him, and were *l*
Lk. 2:32 a light to / the Gentiles, and the glory
Rev. 21:23 glory of God did / it, and the Lamb is

Lightning *See also* Thundering

Ex. 19:16 were thunders and *l*, and a thick cloud
2 Sam. 22:15 (Ps. 18:14) sent out . . . *l*, and discomfited
Job 28:26 decree for the rain, and a way for the *l*
Ps. 77:18 / lightened the world: the earth trembled
135:7 he maketh *l* for the rain; he bringeth the
Ezek. 1:13 bright, and out of the fire went forth *l*
Dan. 10:6 his face as the appearance of *l*
Nah. 2:4 like torches, they shall run like the *l*
Zech. 9:14 and his arrow shall go forth as the *l*
Mt. 24:27 (Lk. 17:24) as the *l* cometh out of the east
28:3 his countenance was like *l*, and his raiment
Lk. 17:24 for as the *l*, that lighteneth out of the
Rev. 4:5 and out of the throne proceeded *l*
8:5 (11:19; 16:18) voices, and thunders, and *l*

Likeminded

Rom. 15:5 grant you to be / one toward another
Phil. 2:2 fulfil ye my joy, that ye be *l*, having

Liken *See also* Compare

Ps. 89:6 sons of the mighty can be / unto the LORD?
Is. 40:18 whom then will ye / God? or what likeness
Mt. 7:24 I will / him unto a wise man, which built
11:16 (Lk. 7:31) whereunto shall I / this generation
13:24 kingdom . . . is / unto a man which sowed
18:23 kingdom of heaven / unto a certain king
25:1 the kingdom of heaven be / unto ten virgins
Mk. 4:30 whereunto shall we / the kingdom of God?

Likeness *See also* Similitude

Gen. 1:26 let us make man in our image, after our *l*
5:1 God created man, in the *l* of God made he him
Ex. 20:4 (Deut. 5:8) image, or any / of any thing
Deut. 4:16 of any figure, the *l* of male or female
Ps. 17:15 be satisfied, when I awake, with thy *l*
Is. 40:18 or what *l* will ye compare unto him?
Rom. 6:5 / of his death . . . the *l* of his resurrection
8:3 sending his own Son in the *l* of sinful flesh
Phil. 2:7 a servant, and was made in the *l* of men

Likewise

Lk. 6:31 should do to you, do ye also to them *l*
10:37 said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou *l*

Lily

Song 2:1 rose of Sharon, and the *l* of the valleys
Hos. 14:5 he shall grow as the *l*, and cast forth
Mt. 6:28 (Lk. 12:27) consider the *l* of the field

Lime

Is. 33:12 the people shall be as the burnings of *l*

Limit

Ps. 78:41 tempted God, and / the Holy One of Israel
Heb. 4:7 again, he / a certain day, saying in David

Line

2 Sam. 8:2 smote Moab, and measured them with a *l*
Job 38:5 or who hath stretched the *l* upon it?
Ps. 16:6 / are fallen unto me in pleasant places
Is. 28:10 precept upon precept; / upon *l*, / upon *l*
28:17 judgment also will I lay to the *l*

Zech. 2:1 behold a man with a measuring *l* in his
2 Cor. 10:16 boast in another man's *l* of things

Linen

Ex. 25:4 (35:6) and purple, and scarlet, and fine *l*
Jer. 13:1 go and get thee a *l* girdle, and put it
Mt. 27:59 (Mk. 15:46; Lk. 23:53) wrapped it in
a clean *l* cloth

Lk. 16:19 which was clothed in purple and fine *l*
Rev. 19:8 the fine *l* is the righteousness of saints

Linger

Gen. 19:16 while he *l*, the men laid hold upon his
2 Pet. 2:3 whose judgment now of a long time / not

Lintel

Ex. 12:22 strike the *l* and the . . . posts with the blood
Amos 9:1 smite the *l* of the door, that the posts

Lion

Gen. 49:9 Judah is a *l*'s whelp. . . he couched as a *l*
Num. 24:9 he lay down as a *l*, and as a great *l*
Judg. 14:5 behold, a young *l* roared against him
14:18 sweeter than honey? . . . stronger than a *l*
1 Sam. 17:34 there came a *l*, and a bear, and took
2 Sam. 23:20 (1 Chr. 11:22) slew a *l*. . . in time of snow
1 Kgs. 13:24 a *l* met him by the way, and slew him
2 Kgs. 17:25 LORD sent / among them, which slew
Job 4:10 and the teeth of the young *l*, are broken
38:39 *l*? or fill the appetite of the young *l*
Ps. 10:9 he lieth in wait secretly as a *l* in his den
22:21 save me from the *l*'s mouth: for thou hast
34:10 the young *l* do lack, and suffer hunger
91:13 tread upon the *l* and adder: the young *l*
Prov. 22:13 there is a *l* without, I shall be slain
26:13 there is a *l* in the way: a *l* is in the
28:1 but the righteous are bold as a *l*
Eccl. 9:4 for a living dog is better than a dead *l*
Is. 35:9 no *l*. . . there, nor any ravenous beast
Jer. 12:8 heritage is unto me as a *l* in the forest
Lam. 3:10 bear lying in wait, and as a *l* in secret
Ezek. 19:3 one of her whelps: it became a young *l*
Dan. 6:20 thy God. . . able to deliver thee from the *l*?
7:4 the first was like a *l*, and had eagle's wings
Hos. 5:14 *l*, and as a young / to the house of Judah
Amos 3:8 the *l* hath roared, who will not fear?
Mic. 5:8 as a *l* among the beasts of the forest
2 Tim. 4:17 was delivered out of the mouth of the *l*
Heb. 11:33 stopped the mouths of /
1 Pet. 5:8 your adversary the devil, as a roaring *l*
Rev. 4:7 first beast was like a *l*, and the second
5:5 the *l* of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David

Lip *See also* Mouth, Tongue

Job 27:4 my *l* shall not speak wickedness, nor my
Ps. 12:4 our / are our own: who is lord over us?
34:13 (1 Pet. 3:10) and thy / from speaking guile
45:2 grace is poured into thy *l*; therefore God
51:15 O LORD, open thou my *l*; and my mouth shall
140:3 a serpent; adders' poison is under their /
141:3 before my mouth: keep the door of my /
Prov. 5:3 *l* of a strange woman drop as a honeycomb
8:6 the opening of my *l* shall be right things
10:19 but he that refraineth his *l* is wise
12:19 / of truth shall be established for ever
14:3 but the / of the wise shall preserve them
15:7 the / of the wise disperse knowledge
16:13 righteous / are the delight of kings
16:21 the sweetness of the *l* increaseth learning
18:7 and his / are the snare of his soul
20:15 the / of knowledge are a precious jewel
27:2 let another man praise thee. . . not thine own /
Song 4:3 thy / are like a thread of scarlet
Is. 6:5 I am a man of unclean *l*, and I dwell in
6:7 this hath touched thy *l*; and thine iniquity
29:13 (Mt. 15:8; Mk. 7:6) with their / do honor me
Rom. 3:13 poison of asps is under their *l*

1 Cor. 14:21 with men of other tongues and other /
Heb. 13:15 fruit of our *l*, giving thanks to his

Liquor

Num. 6:3 neither shall he drink any *l* of grapes

List

Jn. 3:8 wind bloweth where it *l*, and thou hearest

Little *See also* Light (adjective), Small

Gen. 30:30 was / which thou hadst before I came
Ex. 16:18 (2 Cor. 8:15) that gathered / had no lack
23:30 (Deut. 7:22) by / and / I will drive them out
1 Sam. 15:17 when thou wast / in thine own sight
Job 26:14 but how / a portion is heard of him?
Ps. 2:12 when his wrath is kindled but a /
37:16 a / that a righteous man hath is better
Prov. 6:10 (24:33) a / sleep, a / slumber, a / folding
15:16 better is / with the fear of the LORD, than
16:8 better is a / with righteousness, than great
Is. 28:10 line upon line; here a *l*, and there a /
60:22 / one shall become a thousand, and a small
Ezek. 11:16 yet will I be to them as a / sanctuary
16:47 as if that were a very *l* thing, thou wast
Mic. 5:2 thou be / among the thousands of Judah
Hag. 1:6 ye have sown much, and bring in /
Mt. 6:30 (8:26; 16:8; Lk. 12:28) O ye / of faith?
14:31 thou of / faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?
18:6 (Mk. 9:42; Lk. 17:2) offend one of these / ones
Lk. 7:47 to whom / is forgiven, the same loveth /
19:17 because thou hast been faithful in a very *l*
Jn. 12:35 yet a / while is the light with you
1 Tim. 4:8 for bodily exercise profiteth /
Jas. 3:5 tongue is a *l* member, and boasteth great
Rev. 10:2 and he had in his hand a / book open

Live *See also* Abide, Dwell, Inhabit

Gen. 3:22 tree of life, and eat, and / for ever
Ex. 33:20 for there shall no man see me, and /
Lev. 18:5 (Rom. 10:5; Gal. 3:12) which if a man do,
he shall / in them
Num. 21:9 when he beheld the serpent of brass, he /
Deut. 8:3 (Mt. 4:4; Lk. 4:4) man doth not / by bread only
30:19 choose life. . . both thou and thy seed may /
Job 14:14 if a man die, shall he / again?
19:25 for I know that my Redeemer *l*, and that he
Ps. 69:32 be glad. . . your heart shall / that seek God
104:33 I will sing unto the LORD as long as I /
118:17 I shall not die, but *l*, and declare the
119:17 that I may *l*, and keep thy word
146:2 while I / will I praise the LORD
Prov. 4:4 my words: keep my commandments, and /
9:6 forsake the foolish, and *l*; and go in the
Eccl. 9:9 / joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest
Is. 26:19 thy dead men shall *l*, together with my dead
38:16 O LORD, by these things men *l*, and in all
55:3 come unto me: hear, and your soul shall /
Jer. 4:2 swear, The LORD *l*, in truth, in judgment
Ezek. 3:21 and he doth not sin, he shall surely *l*
18:9 is just, he shall surely *l*, saith the LORD
18:32 wherefore turn yourselves, and / ye
20:11 which if a man do, he shall even / in them
33:11 wicked turn from his way and /
37:3 said unto me, Son of man, can these bones *l*?
Hos. 6:2 raise us up, and we shall *l* in his sight
Amos 5:4 Israel, Seek ye me, and ye shall /
5:14 seek good, and not evil, that ye may /
Jon. 4:3 (4:8) better for me to die than to /
Hab. 2:4 (Rom. 1:17; Gal. 3:11; Heb. 10:38) the just
shall / by his faith
Mt. 9:18 (Mk. 5:23) thy hand upon her. . . she shall /
Lk. 10:28 answered right: this do, and thou shalt /
20:38 God. . . of the living: for all / unto him
Jn. 4:50 go thy way; thy son /
5:25 voice of the Son. . . they that hear shall /
6:51 man eat of this bread, he shall / for ever
11:25 in me, though he were dead, yet shall he /

Jn. 14:19 but ye see me: because I *l*, ye shall *l* also
 Acts 17:28 in him we *l*, and move, and have our being
 Rom. 6:2 that are dead to sin, / any longer therein?
 6:8 we believe that we shall also / with him
 8:13 mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall /
 12:18 as lieth in you, / peaceably with all men
 14:7 none of us / to himself, and no man dieth
 1 Cor. 9:14 preach the gospel should / of the gospel
 2 Cor. 5:15 should not henceforth / unto ourselves
 6:9 yet well known; as dying, and, behold, we /
 13:4 weakness, yet he / by the power of God
 Gal. 2:20 I /; yet not I, but Christ / in me
 5:25 if we / in the Spirit, let us also walk in
 Eph. 6:3 be well with thee, and thou mayest / long
 Phil. 1:21 to me to / is Christ, and to die is gain
 1 Thes. 5:10 we should / together with him
 1 Tim. 5:6 that / in pleasure is dead while she /
 2 Tim. 2:11 dead with him, we shall also / with him
 3:12 all that will / godly in Christ Jesus shall
 Tit. 2:12 we should / soberly, righteously
 Heb. 7:25 he ever / to make intercession for them
 13:18 in all things willing to / honestly
 Jas. 4:15 if the Lord will, we shall *l*, and do
 1 Pet. 2:24 dead to sins. / unto righteousness
 4:6 but / according to God in the spirit
 1 Jn. 4:9 sent his . . . Son . . . that we might / through
 Rev. 1:18 am he that *l*, and was dead; and, behold
 3:1 thou hast a name that thou *l*, and art dead
 20:4 they / and reigned with Christ a thousand

Lively

Acts 7:38 received the / oracles to give unto us
 1 Pet. 1:3 again unto a / hope by the resurrection
 2:5 as / stones, are built up a spiritual house

Liver

Lam. 2:11 troubled, my / is poured upon the earth
 Ezek. 21:21 consulted with images. . . looked in the /

Living See also Alive, Quick

Gen. 1:21 whales, and every / creature that moveth
 2:7 the breath of life; and man became a / soul
 2:19 and whatsoever Adam called every / creature
 7:23 every / substance was destroyed which was
 Num. 16:48 and he stood between the dead and the /
 Josh. 3:10 shall know that the / God is among you
 Job 12:10 whose hand is the soul of every / thing
 33:30 to be enlightened with the light of the /
 Ps. 42:2 my soul thirsteth for God, for the / God
 69:28 my heart be blotted out of the book of the /
 116:9 walk before the LORD in the land of the /
 143:2 in thy sight shall no man / be justified
 Eccl. 9:5 the / know. . . they shall die: but the dead
 Is. 38:19 the *l*, the *l*, he shall praise thee
 53:8 for he was cut off out of the land of the /
 Jer. 2:13 forsaken me the fountain of / waters
 10:10 he is the / God, and an everlasting King
 Ezek. 1:5 came the likeness of four / creatures
 Zech. 14:8 / waters shall go out from Jerusalem
 Mt. 22:32 (Mk. 12:27; Lk. 20:38) the God. . . of the /
 Mk. 12:44 (Lk. 21:4) cast in all. . . even all her /
 Lk. 15:13 there wasted his substance with riotous /
 24:5 unto them, Why seek ye the / among the dead?
 Jn. 4:10 him, and he would have given thee / water
 6:51 am the / bread which came down from heaven
 6:57 as the / Father hath sent me, and I live by
 7:38 of his belly shall flow rivers of / water
 Acts 14:15 turn from these vanities unto the / God
 Rom. 12:1 ye present your bodies a / sacrifice
 14:9 he might be Lord both of the dead and /
 1 Cor. 15:45 the first man Adam was made a / soul
 Col. 2:20 why, as though / in the world, are ye
 1 Thes. 1:9 from idols to serve the / and true God
 1 Tim. 3:15 is the church of the / God, the pillar
 Heb. 10:20 new and / way, which he hath consecrated
 1 Pet. 2:4 unto a / stone, disallowed indeed of men
 Rev. 7:17 lead them unto / fountains of waters

Loaf (Loaves)

1 Sam. 21:3 thine hand? give me five / of bread in
 1 Chr. 16:3 to every one a / of bread, and a good
 Mt. 14:17 (Mk. 6:38; Lk. 9:13; Jn. 6:9) five /, and two
 15:34 (Mk. 8:5) how many / have ye? . . . Seven
 Mk. 6:52 they considered not the miracle of the /
 Lk. 11:5 midnight, and say. . . Friend, lend me three /
 Jn. 6:26 miracles, but because ye did eat of the /

Loan

1 Sam. 1:28 as long as he liveth he shall be / to the Lord
 2:20 give thee seed of this woman for the /

Loathe See also Abhor, Contemn, Despise, Hate, Scorn

Num. 21:5 our soul / this light bread
 Job 7:16 I / it; I would not live away
 Jer. 14:19 rejected Judah? hath thy soul / Zion?
 Ezek. 6:9 they shall / themselves for the evils
 20:43 (36:31) shall / yourselves in your own sight

Loathsome See also Abominable, Base, Vile, Wicked

Ps. 38:7 for my loins are filled with a / disease
 Prov. 13:5 a wicked man is *l*, and cometh to shame

Lock (noun)

Judg. 16:19 to shave off the seven / of his head

Locked

Judg. 3:24 behold, the doors of the parlor were /

Locust

Ex. 10:4 tomorrow will I bring the / into thy
 Lev. 11:22 them ye may eat; the / after his kind
 Deut. 28:38 little in; for the / shall consume it
 Ps. 105:34 spake, and the / came, and caterpillars
 Prov. 30:27 the / have no king, yet go they forth
 Joel 1:4 / eaten; and that which the / hath left
 2:25 restore. . . the years that the / hath eaten
 Mt. 3:4 (Mk. 1:6) his meat was / and wild honey
 Rev. 9:3 came out of the smoke / upon the earth

Lodge See also Abide, Dwell

Gen. 24:23 room in thy father's house for us to /
 Judg. 19:15 to go in and to / in Gibeah
 Ruth 1:16 where thou *l*, I will *l*: thy people shall
 Is. 1:8 vineyard, as a / in a garden of cucumbers
 Mt. 13:32 (Mk. 4:32; Lk. 13:19) birds of the air. . . /
 Acts 10:6 (10:32) he / with one Simon a tanner
 1 Tim. 5:10 well reported. . . if she have / strangers

Lodging See also Dwelling

Jer. 9:2 the wilderness a / place of wayfaring men
 Acts 28:23 came many to him into his *l*; to whom he
 Phlm. 22 withal prepare me also a *l*: for I trust

Loftiness

Is. 2:17 the / of man shall be bowed down

Lofty See also High

Ps. 131:1 my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes /
 Is. 2:11 the / looks of man shall be humbled
 5:15 and the eyes of the / shall be humbled
 57:15 high and / One that inhabiteth eternity

Loins

Ex. 12:11 thus shall ye eat it; with your / girded
 Is. 11:5 righteousness shall be the girdle of his /
 Lk. 12:35 your / be girded about, and your lights
 Eph. 6:14 having your / girt about with truth
 1 Pet. 1:13 wherefore gird up the / of your mind

Long (adjective, adverb)

Ex. 20:12 that thy days may be / upon the land
 Ps. 91:16 with / life will I satisfy him, and show

Eccl. 12:5 because man goeth to his / home
Mt. 23:14 (Mk. 12:40; Lk. 20:47) make / prayers
Mk. 12:38 (Lk. 20:46) love to go in / clothing
Jn. 14:9 have I been so / time with you, and yet
Acts 20:9 deep sleep; and as Paul was / preaching
1 Cor. 13:4 charity suffereth /, and is kind

Long-suffering *See also* Patience

Ex. 34:6 the LORD God, merciful and gracious, /-s
Rom. 9:22 endured with much /-s the vessels of wrath
2 Cor. 6:6 by pureness, by knowledge, by /-s
Gal. 5:22 fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, /-s
Eph. 4:2 (Col. 3:12) with /-s, forbearing one another
Col. 1:11 unto patience and /-s with joyfulness
3:12 kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, /-s
1 Tim. 1:16 in me. . . Christ might show forth all /-s
2 Tim. 4:2 rebuke, exhort with all /-s and doctrine
1 Pet. 3:20 /-s of God waited in the days of Noah
2 Pet. 3:9 is /-s to us-ward, not willing that any
3:15 account that the /-s of our Lord is salvation

Look *See also* Behold, *See*

Gen. 19:17 escape for thy life; / not behind thee
42:1 Jacob said. . . Why do ye / one upon another?
Ex. 3:6 Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to /
Num. 21:8 is bitten, when he / upon it, shall live
Deut. 26:15 / down from thy holy habitation
1 Sam. 6:19 smote. . . because they had / into the ark
9:16 I have / upon my people, because their
16:7 for man / on the outward appearance, but
2 Kgs. 14:8 come, let us / one another in the face
Job 6:28 / upon me; for it is evident. . . if I lie
33:27 he / upon men, and if any say, I have sinned
Ps. 5:3 direct my prayer unto thee, and will / up
14:2 (53:2) the LORD / down from heaven upon
34:5 they / unto him, and were lightened
84:9 and / upon the face of thine anointed
102:19 / down from the height of his sanctuary
Prov. 6:17 proud /, a lying tongue, and hands that
Song 6:13 return, return, that we may / upon thee
Is. 5:7 he / for judgment, but behold oppression
8:22 shall / unto the earth; and behold trouble
17:7 at that day shall a man / to his Maker
33:20 / upon Zion, the city of our solemnities
42:18 hear, ye deaf; and /, ye blind, that ye
45:22 / unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends
51:1 / unto the rock whence ye are hewn
59:11 we / for judgment, but there is none
63:5 and I /, and there was none to help
66:2 but to this man will I /, even to him that
Jer. 8:15 we / for peace, but no good came
39:12 / well to him, and do him no harm
Mic. 7:7 therefore I will / unto the LORD; I will
Hab. 1:13 behold evil, and canst not / on iniquity
Hag. 1:9 ye / for much, and, lo, it came to little
Zech. 12:10 (Jn. 19:37) / upon me. . . they. . . pierced
Mt. 5:28 whosoever / on a woman to lust after her
11:13 (Lk. 7:19) or do we / for another?
14:19 (Mk. 6:41; Lk. 9:16) /, to heaven, he blessed
24:50 (Lk. 12:46) in a day when he / not for him
Lk. 9:38 Master, I beseech thee, / upon my son
9:62 hand to the plow, and / back, is fit for
10:32 a Levite. . . came and / on him, and passed by
21:28 then / up, and lift up your heads
Jn. 4:35 / on the fields; for they are white already
13:22 disciples / one on another, doubting of
19:37 they shall / on him whom they pierced
Acts 3:4 fastening his eyes. . . said, / on us
7:55 full of the Holy Ghost, / up steadfastly
2 Cor. 4:18 we / not at the things which are seen
10:7 ye / on things after the outward appearance?
Phil. 2:4 / not every man on his own things, but
3:20 from whence also we / for the Saviour
Tit. 2:13 / for that blessed hope, and the glorious
Heb. 9:28 unto them that / for him shall he appear
11:10 for he / for a city which hath foundations
12:2 / unto Jesus the author and finisher of our
1 Pet. 1:12 which things the angels desire to / into

2 Pet. 3:12 / for and hasting unto the coming of
3:13 / for new heavens and a new earth
1 Jn. 1:1 seen with our eyes, which we have / upon
2 Jn. 8 / to yourselves, that we lose not those
Jude 21 / for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ
Rev. 4:1 I /, and behold, a door was opened in
6:8 I /, and behold a pale horse: and his name
14:1 I /, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the Mount Zion

Looking-glass

Ex. 38:8 the laver of brass. . . of the /-g of the women

Loose

Gen. 49:21 Naphtali is a hind let /: he giveth
Josh. 5:15 Joshua, / thy shoe from off thy foot
Jud. 15:14 and his bands / from off his hands
Job 38:31 of Pleiades, or / the bands of Orion?
Ps. 102:20 to / those that are appointed to death
116:16 of thine handmaid: thou hast / my bonds
146:7 the LORD / the prisoners
Eccl. 12:6 silver cord be /, or the golden bowl be
Is. 51:14 captive exile hasteneth that he may be /
Dan. 3:25 I see four men /, walking in the midst
Mt. 16:19 (18:18) shalt / on earth shall be / in heaven
21:2 (Mk. 11:2; Lk. 19:30) colt. . . / them, and bring
Lk. 13:12 woman, thou art / from thine infirmity
Jn. 11:44 Jesus saith unto them, / him. . . let him go
Rom. 7:2 she is / from the law of her husband
1 Cor. 7:27 bound unto a wife? seek not to be /
Rev. 5:2 open the book, and to / the seals thereof?
9:14 / the four angels. . . bound in the great river
20:3 after that he must be / a little season

LORD *See also* LORD of Hosts, Lord, Lord Jenus, Lord Jesus Christ, lord, God, Jehovah, King, Name of the LORD

Gen. 18:14 is any thing too hard for the /?
26:2 / appeared unto him, and said, Go not
28:16 the / is in this place; and I knew it not
31:49 the / watch between me and thee, when we
Ex. 3:18 the / God of the Hebrews hath met with us
5:2 who is the /, that I should obey his voice
6:7 and ye shall know that I am the / your God
14:4 the Egyptians may know that I am the /
14:14 / shall fight for you, and ye shall hold
15:2 (Is. 12:2) the / is my strength and song
15:11 who is like unto thee, O /, among the gods?
15:26 for I am the / that healeth thee
18:11 I know that the / is greater than all gods
20:2 (Ps. 81:10) the / thy God, which have brought
31:13 know that I am the / that doth sanctify
32:26 who is on the /'s side? let him come unto
33:11 / spake unto Moses face to face, as a man
34:6 / passed by. . . proclaimed, The /, The / God
Lev. 19:2 be holy; for I the / your God am holy
Num. 6:24 the / bless thee, and keep thee
14:9 rebel not ye against the /. / is with us
23:21 the / his God is with him, and the shout
Deut. 4:35 thou mightest know that the / he is God
6:4 (Mk. 12:29) O Israel: The / our God is one /
10:17 the / your God is God of gods, and Lord
26:17 avouched the / this day to be thy God
29:29 secret things belong unto the / our God
33:2 the / came from Sinai. . . with ten thousands
Josh. 1:9 dismayed; for the / thy God is with thee
13:33 the / God of Israel was their inheritance
22:24 have ye to do with the / God of Israel?
24:15 as for me and my house, we will serve the /
Judg. 2:12 they forsook the / God of their fathers
8:23 the / shall rule over you
11:27 / the Judge be judge this day between the
Ruth 2:4 said unto the reapers, The / be with you
1 Sam. 2:3 the / is a God of knowledge
3:18 it is the /: let him do what seemeth him good
2 Sam. 22:2 (Ps. 18:2) / is my rock, and my fortress
22:32 (Ps. 18:31) who is God, save the /?
1 Kgs. 8:12 (2 Chr. 6:1) / said that he would dwell in

1 Kgs. 18:21 if the *L* be God, follow him: but if Baal
 19:11 the *L* passed by: the *L* was not in the wind
 2 Kgs. 5:17 henceforth offer . . unto the *L*
 1 Chr. 16:14 (Ps. 105:7) he is the *L* our God
 16:25 (Ps. 96:4) great is the *L*, and greatly to be
 16:29 (Ps. 96:8) give unto the *L* the glory due unto
 2 Chr. 13:10 but as for us, the *L* is our God
 30:8 yield yourselves unto the *L*, and enter
 Neh. 9:6 thou, even thou, art *L* alone; thou hast
 Ps. 8:1 (8:9) O *L* our Lord, how excellent is thy name
 10:16 *L* is King for ever and ever: the heathen
 16:8 (Acts 2:25) I have set the *L* always before me
 20:7 we will remember the name of the *L* our God
 23:1 the *L* is my shepherd; I shall not want
 24:8 *L* strong and mighty, the *L* mighty in battle
 27:14 wait on the *L*: be of good courage, and he
 29:10 *L* sitteth upon the flood: . . *L* sitteth King
 33:12 blessed is the nation whose God is the *L*
 34:3 magnify the *L* with me, and let us exalt his
 34:8 O taste and see that the *L* is good: blessed
 89:8 O *L* God of hosts, who is a strong *L* like
 91:2 I will say of the *L*, He is my refuge and my
 93:4 the *L* on high is mightier than the noise of
 95:3 for the *L* is a great God, and a great King
 100:3 know ye that the *L* he is God: it is he
 103:1 (103:2, 22; 104:1) bless the *L*, O my soul
 110:1 (Mt. 22:44; Mk. 12:36; Lk. 20:42; Acts 2:34)
L said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand
 113:4 *L* is high above all nations, and his glory
 118:23 (Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:11) this is the *L*'s doing
 118:27 God is the *L*, which hath showed us light
 121:5 *L* is thy keeper: the *L* is thy shade upon
 126:3 *L* hath done great things for us; whereof
 127:1 except the *L* build the house, they labor
 135:5 the *L* is great: . . our Lord is above all gods
 145:18 *L* is nigh unto all them that call upon him
 Is. 2:11 the *L* alone shall be exalted in that day
 26:4 trust ye in the *L* for ever: for in the *L*
 30:18 the *L* is a God of judgment: blessed are
 33:21 *L* will be unto us a place of broad rivers
 42:8 I am the *L*; that is my name; and my glory
 43:11 I, am the *L*. . . beside me there is no saviour
 60:16 I the *L* am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer
 Jer. 3:23 truly in the *L* our God is the salvation
 10:10 *L* is the true God, he is the living God
 23:6 he shall be called, THE *L* OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS
 31:34 (Heb. 8:11) know the *L*: . . they shall all know
 Lam. 3:24 the *L* is my portion, saith my soul
 Ezek. 6:10 and they shall know that I am the *L*
 20:19 I am the *L* your God; walk in my statutes
 48:35 name of the city . . shall be, The *L* is there
 Dan. 2:47 your God is a God of gods. . . a *L* of kings
 Hos. 12:9 the *L* thy God from the land of Egypt
 Joel 2:21 rejoice: for the *L* will do great things
 3:16 but the *L* will be the hope of his people
 Mic. 1:3 behold, the *L* cometh forth out of his place
 2:13 pass before them, and the *L* on the head
 Nah. 1:3 *L* is slow to anger, and great in power
 Hab. 3:19 *L* God is my strength, and he will make
 Zeph. 3:17 *L* thy God in the midst: . . is mighty
 Zech. 14:9 *L* shall be King: . . shall there be one *L*
 Mal. 3:6 I am the *L*, I change not; therefore ye
 Mt. 22:44 (Mk. 12:36; Lk. 20:42; Acts 2:34) *L* said
 unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand

LORD of Hosts

1 Sam. 17:45 I come . . in the name of the *L* of *h*
 2 Sam. 5:10 (1 Chr. 11:9) *L* God of *h* was with him
 6:2 name is called by the name of the *L* of *h*
 7:26 (1 Chr. 17:24) *L* of *h* is the God over Israel
 Ps. 24:10 who is this King of glory? The *L* of *h*
 46:7 (46:11) the *L* of *h* is with us; the God of Jacob
 Is. 6:3 holy, holy, holy, is the *L* of *h*: the whole
 8:13 sanctify the *L* of *h* himself; and let him be
 14:27 *L* of *h* hath purposed. . . who shall disannul
 47:4 as for our Redeemer, the *L* of *h* is his name
 Hab. 2:13 is it not of the *L* of *h* that the people
 Hag. 2:4 for I am with you, saith the *L* of *h*

Zech. 2:9 ye shall know that the *L* of *h* hath sent me
 8:22 shall come to seek the *L* of *h* in Jerusalem

Lord See also LORD, Lord Jesus, Lord
 Jesus Christ, lord, Master

Deut. 10:17 your God is God of gods, and *L* of *I*
 Ps. 16:2 thou are my *L*: my goodness extendeth not
 110:1 (Mt. 22:44; Mk. 12:36; Lk. 20:42; Acts 2:34)
*L*ORD said unto my *L*, sit thou at my right hand
 136:3 O give thanks to the *L* of *I*: for his mercy
 Is. 6:1 I saw also the *L* sitting upon a throne
 Amos 9:1 I saw the *L* standing upon the altar
 Mt. 4:10 (Lk. 4:8) thou shalt worship the *L* thy God
 7:21 not every one that saith unto me, *L*, *L*
 9:38 (Lk. 10:2) pray ye. . . the *L* of the harvest
 11:25 (Lk. 10:21) Father, *L* of heaven and earth
 12:8 (Mk. 2:28; Lk. 6:5) *L* even of the sabbath day
 22:37 (Mk. 12:30) love the *L* thy God with all thy
 22:44 (Mk. 12:36; Lk. 20:42; Acts 2:34) *L*ORD said
 unto my *L*, Sit thou on my right hand
 24:42 for ye know not what hour your *L* doth come
 28:6 come, see the place where the *L* lay
 Mk. 5:19 how great things the *L* hath done for thee
 16:20 the *L* working with them, and confirming
 Lk. 1:46 and Mary said, My soul doth magnify the *L*
 2:11 a Saviour, which is Christ the *L*
 6:46 why call ye me, *L*, *L*, and do not the things
 24:34 *L* is risen indeed, and hath appeared to
 Jn. 6:68 *L*, to whom shall we go? thou hast the
 13:13 ye call me Master and *L*: and ye say well
 20:28 Thomas . . said unto him, My *L* and my God
 Acts 2:36 whom ye have crucified, both *L* and Christ
 2:47 *L* added to the church daily such as should
 4:24 with one accord, and said, *L*, thou art God
 9:5 (22:8; 26:15) who art thou, *L*? And the *L* said
 17:24 *L* of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in
 17:27 seek the *L*, if haply they might feel
 Rom. 10:12 the same *L* over all is rich unto all
 14:8 the *L*; and whether we die, we die unto the *L*
 14:9 he might be *L* both of the dead and living
 1 Cor. 1:31 that glorieth, let him glory in the *L*
 6:14 and God hath both raised up the *L*, and will
 7:32 careth for things that belong to the *L*
 10:22 do we provoke the *L* to jealousy?
 11:20 this is not to eat the *L*'s supper
 12:3 no man can say that Jesus is the *L*, but by
 15:47 the second man is the *L* from heaven
 2 Cor. 3:17 where the Spirit of the *L* is, there is
 Eph. 4:5 one *L*, one faith, one baptism
 6:7 doing service, as to the *L*, and not to men
 Phil. 2:11 should confess that Jesus Christ is *L*
 4:5 moderation be known unto all. . . *L* is at hand
 1 Thes. 4:6 that the *L* is the avenger of all such
 4:16 *L* himself shall descend from heaven with a
 4:17 to meet the *L* in the air. . . ever be with the *L*
 2 Thes. 3:3 *L* is faithful, who shall establish you
 3:16 now the *L* of peace himself give you peace
 2 Tim. 2:19 seal, The *L* knoweth them that are his
 3:11 but out of them all the *L* delivered me
 4:8 the *L*, the righteous judge, shall give me
 4:17 the *L* stood with me, and strengthened me
 Heb. 13:6 we may boldly say, The *L* is my helper
 Jas. 4:15 ye ought to say, If the *L* will, we shall
 5:11 the end of the *L*; that the *L* is very pitiful
 1 Pet. 2:3 ye have tasted that the *L* is gracious
 2 Pet. 2:1 (Jude 4) heresies, even denying the *L*
 3:9 the *L* is not slack concerning his promise
 Jude 14 *L* cometh with ten thousands of his saints
 Rev. 4:11 worthy, O *L*, to receive glory and honor
 16:5 thou art righteous, O *L*, which art, and wast
Lord Jesus See also Christ, Christ Jesus
 Jesus, Jesus Christ, Lord, Lord Jesus
 Christ, Messiah, Saviour
 Acts 1:21 that the *L* *J* went in and out among us
 7:59 Stephen . . saying, *L* *J*, receive my spirit
 11:20 spake unto the Grecians, preaching the *L* *J*

Acts 19:5 they were baptized in the name of the *L J*
 21:13 but also to die . . . for the name of the *L J*
 Rom. 10:9 shalt confess with thy mouth the *L J*
 1 Cor. 11:23 *L J*, the same night . . . he was betrayed
 Gal. 6:17 for I bear in my body the marks of the *L J*
 Col. 3:17 do all in the name of the *L J*, giving
 1 Thes. 2:15 who both killed the *L J*, and their own
 2 Thes. 1:7 the *L J* shall be revealed from heaven
 Rev. 22:20 I come quickly: Amen. Even so, come, *L J*

Lord Jesus Christ *See also* Christ, Christ

Jesus, Jesus, Jesus Christ, Lord, Lord
 Jesus, Messiah, Saviour

Acts 11:17 did unto us, who believed on the *L J C*
 15:11 the grace of the *L J C* we shall be saved
 15:26 hazarded . . . lives for the name of our *L J C*
 16:31 believe on the *L J C* and thou shalt be
 28:31 teaching . . . things which concern the *L J C*
 Rom. 5:1 we have peace with God through our *L J C*
 13:14 but put ye on the *L J C*, and make not
 1 Cor. 1:7 waiting for the coming of our *L J C*
 15:57 giveth us the victory through our *L J C*
 2 Cor. 8:9 ye know the grace of our *L J C*, that
 1 Thes. 3:13 coming of our *L J C* with all his saints
 5:9 but to obtain salvation by our *L J C*
 1 Tim. 6:14 keep . . . until the appearing of our *L J C*
 2 Pet. 1:8 unfruitful in the knowledge of our *L J C*
 1:16 unto you the power and coming of our *L J C*

lord *See also* Master

Gen. 18:12 shall I have pleasure, my *l* being old
 45:9 God hath made me *l* of all Egypt: come down
 2 Kgs. 7:2 then a *l* on whose hand the king leaned
 Ex. 26:13 / besides thee have had dominion over us
 Jer. 2:31 wherefore say my people, We are *l*
 Mt. 10:24 (Jn. 13:16; 15:20) nor . . . servant above his *l*
 18:27 / of that servant was moved with compassion
 25:21 (25:23) / said unto him, Well done, thou good
 Lk. 12:36 like unto men that wait for their *l*
 14:23 / said unto the servant, Go out into the
 Jn. 15:15 the servant knoweth not what his *l* doeth
 1 Cor. 8:5 as there be gods many, and *l* many
 Gal. 4:1 nothing from a servant, though he be *l* of all
 1 Pet. 3:6 as Sarah obeyed Abraham, calling him *l*
 5:3 neither as being *l* over God's heritage, but

Lordship

Mk. 10:42 (Lk. 22:25) exercise *l* over them

Loss (Lost)

Ezek. 34:16 I will seek that which was *l*, and bring
 Mt. 5:13 (Mk. 9:50; Lk. 14:34) salt have / his savor
 10:39 (16:25; Mk. 8:35; Lk. 9:24; 17:33) findeth his
 life shall / it . . . / his life for my sake shall find it
 16:26 (Mk. 8:36; Lk. 9:25) world . . . / his own soul?
 18:11 (Lk. 19:10) is come to save that which was *l*
 Lk. 15:4 hundred sheep, if he / one of them, doth
 15:8 ten pieces of silver, if she / one piece
 15:24 (15:32) son . . . is alive again, he was *l*
 Jn. 6:39 which he hath given me I should / nothing
 17:12 none of them is *l*, but the son of perdition
 18:9 of them which thou gavest me have *l* / none
 2 Cor. 4:3 our gospel . . . hid to them that are *l*
 2 Jn. 8 we / not those things which we have wrought

Loss

1 Cor. 3:15 work shall be burned, he shall suffer /
 Phil. 3:7 gain to me, those I counted *l* for Christ
 3:8 count all things but *l* . . . suffered the *l* of all

Lost *See also* Lose

Ps. 119:176 I have gone astray like a *l* sheep
 Jer. 50:6 my people hath been *l* sheep
 Mt. 10:6 (15:24) to the *l* sheep of the house of Israel

Lot

Accompanied Abram to Canaan, Gen. 11:31; 12:5;
 separated from Abram, Gen. 13; rescued by Abram,

Gen. 14:1-16; sheltered angels, Gen. 19:1-11; fled to
 Zoar, Gen. 19:15-23; Lot and his daughters, Gen.
 19:30-38.

Lk. 17:28 as it was in the days of *L*; they did eat
 2 Pet. 2:7 delivered just *L*, vexed with the filthy

Lot *See also* Portion

Lev. 16:8 Aaron shall cast / upon the two goats
 Num. 26:55 land shall be divided by *l*
 34:13 this is the land which ye shall inherit by *l*
 1 Sam. 14:42 cast / between me and Jonathan my son
 Ps. 16:5 and of my cup: thou maintainest my *l*
 22:18 (Mt. 27:35; Mk. 15:24; Lk. 23:34; Jn. 19:24)
 and cast / upon my vesture
 Prov. 1:14 cast in thy *l* among us; let us all have
 18:18 / causeth contentions to cease, and parteth
 Jer. 13:25 is thy *l*, the portion of thy measures
 Dan. 12:13 stand in thy *l* at the end of the days
 Joel 3:3 they have cast *l* for my people; and have
 Obad. 11 into his gates, and cast / upon Jerusalem
 Jon. 1:7 so they cast *l*, and the *l* fell upon Jonah
 Lk. 1:9 priest's office, his *l* was to burn incense
 Acts 1:26 their *l*; and the *l* fell upon Matthias

Love *See also* Affection, Charity,
 Compassion

Gen. 25:28 Isaac / Esau, because he did eat . . . venison
 34:3 soul clave unto Dinah . . . and he / the damsel
 37:3 Israel / Joseph more than all his children
 Ex. 20:6 (Deut. 5:10) unto thousands . . . that / me
 Lev. 19:18 (Mt. 5:43; 19:19; 22:39; Mk. 12:31; Lk.
 10:27; Rom. 13:9; Gal. 5:14; Jas. 2:8) thou shalt
 / thy neighbor as thyself
 Deut. 6:5 (Mt. 22:37; Mk. 12:30; Lk. 10:27) thou
 shalt / the LORD thy God with all thine heart
 7:7 LORD did not set his / upon you, nor
 10:19 / ye . . . the stranger: for ye were strangers
 11:1 thou shalt / the LORD thy God, and keep his
 13:3 proveth you, to know whether ye / the LORD
 30:16 / the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways
 1 Sam. 18:1 (18:3; 20:17) Jonathan / him as his own
 2 Sam. 1:26 / to me was wonderful, passing the / of
 13:1 Tamar; and Amnon the son of David / her
 1 Kgs. 3:3 Solomon / the LORD, walking in the
 11:1 but king Solomon / many strange women
 2 Chr. 2:11 because the LORD hath / his people
 19:2 the ungodly, and / them that hate the LORD?
 Ps. 5:11 them also that / thy name be joyful in thee
 31:23 O / the LORD, all ye his saints: for the
 37:28 the LORD / judgment, and forsaketh not his
 45:7 (Heb. 1:9) / righteousness . . . hatest wickedness
 91:14 he hath set his / upon me, therefore will
 97:10 ye that / the LORD, hate evil
 116:1 / the LORD, because he hath heard my voice
 119:97 O how / I thy law! It is my meditation
 119:165 great peace have they which / thy law
 122:6 Jerusalem: they shall prosper that / thee
 145:20 the LORD preserveth all them that / him
 Prov. 3:12 (Heb. 12:6) whom . . . LORD / he correcteth
 4:6 preserve thee: / her, and she shall keep thee
 8:17 I / them that / me; and those that seek me
 10:12 stirreth up strifes: but / covereth all sins
 15:17 better is a dinner of herbs where / is
 17:9 he that covereth a transgression seeketh /
 17:17 a friend / at all times, and a brother is
 21:17 / pleasure shall be a poor man: he that /
 22:11 he that / pureness of heart, for the grace
 27:5 open rebuke is better than secret *l*
 29:3 whoso / wisdom rejoiceth his father
 Eccl. 3:8 a time to *l*, and a time to hate
 Song 1:2 his mouth: for thy *l* is better than wine
 1:15 (4:1) thou art fair, my *l*; behold, thou art fair
 2:4 banquetting house . . . his banner over me was *l*
 8:6 *l* is strong as death; jealousy is cruel as
 8:7 many waters cannot quench *l*, neither can the
 Is. 38:17 thou hast in *l* to my soul delivered it
 48:14 LORD hath / him: he will do his pleasure

Is. 61:8 I the LORD / judgment, I hate robbery for
63:9 in his / and in his pity he redeemed them
Jer. 31:3 yea, I have / thee with an everlasting /
Ezek. 23:11 more corrupt in her inordinate / than
Hos. 11:4 with cords of a man, with bands of /
14:4 heal their backsliding, I will / them freely
Amos 5:15 and / the good, and establish judgment
Mic. 6:8 but to do justly, and to / mercy
Zeph. 3:17 he will rest in his /, he will joy over
Zech. 8:19 cheerful feasts; therefore / the truth
Mal. 1:2, 3 (Rom. 9:13) I have / you. . . I / Jacob
Mt. 5:44 (Lk. 6:27, 35) / your enemies
6:24 (Lk. 16:13) will hate the one, and / the other
10:37 is not worthy of me; and he that / son or
24:12 shall abound, the / of many shall wax cold
Mk. 10:21 then Jesus beholding him / him
Lk. 7:5 for he / our nation, and he hath built us
7:42 therefore, which of them will / him most?
7:47 whom little is forgiven, the same / little
11:42 pass over judgment and the / of God
Jn. 3:16 God so / the world, that he gave his only
3:19 men / darkness rather than light, because
3:35 Father / the Son, and hath given all things
5:20 Father / the Son, and sheweth him all things
5:42 that ye have not the / of God in you
8:42 if God were your Father, ye would / me
10:17 my Father / me, because I lay down my life
11:3 Lord, behold, he whom thou / is sick
11:36 then said the Jews, Behold how he / him!
12:25 he that / his life shall lose it
13:1 having / his own. . . he / them unto the end
13:34 (15:12, 17) / one another; as I have / you
14:15 if ye / me, keep my commandments
14:21 / me shall be / of my Father, and I will /
15:9 / me, so have I / you: continue ye in my /
15:13 greater / hath no man than this, that a
16:27 Father himself / you, because ye have / me
17:23 sent me, and hast / them, as thou hast / me
17:26 / wherewith thou hast / me may be in them
21:15 son of Jona, / thou me more than these?
Rom. 5:5 / of God is shed abroad in our hearts by
5:8 but God commendeth his / toward us, in that
8:28 work together for good to them that / God
8:35 who shall separate us from the / of Christ?
8:39 be able to separate us from the / of God
9:13 Jacob have I /, but Esau have I hated
13:8 / one another: for he that / another hath
13:10 / worketh no ill. . . is the fulfilling of
1 Cor. 2:9 God hath prepared for them that / him
8:3 if any man / God, the same is known of him
16:22 if any man / not the LORD Jesus Christ, let
2 Cor. 2:4 know the / which I have more abundantly
5:14 / of Christ constraineth us: because
6:6 kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by / unfeigned
8:8 and to prove the sincerity of your /
9:7 or of necessity: for God / a cheerful giver
13:14 and the / of God, and the communion of the
Gal. 2:20 Son of God, who / me, and gave himself
5:6 uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by /
5:13 to the flesh, but by / serve one another
5:22 the fruit of the Spirit is /, joy, peace
Eph. 2:4 mercy, for his great / wherewith he / us
3:17 that ye, being rooted and grounded in /
3:19 and to know the / of Christ, which passeth
4:15 but speaking the truth in /, may grow up
5:2 and walk in /, as Christ also hath / us
5:25 (Col. 3:19) husbands, / your wives
Phil. 1:9 that your / may abound yet more and more
1:17 but the other of /, knowing that I am set
2:2 ye be likeminded, having the same /, being
Col. 1:4 the / which ye have to all the saints
2:2 be comforted, being knit together in /
1 Thes. 1:3 your work of faith, and labor of /
4:9 brotherly / ye need not that I write
5:8 putting on the breastplate of truth and /
2 Thes. 2:16 / us, and hath given us everlasting
1 Tim. 6:10 the / of money is the root of all evil
2 Tim. 1:7 spirit of fear; but of power, and of /
4:8 unto all them also that / his appearing

Tit. 2:4 to / their husbands, to / their children
3:4 and / of God our Saviour toward man appeared
Phlm. 5 hearing of thy / and faith, which thou hast
Heb. 1:9 hast / righteousness and hated iniquity
6:10 to forget your work and labor of /
10:24 consider one another to provoke unto /
12:6 whom the Lord / he chasteneth, and
13:1 let brotherly / continue
Jas. 1:12 Lord hath promised to them that / him
1 Pet. 1:8 whom having not seen, ye /
1:22 / one another with a pure heart fervently
2:17 honor all men. / the brotherhood. Fear God
1 Jn. 2:5 in him verily is the / of God perfected
2:10 he that / his brother abideth in the light
2:15 / not the world, neither the things that
3:1 what manner of / the Father hath bestowed
3:11 the message. . . that we should / one another
3:14 death unto life, because we / the brethren
3:16 hereby perceive we the / of God, because he
3:23 / one another, as he gave us commandment
4:8 he that / not, knoweth not God; for God is /
4:10 is /, not that we / God, but that he / us
4:16 God is / . . dwelleth in / dwelleth in God
4:18 no fear in /; but perfect / casteth out fear
4:19 we / him, because he first / us
4:21 that he who / God / his brother also
5:1 / him that begat / him also that is begotten
5:2 that we / the children of God, when we / God
2 Jn. 5 a new commandment. . . that we / one another
Jude 21 keep yourselves in the / of God, looking
Rev. 1:5 unto him that / us, and washed us from
2:4 because thou hast left thy first /
3:19 as many as I /, I rebuke and chasten
12:11 and they / not their lives unto the death

Lovely

2 Sam. 1:23 Saul and Jonathan were / and pleasant
Song 5:16 is most sweet: yea, he is altogether /

Lover

Ps. 88:18 / and friend hast thou put far from me
Jer. 4:30 thyself fair; thy / will despise thee
22:22 pastors, and thy / shall go into captivity
30:14 / have forgotten thee; they seek thee not
Ezek. 16:33 but thou givest thy gifts to all thy /
23:22 behold, I will raise up thy / against thee
Hos. 2:5 I will go after my /, that give me my
8:9 gone up to Assyria. . . Ephraim hath hired /
2 Tim. 3:2 for men shall be / of their own selves
3:4 / of pleasures more than / of God
Tit. 1:8 but a / of hospitality, a / of good men

Loving-kindness *See also* Kindness, Mercy

Ps. 17:7 show thy marvelous /-k, O thou that savest
25:6 remember. . . thy tender mercies and thy /-k
26:3 for thy /-k is before mine eyes: and I have
36:7 how excellent is the /-k, O God! Therefore
40:10 I have not concealed thy /-k and thy truth
42:8 the LORD will command his /-k in the daytime
51:1 mercy upon me, O God, according to thy /-k
63:3 because thy /-k is better than life, my lips
69:16 hear me, O LORD; for thy /-k is good
88:11 shall thy /-k be declared in the grave?
89:33 my /-k will not utterly take from him
92:2 to show forth thy /-k in the morning
103:4 crowneth thee with /-k and tender mercies
107:43 they shall understand the /-k of the LORD
119:88 quicken me after thy /-k so shall I keep
143:8 cause me to hear thy /-k in the morning
Is. 63:7 I will mention the /-k of the LORD
Jer. 9:24 I am the LORD which exercise /-k, judgment
31:3 therefore with /-k have I drawn thee

Low (Lower, Lowest)

Deut. 28:43 high; and thou shalt come down very /
1 Sam. 2:7 he bringeth /, and lifteth up
1 Kgs. 12:31 made priests of the / of the people

Ps. 8:5 (Heb. 2:7) made him a little *l* than the angels
 136:23 who remembered us in our *l* estate
 Is. 26:5 lofty city, he layeth it *l*; he layeth it *l*
 Ezek. 17:24 the high tree, have exalted the *l* tree
 Lk. 14:9 thou begin with shame to take the *l* room
 Rom. 12:16 condescend to men of *l* estate
 Eph. 4:9 he also descended first into the *l* parts
 Jas. 1:9 let the brother of *l* degree rejoice in
 1:10 but the rich, in that he is made *l*

Low (verb)

Job 6:5 he hath grass? Or *l* the ox over his fodder?

Lowliness

Eph. 4:2 all *l* and meekness, with long-suffering
 Phil. 2:3 but in *l* of mind let each esteem other

Lowly See also Humble

Ps. 138:6 be high, yet hath he respect unto the *l*
 Prov. 3:34 but he giveth grace unto the *l*
 Zech. 9:9 he is just, *l*, and riding upon an ass
 Mt. 11:29 learn of me: for I am meek and *l* in heart

Lucifer Is. 14:12

Lucre

1 Sam. 8:3 turned aside after *l*, and took bribes
 1 Tim. 3:3 (3:8; Tit. 1:7) not greedy of filthy *l*
 Tit. 1:11 which thy ought not, for filthy *l*'s sake
 1 Pet. 5:2 not for filthy *l*, but of a ready mind

Luke Col. 4:14; 2 Tim. 4:11

Lukewarm

Rev. 3:16 thou art *l*, and neither cold nor hot

Lump

Rom. 9:21 the same *l* to make one vessel unto honor
 11:16 the firstfruit be holy, the *l* is also holy
 1 Cor. 5:6 (Gal. 5:9) leaven leaveneth the whole *l*

Lunatic

Mt. 4:24 were *l*, and those that had the palsy
 17:15 Lord, have mercy on my son; for he is *l*

Lurk

Prov. 1:18 they *l* privily for their own lives

Lust See also Desire, Pleasure

Deut. 12:15 kill and eat, . . . whatsoever thy soul *l*
 Ps. 81:12 I gave them up unto their own hearts' *l*
 Prov. 6:25 *l* not after her beauty in thine heart
 Mt. 5:28 whosoever looketh on a woman to *l* after
 Mk. 4:19 *l* of other things entering in, choke the
 Jn. 8:44 and the *l* of your father ye will do
 Rom. 1:27 burned in their *l* one toward another
 6:12 that he should obey it in the *l* thereof
 7:7 I had not known *l*, except the law had said
 13:14 provision for the flesh, to fulfil the *l*
 1 Cor. 10:6 not *l* after evil things, as they also *l*
 Gal. 5:16 ye shall not fulfil the *l* of the flesh
 Eph. 2:3 in times past in the *l* of our flesh
 1 Tim. 6:9 foolish and hurtful *l*, which drown men
 2 Tim. 2:22 flee also youthful *l*: but follow
 Tit. 2:12 denying ungodliness and worldly *l*
 3:3 deceived, serving divers *l* and pleasures
 Jas. 1:14 is drawn away of his own *l*, and enticed
 4:1 even of your *l* that war in your members?
 1 Pet. 1:14 according to the former *l* in your
 2:11 abstain from fleshly *l*, which war against
 4:2 live . . . in the flesh to the *l* of men
 2 Pet. 1:4 the corruption . . . in the world through *l*
 2:18 they allure through the *l* of the flesh
 1 Jn. 2:16 *l* of the flesh, and the *l* of the eyes
 2:17 the world passeth away, and the *l* thereof
 Jude 16 complainers, walking after their own *l*
 18 who should walk after their own ungodly *l*
 Rev. 18:14 fruits that thy soul *l* after are departed

Lydia Acts 16:14, 40

Lying See also False, Falsehood, Lie, Wrong

1 Kgs. 22:22 (2 Chr. 18:21) be a *l* spirit in the mouth
 Ps. 31:18 let the *l* lips be put to silence
 109:2 they have spoken against me with a *l* tongue
 119:163 I hate and abhor *l*: but thy law do I love
 Prov. 6:17 proud look, a *l* tongue, and hands that
 12:22 *l* lips are abomination to the LORD
 13:5 a righteous man hateth *l*: but a wicked man
 21:6 the getting of treasures by a *l* tongue is a
 Is. 30:9 this is a rebellious people, *l* children
 59:13 in transgressing and *l* against the LORD
 Jer. 7:4 trust ye not in *l* words, saying, The temple
 Eph. 4:25 putting away *l*, speak every man truth

Lystra

Acts 14:6 they were ware of it, and fled unto *L*
 2 Tim. 3:11 at *L*; what persecutions I endured

M

Macedonia

Acts 16:9 saying, Come over into *M*, and help us
 2 Cor. 8:1 the grace . . . bestowed on the churches of *M*

Machpelah Gen. 23:9; 50:13

Mad

Deut. 28:34 shalt be *m* for the sight of thine eyes
 1 Sam 21:13 and feigned himself *m* in their hands
 Ps. 102:8 are *m* against me are sworn against me
 Eccl. 2:2 said of laughter, It is *m*: and of mirth
 Jer. 51:7 of her wine: therefore the nations are *m*
 Hos. 9:7 prophet is a fool, the spiritual man is *m*
 Jn. 10:20 hath a devil, and is *m*: why hear ye him?
 Acts 12:15 they said unto her, Thou art *m*. But she
 26:24 Paul, . . . much learning doth make thee *m*
 1 Cor. 14:23 will they not say that ye are *m*?

Made See also Make

Gal. 4:4 his Son, *m* of a woman, *m* under the law

Madness

Deut. 28:28 the LORD shall smite thee with *m*
 Eccl. 2:12 I turned myself to behold wisdom, and *m*
 Zech. 12:4 smite every horse . . . and his rider with *m*
 Lk. 6:11 and they were filled with *m*; and communed
 2 Pet. 2:16 dumb ass . . . forbade the *m* of the prophet

Magician See also Soothsayer, Sorcerer

Gen. 41:8 called for all the *m* of Egypt, and all
 Ex. 7:11 (7:22; 8:7, 18) *m* of Egypt, . . . in like manner
 9:11 *m* could not stand before Moses because of
 Dan. 2:2 then the king commanded to call the *m*

Magistrate

Lk. 12:11 bring ye unto . . . synagogues, and unto *m*
 12:58 thou goest with thine adversary to the *m*
 Tit. 3:1 to obey *m*, to be ready to every good work

Magnificence

Acts 19:27 despised, and her *m* should be destroyed

Magnificent See also Excellent, Noble

1 Chr. 22:5 house . . . must be exceeding *m*

Magnify See also Exalt, Glorify, Praise

Josh. 3:7 Joshua, This day will I begin to *m* thee
 2 Sam. 7:26 (1 Chr. 17:24) let thy name be *m* for ever
 1 Chr. 29:25 and the LORD *m* Solomon exceedingly
 Job 7:17 what is man, that thou shouldest *m* him?
 Ps. 34:3 O *m* the LORD with me, and let us exalt

Ps. 35:27 (40:16; 70:4) say continually. . . *LORD* be *m*
 138:2 thou hast *m* thy word above all thy name
 Is. 42:21 he will *m* the law, and make it honorable
 Jer. 48:26 for he *m* himself against the *LORD*
 Dan. 11:36 *m* himself above every god, and shall
 Mal. 1:5 *LORD* will be *m* from the border of Israel
 Lk. 1:46 and Mary said, My soul doth *m* the *LORD*
 Acts 10:46 heard. . . speak with tongues, and *m* God
 19:17 and the name of the *LORD* Jesus was *m*
 Rom. 11:13 apostle of the Gentiles, *I m* mine office
 Phil. 1:20 so now also Christ shall be *m* in my body

Magog Ezek. 38:2; Rev. 20:8

Maid See also Damsel, Girl, Handmaid

Gen. 16:3 Sarai, Abram's wife, took Hagar her *m*
 Ex. 2:5 she saw the ark. . . she sent her *m* to fetch it
 2 Kgs. 5:2 a little *m*; and she waited on Naaman's
 Esth. 2:7 *m* was fair and beautiful; whom Mordecai
 Job 31:1 why then should I think upon a *m*?
 Prov. 30:19 and the way of a man with a *m*
 Amos 2:7 and his father will go in unto the same *m*
 Mt. 9:24 the *m* is not dead, but sleepeth

Maimed

Mt. 15:31 saw the dumb to speak, the *m* to be whole
 18:8 (Mk. 9:43) better. . . to enter into life halt or *m*
 Lk. 14:13 makest a feast, call the poor, the *m*
 14:21 bring in hither the poor, and the *m*, and

Maintain

1 Kgs. 8:45 their supplication, and *m* their cause
 1 Chr. 26:27 dedicate to *m* the house of the *LORD*
 Ps. 16:5 portion of mine inheritance. . . thou *m* my lot
 Tit. 3:8 might be careful to *m* good works

Majesty See also Glory, Greatness

1 Chr. 29:11 thine, O *LORD*, is. . . the victory, and. . . *m*
 29:25 bestowed upon him such royal *m* as had not
 Job 37:22 out of the north: with God is terrible *m*
 Ps. 93:1 the *LORD* reigneth, he is clothed with *m*
 96:6 honor and *m* are before him: strength and
 104:1 thou art clothed with honor and *m*
 145:5 will speak of the glorious honor of thy *m*
 Is. 2:10 fear of the *LORD*, and for the glory of his *m*
 Dan. 4:36 and excellent *m* was added unto me
 Mic. 5:4 in the *m* of the name of the *LORD* his God
 Heb. 1:3 (8:1) on the right hand of the *M* on high
 2 Pet. 1:16 but were eyewitnesses of his *m*
 Jude 25 be glory and *m*, dominion and power, both

Make (Made) See also Create, Fashion, Form, Shape

Gen. 1:31 and God saw every thing that he had *m*
 Ex. 4:11 who hath *m* man's mouth. . . who *m* the dumb
 20:11 (31:17) six days the *LORD m* heaven and
 32:1 (Acts 7:40) *m* us gods, which shall go before
 Deut. 32:6 hath he not *m* thee, and established thee?
 Job 10:8 thine hands have *m* me and fashioned me
 Ps. 104:24 thy works! In wisdom hast thou *m* them all
 118:24 this is the day which the *LORD* hath *m*
 139:14 for I am fearfully and wonderfully *m*
 146:6 (Acts 4:24) which *m* heaven, and earth
 149:2 let Israel rejoice in him that *m* him
 Prov. 16:4 the *LORD* hath *m* all things for himself
 Eccl. 7:29 that God hath *m* man upright; but they
 Is. 29:16 work say of him that *m* it, He *m* me not?
 44:2 thus saith the *LORD* that *m* thee, and formed
 66:2 (Acts 7:50) all those things hath mine hand *m*
 Jn. 1:3 without him was not any thing *m* that was *m*
 8:53 the prophets are dead: whom *m* thou thyself?
 Acts 17:24 God that *m* the world and all things
 17:26 hath *m* of one blood all nations of men
 Rom. 1:20 understood by the things that are *m*
 1 Cor. 9:22 I am *m* all things to all men, that I
 Gal. 4:4 his Son, *m* of a woman, *m* under the law
 Heb. 8:5 thou *m* all things according to the pattern

Maker

Job 4:17 shall a man be more pure than his *M*?
 32:22 in so doing my *M* would soon take me away
 35:10 none saith, Where is God my *m*, who giveth
 36:3 and will ascribe righteousness to my *M*
 Ps. 95:6 let us kneel before the *LORD* our *m*
 Prov. 14:31 oppresseth the poor reproacheth his *M*
 22:2 rich and poor. . . the *LORD* is the *m* of them
 Is. 17:7 at that day shall a man look to his *M*
 45:9 woe unto him that striveth with his *M*!
 51:13 and forgettest the *LORD* thy *M*, that hath
 54:5 thy *M* is thine husband; The *LORD* of hosts
 Hos. 8:14 for Israel hath forgotten his *M*
 Heb. 11:10 for a city. . . whose builder and *m* is God

Male

Gen. 1:27 image of God. . . *m* and female created he

Malefactor

Lk. 23:32 two. . . *m*, led with him to be put to death
 Jn. 18:30 if he were not a *m*, we would not have

Malice

1 Cor. 5:8 leaven, neither with the leaven of *m*
 14:20 in *m* be ye children, but in understanding
 Eph. 4:31 anger. . . be put away from you, with all *m*
 Col. 3:8 also put off all these; anger, wrath, *m*
 Tit. 3:3 living in *m* and envy, hateful, and hating
 1 Pet. 2:1 laying aside all *m*, and all guile, and

Malicious

3 Jn. 10 he doeth, prating against us with *m* words

Maliciousness

Rom. 1:29 covetousness, *m*; full of envy, murder
 1 Pet. 2:16 not using. . . liberty for a cloak of *m*

Mammon See also Money, Riches, Wealth

Mt. 6:24 two masters. . . Ye cannot serve God and *m*
 Lk. 16:9 make. . . friends of the *m* of unrighteousness

Man See also Man of God, Adam, Men, Son of Man

Gen. 1:26 God said, Let us make *m* in our image
 2:7 *LORD* God formed *m* of the dust of the ground
 3:24 so he drove out the *m*; and he placed at the
 Num. 23:19 God is not a *m*, that he should lie
 Deut. 5:24 God doth talk with *m*, and he liveth
 8:3 (Mt. 4:4; Lk. 4:4) *m* doth not live by bread only
 Josh. 10:14 *LORD* hearkened unto the voice of a *m*
 1 Sam. 13:14 sought him a *m* after his own heart
 2 Sam. 12:7 Nathan said to David, Thou art the *m*
 1 Kgs. 2:2 be thou strong. . . and show thyself a *m*
 Job 4:17 mortal *m* be more just than God? Shall a *m*
 5:7 *m* is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly
 7:17 what is *m*, that thou shouldst magnify him?
 9:32 he is not a *m*, as I am, that I should answer
 14:1 *m* that is born of a woman is of few days
 15:16 how much more abominable and filthy is *m*
 33:12 answer thee, that God is greater than *m*
 34:15 shall perish. . . *m* shall turn again unto dust
 Ps. 8:4 what is *m*, that thou art mindful of him?
 39:5 *m* at his best state is altogether vanity
 49:12 *m* being in honor abideth not: he is like
 56:11 (118:6; Heb. 13:6) afraid what *m* can do
 90:3 thou turnest *m* to destruction; and sayest
 103:15 for *m*, his days are as grass: as a flower
 144:4 *m* is like to vanity: his days are as a
 Prov. 5:21 the ways of *m* are before the eyes of
 30:19 way of a ship. . . way of a *m* with a maid
 Eccl. 3:19 a *m* hath no preeminence above a beast
 7:29 I found, that God hath made *m* upright; but
 Is. 2:22 cease ye from *m*, whose breath is in his
 4:1 that day seven women shall take hold of one *m*
 13:12 will make a *m* more precious than fine gold
 45:12 made the earth, and created *m* upon it

Jer. 10:23 the way of *m* is not in himself . . . not in *m*
 17:5 trusteth in *m*, and maketh flesh his arm
 Ezek. 28:2 yet thou art a *m*, and not God, though
 Hos. 11:9 for I am God, and not *m*; the Holy One in
 Mt. 12:12 how much . . . a *m* better than a sheep?

19:6 hath joined together, let not *m* put asunder
 Mk. 2:27 sabbath was made for *m*, and not *m* for the
 Jn. 2:25 testify of *m*; for he knew what was in *m*
 7:46 officers answered, Never *m* spake like this *m*
 10:33 that thou, being a *m*, makest thyself God
 19:5 and Pilate saith unto them, Behold the *m*
 Acts 17:31 by that *m* whom he hath ordained
 1 Cor. 2:11 what *m* knoweth the things of a *m*, save
 11:3 and the head of the woman is the *m*
 11:8 *m* is not of the woman; but . . . woman of the *m*
 13:11 became a *m*, I put away childish things
 15:21 since by *m* came death, by *m* came also the
 15:45 the first *m* Adam was made a living soul
 1 Tim. 2:5 and one mediator . . . the *m* Christ Jesus

Man of God *See also* Man

Josh. 14:6 that the LORD said unto Moses the *m* of *G*
 1 Sam. 2:27 there came a *m* of *G* unto Eli, and said
 1 Kgs. 13:1 there came a *m* of *G* out of Judah
 17:24 now by this I know that thou art a *m* of *G*
 2 Kgs. 1:10 if I be a *m* of *G* . . . let fire come down
 4:9 I perceive that this is a holy *m* of *G*
 1 Tim. 6:11 but thou, *O m* of *G*, flee these things
 2 Tim. 3:17 the *m* of *G* may be perfect, thoroughly

Manasseh (Manasses) son of Joseph

Gen. 41:51 Joseph called . . . the firstborn *M*; For God
 48:20 and as *M*; and he set Ephraim before *M*
 Ps. 60:7 Gilead is mine, and *M* is mine; Ephraim
 Is. 9:21 *M*, Ephraim; and Ephraim, *M* . . . they together

Manasseh king of Judah

2 Kgs. 21:1-18 (2 Chr. 33:1-20)

Mandrake

Gen. 30:14 Reuben went . . . and found *m* in the field
 Song. 7:13 the *m* give a smell, and at our gates are

Manger

Lk. 2:7 laid him in a *m*; because there was no room

Manifest *See also* Show

Ecc. 3:18 sons of men, that God might *m* them
 Mk. 4:22 is nothing hid, which shall not be *m*
 Jn. 1:31 but that he should be made *m* to Israel
 2:11 in Cana of Galilee, and *m* forth his glory
 2:21 to the light, that his deeds may be made *m*
 9:3 the works of God should be made *m* in him
 14:21 I will love him, and will *m* myself to him
 17:6 I have *m* thy name unto the men which thou
 Acts 4:16 is *m* to all them that dwell in Jerusalem
 Rom. 1:19 which may be known of God is *m* in them
 3:21 righteousness of God without the law is *m*
 16:26 but now is made *m*, and by the Scriptures
 1 Cor. 3:13 every man's work shall be made *m*
 14:25 thus are the secrets of his heart made *m*
 15:27 put under him, it is *m* that he is excepted
 2 Cor. 4:10 life . . . of Jesus might be made *m* in our body
 5:11 made *m* unto God . . . *m* in your consciences
 Eph. 5:13 *m* by the light . . . whatsoever doth make *m*
 Col. 1:26 hid . . . but now is made *m* to his saints
 1 Tim. 3:16 God was *m* in the flesh, justified in
 5:25 the good works of some are *m* beforehand
 2 Tim. 1:10 is now made *m* by the appearing of our
 Heb. 4:13 any creature that is not *m* in his sight
 1 Pet. 1:20 but was *m* in these last times for you
 1 Jn. 1:2 for the life was *m*, and we have seen it
 3:5 ye know that he was *m* to take away our sins
 4:9 in this was *m* the love of God toward us

Manifestation

Rom. 8:19 waiteth for the *m* of the sons of God
 1 Cor. 12:7 the *m* of the Spirit is given to every

Manifold

Lk. 18:30 receive *m* more in this present time, and
 Eph. 3:10 known by the church the *m* wisdom of God

Mankind

Lev. 18:22 thou shalt not lie with *m*, as with
 1 Tim. 1:10 for them that defile themselves with *m*

Manna

Ex. 16:15 it is *m*: for they wist not what it was
 16:35 children of Israel did eat *m* forty years
 Num. 11:7 *m* was as coriander seed, and the color
 Deut. 8:3 suffered thee to hunger . . . fed thee with *m*
 Josh. 5:12 the *m* ceased on the morrow after they
 Neh. 9:20 withheldst not thy *m* from their mouth
 Ps. 78:24 and had rained down *m* upon them to eat
 Jn. 6:31 our fathers did eat *m* in the desert
 Heb. 9:4 wherein was the golden pot that had *m*
 Rev. 2:17 will I give to eat of the hidden *m*

Manner *See also* Behavior

1 Sam. 8:11 will be the *m* of the king that shall reign
 Acts 17:2 Paul, as his *m* was, went in unto them
 1 Cor. 15:33 evil communications corrupt good *m*

Mansion

Jn. 14:2 in my Father's house are many *m*

Mantle

Judg. 4:18 into the tent, she covered him with a *m*
 1 Sam. 28:14 an old man cometh . . . covered with a *m*
 1 Kgs. 19:19 passed by him, and cast his *m* upon him
 2 Kgs. 2:13 took up also the *m* of Elijah that fell from

Mar

Lev. 19:27 neither . . . *m* the corners of thy beard
 Ruth 4:6 lest I *m* mine own inheritance
 Jer. 18:4 the vessel that he made of clay was *m* in

Marah Ex. 15:23

Maranatha 1 Cor. 16:22

Marble

1 Chr. 29:2 precious stones . . . *m* stones in abundance
 Song 5:15 his legs are as pillars of *m*, set upon
 Rev. 18:12 vessels of most precious wood . . . and *m*

March

Ex. 14:10 behold, the Egyptians *m* after them
 Ps. 68:7 when thou didst *m* through the wilderness
 Hab. 3:12 didst *m* through the land in indignation

Mariner

Ezek. 27:8 inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad . . . thy *m*
 Jon. 1:5 then the *m* were afraid, and cried every

Mark (John Mark, Marcus)

Cousin of Barnabas, Col. 4:10; lived in Jerusalem,
 Acts 12:12; accompanied Barnabas and Paul to Antioch,
 Acts 12:25; began missionary work, Acts 13:5;
 deserted the group at Perga, Acts 13:13; subject of
 contention, Acts 15:37-38; went with Barnabas to
 Cyprus, Acts 15:39; ministered to Paul in Rome,
 Col. 4:10; 2 Tim. 4:11; Phlm. 24; companion of
 Peter, 1 Pet. 5:13.

Mark

Gen. 4:15 and the LORD set a *m* upon Cain, lest any
 Job 7:20 why hast thou set me as a *m* against thee
 Ps. 37:37 *m* the perfect man . . . behold the upright
 130:3 if thou, LORD, shouldst *m* iniquities
 Lam. 3:12 and set me as a *m* for the arrow
 Ezek. 9:4 set a *m* upon the foreheads of the men
 Rom. 16:17 brethren, *m* them which cause divisions
 Gal. 6:17 for I bear in my body the *m* of the Lord

Phil. 3:14 I press toward the *m* for the prize of
3:17 *m* them which walk so as ye have us for an
Rev. 13:16 to receive a *m* in their right hand
14:9 (20:4) and receive his *m* in his forehead

Market

Ezek. 27:13 they traded . . . vessels of brass in thy *m*
Mt. 11:16 (Lk. 7:32) like . . . children sitting in the *m*
23:7 (Lk. 11:43) greetings in the *m*, and to be
Jn. 5:2 at Jerusalem by the sheep *m* a pool
Acts 16:19 Silas, and drew them into the *m* place
17:17 disputed he . . . in the *m* daily with them

Marriage See also Wedding

Gen. 34:9 make ye *m* with us . . . give your daughters
Deut. 7:3 neither shalt thou make *m* with them
Josh. 23:12 among you, and shall make *m* with them
Ps. 78:63 and their maidens were not given to *m*
Mt. 22:30 neither marry, nor are given in *m*, but
25:10 to that were ready went in with him to the *m*
Jn. 2:1 third day there was a *m* in Cana of Galilee
1 Cor. 7:38 that giveth her not in *m* doeth better
Heb. 13:4 *m* is honorable in all . . . the bed undefiled
Rev. 19:7 the *m* of the Lamb is come, and his wife

Marrow

Prov. 3:8 health to thy navel, and *m* to thy bones
Heb. 4:12 soul and spirit, and of the joints and *m*

Marry See also Betroth, Espouse

Gen. 38:8 go in unto thy brother's wife, and *m* her
Num. 12:1 for he had *m* an Ethiopian woman
Deut. 24:1 when a man hath taken a wife, and *m* her
25:5 wife of the dead shall not *m* without unto a
Neh. 13:23 saw I Jews that had *m* wives of Ashdod
Is. 62:5 man *m* a virgin, so shall thy sons *m* thee
Jer. 3:14 saith the LORD; for I am *m* unto you
Mt. 5:32 *m* her . . . divorced committeth adultery
19:10 be so with his wife, it is not good to *m*
22:30 in the resurrection they neither *m*, nor
24:38 *m* and giving in marriage, until the day
Mk. 10:11 shall put away his wife, and *m* another
Lk. 14:20 I have *m* a wife . . . therefore I cannot come
Rom. 7:4 that ye should be *m* to another, even to
1 Cor. 7:9 *m* for it is better to *m* than to burn
7:28 *m*, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin *m*
7:33 but he that is *m* careth for the things that
7:36 do what he will, he sinneth not: let them *m*
1 Tim. 4:3 forbidding to *m* . . . commanding to abstain
5:11 to wax wanton against Christ, they will *m*
5:14 I will therefore that the younger women *m*

Martha Lk. 10:38-41; Jn. 11:5-12:2

Martyr

Acts 22:20 the blood of thy *m* Stephen was shed
Rev. 2:13 Antipas was my faithful *m*, who was slain
17:6 drunken . . . with the blood of the *m* of Jesus

Marvel See also Wonder

Gen. 43:33 they sat before him . . . *m* one at another
Ex. 34:10 before all thy people I will do *m*, such
Eccl. 5:8 seest the oppression . . . *m* not at the matter
Mt. 8:10 when Jesus heard it, he *m*, and said to
9:8 multitudes saw it, they *m*, and glorified God
27:14 (Mk. 15:5) that the governor *m* greatly
Mk. 5:20 Jesus had done for him: and all men did *m*
6:6 he *m* because of their unbelief
Jn. 3:7 *m* not that I said . . . Ye must be born again
Acts 3:12 ye men of Israel, why *m* ye at this?
4:13 saw the boldness of Peter and John . . . they *m*
Gal. 1:6 I *m* that ye are so soon removed from him
1 Jn. 3:13 *m* not, my brethren, if the world hate

Marvelous See also Wonderful

Job 5:9 and unsearchable; *m* things without number
Ps. 9:1 O LORD . . . I will show forth all thy *m* works
78:12 *m* things did he in the sight of their

Ps. 98:1 sing . . . a new song; for he hath done *m* things
118:23 is the LORD's doing; it is *m* in our eyes
Is. 29:14 proceed to do a *m* work among this people
Zech. 8:6 be *m* . . . should it also be *m* in mine eyes?
Jn. 9:30 why herein is a *m* thing, that ye know not
1 Pet. 2:9 you out of darkness into his *m* light
Rev. 15:3 sing . . . saying, Great and *m* are thy works

Mary of Bethany

Listened to the Lord's teaching, Lk. 10:38-42; at the
raising of Lazarus, Jn. 11:1-44; anointed Jesus' feet,
Jn. 12:1-8.

Mary mother of Jesus

Espoused to Joseph, Mt. 1:18 (Lk. 1:27); Jesus' birth
foretold to her, Lk. 1:26-38; visited Elisabeth, Lk. 1:
39-45; "The Magnificat," Lk. 1:46-55; went to Beth-
lehem, Lk. 2:4; "brought forth her firstborn son," Mt.
1:25 (Lk. 2:7); found Jesus in the temple, Lk. 2:41-
51; attended the marriage at Cana, Jn. 2:1-5; con-
cerned over Jesus' ministry, Mk. 3:31-35; at the
cross, Jn. 19:25-27; in the upper room, Acts 1:14.

Mary mother of James

Mt. 27:56 (Mk. 15:40; Mk. 16:1 (Lk. 24:10)

Mary mother of Mark Acts 12:12

Mary Magdalene

Demons cast out by Jesus, Lk. 8:2; ministered to
Jesus, Lk. 8:3; stood by the cross, Mt. 27:56 (Mk. 15:
40; Jn. 19:25); watched Jesus' burial, Mt. 27:61
(Mk. 15:47); came early to the sepulchre, Mt. 28:1
(Mk. 16:1; Lk. 24:10; Jn. 20:1); saw the risen Lord,
Mt. 28:9 (Mk. 16:9; Jn. 20:11-18).

Massah See also Meribah

Ex. 17:7; Deut. 6:16; 33:8

Mast

Prov. 23:34 as he that lieth upon the top of a *m*

Master See also Instructor, Lord, Rabbi, Teacher

Gen. 39:3 his *m* saw that the LORD was with him
Ex. 21:5 I love my *m*, my wife, and my children
1 Kgs. 22:17 LORD said, These have no *m*: let them
Prov. 27:18 that waiteth on his *m* shall be honored
30:10 accuse not a servant unto his *m*, lest he
Is. 24:2 as with the servant, so with his *m*
Mal. 1:6 and if I be a *m*, where is my fear?
Mt. 6:24 no man can serve two *m*: for either he
9:11 eateth your *m* with publicans and sinners?
10:24 the disciple is not above his *m*, nor the
17:24 to Peter . . . Doth not your *m* pay tribute?
23:8 for one is your *M*, even Christ; and all ye
23:10 neither be ye called *m*: for one is your *M*
26:18 the *M* saith, My time is at hand; I will
Mk. 5:35 (Lk. 8:49) why troublest thou the *M*
13:35 know not when the *m* of the house cometh
Lk. 13:25 *m* of the house is risen up, and hath shut
Jn. 11:28 saying, The *M* is come, and calleth for thee
20:16 saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, *M*
Rom. 14:4 to his own *m* he standeth or falleth
Eph. 6:5 be obedient to them that are your *m*
6:9 ye *m* . . . knowing that your *M* also is in heaven
Col. 3:22 servants, obey in all things your *m*
1 Tim. 6:1 count their own *m* worthy of all honor
6:2 that have believing *m*, let them not despise
2 Tim. 2:21 sanctified, and meet for the *m*'s use
Tit. 2:9 servants to be obedient unto their own *m*
Jas. 3:1 brethren, be not many *m*, knowing that we
1 Pet. 2:18 be subject to your *m* with all fear

Masterbuilder

1 Cor. 3:10 as a wise *m*, I have laid the foundation

Mastery

1 Cor. 9:25 striveth for the *m* is temperate in all
2 Tim. 2:5 strive for *m*, yet is he not crowned

Matthew See also Levi

Mt. 9:9; 10:3; Acts 1:13

Meal

1 Kgs. 17:12 handful of *m* in a barrel, and a little oil

Mean (adjective)

Prov. 22:29 kings; he shall not stand before *m* men
Acts 21:39 a Jew of Tarsus. . . a citizen of no *m* city

Mean (Meant)

Gen. 50:20 evil against me; but God *m* it. . . good
Ex. 12:26 say unto you, What *m* ye by this service?
Deut. 6:20 *m* the testimonies, and the statutes
Josh. 4:6 children ask. . . What *m* ye by these stones?
1 Sam. 15:14 what *m*. . . this bleating of the sheep
Is. 3:15 what *m* ye that ye beat my people to pieces
Ezek. 17:12 know ye not what these things *m*?
18:2 what *m* ye, that ye use this proverb
Mt. 9:13 (12:7) learn what that *m*, I will have mercy
Mk. 9:10 what the rising from the dead should *m*
Acts 10:17 what this vision. . . he had seen should *m*
17:20 would know therefore what these things *m*
21:13 then Paul answered, What *m* ye to weep and
2 Cor. 8:13 I *m* not that other men be eased, and ye

Meaning

Dan. 8:15 seen the vision, and sought for the *m*
1 Cor. 14:11 if I know not the *m* of the voice

Measure See also Weight

Deut. 25:14 shalt not have in thine house divers *m*
28:25 the winds; and he weigheth the waters by *m*
Ps. 39:4 me to know mine end, and the *m* of my days
Prov. 20:10 divers weights, and divers *m*, both of
Is. 40:12 *m* the waters in the hollow of his hand
Jer. 30:11 I will correct thee in *m*, and will not
31:37 saith the LORD: If heaven above can be *m*
Ezek. 40:3 line of flax in his hand, and a *m* reed
Zech. 2:2 and he said unto me, To *m* Jerusalem
Mt. 7:2 (Mk. 4:24; Lk. 6:38) *m* ye mete. . . *m* to you
Lk. 6:38 good *m*, pressed down, and shaken together
Jn. 3:34 God giveth not the Spirit by *m* unto him
Rom. 12:3 hath dealt to every man the *m* of faith
2 Cor. 10:12 *m* themselves by themselves. . . are not
wise
10:15 not boasting of things without our *m*
Eph. 4:7 grace according to the *m* of the gift of
4:13 *m* of the stature of the fulness of Christ
Rev. 6:6 a *m* of wheat for a penny, and three *m* of
11:1 rise, and *m* the temple of God, and the altar
21:15 had a golden reed to *m* the city

Meat See also Food

Gen. 1:29 yielding seed; to you it shall be for *m*
9:3 moving thing that liveth shall be *m* for you
27:4 make savory *m*, such as I love, and bring
Lev. 2:1 when any will offer a *m* offering
6:14 this is the law of the *m* offering
1 Kgs. 19:8 went in the strength of that *m* forty
Ps. 42:3 my tears have been my *m* day and night
78:25 angels' food: he sent them *m* to the full
145:15 thou givest them their *m* in due season
Prov. 6:8 provideth her *m* in the summer
31:15 she riseth. . . and giveth *m* to her household
Dan. 1:8 not defile himself with. . . the king's *m*
Mal. 3:10 that there may be *m* in mine house
Mt. 6:25 is not the life more than *m*, and the body
10:10 for the workman is worthy of his *m*
25:35 I was hungered, and ye gave me *m*
Lk. 3:11 and he that hath *m*, let him do likewise
8:55 she arose. . . and he commanded to give her *m*
24:41 he said unto them, Have ye here any *m*?

Jn. 4:34 my *m* is to do the will of him that sent me
6:27 labor not for the *m* which perisheth, but
6:55 my flesh is *m* indeed, and my blood is drink
Acts 15:29 that ye abstain from *m* offered to idols
Rom. 14:15 destroy not him with thy *m*, for whom
14:17 for the kingdom of God is not *m* and drink
1 Cor. 3:2 have fed you with milk, and not with *m*
6:13 *m* for the belly, and the belly for *m*
8:8 but *m* commendeth us not to God: for neither
8:13 if I make my brother to offend, I will eat no
10:3 and did all eat the same spiritual *m*
Col. 2:16 let no man. . . judge you in *m*, or in drink
1 Tim. 4:3 commanding to abstain from *m*, which
Heb. 5:12 have need of milk, and not of strong *m*
12:16 for one morsel of *m* sold his birthright
13:9 heart be established with grace; not with *m*

Meddle

Deut. 2:5 *m* not with them; for I will not give you
2 Kgs. 14:10 for why shouldest thou *m* to thy hurt
Prov. 17:14 leave off contention, before it be *m* with
20:19 *m* not with him that flattereth with his lips

Mede

Is. 13:17 I will stir up the *M* against them
Dan. 5:28 kingdom is divided, and given to the *M*
6:8 according to the law of the *M* and Persians

Media See also Persia Dan. 8:20

Mediator

Gal. 3:20 a *m* is not a *m* of one, but God is one
1 Tim. 2:5 God, and one *m* between God and men
Heb. 8:6 also he is the *m* of a better covenant
9:15 he is the *m* of the new testament
12:24 to Jesus the *m* of the new covenant

Medicine

Prov. 17:22 a merry heart doeth good like a *m*
Jer. 30:13 be bound up: thou hast no healing *m*
Ezek. 47:12 for meat, and the leaf thereof for *m*

Meditate See also Muse, Ponder, Think

Gen. 24:63 and Isaac went out to *m* in the field
Josh. 1:8 but thou shalt *m* therein day and night
Ps. 1:2 and in his law doth he *m* day and night
63:6 and *m* on thee in the night watches
77:12 I will *m* also of all thy work, and talk of
119:15 will *m* in thy precepts, and have respect
119:48 I have loved; and I will *m* in thy statutes
119:148 night watches, that I might *m* in thy word
143:5 I *m* on all thy works: I muse on the work
Is. 33:18 thine heart shall *m* terror
Lk. 21:14 not to *m* before what ye shall answer
1 Tim. 4:15 upon these things; give thyself

Meditation See also Prayer, Thought

Ps. 5:1 give ear to my words. . . consider my *m*
19:14 *m* of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight
49:3 the *m* of my heart shall be of understanding
104:34 my *m* of him shall be sweet: I will be glad
119:97 how love I thy law! It is my *m* all the day
119:99 my teachers: for thy testimonies are my *m*

Meek See also Gentle, Humble, Kind

Nun. 12:3 Moses was very *m*, above all the men
Ps. 22:26 the *m* shall eat and be satisfied
25:9 *m* will he guide in judgment. . . teach his way
37:11 the *m* shall inherit the earth; and shall
76:9 God arose. . . to save all the *m* of the earth
147:6 the LORD lifteth up the *m*; he casteth the
149:4 he will beautify the *m* with salvation
Is. 11:4 reprove with equity for the *m* of the earth
29:19 *m* also shall increase their joy in the LORD
61:1 anointed me to preach good tidings unto the *m*
Zeph. 2:3 seek ye the LORD, all ye *m* of the earth
Mt. 5:5 blessed are the *m*: for they shall inherit
11:29 learn of me; for I am *m* and lowly in heart

Mt. 21:5 thy King cometh unto thee, *m*, and sitting
1 Pet. 3:4 the ornament of a *m* and quiet spirit

Meekness *See also* Gentleness, Kindness

Zeph. 2:3 seek righteousness, seek *m*; it may be ye
1 Cor. 4:21 with a rod, or . . . in the spirit of *m*?
2 Cor. 10:1 by the *m* and gentleness of Christ
Gal. 5:23 *m*, temperance: against such there is no law
6:1 restore such a one in the spirit of *m*
Eph. 4:2 all lowliness and *m*, with long-suffering
Col. 3:12 humbleness of mind, *m*, long-suffering
1 Tim. 6:11 godliness, faith, love, patience, *m*
2 Tim. 2:25 in *m* instructing those that oppose
Tit. 3:2 but gentle, showing all *m* unto all men
Jas. 1:21 receive with *m* the engrafted word
3:13 let him show . . . his works with *m* of wisdom
1 Pet. 3:15 to give an answer . . . with *m* and fear

Meet (adjective) *See also* Fit, Worthy

Gen. 2:18 I will make him a help *m* for him
Mt. 3:8 bring forth . . . fruits *m* for repentance
15:26 not *m* to take the children's bread, and to
Lk. 15:32 it was *m* that we should make merry
Acts 26:20 turn to God . . . do works *m* for repentance
Col. 1:12 *m* to be partakers of the inheritance
2 Tim. 2:21 sanctified, and *m* for the master's use

Meet (Met)

Gen. 19:1 and Lot seeing them rose up to *m* them
32:1 Jacob went on his way . . . angels of God *m* him
32:6 brother Esau, and also he cometh to *m* thee
46:29 and Joseph . . . went up to *m* Israel his father
Ex. 3:18 LORD God of the Hebrews hath *m* with us
25:22 there I will *m* with thee . . . I will commune
Num. 23:3 peradventure the LORD will come to *m* me
Judg. 11:34 behold, his daughter came out to *m* him
1 Sam. 10:5 thou shalt *m* a company of prophets
30:21 went forth to *m* David, and to *m* the people
2 Sam. 19:15 Judah came to Gilgal . . . to *m* the king
1 Kgs. 13:24 a lion *m* him by the way, and slew him
18:16 Obadiah went to *m* Ahab . . . and Ahab . . . to *m*
2 Kgs. 8:8 take a present . . . and go, *m* the man of God
Neh. 6:2 come, let us *m* together in some one of
Ps. 85:10 mercy and truth are *m* together
Prov. 17:12 a bear robbed of her whelps *m* a man
22:2 rich and poor *m* together: the LORD is the
Hos. 13:8 I will *m* them as a bear that is bereaved
Amos 4:12 thee, prepare to *m* thy God, O Israel
Mt. 8:34 the whole city came out to *m* Jesus
25:1 ten virgins . . . went forth to *m* the bridegroom
Mk. 14:13 *m* you a man bearing a pitcher of water
Lk. 17:12 there *m* him ten men that were lepers
Jn. 11:20 then Martha . . . went and *m* him; but Mary
Acts 10:25 as Peter was coming in, Cornelius *m* him
1 Thes. 4:17 caught up . . . to *m* the Lord in the air
Heb. 7:1 *m* Abraham returning from the slaughter

Meeting

Is. 1:13 it is iniquity, even the solemn *m*

Melchizedek (Melchisedec)

Gen. 14:18 *M* king of Salem brought forth bread and
Ps. 110:4 a priest for ever after the order of *M*
Heb. 7:1 this *M*, king of Salem, priest of the most

Melody

Is. 51:3 therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of *m*
Amos 5:23 for I will not hear the *m* of thy viols
Eph. 5:19 and making *m* in your heart to the Lord

Melon

Num. 11:5 the *m*, and the leeks, and the onions

Melt

Ex. 15:15 the inhabitants of Canaan shall *m* away
Josh. 14:8 made the heart of the people *m*; but I
Judg. 5:5 mountains *m* from before the LORD, even

Ps. 22:14 heart . . . is *m* in the midst of my bowels
97:5 hills *m* like wax at the presence of the LORD
107:26 their soul is *m* because of trouble
Ps. 119:28 my soul *m* for heaviness: strengthen thou
147:18 he sendeth out his word, and *m* them
Is. 13:7 be faint, and every man's heart shall *m*
Jer. 9:7 behold, I will *m* them, and try them
Ezek. 22:22 as silver is *m* . . . so shall ye be *m* in
Nah. 1:5 mountains quake at him, and the hills *m*
2 Pet. 3:10 the elements shall *m* with fervent heat

Member

Ps. 139:16 and in thy book all my *m* were written
Rom. 6:13 neither yield ye your *m* as instruments
6:19 have yielded your *m* servants to uncleanness
7:23 I see another law in my *m*, warring against
12:4 have many *m* in one body, and all *m* have not
1 Cor. 6:15 that your bodies are the *m* of Christ?
12:12 body is one, and hath many *m* and all the *m*
Eph. 4:23 for we are *m* one of another
5:30 we are *m* of his body, of his flesh, and of
Col. 3:5 mortify therefore your *m* which are upon

Memorial *See also* Remembrance

Ex. 3:15 and this is my *m* unto all generations
12:14 this day shall be unto you for a *m*
13:9 for a *m* between thine eyes, that the LORD's
17:14 write this for a *m* in a book, and rehearse
30:16 it may be a *m* unto the children of Israel
Lev. 2:2 priest shall burn the *m* of it upon the
Num. 10:10 may be to you for a *m* before your God
Josh. 4:7 these stones shall be for a *m* unto the
Ps. 135:13 thy *m* . . . throughout all generations
Hos. 12:5 the LORD God of hosts; the LORD is his *m*
Mt. 26:13 woman hath done, he told for a *m* of her

Memory *See also* Remembrance

Prov. 10:7 *m* of the just is blessed; but the name
Eccl. 9:5 dead know not . . . *m* of them is forgotten

Men *See also* Man

Judg. 7:6 them that lapped . . . were three hundred *m*
1 Sam. 4:9 be strong, and quit yourselves like *m*
2 Chr. 6:18 but will God in very deed dwell with *m*
Ps. 9:20 nations may know themselves to be but *m*
Is. 31:3 now the Egyptians are *m*, and not God
38:16 O Lord, by these things *m* live
Mt. 4:19 follow me . . . I will make you fishers of *m*
10:32 confess me before *m*, him will I confess
16:13 whom do *m* say that I, the Son of man, am?
19:26 with *m* this is impossible; but with God all
21:25 the baptism of John . . . from heaven, or of *m*?
Jn. 3:19 *m* loved darkness rather than light
12:43 loved the praise of *m* more than . . . of God
Acts 5:29 said, We ought to obey God rather than *m*
14:11 gods . . . come down to us in the likeness of *m*
Rom. 1:27 *m* with *m* working that which is unseemly
1 Cor. 1:25 the foolishness of God is wiser than *m*
3:3 divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as *m*?
3:21 let no man glory in *m*: for all things are
16:13 stand fast in the faith, quit you like *m*
Gal. 1:10 seek to please *m*? for if I yet pleased *m*
Phil. 2:7 of a servant . . . made in the likeness of *m*
1 Thes. 2:4 we speak; not as pleasing *m*, but God
1 Tim. 2:5 one mediator between God and *m*
Heb. 9:27 as it is appointed unto *m* once to die
Rev. 21:3 the tabernacle of God is with *m*

Mend

Mt. 4:21 (Mk. 1:19) two brethren . . . *m* their nets

Mene

Dan. 5:25 this is the writing that was written, *M, M*

Menpleaser

Eph. 6:6 not with eyeservice, as *m*; but as the

Mention

Ex. 23:13 and make *m* of the name of other gods
 Ps. 71:16 I will make *m* of thy righteousness, even
 Is. 26:13 by thee only will we make *m* of thy name
 62:6 that make *m* of the LORD, keep not silence
 63:7 I will *m* the loving-kindnesses of the LORD
 Ezek. 18:22 all his transgressions . . . shall not be *m*
 Amos 6:10 may not make *m* of the name of the LORD
 Heb. 11:22 by faith Joseph . . . made *m* of the departing

Mephibosheth

Crippled by a fall, 2 Sam. 4:4; dined continually at the royal table, 2 Sam. 9:1-13; reported to David as a deserter, 2 Sam. 16:1-4; cleared himself before David, 2 Sam. 19:24-30.

Merchandise

Deut. 21:14 thou shalt not make *m* of her, because
 24:7 and maketh *m* of him, or selleth him
 Prov. 3:14 *m* of it is better than the *m* of silver
 Ezek. 27:15 many isles were the *m* of thine hand
 Jn. 2:16 make not my Father's house a house of *m*
 2 Pet. 2:3 they with feigned words make *m* of you
 Rev. 18:11 for no man buyeth their *m* any more

Merchant

Hos. 12:7 he is a *m*, the balances of deceit are in
 Nah. 3:16 hast multiplied thy *m* above the stars
 Rev. 18:3 *m* of the earth are waxed rich through

Merchantman

Gen. 37:28 *m*; and they drew and lifted up Joseph
 Mt. 13:45 is like unto a *m*, seeking goodly pearls

Merciful See also Gentle, Gracious, Kind, Pitiful

Ex. 34:6 LORD God, *m* and gracious, long-suffering
 Deut. 4:31 LORD thy God is a *m* God; he will not
 21:8 be *m*, O LORD, unto thy people Israel, whom
 32:43 will be *m* unto his land, and to his people
 2 Sam. 22:26 with the *m* thou wilt show thyself *m*
 2 Chr. 30:9 God is gracious and *m*, and will not
 Neh. 9:17 a God ready to pardon, gracious and *m*
 Ps. 41:4 LORD, be *m* unto me: heal my soul; for I
 67:1 God be *m* unto us, and bless us; and cause
 86:3 be *m* unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee
 103:8 the LORD is *m* and gracious, slow to anger
 Prov. 11:17 the *m* man doeth good to his own soul
 Jer. 3:12 I am *m*, saith the LORD, and I will not
 Jon. 4:2 knew that thou art a gracious God, and *m*
 Mt. 5:7 blessed are the *m*: for they shall obtain
 Lk. 6:36 be ye therefore *m*, as your Father also is *m*
 18:13 God be *m* to me a sinner
 Heb. 2:17 he might be a *m* and faithful high priest
 8:12 I will be *m* to their unrighteousness

Mercy See also Compassion, Grace, Kindness, Loving-kindness, Pity

Gen. 19:19 thou hast magnified thy *m*, which thou
 32:10 I am not worthy of the least of all the *m*
 43:14 God Almighty give you *m* before the man
 Ex. 15:13 thou in thy *m* hast led forth the people
 20:6 (Deut. 5:10) showing *m* unto thousands of
 25:17 and thou shalt make a *m* seat of pure gold
 33:19 (Rom. 9:15) *m* on whom I will show *m*
 34:7 keeping *m* for thousands, forgiving iniquity
 Lev. 16:2 place within the veil before the *m* seat
 Num. 14:18 LORD is long-suffering, and of great *m*
 Deut. 7:9 keepeth covenant and *m* with them that
 2 Sam. 7:15 my *m* shall not depart away from him
 24:14 the hand of the LORD: for his *m* are great
 1 Chr. 16:34 is good: for his *m* endureth for ever
 2 Chr. 6:42 remember the *m* of David thy servant
 Ezra 3:11 his *m* endureth for ever toward Israel
 Neh. 9:27 according to thy manifold *m* thou gavest
 9:31 thy great *m* sake thou didst not utterly

Ps. 13:5 I have trusted in thy *m*; my heart shall
 18:50 and sheweth *m* to his anointed, to David
 23:6 goodness and *m* shall follow me all the days
 25:6 remember, O LORD, thy tender *m* and thy
 25:16 turn thee unto me, and have *m* upon me
 32:10 trusteth in the LORD, *m* shall compass him
 33:18 fear him, upon them that hope in his *m*
 36:5 thy *m*, O LORD, is in the heavens
 37:21 but the righteous sheweth *m*, and giveth
 51:1 have *m* upon me, O God, according to thy
 52:8 I trust in the *m* of God for ever and ever
 57:10 (108:4) thy *m* is great unto the heavens
 59:16 I will sing aloud of thy *m* in the morning
 85:7 show us thy *m* and grant us thy salvation
 85:10 *m* and truth . . . met together; righteousness
 86:5 pleteous in *m* unto all them that call upon
 89:1 I will sing of the *m* of the LORD for ever
 89:14 *m* and truth shall go before thy face
 90:14 O satisfy us early with thy *m*; that we may
 94:18 my foot slippeth; thy *m*, O LORD, held me
 100:5 for the LORD is good; his *m* is everlasting
 103:8 gracious, slow to anger . . . pleteous in *m*
 106:7 they remembered not the multitude of thy *m*
 115:1 glory, for thy *m*, and for thy truth's sake
 118:1 he is good . . . his *m* endureth for ever
 119:41 let thy *m* come also unto me, O LORD
 119:64 earth, O LORD, is full of thy *m*: teach me
 119:156 great are thy tender *m*, O LORD: quicken
 123:3 have *m* upon us, O LORD, have *m* upon us
 136:1 give thanks . . . for his *m* endureth for ever
 145:9 and his tender *m* are over all his works
 Prov. 14:21 he that hath *m* on the poor, happy is he
 16:6 by *m* and truth iniquity is purged
 Is. 41:1 LORD will have *m* on Jacob, and will yet
 16:5 and in *m* shall the throne be established
 49:13 and will have *m* upon his afflicted
 54:7 but with great *m* will I gather thee
 55:3 (Acts 13:34) even the sure *m* of David
 Jer. 31:20 will . . . have *m* upon him, saith the Lord
 42:12 I will show *m* unto you, that he may have *m*
 Lam. 3:22 of the LORD's *m* that we are not consumed
 Dan. 9:9 to the Lord . . . belong *m* and forgivenesses
 Hos. 6:6 (Mt. 9:13; 12:7) desired *m* . . . not sacrifice
 12:6 keep *m* and judgment, and wait on thy God
 14:3 for in thee the fatherless findeth *m*
 Mic. 6:8 but to do justly, and to love *m*
 7:18 anger for ever, because he delighteth in *m*
 Hab. 3:2 revive thy work . . . in wrath remember *m*
 Zech. 1:16 LORD: I am returned to Jerusalem with *m*
 7:9 true judgment, and show *m* and compassions
 Mt. 5:7 are the merciful: for they shall obtain *m*
 9:27 saying, Thou Son of David, have *m* on us
 23:23 weightier matters of the law, judgment, *m*
 Lk. 1:50 and his *m* is on them that fear him from
 1:72 to perform the *m* promised to our fathers
 10:37 and he said, He that showed *m* on him
 16:24 Abraham, have *m* on me . . . send Lazarus
 Rom. 11:30 now obtained *m* through their unbelief
 12:1 I beseech you . . . brethren, by the *m* of God
 2 Cor. 1:3 Father of *m*, and the God of all comfort
 4:1 as we have received *m*, we faint not
 Eph. 2:4 God, who is rich in *m*, for his great love
 Col. 3:12 put on . . . as the elect of God . . . bowels of *m*
 1 Tim. 1:13 obtained *m*, because I did it ignorantly
 2 Tim. 1:18 he may find *m* of the Lord in that day
 Tit. 3:5 but according to his *m* he saved us
 Heb. 4:16 throne of grace, that we may obtain *m*
 9:5 the cherubim of glory shadowing the *m* seat
 10:28 he that despised Moses' law died without *m*
 Jas. 2:13 judgment without *m*, that hath showed no *m*
 5:11 the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender *m*
 1 Pet. 1:3 which according to his abundant *m* hath
 2:10 but not obtained *m*, but now have obtained *m*
 Jude 21 looking for the *m* of our Lord Jesus Christ

Meribah See also Massah

Ex. 17:7; Num. 20:13, 24; 27:14

Merodach-baladan*See* Berodach-baladan**Merry** *See also* Glad, Happy, Joyful

Gen. 43:34 and they drank, and were *m* with him
 Judg. 16:25 were *m* . . . they said, Call for Samson
 1 Kgs. 21:7 eat bread, and let thine heart be *m*
 Prov. 15:13 *m* heart maketh a cheerful countenance
 17:22 a *m* heart doeth good like a medicine
 Eccl. 8:15 than to eat, and to drink, and to be *m*
 9:7 drink thy wine with a *m* heart; for God now
 Lk. 12:19 take thine ease, eat, drink, and be *m*
 15:23 the fatted calf, . . . and let us eat, and be *m*
 Jas. 5:13 is any *m*? let him sing psalms
 Rev. 11:10 shall rejoice over them, and make *m*

Meshach Dan. 1:7-3:30**Mess**

Gen. 43:34 Benjamin's *m* was five times so much

Message

Judg. 3:20 Ehud said, I have a *m* from God unto
 1 Kgs. 20:12 Ben-hadad heard this *m*, as he was
 Prov. 26:6 that sendeth a *m* by the hand of a fool
 Hag. 1:13 LORD's messenger in the LORD's *m* unto
 Lk. 19:14 citizens hated him . . . sent a *m* after him
 1 Jn. 1:5 this then is the *m* which we have heard
 3:11 is the *m* that ye heard from the beginning

Messenger *See also* Ambassador

Gen. 32:3 Jacob sent *m* before him to Esau
 Judg. 11:12 Jephthah sent *m* unto the king of
 1 Sam. 19:20 Spirit of God was upon the *m* of Saul
 2 Kgs. 1:5 when the *m* turned back unto him
 2 Chr. 36:16 mocked the *m* of God, and despised
 Prov. 13:17 a wicked *m* falleth into mischief
 16:14 the wrath of a king is as *m* of death
 25:13 so is a faithful *m* to them that send him
 Is. 18:2 go, ye swift *m*, to a nation scattered
 42:19 blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my *m*
 44:26 and performeth the counsel of his *m*
 57:9 didst send thy *m* far off, and didst debase
 Ezek. 30:9 in that day shall *m* go forth from me
 Mal. 2:7 for he is the *m* of the LORD of hosts
 3:1 (Mt. 11:10; Mk. 1:2) behold, I will send my *m*
 Lk. 9:52 sent *m* before his face: and they went
 2 Cor. 8:23 they are the *m* of the churches
 12:7 thorn in the flesh, the *m* of Satan to
 Phil. 2:25 and fellow soldier, but your *m*
 Jas. 2:25 by works, when she had received the *m*

Messiah (Messias) *See also* Christ

Dan. 9:25 build Jerusalem, unto the *M* the Prince
 9:26 threescore and two weeks shall *M* be cut off
 Jn. 1:41 and saith unto him, We have found the *M*
 4:25 woman saith unto him, I know that *M* cometh

Mete

Ex. 16:18 when they did *m* it with an omer
 Is. 40:12 his hand, and *m* out heaven with the span
 Mt. 7:2 (Mk. 4:24; Lk. 6:38) what measure ye *m*

Methuselah Gen. 5:21-27**Michael**

Dan. 10:13 lo, *M*, one of the chief princes, came to
 12:1 at that time shall *M* stand up, the great
 Jude 9 yet *M* the archangel, when contending with
 Rev. 12:7 *M* and his angels fought against the dragon

Michal

Married to David, 1 Sam. 18:20-30; helped David
 escape, 1 Sam. 19:12-17; restored to David, 2 Sam.
 3:13-16; rebuked for despising David, 2 Sam. 6:12-
 23.

Midianite

Gen. 37:28 passed by *M* merchantmen; and they
 Num. 25:17 vex the *M*, and smite them
 31:2 avenge the children of Israel of the *M*
 Judg. 6:6 Israel . . . impoverished because of the *M*

Midnight

Ex. 11:4 thus saith the LORD, About *m* will I go
 Judg. 16:3 Samson lay till *m*, and arose at *m*, and
 Ps. 119:62 at *m* I will rise to give thanks unto
 Mt. 25:6 at *m* there was a cry . . . bridegroom cometh
 Mk. 13:35 the master . . . cometh, at even, or at *m*
 Lk. 11:5 a friend, and shall go unto him at *m*
 Acts 16:25 at *m* Paul and Silas prayed, and sang
 20:7 preached . . . and continued his speech until *m*

Midst

Ps. 46:5 God is in the *m* of her; she shall not be
 Is. 12:6 the Holy One of Israel in the *m* of thee
 Jer. 14:9 thou, O LORD, art in the *m* of us, and we
 Joel 2:27 shall know that I am in the *m* of Israel
 Zeph. 3:15 the King of Israel . . . is in the *m* of thee
 Mt. 18:20 in my name, there am I in the *m* of them

Midwife (Midwives)

Gen. 35:17 that the *m* said unto her, Fear not
 Ex. 1:17 but the *m* feared God, and did not as the

Might *See also* Arm, Authority, Power, Strength

Gen. 49:3 Reuben, thou art my firstborn, my *m*
 Deut. 3:24 to thy works, and according to thy *m*?
 6:5 and with all thy soul, and with all thy *m*
 8:17 *m* of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth
 Judg. 6:14 go in this thy *m*, and thou shalt save
 1 Chr. 29:12 in thine hand is power and *m*
 Ps. 145:6 shall speak of the *m* of thy terrible acts
 Eccl. 9:10 hand findeth to do, do it with thy *m*
 Is. 40:26 all by names by the greatness of his *m*
 40:29 them that have no *m* he increaseth strength
 Jer. 9:23 neither let the mighty man glory in his *m*
 Dan. 2:20 name of God . . . for wisdom and *m* are his
 Zech. 4:6 not by *m*, nor by power, but by my Spirit
 Eph. 6:10 strong in the Lord . . . in the power of his *m*
 Col. 1:11 strengthened with all *m*, according to his
 Rev. 7:12 honor, and power, and *m*, be unto our God

Mightily

Judg. 14:6 the Spirit of the LORD came *m* upon him
 Acts 19:20 so *m* grew the word of God and prevailed

Mighty (Mightier) *See also* Great

Gen. 10:8 Nimrod: he began to be a *m* one in the
 18:18 Abraham . . . become a great and *m* nation
 26:16 go from us; for thou art much *m* than we
 Ex. 1:9 children of Israel are more and *m* than we
 Lev. 19:15 the poor, nor honor the person of the *m*
 Num. 14:12 thee a greater nation and *m* than they
 22:6 curse me this people . . . they are too *m* for me
 Judg. 5:23 to the help of the LORD against the *m*
 2 Sam. 1:19 thy high places: how are the *m* fallen!
 23:8 be the names of the *m* men whom David had
 Job 21:7 the wicked live, become old, yea, are *m*
 36:5 behold, God is *m*, and despiseth not any
 Ps. 89:13 thou hast a *m* arm: strong is thy hand
 89:19 I have laid help upon one that is *m*
 93:4 LORD on high is *m* than the noise of many
 145:4 shall praise . . . and shall declare thy *m* acts
 Prov. 23:11 their Redeemer is *m*; he shall plead their
 7:19 strengtheneth the wise more than ten *m* men
 Eccl. 6:10 he contend with him that is *m* than he
 Is. 1:24 the LORD of hosts, the *M* One of Israel
 5:15 down, and the *m* man shall be humbled
 63:1 I that speak in righteousness, *m* to save
 Jer. 32:19 great in counsel, and *m* in work
 Ezek. 20:33 with a *m* hand . . . will I rule over you
 Amos 2:14 neither shall the *m* deliver himself

Zeph. 3:17 LORD thy God in the midst of thee is *m*
 Mt. 3:11 but he that cometh after me is *m* than I
 11:20 wherein most of his *m* works were done
 13:54 (Mk. 6:2) this wisdom, and these *m* works?
 14:2 *m* works do show forth themselves in him
 Lk. 1:52 he hath put down the *m* from their seats
 9:43 they were all amazed at the *m* power of God
 24:19 a prophet *m* in deed and word before God
 Acts 7:22 learned . . . *m* in words and in deeds
 18:24 an eloquent man, and *m* in the Scriptures
 Rom. 15:19 through *m* signs and wonders
 1 Cor. 1:26 not many *m*, not many noble, are called
 1:27 weak . . . to confound the things which are *m*
 2 Cor. 10:4 *m* through God to the pulling down of
 Gal. 2:8 the same was *m* in me toward the Gentiles
 Eph. 1:19 according to the working of his *m* power

Mile

Mt. 5:41 compel thee to go a *m*, go with him twain

Milk

Gen. 18:8 and he took butter, and *m*, and the calf
 Ex. 3:8 unto a land flowing with *m* and honey
 23:19 shalt not see the kid in his mother's *m*
 Deut. 26:9 (26:15) land . . . floweth with *m* and honey
 Judg. 4:19 she opened a bottle of *m*, and gave him
 Job 10:10 hast thou not poured me out as *m*
 Prov. 27:27 shalt have goats' *m* enough for thy food
 30:33 churning of *m* bringeth forth butter
 Is. 55:1 buy wine and *m* without money and without
 66:11 that ye may *m* out, and be delighted with
 Joel 3:18 new wine, and the hills shall flow with *m*
 1 Cor. 3:2 I have fed you with *m*, and not with meat
 9:7 who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the *m*
 Heb. 5:12 become such as have need of *m*, and not
 1 Pet. 2:2 babes, desire the sincere *m* of the word

Milk

Ex. 11:5 of the maidservant that is behind the *m*
 Mt. 24:41 two women shall be grinding at the *m*

Millstone

Deut. 24:6 take the nether or the upper *m* to pledge
 Judg. 9:53 cast a piece of a *m* upon Abimelech's
 Mt. 18:6 better for him that a *m* were hanged about
 Rev. 18:22 the sound of a *m* shall be heard no more

Mind See also Heart, Thought

1 Chr. 22:7 it was in my *m* to build a house unto
 28:9 with a perfect heart and with a willing *m*
 Neh. 4:6 built we . . . for the people had a *m* to work
 Job 23:13 he is in one *m*, and who can turn him?
 Prov. 29:11 a fool uttereth all his *m*; but a wise man
 Is. 26:3 perfect peace, whose *m* is stayed on thee
 Jer. 15:1 yet my *m* could not be toward this people
 Dan. 5:20 lifted up, and his *m* hardened in pride
 Mt. 22:37 with all thy soul, and with all thy *m*
 Acts 17:11 received the word with . . . readiness of *m*
 Rom. 1:28 God gave them over to a reprobate *m*
 7:23 my members, warring against the law of my *m*
 8:7 because the carnal *m* is enmity against God
 8:27 knoweth what is the *m* of the Spirit
 11:34 who hath known the *m* of the Lord?
 12:2 be ye transformed by the renewing of your *m*
 12:16 the same *m* one toward another. *M* not high
 14:5 every man be fully persuaded in his own *m*
 1 Cor. 2:16 *m* of the Lord . . . we have the *m* of Christ
 2 Cor. 3:14 but their *m* were blinded; for until
 4:4 hath blinded the *m* of them which believe not
 8:12 there be first a willing *m*, it is accepted
 11:3 his subtilty, so your *m* should be corrupted
 13:11 good comfort, be of one *m*, live in peace
 Eph. 4:23 and be renewed in the spirit of your *m*
 Phil. 1:27 one *m* striving together for the faith
 2:2 the same love, being of one accord, of one *m*
 2:5 this *m* be in you, which was also in Christ
 3:15 perfect, be thus *m* . . . ye be otherwise *m*
 4:2 I beseech . . . they be of the same *m* in the Lord

Phil. 4:7 shall keep your hearts and *m* through Christ
 2 Thes. 2:2 that ye be not soon shaken in *m*, or be
 2 Tim. 1:7 of power, and of love, and of a sound *m*
 3:8 resist the truth: men of corrupt *m*, reprobate
 Tit. 1:15 even their *m* and conscience is defiled
 Heb. 8:10 will put my laws into their *m*, and write
 12:3 lest ye be wearied and faint in your *m*
 1 Pet. 1:13 gird up the loins of your *m*, be sober
 3:8 be ye all of one *m*, having compassion one of
 5:2 not for filthy lucre, but of a ready *m*
 Rev. 17:9 and here is the *m* which hath wisdom
 17:13 these have one *m*, and shall give their

Mindful

1 Chr. 16:15 be ye *m* always of his covenant
 Ps. 8:4 what is man, that thou art *m* of him?
 111:5 fear him: he will ever be *m* of his covenant
 115:12 LORD hath been *m* of us: he will bless us
 Is. 17:10 not been *m* of the Rock of thy strength
 2 Tim. 1:4 see thee, being *m* of thy tears, that I

Mine

Jn. 17:10 all *m* are thine, and thine are *m*

Minister See also Servant, Serve, Steward

Ex. 28:1 he may *m* unto me in the priest's office
 Deut. 18:5 to stand to *m* in the name of the LORD
 1 Sam. 2:11 child did *m* unto the LORD before Eli
 3:1 child Samuel *m* unto the LORD before Eli
 Ps. 103:21 ye his hosts; ye *m* of his, that do his
 104:4 (Heb. 1:7) angels spirits; his *m* a flaming fire
 Is. 60:10 and their kings shall *m* unto thee
 61:6 men shall call you The *m* of our God
 Ezek. 44:11 yet they shall be *m* in my sanctuary
 Dan. 7:10 before him: thousand thousands *m* unto
 Joel 1:13 howl, ye *m* of the altar . . . ye *m* of my God
 Mt. 4:11 devil leaveth . . . angels came and *m* unto him
 8:15 never left her . . . she arose, and *m* unto them
 20:28 Son of man came not to be *m* unto, but to *m*
 25:44 when saw we . . . and did not *m* unto thee?
 Lk. 1:2 were eye witnesses, and *m* of the word
 Acts 13:2 as they *m* to the Lord, and fasted
 13:5 they had also John to their *m*
 26:16 make thee a *m* and a witness both of these
 Rom. 13:4 for he is the *m* of God to thee for good
 15:16 I should be the *m* . . . to the Gentiles
 15:25 I go unto Jerusalem to *m* unto the saints
 1 Cor. 4:1 so account of us, as of the *m* of Christ
 9:13 *m* about holy things live of the things
 2 Cor. 3:6 made us able *m* of the new testament
 6:4 approving ourselves as the *m* of God
 8:4 the fellowship of the *m* to the saints
 9:10 he that *m* seed to the sower both *m* bread
 11:15 if his *m* also be transformed as the *m* of
 11:23 are they *m* of Christ? . . . I am more
 Gal. 2:17 therefore Christ the *m* of sin? God forbid
 3:5 he therefore that *m* to you the Spirit
 Eph. 4:29 that it may *m* grace unto the hearers
 6:21 beloved brother and faithful *m* in the Lord
 Phil. 2:25 your messenger . . . he that *m* to my wants
 Col. 1:23 the gospel . . . whereof I Paul am made a *m*
 1 Tim. 4:6 thou shalt be a good *m* of Jesus Christ
 Heb. 6:10 in that ye have *m* to the saints, and do *m*
 8:2 a *m* of the sanctuary . . . of the true tabernacle
 1 Pet. 4:11 any man *m*, let him do it as of the ability

Ministration See also Service

Acts 6:1 widows were neglected in the daily *m*
 2 Cor. 3:7 if the *m* of death, written and engraven
 3:8 not the *m* of the spirit be rather glorious?
 9:13 by the experiment of this *m* they glorify God

Ministry

Hos. 12:10 similitudes, by the *m* of the prophets
 Acts 6:4 continually to prayer . . . the *m* of the word
 12:25 returned . . . when they had fulfilled their *m*
 20:24 and the *m*, which I have received of the Lord
 21:19 had wrought among the Gentiles by his *m*

Rom. 12:7 or *m*, let us wait on our ministering
 1 Cor. 16:15 themselves to the *m* of the saints
 2 Cor. 4:1 have this *m*, as we have received mercy
 5:18 hath given to us the *m* of reconciliation
 6:3 giving no offense. . . that the *m* be not blamed
 Eph. 4:12 for the work of the *m*, for the edifying
 Col. 4:17 and say to Archippus, Take heed to the *m*
 1 Tim. 1:12 me faithful, putting me into the *m*
 2 Tim. 4:5 an evangelist, make full proof of thy *m*
 4:11 take Mark. . . he is profitable to me for the *m*
 Heb. 8:6 now hath he obtained a more excellent *m*

Mint

Mt. 23:23 (Lk. 11:42) hypocrites! . . . ye pay tithe of *m*

Miracle See also Marvel, Sign, Wonder

Ex. 7:9 when Pharaoh shall speak. . . Show a *m* for you
 Num. 14:22 my glory, and my *m*, which I did in Egypt
 Deut. 11:3 his *m*, and his acts, which he did in
 Judg. 6:13 where be all his *m* which our fathers
 Mk. 6:52 they considered not the *m* of the loaves
 9:39 no man which shall do a *m* in my name, that
 Lk. 23:8 he hoped to have seen some *m* done by him
 Jn. 2:11 this beginning of *m* did Jesus in Cana
 2:23 believed. . . when they saw the *m* which he did
 3:2 for no man can do these *m* that thou doest
 4:54 this is again the second *m* that Jesus did
 6:2 followed him, because they saw his *m* which
 6:26 ye seek me, not because ye saw the *m*, but
 7:31 when Christ cometh, will he do more *m* than
 9:16 how can a man that is a sinner do such *m*?
 10:41 John did no *m*: but all things that John
 11:47 what do we? for this man doeth many *m*
 12:37 though he had done so many *m* before them
 Acts 2:22 a man approved of God among you by *m*
 4:16 indeed a notable *m* hath been done by them
 6:8 and Stephen. . . did great wonders and *m* among
 8:6 hearing and seeing the *m* which he did
 15:12 Paul, declaring what *m* and wonders God
 19:11 God wrought special *m* by the hands of Paul
 1 Cor. 12:10 to another the working of *m*
 12:29 are all teachers? are all workers of *m*?
 Gal. 3:5 worketh *m* among you, doeth he it by the
 Heb. 2:4 divers *m*, and gifts of the Holy Ghost
 Rev. 13:14 deceiveth them. . . by the means of those *m*
 16:14 they are the spirits of devils, working *m*
 19:20 false prophet that wrought *m* before him

Mire

Job 30:19 he hath cast me into the *m*. . . I am become
 Ps. 69:2 sink in deep *m*, where there is no standing
 Jer. 38:6 no water, but *m*. . . Jeremiah sunk in the *m*
 2 Pet. 2:22 and the sow. . . to her wallowing in the *m*

Miriam

Song of Miriam, Ex. 15:20–21; became leprous for
 criticizing Moses, Num. 12:1–10; her leprosy healed,
 Num. 12:11–16; died in Kadesh, Num. 20:1.

Deut. 24:9 remember what the LORD. . . did unto *M*
 Mic. 6:4 I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and *M*

Mirth See also Cheer

Neh. 8:12 great *m*, because they had understood
 Ps. 137:3 and they that wasted us required of us *m*
 Prov. 14:13 and the end of that *m* is heaviness
 Eccl. 2:1 I will prove thee with *m*; therefore enjoy
 7:4 but the heart of fools is in the house of *m*
 Is. 24:11 is darkened, the *m* of the land is gone
 Jer. 7:34 then will I cause to cease. . . the voice of *m*

Miry

Ps. 40:2 out of a horrible pit, out of the *m* clay

Mischief See also Damage, Harm, Hurt

Gen. 42:4 he said, Lest peradventure *m* befall him
 Ex. 32:22 knowest the people. . . they are set on *m*
 1 Sam. 23:9 Saul secretly practised *m* against him

Job 15:35 they conceive *m*, and bring forth vanity
 Ps. 7:14 conceived *m*, and brought forth falsehood
 26:10 in whose hands is *m*, and their right hand
 28:3 which speak peace. . . but *m* is in their hearts
 36:4 deviseth *m* upon his bed; he setteth himself
 52:1 why boastest thou. . . in *m*, O mighty man?
 Prov. 4:16 they sleep not, except they have done *m*
 10:23 it is as sport to a fool to do *m*: but a man
 11:27 he that seeketh *m*, it shall come unto him
 24:2 studieth destruction. . . their lips talk of *m*
 Is. 59:4 they conceive *m*, and bring forth iniquity
 Ezek. 7:26 *m* shall come upon *m*, and rumor shall be
 Hos. 7:15 yet do they imagine *m* against me
 Acts 13:10 O full of all subtily and all *m*

Miserable

Job 16:2 *m* comforters are ye all
 1 Cor. 15:19 we are of all men most *m*
 Rev. 3:17 knowest not. . . thou art wretched, and *m*

Misery See also Anguish, Distress, Grief, Sorrow

Judg. 10:16 soul was grieved for the *m* of Israel
 Job 3:20 light given to him that is in *m*, and life
 11:16 shalt forget thy *m*, and remember it as
 Prov. 31:7 his poverty, and remember his *m* no more
 Eccl. 8:6 therefore the *m* of man is great upon him
 Lam. 3:19 remembering mine affliction and my *m*
 Rom. 3:16 destruction and *m* are in their ways
 Jas. 5:1 weep and howl for your *m* that shall come

Mist

Gen. 2:6 went up a *m* from the earth, and watered
 Acts 13:11 there fell on him a *m* and a darkness
 2 Pet. 2:17 to whom the *m* of darkness is reserved

Mite

Mk. 12:42 poor widow, and she threw in two *m*
 Lk. 12:59 till thou hast paid the very last *m*

Mixed

Heb. 4:2 not being *m* with faith in them that heard

Mizpah Gen. 31:49

Moab

Gen. 19:37 bare a son, and called his name *M*
 Num. 22:37 and *M* was distressed because of. . . Israel
 24:17 shall smite the corners of *M*, and destroy
 Ruth 1:1 went to sojourn in the country of *M*
 2 Kgs. 1:1 then *M* rebelled against Israel after
 Ps. 60:8 *M* is my washpot: over Edom will I cast
 Is. 15:1 the burden of *M*. . . Ar of *M* is laid waste
 Jer. 48:1 against *M* thus saith the LORD of hosts
 Ezek. 25:11 I will execute judgments upon *M*
 Amos 2:1 three transgressions of *M*, and for four
 Zeph. 2:9 as I live. . . Surely *M* shall be as Sodom

Moabite

Deut. 2:9 distress not the *M*, neither contend with
 23:3 or *M* shall not enter into the congregation
 Judg. 3:28 LORD hath delivered your enemies the *M*
 2 Sam. 8:2 (1 Chr. 18:2) *M* became David's servants
 2 Kgs. 3:18 will deliver the *M* also into your hand

Mock

Gen. 19:14 but he seemed as one that *m* unto his
 21:9 Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian. . . *m*
 39:14 hath brought in a Hebrew unto us to *m* us
 Num. 22:29 said unto the ass. . . thou hast *m* me
 Judg. 16:10 thou hast *m* me, and told me lies
 1 Kgs. 18:27 Elijah *m* them, and said, Cry aloud
 2 Kgs. 2:23 children out of the city, and *m* him
 2 Chr. 36:16 but they *m* the messengers of God
 Job 13:9 or as one man *m* another, do ye so *m* him?
 Prov. 1:26 I will *m* when your fear cometh
 14:9 fools make a *m* at sin: but among the
 17:5 whoso *m* the poor reproacheth his Maker

Jer. 20:7 I am in derision daily, every one *m* me
Mt. 2:16 when he saw that he was *m* of the wise men
20:19 (Mk. 10:34; Lk. 18:32) to *m*, and to scourge
27:29 and *m* him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!
27:41 (Mk. 15:31) also the chief priests *m* him
Lk. 14:29 lest . . . all that behold it begin to *m* him
Acts 2:13 others *m* said, These men are full of new
17:32 of the resurrection of the dead, some *m*
Gal. 6:7 be not deceived; God is not *m* . . . whatsoever

Mocker

Ps. 35:16 with hypocritical *m* in feasts, they
Prov. 20:1 wine is a *m*, strong drink is raging
Is. 28:22 be ye not *m*, lest your bands be made
Jer. 15:17 I sat not in the assembly of the *m*
Jude 18 there should be *m* in the last time

Moderation

Phil. 4:5 let your *m* be known unto all men

Modest

1 Tim. 2:9 women adorn themselves in *m* apparel

Moisture

Ps. 32:4 my *m* is turned into the drought of summer
Lk. 8:6 it withered away, because it lacked *m*

Molech (Moloch)

Lev. 18:21 of thy seed pass through the fire to *M*
20:2 giveth any of his seed unto *M* . . . put to death
Amos 5:26 ye have borne the tabernacle of your *M*

Mollify

Is. 1:6 neither bound up, neither *m* with ointment

Moment

Num. 16:21 separate . . . I may consume them in a *m*
Ps. 30:5 his anger endureth but a *m*; in his favor
Prov. 12:19 but a lying tongue is but for a *m*
Is. 54:7 for a small *m* have I forsaken thee; but
1 Cor. 15:52 in a *m*, in the twinkling of an eye
2 Cor. 4:17 light affliction, which is but for a *m*

Money See also Mammon, Riches, Wealth

Gen. 42:25 to restore every man's *m* into his sack
47:14 Joseph gathered up all the *m* . . . in the land
Ex. 12:44 every man's servant that is bought for *m*
22:25 if thou lend *m* to any of my people that is
30:16 and thou shalt take the atonement *m* of the
Lev. 25:37 shalt not give him thy *m* upon usury
Num. 3:49 Moses took the redemption *m* of them
2 Kgs. 5:26 is it a time to receive *m*
Eccl. 7:12 wisdom is a defense, and *m* is a defense
10:19 maketh merry; but *m* answereth all things
Is. 52:3 and ye shall be redeemed without *m*
55:1 he that hath no *m*; come ye, buy, and eat
Mic. 3:11 the prophets thereof divine for *m*
Mt. 17:27 thou shalt find a piece of *m*: that take
21:12 (Mk. 11:15) tables of the *m* changers
22:19 show me the tribute *m*. And they brought
25:18 digged in the earth, and hid his lord's *m*
Mk. 6:8 a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no *m*
12:41 how the people cast *m* into the treasury
Acts 4:37 having land, sold it, and brought the *m*
8:20 Peter said unto him, Thy *m* perish with thee
1 Tim. 6:10 the love of *m* is the root of all evil

Month See also Day, Time, Year

Ex. 12:2 this *m* shall be unto you the beginning of *m*
Job 14:5 seeing . . . the number of his *m* are with thee
Gal. 4:10 ye observe days, and *m*, and times

Moon See also Sun

Gen. 37:9 *m* and the eleven stars made obeisance to
Josh. 10:13 the sun stood still, and the *m* stayed
1 Sam. 20:5 tomorrow is the new *m*, and I should
Job 31:26 shined, or the *m* walking in brightness

Ps. 8:3 *m* and the stars, which thou hast ordained
89:37 it shall be established for ever as the *m*
104:19 he appointed the *m* for seasons
121:6 not smite thee by day, nor the *m* by night
136:9 the *m* and stars to rule by night

Song 6:10 fair as the *m*, clear as the sun

Is. 1:14 your new *m* and your appointed feasts
3:18 and their round tires like the *m*
13:10 the *m* shall not cause her light to shine
24:23 the *m* shall be confounded, and the sun
30:26 the light of the *m* shall be as . . . the sun
60:19 neither . . . shall the *m* give light unto thee
Joel 2:31 (Acts 2:20) darkness, and the *m* into blood
Mt. 24:29 and the *m* shall not give her light
1 Cor. 15:41 another glory of the *m*, and another
Col. 2:16 or of the new *m*, or of the sabbath days
Rev. 6:12 became black . . . and the *m* became as blood
12:1 clothed with the sun . . . the *m* under her feet
21:23 sun, neither of the *m*, to shine in it

Mordecai

Counseled Esther, Esth. 2:5–20; informed Esther of
a conspiracy, Esth. 2:21–23; refused to reverence Ha-
man, Esth. 3:2–6; arrayed in royal apparel, Esth. 6:1–
11; promoted next to the king, Esth. 8:1–2; 10:3; re-
versed Haman's decree, Esth. 8:3–9:4; decreed feast
of Purim, Esth. 9:20–31.

Moriah Gen. 22:2; 2 Chr. 3:1

Morning

Gen. 19:15 *m* arose, then the angels hastened Lot
Deut. 28:67 at even . . . say, Would God it were *m*!
2 Sam. 23:4 the light of the *m* . . . a *m* without clouds
Job 11:17 shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the *m*
Ps. 5:3 hear in the *m*, O LORD; in the *m* will I direct
30:5 endure for a night, but joy cometh in the *m*
130:6 more than they that watch for the *m*
Is. 21:12 the *m* cometh, and also the night
58:8 then shall thy light break forth as the *m*
Lam. 3:23 new every *m*: great is thy faithfulness
Mk. 13:35 cometh . . . at the cockcrow, or in the *m*
Rev. 2:28 and I will give him the *m* star
22:16 spring of David, and the bright and *m* star

Morrow See also Tomorrow

Mt. 6:34 no thought for the *m*: for the *m* shall
Jas. 4:14 ye know not what shall be on the *m*

Morsel

Gen. 18:5 I will fetch a *m* of bread, and comfort
Prov. 17:1 better is a dry *m*, and quietness
Heb. 12:16 for one *m* of meat sold his birthright

Mortal

Job 4:17 shall *m* man be more just than God?
Rom. 8:11 quicken your *m* bodies by his Spirit
1 Cor. 15:53 and this *m* must put on immortality

Mortality

2 Cor. 5:4 that *m* might be swallowed up of life

Mortar

Ex. 1:14 with hard bondage, in *m*, and in brick
Ezek. 13:10 lo, others daubed it with untempered *m*

Mortgage

Neh. 5:3 have *m* our lands, vineyards, and houses

Mortify

Rom. 8:13 do *m* the deeds of the body, ye shall live
Col. 3:5 *m* therefore your members which are upon

Moses

Born, Ex. 2:1–4; adopted by Pharaoh's daughter, Ex.
2:5–10; trained at the Egyptian court, Acts 7:22;
killed the Egyptian, Ex. 2:11–12; fled to Midian, Ex.

2:15-20; married Zipporah, Ex. 2:21-22; called by God, Ex. 3:1-4; 17; returned to Egypt, Ex. 4:18-31; interceded with Pharaoh, Ex. 5-11; crossed the Red Sea, Ex. 14; sang for triumph, Ex. 15:1-18; appointed rulers, Ex. 18:13-26; met God on Sinai, Ex. 19:3-13; 24-31; enraged by Israel's idolatry, Ex. 32; talked with the LORD, Ex. 33-34; built the tabernacle, Ex. 35-40; numbered the people, Num. 1; vindicated before Aaron and Miriam, Num. 12; sent twelve spies to Canaan, Num. 13:1-20; consecrated Joshua as his successor, Num. 27:18-23; Deut. 31:23; recounted Israel's history, Deut. 1-3; exhorted Israel to obedience, Deut. 4:1-40; song of Moses, Deut. 32:1-43; viewed Canaan, Deut. 3:23-27; 32:48-52; 34:1-4; blessed the tribes, Deut. 33; death and burial in Moab, Deut. 34:5-7. (See also Acts 7:20-44.)

Josh. 1:5 as I was with *M*, so I will be with thee
Ps. 77:20 thou leddest the people . . . by the hand of *M*
103:7 he made known his ways unto *M*, his acts
105:26 he sent *M* his servant; and Aaron whom he
106:23 destroy them, had not *M* his chosen stood
Is. 63:12 led them by the right hand of *M* with his
Jer. 15:1 though *M* and Samuel stood before me, yet
Mic. 6:4 I sent before thee *M*, Aaron, and Miriam
Mt. 17:3 appeared unto them *M* and Elijah talking
19:8 *M* because of the hardness of your hearts
Lk. 16:29 they have *M* and . . . prophets; let them hear
24:27 beginning at *M* and all the prophets, he
Jn. 1:17 law was given by *M*, but grace and truth
3:14 *M* lifted up the serpent in the wilderness
5:46 ye believed *M*, ye would have believed me
6:32 *M* gave you not that bread from heaven
7:19 did not *M* give you the law, and yet none of
9:29 we know that God spake unto *M*: as for this
Acts 3:22 *M* truly said unto the fathers, A Prophet
6:11 speak blasphemous words against *M*
21:21 thou teachest all the Jews . . . to forsake *M*
Rom. 5:14 death reigned from Adam to *M*, even over
10:5 *M* describeth the righteousness which is of
1 Cor. 10:2 were all baptized unto *M* in the cloud
2 Cor. 3:7 could not . . . behold the face of *M* for the
3:15 *M* is read, the veil is upon their heart
2 Tim. 3:8 as Jannes and Jambres withstood *M*, so
Heb. 3:2 as also *M* was faithful in all his house
7:14 tribe *M* spake nothing concerning priesthood
9:19 when *M* had spoken every precept to all
11:23 by faith *M*, when he was born, was hid
Jude 9 yet Michael . . . disputed about the body of *M*
Rev. 15:3 sing the song of *M* the servant of God

Mote

Mt. 7:3 beholdest thou the *m* . . . in thy brother's eye

Moth See also Worm

Is. 50:9 old as a garment; the *m* shall eat them up
Hos. 5:12 therefore will I be unto Ephraim as a *m*
Mt. 6:19 upon earth, where *m* and rust doth corrupt

Moth-eaten

Jas. 5:2 riches are corrupted . . . your garments are *m-e*

Mother See also Parent

Gen. 2:24 shall a man leave his father and his *m*
3:20 Eve; because she was the *m* of all living
17:16 bless her, and she shall be a *m* of nations
Ex. 20:12 (Deut. 5:16; Mt. 15:4; Mk. 7:10; Eph. 6:2)
honor thy father and thy *m*
Judg. 5:7 I Deborah arose . . . I arose a *m* in Israel
1 Sam. 2:19 moreover his *m* made him a little coat
2 Sam. 20:19 to destroy a city and a *m* in Israel
Job 17:14 the worm. Thou art my *m*, and my sister
Ps. 51:5 and in sin did my *m* conceive me
113:9 barren woman . . . to be a joyful *m* of children
Prov. 1:8 and forsake not the law of thy *m*
10:1 but a foolish son is the heaviness of his *m*
15:20 but a foolish man despiseth his *m*
23:22 and despise not thy *m* when she is old

Is. 66:13 as one whom his *m* comforteth, so will I
Ezek. 16:44 as is the *m*, so is her daughter
Mic. 7:6 (Mt. 10:35; Lk. 12:53) against her *m*
Mt. 12:48 (Mk. 3:33) who is my *m*? . . . my brethren?
Jn. 19:27 saith he to the disciple, Behold thy *m*!
Gal. 4:26 Jerusalem which is above is . . . *m* of us all
1 Tim. 5:2 the elder women as *m*; the younger as
2 Tim. 1:5 thy grandmother Lois, and thy *m* Eunice

Mount (noun) See also Hill, Mountain

Ex. 18:5 unto Moses . . . encamped at the *m* of God
19:2 Sinai . . . Israel camped before the *m*
24:12 come up to me into the *m* . . . I will give thee
32:15 Moses turned, and went down from the *m*
Deut. 1:6 ye have dwelt long enough in this *m*
1 Kgs. 19:11 and stand upon the *m* before the LORD
Is. 27:13 shall worship . . . in the holy *m* at Jerusalem
Heb. 12:18 ye are not come unto the *m* that might
2 Pet. 1:18 when we were with him in the holy *m*

Mount (verb) See also Ascend

Job 39:27 doth the eagle *m* up at thy command
Is. 40:31 they shall *m* up with wings as eagles

Mountain See also Hill, Mount

Gen. 7:20 waters prevail; and the *m* were covered
19:17 escape to the *m*, lest thou be consumed
Ex. 3:12 of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this *m*
20:18 the *m* smoking; and when the people saw it
Deut. 2:3 ye have compassed this *m* long enough
Josh. 2:16 get you to the *m*, lest the pursuers meet
14:12 now therefore give me this *m*, whereof
2 Sam. 1:21 ye *m* of Gilboa, let there be no dew
2 Kgs. 6:17 the *m* was full of horses and chariots
2 Chr. 18:16 see all Israel scattered upon the *m*
Job 9:5 which removeth the *m*, and they know not
Ps. 30:7 by thy favor thou hast made my *m* to stand
48:1 city of our God, in the *m* of his holiness
90:2 before the *m* were brought forth, or ever
114:4 *m* skipped like rams, and the little hills
125:2 as the *m* are round about Jerusalem, so the
Is. 2:2 *m* of the LORD's house . . . in the top of the *m*
25:6 in this *m* shall the LORD of hosts make unto
40:4 (Lk. 3:5) every *m* and hill shall be made low
40:12 in a measure, and weighed the *m* in scales
52:7 how beautiful upon the *m* are the feet of
54:10 *m* shall depart, and the hills be removed
55:12 the *m* and the hills shall break forth
57:7 a lofty and high *m* hast thou set thy bed
Ezek. 6:3 ye *m* of Israel, hear the word of the Lord
20:40 mine holy *m* . . . the *m* of the height of Israel
28:14 thou wast upon the holy *m* of God
40:2 and set me upon a very high *m*, by which was
Dan. 2:35 the stone . . . became a great *m*, and filled
Hos. 10:8 (Lk. 23:30) shall say to the *m*, Cover us
Joel 3:18 that the *m* shall drop down new wine
Amos 4:13 he that formeth the *m*, and createth
Mic. 1:4 and the *m* shall be molten under him
Zech. 4:7 who art thou, O great *m*? . . . Zerubbabel
8:3 and the *m* of the LORD of hosts, The holy *m*
Mt. 4:8 devil taketh him . . . into an exceeding high *m*
14:23 he went up into a *m* apart to pray
17:1 and bringeth them up into a high *m* apart
17:20 say unto this *m*, Remove hence to yonder
24:16 (Mk. 13:14; Lk. 21:21) Judea flee into . . . *m*
28:16 into a *m* where Jesus had appointed them
Jn. 4:20 our fathers worshipped in this *m*
1 Cor. 13:2 all faith, so that I could remove *m*
Rev. 6:16 and said to the *m* and rocks, Fall on us
8:8 and as it were a great *m* burning
16:20 island fled away, and the *m* were not found
17:9 the seven heads are seven *m*, on which the
21:10 away in the spirit to a great and high *m*

Mourn See also Cry, Grieve, Lament,

Weep

Num. 14:39 Moses told these . . . the people *m* greatly
1 Sam. 16:1 Samuel, How long wilt thou *m* for Saul

2 Sam. 1:12 *m*, and wept, and fasted until even
 Ezra 10:6 for he *m* because of the transgression of
 Neh. 8:9 this day is holy . . . *m* not, nor weep
 Job 2:11 to come to *m* with him, and to comfort him
 Ps. 42:9 why go I *m* because of the oppression of

55:2 I *m* in my complaint, and make a noise
 Prov. 29:2 when the wicked . . . rule, the people *m*
 Eccl. 3:4 a time to *m*, and a time to dance
 Is. 24:4 the earth *m* and fadeth away, the world
 61:2 vengeance of our God; to comfort all that *m*
 66:10 for joy with her, all ye that *m* for her
 Jer. 4:28 for this shall the earth *m*, and the heavens
 Dan. 10:2 I Daniel was *m* three full weeks
 Hos. 4:3 therefore shall the land *m*, and every one
 Joel 1:9 the priests, the LORD's ministers, *m*
 Amos 9:5 melt, and all that dwell therein shall *m*
 Zech. 12:10 *m* for him, as one *m* for his only son
 Mt. 5:4 blessed are they that *m*: for they shall be
 9:15 can the children of the bridechamber *m*
 11:17 we . . . *m* unto you, and ye have not lamented
 24:30 then shall all the tribes of the earth *m*
 Lk. 6:25 that laugh now! for ye shall *m* and weep
 Jas. 4:9 be afflicted, and *m*, and weep: let your
 Rev. 18:11 merchants of the earth shall . . . *m* over

Mourner

2 Sam. 14:2 feign thyself to be a *m*, and put on
 Is. 57:18 restore comforts unto him and to his *m*

Mourning See also Grief, Lamentation, Weailing, Weeping

Gen. 50:11 saw the *m* . . . said, This is a grievous *m*
 Deut. 34:8 so the days of weeping and *m* for Moses
 2 Sam. 11:27 when the *m* was past, David sent and
 19:2 victory that day was turned into *m* unto all
 Job 30:31 harp also is turned to *m*, and my organ
 Ps. 30:11 hast turned for me my *m* into dancing
 Eccl. 7:2 better to go to the house of *m*, than to
 Is. 22:12 God of hosts call to weeping, and to *m*
 60:20 and the days of thy *m* shall be ended
 61:3 beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for *m*
 Jer. 6:26 in ashes: make thee *m*, as for an only son
 31:13 for I will turn their *m* into joy, and will
 Lam. 5:15 is ceased: our dance is turned into *m*
 Ezek. 24:17 forbear to cry, make no *m* for the dead
 31:15 he went down to the grave I caused a *m*
 Amos 5:16 and they shall call the husbandman to *m*
 8:10 your feasts into *m* . . . as the *m* of an only son
 Zech. 12:11 be a great *m* in Jerusalem, as the *m* of
 Mt. 2:18 great *m*, Rachel weeping for her children
 2 Cor. 7:7 your *m*, your fervent mind toward me
 Jas. 4:9 let your laughter be turned to *m*

Mouse

Is. 66:17 swine's flesh . . . the abomination, and the *m*

Mouth See also Lip, Tongue

Gen. 8:11 dove came in . . . in her *m* was an olive leaf
 Ex. 4:11 who hath made man's *m*? or who maketh the
 Deut. 30:14 very nigh unto thee, in thy *m*, and in
 2 Kgs. 4:34 upon the child, and put his *m* upon his *m*
 Job 40:4 answer thee? . . . lay mine hand upon my *m*
 Ps. 8:2 (Mt. 21:16) out of the *m* of babes
 10:7 his *m* is full of cursing . . . deceit and fraud
 35:21 they opened their *m* wide against me
 39:1 I will keep my *m* with a bridle, while the
 51:15 and my *m* shall show forth thy praise
 63:11 *m* of them that speak lies shall be stopped
 109:2 *m* of the wicked and the *m* of the deceitful
 115:5 they have *m*, but they speak not
 141:3 set a watch, O LORD, before my *m*
 Prov. 10:31 the *m* of the just bringeth forth wisdom
 13:3 he that keepeth his *m* keepeth his life
 18:7 a fool's *m* is his destruction, and his lips
 21:23 whoso keepeth his *m* and his tongue, keepeth
 Eccl. 6:7 the labor of man is for his *m*, and yet
 Is. 29:13 (Mt. 15:8) people draw near me with their *m*
 Dan. 7:8 (Rev. 13:5) and a *m* speaking great things

Mal. 2:6 law of truth was in his *m*, and iniquity
 Lk. 21:15 I will give you a *m* and wisdom, which all
 Rom. 3:19 that every *m* may be stopped
 Eph. 4:29 no corrupt communication . . . out of your *m*
 Tit. 1:11 whose *m* must be stopped, who subvert
 Jas. 3:10 out of the same *m* proceedeth blessing

Move

Gen. 1:2 Spirit of God *m* upon the face of the waters
 Deut. 32:21 have *m* me to jealousy . . . I will *m* them
 Judg. 13:25 the Spirit of the LORD began to *m* him
 2 Sam. 22:8 (Ps. 18:7) foundations of heaven *m* and
 Job 2:3 although thou *m* me against him, to destroy
 Ps. 10:6 hath said in his heart, I shall not be *m*
 15:5 he that doeth these things shall never be *m*
 16:8 (Acts 2:25) at my right hand, I shall not be *m*
 18:7 foundations . . . of the hills *m* and were shaken
 21:7 mercy of the Most High he shall not be *m*
 30:6 in my prosperity I said, I shall never be *m*
 46:5 she shall not be *m*: God shall help her
 55:22 he shall never suffer the righteous to be *m*
 121:3 he will not suffer thy foot to be *m*
 Prov. 12:3 root of the righteous shall not be *m*
 Is. 7:2 heart was *m* . . . as the trees of the wood are *m*
 Mt. 14:14 and was *m* with compassion toward them
 23:4 will not *m* them with one of their fingers
 Mk. 15:11 but the chief priests *m* the people, that
 Acts 17:28 for in him we live, and *m*, and have our
 21:30 and all the city was *m*, and the people ran
 Col. 1:23 not *m* away from the hope of the gospel
 2 Pet. 1:21 spake as they were *m* by the Holy Ghost
 Rev. 6:14 and island were *m* out of their places

Much

Ex. 16:18 (2 Cor. 8:15) gathered *m* had nothing over
 Num. 16:3 ye take too *m* upon you, seeing all the
 Lk. 12:48 *m* is given, of him shall be *m* required
 16:10 faithful in . . . least is faithful also in *m*

Mule See also Horse

2 Sam. 18:9 Absalom rode upon a *m*, and the *m* went
 Ps. 32:9 be ye not as the horse, or as the *m*, which

Multiply See also Flourish, Grow, Increase

Gen. 1:22 be fruitful, and *m*, and fill the waters
 3:16 will greatly *m* thy sorrow and thy conception
 6:1 when men began to *m* on the face of the earth
 17:2 make my covenant . . . will *m* thee exceedingly
 22:17 (Leb. 6:14) in multiplying I will *m* thy seed
 Deut. 1:10 LORD your God hath *m* you, and, behold
 8:13 thy gold is *m*, and all that thou hast is *m*
 Ps. 16:4 their sorrows shall be *m* that hasten after
 107:38 he blesseth them also, so that they are *m*
 Prov. 29:16 wicked are *m*, transgression increaseth
 Is. 9:3 thou hast *m* the nation, and not increased
 59:12 our transgressions are *m* before thee
 Jer. 3:16 when ye be *m* and increased in the land
 33:22 so will I *m* the seed of David my servant
 Ezek. 5:7 because ye *m* more than the nations that
 16:7 caused thee to *m* as the bud of the field
 37:26 I will place them, and *m* them, and will
 Amos 4:4 at Gilgal *m* transgression; and bring your
 Acts 6:1 when the number of the disciples was *m*
 9:31 in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were *m*
 12:24 but the word of God grew and *m*
 2 Cor. 9:10 and *m* your seed sown, and increase the

Multitude See also Host, Nation, People

Deut. 1:10 ye are . . . as the stars of heaven for *m*
 Josh. 11:4 as the sand . . . upon the seashore in *m*
 Ps. 33:16 there is no king saved by the *m* of a host
 42:4 I had gone with the *m* . . . with a *m* that kept
 Prov. 10:19 the *m* of words there wanteth not sin
 11:14 but in the *m* of counselors there is safety
 Joel 3:14 *m*, *m* in the valley of decision
 Mt. 12:15 great *m* followed him, and he healed them
 14:14 saw a great *m* . . . was moved with compassion

Mt. 15:32 I have compassion on the *m*, because they
 26:47 Judas . . came, and with him a great *m*
 Lk. 2:13 with the angel a *m* of the heavenly host
 Jas. 5:20 save a soul . . and shall hide a *m* of sins
 1 Pet. 4:8 for charity shall cover the *m* of sins
 Rev. 7:9 after this I beheld, and, lo, a great *m*

Murder See also Kill, Slay

Ps. 10:8 the secret places doth he *m* the innocent
 94:6 they slay the widow . . and *m* the fatherless
 Jer. 7:9 will ye steal, *m*, and commit adultery
 Hos. 6:9 company of priests *m* in the way by consent
 Mt. 15:19 of the heart proceed evil thoughts, *m*
 19:18 which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no *m*
 Mk. 15:7 who had committed *m* in the insurrection
 Lk. 23:19 who . . for *m*, was cast into prison
 Rom. 1:29 maliciousness; full of envy, *m*, debate
 Gal. 5:21 envyings, *m*, drunkenness, revelings
 Rev. 9:21 neither repented they of their *m*, nor of

Murderer

Job 24:14 *m* rising with the light killeth the poor
 Is. 1:21 righteousness lodged in it; but now *m*
 Hos. 9:13 shall bring forth his children to the *m*
 Mt. 22:7 destroyed those *m* . . burned up their city
 Jn. 8:44 a *m* from the beginning, and abode not in
 Acts 3:14 and desired a *m* to be granted unto you
 7:52 whom ye have been now the betrayers and *m*
 28:4 no doubt this man is a *m*, whom, though he
 1 Tim. 1:9 for *m* of fathers and *m* of mothers
 1 Pet. 4:15 let none of you suffer as a *m*, or as a
 1 Jn. 3:15 hateth his brother is a *m* . . no *m* hath
 Rev. 21:8 the abominable, and *m*, and whoremongers

Murmur

Ex. 15:24 the people *m* against Moses, saying, What
 16:2 congregation . . *m* against Moses and Aaron
 Num. 14:2 all the children of Israel *m* against Moses
 14:27 evil congregation, which *m* against me?
 16:11 and what is Aaron, that ye *m* against him?
 16:41 Israel *m* against Moses and against Aaron
 Deut. 1:27 ye *m* in your tents, and said, Because
 Ps. 106:25 but *m* in their tents, and hearkened not
 Is. 29:24 and they that *m* shall learn doctrine
 Mt. 20:11 they *m* against the Goodman of the house
 Mk. 14:5 given to the poor. And they *m* against her
 Lk. 5:30 and Pharisees *m* against his disciples
 15:2 and scribes *m* . . This man receiveth sinners
 19:7 all *m*, saying, That he was gone to be guest
 Jn. 6:41 Jews then *m* at him, because he said, I am
 6:61 when Jesus knew . . that his disciples *m* at it
 7:32 the Pharisees heard that the people *m* such
 1 Cor. 10:10 neither *m* ye, as some of them also *m*

Murmurer

Jude 16 these are *m*, complainers, walking after

Murmuring

Num. 14:27 I have heard the *m* of the children of
 17:5 I will make to cease from me the *m* of the
 Jn. 7:12 much *m* among the people concerning him
 Phil. 2:14 do all things without *m* and disputings

Muse See also Meditate, Ponder

Ps. 39:3 while I was *m* the fire burned; then spake
 143:5 thy works; I *m* on the work of thy hands
 Lk. 3:15 and all men *m* in their hearts of John

Music

1 Chr. 15:16 to be the singers with instruments of *m*
 Lam. 3:63 sitting down . . rising up; I am their *m*
 Amos 6:5 and invent to themselves instruments of *m*
 Lk. 15:25 nigh . . the house, he heard *m* and dancing

Musician

Rev. 18:22 voice of harpers, and *m*, and of pipers

Mustard

Mt. 13:31 (Mk. 4:31; Lk. 13:19) *m* seed . . sowed in
 17:20 if ye have faith as a grain of *m* seed

Mutual

Rom. 1:12 be comforted . . with you by the *m* faith

Muzzle

Deut. 25:4 (1 Cor. 9:9; 1 Tim. 5:18) shalt not *m* . . ox

Myrrh

Ex. 30:23 principal spices, of pure *m* five hundred
 Ps. 45:8 all thy garments smell of *m*, and aloes
 Song 1:13 a bundle of *m* is my well-beloved unto me
 Mt. 2:11 him gifts: gold, and frankincense, and *m*
 Mk. 15:23 gave him to drink wine mingled with *m*
 Jn. 19:39 brought a mixture of *m* and aloes

Myrtle

Is. 55:13 instead of the brier . . come up the *m* tree
 Zech 1:8 he stood among the *m* trees that were in

Mystery See also Secret

Mt. 13:11 (Mk. 4:11; Lk. 8:10) the *m* of the kingdom
 Rom. 11:25 that ye should be ignorant of this *m*
 16:25 revelation of the *m*, which was kept secret
 1 Cor. 2:7 but we speak the wisdom of God in a *m*
 4:1 ministers of Christ, and stewards of the *m*
 13:2 gift of prophecy, and understand all *m*
 14:2 howbeit in the spirit he speaketh *m*
 15:51 I show you a *m*; We shall not all sleep
 Eph. 1:9 made known unto us the *m* of his will
 3:3 by revelation he made known unto me the *m*
 3:9 all men see what is the fellowship of the *m*
 5:32 this is a great *m*; but I speak concerning
 6:19 boldly, to make known the *m* of the gospel
 Col. 1:26 even the *m* which hath been hid from ages
 2:2 to the acknowledgment of the *m* of God
 4:3 door of utterance, to speak the *m* of Christ
 2 Thes. 2:7 the *m* of iniquity doth already work
 1 Tim. 3:9 holding the *m* of the faith in a pure
 3:16 great is the *m* of godliness: God was manifest
 Rev. 1:20 *m* of the seven stars which thou sawest
 10:7 to sound, the *m* of God should be finished
 17:5 *M*, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER
 17:7 I will tell thee the *m* of the woman

N

Naaman 2 Kgs. 5:1–27; Lk. 4:27

Nail

Judg. 4:21 took a *n* . . smote the *n* into his temples
 Ezra 9:8 to give us a *n* in his holy place
 Eccl. 12:11 and as *n* fastened by the masters
 Is. 22:23 I will fasten him as a *n* in a sure place
 Dan. 4:33 Nebuchadnezzar . . his *n* like birds' claws
 Jn. 20:25 put my finger into the print of the *n*
 Col. 2:14 took it out of the way, *n* it to his cross

Nain Lk. 7:11

Naked

Gen. 2:25 they were both *n*, the man and his wife
 3:7 eyes . . opened, and they knew that they were *n*
 Ex. 32:25 when Moses saw that the people were *n*
 Job 1:21 *n* came I out of my mother's womb, and *n*
 Eccl. 5:15 *n* shall he return to go as he came
 Is. 20:2 and he did so, walking *n* and barefoot
 Hos. 2:3 lest I strip her *n*, and set her as in the
 Mt. 25:36 *n*, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye
 Mk. 14:52 left the linen cloth . . fled from them *n*
 Jn. 21:7 his fisher's coat unto him, (for he was *n*.)
 Acts 19:16 so that they fled out of that house *n*

1 Cor. 4:11 we both hunger, and thirst, and are *n*
2 Cor. 5:3 being clothed we shall not be found *n*
Heb. 4:13 but all things are *n* and opened unto the
Jas. 2:15 brother or sister be *n*, and destitute
Rev. 16:15 keepeth his garments, lest he walk *n*

Nakedness

Gen. 9:22 Ham . . . saw the *n* of his father, and told
Lev. 18:6 near of kin to him, to uncover their *n*
Is. 47:3 thy *n* shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame
Lam. 1:8 despise her, because they have seen her *n*
Ezek. 16:8 my skirt over thee, and covered thy *n*
16:36 thy *n* discovered through thy whoredoms
Nah. 3:5 I will show the nations thy *n*
Hab. 2:15 that thou mayest look on their *n*!
Rom. 8:35 shall tribulation . . . or *n*, or peril, or
2 Cor. 11:27 in hunger and thirst . . . in cold and *n*
Rev. 3:18 that the shame of thy *n* do not appear

Name See also Name of the LORD

Gen. 2:20 Adam gave *n* to all cattle
11:4 let us make us a *n*, lest we be scattered
12:2 and I will bless thee, and make thy *n* great
17:5 thy *n* any more be called Abram, but thy *n*
32:29 Jacob . . . said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy *n*
35:10 thy *n* is Jacob . . . but Israel shall be thy *n*
Ex. 3:13 they shall say to me, What is his *n*?
9:16 (Rom. 9:17) my *n* may be declared throughout
15:3 the LORD is a man of war: the LORD is his *n*
20:24 in all places where I record my *n* I will
23:21 and obey his voice . . . for my *n* is in him
33:12 yet thou hast said, I know thee by *n*
34:14 LORD, whose *n* is Jealous, is a jealous God
Lev. 19:12 and ye shall not swear by my *n* falsely
21:6 be holy . . . and not profane the *n* of their God
Deut. 12:5 out of all your tribes to put his *n* there
18:20 prophet . . . presume to speak a word in my *n*
28:58 fear this glorious and fearful *n*, THE LORD
29:20 LORD shall blot out his *n* from under heaven
Josh. 7:9 and what wilt thou do unto thy great *n*?
Judg. 13:17 what is thy *n*, that when thy sayings
2 Sam. 7:13 (1 Kgs. 8:19; 2 Chr. 6:9) house for my *n*
1 Kgs. 8:43 (2 Chr. 6:33) all people . . . may know thy *n*
1 Chr. 16:8 call upon his *n*, make known his deeds
16:29 (Ps. 29:2; 96:8) the glory due unto his *n*
2 Chr. 7:14 my people, which are called by my *n*, shall
Job 18:17 and he shall have no *n* in the street
Ps. 8:1 how excellent is thy *n* in all the earth!
9:10 know thy *n* will put their trust in thee
20:1 the *n* of the God of Jacob defend thee
20:5 in the *n* of our God we will set up . . . banners
22:12 (Heb. 2:12) declare thy *n* unto my brethren
23:3 the paths of righteousness for his *n*'s sake
33:21 because we have trusted in his holy *n*
34:3 with me, and let us exalt his *n* together
72:17 his *n* shall endure for ever: his *n* shall
83:18 know that thou, whose *n* alone is JEHOVAH
91:14 him on high, because he hath known my *n*
100:4 be thankful unto him, and bless his *n*
103:1 all that is within me, bless his holy *n*
105:1 give thanks unto the LORD; call upon his *n*
111:9 his covenant . . . holy and reverend is his *n*
115:1 not unto us, but unto thy *n* give glory
138:2 and praise thy *n* for thy loving-kindness
Prov. 10:7 but the *n* of the wicked shall rot
22:1 a good *n* is rather to be chosen than great
Eccl. 7:1 good *n* is better than precious ointment
Is. 7:14 bear a son, and shall call his *n* Immanuel
9:6 his *n* shall be called Wonderful, Counselor
42:8 I am the LORD; that is my *n*; and my glory
43:1 I have called thee by thy *n*; thou art mine
48:2 God of Israel: The LORD of hosts is his *n*
48:9 for my *n*'s sake will I defer mine anger
52:5 (Rom. 2:24) LORD; and my *n* . . . is blasphemed
55:13 and it shall be to the LORD for a *n*
56:5 I will give them an everlasting *n*
62:2 new *n*, which the mouth of the LORD shall *n*
63:12 led them . . . to make himself an everlasting *n*?

Jer. 7:11 is this house, which is called by my *n*
10:6 art great, and thy *n* is great in might
14:14 prophesy lies in my *n*: I sent them not
20:9 nor speak any more in his *n*. But his word
23:27 to cause my people to forget my *n* by their
44:26 that my *n* shall no more be *n* in the mouth
Ezek. 36:21 but I had pity for mine holy *n*, which
39:25 have mercy . . . will be jealous for my holy *n*
Amos 9:12 (Acts 15:17) heathen . . . called by my *n*
Zeph. 3:20 I will make you a *n* and a praise among
Zech. 6:12 behold the man whose *n* is The BRANCH
10:12 and they shall walk up and down in his *n*
14:9 day shall there be one LORD, and his *n* one
Mal. 1:6 O priests, that despise my *n*. And ye say
4:2 but unto you that fear my *n* shall the Sun of
Mt. 6:9 (Lk. 11:2) hallowed be thy *n*
7:22 Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy *n*?
10:22 shall be hated of all men for my *n*'s sake
18:20 two or three are gathered together in my *n*
19:29 forsaken houses . . . or lands, for my *n*'s sake
24:5 many shall come in my *n*, saying, I am Christ
28:19 baptizing them in the *n* of the Father
Mk. 6:14 Herod heard of him; (for his *n* was spread
Lk. 1:61 none of thy kindred that is called by this *n*
10:20 because your *n* are written in heaven
Jn. 1:12 even to them that believe on his *n*
5:43 in my Father's *n*, and ye receive me not
10:3 he calleth his own sheep by *n*, and leadeth
12:28 Father, glorify thy *n*. Then came there a
14:13 whatsoever ye shall ask in my *n*, that will
15:16 ask of the Father in my *n*, he may give it
17:11 keep through thine own *n* those whom thou
Acts 4:12 none other *n* under heaven given among
8:16 were baptized in the *n* of the Lord Jesus
9:15 vessel . . . to bear my *n* before the Gentiles
10:43 through his *n* whosoever believeth in him
15:14 to take out of them a people for his *n*
19:17 and the *n* of the Lord Jesus was magnified
Rom. 2:24 *n* of God is blasphemed among . . . Gentiles
1 Cor. 1:13 or were ye baptized in the *n* of Paul?
Eph. 1:21 every *n* that is *n*, not only in this world
3:15 the whole family in heaven and earth is *n*
Phil. 2:9 and given him a *n* which is above every *n*
4:3 laborers, whose *n* are in the book of life
Col. 3:17 do in word or deed, do all in the *n* of
2 Tim. 2:19 let every one that *n* the *n* of Christ
Jas. 2:7 do not they blaspheme that worthy *n* by
1 Pet. 4:14 ye be reproached for the *n* of Christ
1 Jn. 2:12 sins are forgiven you for his *n*'s sake
5:13 you that believe on the *n* of the Son of God
Rev. 3:3 for my *n*'s sake hast labored, and hast
2:13 thou holdest fast my *n*, and hast not denied
3:5 not blot out his *n* . . . but I will confess his *n*
14:1 his Father's *n* written in their foreheads
19:13 and his *n* is called The Word of God
22:4 and his *n* shall be in their foreheads

Name of the LORD See also Name

Gen. 4:26 began men to call upon the *n* of the L
12:8 an altar . . . and called upon the *n* of the L
16:13 called the *n* of the L . . . Thou God seest me
26:25 called upon the *n* of the L, and pitched
Ex. 20:7 not take the *n* of the L thy God in vain
34:5 stood . . . and proclaimed the *n* of the L
Lev. 24:16 he that blasphemeth the *n* of the L, he
Deut. 18:5 to stand to minister in the *n* of the L
28:10 see that thou art called by the *n* of the L
32:3 because I will publish the *n* of the L
Josh. 9:9 come, because of the *n* of the L thy God
2 Sam. 6:2 is called by the *n* of the L of hosts
Ps. 118:26 (Mt. 21:9; 23:39; Mk. 11:9; Lk. 13:35; 19:
38; Jn. 12:13) he that cometh in the *n* of the L
124:8 our help is in the *n* of the L, who made
Prov. 18:10 the *n* of the L is a strong tower
Is. 50:10 let him trust in the *n* of the L, and stay
Joel 2:32 (Rom. 10:13) shall call on the *n* of the L
Amos 6:10 may not make mention of the *n* of the L

Mic. 4:5 we will walk in the *n* of the *L* our God
Zeph. 3:9 they may all call upon the *n* of the *L*

Naomi Ruth 1:2-4:17

Naphtali

Gen. 30:8 prevailed: and she called his name *N*
49:21 *N* is a hind let loose: he giveth goodly
Deut. 33:23 *N* he said, O *N*, satisfied with favor

Napkin

Jn. 11:44 and his face was bound about with a *n*
20:7 the *n*, that was about his head, not lying

Narrow (Narrower)

Num. 22:26 angel of the LORD . . . stood in a *n* place
Josh. 17:15 if mount Ephraim be too *n* for thee
Is. 28:20 covering *n* than that he can wrap himself
Mt. 7:14 strait is the gate, and *n* is the way, which

Nathan

Counseled David about the temple, 2 Sam. 7:2-17
(1 Chr. 17:1-15); rebuked David, 2 Sam. 12:1-23;
anointed Solomon as king, 1 Kgs. 1:8-45.

Nathanael Jn. 1:45-51; 21:2

Nation See also Country, Gentile,
Heathen, Land, People

Gen. 12:2 I will make of thee a great *n*, and I will
17:5 (Rom. 4:17) father of many *n* have I made
18:18 (Gal. 3:8) all the *n* . . . shall be blessed in him
26:4 and in thy seed shall all the *n* . . . be blessed
35:11 a *n* and a company of *n* shall be of thee
46:3 for I will there make of thee a great *n*

Ex. 19:6 unto me a kingdom of priests, and a holy *n*
33:13 and consider that this *n* is thy people
34:24 for I will cast out the *n* before thee

Num. 14:12 and will make of thee a greater *n* and
Deut. 4:27 LORD shall scatter you among the *n*, and
9:14 will make of thee a *n* mightier and greater
14:2 to be a peculiar people. . . above all the *n*
26:19 and to make thee high above all *n* which he
32:8 Most High divided to the *n* their inheritance

1 Sam. 8:5 a king to judge us like all the *n*
2 Sam. 7:23 (1 Chr. 17:21) what one *n* . . . is like thy
1 Chr. 16:20 when they went from *n* to *n*, and from
16:24 his marvelous works among all *n*

Job 12:23 he increaseth the *n*, and destroyeth them
Ps. 9:17 into hell, and all the *n* that forget God

33:12 blessed is the *n* whose God is the LORD
66:7 his power for ever; his eyes behold the *n*
67:4 O let the *n* be glad and sing for joy
72:11 fall down before him: all *n* shall serve
106:5 I may rejoice in the gladness of thy *n*
147:20 he hath not dealt so with any *n*

Prov. 14:34 righteousness exalteth a *n*: but sin is
Is. 1:4 ah sinful *n*, a people laden with iniquity
2:2 above the hills; and all *n* shall flow unto
2:4 *n* shall not lift up sword against *n*, neither
9:3 hast multiplied the *n*, and not increased
26:2 the righteous *n* which keepeth the truth may
40:15 behold, the *n* are as a drop of a bucket
55:5 shalt call a *n* that thou knowest not, and *n*
58:2 know my ways, as a *n* that did righteousness
66:8 in one day? or shall a *n* be born at once?

Jer. 4:2 and the *n* shall bless themselves in him?
5:15 I will bring a *n* upon you from far, O house
7:28 a *n* that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD
27:7 *n* all *n* shall serve him, and his son, and his
29:14 I will gather you from all the *n*, and from

Ezek. 37:22 and I will make them one *n* in the land
Dan. 7:14 all people, *n*, and languages, should serve
8:22 four kingdoms shall stand up out of the *n*

Joel 3:2 I will also gather all *n*, and will bring
Mic. 4:3 many people, and rebuke strong *n* afar off
Hab. 1:17 and not spare continually to slay the *n*?
Hag. 2:7 shake all *n* . . . Desire of all *n* shall come

Zech. 2:11 many *n* shall be joined to the LORD
8:22 and strong *n* shall come to seek the LORD
14:2 gather all *n* against Jerusalem to battle
Mal. 3:9 for ye have robbed me, even this whole *n*
3:12 all *n* shall call you blessed: for ye shall
Mt. 24:7 for *n* shall rise against *n*, and kingdom
24:9 shall be hated of all *n* for my name's sake
24:14 witness unto all *n* . . . then shall the end come
25:32 before him shall be gathered all *n*: and he
28:19 go ye therefore, and teach all *n*, baptizing
Mk. 11:17 be called of all *n* the house of prayer?
Lk. 7:5 he loveth our *n* . . . hath built us a synagogue
Jn. 11:50 and that the whole *n* perish not

11:51 prophesied. . . Jesus should die for that *n*
18:35 thine own *n* and the chief priests have
Acts 2:5 devout men, out of every *n* under heaven
17:26 hath made of one blood all *n* of men for to
Rom. 1:5 for obedience to the faith among all *n*
Phil. 2:15 in the midst of a crooked and perverse *n*
1 Pet. 2:9 a royal priesthood, a holy *n*, a peculiar
Rev. 2:26 to him will I give power over the *n*
7:9 no man could number, of all *n*, and kindreds
15:4 for all *n* shall come and worship before thee
21:24 *n* of them which are saved shall walk in
22:2 the leaves. . . were for the healing of the *n*

Natural

Rom. 1:26 even their women did change the *n* use
11:21 for if God spared not the *n* branches. . . heed
1 Cor. 2:14 but the *n* man receiveth not the things
15:44 is sown a *n* body. . . raised a spiritual body
15:46 which is spiritual, but that which is *n*
Jas. 1:23 a man beholding his *n* face in a glass

Nature

Rom. 1:26 natural use into that which is against *n*
2:14 do by *n* the things contained in the law
2:27 shall not uncircumcision which is by *n*, if
11:24 wild by *n*, and wert grafted contrary to *n*
Heb. 2:16 he took not on him the *n* of angels

Naughtiness

1 Sam. 17:28 thy pride, and the *n* of thine heart
Prov. 1:16 transgressors. . . be taken in their own *n*
Jas. 1:21 all filthiness and superfluity of *n*

Navy

1 Kgs. 9:26 and king Solomon made a *n* of ships
10:22 at sea a *n* of Tharshish with the *n* of Hiram

Nay

2 Cor. 1:17 with me there should be yea, yea, and *n*, *n*
Jas. 5:12 but let your yea be yea; and your *n*, *n*

Nazarene

Mt. 2:23 by the prophets, He shall be called a *N*
Acts 24:5 and a ringleader of the sect of the *N*

Nazareth

Mt. 2:23 and he came and dwelt in a city called *N*
Lk. 1:26 was sent. . . unto a city of Galilee, named *N*
4:16 he came to *N*, where he had been brought up
Jn. 1:46 can there any good thing come out of *N*?

Nazarite

Num. 6:2 vow a vow of a *N*, to separate themselves
Judg. 13:5 for the child shall be a *N* unto God
Amos 2:12 but ye gave the *N* wine to drink

Near (Nearer) See also Nigh

Gen. 19:20 behold now, this city is *n* to flee unto
Ps. 22:11 be not far from me; for trouble is *n*
119:151 thou art *n*, O LORD . . . thy commandments
148:14 children of Israel, a people *n* unto him
Prov. 27:10 better is a neighbor that is *n* than a
Is. 51:5 righteousness is *n* . . . salvation is gone forth
55:6 be found, call ye upon him while he is *n*

Obad. 15 day of the LORD is *n* upon all the heathen
Zeph. 1:14 the great day of the LORD is *n*, it is *n*
Mt. 24:33 see all these things, know that it is *n*
Mk. 13:28 forth leaves, ye know that summer is *n*
Rom. 13:11 our salvation *n* than when we believed
Heb. 10:22 let us draw *n* with a true heart in full

Nebuchadnezzar (Nebuchadrezzar)

Won the battle of Carchemish, 2 Kgs. 24:1-7; Jer. 46:2; conquered Judah, 2 Kgs. 24:10-25:10 (2 Chr. 36:6-19; Jer. 39:1-8; 52:1-14); deported the people, 2 Kgs. 24:14-16; 25:11-21 (2 Chr. 36:20-21; Jer. 39:9-10; 52:15-30); favored Jeremiah, Jer. 39:11-14; revealed his dreams, Dan. 2:1-13; 4:4-18; set up the golden image, Dan. 3:1-7; punished for boasting, Dan. 4:31-33; his reason returned, Dan. 4:34-37.

Necessary

Acts 13:46 was *n* that the word of God should first
15:28 lay . . . no greater burden than these *n* things
28:10 they laded us with such things as were *n*
1 Cor. 12:22 which seem to be more feeble, are *n*
2 Cor. 9:5 I thought it *n* to exhort the brethren
Phil. 2:25 yet I supposed it *n* to send to you
Tit. 3:14 learn to maintain good works for *n* uses

Necessity See also Need

Lk. 23:17 of *n* he must release one . . . at the feast
Acts 20:34 these hands have ministered unto my *n*
Rom. 12:13 distributing to the *n* of saints
1 Cor. 9:16 *n* is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me
2 Cor. 6:4 in afflictions, in *n*, in distresses
9:7 so let him give: not grudgingly, or of *n*
12:10 in infirmities, in reproaches, in *n*, in
Phil. 4:16 ye sent once and again unto my *n*
Phlm. 14 not be as it were of *n*, but willingly
Heb. 7:12 is made of *n* a change also of the law
8:3 is of *n* that this man have somewhat also to
9:16 must also of *n* be the death of the testator

Neck See also Stiffnecked

Gen. 41:42 Pharaoh . . . put a gold chain about his *n*
Deut. 31:27 I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff *n*
Josh. 10:24 your feet upon the *n* of these kings
1 Sam. 4:18 he fell . . . and his *n* brake, and he died
2 Sam. 22:41 also given me the *n* of mine enemies
Prov. 3:3 bind them about thy *n*; write them upon
29:1 being often reproved hardeneth his *n*, shall
Jer. 30:8 that I will break his yoke from off thy *n*
Mt. 18:6 that a millstone were hanged about his *n*
Acts 15:10 put a yoke upon the *n* of the disciples
Rom. 16:4 have for my life laid down their own *n*

Need See also Necessity, Want

Deut. 15:8 surely lend him sufficient for his *n*
Mt. 6:8 Father knoweth what things ye have *n* of
21:2 they that be whole *n* not a physician, but
9:13 ye shall say, The Lord hath *n* of them
26:65 (Mk. 14:63) further *n* have we of witnesses?
Lk. 11:8 he will rise and give him as many as he *n*
Jn. 2:25 and *n* not that any should testify of man
Acts 2:45 parted them to all . . . as every man had *n*
4:35 distribution was . . . according as he had *n*
1 Cor. 12:21 say unto the hand, I have *n* of thee
Eph. 4:28 that he may have to give to him that *n*
Phil. 4:12 both to abound and to suffer *n*
4:19 my God shall supply all your *n* according to
1 Thes. 4:9 ye *n* not that I write unto you: for ye
2 Tim. 2:15 a workman that *n* not to be ashamed
Heb. 4:16 and find grace to help in time of *n*
5:12 ye have *n* that one teach you again which be
7:11 what further *n* was there that another priest
1 Jn. 3:17 seeth his brother have *n*, and shutteth
Rev. 3:17 increased with goods . . . have *n* of nothing
21:23 city had *n* of the sun, neither of the

Needful

Ezra 7:20 more shall be *n* for the house of thy God
Lk. 10:42 but one thing is *n*; and Mary hath chosen
Phil. 1:24 to abide in the flesh is more *n* for you
Jas. 2:16 not those things which are *n* to the body
Jude 3 was *n* for me to write unto you, and exhort

Needle

Mt. 19:24 for a camel to go through the eye of a *n*

Needy See also Afflicted, Destitute, Poor

Deut. 15:11 open thine hand . . . to thy *n*, in thy land
Job 24:4 they turn the *n* out of the way
Ps. 9:18 for the *n* shall not always be forgotten
40:17 (70:5) but I am poor and *n*; yet the LORD
72:13 and *n*, and shall save the souls of the *n*
113:7 and lifeth the *n* out of the dunghill
Is. 14:30 the *n* shall lie down in safety
25:4 strength to the *n* in his distress, a refuge
Amos 8:4 hear this, O ye that swallow up the *n*

Neglect

Mt. 18:17 but if he *n* to hear the church, let him
Acts 6:1 widows were *n* in the daily ministration
Col. 2:23 will-worship, . . . humility . . . of the body
1 Tim. 4:14 *n* not the gift that is in thee
Heb. 2:3 we escape, if we *n* so great salvation

Negligent

2 Chr. 29:11 be not now *n*; for the LORD hath chosen
2 Pet. 1:12 I will not be *n* to put you always in

Neighbor

Lev. 19:18 (Mt. 19:19; 22:39; Mk. 12:31; Lk. 10:27;
Rom. 13:9; Gal. 5:14; Jas. 2:8) love thy *n* as
Deut. 19:11 if any man hate his *n*, and lie in wait
Josh. 9:16 they heard that they were their *n*
Ps. 15:3 evil to his *n*, nor . . . reproach against his *n*
Prov. 3:29 devise not evil against thy *n*, seeing
11:9 a hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his *n*
16:29 a violent man enticeth his *n*, and leadeth
27:10 better is a *n* that is near than a brother
Jer. 9:4 take ye heed every one of his *n*
Hab. 2:15 woe unto him that giveth his *n* drink
Zech. 3:10 shall ye call every man his *n* under the
8:16 speak ye every man the truth to his *n*
Mt. 5:43 shall love thy *n*, and hate thine enemy
Lk. 10:29 said unto Jesus, And who is my *n*?
Jn. 9:8 the *n* therefore, and they which before had
Rom. 15:2 let every one of us please his *n* for

Nest

Num. 24:21 and thou puttest thy *n* in a rock
Deut. 22:6 if a bird's *n* chance to be before thee
Ps. 84:3 hath found a house, and the swallow a *n*
Prov. 27:8 as a bird that wandereth from her *n*, so
Jer. 49:16 make thy *n* as high as the eagle, I will
Obad. 4 and though thou set thy *n* among the stars
Hab. 2:9 that he may set his *n* on high, that he
Mt. 8:20 foxes have holes . . . birds of the air have *n*

Net

Job 19:6 overthrown me . . . compassed me with his *n*
Ps. 25:15 for he shall pluck my feet out of the *n*
35:7 have they hid for me their *n* in a pit
66:11 thou broughtest us into the *n*; thou laidst
140:5 they have spread a *n* by the wayside
141:10 let the wicked fall into their own *n*
Prov. 29:5 man that flattereth . . . spreadeth a *n* for
Eccl. 9:12 the fishes that are taken in an evil *n*
Lam. 1:13 he hath spread a *n* for my feet, he hath
Ezek. 12:13 my *n* also will I spread upon him
Mic. 7:2 they hunt every man his brother with a *n*
Hab. 1:16 therefore they sacrifice unto their *n*
Mt. 13:47 kingdom of heaven is like unto a *n*
Lk. 5:5 Master . . . at thy word I will let down the *n*

New

Ex. 1:8 a *n* king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph
 Num. 16:30 but if the LORD make a *n* thing
 Deut. 32:17 knew not, to *n* gods that came newly up
 Judg. 5:8 they chose *n* gods; then was war in the
 Is. 42:9 come to pass, and *n* things do I declare
 43:19 behold, I will do a *n* thing; now it shall
 48:6 I have showed thee *n* things from this time
 62:2 thou shalt be called by a *n* name, which the
 65:17 behold, I create *n* heavens and a *n* earth
 Jer. 31:22 LORD hath created a *n* thing in the earth
 31:31 I make a *n* covenant with the house of Israel
 Lam. 3:23 they are *n* every morning; great is thy
 Ezek. 36:26 a *n* heart. . . I give you, and a *n* spirit
 Mt. 9:16 (Mk. 2:21; Lk. 5:36) *n* cloth unto an old
 13:52 forth out of his treasure things *n* and old
 26:29 drink it *n* with you in my Father's kingdom
 Mk. 1:27 is this? what *n* doctrine is this? for
 16:17 devils; they shall speak with *n* tongues
 Jn. 13:34 a *n* commandment I give unto you, That ye
 19:41 *n* sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid
 Acts 17:21 either to tell or to hear some *n* thing
 2 Cor. 5:17 a *n* creature. . . all things are become *n*
 Gal. 6:15 nor uncircumcision, but a *n* creature
 Eph. 2:15 to make in himself of twain one *n* man
 4:24 ye put on the *n* man, which after God is
 Col. 3:10 the *n* man, which is renewed in knowledge
 Heb. 8:13 a *n* covenant, he hath made the first old
 9:15 he is the mediator of the *n* testament
 10:20 by a *n* and living way, which he hath
 2 Pet. 3:13 we. . . look for *n* heavens and a *n* earth
 1 Jn. 2:8 again, a *n* commandment I write unto you
 Rev. 2:17 in the stone a *n* name written, which no
 3:12 I will write upon him my *n* name
 21:1 I saw a *n* heaven and a *n* earth
 21:2 saw the holy city, *n* Jerusalem, coming down
 21:5 behold, I make all things *n*

Newness

Rom. 6:4 even so we also should walk in *n* of life
 7:6 we should serve in *n* of spirit, and not in

News

Prov. 25:25 so is good *n* from a far country

Nicodemus

Jn. 3:1 Pharisees, named *N*, a ruler of the Jews
 7:50 *N* saith unto them, (he that came to Jesus
 19:39 and there came also *N*, which at the first

Nigh See also Near

Ex. 3:5 draw not *n* hither; put off thy shoes from
 Deut. 4:7 who hath God so *n* unto them, as the LORD
 30:14 the word is very *n* unto thee, in thy mouth
 Ps. 34:18 LORD is *n* unto them. . . of a broken heart
 85:9 his salvation is *n* them that fear him
 145:18 LORD is *n* unto all them that call upon him
 Joel 2:1 day of the LORD cometh. . . it is *n* at hand
 Mt. 15:8 people draweth *n* unto me with their mouth
 Lk. 21:28 heads; for your redemption draweth *n*
 Acts 22:6 was come *n* unto Damascus about noon
 Eph. 2:13 ye. . . are made *n* by the blood of Christ
 2:17 which were afar off, and to them that were *n*
 Heb. 7:19 hope. . . by the which we draw *n* unto God
 Jas. 4:8 draw *n* to God, and he will draw *n* to you
 5:8 patient. . . the coming of the Lord draweth *n*

Night See also Darkness

Gen. 1:5 light Day, and the darkness he called *N*
 Num. 9:16 by day, and the appearance of fire by *n*
 Judg. 6:27 because he feared. . . that he did it by *n*
 Job 5:14 and grope in the noonday as in the *n*
 17:12 they change the *n* into day: the light is
 35:10 is God my maker, who giveth songs in the *n*
 Ps. 16:7 my reins. . . instruct me in the *n* seasons
 19:2 *n* unto *n* showeth knowledge
 30:5 weeping may endure for a *n*, but joy cometh

Ps. 42:8 in the *n* his song shall be with me
 74:16 the day is thine, in the *n* also is thine
 91:5 thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by *n*
 92:2 the morning, and thy faithfulness every *n*
 104:20 thou makest darkness, and it is *n*
 139:11 even the *n* shall be light about me
 Prov. 7:9 in the evening, in the black and dark *n*
 Is. 21:11 what of the *n*? Watchman, what of the *n*?
 59:10 we stumble at noonday as in the *n*
 Jon. 4:10 came up in a *n*, and perished in a *n*
 Mic. 3:6 therefore *n* shall be unto you, that ye
 Mt. 26:31 shall be offended because of me this *n*
 27:64 lest his disciples come by *n*, and steal
 Lk. 2:8 field, keeping watch over their flock by *n*
 6:12 and continued all *n* in prayer to God
 12:20 this *n* thy soul shall be required of thee
 17:34 that *n* there shall be two men in one bed
 Jn. 3:2 the same came to Jesus by *n*, and said unto
 9:4 is day: the *n* cometh, when no man can work
 11:10 but if a man walk in the *n*, he stumbleth
 13:30 sop, went immediately out; and it was *n*
 Acts 5:19 angel of the LORD by *n* opened the prison
 16:9 a vision appeared to Paul in the *n*
 27:23 there stood by me this *n* the angel of God
 Rom. 13:12 the *n* is far spent, the day is at hand
 1 Cor. 11:23 the same *n* in which he was betrayed
 1 Thes. 5:2 day of the Lord. . . cometh as a thief in the *n*
 5:5 day: we are not of the *n*, nor of darkness
 Rev. 21:25 for there shall be no *n* there

Nimrod Gen. 10:9

Nineveh

Gen. 10:11 went forth Asshur, and builded *N*
 Jon. 1:2 go to *N*, that great city, and cry against
 3:4 yet forty days, and *N* shall be overthrown
 Nah. 1:1 the burden of *N*. The book of the vision
 3:7 say, *N* is laid waste: who will bemoan her?
 Zeph. 2:13 will make *N* a desolation, and dry like
 Mt. 12:41 the men of *N* shall rise in judgment with

Noah (Noe)

Born, Gen. 5:29; walked with God, Gen. 6:9; built
 the ark, Gen. 6:11-22; built an altar, Gen. 8:20-22;
 covenant with God, Gen. 9:8-17; died, Gen. 9:28-29.

Is. 54:9 for this is as the waters of *N* unto me
 Ezek. 14:14 though. . . *N*, Daniel, and Job, were in it
 Mt. 24:37 as the days of *N* were, so shall also the
 Heb. 11:7 by faith *N*, being warned of God of things
 1 Pet. 3:20 God waited in the days of *N*, while
 2 Pet. 2:5 spared not the old world, but saved *N*

Noble See also Excellent, Honorable, Magnificent

Num. 21:18 the well, the *n* of the people digged it
 Job 29:10 the *n* held their peace, and their tongue
 Prov. 8:16 by me princes rule, and *n*, even all the
 Eccl. 10:17 blessed. . . when thy king is the son of *n*
 Jer. 2:21 yet I had planted thee a *n* vine, wholly
 Acts 17:11 were more *n* than those in Thessalonica
 1 Cor. 1:26 not many mighty, not many *n*, are called

Nobleman

Lk. 19:12 a certain *n* went into a far country to
 Jn. 4:46 certain *n*, whose son was sick at Capernaum

Noise See also Voice

Ex. 20:18 the lightnings, and the *n* of the trumpet
 32:17 Moses, There is a *n* of war in the camp
 2 Kgs. 7:6 hear a *n* of chariots, and a *n* of horses
 Ezra 3:13 the *n* of. . . joy from the *n* of the weeping
 Ps. 66:1 make a joyful *n* unto God, all ye lands
 98:4 make a joyful *n* unto the LORD, all the earth
 Lam. 2:7 made a *n* in the house of the LORD, as in
 Ezek. 1:24 heard the *n* of their wings, like the *n*
 Mt. 9:23 the minstrels and the people making a *n*
 2 Pet. 3:10 heavens shall pass away with a great *n*

Noon

Ps. 55:17 evening . . . morning, and at *n*, will I pray
Amos 8:9 that I will cause the sun to go down at *n*

Noonday

Deut. 28:29 shalt grope at *n*, as the blind gropeth
Ps. 37:6 as the light, and thy judgment as the *n*
Is. 58:10 obscurity, and thy darkness be as the *n*
59:10 no eyes: we stumble at *n* as in the night

North

Job 26:7 stretcheth out the *n* over the empty place
Is. 43:6 I will say to the *n*, Give up; and to the
Jer. 3:12 go and proclaim these words toward the *n*
6:22 behold, a people cometh from the *n* country
Dan. 11:6 shall come to the king of the *n* to make
Lk. 13:29 come . . . from the *n*, and from the south

Nose

Ps. 115:6 hear not: *n* have they, but they smell not
Ezek. 39:11 it shall stop the *n* of the passengers

Nostril

Gen. 2:7 breathed into his *n* the breath of life
Job 39:20 the glory of his *n* is terrible

Note

Is. 30:8 write it before them . . . *n* it in a book
Dan. 10:21 which is *n* in the Scripture of truth
2 Thes. 3:14 *n* that man, and have no company with

Nothing

2 Chr. 14:11 said, LORD, it is *n* with thee to help
Neh. 8:10 send portions unto them for whom *n* is
Job 8:9 we are but of yesterday, and know *n*, because
Ps. 49:17 when he dieth he shall carry *n* away
Prov. 13:4 the sluggard desireth, and hath *n*
13:7 is that maketh himself rich, yet hath *n*
Eccl. 5:15 take *n* of his labor, which he may carry
Is. 40:17 nations before him are as *n* . . . less than *n*
41:12 they that war against thee shall be as *n*
41:24 ye are of *n*, and your work of nought
Lam. 1:12 is it *n* to you, all ye that pass by?
Hag. 2:3 in your eyes in comparison of it as *n*?
Mt. 10:26 is *n* covered, that shall not be revealed
17:20 if ye have faith . . . *n* shall be impossible
Lk. 1:37 for with God *n* shall be impossible
6:35 and do good, and lend, hoping for *n* again
Jn. 5:19 the Son can do *n* of himself, but what he
o *n* Spirit that quickeneth: the flesh profiteth *n*
15:5 much fruit; for without me ye can do *n*
1 Cor. 1:19 will bring to *n* the understanding of
4:4 for I know *n* by myself; yet am I not hereby
2 Cor. 6:10 as having *n* . . . yet possessing all things
13:8 we can do *n* against the truth, but for the
Gal. 5:2 circumcised, Christ shall profit you *n*
1 Tim. 6:7 brought *n* into this world . . . carry *n* out
3 Jn. 7 they went forth, taking *n* of the Gentiles

Nought (Naught)

Job 1:9 then Satan . . . said, Doth Job fear God for *n*?
Ps. 33:10 bringeth the counsel of the heathen to *n*
Prov. 20:14 it is *n*, it is *n*, saith the buyer; but
Is. 49:4 in vain, I have spent my strength for *n*
52:3 ye have sold yourselves for *n*; and ye shall
Mk. 9:12 must suffer many things, and be set at *n*
Acts 4:11 stone which was set at *n* of you builders
5:38 or this work be of men, it will come to *n*
1 Cor. 1:28 are not, to bring to *n* things that are
Rev. 18:17 one hour so great riches is come to *n*

Nourish

Gen. 45:11 there will I *n* thee: for yet there are
Is. 1:2 I have *n* and brought up children, and they
44:14 he planteth an ash, and the rain doth *n* it
Dan. 1:5 so *n* them three years, that at the end
Eph. 5:29 his own flesh; but *n* and cherisheth it

1 Tim. 4:6 *n* up in the words of faith and of good
Jas. 5:5 *n* your hearts, as in a day of slaughter
Rev. 12:14 where she is *n* for a time, and times

Nourishment

Col. 2:19 having *n* ministered, and knit together

Novice

1 Tim. 3:6 not a *n*, lest being lifted up with pride

Number

Gen. 13:16 if a man can *n* the dust of the earth
15:5 tell the stars, if thou be able to *n* them
Num. 1:19 as the LORD commanded Moses, so he *n*
2:32 these . . . were *n* of the children of Israel
23:10 and the *n* of the fourth part of Israel?
26:51 these were the *n* of the children of Israel
Deut. 7:7 nor choose you, because . . . more in *n*
2 Sam. 24:1 (1 Chr. 21:2) go, *n* Israel and Judah
Job 14:16 thou *n* my steps: dost thou not watch
Ps. 90:12 teach us to *n* our days, that we may apply
147:4 he telleth the *n* of the stars; he calleth
Eccl. 1:15 and that which is wanting cannot be *n*
Is. 53:12 he was *n* with the transgressors
65:12 therefore will I *n* you to the sword
Dan. 5:26 God hath *n* thy kingdom, and finished it
Hos. 1:10 the *n* of . . . Israel shall be as the sand
Mt. 10:30 the very hairs of your head are all *n*
2 Cor. 10:12 we dare not make ourselves of the *n*
1 Tim. 5:9 let not a widow be taken into the *n*
Rev. 7:4 I heard the *n* of them which were sealed
13:18 *n* of the beast . . . is the *n* of a man . . . his *n*

Nurse

Ex. 2:7 a *n* of the Hebrew women, that she may *n*
2 Sam. 4:4 and his *n* took him up, and fled
Is. 49:23 fathers, and their queens thy *n* mothers
1 Thes. 2:7 gentle . . . as a *n* cherisheth her children

Nurture

Eph. 6:4 but bring them up in the *n* and admonition

O**Oak**

Gen. 35:4 Jacob hid them under the *o* which was by
Judg. 6:11 angel of the LORD, and sat under an *o*
2 Sam. 18:9 under the thick boughs of a great *o*
Is. 1:30 for ye shall be as an *o* whose leaf fadeth

Oath See also Covenant, Pledge, Promise, Swear, Vow

Gen. 24:8 then thou shalt be clear from this my *o*
26:3 and I will perform the *o* which I swear unto
Ex. 22:11 an *o* of the LORD be between them both
Lev. 5:4 be that a man shall pronounce with an *o*
Num. 5:19 priest shall charge her by an *o*, and say
30:2 or swear an *o* to bind his soul with a bond
Deut. 7:8 he would keep the *o* which he had sworn
29:12 into his *o*, which the LORD thy God maketh
Josh. 9:20 because of the *o* which we swore unto
1 Kgs. 2:43 hast thou not kept the *o* of the LORD
2 Kgs. 11:4 an *o* of them in the house of the LORD
1 Chr. 16:16 (Ps. 105:9) and of his *o* unto Isaac
Neh. 10:29 entered . . . into an *o*, to walk in God's law
Eccl. 8:2 commandment . . . in regard of the *o* of God
Jer. 11:5 I may perform the *o* which I have sworn
Ezek. 16:59 (17:18) despised the *o* in breaking the
Zech. 8:17 and love no false *o*: for all these are
Mt. 5:33 but shalt perform unto the Lord thine *o*
14:9 (Mk. 6:26) sorry: nevertheless for the *o*'s sake
Lk. 1:73 *o* which he sware to our father Abraham
Acts 23:21 which have bound themselves with an *o*
Heb. 6:17 to show . . . his counsel, confirmed it by an *o*
7:20 as not without an *o* he was made priest

Obadiah Ahab's governor 1 Kgs. 18:3-16

Obedience *See also* Obeisance, Submission

Rom. 1:5 for *o* to the faith among all nations
5:19 by the *o* of one shall many be made righteous
6:16 sin unto death, or of *o* unto righteousness?
16:19 your *o* is come abroad unto all men
16:26 known to all nations for the *o* of faith
1 Cor. 14:34 but they are commanded to be under *o*
2 Cor. 7:15 whilst he remembereth the *o* of you all
10:5 captivity every thought to the *o* of Christ
Phlm. 21 having confidence in thy *o* I wrote unto
Heb. 5:8 though he were a Son, yet learned he *o*
1 Pet. 1:2 unto *o* and sprinkling of the blood of

Obedient *See also* Faithful

Ex. 24:7 the LORD hath said will we do, and be *o*
Num. 27:20 the congregation of . . . Israel may be *o*
Deut. 4:30 turn to the LORD . . . be *o* unto his voice
8:20 shall ye perish; because ye would not be *o*
2 Sam. 22:45 as soon as they hear, they shall be *o*
Is. 1:19 if ye be willing and *o*, ye shall eat the
42:23 his ways, neither were they *o* unto his law
Acts 6:7 company of the priests were *o* to the faith
Rom. 15:18 make the Gentiles *o*, by word and deed
2 Cor. 2:9 proof of you, whether ye be *o* in all
Eph. 6:5 be *o* to them that are your masters
Phil. 2:8 became *o* unto death, even the death of
Tit. 2:5 *o* to their own husbands, that the word of
2:9 exhort servants to be *o* unto their . . . masters
1 Pet. 1:14 *o* children, not fashioning yourselves

Obeisance *See also* Obedience, Submission

Gen. 37:7 behold, your sheaves. . . made *o* to my sheaf
2 Sam. 15:5 any man came nigh to him to do him *o*

Obey *See also* Hearken, Keep, Observe, Serve, Submit

Ex. 19:5 if ye will *o* my voice indeed, and keep my
23:21 beware . . . *o* his voice, provoke him not
Deut. 11:27 a blessing, if ye *o* the commandments
13:4 keep his commandments, and *o* his voice
27:10 shalt therefore *o* the voice of the LORD
28:62 because thou wouldest not *o* the voice of
30:8 shalt return and *o* the voice of the LORD
Josh. 5:6 because they *o* not the voice of the LORD
24:24 God will we serve, and his voice will we *o*
1 Sam. 12:14 *o* his voice, and not rebel against
15:22 behold, to *o* is better than sacrifice
2 Chr. 11:4 they *o* the words of the LORD. . . returned
Neh. 9:17 refused to *o*, neither were mindful of
Job 36:11 if they *o* and serve him, they shall spend
Ps. 18:44 as soon as they hear of me, they shall *o*
Is. 50:10 that *o* the voice of his servant
Jer. 7:23 *o* my voice, and I will be your God
11:3 cursed be the man that *o* not the words of
12:17 if they will not *o*; I will utterly pluck
18:10 evil in my sight, that if *o* not my voice
26:13 now amend . . . your doings, and *o* the voice of
35:8 thus have we *o* the voice of Jonadab
42:6 well with us, when we *o* the voice of the LORD
43:4 so Johanan. . . *o* not the voice of the LORD
Dan. 7:27 and all dominions shall serve and *o* him
Zech. 6:15 if ye will diligently *o* the voice of
Mt. 8:27 (Mk. 4:41; Lk. 8:25) winds and the sea *o* him
Mk. 1:27 the unclean spirits, and they do *o* him
Lk. 1:76 planted in the sea; and it should *o* you
Acts 5:29 said, We ought to *o* God rather than men
5:32 whom God hath given to them that *o* him
Rom. 2:8 do not *o* the truth, but *o* unrighteousness
6:16 to whom ye yield yourselves servants to *o*
10:16 they have not all *o* the gospel
Gal. 3:1 (5:7) that ye should not *o* the truth
Eph. 6:1 (Col. 3:20) children, *o* your parents

Col. 3:22 *o* in all things your masters according
2 Thes. 1:8 and that *o* not the gospel of our Lord
3:14 if any man *o* not our word by this epistle
Tit. 3:1 *o* magistrates, to be ready to every good
Heb. 5:9 eternal salvation unto all them that *o*
11:8 by faith Abraham, when he was called. . .
13:17 *o* them that have the rule over you
Jas. 3:3 bits in the horses' mouths, that they may *o*
1 Pet. 1:22 have purified your souls in *o* the truth
3:6 even as Sarah *o* Abraham, calling him lord
4:17 end be of them that *o* not the gospel

Oblation *See also* Offering, Sacrifice

Lev. 7:38 Israel to offer their *o* unto the LORD
Num. 31:50 have therefore brought an *o* for the LORD
Is. 1:13 no more vain *o*; incense is an abomination
Ezek. 44:30 every *o* of all, of every sort of your *o*
Dan. 9:27 cause the sacrifice and the *o* to cease

Obscurity

Is. 58:10 then shall thy light rise in *o*, and thy
59:9 we wait for light, but behold *o*

Observation

Lk. 17:20 the kingdom of God cometh not with *o*

Observe *See also* Behold, Keep, Obey, See

Ex. 31:16 *o* the sabbath throughout their generations
Deut. 5:32 *o* to do . . . as the LORD . . . hath commanded
Josh. 1:8 *o* to do according to all that is written
Ps. 105:45 they might *o* his statutes, and keep his
107:43 whoso is wise, and will *o* these things
119:34 thy law. . . I shall *o* it with my whole heart
Prov. 23:26 and let thine eyes *o* my ways
Is. 42:20 seeing many things, but thou *o* not
Mt. 23:3 they bid you *o*, that *o* and do; but do not
28:20 teaching them to *o* all things whatsoever I
Mk. 6:20 Herod feared John. . . and *o* him; and when
10:20 Master, all these have I *o* from my youth
Gal. 4:10 ye *o* days, and months, and times
1 Tim. 5:21 thou *o* these things without preferring

Obstinate *See also* Stiffnecked, Stubborn

Deut. 2:30 made his heart *o*, that he might deliver
Is. 48:4 because I knew that thou art *o*, and thy

Occasion *See also* Cause

Deut. 22:14 and give *o* of speech against her
Job 33:10 he findeth *o* against me, he counteth me
Dan. 6:4 princes sought to find *o* against Daniel
Rom. 7:8 sin, taking *o* by the commandment
14:13 no man put a stumblingblock or an *o* to fall
2 Cor. 5:12 but give you *o* to glory on our behalf
8:8 but by *o* of the forwardness of others
11:12 I may cut off *o* from them which desire *o*
1 Tim. 5:14 give none *o* to the adversary to speak
1 Jn. 2:10 and there is none *o* of stumbling in him

Occupation

Gen. 46:33 when Pharaoh. . . shall say, What is your *o*
Jon. 1:8 what is thine *o*? and whence comest thou?
Acts 18:3 for by their *o* they were tentmakers

Odor

Jn. 12:3 house was filled with the *o* of the ointment
Phil. 4:18 sent from you, an *o* of a sweet smell
Rev. 5:8 golden vials full of *o*. . . prayers of saints

Offend *See also* Hurt, Sin, Transgress, Trespass

2 Chr. 28:13 we have *o* against the LORD already
Job 34:31 borne chastisement, I will not *o* any more
Ps. 73:15 *o* against the generation of thy children
Jer. 2:3 all that devour him shall *o*; evil shall
37:18 what have I *o* against thee, or against thy
Hos. 4:15 play the harlot, yet let not Judah *o*

Hos. 13:1 but when he *o* in Baal, he died
 Hab. 1:11 he shall pass over, and *o*, imputing this
 Mt. 5:29 (18:9; Mk. 9:47) if thy right eye *o* thee
 13:41 gather out of his kingdom all things that *o*
 18:6 but whoso shall *o* one of these little ones
 18:8 (Mk. 9:43) if thy hand . . . *o* thee, cut them off
 Jn. 6:61 murmured at it, he said. . . . Doth this *o* you?
 1 Cor. 8:13 if meat make my brother to *o*, I will
 Jas. 2:10 keep the whole law, and yet *o* in one
 3:2 in many things we *o* all. If any man *o* not in

Offended *See also* Offend

Prov. 18:19 a brother *o* is harder to be won than
 Mt. 11:6 (Lk. 7:23) whosoever shall not be *o* in me
 13:21 (Mk. 4:17) persecution . . . by and by he is *o*
 24:10 and then shall many be *o*, and shall betray
 26:31 (Mk. 14:27) all ye shall be *o* because of me
 Jn. 16:1 spoken unto you, that ye should not be *o*
 Rom. 14:21 whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is *o*
 2 Cor. 11:29 not weak? who is *o*, and I burn not?

Offense *See also* Sin, Transgression, Trespass

Is. 8:14 (Rom. 9:33; 1 Pet. 2:8) and for a rock of *o*
 Hos. 5:15 till they acknowledge their *o*, and seek
 Mt. 16:23 behind me, Satan: thou art an *o*, unto me
 18:7 (Lk. 17:1) for it must needs be that *o* come
 Acts 24:16 a conscience void of *o* toward God
 Rom. 4:25 who was delivered for our *o*, and was
 5:15 not as the *o*. . . for if through the *o* of one
 14:20 it is evil for that man who eateth with *o*
 1 Cor. 10:32 give none *o*, neither to the Jews, nor
 2 Cor. 6:3 giving no *o* in any thing, that the
 Gal. 5:11 then is the *o* of the cross ceased
 Phil. 1:10 ye may be sincere and without *o* till

Offer *See also* Give, Present, Sacrifice

Gen. 22:2 and *o* him there for a burnt offering
 46:1 Israel. . . came to Beer-sheba, and *o* sacrifices
 Ex. 22:29 not delay to *o* the first of thy ripe
 29:36 thou shalt *o* every day a bullock for a sin
 30:9 ye shall *o* no strange incense thereon
 Lev. 1:3 *o* a male. . . *o* it of his own voluntary will
 7:29 that *o* the sacrifice of his peace offerings
 10:1 and *o* strange fire before the LORD
 19:5 peace offerings. . . shall *o* it at your own will
 Josh. 8:31 they *o* thereon burnt offerings unto the
 Judg. 5:2 when the people willingly *o* themselves
 13:16 *o* a burnt offering, thou must *o* it unto
 1 Sam. 1:21 *o* unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice
 2 Sam. 24:22 and *o* up what seemeth good unto him
 1 Kgs. 9:25 (2 Chr. 8:12) Solomon *o* burnt offerings
 13:2 shall he *o* the priests of the high places
 1 Chr. 29:9 *o* willingly. . . with perfect heart they *o*
 Ezra 2:68 *o* freely for the house of God to set it
 6:17 *o* at the dedication of this house of God
 Neh. 12:43 also that day they *o* great sacrifices
 Ps. 4:5 *o* the sacrifices of righteousness, and put
 27:6 will I *o* in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy
 66:15 *o* unto thee burnt sacrifices of fatlings
 116:17 *o* to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving
 Is. 66:3 *o* an oblation, as if he *o* swine's blood
 Ezek. 20:31 when ye *o* your gifts, when ye make
 Dan. 2:46 they should *o* an oblation and sweet odors
 Amos 4:5 *o* a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven
 5:22 though ye *o* me burnt offerings and your
 Jon. 1:16 *o* a sacrifice unto the LORD
 Hag. 2:14 and that which they *o* there is unclean
 Mal. 1:7 ye *o* polluted bread upon mine altar
 Mt. 5:24 be reconciled. . . then come and *o* thy gift
 8:4 (Mk. 1:44; Lk. 5:14) and *o* the gift that Moses
 Phil. 2:17 if I be *o* upon the sacrifice and service
 2 Tim. 4:6 I am now ready to be *o*, and the time of
 Heb. 5:1 may *o* both gifts and sacrifices for sins
 7:27 needeth not daily. . . to *o* up sacrifice
 9:14 *o* himself without spot to God, purge your
 9:25 nor yet that he should *o* himself often, as
 9:28 Christ was once *o* to bear the sins of many

Heb. 11:4 by faith Abel *o*, . . a more excellent sacrifice
 11:17 *o* up Isaac. . . *o* up his only begotten son
 13:15 let us *o* the sacrifice of praise to God
 Jas. 2:21 he had *o* Isaac his son upon the altar?
 1 Pet. 2:5 *o* up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable
 Rev. 8:3 *o* it with the prayers of all saints upon

Offering *See also* Gift, Oblation, Sacrifice

Ex. 25:2 they bring me an *o*. . . ye shall take my *o*
 30:15 an *o* unto the LORD, to make an atonement
 35:29 Israel brought a willing *o* unto the LORD
 Lev. 1:2 if any man. . . bring an *o* unto the LORD
 1 Sam. 2:17 for men abhorred the *o* of the LORD
 1 Chr. 16:29 (Ps. 96:8) bring an *o*, and come before
 2 Chr. 31:12 brought in the *o* and the tithes
 Ezra 1:4 besides the freewill *o* for the house of
 3:5 willingly offered a freewill *o* unto the LORD
 Ps. 20:3 remember all thy *o*, and accept thy
 40:6 (Heb. 10:5) sacrifice and *o* thou didst not
 119:108 accept. . . the freewill *o* of my mouth
 Is. 53:10 thou shalt make his soul an *o* for sin
 66:20 they shall bring all your brethren for an *o*
 Ezek. 20:40 and there will I require your *o*
 Amos 4:5 proclaim and publish the free *o*
 Mal. 1:10 neither will I accept an *o* at your hand
 3:3 offer unto the LORD an *o* in righteousness
 Lk. 21:4 of their abundance cast in unto the *o*
 Acts 21:26 until that an *o* should be offered for
 Rom. 15:16 *o* up of the Gentiles might be acceptable
 Eph. 5:2 given himself for us an *o* and a sacrifice
 Heb. 10:10 sanctified through the *o* of the body
 10:18 remission . . . is, there is no more *o* for sin

Office

Gen. 41:13 me he restored unto mine *o*, and him he
 Ex. 28:1 he may minister unto me in the priest's *o*
 Num. 18:7 thou and thy sons. . . keep your priest's *o*
 1 Sam. 2:36 put me. . . into one of the priests' *o*
 Ps. 109:8 days be few; and let another take his *o*
 Lk. 1:8 while he executed the priest's *o* before God
 Rom. 11:13 as I am the apostle. . . I magnify mine *o*
 12:4 and all members have not the same *o*
 1 Tim. 3:1 if a man desire the *o* of a bishop
 Heb. 7:5 Levi, who receive the *o* of the priesthood

Officer

Gen. 41:34 let Pharaoh. . . appoint *o* over the land
 Ex. 5:14 *o* of the children of Israel. . . were beaten
 Is. 60:17 I will also make thy *o* peace, and thine
 Mt. 5:25 (Lk. 12:58) the judge deliver thee to the *o*

Offspring *See also* Heir, Posterity, Seed

Job 5:25 and thine *o* as the grass of the earth
 31:8 let another eat. . . let my *o* be rooted out
 Is. 44:3 thy seed, and my blessing upon thine *o*
 Acts 17:28 poets have said, For we are also his *o*
 Rev. 22:16 I am the root and the *o* of David

Oil

Ex. 25:6 *o* for the light, spices for anointing *o*
 29:7 (Lev. 8:12) shalt thou take the anointing *o*
 30:25 (37:29) shalt make it an *o* of holy ointment
 Deut. 32:13 the rock, and *o* out of the flinty rock
 33:24 brethren, and let him dip his foot in *o*
 1 Sam. 10:1 Samuel took a vial of *o*, and poured it
 16:13 Samuel took the horn of *o*, and anointed
 1 Kgs. 17:12 a barrel, and a little *o* in a cruse
 2 Kgs. 4:2 any thing in the house, save a pot of *o*
 Job 29:6 and the rock poured me out rivers of *o*
 Ps. 23:5 thou anointest my head with *o*; my cup
 45:7 (Heb. 1:9) anointed. . . with the *o* of gladness
 55:21 his words were softer than *o*; yet were
 89:20 David. . . with my holy *o* have I anointed him
 104:15 *o* to make his face to shine, and bread
 Is. 61:3 beauty for ashes. . . *o* of joy for mourning
 Mic. 6:7 or with ten thousands of rivers of *o*?
 Mt. 25:3 foolish took their lamps, and took no *o*

Mk. 6:13 anointed with *o* many that were sick
Lk. 10:34 bound up his wounds, pouring in *o* and
Jas. 5:14 anointing him with *o* in the name of the
Rev. 6:6 and see thou hurt not the *o* and the wine

Ointment *See also* Perfume

Ex. 30:25 an oil of holy *o*, and *o* compound after
Ps. 133:2 it is like the precious *o* upon the head
Prov. 27:9 *o* and perfume rejoice the heart; so
27:16 hideth the wind, and the *o* of his right
Eccl. 9:8 garments be . . white, . . head lack no *o*
10:1 dead flies cause the *o* of the apothecary
Song 1:3 thy name is as *o* poured forth
Amos 6:6 and anoint themselves with the chief *o*
Mt. 26:7 (Mk. 14:3; Lk. 7:37; Jn. 12:3) box of . . *o*
Lk. 23:56 they returned, and prepared spices and *o*

Old

Deut. 8:4 thy raiment waxed not *o* upon thee
Josh. 9:4 took *o* sacks, . . and wine bottles, *o*, and rent
1 Kgs. 12:8 (2 Chr. 10:8) forsook the counsel of the *o*
Ps. 71:9 cast me not off in the time of *o* age
92:14 shall still bring forth fruit in *o* age
102:26 (Is. 50:9; Heb. 1:11) wax *o* like a garment
Prov. 20:29 the beauty of *o* men is the gray head
Is. 46:4 even to your *o* age I am he; and even to
58:12 be of thee shall build the *o* waste places
65:20 nor an *o* man that hath not filled his days
Jer. 6:16 ask for the *o* paths, where is the good
Joel 2:28 (Acts 2:17) your *o* men shall dream dreams
Zech. 8:4 shall yet *o* men and *o* women dwell in the
Mt. 9:16 (Mk. 2:21; Lk. 5:36) cloth unto an *o* garment
Lk. 5:39 having drunk *o* wine, . . saith, The *o* is better
Jn. 3:4 how can a man be born when he is *o*?
21:18 but when thou shalt be *o*, . . another shall gird
Rom. 6:6 our *o* man is crucified with him
1 Cor. 5:7 purge out therefore the *o* leaven
2 Cor. 5:17 *o* things are passed away; behold, all
Eph. 4:22 ye put off, . . the *o* man, which is corrupt
Col. 3:9 ye have put off the *o* man with his deeds
Heb. 8:13 a new covenant, he hath made the first *o*
2 Pet. 2:5 spared not the *o* world, but saved Noah
1 Jn. 2:7 but an *o* commandment which ye had from

Olive

Ps. 52:8 like a green *o* tree in the house of God
128:3 thy children like *o* plants round about thy
Jer. 11:16 LORD called thy name, A green *o* tree
Hos. 14:6 his beauty shall be as the *o* tree
Hab. 3:17 the labor of the *o* shall fail
Zech. 4:3 two *o* trees by it, one upon the right
Rom. 11:17 thou, being a wild *o* tree, wert grafted
Rev. 11:4 these are the two *o* trees, and the two

Olivet (Olives, Mount of)

2 Sam. 15:30 David went up, . . mount *O*, and wept
Mt. 21:1 (Mk. 11:1; Lk. 19:29) come . . mount of *O*
24:3 (Mk. 13:3) he sat upon the mount of *O*
26:30 (Mk. 14:26; Lk. 22:39) they went out into
the mount of *O*
Acts 1:12 unto Jerusalem from the mount called *O*

Omega

Rev. 1:8 (21:6; 22:13) am Alpha and *O*, the beginning

Omit

Mt. 23:23 have *o* the weightier matters of the law

Omnipotent

Rev. 19:6 Alleluia: for the Lord God *o* reigneth

Once

Rom. 6:10 in that he died, he died unto sin *o*
Heb. 7:27 this he did *o*, when he offered up himself
9:26 but now *o* in the end of the world hath he
10:10 offering of the body of Jesus, . . *o* for all

One

Gen. 2:24 (Mt. 19:5; Mk. 10:8; 1 Cor. 6:16; Eph.
5:31) his wife: and they shall be *o* flesh
11:6 people is *o*, and they have all *o* language
Deut. 6:4 (Mk. 12:29) the LORD our God is *o* LORD
Josh. 23:14 not *o* thing hath failed of all the good
Job 9:3 he cannot answer him *o* of a thousand
Ps. 27:4 *o* thing have I desired of the LORD
Eccl. 4:9 two are better than *o*; because they have
Mt. 5:18 *o* jot or *o* tittle shall in no wise pass
19:17 there is none good but *o*, that is, God
Jn. 10:30 I and my Father are *o*
17:11 given me, that they may be *o*, as we are
17:21 they all may be *o*, . . also may be *o* in us
Acts 4:32 believed were of *o* heart and of *o* soul
17:26 made of *o* blood all nations of men for to
Rom. 12:5 so we, being many, are *o* body in Christ
1 Cor. 8:6 is but *o* God, . . and *o* Lord Jesus Christ
Gal. 3:28 neither male nor female, . . all *o* in Christ
Eph. 2:15 to make in himself of twain *o* new man
4:5 *o* Lord, *o* faith, *o* baptism
Phil. 3:13 but this *o* thing I do, forgetting those
1 Jn. 5:7 are three that bear record, . . three are *o*

Onesimus Col. 4:9; Phlm. 10

Onesiphorus 2 Tim. 1:16

Onion

Num. 11:5 and the leeks, and the *o*, and the garlic

Only

Jn. 3:16 world, that he gave his *o* begotten Son
Heb. 11:17 promises offered up his *o* begotten son
1 Jn. 4:9 God sent his *o* begotten Son into the world

Open

Gen. 3:5 day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be *o*
Deut. 15:11 shalt *o* thine hand wide unto thy brother
Job 38:17 have the gates of death been *o* unto thee?
Ps. 51:15 O Lord, *o* thou my lips; and my mouth shall
78:2 (Mt. 13:35) I will *o* my mouth in a parable
104:28 *o* thine hand, they are filled with good
118:19 *o* to me the gates of righteousness: I
119:18 *o* thou mine eyes, that I may behold
Is. 22:22 he shall *o*, and none shall shut
26:2 *o* ye the gates, that the righteous nation
35:5 then the eyes of the blind shall be *o*
42:7 *o* the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners
50:5 God hath *o* mine ear, . . I was not rebellious
60:11 therefore thy gates shall be *o* continually
Mal. 3:10 I will not *o* you the windows of heaven
Mt. 3:16 (Mk. 1:10; Lk. 3:21) the heavens were *o*
7:7 (Lk. 11:9) knock, and it shall be *o* unto you
25:11 other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, *o* to us
27:52 graves were *o*; and many bodies, . . arose
Mk. 7:34 saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be *o*
Lk. 13:25 to knock, . . saying, Lord, Lord, *o* unto us
24:32 heart burn, . . while he *o* to us the Scriptures?
24:45 then *o* he their understanding, that they
Acts 5:19 angel of the Lord, . . *o* the prison doors
10:11 and saw heaven *o*, and a certain vessel
14:27 how he had *o* the door of faith unto the
16:14 Lydia, . . whose heart the Lord *o*, that she
26:18 to *o* their eyes, and to turn them from
1 Cor. 16:9 great door and effectual is *o* unto me
2 Cor. 2:12 and a door was *o* unto me of the Lord
Col. 4:3 God would *o* unto us a door of utterance
1 Tim. 5:24 some men's sins are *o* beforehand
Heb. 4:13 all things are naked and *o* unto the eyes
Rev. 3:7 *o*, . . no man shutteth, . . shutteth, . . no man *o*
5:2 who is worthy to *o* the book, and to loose
6:1 and I saw when the Lamb *o* one of the seals

Openly

Mt. 6:4 seeth in secret himself shall reward thee *o*

Jn. 7:10 went he also up unto the feast, not *o*
11:54 Jesus therefore walked no more *o* among the

Operation

Ps. 28:5 works of the LORD, nor the *o* of his hands
1 Cor. 12:6 diversities of *o*, but it is the same God

Opinion

1 Kgs. 18:21 how long halt ye between two *o*?
Job 32:6 was afraid, and durst not show you mine *o*

Opportunity

Mt. 26:16 (Lk. 22:6) time he sought *o* to betray him
Gal. 6:10 as we have . . . let us do good unto all
Phil. 4:10 ye were also careful, but ye lacked *o*

Oppose

Job 30:21 strong hand thou *o* thyself against me
Acts 18:6 when they *o* themselves, and blasphemed
2 Thes. 2:4 who *o* and exalteth himself above all
2 Tim. 2:25 instructing those that *o* themselves

Opposition

1 Tim. 6:20 and *o* of science falsely so called

Oppress See also Afflict, Persecute

Ex. 22:21 (23:9) neither vex a stranger, nor *o* him
Lev. 25:17 ye shall not therefore *o* one another
Deut. 24:14 shall not *o* a hired servant that is poor
Job 10:3 is it good unto thee that thou shouldst *o*
Ps. 10:18 that the man of the earth may no more *o*
17:9 from the wicked that *o* me, from my deadly
119:122 servant for good: let not the proud *o* me
Prov. 14:31 that *o* the poor reproacheth his Maker
22:16 he that *o* the poor to increase his riches
28:3 poor man that *o* the poor is like a sweeping
Is. 3:5 the people shall be *o*, every one by another
53:7 he was *o*, and he was afflicted, yet he
Jer. 7:6 if ye *o* not the stranger, the fatherless
Ezek. 18:12 hath *o* the poor and needy, hath spoiled
Hos. 12:7 deceit are in his hand: he loveth *o*
Amos 4:1 which *o* the poor, which crush the needy
Mic. 2:2 so they *o* a man and his house, even a man
Zech. 7:10 and *o* not the widow, nor the fatherless
Mal. 3:5 against those that *o* the hireling in his
Jas. 2:6 do not rich men *o* you, and draw you

Oppressed See also Oppress

Job 35:9 make the *o* to cry: they cry out by reason
Ps. 9:9 the LORD also will be a refuge for the *o*
74:21 O let not the *o* return ashamed
Is. 58:6 heavy burdens, and to let the *o* go free
Amos 3:9 and behold . . . the *o* in the midst thereof

Oppression See also Affliction, Persecution, Tribulation

Ex. 3:9 I have . . . seen the *o* wherewith the Egyptians
Deut. 26:7 and looked on our affliction . . . and our *o*
2 Kgs. 13:4 he saw the *o* of Israel, because the
Job 35:9 by reason of the multitude of *o* they make
Ps. 12:5 for the *o* of the poor, for the sighing of
42:9 (43:2) mourning because of the *o* of the enemy
44:24 and forgettest our affliction and our *o*?
62:10 trust not in *o* . . . become not vain in robbery
119:134 deliver me from the *o* of man: so will I
Eccl. 4:1 considered all the *o* . . . done under the sun
5:8 if thou seest the *o* of the poor, and violent
7:7 surely *o* maketh a wise man mad; and a gift
Is. 5:7 he looked for judgment, but behold *o*
30:12 because ye despise this word, and trust in *o*
33:15 uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of *o*
54:14 thou shalt be far from *o*: for thou shalt
Jer. 6:6 she is wholly *o* in the midst of her
22:17 to shed innocent blood, and for *o*, and for
Ezek. 22:7 have they dealt by *o* with the stranger

Oppressor

Job 3:18 they hear not the voice of the *o*

Ps. 54:3 up against me, and *o* seek after my soul
72:4 the needy, and shall break in pieces the *o*
119:121 and justice: leave me not to mine *o*
Prov. 3:31 envy thou not the *o*, and choose none of
Eccl. 4:1 on the side of their *o* there was power
Is. 14:4 hath the *o* ceased! the golden city ceased!
51:13 destroy? and where is the fury of the *o*?
Jer. 25:38 because of the fierceness of the *o*
Zech. 9:8 no *o* shall pass through them any more

Oracle

2 Sam. 16:23 was as if a man had inquired at the *o*
1 Kgs. 8:6 (2 Chr. 5:7) into the *o* of the house
Ps. 28:2 when I lift up my hands toward thy holy *o*
Rom. 3:2 unto them were committed the *o* of God
Heb. 5:12 be the first principles of the *o* of God
1 Pet. 4:11 speak, let him speak as the *o* of God

Oration

Acts 12:21 a set day Herod . . . made an *o* unto them

Orator

Is. 3:3 the cunning artificer, and the eloquent *o*
Acts 24:1 certain *o* named Tertullus, who informed

Ordain See also Appoint, Decree

Num. 28:6 offering, which was *o* in mount Sinai for
2 Chr. 11:15 he *o* him priests for the high places
Ps. 8:3 moon and the stars, which thou hast *o*
132:17 I have *o* a lamp for mine anointed
Is. 26:12 LORD, thou wilt *o* peace for us: for thou
30:33 for Tophet is *o* of old; yea, for the king
Jer. 1:5 and I *o* thee a prophet unto the nations
Hab. 1:12 O LORD, thou hast *o* them for judgment
Mk. 3:14 he *o* twelve, that they should be with him
Jn. 15:16 I have chosen you, and *o* you, that ye
Acts 1:22 must one be *o* to be a witness with us
10:42 *o* of God to be the Judge of quick and dead
13:48 as many as were *o* to eternal life believed
14:23 they had *o* them elders in every church
16:4 that were *o* of the apostles and elders
17:31 he will judge . . . by that man whom he hath *o*
Rom. 13:1 but of God: the powers that be are *o*
of God
1 Cor. 2:7 hidden wisdom, which God *o* before the
7:17 so let him walk. And so *o* I in all churches
9:14 Lord *o* that they which preach the gospel
Gal. 3:19 *o* by angels in the hand of a mediator
Eph. 2:10 good works, which God hath before *o* that
1 Tim. 2:7 whereunto I am *o* a preacher, and an
Tit. 1:5 *o* elders in every city, as I had appointed
Heb. 5:1 priest taken from among men is *o* for men

Order See also Charge, Command, Decree, Law, Ordinance, Statute

Judg. 13:12 how shall we *o* the child
2 Sam. 17:23 put his household in *o*, and hanged
1 Kgs. 20:14 who shall *o* the battle? . . . he answered
2 Kgs. 20:1 (Is. 38:1) set thine house in *o* . . . shalt die
Job 10:22 of the shadow of death, without any *o*
37:19 cannot *o* our speech by reason of darkness
Ps. 37:23 steps of a good man are *o* by the LORD
50:23 to him that *o* his conversation aright will
110:4 (Heb. 5:6; 5:10; 6:20; 7:11; 7:17; 7:21)
a priest for ever after the *o* of Melchizedek
119:133 *o* my steps in thy word; and let not any
Is. 9:7 to *o* it, and to establish it with judgment
1 Cor. 11:34 the rest will I set in *o* when I come
14:40 all things be done decently and in *o*
15:23 but every man in his own *o*: Christ the
Col. 2:5 in the spirit, joying and beholding your *o*
Tit. 1:5 thou shouldst set in *o* the things that

Ordinance See also Commandment, Judgment, Law, Order, Precept, Statute

Ex. 12:14 shall keep it a feast by an *o* for ever
15:25 there he made for them a statute and an *o*

Lev. 18:4 and keep mine *o*, to walk therein
 Num. 9:14 one *o*, both for the stranger, and for him
 Neh. 10:32 we made *o* for us, to charge ourselves
 Job 38:33 knowest thou the *o* of heaven? Canst thou
 Ps. 99:7 they kept his testimonies, and the *o* that
 119:91 continue this day according to thine *o*
 Is. 58:2 nation that . . . forsook not the *o* of their God
 Jer. 31:35 and the *o* of the moon and of the stars
 Mal. 3:7 are gone away from mine *o*, and have not
 3:14 what profit is it that we have kept his *o*
 Rom. 13:2 resisteth the power, resisteth the *o*
 1 Cor. 11:2 keep the *o*, as I delivered them to you
 Eph. 2:15 the law of commandments contained in *o*
 Col. 2:14 the handwriting of *o* that was against us
 2:20 living in the world, are ye subject to *o*
 Heb. 9:1 first covenant had . . . *o* of divine service
 9:10 carnal *o*, imposed on them until the time of
 1 Pet. 2:13 submit yourselves to every *o* of man

Organ

Gen. 4:21 of all such as handle the harp and *o*
 Job 30:31 my *o* into the voice of them that weep
 Ps. 150:4 praise . . . with stringed instruments and *o*

Orion

Job 38:31 of Pleiades, or loose the bands of *O*?
 Amos 5:8 seek him that maketh the seven stars and *O*

Ornament

Prov. 1:9 shall be an *o* of grace unto thy head
 25:12 an *o* of fine gold, so is a wise reprov-
 Is. 3:18 take away the bravery of their tinkling *o*
 61:10 as a bridegroom decketh himself with *o*
 Jer. 2:32 can a maid forget her *o*, or a bride her
 1 Pet. 3:4 even the *o* of a meek and quiet spirit

Orphan

Lam. 5:3 we are *o* and fatherless, our mothers are

Ostrich

Job 39:13 gapest . . . wings and feathers unto the *o*?
 Lam. 4:3 become cruel, like the *o* in the wilderness

Ought

Mt. 23:23 (Lk. 11:42) these *o* ye to have done, and
 Jas. 3:10 my brethren, these things *o* not so to be
 2 Pet. 3:11 what manner of persons *o* ye to be in

Outcast

Ps. 147:2 (Is. 56:8) gathereth together the *o* of Israel
 Is. 11:12 and shall assemble the *o* of Israel
 16:3 hide the *o*; bewray not him that wandereth
 Jer. 30:17 called thee an *O*, saying, This is Zion

Outrageous

Prov. 27:4 wrath is cruel, and anger is *o*

Outrun

Jn. 20:4 the other disciple did *o* Peter, and came

Outward

1 Sam. 16:7 man looketh on the *o* appearance, but
 Rom. 2:28 circumcision, which is *o* in the flesh
 2 Cor. 4:16 but though our *o* man perish, yet the

Oven

Ps. 21:9 thou shalt make them as a fiery *o* in the
 Hos. 7:6 they have made ready their heart like an *o*
 Mt. 6:30 (Lk. 12:28) tomorrow is cast into the *o*

Overcharge

Lk. 21:34 lest . . . your hearts be *o* with surfeiting
 2 Cor. 2:5 but in part: that I may not *o* you all

Overcome (Overcame)

Gen. 49:19 Gad, a troop shall *o* him: but he shall *o*
 Num. 13:30 possess it; for we are well able to *o*

Num. 22:11 peradventure I shall be able to *o* them
 Lk. 11:22 when a stronger . . . come upon him, and *o*
 Jn. 16:33 but be of good cheer; I have *o* the world
 Rom. 12:21 be not *o* of evil, but *o* evil with good
 2 Pet. 2:19 of whom a man is *o*, of the same is he
 1 Jn. 2:13 (2:14) because ye have *o* the wicked one
 4:4 ye are of God, little children, and have *o*
 5:4 born of God *o* the world . . . the victory that *o*
 Rev. 2:7 to him that *o* will I give to eat of the
 3:5 he that *o* . . . shall be clothed in white raiment
 3:21 to him that *o* will I grant to sit with me
 12:11 they *o* him by the blood of the Lamb
 17:14 Lamb shall *o* them: for he is Lord of lords
 21:7 he that *o* shall inherit all things

Overflow (Overflown)

See also Abound

Deut. 11:4 Red sea to *o* them as they pursued after
 Josh. 3:15 Jordan *o* all his banks all the time of
 Ps. 69:15 let not the waterflood *o* me, neither let
 78:20 the waters gushed out, and the streams *o*
 Is. 43:2 through the rivers, they shall not *o* thee
 2 Pet. 3:6 the world . . . being *o* with water, perished

Overflowing

Job 28:11 he bindeth the floods from *o*
 38:25 divided a watercourse for the *o* of waters
 Hab. 3:10 the *o* of the water passed by

Overpast

Is. 26:20 moment, until the indignation be *o*

Overseer

Gen. 39:4 made him *o* over his house, and all that
 Prov. 6:7 which having no guide, *o*, or ruler
 Acts 20:28 Holy Ghost hath made you *o*, to feed the

Overshadow

Mt. 17:5 (Mk. 9:7; Lk. 9:34) a bright cloud *o* them
 Lk. 1:35 and the power of the Highest shall *o* thee

Oversight

Gen. 43:12 in your hand; peradventure it was an *o*
 Num. 4:16 pertaineth . . . the *o* of all the tabernacle
 2 Kgs. 12:11 had the *o* of the house of the LORD
 1 Pet. 5:2 taking the *o* thereof, not by constraint

Overspread

Gen. 9:19 and of them was the whole earth *o*
 Dan. 9:27 for the *o* of abominations he shall make

Overtake (Overtook, Overtaken)

Gen. 31:25 Laban *o* Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched
 44:4 follow after the men . . . when thou dost *o* them
 Ps. 18:37 I have pursued mine enemies, and *o* them
 Is. 59:9 far from us, neither doth justice *o* us
 Jer. 42:16 the sword . . . shall *o* you there in . . . Egypt
 Amos 9:13 that the plowman shall *o* the reaper
 Gal. 6:1 brethren, if a man be *o* in a fault, ye
 1 Thes. 5:4 that day should *o* you as a thief

Overthrow

(Overthrew, Overthrown)

Gen. 19:21 I will not *o* this city, for the which
 Ex. 14:27 LORD *o* the Egyptians in the midst of the
 15:7 thou hast *o* them that rose up against thee
 23:24 *o* them, and quite break down their images
 Deut. 12:3 *o* their altars, and break their pillars
 2 Sam. 10:3 (1 Chr. 19:3) spy it out, and to *o* it?
 Job 19:6 God hath *o* me, and hath compassed me
 Ps. 106:26 his hand . . . to *o* them in the wilderness
 140:4 wicked . . . who have purposed to *o* my goings
 Prov. 11:11 city . . . is *o* by the mouth of the wicked
 12:7 wicked are *o*, and are not: but the house of
 13:6 in the way: but wickedness *o* the sinner
 14:11 house of the wicked shall be *o*: but the
 18:5 is not good . . . to *o* the righteous in judgment

Prov. 21:12 but God *o* the wicked for their wickedness
22:12 the LORD . . . *o* the words of the transgressor
29:4 the land; but he that receiveth gifts *o* it
Is. 13:19 (Jer. 50:40; Amos 4:11) when God *o* Sodom
Jer. 18:23 but let them be *o* before thee; deal thus
Amos 4:11 I have *o* some of you, as God *o* Sodom
Jon. 3:4 yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be *o*
Hag. 2:22 I will *o* the throne of kingdoms, and I
Mt. 21:12 (Mk. 11:15; Jn. 2:15) and *o* the tables of
2 Tim. 2:18 have erred . . . and *o* the faith of some

Overtum

Judg. 7:13 smote it that it fell, and *o* it, that
Job 9:5 the mountains . . . which *o* them in his anger
Ezek. 21:27 I will *o*, *o* it; and it shall be no

Overwhelm

Ps. 55:5 are come upon me, and horror hath *o* me
61:2 will I cry unto thee, when my heart is *o*
77:3 troubled: I complained, and my spirit was *o*
78:53 feared not: but the sea *o* their enemies
124:4 then the waters had *o* us, the stream had
142:3 (143:4) when my spirit was *o* within me, then

Owe

Mt. 18:24 which *o* him ten thousand talents
Lk. 7:41 one *o* five hundred pence . . . the other fifty
16:5 the first, How much *o* thou unto my lord?
Rom. 13:8 *o* no man any thing, but to love one
Phlm. 18 *o* thee aught, put that on mine account

Own

1 Chr. 29:14 and of thine *o* have we given thee
Mt. 20:15 lawful . . . to do what I will with mine *o*?
Jn. 1:11 came unto his *o* . . . his *o* received him not
13:1 having loved his *o* which were in the world
1 Cor. 6:19 know ye not that . . . ye are not your *o*?
10:24 let no man seek his *o*, but every man
13:5 seeketh not her *o*, is not easily provoked
Phil. 2:4 look not every man on his *o* things, but
2:21 for all seek their *o*, not . . . Jesus Christ's
1 Tim. 5:8 but if any provide not for his *o*

Owner

Ex. 21:28 stoned . . . the *o* of the ox shall be quit
Ecc. 5:11 and what good is there to the *o* thereof
Is. 1:3 ox knoweth his *o*, and the ass his master's

Ox (Oxen)

Ex. 21:28 if an *o* gore a man . . . then the *o* shall be
22:1 steal an *o* . . . shall restore five *o* for an *o*
Deut. 25:4 (1 Cor. 9:9; 1 Tim. 5:18) not muzzle the *o*
1 Sam. 11:7 took a yoke of *o* . . . hewed them in pieces
Job 6:5 *o* loweth the *o* over his fodder?
Ps. 69:31 shall please the LORD better than an *o*
Prov. 14:4 much increase . . . by the strength of the *o*
15:17 than a stalled *o* and hatred therewith
Is. 1:3 the *o* knoweth his owner, and the ass his
11:7 and the lion shall eat straw like the *o*
Jer. 11:19 an *o* that is brought to the slaughter
Lk. 14:19 bought five yoke of *o*, and I go to prove
Jn. 2:14 found in the temple those that sold *o* and
1 Cor. 9:9 of the *o* . . . Doth God take care for *o*?

P

Pacify

Prov. 16:14 wrath of a king . . . a wise man will *p* it
21:14 a gift in secret *p* anger; and a reward in
Ecc. 10:4 place; for yielding *p* great offenses
Ezek. 16:63 when I am *p* toward thee for all that

Paid See Pay

Pain See also Affliction, Anguish, Distress, Grief

Job 14:22 but his flesh upon him shall have *p*
33:19 chastened also with *p* . . . bones with strong *p*
Ps. 55:4 my heart is sore *p* within me
116:3 *p* of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble
Is. 21:3 my loins filled with *p*: pangs have taken
26:18 we have been with child, we have been in *p*
66:7 before her *p* came, she was delivered of a
Jer. 4:19 my bowels! I am *p* at my very heart
Rom. 8:22 creation groaneth and travaileth in *p*
Rev. 16:10 and they gnawed their tongues for *p*
21:4 neither shall there be any more *p*

Painful

Ps. 73:16 thought to know this . . . was too *p* for me
2 Cor. 11:27 weariness and *p*, in watchings often

Paint

2 Kgs. 9:30 and she *p* her face, and tired her head
Ezek. 23:40 *p* thy eyes, and deckedst thyself with

Palace

1 Chr. 29:1 the *p* is not for man, but for the LORD
Ps. 45:8 of myrrh, and aloes . . . out of the ivory *p*
45:15 they shall enter into the King's *p*
48:13 mark ye well her bulwarks, consider her *p*
122:7 thy walls, and prosperity within thy *p*
Song 8:9 we will build upon her a *p* of silver
Is. 25:2 a ruin: a *p* of strangers to be no city
Amos 6:8 abhor the excellency of Jacob . . . hate his *p*
Mt. 26:3 assembled . . . unto the *p* of the high priest
26:58 (Mk. 14:54) unto the high priest's *p*
Lk. 11:21 when a strong man armed keepeth his *p*
Jn. 18:15 with Jesus into the *p* of the high priest
Phil. 1:13 bonds in Christ . . . manifest in all the *p*

Pale

Rev. 6:8 I looked, and behold a *p* horse

Palm See also Hand

Is. 49:16 have graven thee upon the *p* of my hands
Mt. 26:67 (Mk. 14:65) smote him with the *p* of their
Jn. 18:22 struck Jesus with the *p* of his hand

Palm See also Tree

Deut. 34:3 (2 Chr. 28:15) Jericho, the city of *p* trees
Judg. 4:5 she dwelt under the *p* tree of Deborah
Ps. 92:12 righteous shall flourish like the *p* tree
Song 7:7 this thy stature is like to a *p* tree
Jn. 12:13 took branches of *p* trees, and went forth
Rev. 7:9 with white robes, and *p* in their hands

Palmerworm

Joel 1:4 the *p* hath left hath the locust eaten
2:25 the caterpillar, and the *p*, my great army

Palsy

Mt. 4:24 those that had the *p*; and he healed them
8:6 my servant lieth at home sick of the *p*
9:2 (Mk. 2:3; Lk. 5:18) brought . . . man sick of the *p*
Acts 8:7 with *p*, and that were lame, were healed
9:33 his bed eight years, and was sick of the *p*

Pang

Is. 13:8 *p* and sorrows shall take hold of them
Mic. 4:9 *p* have taken thee as a woman in travail

Pant

Ps. 38:10 my heart *p*, my strength faileth me
42:1 as the hart *p* after the water brooks, so *p*
119:131 I opened my mouth, and *p*: for I longed
Is. 21:4 my heart *p*, fearfulness affrighted me

Paphos Acts 13:6, 13

Parable *See also* Byword, Proverb

Num. 23:7 and he took up his *p*, and said, Balak Job 27:1 (29:1) moreover Job continued his *p*
 Ps. 49:4 will incline mine ear to a *p*: I will open
 78:2 (Mt. 13:35) I will open my mouth in a *p*
 Prov. 26:7 equal: so is a *p* in the mouth of fools
 Ezek. 17:2 and speak a *p* unto the house of Israel
 20:49 they say of me, Doth he not speak *p*?
 24:3 utter a *p* unto the rebellious house, and say
 Mic. 2:4 day shall one take up a *p* against you
 Hab. 2:6 shall not. . . these take up a *p* against him
 Mt. 13:3 (Mk. 4:2) spake many things unto them in *p*
 13:13 (Mk. 4:11; Lk. 8:10) speak I to them in *p*
 13:34 (Mk. 4:34) and without a *p* spake he not
 22:1 Jesus. . . spake unto them again by *p*, and
 24:32 (Mk. 13:28; Lk. 21:29) learn a *p* of the fig
 Mk. 4:13 this *p*? and how then will ye know all *p*?

Paradise *See also* Eden, Heaven

Lk. 23:43 today shalt thou be with me in *p*
 2 Cor. 12:4 how that he was caught up into *p*
 Rev. 2:7 which is in the midst of the *p* of God

Pardon *See also* Forgive, Remission, Remit

Ex. 23:21 for he will not *p* your transgressions
 34:9 *p* our iniquity and our sin, and take us
 Num. 14:19 *p*, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this
 1 Sam. 15:25 I pray thee, *p* my sin, and turn again
 2 Kgs. 5:18 in this thing the LORD *p* thy servant
 24:4 innocent blood; which the LORD would not *p*
 2 Chr. 30:18 saying, The good LORD *p* every one
 Neh. 9:17 but thou art a God ready to *p*, gracious
 Job 7:21 and why dost thou not *p* my transgression
 Ps. 25:11 thy name's sake, O LORD, *p* mine iniquity
 Is. 40:2 is accomplished, that her iniquity is *p*
 55:7 return. . . to our God, for he will abundantly *p*
 Jer. 5:1 that seeketh the truth; and I will *p* it
 5:7 how shall I *p*. . . thy children have forsaken me
 33:8 I will *p* all their iniquities, whereby they
 50:20 he found: for I will *p* them whom I reserve
 Lam. 3:42 transgressed. . . rebelled: thou hast not *p*
 Mic. 7:18 is a God like unto thee, that *p* iniquity

Parent *See also* Father, Mother

Mt. 10:21 (Mk. 13:12) shall rise up against their *p*
 Lk. 12:16 be betrayed both by *p*, and brethren
 Jn. 9:2 Master, who did sin, this man, or his *p*
 Rom. 1:30 spiteful, proud. . . disobedient to *p*
 2 Cor. 12:14 not to lay up for my *p*, but the *p*
 Eph. 6:1 (Col. 3:20) children, obey your *p*
 1 Tim. 5:4 piety at home, and to requite their *p*
 2 Tim. 3:2 disobedient to *p*, unthankful, unholy

Parlor

Judg. 3:20 Ehud came. . . he was sitting in a summer *p*

Part *See also* Divide, Portion, Separate

Num. 18:20 any *p* among them: I am thy *p* and thine
 Ruth 1:17 if aught but death *p* thee and me
 1 Sam. 30:24 so shall his *p* be that tarrieth by
 2 Sam. 19:43 we have ten *p* in the king
 20:1 we have no *p* in David, neither have we
 2 Kgs. 2:14 the waters, they *p* hither and thither
 Ps. 22:18 (Mt. 27:35; Mk. 15:24; Lk. 23:34; Jn. 19:24)
p my garments among them, and cast lots
 51:6 truth in the inward *p*; and in the hidden *p*
 118:7 LORD taketh my *p* with them that help me
 Mk. 9:40 for he that is not against us is on our *p*
 Lk. 10:42 and Mary hath chosen that good *p*, which
 24:51 he was *p* from them, and carried up into
 Jn. 13:8 if I wash thee not, thou hast no *p* with me
 19:23 and made four *p*, to every soldier a *p*
 Acts 2:45 sold their. . . goods, and *p* them to all men
 5:2 and kept back *p* of the price, his wife also
 1 Cor. 13:9 for we know in *p*, and we prophesy in *p*
 2 Cor. 6:15 or what *p* hath he that believeth with

Heb. 2:14 also himself likewise took *p* of the same
 Rev. 20:6 he that hath *p* in the first resurrection
 22:19 take away his *p* out of the book of life

Partaker

Ps. 50:18 with him, and hast been *p* with adulterers
 Mt. 23:30 *p* with them in the blood of the prophets
 Rom. 15:27 been made *p* of their spiritual things
 1 Cor. 9:10 thresheth in hope. . . be *p* of his hope
 9:13 wait at the altar are *p* with the altar?
 10:17 for we are all *p* of that one bread
 10:18 which eat of the sacrifices *p* of the altar?
 10:21 ye cannot be *p* of the Lord's table, and of
 2 Cor. 1:7 as ye are *p* of the sufferings, so shall
 Eph. 3:6 *p* of his promise in Christ by the gospel
 5:7 be not ye therefore *p* with them
 Phil. 1:7 of the gospel, ye all are *p* of my grace
 Col. 1:12 made us meet to be *p* of the inheritance
 1 Tim. 5:22 neither be *p* of other men's sins
 2 Tim. 1:8 but be thou *p* of the afflictions of the
 Heb. 3:1 holy brethren, *p* of the heavenly calling
 3:14 for we are made *p* of Christ, if we hold the
 6:4 and were made *p* of the Holy Ghost
 12:10 that we might be *p* of his holiness
 1 Pet. 4:13 as ye are *p* of Christ's sufferings
 5:1 also a *p* of the glory that shall be revealed
 2 Pet. 1:4 ye might be *p* of the divine nature
 2 Jn. 11 biddeth him God-speed is *p* of his evil
 Rev. 18:4 my people, that ye be not *p* of her sins

Partial

Mal. 2:9 not kept my ways. . . have been *p* in the law
 Jas. 2:4 are ye not then *p* in yourselves, and are

Partiality

1 Tim. 5:21 one before another, doing nothing by *p*
 Jas. 3:17 fruits, without *p*, and without hypocrisy

Partition

Eph. 2:14 broken down the middle wall of *p* between

Partner

Prov. 29:24 is *p* with a thief hateth his own soul
 Lk. 5:7 they beckoned unto their *p*, which were in
 2 Cor. 8:23 of Titus, he is my *p* and fellow helper
 Phlm. 17 if thou count me. . . a *p*, receive him as

Partridge

1 Sam. 26:20 seek a flea, as when one doth hunt a *p*
 Jer. 17:11 as the *p* sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth

Pass *See also* Exceed, Past

Ex. 12:13 when I see the blood, I will *p* over you
 12:23 LORD will *p* through to smite the Egyptians
 33:22 while my glory *p* by, that I will put thee
 Num. 20:17 let us *p*, I pray thee, through thy country
 Josh. 3:4 for ye have not *p* this way heretofore
 3:17 *p* over on dry ground, until all the people
 2 Sam. 1:26 thy love to me was wonderful, *p* the
 15:23 people *p* over: the king also himself *p* over
 1 Kgs. 19:11 LORD *p* by, and a great and strong wind
 2 Chr. 9:22 Solomon *p* all the kings of the earth
 Ps. 84:6 who *p* through the valley of Baca make it
 Is. 43:2 when thou *p* through the waters, I will be
 Lam. 1:12 is it nothing to you, all ye that *p* by?
 Ezek. 20:37 I will cause you to *p* under the rod
 Amos 7:8 I will not again *p* by them any more
 Mic. 7:18 *p* by the transgression of the remnant
 Zech. 3:4 caused thine iniquity to *p* from thee
 Mt. 5:18 one jot or one tittle shall in no wise *p*
 24:35 (Mk. 13:31; Lk. 21:33) heaven. . . earth shall *p*
 26:39 (Mk. 14:35) possible, let this cup *p* from me
 Lk. 4:30 but he, *p* through the midst of them, went
 10:31 when he saw him, he *p* by on the other side
 16:17 and it is easier for heaven and earth to *p*
 16:26 which would *p* from hence to you cannot
 18:37 they told him that Jesus of Nazareth *p* by
 Jn. 5:24 condemnation; but is *p* from death unto life

1 Cor. 7:31 for the fashion of this world *p* away
 2 Cor. 5:17 a new creature: old things are *p* away
 Eph. 3:19 the love of Christ, which *p* knowledge
 Phil. 4:7 peace of God, which *p* all understanding
 Heb. 4:14 high priest, that is *p* into the heavens
 Jas. 1:10 as the flower of the grass he shall *p*
 2 Pet. 3:10 heavens shall *p* away with a great
 1 Jn. 2:17 world *p* away, and the lust thereof
 3:14 we know that we have *p* from death unto life
 Rev. 21:1 first heaven and . . . first earth were *p* away
 21:4 any more pain . . . the former things are *p* away

Passage

Num. 20:21 Edom refused to give Israel *p* through
 1 Sam. 14:4 between the *p*, by which Jonathan

Passenger

Prov. 9:15 to call *p* who go right on their ways
 Ezek. 39:11 valley of the *p* on the east of the sea

Passion

Acts 1:3 showed himself alive after his *p* by many
 14:15 we also are men of like *p* with you
 Jas. 5:17 Elijah was a man subject to like *p* as we

Passover

Ex. 12:11 shall eat it in haste: it is the LORD's *p*
 Lev. 23:5 (Num. 28:16) fourteenth . . . the LORD's *p*
 Num. 9:5 they kept the *p* on the fourteenth day
 Deut. 16:1 and keep the *p* unto the LORD thy God
 Josh. 5:10 encamped in Gilgal, and kept the *p*
 2 Kgs. 23:21 (2 Chr. 35:1) keep the *p* unto the LORD
 2 Chr. 30:1 and Hezekiah sent to all . . . to keep the *p*
 Ezra 6:19 the children of the captivity kept the *p*
 Mt. 26:2 (Mk. 14:1; Lk. 22:1) is the feast of the *p*
 26:19 (Mk. 14:16; Lk. 22:13) made ready the *p*
 Jn. 13:1 before the feast of the *p*, when Jesus knew
 18:39 I should release unto you one at the *p*
 1 Cor. 5:7 even Christ our *p* is sacrificed for us
 Heb. 11:28 through faith he kept the *p*

Past See also Pass

1 Sam. 15:32 surely the bitterness of death is *p*
 Job 17:11 my days are *p*, my purposes are broken off
 Ps. 90:4 thousand years . . . as yesterday when it is *p*
 Eccl. 3:15 and God requireth that which is *p*
 Song 2:11 winter is *p*, the rain is over and gone
 Jer. 8:20 the harvest is *p*, the summer is ended
 Acts 14:16 who in times *p* suffered all nations to
 Rom. 3:25 remission of sins that are *p*, through the
 Eph. 2:2 wherein in time *p* ye walked according to
 2 Tim. 2:18 that the resurrection is *p* already
 Heb. 1:1 spake in time *p* unto the fathers by the
 1 Jn. 2:8 darkness is *p* . . . the true light now shineth

Pastor See also Shepherd

Jer. 2:8 the *p* also transgressed against me
 10:21 *p* are become brutish, and have not sought
 23:1 woe be unto the *p* that destroy and scatter
 Eph. 4:11 evangelists; and some, *p* and teachers

Pasture

Gen. 47:4 thy servants have no *p* for their flocks
 Ps. 23:2 he maketh me to lie down in green *p*
 65:13 the *p* are clothed with flocks; the valleys
 79:13 we thy people and sheep of thy *p* will give
 95:7 we are the people of his *p*, and the sheep
 Is. 49:9 and their *p* shall be in all high places
 Jer. 23:1 destroy and scatter the sheep of my *p*!
 Lam. 1:6 are become like harts that find no *p*
 Ezek. 34:14 I will feed them in a good *p*, and upon
 34:31 ye my flock, the flock of my *p*, are men
 Hos. 13:6 according to their *p* . . . were they filled
 Joel 1:18 are perplexed, because they have no *p*
 Jn. 10:9 and shall go in and out, and find *p*

Path See also Highway, Way

Num. 22:24 angel . . . stood in a *p* of the vineyards

Job 8:13 so are the *p* of all that forget God
 Ps. 16:11 thou wilt show me the *p* of life
 17:4 I have kept me from the *p* of the destroyer
 23:3 he leadeth me in the *p* of righteousness for
 25:4 show me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy *p*
 25:10 all the *p* of the LORD are mercy and truth
 27:11 lead me in a plain *p*, because of mine enemies
 65:11 with thy goodness; and thy *p* drop fatness
 77:19 in the sea, and thy *p* in the great waters
 119:105 lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my *p*
 139:3 thou compassest my *p* and my lying down
 Prov. 3:6 acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy *p*
 4:18 the *p* of the just is as the shining light
 Is. 2:3 (Mic. 4:2) his ways, and we will walk in his *p*
 26:7 most upright, dost weigh the *p* of the just
 42:16 lead them in *p* that they have not known
 Jer. 6:16 ask for the old *p*, where is the good way
 18:15 stumble in their ways from the ancient *p*
 Lam. 3:9 inclosed my ways . . . made my *p* crooked
 Mt. 3:3 (Mk. 1:3; Lk. 3:4) make his *p* straight
 Heb. 12:13 and make straight *p* for your feet, lest

Patience See also Long-suffering

Mt. 18:26 have *p* with me, and I will pay thee all
 Lk. 21:19 in your *p* possess ye your souls
 Rom. 5:3 knowing that tribulation worketh *p*
 8:25 we see not, then do we with *p* wait for it
 15:4 we through *p* and comfort of the Scriptures
 2 Cor. 6:4 as the ministers of God, in much *p*, in
 12:12 were wrought among you in all *p*, in signs
 1 Thes. 1:3 and of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ
 2 Thes. 1:4 *p* and faith in all your persecutions
 1 Tim. 6:11 godliness, faith, love, *p*, meekness
 Tit. 2:2 sober . . . sound in faith, in charity, in *p*
 Heb. 6:12 through faith and *p* inherit the promises
 10:36 have need of *p*, that, after ye have done
 12:1 and let us run with *p* the race that is set
 Jas. 1:3 that the trying of your faith worketh *p*
 5:11 have heard of the *p* of Job, and have seen
 2 Pet. 1:6 to temperance, *p*; and to *p*, godliness
 Rev. 1:9 and in the kingdom and *p* of Jesus Christ
 2:2 (2:19) I know thy works . . . thy labor, and thy *p*
 3:10 because thou hast kept the word of my *p*
 13:10 (14:12) here is the *p* . . . of the saints

Patient

Ecc. 7:8 the *p* in spirit is better than the proud
 Rom. 2:7 them who by *p* continuance in well doing
 12:12 rejoicing in hope; *p* in tribulation
 1 Thes. 5:14 support the weak, be *p* toward all men
 2 Thes. 3:5 and into the *p* waiting for Christ
 1 Tim. 3:3 but *p*, not a brawler, not covetous
 2 Tim. 2:24 gentle unto all men, apt to teach, *p*
 5:8 be ye also *p*; stablish your hearts: for the

Patiently

Ps. 40:1 I waited *p* for the LORD; and he inclined
 1 Pet. 2:20 for your faults, ye shall take it *p*?

Patmos Rev. 1:9

Patriarch

Acts 7:8 begat Jacob; and Jacob begat the twelve *p*

Pattern See also Example, Form, Image

Ex. 25:9 after the *p* of the tabernacle, and the *p*
 25:40 (Heb. 8:5) *p* . . . showed thee in the mount
 1 Chr. 28:11 David gave to Solomon his son the *p*
 1 Tim. 1:16 for a *p* to them which should hereafter
 Tit. 2:7 in all things showing thyself a *p* of good
 Heb. 9:23 *p* of things in . . . heavens should be purified

Paul (Saul)

Born in Tarsus, Acts 22:3; educated under Gamaliel,
 Acts 22:3; consented to Stephen's death, Acts 7:58;
 8:1 (22:20); persecuted the Church, Acts 8:3; 9:1-2
 (22:4-5; 26:10-11; 1 Cor. 15:9; Gal. 1:13; Phil. 3:6);
 converted near Damascus, Acts 9:3-19 (22:6-16;

26:12-20); went into Arabia, Gal. 1:17; preached three years in Damascus, Gal. 1:17; went up to Jerusalem, Acts 9:26-28; Gal. 1:18-19; abode in Cilicia, Gal. 1:21-23; missionary work, Acts 13-14; 15:36-18:22; 18:23-21:17; attended the Council of Jerusalem, Acts 15:1-29; Gal. 2:1-10; arrested in Jerusalem, Acts 21:27-40; imprisoned in Caesarea, Acts 23:23-35; defended himself before Felix, Acts 24; appealed unto Caesar, Acts 25:10-12; defended himself before Agrippa, Acts 26; journeyed to Rome, Acts 27:1-28:16; preached during imprisonment, Acts 28:17-31.

1 Cor. 1:13 is Christ divided? was *P* crucified for 3:4 I am of *P*; and another, I am of Apollos
2 Pet. 1:15 as our beloved brother *P*. . hath written

Pavilion

2 Sam. 22:12 (Ps. 18:11) he made darkness *p* round
Ps. 27:5 time of trouble he shall hide me in his *p*
Jer. 43:10 he shall spread his royal *p* over them

Pay (Paid) See also Bestow, Give, Recompense, Reward

Ex. 21:19 only he shall *p* for the loss of his time
22:7 if the thief be found, let him *p* double
Deut. 23:21 a vow . . thou shalt not slack to *p* it
2 Sam. 15:7 Absalom said . . let me go and *p* my vow
2 Kgs. 4:7 go, sell the oil, and *p* thy debt
Ps. 37:21 the wicked borroweth, and *p* not again
66:13 with burnt offerings: I will *p*. . my vows
76:11 vow, and *p* unto the LORD your God: let all
Prov. 19:17 he hath given will he *p* him again
22:27 if thou hast nothing to *p*, why should he
Eccl. 5:4 vowest a vow unto God, defer not to *p* it
Jon. 1:3 ship going to Tarshish: so he *p* the fare
2:9 I will *p* that that I have vowed
Mt. 5:26 till thou hast *p* the uttermost farthing
17:24 and said, Doth not your master *p* tribute?
Lk. 7:42 they had nothing to *p*, he frankly forgave
12:59 till thou hast *p* the very last mite
Heb. 7:9 Levi also, who receiveth tithes, *p* tithes

Peace See also Peace Offering, Quietness, Rest

Lev. 26:6 and I will give *p* in the land, and ye shall
Num. 6:26 lift up thy countenance . . give thee *p*
25:12 behold, I give unto him my covenant of *p*
Deut. 20:10 to fight against it, then proclaim *p*
Judg. 6:23 the LORD said unto him, *P* be unto thee
2 Sam. 10:19 (1 Chr. 19:19) made *p* with Israel
1 Kgs. 2:5 he slew, and shed the blood of war in *p*
2:33 shall there be *p* for ever from the LORD
2 Kgs. 7:9 day of good tidings, and we hold our *p*
20:19 (Is. 39:8) *p* and truth be in my days?
1 Chr. 22:9 will give *p* and quietness unto Israel
Job 22:21 acquaint now thyself with him . . be at *p*
Ps. 4:8 I will both lay me down in *p*, and sleep
28:3 speak *p* to their neighbors, but mischief is
34:14 (1 Pet. 3:11) do good; seek *p*, and pursue it
35:20 speak not *p*: but they devise deceitful
37:11 delight themselves in the abundance of *p*
72:3 the mountains shall bring *p* to the people
85:10 righteousness and *p* have kissed each other
119:165 great *p* have they which love thy law
120:7 I am for *p*: but when I speak, they are
122:6 pray for the *p* of Jerusalem: they shall
125:5 of iniquity: but *p* shall be upon Israel
Prov. 3:2 long life, and *p*, shall they add to thee
3:17 ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are *p*
11:12 but a man of understanding holdeth his *p*
Eccl. 3:8 a time of war, and a time of *p*
Is. 9:7 of his government and *p*. . shall be no end
26:3 thou wilt keep him in perfect *p*, whose mind
27:5 make *p* with me; and he shall make *p* with me
32:17 the work of righteousness shall be *p*
38:17 behold, for *p* I had great bitterness

Is. 45:7 I make *p*, and create evil: I the LORD do all
48:22 (57:21) no *p*, saith the LORD, unto the wicked
52:7 (Nah. 1:15) good tidings, that publisheth *p*
53:5 the chastisement of our *p* was upon him
54:13 and great shall be the *p* of thy children
55:12 go out with joy, and be led forth with *p*
57:19 *p*, to him that is far off, and . . that is near
59:8 (Rom. 3:17) the way of *p* they know not
60:17 I will also make thy officers *p*, and thine
66:12 behold, I will extend *p* to her like a river
Jer. 6:14 (8:11; Ezek. 13:10) *p*, when there is no *p*
8:15 (14:19) looked for *p*, but no good came
14:13 but I will give you assured *p* in this place
16:5 for I have taken away my *p* from this people
28:9 the prophet which prophesieth of *p*, when
29:7 seek the *p*. . for in the *p*. . shall ye have *p*
33:6 reveal unto them the abundance of *p* and truth
Ezek. 7:25 shall seek *p*, and there shall be none
34:25 (37:26) I will make with them a covenant of *p*
Obad. 7 that were at *p* with thee have deceived thee
Mic. 3:5 that bite with their teeth, and cry, *P*
5:5 this man shall be the *p*, when the Assyrian
Hag. 2:9 in this place will I give *p*, saith the LORD
Zech. 8:19 therefore love the truth and *p*
9:10 he shall speak *p* unto the heathen: and his
Mal. 2:6 he walked with me in *p* and equity, and
Mt. 10:13 (Lk. 10:5) worthy, let your *p* come upon it
10:34 (Lk. 12:51) that I am come to send *p* on earth
Mk. 4:39 wind, and said unto the sea, *P*, be still
9:50 have salt . . and have *p* one with another
Lk. 1:79 to guide our feet into the way of *p*
2:14 and on earth *p*, good will toward men
14:32 ambassador, and desireth conditions of *p*
19:38 *p* in heaven, and glory in the highest
19:42 the things which belong unto thy *p*!
24:36 (Jn. 20:19) saith unto them, *P* be unto you
Jn. 14:27 *p* I leave with you, my *p* I give unto you
16:33 spoken unto you, that in me ye might have *p*
Acts 10:36 of Israel, preaching *p* by Jesus Christ
Rom. 1:7 (1 Cor. 1:3; 2 Cor. 1:2; Gal. 1:3; Eph. 1:2;
Phil. 1:2; Col. 1:2; 1 Thes. 1:1; 2 Thes. 1:2;
Phlm. 3) grace to you, and *p*
5:1 being justified by faith, we have *p* with God
8:6 but to be spiritually minded is life and *p*
10:15 lest of them that preach the gospel of *p*
14:19 follow after the things which make for *p*
15:13 God of hope fill you with all joy and *p* in
1 Cor. 7:15 such cases: but God hath called us to *p*
14:33 God is not . . author of confusion, but of *p*
2 Cor. 13:11 live in *p*; and the God of love and *p*
Gal. 5:22 the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, *p*
6:16 walk according to this rule, *p* be on them
Eph. 2:14 for he is our *p*, who hath made both one
6:23 *p* be to the brethren, and love with faith
Phil. 4:7 *p* of God, which passeth all understanding
4:9 do: and the God of *p* shall be with you
Col. 1:20 made *p* through the blood of his cross
3:15 let the *p* of God rule in your hearts
1 Thes. 5:3 *p* and safety; then sudden destruction
5:13 and be at *p* among yourselves
2 Thes. 3:16 LORD of *p* himself give you *p* always
2 Tim. 2:22 follow righteousness, faith, charity, *p*
Heb. 12:14 follow *p* with all men, and holiness
Jas. 3:18 fruit . . is sown in *p* of them that make *p*
1 Pet. 5:14 *p* be with you all that are in Christ Jesus
2 Pet. 3:14 may be found of him in *p*, without spot
Rev. 6:4 power was given to him . . to take *p* from the

Peaceable See also Quiet

Gen. 34:21 these men are *p* with us; therefore let
2 Sam. 20:19 am one of them that are *p* and faithful
Is. 32:18 my people shall dwell in a *p* habitation
Jer. 25:37 *p* habitations are cut down because of
1 Tim. 2:2 that we may lead a quiet and *p* life
Heb. 12:11 afterward it yieldeth the *p* fruit of
Jas. 3:17 wisdom . . from above is first pure, then *p*

Peaceably

1 Kgs. 2:13 she said, Comest thou *p*? And he said, *P*
 1 Chr. 12:17 if ye be come *p* unto me to help me
 Jer. 9:8 deceit: one speaketh *p* to his neighbor
 Rom. 12:18 if it be possible. . . live *p* with all men

Peacemaker

Mt. 5:9 blessed are the *p*: for they shall be called

Peace Offering

Lev. 3:1 if his oblation be a sacrifice of *p o*
 7:11 this is the law of the sacrifice of *p o*
 17:5 offer them for *p o* unto the LORD
 Deut. 27:7 thou shalt offer *p o*, and shalt eat
 Amos 5:22 neither will I regard the *p o* of your fat

Pecolck

Job 39:13 gavest thou the goodly wings unto the *p*?

Pearl

Mt. 7:6 neither cast ye your *p* before swine, lest
 13:46 found one *p* of great price, went and sold
 1 Tim. 2:9 not with braided hair, or gold, or *p*
 Rev. 17:4 and decked with. . . precious stones and *p*
 21:21 twelve *p*; every several gate was of one *p*

Peculiar

Ex. 19:5 then ye shall be a *p* treasure unto me
 Deut. 14:2 LORD hath chosen thee to be a *p* people
 26:18 avouched thee this day to be his *p* people
 Ps. 135:4 hath chosen. . . Israel for his *p* treasure
 Tit. 2:14 purify unto himself a *p* people, zealous
 1 Pet. 2:9 priesthood, a holy nation, a *p* people

Peeled

Is. 18:2 to a nation scattered and *p*, to a people

Pelican

Ps. 102:6 I am like a *p* of the wilderness

Pen

Judg. 5:14 they that handle the *p* of the writer
 Ps. 45:1 my tongue is the *p* of a ready writer
 Is. 8:1 great roll, and write in it with a man's *p*
 Jer. 8:8 the *p* of the scribes is in vain
 17:1 sin of Judah is written with a *p* of iron
 3 Jn. 13 but I will not with ink and *p* write unto

Penny (Pence)

Mt. 18:28 his fellow servants. . . owed him a hundred *p*
 20:12 had agreed with the laborers for a *p* a day
 22:19 tribute money. . . they brought unto him a *p*
 Mk. 12:15 (Lk. 20:24) bring me a *p*, that I may see it
 Lk. 7:41 owed five hundred *p*, and the other fifty
 10:35 took out two *p*, and gave them to the host
 Rev. 6:6 say, A measure of wheat for a *p*

Pentecost

Acts 2:1 when the day of *P* was fully come
 20:16 he hasted. . . to be at Jerusalem the day of *P*
 1 Cor. 16:8 but I will tarry at Ephesus until *P*

Penury

Prov. 14:23 the talk of the lips tendeth only to *p*
 Lk. 21:4 she of her *p* hath cast in all the living

People See also Multitude, Nation

Gen. 11:6 and the LORD said, Behold, the *p* is one
 Ex. 3:7 (Acts 7:34) surely seen the affliction of my *p*
 5:1 (7:16; 8:1, 20; 9:1, 13; 10:3) let my *p* go
 6:7 I will take you to me for a *p*, and I will be
 15:13 led forth the *p* which thou hast redeemed
 32:9 (Deut. 9:13) seen this *p*. . . it is a stiffnecked *p*
 33:13 and consider that this nation is thy *p*
 33:16 be separated, I and thy *p*, from all the *p*
 Lev. 26:12 (2 Cor. 6:16) and ye shall be my *p*

Num. 14:14 have heard that thou LORD art among this *p*
 16:41 saying, Ye have killed the *p* of the LORD
 22:5 behold, there is a *p* come out from Egypt
 23:9 the *p* shall dwell alone, and. . . not be reckoned
 Deut. 4:20 Egypt, to be unto him a *p* of inheritance
 7:6 thou art a holy *p*. . . a special *p*. . . above all *p*
 9:26 God, destroy not thy *p* and thine inheritance
 10:15 he chose thy seed. . . even you above all *p*
 26:15 and bless thy *p* Israel, and the land which
 27:9 this day thou art become the *p* of the LORD
 29:13 establish thee today for a *p* unto himself
 32:9 LORD's portion is his *p*; Jacob is the lot of
 32:36 (Heb. 10:30) for the LORD shall judge his *p*
 Judg. 2:20 this *p* hath transgressed my covenant
 Ruth 1:6 LORD. . . visited his *p* in giving them bread
 1:16 thy *p* shall be my *p*, and thy God my God
 1 Sam. 2:24 ye make the LORD's *p* to transgress
 8:7 hearken unto the voice of the *p* in all that
 9:16 may save my *p*. . . for I have looked upon my *p*
 12:22 for the LORD will not forsake his *p* for
 14:45 the *p* rescued Jonathan, that he died not
 15:24 because I feared the *p*, and obeyed their voice
 2 Sam. 3:18 by. . . my servant David I will save my *p*
 7:10 (1 Chr. 17:9) appoint a place for my *p*
 7:23 (1 Chr. 17:21) what one nation. . . is like thy *p*
 7:24 (1 Chr. 17:22) thy *p* Israel. . . a *p* unto thee for
 22:44 (Ps. 18:43) *p* which I knew not shall serve me
 1 Kgs. 8:43 (2 Chr. 6:33) that all *p*. . . may know thy name
 1 Chr. 16:8 (Ps. 105:1) known his deeds among the *p*
 2 Chr. 7:14 if my *p*, which are called by my name
 Neh. 1:10 now these are thy servants and thy *p*
 Esth. 7:3 my life be given. . . and my *p* at my request
 Job 12:2 no doubt but ye are the *p*, and wisdom
 Ps. 3:8 unto the LORD; thy blessing is upon thy *p*
 14:7 LORD bringeth back the captivity of his *p*
 28:9 save thy *p*, and bless thine inheritance
 29:11 his *p*; the LORD will bless his *p* with peace
 33:12 and the *p* whom he hath chosen for his own
 60:3 thou hast showed thy *p* hard things
 67:3 (67:5) the *p* praise thee, O God; let all the *p*
 68:22 I will bring my *p* again from the depths of
 77:15 thou hast with thine arm redeemed thy *p*
 78:52 but made his own *p* to go forth like sheep
 79:13 so we thy *p* and sheep of thy pasture will
 81:11 but my *p* would not hearken to my voice
 85:6 revive us. . . that thy *p* may rejoice in thee?
 94:14 LORD will not cast off his *p*, neither will
 95:7 we are the *p* of his pasture, and the sheep
 100:3 we are his *p*, and the sheep of his pasture
 105:43 he brought forth his *p* with joy, and his
 106:40 wrath of the LORD kindled against his *p*
 111:9 he sent redemption unto his *p*; he hath
 117:1 (Rom. 15:11) ye nations; praise him, all ye *p*
 125:2 Jerusalem, so the LORD is round about his *p*
 135:14 (Heb. 10:30) the LORD will judge his *p*
 136:16 led his *p* through the wilderness: for his
 144:15 happy is that *p*, whose God is the LORD
 149:4 the LORD taketh pleasure in his *p*; he will
 Prov. 11:14 where no counsel is, the *p* fall; but
 29:18 where there is no vision the *p* perish
 Is. 1:3 Israel doth not know, my *p* doth not consider
 2:6 thou hast forsaken thy *p* the house of Jacob
 5:25 the anger of the LORD kindled against his *p*
 6:5 I dwell in the midst of a *p* of unclean lips
 19:25 blessed be Egypt my *p*, and Assyria the work
 24:2 shall be, as with the *p*, so with the priest:
 25:8 rebuke of his *p* shall he take away from off
 28:5 diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his *p*
 29:13 (Mt. 15:8; Mk. 7:6) this *p* draw near me with
 32:18 my *p* shall dwell in a peaceable habitation
 40:1 comfort ye, comfort ye my *p*, saith your God
 43:21 this *p* have I formed for myself; they shall
 47:6 I was wroth with my *p*, I have polluted mine
 51:7 the *p* in whose heart is my law; fear ye not
 52:6 my *p* shall know my name: therefore they
 53:8 the transgression of my *p* was he stricken
 56:7 shall be called a house of prayer for all *p*
 58:1 and show my *p* their transgression, and the
 60:21 thy *p* also shall be all righteous

Is. 63:14 so didst thou lead thy *p*, to make thyself
 65:19 will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my *p*
 Jer. 2:13 my *p* have committed two evils: they have
 2:32 her attire? yet my *p* have forgotten me
 5:23 this *p* hath a revolting and a rebellious
 7:16 (11:14; 14:11) pray not thou for this *p*
 7:23 (11:4; Ezek. 36:28) God, and ye shall be my *p*
 13:11 they might be unto me for a *p*, and for a
 15:7 I will destroy my *p*, since they return not
 18:15 because my *p* hath forgotten me, they have
 19:11 even so will I break this *p* and this city
 23:27 think to cause my *p* to forget my name by
 24:7 (32:38; Zech. 8:8) shall be my *p*, and I will be
 29:32 he behold the good that I will do for my *p*
 30:22 ye shall be my *p*, and I will be your God
 31:7 O LORD, save thy *p*, the remnant of Israel
 31:33 (Heb. 8:10) their God, and they shall be my *p*
 50:6 my *p* hath been lost sheep: their shepherds
 Ezek. 11:20 shall be my *p*, and I will be their God
 13:21 and deliver my *p* out of your hand
 14:11 they may be my *p*, and I may be their God
 34:30 they, even the house of Israel, are my *p*
 36:20 these are the *p* of the LORD, and are gone
 Dan. 7:14 all *p*, nations, and languages, should serve
 9:16 Jerusalem and thy *p* are become a reproach
 9:24 seventy weeks are determined upon thy *p*
 12:1 and at that time thy *p* shall be delivered
 Hos. 1:10 (Rom. 9:26) said. . . Ye are not my *p*
 2:23 (Rom. 9:25) were not my *p*. Thou art my *p*
 4:6 my *p* are destroyed for lack of knowledge
 11:7 my *p* are bent to backsliding from me
 Joel 2:18 LORD be jealous for his land. . . pity his *p*
 3:16 but the LORD will be the hope of his *p*
 Amos 7:15 unto me, Go, prophesy unto my *p* Israel
 8:2 the end is come upon my *p* of Israel; I will
 Mic. 3:5 concerning the prophets that make my *p* err
 4:1 exalted above the hills. . . *p* shall flow unto it
 6:2 for the LORD hath a controversy with his *p*
 Hab. 3:13 wentest forth for the salvation of thy *p*
 Zech. 2:11 many nations. . . shall be my *p*: and I will
 8:7 I will save my *p* from the east country
 13:9 I will say, It is my *p*: and they shall say
 Mt. 1:21 for he shall save his *p* from their sins
 4:16 the *p* which sat in darkness saw great light
 13:15 this *p*'s heart is waxed gross, and their
 Mk. 12:37 son? And the common *p* heard him gladly
 Lk. 1:17 to make ready a *p* prepared for the Lord
 1:68 for he hath visited and redeemed his *p*
 2:10 of great joy, which shall be to all *p*
 2:32 the Gentiles, and the glory of thy *p* Israel
 7:16 among us; and, That God hath visited his *p*
 9:18 he asked them. . . Whom say the *p* that I am?
 Acts 11:24 and much *p* was added unto the Lord
 15:14 to take out of them a *p* for his name
 18:10 hurt thee: for I have much *p* in this city
 Rom. 9:25 (1 Pet. 2:10) my *p*, which were not my *p*
 10:21 hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying *p*
 11:1 hath God cast away his *p*? God forbid
 2 Cor. 6:16 be their God, and they shall be my *p*
 Tit. 2:14 a peculiar *p*, zealous of good works
 Heb. 11:25 suffer affliction with the *p* of God, than
 1 Pet. 2:9 priesthood, a holy nation, a peculiar *p*
 2:10 past were not a *p*, but are now the *p* of God
 Jude 5 having saved the *p* out of the land of Egypt
 Rev. 18:4 come out of her, my *p*. . . be not partakers
 21:3 dwell with them, and they shall be his *p*

Perceive See also Comprehend, Discern, Know, See, Understand

Deut. 29:4 LORD hath not given you a heart to *p*
 Josh. 22:31 this day we *p* that the LORD is among us
 Judg. 6:22 when Gideon *p* that he was an angel of
 1 Sam. 3:8 Eli *p* that the LORD had called the child
 Neh. 6:12 lo, I *p* that God had not sent him
 Job 9:11 he passeth on also, but I *p* him not
 33:14 speaketh once, yea twice, yet man *p* it not
 Prov. 1:2 to know. . . to *p* the words of understanding
 Is. 6:9 (Mt. 13:14; Mk. 4:12; Acts 28:26) see. . . *p* not
 64:4 have not heard, nor *p* by the ear, neither

Mt. 21:45 (Lk. 20:19) they *p* that he spake of them
 22:18 (Lk. 20:23) Jesus *p* their wickedness
 Mk. 8:17 no bread? *p* ye not yet, neither understand?
 12:28 *p* that he had answered them well, asked him
 Lk. 6:41 but not the beam that is in thine own eye?
 9:45 saying. . . hid from them, that they *p* it not
 Jn. 4:19 woman saith. . . I *p* that thou art a prophet
 12:19 *p* ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the
 Acts 4:13 *p* that they were unlearned and ignorant
 8:23 I *p* that thou art in the gall of bitterness
 10:34 I *p* that God is no respecter of persons
 14:9 Paul. . . *p* that he had faith to be healed
 Gal. 2:9 *p* the grace that was given unto me
 1 Jn. 3:16 hereby *p* we the love of God, because he

Perdition

Jn. 17:12 none of them is lost, but the son of *p*
 Phil. 1:28 to them an evident token of *p*, but to
 2 Thes. 2:3 man of sin be revealed, the son of *p*
 1 Tim. 6:9 which drown men in destruction and *p*
 Heb. 10:39 we are not of them who draw back unto *p*
 Rev. 17:8 out of the bottomless pit, and go into *p*

Perfect See also Just, Whole

Gen. 6:9 Noah. . . a just man and *p* in his generations
 17:1 to Abram. . . walk before me, and be thou *p*
 Lev. 22:21 or sheep, it shall be *p* to be accepted
 Deut. 18:13 thou shalt be *p* with the LORD thy God
 25:15 a *p* and just weight, a *p* and just measure
 32:4 he is the Rock, his work is *p*: for all his
 2 Sam. 22:31 (Ps. 18:30) as for God, his way is *p*
 22:33 (Ps. 18:32) strength. . . he maketh my way *p*
 1 Kgs. 11:4 (15:3) heart was not *p* with the LORD
 15:14 (2 Chr. 15:17) Asa's heart was *p*
 1 Chr. 28:9 and serve him with a *p* heart and with
 29:19 give unto Solomon my son a *p* heart, to keep
 2 Chr. 16:9 of them whose heart is *p* toward him
 Job 1:1 (1:8; 2:3) *p*. . . upright. . . one that feared God
 8:20 God will not cast away a *p* man, neither will
 9:20 if I say, I am *p*, it shall also prove me
 22:3 gain to him, that thou makest thy ways *p*?
 36:4 he that is *p* in knowledge is with thee
 Ps. 19:7 law of the LORD is *p*, converting the soul
 37:37 mark the *p* man, and behold the upright
 101:2 I will walk within my house with a *p* heart
 138:8 the LORD will *p* that which concerneth me
 Prov. 4:18 shineth more and more unto the *p* day
 11:5 righteousness of the *p* shall direct his way
 Is. 26:3 thou wilt keep him in *p* peace, whose mind
 42:19 who is blind as he that is *p*
 Ezek. 28:15 thou wast *p* in thy ways from the day
 Mt. 5:48 be ye therefore *p*, even as your Father
 19:21 if thou wilt be *p*, go and sell that thou
 21:16 of babes and sucklings thou hast *p* praise?
 Lk. 6:40 every one that is *p* shall be as his master
 13:32 tomorrow, and the third day I shall be *p*
 Jn. 17:23 in me, that they may be made *p* in one
 Rom. 12:2 good, and acceptable, and *p* will of God
 1 Cor. 2:6 we speak wisdom among them that are *p*
 13:10 but when that which is *p* is come, then that
 2 Cor. 7:1 spirit, *p* holiness in the fear of God
 12:9 for my strength is made *p* in weakness
 13:11 be *p*, be of good comfort, be of one mind
 Gal. 3:3 Spirit, are ye now made *p* by the flesh?
 Eph. 4:12 for the *p* of the saints, for the work
 4:13 unto a *p* man, unto the measure of the
 Phil. 3:12 already attained, either were already *p*
 3:15 let us. . . as many as be *p*, be thus minded
 Col. 1:28 that we may present every man *p* in Christ
 4:12 stand *p* and complete in all the will of God
 1 Thes. 3:10 *p* that which is lacking in your faith?
 2 Tim. 3:17 the man of God may be *p*, thoroughly
 Heb. 2:10 to make the captain of their salvation *p*
 5:9 being made *p*, he became the author of eternal
 7:19 law made nothing *p*, but the bringing in of
 9:9 could not make him that did the service *p*
 9:11 to come, by a greater and more *p* tabernacle
 10:1 law. . . never. . . make the comers thereunto *p*
 10:14 by one offering he hath *p* for ever them

Heb. 11:40 that they without us should not be made *p*
 12:23 and to the spirits of just men made *p*
 13:21 make you *p* in every good work to do his
 Jas. 1:4 patience have her *p* work, that ye may be *p*
 1:17 good gift and every *p* gift is from above
 1:25 but whoso looketh into the *p* law of liberty
 2:22 his works, and by works was faith made *p*?
 3:2 man offend not in word, the same is a *p* man
 1 Pet. 5:10 make you *p*, stablish, strengthen
 1 Jn. 2:5 work, in him verily is the love of God *p*
 4:12 God dwelleth in us, and his love is *p* in us
 4:18 no fear in love; but *p* love casteth out fear
 Rev. 3:2 I have not found thy works *p* before God

Perfection

Job 11:7 canst thou find out the Almighty unto *p*?
 28:3 end to darkness, and searcheth out all *p*
 Ps. 50:2 out of Zion, the *p* of beauty, God . . . shined
 119:96 I have seen an end of all *p*: but thy
 Lam. 2:15 The *p* of beauty, The joy of the whole
 2 Cor. 13:9 and this also we wish, even your *p*
 Heb. 6:1 doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto *p*
 7:11 if . . . *p* were by the Levitical priesthood

Perfectly

Acts 18:26 and expounded . . . the way of God more *p*
 1 Cor. 1:10 be *p* joined together in the same mind

Perfectness

Col. 3:14 put on charity, which is the bond of *p*

Perform See also Accomplish, Do, Execute, Fulfil, Keep

Gen. 26:3 I will *p* the oath. . . I swear unto Abraham
 Ex. 18:18 thou art not able to *p* it thyself alone
 Ruth 3:13 will *p* unto thee the part of a kinsman
 1 Kgs. 8:20 (2 Chr. 6:10) the LORD hath *p* his word
 Job 23:14 he *p* the thing that is appointed for me
 Ps. 57:2 cry . . . unto God that *p* all things for me
 65:1 in Zion; and unto thee shall the vow be *p*
 119:106 I have sworn, and I will *p* it, that I
 119:112 inclined mine heart to *p* thy statutes
 Is. 9:7 the zeal of the LORD of hosts will *p* this
 44:28 my shepherd, and shall *p* all my pleasure
 Jer. 29:10 visit you, and *p* my good word toward you
 33:14 *p* that good thing which I have promised
 51:29 purpose of the LORD . . . be *p* against Babylon
 Ezek. 12:25 will I say the word, and will *p* it
 Mt. 5:33 but shalt *p* unto the Lord thine oaths
 Rom. 4:21 he had promised, he was able also to *p*
 7:18 but how to *p* that which is good I find not
 15:28 when therefore I have *p* this, and have
 2 Cor. 8:11 so there may be a *p* also out of that
 Phil. 1:6 begun a good work in you will *p* it until

Perfume See also Ointment

Ex. 30:35 and thou shalt make it a *p*, a confection
 Prov. 7:17 I have *p* my bed with myrrh, aloes
 27:9 ointment and *p* rejoice the heart: so doth
 Song 3:6 *p* with myrrh and frankincense, with all

Peril See also Danger, Jeopardy

Lam. 5:9 we gat our bread with the *p* of our lives
 Rom. 8:35 or famine, or nakedness, or *p*, or sword?
 2 Cor. 11:26 in *p* of waters, in *p* of robbers, in *p*

Perilous

2 Tim. 3:1 in the last days *p* times shall come

Perish See also Destroy, Die

Gen. 41:36 that the land *p* not through the famine
 Ex. 19:21 unto the LORD to gaze, and many of them *p*
 Lev. 26:38 ye shall *p* among the heathen
 Num. 17:12 Moses. . . Behold, we die, we *p*, we all *p*
 24:20 his latter end shall be that he *p* for ever
 Deut. 4:26 shall soon utterly *p* from off the land
 8:19 (30:18) I testify . . . that ye shall surely *p*

Deut. 11:17 (Josh. 23:16) *p* quickly from . . . the good land
 26:5 a Syrian ready to *p* was my father
 Judg. 5:31 so let all thine enemies *p*, O LORD
 Esth. 3:13 to kill, and to cause to *p*, all Jews
 4:16 will I go in unto the king. . . and if I *p*, I *p*
 Job 4:7 who ever *p*, being innocent? Or where were
 8:13 forget God; and the hypocrite's hope shall *p*
 31:19 if I have seen any *p* for want of clothing
 34:15 all flesh shall *p* together, and man shall
 Ps. 16:6 but the way of the ungodly shall *p*
 2:12 kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye *p*
 9:3 they shall fall and *p* at thy presence
 9:18 expectation of the poor shall not *p* for ever
 37:20 but the wicked shall *p*, and the enemies of
 49:12 abideth not: he is like the beasts that *p*
 73:27 lo, they that are far from thee shall *p*
 92:9 O LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall *p*
 102:26 (Heb. 1:11) they shall *p*. . . thou shalt endure
 112:10 melt away . . . desire of the wicked shall *p*
 Prov. 10:28 the expectation of the wicked shall *p*
 11:7 expectation shall *p*. . . hope of unjust men *p*
 19:9 and he that speaketh lies shall *p*
 21:28 a false witness shall *p*: but the man that
 29:18 where there is no vision, the people *p*
 31:6 strong drink unto him that is ready to *p*
 Eccl. 5:14 but those riches *p* by evil travail
 Is. 29:14 for the wisdom of their wise men shall *p*
 41:11 and they that strive with thee shall *p*
 60:12 kingdom that will not serve thee shall *p*
 Jer. 7:28 nor receiveth correction: truth is *p*
 10:11 even they shall *p* from the earth, and from
 48:36 because the riches. . . he hath gotten are *p*
 Lam. 3:18 my strength and my hope is *p*
 Ezek. 7:26 but the law shall *p* from the priest
 Amos 3:15 smite. . . and the houses of ivory shall *p*
 Jon. 3:9 turn. . . from his fierce anger, that we *p* not?
 Mic. 7:2 the good man is *p* out of the earth
 Mt. 5:29 that one of thy members should *p*, and not
 8:25 (Mk. 4:38; Lk. 8:24) Lord, save us: we *p*
 18:14 that one of these little ones should *p*
 26:52 that take the sword shall *p* with the sword
 Lk. 13:3 (13:5) ye repent, ye shall all likewise *p*
 15:17 bread enough and to spare. . . I *p* with hunger
 21:18 but there shall not a hair of your head *p*
 Jn. 3:15 (3:16) whosoever believeth in him. . . not *p*
 10:28 them eternal life; and they shall never *p*
 11:50 die for the people. . . the whole nation *p* not
 Acts 8:20 but Peter said. . . Thy money *p* with thee
 Rom. 2:12 sinned without law shall. . . *p* without law
 1 Cor. 1:18 cross is to them that *p*, foolishness
 8:11 the weak brother *p*, for whom Christ died?
 15:18 which are fallen asleep in Christ are *p*
 2 Cor. 2:15 in them that are saved. . . in them that *p*
 4:16 though our outward man *p*, yet the inward
 Col. 2:22 which all are to *p* with the using
 2 Thes. 2:10 of unrighteousness in them that *p*
 Heb. 11:31 by faith the harlot Rahab *p* not with
 2 Pet. 2:12 shall utterly *p* in their own corruption
 3:9 long-suffering. . . not willing that any should *p*
 Jude 11 for reward, and *p* in the gainsaying of Korah

Permission

1 Cor. 7:6 I speak this by *p*. . . not of commandment

Permit

Acts 26:1 Paul, Thou art *p* to speak for thyself
 1 Cor. 14:34 for it is not *p* unto them to speak
 16:7 tarry a while with you, if the Lord *p*
 Heb. 6:3 and this will we do, if God *p*

Pernicious

2 Pet. 2:2 and many shall follow their *p* ways

Perpetual

Gen. 9:12 token of the covenant. . . for *p* generations
 Ex. 31:16 to observe the sabbath. . . for a *p* covenant
 Lev. 25:34 not be sold. . . it is their *p* possession
 1 Kgs. 9:3 (2 Chr. 7:16) mine heart shall be there *p*

Jer. 15:18 why is my pain *p* . . . my wound incurable
23:40 a *p* shame, which shall not be forgotten
50:5 join ourselves to the LORD in a *p* covenant

Perplexed

Esth. 3:15 but the city Shushan was *p*
Joel 1:18 cattle are *p*, because they have no pasture
Lk. 9:7 Herod the tetrarch heard of all . . . he was *p*
24:4 they were much *p* . . . beheld, two men stood by
2 Cor. 4:8 distressed; we are *p*, but not in despair

Persecute See also Afflict, Oppress

Job 19:22 why do ye *p* me as God, and are not
19:28 ye should say, Why *p* we him, seeing
Ps. 7:1 my trust: save me from all them that *p* me
10:2 the wicked in his pride doth *p* the poor
35:6 let the angel of the LORD *p* them
69:26 for they *p* him whom thou hast smitten
71:11 God hath forsaken him: *p* and take him
83:15 so *p* them with thy tempest, and make them
109:16 but *p* the poor and needy man, that he
119:84 thou execute judgment on them that *p* me?
119:161 princes have *p* me without a cause
143:3 the enemy hath *p* my soul; he hath smitten
Is. 14:6 he that ruled the nations in anger, is *p*
Jer. 17:18 let them be confounded that *p* me
29:18 and I will *p* them with the sword
Lam. 3:66 *p* and destroy them in anger from under
Mt. 5:10 they which are *p* for righteousness' sake
5:44 them which despitefully use you, and *p* you
10:23 *p* you in this city, flee ye into another
23:34 (Lk. 11:49) *p* them from city to city
Lk. 21:12 *p* you, delivering you up to the synagogues
Jn. 5:16 the Jews *p* Jesus, and sought to slay him
15:20 if they have *p* me, they will also *p* you
Acts 7:52 which . . . prophets have not your fathers *p*?
9:4 (22:7; 26:14) Saul, Saul, why *p* thou me?
22:4 I *p* this way unto the death, binding and
26:11 I *p* them even unto strange cities
Rom. 12:14 bless them which *p* you: bless, and
1 Cor. 4:12 reviled, we bless; being *p*, we suffer
15:9 (Gal. 1:13) because I *p* the church of God
2 Cor. 4:9 *p*, but not forsaken; cast down, but not
Gal. 1:23 which *p* us in times past now preacheth
4:29 born after the flesh *p* him that was born
Phil. 3:6 concerning zeal, *p* the church; touching
1 Thes. 2:15 and have *p* us; and they please not God
Rev. 12:13 was cast unto the earth, he *p* the woman

Persecution See also Affliction, Oppression, Tribulation

Lam. 5:5 our necks are under *p*: we labor, and have
Mt. 13:21 (Mk. 4:17) tribulation or *p* ariseth because
Mk. 10:30 receive a hundredfold now . . . with *p*
Acts 8:1 there was a great *p* against the church
11:19 abroad upon the *p* that arose about Stephen
13:50 raised *p* against Paul and Barnabas
Rom. 8:35 shall tribulation, or distress, or *p*
2 Cor. 12:10 in *p*, in distresses for Christ's sake
Gal. 5:11 circumcision, why do I yet suffer *p*?
6:12 lest they should suffer *p* for the cross
2 Thes. 1:4 your patience and faith in all your *p*
2 Tim. 3:11 *p*, afflictions . . . came unto me at Antioch
3:12 live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer *p*

Persecutor

Neh. 9:11 and their *p* thou threwest into the deeps
Ps. 7:13 he ordaineth his arrows against the *p*
142:6 deliver me from my *p*; for they are stronger
Jer. 20:11 my *p* shall stumble . . . shall not prevail
1 Tim. 1:13 who was before a blasphemer, and a *p*

Perseverance

Eph. 6:18 and watching thereunto with all *p* and

Persia See also Media

2 Chr. 36:20 until the reign of the kingdom of *P*
Esth. 1:3 the power of *P* and Media, the nobles and

Dan. 10:13 prince of the kingdom of *P* withstood me
11:2 there shall stand up yet three kings in *P*

Persian

Esth. 1:19 written among the laws of the *P* and the
Dan. 5:28 divided, and given to the Medes and *P*
6:8 (6:12; 6:15) the law of the Medes and *P*

Person See also Man, Soul

Gen. 14:21 Abram, Give me the *p* . . . take the goods
Deut. 10:17 which regardeth not *p*, nor taketh reward
1 Sam. 25:35 hearkened . . . and have accepted thy *p*
2 Sam. 14:14 neither doth God respect any *p*
2 Chr. 19:7 nor respect of *p*, nor taking of gifts
Job 13:8 will ye accept his *p*? Will ye contend for God
Prov. 24:23 (28:21) is not good to have respect of *p*
Ezek. 16:5 wast cast out . . . to the loathing of thy *p*
Mal. 1:8 be pleased with thee, or accept thy *p*?
Mt. 22:16 (Mk. 12:14; Lk. 20:21) regardest not the *p*
Acts 10:34 perceive that God is no respecter of *p*
Rom. 2:11 (Eph. 6:9; Col. 3:25) no respect of *p* with
Gal. 2:6 no matter to me: God accepteth no man's *p*
Heb. 1:3 his glory, and the express image of his *p*
Jas. 2:1 faith of our Lord . . . with respect of *p*
1 Pet. 1:17 without respect of *p* judgment according

Persuade See also Plead

1 Kgs. 22:20 LORD said, Who shall *p* Ahab, that he
2 Chr. 18:2 *p* him to go up . . . to Ramoth-gilead
Prov. 25:15 by long forbearing is a prince *p*
Mt. 28:14 come to the governor's ears, we will *p*
Lk. 16:31 neither will they be *p*, though one rose
Acts 13:43 *p* them to continue in the grace of God
18:13 *p* men to worship God contrary to the law
19:8 *p* the things concerning the kingdom of God
19:26 Paul hath *p* and turned away much people
26:28 Paul, Almost thou *p* me to be a Christian
28:23 *p* them concerning Jesus, both out of the
Rom. 4:21 being fully *p*, that what he had promised
8:38 I am *p*, that neither death, nor life
14:5 let every man be fully *p* in his own mind
2 Cor. 5:11 knowing . . . terror of the Lord, we *p* men
Gal. 1:10 do I now *p* men, or God? or do I seek to
5:8 this *p* cometh not of him that calleth you
2 Tim. 1:12 and am *p* that he is able to keep that
Heb. 6:9 beloved, we are *p* better things of you
11:13 seen them afar off, and were *p* of them

Perverse

Num. 22:32 to withstand thee, because thy way is *p*
Deut. 32:5 they are a *p* and crooked generation
Job 6:30 tongue? cannot my taste discern *p* things?
9:20 say, I am perfect, it shall also prove me *p*
Prov. 4:24 froward mouth . . . *p* lips put far from thee
12:8 he that is of a *p* heart shall be despised
17:20 that hath a *p* tongue falleth into mischief
23:33 and thine heart shall utter *p* things
28:18 that is *p* in his ways shall fall at once
Acts 20:30 speaking *p* things . . . draw away disciples
Phil. 2:15 in the midst of a crooked and *p* nation
1 Tim. 6:5 *p* disputings of men of corrupt minds

Perversely

1 Kgs. 8:47 we have sinned, and have done *p*
Ps. 119:78 they dealt *p* with me without a cause

Perverseness

Num. 23:21 Jacob, neither hath he seen *p* in Israel
Prov. 15:4 but *p* therein is a breach in the spirit
Is. 59:3 spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered *p*
Ezek. 9:9 full of blood, and the city full of *p*

Pervert See also Corrupt, Debase, Wrest

Ex. 23:8 (Deut. 16:19) *p* the words of the righteous
Deut. 24:17 not *p* the judgment of the stranger
Job 8:3 doth God *p* judgment? . . . Almighty *p* justice?
Prov. 10:9 but he that *p* his ways shall be known
19:3 foolishness of man *p* his way: and his heart

Eccl. 5:8 and violent *p* of judgment and justice in Jer. 3:21 have *p* their way. . have forgotten the LORD
23:36 for ye have *p* the words of the living God
Mic. 3:9 that abhor judgment, and *p* all equity
Lk. 23:2 saying, We found this fellow *p* the nation
Acts 13:10 wilt thou not cease to *p* the right ways
Gal. 1:7 that trouble you, and would *p* the gospel

Pestilence

Ex. 5:3 our God: lest he fall upon us with *p*
9:15 that I may smite thee and thy people with *p*
Lev. 26:25 I will send the *p* among you
Num. 14:12 I will smite them with the *p*
Deut. 28:21 LORD shall make the *p* cleave unto thee
2 Sam. 24:15 (1 Chr. 21:14) LORD sent a *p* upon Israel
Ps. 91:6 nor for the *p* that walketh in darkness
Jer. 14:12 (21:9; 24:10; 27:8, 13; 29:17, 18; 32:24, 36;
38:2; 42:17, 22; 44:13; Ezek. 6:11; 12:16) consume. . by the sword. . the famine, and by the *p*
Ezek. 5:12 third part of thee shall die with the *p*
7:15 sword is without. . *p* and the famine within
Amos 4:10 sent among you the *p* after the manner of
Hab. 3:5 before him went the *p*, and burning coals
Mt. 24:7 (Lk. 21:11) famines, and *p*, and earthquakes

Peter (Cephas, Simon, Simeon)

Called to be a fisher of men, Mt. 4:18-20 (Mk. 1:16-18; Lk. 5:1-11); "a stone," Jn. 1:40-42; sent out with the twelve, Mt. 10:2 (Mk. 3:16); walked on the sea, Mt. 14:28-33; confessed Jesus as the Christ, Mt. 16:13-20 (Mk. 8:27-30; Lk. 9:18-22); interceded for by the Lord, Lk. 22:31-32; cut off the servant's ear, Jn. 18:10-11; denied Jesus thrice, Mt. 26:69-75 (Mk. 14:66-72; Lk. 22:54-62; Jn. 18:15-18); "Feed my sheep," Jn. 21:15-19; addressed the disciples, Acts 1:15-26; preached at Pentecost, Acts 2:14-42; healed the lame, Acts 3:1-10; witnessed in Solomon's porch, Acts 3:11-26; preached to the Council, Acts 4:1-12; imprisoned and released, Acts 5:17-42; denounced Simon Magus, Acts 8:14-24; visited Cornelius after the vision, Acts 10; reported to the Jerusalem Church, Acts 11:18; imprisoned and delivered, Acts 12:1-19; at the Council of Jerusalem, Acts 15:6-12; visited by Paul, Gal. 1:18; blamed by Paul, Gal. 2:11-14; Peter's wife's mother, Mt. 8:14 (Mk. 1:30; Lk. 4:38); his wife, 1 Cor. 9:5.

Petition See also Ask, Beg, Beseech, Entreat, Plead, Pray, Request

1 Sam. 1:27 LORD hath given me my *p* which I
1 Kgs. 2:20 she said, I desire one small *p* of thee
Ezth. 5:6 what is thy *p*? and it shall be granted
Ps. 20:5 up our banners: the LORD fulfil all thy *p*
Dan. 6:7 (6:12) shall ask a *p* of any God or man
6:13 that Daniel. . maketh his *p* three times a day
1 Jn. 5:15 we ask, we know that we have the *p* that

Pharaoh

Gen. 12:15 of *P* saw her. . commended her before *P*
41:1 *P* dreamed. . he stood by the river
45:8 he hath made me a father to *P*, and lord of
47:2 his brethren. . and presented them unto *P*
Ex. 1:11 and they built for *P* treasure cities
2:5 daughter of *P* came down to wash herself at
3:10 I will send thee unto *P*, that thou mayest
5:6 *P* commanded the same day the taskmasters of
7:3 will harden *P*'s heart, and multiply my signs
10:24 *P* called unto Moses. . Go. . serve the LORD
14:8 LORD hardened the heart of *P*. . he pursued
1 Kgs. 3:1 and Solomon made affinity with *P* king
Ps. 136:15 overthrew *P* and his host in the Red sea
Rom. 9:17 Scripture saith unto *P*, Even for this

Pharisee See also Sadducee, Scribe, Chief Priest

Mt. 3:7 he saw many of the *P* and Sadducees come to
9:11 (Mk. 2:16; Lk. 5:30) *P* saw it, they said

Mt. 9:14 (Mk. 2:18; Lk. 5:33) why do we and the *P* fast
12:14 (Mk. 3:6) *P* went out, and held a council
15:12 knowest thou that the *P* were offended
16:1 (Mk. 8:11) *P*. . came, and tempting desired
23:13 (23:14, 15, 23, 25, 27, 29; Lk. 11:42, 43, 44)
woe unto you, scribes and *P*, hypocrites!
23:26 thou blind *P*, cleanse first that which is
Lk. 5:17 *P* and doctors of the law sitting by
7:30 the *P* and lawyers rejected the counsel of
7:36 into the *P*'s house, and sat down to meat
11:37 a certain *P* besought him to dine with him
14:1 into the house of one of the chief *P* to eat
15:2 *P* and scribes murmured, saying, This man
16:14 *P* also, who were covetous, heard all these
18:10 pray; the one a *P*, and the other a publican
Jn. 3:1 there was a man of the *P*. . Nicodemus
7:32 the *P* heard that the people murmured such
7:48 have any of the rulers or of the *P* believed
9:13 they brought to the *P* him that. . was blind
Acts 15:5 rose up certain of the sect of the *P*
23:6 men and brethren, I am a *P*, the son of a *P*
26:5 straightest sect of our religion I lived a *P*
Phil. 3:5 of the Hebrews: as touching the law, a *P*

Philemon Phlm. 1

Philip the apostle

Mt. 10:3 (Mk. 3:18; Lk. 6:14; Acts 1:13) *P*, and Bartholomew
Jn. 1:43 findeth *P*, and saith unto him, Follow me
6:5 he saith unto *P*, Whence shall we buy bread
12:21 the same came therefore to *P*. . and desired
14:8 *P* saith unto him, Lord, show us the Father

Philip the evangelist

Acts 8:5-40; 21:8

Philippi Acts 16:12; Phil. 1:1; 1 Thes. 2:2

Philippians Phil. 4:15

Philistine

Gen. 26:15 for all the wells. . the *P* had stopped them
Judg. 13:1 delivered them into the hand of the *P*
14:4 occasion against the *P*. . the *P* had dominion
16:9 (16:12, 14, 20) the *P* be upon thee, Samson
1 Sam. 4:1 Israel went out against the *P* to battle
6:1 ark of the LORD was in the country of the *P*
7:10 thunder. . upon the *P*, and discomfited them
13:5 the *P* gathered themselves together to fight
14:4 Jonathan sought to go. . unto the *P*'s garrison
17:8 am not I a *P*, and ye servants to Saul?
17:49 slang it, and smote the *P* in his forehead
27:7 that David dwelt in the country of the *P*
31:1 (1 Chr. 10:1) *P* fought against Israel
2 Sam. 5:17 (1 Chr. 14:8) *P* heard. . anointed David
Jer. 47:1 word of the LORD that came. . against the *P*
Zeph. 2:5 land of the *P*, I will even destroy thee

Phylactery

Mt. 23:5 they make broad their *p*, and enlarge the

Physician

Gen. 50:2 Joseph commanded. . *p* to embalm his
2 Chr. 16:12 sought not to the LORD, but to the *p*
Job 13:4 forgers of lies, ye are all *p* of no value
Jer. 8:22 no balm in Gilead? is there no *p* there?
Mt. 9:12 (Mk. 2:17; Lk. 5:31) be whole need not a *p*
Mk. 5:26 and had suffered many things of many *p*
Lk. 4:23 say unto me this proverb, *P*, heal thyself
8:43 had spent all her living upon *p*, neither
Col. 4:14 Luke, the beloved *p*, and Demas, greet you

Piece See also Portion

1 Sam. 15:33 and Samuel hewed Agag in *p* before the LORD
1 Kgs. 11:30 new garment. . and rent it in twelve *p*
Amos 4:7 one *p* was rained upon, and the *p*

Zech. 11:12 (Mt. 26:15; 27:9) price thirty *p* of silver
 Mt. 9:16 (Mk. 2:21; Lk. 5:36) a *p* of new cloth unto
 17:27 his mouth, thou shalt find a *p* of money
 Lk. 14:18 I have bought a *p* of ground, and I must
 15:9 for I have found the *p* which I had lost
 Acts 27:44 on boards . . . some on broken *p* of the ship

Pierce

Judg. 5:26 had *p* and stricken through his temples
 Ps. 22:16 inclosed me; they *p* my hands and my feet
 Prov. 12:18 that speaketh like the *p* of a sword
 Zech. 12:10 (Jn. 19:37) look upon me . . . they have *p*
 Lk. 2:35 a sword shall *p* through thy own soul also
 Jn. 19:34 of the soldiers with a spear *p* his side
 1 Tim. 6:10 *p* themselves through with many sorrows
 Heb. 4:12 *p* even to the dividing asunder of soul
 Rev. 1:7 shall see him, and they also which *p* him

Piety

1 Tim. 5:4 let them learn first to show *p* at home

Pigeon

Gen. 15:9 a ram . . . and a turtledove, and a young *p*
 Lev. 5:7 (5:11; 12:8; 14:22; Num. 6:10; Lk. 2:24) or
 two young *p*

Pilate, Pontius

Governor of Judea, Lk. 3:1; killed Galileans, Lk. 13:
 1; sentenced Jesus to be crucified, Mt. 27:1–26 (Mk.
 15:1–15; Lk. 23:1–25; Jn. 18:28–19:22). "Suffered
 under Pontius Pilate," Acts 3:13; 13:28; 1 Tim. 6:13.

Pilgrim

Heb. 11:13 they were strangers and *p* on the earth
 1 Pet. 2:11 I beseech you as strangers and *p*

Pilgrimage

Gen. 47:9 years of my *p* are a hundred and thirty
 Ex. 6:4 the land of Canaan, the land of their *p*
 Ps. 119:54 have been my songs in the house of my *p*

Pillar See also Post

Gen. 19:26 wife looked back . . . she became a *p* of salt
 28:18 and set it up for a *p*, and poured oil upon
 31:51 behold this heap, and behold this *p*, which
 35:14 set up a *p* in the place where he talked
 Ex. 13:21 (Num. 14:14; Neh. 9:12) *p* of a cloud . . . *p* of
 33:9 into the tabernacle, the cloudy *p* descended
 Judg. 16:25 Samson . . . and they set him between the *p*
 1 Sam. 2:8 for the *p* of the earth are the LORD's
 2 Sam. 18:18 Absalom . . . reared up for himself a *p*
 1 Kgs. 7:21 (2 Chr. 3:17) set up the *p* . . . of the temple
 Job 9:6 shaketh the earth . . . the *p* thereof tremble
 26:11 *p* of heaven tremble, and are astonished
 Ps. 75:3 are dissolved: I bear up the *p* of it
 99:7 he spake unto them in the cloudy *p*
 Is. 19:19 a *p* at the border thereof to the LORD
 Gal. 2:9 James, Cephas . . . John, who seemed to be *p*
 1 Tim. 3:15 the *p* and ground of the truth
 Rev. 3:12 will I make a *p* in the temple of my God
 10:1 face was as . . . sun, and his feet as *p* of fire

Pillow

Gen. 28:11 took of the stones . . . put them for his *p*
 1 Sam. 19:13 put a *p* of goats' hair for his bolster
 Ezek. 13:18 the women that sew *p* to all armholes
 Mk. 4:38 hinder part of the ship, asleep on a *p*

Pilot

Ezek. 27:8 thy wise men, O Tyrus . . . were thy *p*

Pin

Ex. 27:19 the *p* thereof, and all the *p* of the court
 Judg. 16:14 she fastened it with the *p*, and said

Pine (adjective)

Neh. 8:15 and fetch olive branches, and *p* branches

Is. 41:19 in the desert the fir tree, and the *p*
 60:13 fir tree, the *p* tree, and the box together

Pine (verb)

Lev. 26:39 of you shall *p* away in their iniquity
 Lam. 4:9 these *p* away, stricken through for want of
 Ezek. 24:23 ye shall *p* away for your iniquities
 33:10 our sins be upon us, and we *p* away in them
 Mk. 9:18 and gnasheth with his teeth, and *p* away

Pinnacle

Mt. 4:5 (Lk. 4:9) setteth him on a *p* of the temple

Pipe

1 Kgs. 1:40 the people *p* with *p*, and rejoiced with
 Jer. 48:36 mine heart shall sound for Moab like *p*
 Zech. 4:12 two golden *p* empty the golden oil out
 Mt. 11:17 (Lk. 7:23) *p* unto you . . . ye have not danced
 1 Cor. 14:7 shall it be known what is *p* or harped?

Pit See also Death, Grave, Hell

Gen. 37:20 slay him, and cast him into some *p*
 Ex. 21:33 shall open a *p*, or if a man shall dig a *p*
 Num. 16:33 alive into the *p*, and the earth closed
 2 Sam. 23:20 (1 Chr. 11:22) slew a lion in . . . a *p*
 Job 6:27 fatherless, and ye dig a *p* for your friend
 17:16 they shall go down to the bars of the *p*
 33:18 he keepeth back his soul from the *p*
 33:24 deliver him from going down to the *p*
 Ps. 7:15 he made a *p* and digged it, and is fallen
 9:15 the heathen are sunk down in the *p* that
 28:1 I become like them that go down into the *p*
 30:9 profit is there . . . when I go down to the *p*?
 40:2 he brought me up also out of a horrible *p*
 88:4 counted with them that go down into the *p*
 119:85 the proud have digged *p* for me, which are
 Prov. 22:14 the mouth of strange women is a deep *p*
 23:27 ditch; and a strange woman is a narrow *p*
 26:27 (Eccl. 10:8) diggeth a *p* shall fall therein
 28:10 he shall fall himself into his own *p*
 Is. 24:17 (Jer. 48:43) fear, and the *p*, and the snare
 38:17 delivered it from the *p* of corruption
 51:1 to the hole of the *p* whence ye are digged
 Jer. 14:3 they came to the *p*, and found no water
 18:20 for they have digged a *p* for my soul
 Lam. 4:20 anointed of the LORD . . . taken in their *p*
 Ezek. 28:8 they shall bring thee down to the *p*
 32:18 with them that go down into the *p*
 Zech. 9:11 sent forth thy prisoners out of the *p*
 Mt. 12:11 (Lk. 14:5) fall into a *p* on the sabbath
 Rev. 9:1 him was given the key of the bottomless *p*
 9:2 opened the bottomless *p*; and there arose
 11:7 (17:8) that ascendeth out of the bottomless *p*
 20:3 cast him into the bottomless *p*, and shut him

Pitch See also Encamp, Set

Gen. 12:8 on the east of Bethel, and *p* his tent
 13:12 and Lot dwelt . . . and *p* his tent toward Sodom
 Ex. 33:7 the tabernacle, and *p* it without the camp
 Num. 2:2 about the tabernacle . . . shall they *p*
 9:18 at the commandment of the LORD they *p*
 Josh. 4:20 twelve stones . . . did Joshua *p* in Gilgal
 Heb. 8:2 of the true tabernacle, which the Lord *p*

Pitch

Gen. 6:14 and shall *p* it within and without with *p*
 Is. 34:9 streams thereof shall be turned into *p*

Pitcher

Gen. 24:15 Rebekah came out . . . with her *p* upon
 Judg. 7:16 with empty *p*, and lamps within the *p*
 7:19 and brake the *p* that were in their hands
 Eccl. 12:6 or the *p* be broken at the fountain
 Lam. 4:2 how are they esteemed as earthen *p*
 Mk. 14:13 (Lk. 22:10) man bearing a *p* of water

Pitiful

Lam. 4:10 *p* women have sodden their own children

Jas. 5:11 the Lord is very *p*, and of tender mercy
1 Pet. 3:8 love as brethren, be *p*, be courteous

Pity *See also* Compassion, Kindness, Mercy

Deut. 7:16 thine eye have no *p* upon them
2 Sam. 12:6 he did this thing . . . because he had no *p*
Job 6:14 him that is afflicted *p* should be showed
19:21 *p* upon me, have *p* upon me . . . my friends
Ps. 69:20 I looked for some to take *p*, but . . . none
103:13 as a father *p* his children, so the LORD *p*
Prov. 19:17 he that hath *p* upon the poor lendeth
28:8 gather it for him that will *p* the poor
Is. 13:18 shall have no *p* on the fruit of the womb
63:9 in his love and in his *p* he redeemed them
Jer. 13:14 I will not *p*, nor spare, nor have mercy
15:5 who shall have *p* upon thee, O Jerusalem?
21:7 he shall not spare them, neither have *p*, nor
Ezek. 5:11 (7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:10) neither will I have . . . *p*
16:5 none eye *p* thee, to do any of these unto
36:21 but I had *p* for mine holy name, which the
Joel 2:18 be jealous for his land, and *p* his people
Amos 1:11 did pursue his brother . . . cast off all *p*
Jon. 4:10 the LORD, Thou hast had *p* on the gourd
Zech. 11:6 no more *p* the inhabitants of the land
Mt. 18:33 fellow servant, even as I had *p* on thee?

Place

Gen. 3:24 he *p* at the east of the garden of Eden
Ex. 3:5 (Acts 7:33) *p* whereon thou standest is holy
Deut. 11:24 (Josh. 1:3) every *p* . . . your feet shall tread
12:5 (12:11, 14, 18, 21, 26; 14:23, 25; 15:20; 16:2, 6,
7, 11, 15, 16; 17:8, 10; 18:6; 23:16; 26:2; 31:11)
the *p* which the LORD your God shall choose
Josh. 5:15 the *p* whereon thou standest is holy
Judg. 18:10 *p* where there is no want of any thing
1 Kgs. 8:29 toward the *p* of which thou hast said
2 Kgs. 5:11 and strike his hand over the *p*
2 Chr. 30:27 prayer came up to his holy dwelling *p*
Job 7:10 neither shall his *p* know him any more
28:23 way thereof, and he knoweth the *p* thereof
Ps. 16:6 lines are fallen unto me in pleasant *p*
24:3 the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy *p*?
32:7 thou art my hiding *p*; thou shalt preserve
74:20 for the dark *p* of the earth are full of
90:1 has been our dwelling *p* in all generations
103:16 and the *p* thereof shall know it no more
119:114 thou art my hiding *p* and my shield
Prov. 14:26 his children shall have a *p* of refuge
15:3 eyes of the LORD are in every *p*, beholding
Eccl. 3:20 all go unto one *p*: all are of the dust
Is. 5:8 that lay field to field, till there be no *p*
60:13 and I will make the *p* of my feet glorious
66:1 (Acts 7:49) and where is the *p* of my rest?
Jer. 4:26 and, lo, the fruitful *p* was a wilderness
6:3 the shepherds . . . shall feed every one in his *p*
Hos. 5:15 I will go and return to my *p*, till they
11:11 will *p* them in their houses, saith the LORD
Amos 4:13 treadeth upon the high *p* of the earth
Mic. 1:3 LORD cometh forth out of his *p*, and will
Mal. 1:11 in every *p* incense shall be offered unto
Mt. 28:6 (Mk. 16:6) see the *p* where the Lord lay
Lk. 14:9 give this man *p*; and thou begin with shame
Jn. 8:37 kill me, because my word hath no *p* in you
14:2 many mansions . . . I go to prepare a *p* for you
Acts 2:1 they were all with one accord in one *p*
4:31 the *p* was shaken where they were assembled
1 Cor. 11:20 when ye come together . . . into one *p*
Eph. 4:27 neither give *p* to the devil
Heb. 9:12 he entered in once into the holy *p*
11:8 when he was called to go out into a *p* which
Rev. 12:6 where she hath a *p* prepared of God
20:11 fled away . . . there was found no *p* for them

Plague

Gen. 12:17 *p* Pharaoh and his house with great *p*
Ex. 11:1 yet will I bring one *p* more upon Pharaoh
12:13 pass over you . . . the *p* shall not be upon you

Ex. 32:35 *p* the people, because they made the calf
Num. 11:33 smote the people with a very great *p*
14:37 those men . . . died by the *p* before the LORD
16:46 wrath . . . out from the LORD; the *p* is begun
25:9 died in the *p* were twenty and four thousand
Deut. 28:59 will make thy *p* wonderful, and the *p*
29:22 when they see the *p* of that land
2 Sam. 24:21 (1 Chr. 21:22) the *p* may be stayed
1 Kgs. 8:38 know every man the *p* of his own heart
Ps. 73:5 neither are they *p* like other men
73:14 for all the day long have I been *p*
91:10 neither shall any *p* come nigh thy dwelling
106:30 executed judgment . . . so the *p* was stayed
Hos. 13:14 O death, I will be thy *p*; O grave, I
Zech. 14:12 be the *p* wherewith the LORD will smite
Mk. 3:10 pressed . . . to touch him, as many as had *p*
5:29 and she felt . . . that she was healed of that *p*
Rev. 11:6 have power . . . to smite the earth with all *p*
15:1 seven angels having the seven last *p*
18:4 come out of her . . . that ye receive not of her *p*
22:18 shall add unto him the *p* that are written

Plain

Gen. 25:27 Jacob was a *p* man, dwelling in tents
Ps. 27:11 and lead me in a *p* path, because of mine
Prov. 15:19 but the way of the righteous is made *p*
Is. 40:4 be made straight, and the rough places *p*
Hab. 2:2 write the vision, and make it *p* upon tables
Mk. 7:35 of his tongue was loosed, and he spake *p*

Plainly

Deut. 27:8 write . . . all the words of this law very *p*
Is. 32:4 the stammerers shall be ready to speak *p*
Jn. 10:24 doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us *p*

Plainness

2 Cor. 3:12 such hope, we use great *p* of speech

Plait *See* Plat

Plant *See also* Grass, Herb

Gen. 2:5 and every *p* of the field before it was in
2:8 the LORD God *p* a garden eastward in Eden
Ex. 15:17 thou shalt bring them in, and *p* them
2 Sam. 7:10 (1 Chr. 17:9) *p* them, that they may dwell
Ps. 44:2 didst drive out the heathen . . . and *p* them
80:15 the vineyard which thy right hand hath *p*
92:13 those that be *p* in the house of the LORD
94:9 he that *p* the ear, shall he not hear?
Eccl. 3:2 a time to *p*, and a time to pluck up that
Song 4:13 thy *p* are an orchard of pomegranates
Is. 5:7 Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant *p*
41:19 I will *p* in the wilderness the cedar
44:14 he *p* an ash, and the rain doth nourish it
53:2 he shall grow up before him as a tender *p*
61:3 Trees of righteousness, The *p* of the LORD
Jer. 2:21 yet I had *p* thee a noble vine, wholly a
11:17 LORD of hosts, that *p* thee, hath pronounced
24:6 I will *p* them, and not pluck them up
32:41 I will *p* them in this land assuredly
Ezek. 17:10 ya, behold, being *p*, shall it prosper?
Mt. 15:13 *p*, which my heavenly Father hath not *p*
Rom. 6:5 *p* together in the likeness of his death
1 Cor. 3:6 I have *p*, Apollos watered; but God gave
9:7 who *p* a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit

Plat (Plait)

Mt. 27:29 (Mk. 15:17; Jn. 19:2) *p* a crown of thorns
1 Pet. 3:3 that outward adorning of *p* the hair

Plate

Ex. 28:36 (39:30) thou shalt make a *p* of pure gold
Num. 16:38 broad *p* for a covering of the altar

Platter

Mt. 23:25 (Lk. 11:39) outside of the cup and of the *p*

Play

1 Sam. 16:17 provide me now a man that can *p* well
 18:7 the women answered one another as they *p*
 2 Sam. 2:14 young men now arise, and *p* before us
 6:21 therefore will I *p* before the LORD
 10:12 let us *p* the men for our people, and for
 Job 40:20 where all the beasts of the field *p*
 Ps. 104:26 leviathan, whom thou hast made to *p*
 Is. 11:8 child shall *p* on the hole of the asp
 Zech. 8:5 full of boys and girls *p* in the streets

Plead See also Ask, Beg, Beseech, Petition

Judg. 6:31 ye *p* for Baal? . . . let him *p* for himself
 Job 9:19 of judgment, who shall set me a time to *p*?
 13:19 who is he that will *p* with me? for now, if
 16:21 oh that one might *p* for a man with God
 Ps. 35:1 *p* my cause, O LORD, with them that strive
 Prov. 31:9 and *p* the cause of the poor and needy
 Is. 1:17 judge the fatherless; *p* for the widow
 3:13 the LORD standeth up to *p*, and . . . to judge
 43:26 put me in remembrance: let us *p* together
 59:4 nor any *p* for truth: they trust in vanity
 66:16 by fire and by his sword will the LORD *p*
 Jer. 2:9 with your children's children will I *p*
 25:31 he will *p* with all flesh; he will give
 Lam. 3:58 Lord, thou hast *p* the causes of my soul
 Ezek. 20:36 like as I *p* with your fathers in the
 Hos. 2:2 *p* your mother, *p*; for she is in the
 Joel 3:2 and will *p* with them there for my people
 Mic. 6:2 with his people, and he will *p* with Israel

Pleasant

Gen. 2:9 to grow every tree that is *p* to the sight
 3:6 was *p* to the eyes, and a tree to be desired
 2 Sam. 1:26 Jonathan; very *p* hast thou been unto me
 Ps. 16:6 the lines are fallen unto me in *p* places
 106:24 despised the *p* land. . . believed not his word
 133:1 how *p* it is for brethren to dwell together
 Prov. 2:10 heart, and knowledge is *p* unto thy soul
 9:17 are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is *p*
 15:26 but the words of the pure are *p* words
 16:24 *p* words are as a honeycomb, sweet to the
 Eccl. 11:7 *p* thing. . . for the eyes to behold the sun
 Song 1:16 thou art fair, my beloved, *p*,
 Is. 64:11 and all our *p* things are laid waste
 Mal. 3:4 offering of Judah and Jerusalem be *p* unto

Please See also Glad

Deut. 1:23 and the saying *p* me well; and I took
 Josh. 22:33 and the thing *p* the children of Israel
 1 Sam. 12:22 *p* the LORD to make you his people
 1 Kgs. 3:10 *p* the LORD, that Solomon had asked
 Job 6:9 even that it would *p* God to destroy me
 20:10 his children shall seek to *p* the poor
 Ps. 51:19 shalt thou be *p* with the sacrifices of
 69:31 also shall *p* the LORD better than an ox
 115:3 our God . . . hath done whatsoever he hath *p*
 135:6 whatsoever the LORD *p*, that did he in
 Prov. 16:7 when a man's ways *p* the LORD, he maketh
 Eccl. 7:26 whoso *p* God shall escape from her
 8:3 an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever *p* him
 Song 2:7 (3:5; 8:4) nor awake my love, till he *p*
 Is. 42:21 LORD is well *p* for his righteousness' sake
 53:10 yet it *p* the LORD to bruise him; he hath
 55:11 but it shall accomplish that which I *p*
 Mic. 6:7 will the LORD be *p* with thousands of rams
 Mal. 1:8 will he be *p* with thee, or accept thy
 Mt. 3:17 (17:5; Mk. 1:11; Lk. 3:22; 2 Pet. 1:17) this
 is my beloved Son, in whom I am well *p*
 12:18 my beloved, in whom my soul is well *p*
 Jn. 8:29 for I do always those things that *p* him
 Acts 6:5 and the saying *p* the whole multitude
 12:3 he saw it *p* the Jews, he proceeded further
 Rom. 8:8 they that are in the flesh cannot *p* God
 15:2 *p* his neighbor for his good to edification
 1 Cor. 1:21 *p* God by the foolishness of preaching
 7:13 if he be *p* to dwell with her, let her not
 7:32 care for the things. . . how he may *p* the Lord

1 Cor. 10:5 but with many of them God was not well *p*
 10:33 even as I *p* all men in all things
 Gal. 1:10 do I seek to *p* men? for if I yet *p* men
 Col. 1:19 it *p* the Father that in him should all
 1 Thes. 2:4 not as *p* men, but God, which trieth
 2:15 they *p* not God, and are contrary to all men
 4:1 ye ought to walk and to *p* God, so ye would
 Tit. 2:9 masters, and to *p* them well in all things
 Heb. 11:6 without faith it is impossible to *p* him
 13:16 for with such sacrifices God is well *p*

Pleasing See also Please

Hos. 9:4 LORD, neither shall they be *p* unto him
 Col. 1:10 might walk worthy of the Lord unto all *p*
 1 Jn. 3:22 do those things that are *p* in his sight

Pleasure See also Delight, Gladness, Joy

1 Chr. 29:17 the heart, and hast *p* in uprightness
 Esth. 1:8 they should do according to every man's *p*
 Job 21:21 what *p* hath he in his house after him
 22:3 is it any *p* to the Almighty, that thou art
 Ps. 5:4 art not a God that hath *p* in wickedness
 16:11 at thy right hand there are *p* for evermore
 35:27 hath *p* in the prosperity of his servant
 102:14 for thy servants take *p* in her stones
 147:11 the LORD taketh *p* in them that fear him
 149:4 the LORD taketh *p* in his people: he will
 Prov. 21:17 he that loveth *p* shall be a poor man
 Eccl. 5:4 defer not to pay. . . he hath no *p* in fools
 Is. 44:28 my shepherd, and shall perform all my *p*
 46:10 my counsel shall stand. . . I will do all my *p*
 47:8 hear now this, thou that art given to *p*
 48:14 he will do his *p* on Babylon, and his arm
 53:10 *p* of the LORD shall prosper in his hand
 58:13 from doing thy *p* on my holy day; and call
 Ezek. 18:23 I any *p*. . . that the wicked should die?
 18:32 (33:11) I have no *p* in the death of
 Mal. 1:10 I have no *p* in you, saith the LORD
 Lk. 8:14 choked with cares and riches and *p*
 12:32 Father's good *p* to give you the kingdom
 Acts 24:27 to show the Jews a *p*, left Paul bound
 Rom. 1:32 not only do the same, but have *p* in them
 2 Cor. 12:10 therefore I take *p* in infirmities
 Eph. 1:5 according to the good *p* of his will
 Phil. 2:13 both to will and to do of his good *p*
 2 Thes. 1:11 fulfil all the good *p* of his goodness
 1 Tim. 5:6 liveth in *p* is dead while she liveth
 2 Tim. 3:4 lovers of *p* more than lovers of God
 Tit. 3:3 serving divers lusts and *p*, living in
 Heb. 10:6 sacrifices for sin thou hast had no *p*
 10:38 draw back, my soul shall have no *p* in him
 11:25 than to enjoy the *p* of sin for a season
 12:10 chastened us after their own *p*; but he for
 Jas. 5:5 ye have lived in *p* on the earth, and been
 2 Pet. 2:13 that count it *p* to riot in the daytime
 Rev. 4:11 and for thy *p* they are and were created

Pledge

Gen. 38:17 wilt thou give me a *p*, till thou send
 Ex. 22:26 if thou . . . take thy neighbor's raiment to *p*
 Deut. 24:6 to *p* for he taketh a man's life to *p*
 24:10 shalt not go into his house to fetch his *p*
 2 Kgs. 18:23 (Is. 36:8) give *p* to my lord the king
 Job 22:6 taking a *p* from thy brother for nought
 24:3 they take the widow's ox for a *p*
 Prov. 20:16 (27:13) a *p* of him for a strange woman
 Ezek. 33:15 if the wicked restore the *p*, give again

Plenteous See also Abundant

Gen. 41:34 take up the fifth. . . in the seven *p* years
 Deut. 28:11 the LORD shall make thee *p* in goods
 30:9 make thee *p* in every work of thine hand
 Ps. 86:5 *p* in mercy unto all them that call upon
 103:8 gracious, slow to anger, and *p* in mercy
 130:7 is mercy, and with him is *p* redemption
 Mt. 9:37 harvest truly is *p*, but the laborers are

Plentiful

Jer. 2:7 I brought you into a *p* country, to eat

Plentifully

Lk. 12:16 ground of a . . . rich man brought forth *p*

Plenty *See also* Abundance, Fulness

Gen. 27:28 fatness of the earth . . . *p* of corn and wine
41:29 behold, there come seven years of great *p*
Job 22:25 defense, and thou shalt have *p* of silver
37:23 and in *p* of justice: he will not afflict
Prov. 3:10 so shall thy barns be filled with *p*
28:19 tilleth his land shall have *p* of bread
Joel 2:26 and ye shall eat in *p*, and be satisfied

Plot

Ps. 37:12 wicked *p* against the just, and gnasheth

Plow

Deut. 22:10 thou shalt not *p* with an ox and an ass
1 Kgs. 19:19 Elisha . . . was *p* with twelve yoke of oxen
Ps. 129:3 the plowers *p* upon my back: they made
Prov. 20:4 sluggard will not *p* by reason of . . . cold
Is. 28:24 doth the plowman *p* all day to sow?
Jer. 26:18 (Mic. 3:12) Zion shall be *p* like a field
Hos. 10:13 *p* wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity
Amos 6:12 the rock? will one *p* there with oxen?
Lk. 9:62 put his hand to the *p*, and looking back
1 Cor. 9:10 he that *p* should *p* in hope

Plowman (Plowmen)

Is. 28:24 doth the *p* plow all day to sow?
61:5 sons of the alien shall be your *p* and your
Jer. 14:4 *p* were ashamed, they covered their heads
Amos 9:13 that the *p* shall overtake the reaper

Plowshare

Is. 2:4 (Mic. 4:3) shall beat their swords into *p*
Joel 3:10 beat your *p* into swords, and your pruning

Pluck

Ex. 4:7 and *p* it out of his bosom, and, behold
Deut. 23:25 thou mayest *p* the ears with thine hand
Ruth 4:7 confirm all things; a man *p* off his shoe
2 Chr. 7:20 then will I *p* them up by the roots
Job 24:9 they *p* the fatherless from the breast
Ps. 25:15 for he shall *p* my feet out of the net
52:5 *p* thee out of thy dwelling place, and root
74:11 even thy right hand? *P* it out of thy bosom
80:12 all they which pass by the way do *p* her?
Prov. 14:1 the foolish *p* it down with her hands
Jer. 22:24 my right hand, yet would I *p* thee
Mt. 5:29 (18:9; Mk. 9:47) eye offend thee, *p* it out
12:1 (Mk. 2:23; Lk. 6:1) *p* the ears of corn
Jn. 10:28 neither shall any . . . *p* them out of my hand
Gal. 4:15 ye would have *p* out your own eyes

Plucked *See also* Pluck

Gen. 8:11 lo, in her mouth was an olive leaf *p* off
Amos 4:11 were as a firebrand *p* out of the burning
Lk. 17:6 sycamine tree, Be thou *p* up by the root
Jude 12 twice dead, *p* up by the roots

Plumline

Amos 7:8 Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A *p*

Plummet

2 Kgs. 21:13 and the *p* of the house of Ahab
Is. 28:17 to the line, and righteousness to the *p*
Zech. 4:10 see the *p* in the hand of Zerubbabel

Poet

Acts 17:28 as certain also of your own *p* have said

Point

Jer. 17:1 with the *p* of a diamond: it is graven

Mk. 5:23 daughter lieth at the *p* of death
Jn. 4:47 his son: for he was at the *p* of death
Heb. 4:15 was in all *p* tempted like as we are, yet
Jas. 2:10 yet offend in one *p*, he is guilty of all

Poison

Deut. 32:24 with the *p* of serpents of the dust
Job 6:4 the *p* whereof drinketh up my spirit
Ps. 58:4 their *p* is like the *p* of a serpent
140:3 (Rom. 3:13) adders' *p* is under their lips
Jas. 3:8 it is an unruly evil, full of deadly *p*

Pollute *See also* Corrupt, Defile, Profane

Num. 35:33 so ye shall not *p* the land wherein ye
2 Chr. 36:14 *p* the house of the LORD which he had
Is. 56:2 that keepeth the sabbath from *p* it
Jer. 3:1 shall not that land be greatly *p*?
34:16 but ye turned and *p* my name, and caused
Lam. 2:2 he hath *p* the kingdom and the princes
4:14 they have *p* themselves with blood, so that
Ezek. 20:31 ye *p* yourselves with all your idols
20:39 but *p* ye my holy name no more with
39:7 I will not let them *p* my holy name any more
Dan. 11:31 they shall *p* the sanctuary of strength
Zeph. 3:4 her priests have *p* the sanctuary
Mal. 1:7 ye offer *p* bread. . . Wherein have we *p* thee?
Acts 21:28 into the temple. . . hath *p* this holy place

Pollution

Acts 15:20 they abstain from *p* of idols, and from
2 Pet. 2:20 escaped the *p* of the world through the

Pomp

Is. 5:14 and their *p*, and he that rejoiceth, shall
Ezek. 7:24 also make the *p* of the strong to cease
30:18 (33:28) the *p* of her strength shall cease
32:12 they shall spoil the *p* of Egypt, and all

Ponder *See also* Meditate, Muse, Think

Prov. 4:26 *p* the path of thy feet, and let all thy
5:6 lest thou shouldst *p* the path of life
5:21 eyes of the LORD, and he *p* all his goings
21:2 in his own eyes: but the LORD *p* the hearts
24:12 doth not he that *p* the heart consider it?
Lk. 2:19 Mary kept all . . . and *p* them in her heart

Pool

Ex. 17:9 *p* of water, that they may become blood
Is. 35:7 and the parched ground shall become a *p*
41:18 I will make the wilderness a *p* of water
42:15 rivers islands, and I will dry up the *p*
Jn. 5:2 is at Jerusalem by the sheep market a *p*
9:7 sir, I have no man. . . to put me into the *p*
9:7 said unto him, Go, wash in the *p* of Siloam

Poor *See also* Afflicted, Destitute, Needy

Ex. 22:25 lend money to any of my people that is *p*
23:3 neither shall thou countenance a *p* man in
23:11 lie still; that the *p* of thy people may eat
30:15 shall not give more. . . *p* shall not give less
Lev. 19:10 (23:22) thou shalt leave them for the *p*
25:25 if thy brother be waxen *p*, and hath sold
25:35 if thy brother be waxen *p*. . . relieve him
Deut. 15:4 save when there shall be no *p* among you
15:11 the *p* shall never cease out of the land
24:12 if the man be *p*, thou shalt not sleep with
Judg. 6:15 I save Israel? behold, my family is *p*
1 Sam. 2:7 the LORD maketh *p*, and maketh rich
2 Sam. 12:1 one city: the one rich, and the other *p*
2 Kgs. 25:12 (Jer. 52:16) the *p*. . . to be vinedressers
Job 5:15 but he saveth the *p* from the sword
20:19 he hath oppressed and hath forsaken the *p*
24:4 the *p* of the earth hide themselves together
29:16 I was a father to the *p*; and the cause which
30:25 trouble? was not my soul grieved for the *p*?
31:16 if I have withheld the *p* from their desire
34:19 nor regardeth the rich more than the *p*?
36:6 of the wicked: but giveth right to the *p*

Ps. 9:18 the expectation of the *p* shall not perish
 10:2 wicked in his pride doth persecute the *p*
 10:14 the *p* committeth himself unto thee
 34:6 this *p* man cried, and the LORD heard him
 35:10 which delivereth the *p* from him that is
 40:17 (70:5; 86:1; 109:22) I am *p* and needy
 41:1 blessed is he that considereth the *p*
 69:33 LORD heareth the *p*, and despiseth not his
 72:4 he shall judge the *p* of the people, he shall
 74:19 forget not the congregation of thy *p*
 107:41 setteth he the *p* on high from affliction
 112:9 (2 Cor. 9:9) he hath given to the *p*
 112:15 provision: I will satisfy her *p* with bread
 Prov. 10:4 he becometh *p* that dealeth with a slack
 13:7 that maketh himself *p*, yet hath great riches
 14:21 he that hath mercy on the *p*, happy is he
 17:5 whoso mocketh the *p* reproacheth his Maker
 19:1 better is the *p* that walketh in his integrity
 21:17 he that loveth pleasure shall be a *p* man
 22:16 oppresseth the *p* to increase his riches
 28:6 better is the *p*. . . walketh in his uprightness
 29:14 the king that faithfully judgeth the *p*
 30:9 or lest I be *p*, and steal, and take the name
 31:20 she stretcheth out her hand to the *p*
 Eccl. 4:13 better is a *p* and a wise child, than
 9:15 yet no man remembered that same *p* man
 Is. 10:2 to take away the right from the *p* of my
 11:4 but with righteousness shall he judge the *p*
 14:32 and the *p* of his people shall trust in it
 25:4 for thou hast been a strength to the *p*
 29:19 *p* among men shall rejoice in the Holy One
 58:7 bring the *p* that are cast out to thy house?
 66:2 to him that is *p* and of a contrite spirit
 Jer. 5:4 surely these are *p*; they are foolish
 Ezek. 16:49 strengthen the hand of the *p* and needy
 Dan. 4:27 by showing mercy to the *p*; if it may
 Amos 2:6 for silver, and the *p* for a pair of shoes
 4:1 which oppress the *p*, which crush the needy
 5:11 therefore as your treading is upon the *p*
 8:6 we may buy the *p* for silver, and the needy
 Zeph. 3:12 midst of thee an afflicted and *p* people
 Zech. 11:7 I will feed. . . even you, O *p* of the flock
 Mt. 5:3 (Lk. 6:20) blessed are the *p*
 11:5 (Lk. 7:22) *p* have the gospel preached to them
 19:21 (Mk. 10:21; Lk. 18:22) sell. . . give to the *p*
 26:9 (Mk. 14:5; Jn. 12:5) sold. . . and given to the *p*
 Mk. 12:43 (Lk. 21:3) this *p* widow hath cast more in
 Lk. 4:18 anointed me to preach the gospel to the *p*
 14:13 but when thou makest a feast, call the *p*
 19:8 Lord, the half of my goods I give to the *p*
 Rom. 15:26 a certain contribution for the *p* saints
 1 Cor. 13:3 I bestow all my goods to feed the *p*
 2 Cor. 6:10 as *p*, yet making many rich; as having
 8:9 he was rich, yet for your sakes he became *p*
 Gal. 2:10 they would that we should remember the *p*
 Jas. 2:2 there come in also a *p* man in vile raiment
 2:5 God chosen the *p* of this world rich in faith
 Rev. 3:17 thou art wretched, and miserable, and *p*

Porch

1 Kgs. 7:6 and he made a *p* of pillars; the length
 Jn. 5:2 a pool. . . called. . . Bethesda, having five *p*
 10:23 Jesus walked in the temple in Solomon's *p*
 Acts 3:11 unto them in the *p* that is called Solomon's

Porter

1 Chr. 23:5 four thousand were *p*; and four thousand
 Mk. 13:34 left his house. . . commanded the *p* to watch
 Jn. 10:3 to him the *p* openeth; and the sheep hear

Portion See also Divide, Lot, Part, Piece

Gen. 31:14 is there yet any *p* or inheritance for us
 47:22 priests had a *p* assigned them of Pharaoh
 Deut. 32:9 LORD's *p* is his people; Jacob is the
 1 Kgs. 12:16 (2 Chr. 10:16) what *p* have we in David?
 2 Kgs. 2:9 let a double *p* of thy spirit be
 Neh. 2:20 no *p*, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem
 8:10 send *p* unto them for whom nothing is

Neh. 11:23 that a certain *p* should be for the singers
 Job 20:29 this is the *p* of a wicked man from God
 31:2 what *p* of God is there from above? and what
 Ps. 16:5 the LORD is the *p* of mine inheritance
 73:26 God is the strength of my heart, and my *p*
 119:57 thou art my *p*, O LORD: I have said that I
 142:5 thou art. . . my *p* in the land of the living
 Prov. 31:15 her household, and a *p* to her maidens
 Eccl. 2:10 and this was my *p* of all my labor
 3:22 rejoice in his own works; for that is his *p*
 11:2 give a *p* to seven, and also to eight
 Is. 53:12 will I divide him a *p* with the great
 61:7 for confusion they shall rejoice in their *p*
 Jer. 10:16 the *p* of Jacob is not like them
 52:34 every day a *p* until the day of his death
 Lam. 3:24 LORD is my *p*, saith my soul; therefore
 Dan. 1:8 not defile. . . with the *p* of the king's meat
 Zech. 2:12 the LORD shall inherit Judah his *p*
 Lk. 12:42 give them their *p* of meat in due season?
 15:12 give me the *p* of goods that falleth to me

Possess See also Inherit

Gen. 22:17 thy seed shall *p* the gate of his enemies
 Num. 13:30 let us go up at once, and *p* it; for we
 14:24 my servant Caleb. . . and his seed shall *p* it
 33:53 for I have given you the land to *p* it
 Deut. 1:8 (4:1; 8:1; 11:8) go in and *p* the land
 1:39 them will I give it, and they shall *p* it
 3:18 your God hath given you this land to *p* it
 4:22 but ye shall go over, and *p* that good land
 9:1 go in to *p* nations greater and mightier than
 Josh. 1:11 the LORD your God giveth you to *p* it
 18:3 how long are ye slack to go to *p* the land
 Judg. 11:24 *p*. . . Chemosh thy god giveth thee to *p*?
 18:9 not slothful to go, and to enter to *p* the land
 Neh. 9:15 they should go in to *p* the land which
 Ps. 139:13 thou hast *p* my reins: thou hast covered
 Prov. 8:22 LORD *p* me in the beginning of his way
 Is. 14:2 Israel shall *p* them in the land of the
 34:17 they shall *p* it for ever, from generation
 57:13 putteth his trust in me shall *p* the land
 61:7 in their land they shall *p* the double
 63:18 the people of thy holiness have *p* it but a
 Jer. 32:15 vineyards shall be *p* again in this land
 Ezek. 33:26 work abomination. . . shall ye *p* the land?
 Dan. 7:18 shall take the kingdom, and *p* the kingdom
 Zech. 8:12 remnant of this people to *p* all these
 Lk. 12:15 the abundance of the things which he *p*
 21:19 in your patience *p* ye your souls
 1 Cor. 7:30 they that buy, as though they *p* not
 2 Cor. 6:10 as having nothing, and yet *p* all things
 1 Thes. 4:4 how to *p* his vessel in sanctification

Possessed See also Possess

Mt. 4:24 and those which were *p* with devils
 8:28 there met him two *p* with devils, coming out
 9:32 brought to him a dumb man *p* with a devil
 12:22 brought unto him one *p* with a devil, blind
 Acts 16:16 damsel *p* with a spirit of divination met

Possession See also Goods, Inheritance, Riches, Wealth

Gen. 17:8 the land of Canaan, for an everlasting *p*
 48:4 this land to thy seed. . . for an everlasting *p*
 Lev. 25:34 of the suburbs. . . is their perpetual *p*
 Num. 27:4 hath no son? Give unto us therefore a *p*
 32:22 this land shall be your *p* before the LORD
 Deut. 32:49 give unto the children of Israel for a *p*
 1 Kgs. 21:19 hast thou killed, and also taken *p*?
 Ps. 2:8 the uttermost parts of the earth for thy *p*
 Ezek. 44:28 give them no *p* in Israel; I am their *p*
 Obad. 17 the house of Jacob shall possess their *p*
 Mt. 19:22 (Mk. 10:22) sorrowful: for he had great *p*
 Acts 2:45 sold their *p* and goods, and parted them
 5:1 Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a *p*
 7:5 promised that he would give it to him for a *p*
 7:45 in with Joshua into the *p* of the Gentiles
 Eph. 1:14 until the redemption of the purchased *p*

Possible

Mt. 19:26 (Mk. 10:27; Lk. 18:27) God all things are *p*
 24:24 (Mk. 13:22) if it were *p*, they shall deceive
 26:39 (Mk. 14:35) if it be *p*, let this cup pass
 Mk. 9:23 all things are *p* to him that believeth
 14:36 Abba, Father, all things are *p* unto thee
 Rom. 12:18 if it be *p*, live peaceably with all men
 Heb. 10:4 for it is not *p* that the blood of bulls

Post See also Pillar

Ex. 12:7 blood, and strike it on the two side *p*
 Deut. 6:9 shalt write them upon the *p* of thy house
 Amos 9:1 smite the lintel . . . that the *p* may shake

Posterity See also Offspring, Seed

Ps. 109:13 his *p* be cut off, . . . their name be blotted
 Dan. 11:4 kingdom . . . shall be divided . . . not to his *p*

Pot

Ex. 16:33 take a *p*, and put an omer full of manna
 2 Kgs. 4:40 man of God, there is death in the *p*
 Prov. 17:3 (27:21) fining *p* is for silver . . . the furnace
 Jer. 1:13 I said, I see a seething *p*, and the face
 Ezek. 24:3 set on a *p*, set it on . . . pour water into it
 Mk. 7:8 tradition of men, as the washing of *p*
 Heb. 9:4 wherein was the golden *p* that had manna

Potentate

1 Tim. 6:15 blessed and only *P*, the King of kings

Potsherd

Job 2:8 he took him a *p* to scrape himself withal
 Ps. 22:15 my strength is dried up like a *p*
 Prov. 26:23 are like a *p* covered with silver dross
 Is. 45:9 let the *p* strive with the *p* of the earth

Pottage

Gen. 25:29 and Jacob sod *p*; and Esau came from the
 2 Kgs. 4:38 see the *p* for the sons of the prophets

Potter

1 Chr. 4:23 the *p*, and those that dwell among plants
 Ps. 2:9 (Rev. 2:27) them in pieces like a *p*'s vessel
 Is. 29:16 shall be esteemed as the *p*'s clay
 30:14 break it as the breaking of the *p*'s vessel
 41:25 as upon mortar, and as the *p* treadeth clay
 64:8 we are the clay, and thou our *p*
 Jer. 18:6 Israel, cannot I do with you as this *p*?
 19:1 go and get a *p*'s earthen bottle, and take
 Zech. 11:13 pieces of silver, and cast them to the *p*
 Mt. 27:7 bought with them the *p*'s field, to bury
 Rom. 9:21 hath not the *p* power over the clay

Pound

Lk. 19:13 ten servants, and delivered them ten *p*
 Jn. 12:3 took Mary a *p* of ointment of spikenard
 19:39 myrrh and aloes, about a hundred *p* weight

Pour

Ex. 4:9 take of the water . . . *p* it upon the dry land
 1 Sam. 1:15 but have *p* out my soul before the LORD
 2 Sam. 23:16 (1 Chr. 11:18) not drink . . . but *p* it out
 Job 10:10 hath thou not *p* me out as milk
 30:16 now my soul is *p* out upon me; the days of
 Ps. 22:14 I am *p* out like water, and all my bones
 42:4 when I remember . . . I *p* out my soul in me
 45:2 grace is *p* into thy lips: therefore God hath
 62:8 *p* out your heart before him: God is a refuge
 79:6 *p* out thy wrath upon the heathen that have
 Prov. 1:23 behold, I will *p* out my spirit unto you
 15:28 the mouth of the wicked *p* out evil things
 Is. 26:16 they *p* out a prayer when thy chastening
 32:15 until the Spirit be *p* upon us from on high
 44:3 *p* water upon him that is thirsty . . . *p* my Spirit
 45:8 let the skies *p* down righteousness
 53:12 because he hath *p* out his soul unto death
 Jer. 6:11 I will *p* it out upon the children abroad

Jer. 7:20 my fury shall be *p* out upon this place
 10:25 *p* out thy fury upon the heathen that know
 18:21 and *p* out their blood by the force of the
 Lam. 2:19 *p* out thine heart like water before the
 Ezek. 7:8 will I shortly *p* out my fury upon thee
 39:29 *p* out my Spirit upon the house of Israel
 Joel 2:28 (Acts 2:17) *p* out my Spirit upon all flesh
 Amos 5:8 (9:6) *p* them out upon the face of the earth
 Mic. 1:6 I will *p* down the stones . . . into the valley
 Nah. 1:6 of his anger? his fury is *p* out like fire
 Zech. 12:10 *p* upon the house of David, . . . the spirit
 Mal. 3:10 windows of heaven . . . *p* you out a blessing
 Mt. 26:7 (Mk. 14:3) ointment, and *p* it on his head
 Jn. 2:15 *p* out the changers' money, and overthrow
 Acts 10:45 on the Gentiles also was *p* out the gift
 Rev. 14:10 wine of the wrath of God, which is *p* out
 16:1 (16:2, 3, 4, 8, 10, 12, 17) *p* out the vials . . . upon

Poverty

Prov. 6:11 (24:34) thy *p* come as one that travelth
 10:15 the destruction of the poor is their *p*
 11:24 is that withholdeth . . . but it tendeth to *p*
 13:18 *p* and shame shall be to him that refuseth
 20:13 love not sleep, lest thou come to *p*
 23:21 drunkard and the glutton shall come to *p*
 28:19 followeth after vain persons shall have *p*
 30:8 give me neither *p* nor riches; feed me with
 31:7 let him drink, and forget his *p*
 2 Cor. 8:2 their deep *p* abounded unto the riches
 8:9 poor, that ye through his *p* might be rich
 Rev. 2:9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and *p*

Power See also Authority, Force, Might, Strength

Gen. 32:28 hast thou *p* with God and with men
 Ex. 9:16 (Rom. 9:17) to show in thee my *p*
 15:6 thy right hand, O LORD, is . . . glorious in *p*
 Lev. 26:37 have no *p* to stand before your enemies
 Num. 14:17 beseech . . . let the *p* of my LORD be great
 Deut. 4:37 and brought thee out . . . with his mighty *p*
 8:17 my *p* and the might of mine hand hath gotten
 Josh. 17:17 art a great people, and hast great *p*
 1 Chr. 29:11 thine . . . is the greatness, and the *p*
 2 Chr. 25:8 God hath *p* to help, and to cast down
 Ezra 8:22 but his *p* and his wrath is against all
 Neh. 1:10 whom thou hast redeemed by thy great *p*
 Job 1:12 behold, all that he hath is in thy *p*; only
 23:6 will he plead against me with his great *p*?
 26:14 the thunder of his *p* who can understand?
 37:23 he is excellent in *p*, and in judgment
 Ps. 21:13 so will we sing and praise thy *p*
 37:35 I have seen the wicked in great *p*
 49:15 will redeem my soul from the *p* of the grave
 59:16 but I will sing of thy *p*; yea, I will sing
 62:11 I heard this; that *p* belongeth unto God
 63:2 to see thy *p* and thy glory, so as I have
 66:3 through the greatness of thy *p* shall thine
 90:11 who knoweth the *p* of thine anger?
 106:8 he might make his mighty *p* to be known
 111:6 hath showed his people the *p* of his works
 147:5 great is our Lord, and of great *p*
 Prov. 3:27 when it is in the *p* of thine hand to do it
 18:21 and life are in the *p* of the tongue
 Eccl. 8:8 no man that hath *p* over the spirit to
 Is. 40:29 he giveth *p* to the faint; and to them
 50:2 cannot redeem? or have I no *p* to deliver?
 Dan. 6:27 delivered Daniel from the *p* of the lions
 8:24 his *p* shall be mighty, but not by his own *p*
 12:7 scatter the *p* of the holy people, all these
 Hos. 12:3 and by his strength he had *p* with God
 Mic. 3:8 I am full of *p* by the Spirit of the LORD
 Nah. 1:3 the LORD is slow to anger, and great in *p*
 Hab. 1:11 offend, imputing this his *p* unto his god
 Zech. 4:6 not by might, nor by *p*, but by my Spirit
 Mt. 6:13 for thine is the kingdom, and the *p*
 9:6 (Mk. 2:10; Lk. 5:24) *p* on earth to forgive sins
 10:1 (Mk. 3:15; 6:7; Lk. 9:1) *p* against . . . spirits
 22:29 (Mk. 12:24) the Scriptures, nor the *p* of God

Mt. 24:30 (Mk. 13:26; Lk. 21:27) coming . . with *p*
 26:64 (Mk. 14:62; Lk. 22:69) on the right hand of *p*
 28:18 all *p* is given unto me in heaven and in
 Lk. 1:35 *p* of the Highest shall overshadow thee
 4:6 all this *p* will I give thee, and the glory
 4:32 at his doctrine: for his word was with *p*
 5:17 the *p* of the Lord was present to heal them
 9:43 they were all amazed at the mighty *p* of God
 10:19 I give unto you *p* to tread on serpents
 22:53 this is your hour, and the *p* of darkness
 24:49 until ye be endued with *p* from on high
 Jn. 1:12 them he gave *p* to become the sons of God
 10:18 I have *p* to lay it down, and I have *p* to
 17:2 thou hast given him *p* over all flesh, that
 19:11 thou couldest have no *p* at all against me
 Acts 1:8 but ye shall receive *p*, after that the
 3:12 on us, as though by our own *p* or holiness
 4:7 what *p*, or by what name, have ye done this?
 6:8 and Stephen, full of faith and *p*, did great
 8:10 saying, This man is the great *p* of God
 10:38 anointed . . with the Holy Ghost and with *p*
 26:18 to light, and from the *p* of Satan unto God
 Rom. 1:4 and declared to be the Son of God with *p*
 1:16 it is the *p* of God unto salvation to every
 1:20 even his eternal *p* and Godhead
 8:38 nor angels, nor principalities, nor *p*
 13:1 no *p* but of God: the *p* that be are ordained
 15:13 in hope, through the *p* of the Holy Ghost
 15:19 and wonders, by the *p* of the Spirit of God
 16:25 now to him that is of *p* to establish you
 1 Cor. 1:18 us which are saved, it is the *p* of God
 1:24 Christ the *p* of God, and the wisdom of God
 2:4 but in demonstration of the Spirit and of *p*
 2:5 in the wisdom of men, but in the *p* of God
 4:20 the kingdom of God is not in word, but in *p*
 6:14 Lord, and will also raise up us by his own *p*
 7:37 no necessity, but hath *p* over his own will
 9:18 charge, that I abuse not my *p* in the gospel
 11:10 to have *p* on her head because of the angels
 15:43 it is sown in weakness, it is raised in *p*
 2 Cor. 4:7 the excellency of the *p* may be of God
 6:7 by the word of truth, by the *p* of God
 12:9 that the *p* of Christ may rest upon me
 13:4 weakness, yet he liveth by the *p* of God
 Eph. 1:19 what is the exceeding greatness of his *p*
 1:21 far above all principality, and *p*, and might
 2:2 according to the prince of the *p* of the air
 3:20 think, according to the *p* that worketh in us
 6:10 strong in the Lord, and in the *p* of his might
 Phil. 3:10 know him, and the *p* of his resurrection
 Col. 1:11 all might, according to his glorious *p*
 1:13 hath delivered us from the *p* of darkness
 2:10 which is the head of all principality and *p*
 1 Thes. 1:5 unto you in word only, but also in *p*
 2 Thes. 2:9 after the working of Satan with all *p*
 1 Tim. 6:16 to whom be honor and *p* everlasting
 2 Tim. 1:7 spirit of fear; but of *p*, and of love
 3:5 having a form of godliness, but denying the *p*
 Heb. 1:3 upholding all things by the word of his *p*
 2:14 might destroy him that had the *p* of death
 4:12 word of God is quick, and *p*, and sharper
 6:5 word of God, and the *p* of the world to come
 7:16 who is made . . after the *p* of an endless life
 1 Pet. 1:5 are kept by the *p* of God through faith
 3:22 authorities and *p* being made subject unto
 2 Pet. 1:3 as his divine *p* hath given unto us all
 1:16 known unto you the *p* and coming of our Lord
 Rev. 2:26 to him will I give *p* over the nations
 5:12 worthy is the Lamb . . to receive *p*
 11:3 and I will give *p* unto my two witnesses
 12:10 and the *p* of his Christ: for the accuser
 12:12 exerciseth all the *p* of the first beast
 15:8 smoke from the glory of God, and from his *p*
 20:6 on such the second death hath no *p*

Praise See also Exalt, Extol, Glorify,
 Honor, Magnify

Gen. 29:35 son; and she said, Now will I *p* the LORD
 49:8 Judah, thou art he . . thy brethren shall *p*

Ex. 15:11 thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in *p*
 Lev. 19:24 fruit thereof shall be holy to *p* the
 Deut. 10:21 he is thy *p*, and he is thy God, that
 Judg. 5:2 *p* ye the LORD for the avenging of Israel
 16:24 when the people saw him, they *p* their god
 2 Sam. 22:4 call on the LORD, who is worthy to be *p*
 22:50 (Ps. 18:49) and I will sing *p* unto thy name
 1 Chr. 16:25 (Ps. 48:1; 96:4) LORD, and greatly to be *p*
 16:35 (Ps. 106:47) thy holy name, and glory in thy *p*
 23:5 thousand *p* the LORD with the instruments
 29:13 God, we thank thee, and *p* thy glorious name
 2 Chr. 20:21 that should *p* the beauty of holiness
 Ezra 3:10 *p* the LORD, after the ordinance of David
 Ps. 7:17 *p* the LORD according to his righteousness
 9:1 (138:1) I will *p* thee, O LORD, with my whole
 22:3 holy, O thou that inhabitest the *p* of Israel
 22:22 (Heb. 2:12) midst of the congregation will I *p*
 28:7 rejoice; and with my song will I *p* him
 30:9 the dust *p* thee? Shall it declare thy truth?
 30:12 that my glory may sing *p* to thee
 33:2 *p* the LORD with harp: sing unto him with
 34:1 his *p* shall continually be in my mouth
 35:18 in the great congregation: I will *p* thee
 42:5 yet *p* him for the help of his countenance
 43:5 hope in God: for I shall yet *p* him, who is
 45:17 shall the people *p* thee for ever and ever
 47:6 sing *p* to God, sing *p*: sing *p* unto our King
 48:10 God, so is thy *p* unto the ends of the earth
 49:18 men will *p* thee, when thou doest well to
 50:23 whoso offereth *p* glorifieth me: and to him
 51:15 lips; and my mouth shall show forth thy *p*
 54:6 I will *p* thy name, O LORD; for it is good
 56:4 in God I will *p* his word, in God I have put
 57:9 (108:3) *p* thee, O LORD, among the people
 61:8 will I sing *p* unto thy name for ever, that I
 63:3 is better than life, my lips shall *p* thee
 65:1 *p* waiteth for thee, O God, in Zion: and unto
 66:2 the honor of his name: make his *p* glorious
 67:3 *p* thee, O God; let all the people *p* thee
 71:6 my *p* shall be continually of thee
 71:22 I will also *p* thee with the psalter
 72:15 him continually; and daily shall he be *p*
 74:21 let the poor and needy *p* thy name
 76:10 surely the wrath of man shall *p* thee
 88:10 shall the dead arise and *p* thee?
 89:5 and the heavens shall *p* thy wonders, O LORD
 92:1 a good thing to give thanks . . and to sing *p*
 99:3 let them *p* thy great and terrible name
 100:4 thanksgiving, and into his courts with *p*
 102:18 people which shall be created shall *p* the
 106:2 of the LORD? Who can show forth all his *p*?
 107:8 (107:15, 21, 31) that men would *p* the LORD
 107:32 and *p* him in the assembly of the elders
 111:1 *p* ye the LORD. I will *p* the LORD with my
 111:10 his commandments: his *p* endureth for ever
 113:1 (135:1) *p* ye the LORD . . *p* the name of the
 113:3 from the rising . . LORD's name is to be *p*
 115:17 the dead *p* not the LORD, neither any that
 117:1 (Rom. 15:11) *p* the LORD . . ye nations: *p*
 118:21 I will *p* thee: for thou hast heard me
 118:28 thou art my God, and I will *p* thee
 119:7 I will *p* thee with uprightness of heart
 119:164 seven times a day do I *p* thee, because
 119:175 let my soul live, and it shall *p* thee
 135:1 *p* ye the LORD. *P* ye the name of the LORD
 138:2 and *p* thy name for thy loving-kindness
 138:4 all the kings of the earth shall *p* thee
 139:14 I will *p* thee; for I am . . wonderfully made
 145:2 and I will *p* thy name for ever and ever
 145:4 one generation shall *p* thy works to another
 145:10 all thy works shall *p* thee, O LORD
 146:1 *p* ye the LORD, *P* the LORD, O my soul
 146:2 I live will I *p* the LORD: I will sing *p*
 147:1 *p* ye the LORD: for it is good to sing *p*
 147:12 *p* the LORD, O Jerusalem; *p* thy God
 148:1 *p* ye the LORD from the heavens: *p* him in
 148:2 *p* ye him, all his angels: *p* ye him, all
 149:6 let the high *p* of God be in their mouth
 150:6 let every thing that hath breath *p* the LORD

Prov. 27:2 let another man *p* thee, and not thine
 28:4 they that forsake the law *p* the wicked
 31:28 blessed; her husband also, and he *p* her
 Eccl. 4:2 I *p* the dead . . . more than the living which
 Is. 12:1 O LORD, I will *p* thee: though thou wast
 25:1 I will exalt thee, I will *p* thy name
 38:19 the living, he shall *p* thee, as I do this day
 42:10 song, and his *p* from the end of the earth
 43:21 for myself; they shall show forth my *p*
 60:18 call thy walls Salvation, and thy gates *P*
 62:7 and till he make Jerusalem a *p* in the earth
 Jer. 17:14 and I shall be saved: for thou art my *p*
 20:13 *p* ye the LORD: for he hath delivered the
 33:11 *p* the LORD of hosts: for the LORD is good
 51:41 how is the *p* of the whole earth surprised!
 Dan. 2:23 I thank thee, and *p* thee, O thou God of
 5:4 they drank wine, and *p* the gods of gold
 Joel 2:26 be satisfied, and *p* the name of the LORD
 Hab. 3:3 heavens, and the earth was full of his *p*
 Zeph. 3:20 make you a name and a *p* among all
 Mt. 21:16 and sucklings thou hast perfected *p*?
 Lk. 1:64 tongue loosed, and he spake, and *p* God
 2:13 a multitude of the heavenly host *p* God
 2:20 shepherds returned, glorifying and *p* God
 18:43 people, when they saw it, gave *p* unto God
 19:37 disciples began to rejoice and *p* God with
 24:53 in the temple, *p* and blessing God. Amen
 Jn. 9:24 give God the *p*: we know that this man's
 12:43 loved the *p* of men more than the *p* of God
 Acts 2:47 *p* God, and having favor with all the
 16:25 Paul and Silas prayed, and sang *p* unto God
 Rom. 2:29 whose *p* is not of men, but of God
 13:3 do that which is good, and thou shalt have *p*
 1 Cor. 4:5 and then shall every man have *p* of God
 11:2 I *p* you, brethren, that ye remember me in
 11:22 to you? shall I *p* you in this? I *p* you not
 2 Cor. 8:18 whose *p* is in the gospel throughout all
 Eph. 1:6 to the *p* of the glory of his grace
 1:12 that we should be to the *p* of his glory
 Phil. 4:8 if there be any *p*, think on these things
 Heb. 13:15 let us offer the sacrifice of *p* to God
 1 Pet. 1:7 might be found unto *p* and honor
 2:9 ye should show forth the *p* of him who hath
 4:11 to whom be *p* and dominion for ever and ever
 Rev. 19:5 saying, *P* our God, all ye his servants

Prating

Prov. 10:8 but a *p* fool shall fall
 3 Jn. 10 doeth, *p* against us with malicious words

Pray See also Ask, Entreat, Petition

Gen. 20:7 he shall *p* for thee, and thou shalt live
 20:17 when Abraham *p*. . . God healed Abimelech
 Num. 11:2 when Moses *p*. . . fire was quenched
 Deut. 9:26 I *p*. . . Lord God, destroy not thy people
 1 Sam. 1:10 she was in bitterness of soul, and *p*
 1:27 for this child I *p*; and the LORD hath given
 7:5 to Mizpah, and I will *p* for you unto the LORD
 8:6 king to judge us. And Samuel *p* unto the LORD
 12:19 Samuel, *P* for thy servants unto the LORD
 12:23 I should sin. . . in ceasing to *p* for
 1 Kgs. 8:33 (2 Chr. 6:24) and confess thy name, and *p*
 8:54 (2 Chr. 7:1) Solomon had made an end of *p*
 13:6 *p* for me, that my hand may be restored me
 2 Kgs. 6:17 Elisha *p*, and said, LORD. . . open his eyes
 19:15 (Is. 37:15) Hezekiah *p* before the LORD
 20:12 (Is. 38:2) his face to the wall, and *p*
 2 Chr. 7:14 humble themselves, and *p*, and seek my
 Ezra 10:1 when Ezra had *p*, and. . . had confessed
 Neh. 1:4 mourned certain days, and fasted, and *p*
 Job 21:15 profit should we have, if we *p* unto him?
 42:10 captivity of Job, when he *p* for his friends
 Ps. 5:2 my King, and my God: for unto thee will I *p*
 32:6 for this shall every one that is godly *p*
 55:17 evening, and morning, and at noon, will I *p*
 122:6 *p* for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall
 Is. 16:12 Moab. . . shall come to his sanctuary to *p*
 45:20 image, and *p* unto a god that cannot save
 Jer. 7:16 (14:11) *p* not thou for this people
 Jer. 11:14 therefore *p* not thou for this people
 29:7 *p* unto the LORD for it: for in the peace
 32:16 purchase unto Baruch. . . I *p* unto the LORD
 37:3 saying, *P* now unto the LORD our God for us
 42:2 *p* for us unto the LORD thy God, even for all
 Dan. 6:10 he kneeled. . . three times a day, and *p*
 9:4 I *p* unto the LORD. . . and made my confession
 Jon. 2:1 then Jonah *p* unto the LORD his God out of
 Zech. 7:2 sent. . . Regem-melech, and their men, to *p*
 8:21 let us go speedily to *p* before the LORD
 Mt. 5:44 (Lk. 6:28) *p* for them which despitefully use
 6:5 thou *p*, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites
 6:9 (Lk. 11:2) after this manner therefore *p* ye
 9:38 (Lk. 10:2) *p* ye. . . the Lord of the harvest, that
 14:23 (Mk. 6:46) up into a mountain apart to *p*
 19:13 that he should put his hands on them, and *p*
 24:20 (Mk. 13:18) *p* ye that your flight be not in
 26:36 (Mk. 14:32) sit ye here, while I go and *p*
 26:39 (Mk. 14:35; Lk. 22:41) a little further. . . and *p*
 26:41 (Mk. 14:38; Lk. 22:40, 46) watch and *p*, that
 ye enter not into temptation
 26:53 thinkest thou. . . I cannot now *p* to my Father
 Mk. 1:35 departed into a solitary place, and there *p*
 11:24 when ye *p*, believe that ye receive them
 13:33 watch and *p*: for ye know not when the time
 Lk. 3:21 that Jesus also being baptized, and *p*
 9:29 as he *p*, the fashion of his countenance was
 18:1 that men ought always to *p*, and not to faint
 18:11 the Pharisee stood and *p* thus with himself
 22:32 I have *p* for thee, that thy faith fail not
 Jn. 14:16 I will *p* the Father, and he shall give
 16:26 unto you, that I will *p* the Father for you
 17:9 I *p* for them: I *p* not for the world, but
 17:15 I *p* not that thou shouldest take them out
 17:20 neither *p* I for these alone, but for them
 Acts 4:31 when they had *p*, the place was shaken
 6:6 they had *p*, they laid their hands on them
 8:15 *p* for them, that they might receive the Holy
 9:11 called Saul, of Tarsus: for, behold, he *p*
 9:40 but Peter put them all forth. . . and *p*
 10:2 much alms to the people, and *p* to God
 10:9 Peter went up upon the housetop to *p*
 12:12 where many were gathered together *p*
 13:3 when they had fasted and *p*, and laid their
 14:23 had *p* with fasting, they commended them to
 16:9 there stood a man of Macedonia, and *p* him
 16:25 and at midnight Paul and Silas, *p*, and sang
 20:36 spoken, he kneeled down, and *p* with them
 22:17 while I *p* in the temple, I was in a trance
 28:8 to whom Paul entered in, and *p*. . . and healed
 Rom. 8:26 for we know not what we should *p* for as
 1 Cor. 11:5 but every woman that *p* or prophesieth
 11:13 comely that a woman *p* unto God uncovered
 14:15 I will *p* with the spirit, and I will *p* with
 2 Cor. 5:20 we *p* you in Christ's stead, be ye
 13:7 now I *p* to God that ye do no evil: not that
 Eph. 6:18 *p* always with all prayer and supplication
 Phil. 1:9 I *p*, that your love may abound yet more
 Col. 1:3 we give thanks to God. . . *p* always for you
 1:9 day we heard it, do not cease to *p* for you
 4:3 *p* also for us, that God would open unto us a
 1 Thes. 3:10 night and day *p* exceedingly that we
 5:17 *p* without ceasing
 5:23 I *p* God your whole spirit and soul and body
 5:25 (2 Thes. 3:1) brethren, *p* for us
 2 Thes. 1:11 we *p* always for you, that our God
 1 Tim. 2:8 I will therefore that men *p* every where
 1 Heb. 13:18 *p* for us: for we trust we have a good
 Jas. 5:13 is any among you afflicted? let him *p*
 5:14 elders of the church; and let them *p* over
 5:16 and *p* one for another, that ye may be healed
 5:17 Elijah. . . *p* earnestly that it might not rain
 1 Jn. 5:16 I do not say that he shall *p* for it
 Jude 20 building up yourselves. . . *p* in the Holy Ghost

Prayer See also Intercession, Meditation, Supplication

2 Sam. 7:27 found in his heart to pray this *p* unto

1 Kgs. 8:28 (2 Chr. 6:19) have thou respect unto the *p*
 9:3 (2 Chr. 7:12) LORD said, . I have heard thy *p*
 2 Kgs. 19:4 (Is. 37:4) lift up thy *p* for the remnant
 20:5 (Is. 38:5) heard thy *p*, I have seen thy tears
 2 Chr. 6:40 and let thine ears be attent unto the *p*
 Neh. 1:6 thou mayest hear the *p* of thy servant
 4:9 nevertheless we made our *p* unto our God
 Job 15:4 thou castest off fear, and restrainest *p*
 Ps. 5:3 in the morning will I direct my *p* unto thee
 6:9 my supplication; the LORD will receive my *p*
 39:12 hear my *p*, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry
 42:8 with me, and my *p* unto the God of my life
 65:2 O thou that hearest *p*, unto thee shall all
 66:19 he hath attended to the voice of my *p*
 69:13 but as for me, my *p* is unto thee, O LORD
 72:15 *p* also shall be made for him continually
 88:13 and in the morning shall my *p* prevent thee
 102:17 he will regard the *p* of the destitute
 109:4 my adversaries: but I give myself unto *p*
 141:2 my *p* be set forth before thee as incense
 143:1 hear my *p*, . give ear to my supplications
 Prov. 15:8 but the *p* of the upright is his delight
 15:29 but he heareth the *p* of the righteous
 Is. 1:15 yea, when ye make many *p*, I will not hear
 26:16 they poured out a *p* when thy chastening
 56:7 (Mt. 21:13; Mk. 11:17; Lk. 19:46) house of *p*
 Lam. 3:44 cloud, that our *p* should not pass through
 Dan. 9:3 my face unto the Lord God, to seek by *p*
 Jon. 2:7 my *p* came in unto thee, into thine holy
 Mt. 17:21 (Mk. 9:29) this kind goeth not out but by *p*
 21:22 shall ask in *p*, believing, ye shall receive
 23:14 (Mk. 12:40; Lk. 20:47) pretense make long *p*
 Lk. 1:13 fear not, Zechariah: for thy *p* is heard
 2:37 served God with fastings and *p* night and day
 5:33 disciples of John fast often, and make *p*
 6:12 and continued all night in *p* to God
 Acts 1:14 all continued with one accord in *p* and
 2:42 fellowship, . in breaking of bread, and in *p*
 6:4 but we will give ourselves continually to *p*
 10:4 thy *p* and thine alms are come up for a
 12:5 in prison: but *p* was made without ceasing
 Rom. 1:9 (Eph. 1:16; 1 Thes. 1:2; Phlm. 4) I make
 mention of you always in my *p*
 10:1 my heart's desire and *p* to God for Israel
 12:12 in tribulation; continuing instant in *p*
 15:30 strive together with me in your *p* to God
 1 Cor. 7:5 may give yourselves to fasting and *p*
 2 Cor. 1:11 ye also helping together by *p* for us
 Phil. 1:4 always in every *p* of mine for you all
 1:19 shall turn to my salvation through your *p*
 4:6 but in every thing by *p* and supplication
 Col. 4:2 continue in *p*, and watch in the same with
 4:12 laboring fervently for you in *p*, that ye
 2 Tim. 1:3 I have remembrance of thee in my *p*
 Phlm. 22 through your *p* I shall be given unto you
 Heb. 5:7 when he had offered up *p* and supplications
 Jas. 5:16 the effectual fervent *p* of a righteous man
 1 Pet. 3:7 that your *p* be not hindered
 3:12 righteous, . his ears are open unto their *p*
 4:7 be ye therefore sober, and watch unto *p*
 Rev. 5:8 full of odors, which are the *p* of saints
 8:3 he should offer it with the *p* of all saints

Preach *See also* Declare, Proclaim, Prophecy, Publish

Ps. 40:9 *p* righteousness in the great congregation
 Is. 61:1 (Lk. 4:18) anointed me to *p* good tidings
 Mt. 3:1 John the Baptist, *p* in the wilderness
 4:23 (9:35) *p* the gospel of the kingdom, . healing
 10:27 in the ear, that *p* ye upon the housetops
 11:1 departed thence to teach and to *p* in their
 24:14 shall be *p* in all the world for a witness
 26:13 (Mk. 14:9) whosoever this gospel shall be *p*
 Mk. 1:4 (Lk. 3:3) and *p* the baptism of repentance
 2:2 gathered together, . he *p* the word unto them
 6:12 (Lk. 9:6) they went out, and *p* that men should
 16:15 world, and *p* the gospel to every creature
 16:20 and they went forth, and *p* every where

Lk. 9:2 *p* the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick
 9:60 dead: but go thou and *p* the kingdom of God
 24:47 remission of sins should be *p* in his name
 Acts 3:20 Christ, which before was *p* unto you
 4:2 and *p* through Jesus the resurrection from
 5:42 they ceased not to teach and *p* Jesus Christ
 8:4 scattered abroad went every where *p* the word
 8:35 at the same Scripture, and *p* unto him Jesus
 9:20 he *p* Christ in synagogues, that he is the
 10:36 *p* peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:)
 10:42 and he commanded us to *p* unto the people
 11:19 *p* the word to none but unto the Jews only
 13:38 is *p* unto you the forgiveness of sins
 14:15 *p* unto you that ye should turn from these
 16:6 forbidden of the Holy Ghost to *p*, . in Asia
 17:3 this Jesus, whom I *p* unto you, is Christ
 28:31 *p* the kingdom of God, and teaching
 Rom. 1:15 I am ready to *p*, . to you that are at Rome
 2:21 *p* a man should not steal, dost thou steal?
 10:15 and how shall they *p*, except they be sent?
 15:20 yea, so have I strived to *p* the gospel
 1 Cor. 1:17 sent me not to baptize, but to *p* the
 1:23 but we *p* Christ crucified, unto the Jews a
 9:16 woe is unto me, if I *p* not the gospel!
 9:27 when I have *p* to others, I myself should
 15:11 were I or they, so we *p*, and so ye believed
 2 Cor. 4:5 we *p* not ourselves, but Christ Jesus
 10:16 *p* the gospel in the regions beyond you
 11:4 cometh *p* another Jesus, whom we have not *p*
 Gal. 1:8 *p* any other gospel unto you than that
 1:16 that I might *p* him among the heathen
 1:23 persecuted us in times past now *p* the faith
 3:8 *p* before the gospel unto Abraham, saying
 5:11 if I yet *p* circumcision, why do I yet suffer
 Eph. 2:17 and *p* peace to you which were afar off
 3:8 *p* among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches
 Phil. 1:15 some indeed *p* Christ even of envy and
 Col. 1:28 whom we *p*, warning every man, and
 1 Thes. 2:9 chargeable unto any of you, we *p* unto
 1 Tim. 3:16 seen of angels, *p* unto the Gentiles
 2 Tim. 4:2 *p* the word; be instant in season, out of
 Heb. 4:12 unto us was the gospel *p*, as well as unto
 1 Pet. 3:19 he went and *p* unto the spirits in prison
 4:6 for this cause was the gospel *p* also to them
 Rev. 14:6 having the everlasting gospel to *p* unto

Preacher

Eccl. 1:1 the words of the *P*, the son of David
 Rom. 10:14 and how shall they hear without a *p*?
 1 Tim. 2:7 (2 Tim. 1:11) ordained a *p*, and an apostle
 2 Pet. 2:2 but saved Noah, . a *p* of righteousness

Preaching *See also* Preach

Jon. 3:2 go, . preach unto it the *p* that I bid thee
 Mt. 12:41 (Lk. 11:32) they repented at the *p* of Jonah
 Rom. 16:25 to my gospel, and the *p* of Jesus Christ
 1 Cor. 1:18 *p* of the cross is to them that perish
 1:21 pleased God by the foolishness of *p* to save
 2:4 my *p* was not with enticing words of man's
 15:14 if Christ be not risen, then is our *p* vain
 2 Tim. 4:17 that by me the *p* might be fully known
 Tit. 1:3 in due times manifested his word through *p*

Precept *See also* Commandment, Law, Statute

Neh. 9:14 commandedst them *p*, statutes, and laws
 Ps. 119:4 commanded us to keep thy *p* diligently
 119:15 I will meditate in thy *p*, and have respect
 119:45 I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy *p*
 119:69 but I will keep thy *p* with my whole heart
 119:93 I will never forget thy *p*: for with them
 119:104 through thy *p* I get understanding
 119:128 I esteem all thy *p* concerning all things
 119:159 consider how I love thy *p*: quicken me
 Is. 28:10 *p* must be upon *p*, *p* upon *p*: line upon
 29:13 fear toward me is taught by the *p* of men
 Heb. 9:19 for when Moses had spoken every *p* to all

Precious

Gen. 24:33 to her brother and to her mother *p* things
Deut. 33:13 for the *p* things of heaven, for the
1 Sam. 3:1 word of the LORD was *p* in those days
26:21 harm, because my soul was *p* in thine eyes
2 Kgs. 1:13 life of these fifty. . . be *p* in thy sight
Ps. 49:8 the redemption of their soul is *p*
72:14 and *p* shall their blood be in his sight
116:15 *p* in the sight of the LORD is the death
139:17 how *p*. . . are thy thoughts unto me, O God!
Prov. 3:15 she is more *p* than rubies: and all the
Is. 13:12 I will make a man more *p* than fine gold
28:16 (1 Pet. 2:6) I lay in Zion. . . a *p* corner stone
43:4 since thou wast *p* in my sight, thou hast
Jer. 15:19 if thou take forth the *p* from the vile
Lam. 4:2 *p* sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold
Mt. 26:7 (Mk. 14:3) alabaster box of very *p* ointment
1 Pet. 1:7 trial of your faith, being much more *p*
1:19 with the *p* blood of Christ, as of a lamb
2:4 disallowed. . . of men, but chosen of God, and *p*

Predestinate See also Foreordain

Rom. 8:29 whom he did foreknow, he also did *p* to be
Eph. 1:5 having *p* us unto the adoption of children
1:11 being *p* according to the purpose of him who

Preeminence

Eccl. 3:19 so that a man hath no *p* above a beast
Col. 1:18 that in all things he might have the *p*
3 Jn. 9 Diotrephes, who loveth to have the *p* among

Prefer

Esth. 2:9 and he *p* her and her maids unto the best
Dan. 6:3 Daniel was *p* above the presidents
Jn. 1:15 (1:27) that cometh after me is *p* before me
Rom. 12:10 brotherly love; in honor *p* one another
1 Tim. 5:21 observe. . . without *p* one before another

Premeditate

Mk. 13:11 what ye shall speak, neither do ye *p*

Preparation

1 Chr. 22:5 I will therefore now make *p* for it
Prov. 16:1 the *p* of the heart. . . is from the LORD
Mk. 15:42 (Lk. 23:54; Jn. 19:31, 42) it was the *p*
Jn. 19:14 it was the *p* of the passover, and about
Eph. 6:15 shod with the *p* of the gospel of peace

Prepare

Gen. 24:31 I have *p* the house, and room for the
Ex. 15:2 is my God, and I will *p* him a habitation
Josh. 1:11 *p* you victuals: for. . . ye shall pass over
1 Chr. 22:5 so David *p* abundantly before his death
29:18 of thy people, and *p* their heart unto thee
2 Chr. 30:19 that *p* his heart to seek God, the LORD
Job 11:13 if thou *p* thine heart, and stretch out
Ps. 9:7 the LORD. . . hath *p* his throne for judgment
10:17 humble: thou wilt *p* their heart, thou wilt
23:5 thou *p* a table before me in the presence of
68:10 O God, hast *p* of thy goodness for the poor
103:19 the LORD hath *p* his throne in the heavens
147:8 who *p* rain for the earth, who maketh grass
Is. 40:3 (Mt. 3:3; Mk. 1:3; Lk. 3:4) *p* ye the way of
62:10 *p* ye the way of the people; cast up, cast
64:4 (1 Cor. 2:9) what he hath *p* for him that
Amos 4:12 unto thee, *p* to meet thy God, O Israel
Zeph. 1:7 LORD hath *p* a sacrifice, he hath bid his
Mal. 3:1 (Mt. 11:10; Mk. 1:2; Lk. 7:27) messenger. . .
he shall *p* the way
Mt. 20:23 (Mk. 10:40) for whom it is *p* of my Father
26:17 (Mk. 14:12; Lk. 22:8) we *p*. . . the passover?
Lk. 1:17 to make ready a people *p* for the Lord
1:76 before the face of the Lord to *p* his ways
2:31 thou hast *p* before the face of all people
12:47 knew his lord's will, and *p* not himself
Jn. 14:2 have told you, I go to *p* a place for you
Rom. 9:23 vessels of mercy, which he had afore *p*

1 Cor. 2:9 which God hath *p* for them that love him
14:8 sound, who shall *p* himself to the battle?
Heb. 10:5 wouldest not, but a body hast thou *p* me
11:7 *p* an ark to the saving of his house
11:16 their God: for he hath *p* for them a city

Presbytery

1 Tim. 4:14 the laying on of the hands of the *p*

Presence

Gen. 4:16 and Cain went out from the *p* of the LORD
Ex. 33:14 my *p* shall go with thee, and I will give
2 Kgs. 24:20 (Jer. 52:3) had cast them out from his *p*
1 Chr. 16:33 trees. . . sing out at the *p* of the LORD
Ps. 16:11 path of life: in thy *p* is fulness of joy
51:11 cast me not away from thy *p*; and take not
95:2 let us come before his *p* with thanksgiving
97:5 hills melted like wax at the *p* of the LORD
116:14 pay my vows. . . in the *p* of all his people
139:7 Spirit? Or whether shall I flee from thy *p*?
Jer. 23:39 forsake you. . . and cast you out of my *p*
Jon. 1:3 flee unto Tarshish from the *p* of the LORD
Zeph. 1:7 hold thy peace at the *p* of the Lord God
Lk. 1:19 I am Gabriel, that stand in the *p* of God
15:10 joy in the *p* of the angels of God over one
Acts 3:19 times of refreshing. . . from the *p* of the
1 Cor. 1:29 that no flesh should glory in his *p*
10:10 but his bodily *p* is weak, and his speech
2 Thes. 1:9 destruction from the *p* of the Lord
Heb. 9:24 now to appear in the *p* of God for us
Jude 24 present you faultless before the *p* of his
Rev. 14:10 *p* of the holy angels, and. . . of the Lamb

Present (adjective)

Jn. 14:25 spoken unto you, being yet *p* with you
Acts 10:33 are we all here *p* before God, to hear
Rom. 7:21 when I would do good, evil is *p* with me
8:18 sufferings of this *p* time are not worthy to
1 Cor. 3:22 or things *p*, or things to come; all are
5:3 absent in body, but *p* in spirit, have judged
7:26 that this is good for the *p* distress
2 Cor. 5:8 absent from the body. . . *p* with the Lord
Gal. 4:18 always. . . not only when I am *p* with you
4:20 I desire to be *p* with you now, and to
Heb. 12:11 no chastening for the *p* seemeth to be

Present (noun) See also Gift

Gen. 32:13 took of that. . . a *p* for Esau his brother
43:11 the best fruits. . . and carry down the man a *p*
1 Sam. 10:27 despised him, and brought him no *p*
1 Kgs. 9:16 a *p* unto his daughter, Solomon's wife
10:25 (2 Chr. 9:24) brought every man his *p*
Ps. 68:29 Jerusalem shall kings bring *p* unto thee
72:10 kings of Tarshish and. . . isles shall bring *p*
Is. 18:7 shall the *p* be brought unto the LORD of hosts

Present (verb) See also Give, Offer

Ex. 34:2 mount Sinai, and *p* thyself there to me
Lev. 14:11 shall *p* the man that is to be made clean
Mt. 2:11 *p* unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense
Lk. 2:22 him to Jerusalem, to *p* him to the Lord
Rom. 12:1 that ye *p* your bodies a living sacrifice
2 Cor. 11:2 may *p* you as a chaste virgin to Christ
Eph. 5:27 might *p* it to himself a glorious church
Col. 1:22 *p* you holy. . . unblamable and unreprouvable
1:28 we may *p* every man perfect in Christ Jesus
Jude 24 to *p* you faultless before the presence of

Preserve See also Keep

Gen. 32:30 seen God face to face, and my life is *p*
45:5 for God did send me before you to *p* life
Deut. 6:24 for our good always, that he might *p* us
Josh. 24:17 *p* us in all the way wherein we went
2 Sam. 8:6 (1 Chr. 18:6, 13) the LORD *p* David
Neh. 9:6 all that is therein, and thou *p* them all
Job 29:2 oh that I were. . . in the days when God *p* me
Ps. 16:1 *p* me, O God: for in thee do I put my trust
25:21 let integrity and uprightness *p* me

Ps. 31:23 the LORD *p* the faithful, and plentifully
 32:7 hiding place; thou shalt *p* me from trouble
 36:6 a great deep; O LORD, thou *p* man and beast
 41:2 the LORD will *p* him; and keep him alive
 64:1 O God . . . *p* my life from fear of the enemy
 79:11 *p* thou those that are appointed to die
 97:10 hate evil: he *p* the souls of his saints
 116:6 the LORD *p* the simple: I was brought low
 121:7 *p* thee from all evil: he shall *p* thy soul
 145:20 the LORD *p* all them that love him
 Prov. 2:8 of judgment, and *p* the way of his saints
 16:17 he that keepeth his way *p* his soul
 20:28 mercy and truth *p* the king; and his throne
 22:12 the eyes of the LORD *p* knowledge
 Is. 49:8 I will *p* thee, and give thee for a covenant
 Jer. 49:11 thy fatherless children, I will *p* them
 Lk. 17:33 whosoever shall lose his life shall *p* it
 1 Thes. 5:23 be *p* blameless unto the coming of our
 2 Tim. 4:18 will *p* me unto his heavenly kingdom
 Jude 1 that are sanctified . . . and *p* in Jesus Christ

Press

Judg. 16:16 *p* him daily with her words, and urged
 Ps. 38:2 stick fast in me, and thy hand *p* me sore
 Joel 3:13 come, get you down; for the *p* is full
 Amos 2:13 I am *p* under you, as a cart is *p* that is
 Lk. 6:38 good measure, *p* down, and shaken together
 8:45 Master, the multitude throng thee and *p* thee
 16:16 kingdom . . . preached, and every man *p* into it
 19:3 could not for the *p*, because he was little
 Acts 18:5 Paul was *p* in the spirit, and testified
 2 Cor. 1:8 in Asia, that we were *p* out of measure
 Phil. 3:14 *p* toward the mark for the prize of

Presume

Num. 14:44 but they *p* to go up unto the hilltop
 Deut. 18:20 prophet, which shall *p* to speak a word
 Esth. 7:5 he, that durst *p* in his heart to do so?

Presumptuous

Ps. 19:13 keep back thy servant also from *p* sins
 2 Pet. 2:10 *p* are they, self-willed, they are not

Presumptuously

Ex. 21:14 but if a man come *p* upon his neighbor
 Num. 15:30 the soul that doeth aught *p*, whether he
 Deut. 17:13 shall hear, and fear, and do no more *p*
 18:22 but the prophet hath spoken it *p*

Pretense

Mt. 23:14 (Mk. 12:40) and for a *p* make long prayer
 Phil. 1:18 in *p*, or in truth, Christ is preached

Prevail

Gen. 7:18 the waters *p*, and were increased greatly
 32:28 power with God and with men, and hast *p*
 Ex. 17:11 Moses held up his hand, that Israel *p*
 1 Sam. 2:9 for by strength shall no man *p*
 17:50 David *p* over the Philistine with a sling
 26:25 do great things, and also shalt still *p*
 1 Kgs. 22:22 (2 Chr. 18:21) shalt persuade him, and *p*
 2 Chr. 14:11 our God; let not man *p* against thee
 Esth. 6:13 if Mordecai . . . thou shalt not *p* against him
 Ps. 9:19 arise, O LORD; let not man *p*: let the
 12:4 who have said, With our tongue will we *p*
 65:3 iniquities *p* against me . . . our transgressions
 Eccl. 4:12 one *p* against him, two shall withstand
 Is. 16:12 his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not *p*
 42:13 yea, roar; he shall *p* against his enemies
 Jer. 1:19 (Is. 50:20) but they shall not *p* against thee
 20:7 O LORD . . . thou art stronger than I, and hast *p*
 Mt. 16:18 the gates of hell shall not *p* against it
 Acts 19:20 so mightily grew the word of God and *p*
 Rev. 5:5 Root of David, hath *p* to open the book

Prevent

Amos 9:10 the evil shall not overtake nor *p* us

Mt. 17:25 Jesus *p* him, saying, what thinkest thou
 1 Thes. 4:15 shall not *p* them which are asleep

Prey See also Spoil

Gen. 49:9 from the *p*, my son, thou art gone up
 Num. 14:3 our wives and our children should be a *p*?
 Judg. 5:30 not sped? have they not divided the *p*
 Ps. 104:21 the young lions roar after their *p*
 124:6 who hath not given us as a *p* to their teeth
 Prov. 23:28 she also lieth in wait as for a *p*
 Is. 10:2 widows may be their *p*, and that they may
 42:22 they are for a *p*, and none delivereth
 49:24 shall the *p* be taken from the mighty
 Jer. 21:9 (38:2) his life shall be unto him for a *p*
 30:16 all that *p* upon thee will I give for a *p*
 45:5 but thy life will I give unto thee for a *p*
 Ezek. 34:22 my flock . . . they shall no more be a *p*
 Amos 3:4 will a lion roar . . . when he hath no *p*?

Price

Lev. 25:52 he give him . . . the *p* of his redemption
 1 Sam. 24:24 (1 Chr. 21:24) buy it of thee at a *p*
 Job 28:13 man knoweth not the *p* thereof; neither
 Prov. 17:16 *p* in the hand of a fool to get wisdom
 31:10 virtuous woman . . . her *p* is far above rubies
 Is. 55:1 wine and milk without money and without *p*
 Zech. 11:12 if ye think good, give me my *p*; and if
 Mt. 13:46 when he had found one pearl of great *p*
 27:6 the treasury, because it is the *p* of blood
 Acts 5:2 kept back part of the *p*, his wife also
 1 Cor. 6:20 (7:23) for ye are bought with a *p*
 1 Pet. 3:4 which is in the sight of God of great *p*

Prick

Num. 33:55 remain of them shall be *p* in your eyes
 Ps. 73:21 was grieved, and I was *p* in my reins
 Acts 2:37 heard this, they were *p* in their heart
 9:5 (26:14) hard for thee to kick against the *p*

Pride See also Arrogancy, Conceit, Haughtiness

Lev. 26:19 and I will break the *p* of your power
 1 Sam. 17:28 I know thy *p*, and the naughtiness of
 2 Chr. 32:26 humbled himself for the *p* of his heart
 Job 33:17 from his purpose, and hide *p* from man
 Ps. 10:4 the wicked, through the *p* of his countenance . . .
 31:20 secret of thy presence from the *p* of man
 59:12 let them even be taken in their *p*
 73:6 *p* compasseth them about as a chain; violence
 Prov. 8:13 *p*, and arrogancy, and the evil way . . . I hate
 11:2 when *p* cometh, then cometh shame; but with
 13:10 only by *p* cometh contention; but with the
 16:18 *p* goeth before destruction, and a haughty
 29:23 a man's *p* shall bring him low; but honor
 Is. 9:9 that say in the *p* and stoutness of heart
 16:6 (Jer. 48:29) we have heard of the *p* of Moab
 25:11 he shall bring down their *p* together with
 Jer. 13:9 I mar the *p* of Judah, and the great *p* of
 13:17 shall weep in secret places for your *p*
 49:16 (Obad. 3) deceived thee, and the *p* of thine
 Ezek. 7:10 the rod hath blossomed, *p* hath budded
 30:6 fall; and the *p* of her power shall come down
 Dan. 4:37 those that walk in *p* he is able to abase
 5:20 his mind hardened in *p*, he was deposed from
 Hos. 5:5 (7:10) *p* of Israel doth testify to his face
 Obad. 3 the *p* of thine heart hath deceived thee
 Zeph. 2:10 shall they have for their *p*, because
 3:11 I will take away . . . them that rejoice in thy *p*
 Zech. 11:3 roaring . . . for the *p* of Jordan is spoiled
 1 Tim. 3:6 lest being lifted up with *p* he fall into
 1 Jn. 2:16 the lust of the eyes, and the *p* of life

Priest See also Chief Priest, High Priest, Levite

Gen. 14:18 (Heb. 7:1) the *p* of the most high God
 Ex. 19:6 and ye shall be unto me a kingdom of *p*
 31:10 (35:19; 39:41) garments for Aaron the *p*

Lev. 4:3 if the *p* that is anointed do sin according
 4:20 and the *p* shall make an atonement for them
 21:1 Moses, Speak unto the *p* the sons of Aaron
 Deut. 17:12 and will not hearken unto the *p* that
 Josh. 3:8 shalt command the *p* that bear the ark
 Judg. 17:10 be unto me a father and a *p*, and I will
 18:19 go with us, and be to us a father and a *p*
 1 Sam. 2:35 I will raise me up a faithful *p*
 5:5 therefore neither the *p* of Dagon, nor any
 22:17 turn, and slay the *p* of the LORD
 1 Kgs. 8:11 (2 Chr. 5:14) *p* could not stand to minister
 12:31 (2 Chr. 11:15) made *p* of the lowest of the
 people
 2 Kgs. 17:32 lowest of them *p* of the high places
 23:5 and he put down the idolatrous *p*, whom the
 23:20 and he slew all the *p* of the high places
 2 Chr. 6:41 (Ps. 132:9) let thy *p* . . . be clothed with
 13:9 have ye not cast out the *p* of the LORD
 15:3 without the true God . . . without a teaching *p*
 26:19 Uzziah . . . was wroth with the *p*, the leprosy
 30:21 the *p* praised the LORD day by day, singing
 Ezra 2:63 (Neh. 7:16) till there stood up a *p* with
 Neh. 8:2 and Ezra the *p* brought the law before
 Ps. 78:64 their *p* fell by the sword . . . their widows
 110:4 (Heb. 5:6; 7:17, 21) *p* for ever after the order
 132:16 I will also clothe her *p* with salvation
 Is. 28:7 the *p* and the prophet have erred through
 61:6 but ye shall be named The *p* of the LORD
 66:21 and I will also take of them for *p* and for
 Jer. 2:8 the *p* said not, Where is the LORD?
 4:9 the *p* shall be astonished, and the prophets
 6:13 (8:10) from the prophet even unto the *p* every
 18:18 for the law shall not perish from the *p*
 23:11 both prophet and *p* are profane
 Lam. 2:20 shall the *p* and the prophet be slain in
 Ezek. 7:26 but the law shall perish from the *p*
 22:26 her *p* have violated my law . . . have profaned
 44:15 the *p* . . . kept the charge of my sanctuary
 44:21 neither shall any *p* drink wine, when they
 Hos. 4:4 thy people . . . as they that strive with the *p*
 4:6 reject thee, that thou shalt be no *p* to me
 4:9 there shall be, like people, like *p*
 Joel 2:17 the *p*, the ministers of the LORD, weep
 Mic. 3:11 reward, and the *p* thereof teach for hire
 Zeph. 3:4 her *p* have polluted the sanctuary
 Mal. 1:6 O *p*, that despise my name, And ye say
 2:7 the *p*'s lips should keep knowledge, and they
 Mt. 8:4 (Mk. 1:44; Lk. 5:14) show thyself to the *p*
 12:5 *p* in the temple profane the sabbath
 26:57 led him away to Caiaphas the high *p*, where
 Mk. 2:26 (Lk. 6:4) is not lawful to eat but for the *p*
 Lk. 1:8 while he executed the *p*'s office before God
 10:31 there came down a certain *p* that way
 17:14 unto them, Go show yourselves unto the *p*
 Acts 4:6 Annas the high *p*, and . . . kindred of the
 6:7 company of the *p* were obedient to the faith
 Heb. 7:3 like unto the Son . . . abideth a *p* continually
 7:20 as not without an oath he was made *p*
 9:6 the *p* went always into the first tabernacle
 10:11 and every *p* standeth daily ministering and
 Rev. 1:6 (5:10) made us kings and *p* unto God
 20:6 but they shall be *p* of God and of Christ

Priesthood

Ex. 40:15 surely be an everlasting *p* throughout
 Num. 16:10 Levi with thee; and seek ye the *p* also?
 25:13 even the covenant of an everlasting *p*
 Josh. 18:7 the *p* of the LORD is their inheritance
 Neh. 13:29 defiled the *p* . . . the covenant of the *p*
 Heb. 7:11 if . . . perfection were by the Levitical *p*
 7:14 which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning *p*
 7:24 continually ever, hath an unchangeable *p*
 1 Pet. 2:5 are built up a spiritual house, a holy *p*
 2:9 ye are a chosen generation, a royal *p*

Prince See also Chief, Noble

Gen. 23:6 my lord: thou art a mighty *p* among us
 32:28 as a *p* hast thou power with God and with

Ex. 2:14 who made thee a *p* and a judge over us?
 Num. 7:2 the *p* of Israel . . . *p* of the tribes . . . offered
 16:13 thou make thyself altogether a *p* over us?
 2 Sam. 3:38 a *p* and a great man fallen this day in
 Job 12:19 leadeeth *p* away spoiled, and overthroweth
 31:37 my steps; as a *p* would I go near unto him
 34:19 to him that accepteth not the persons of *p*
 Ps. 45:16 whom thou mayest make *p* in all the earth
 113:8 may set him with *p*, even with the *p* of his
 118:9 trust in the LORD than to put confidence in *p*
 119:23 *p* also did sit and speak against me
 146:3 not your trust in *p*, nor in the son of
 Prov. 8:15 by me kings reign, and *p* decree justice
 25:15 by long forbearing is a *p* persuaded
 31:4 kings to drink wine; nor for *p* strong drink
 Eccl. 10:7 servants upon horses, and *p* walking as
 10:16 king is a child . . . thy *p* eat in the morning!
 Is. 1:23 thy *p* are rebellious, and companions of
 3:4 I will give children to be their *p*, and babes
 9:6 God, The everlasting Father, The *P* of Peace
 40:23 that bringeth the *p* to nothing; he maketh
 Jer. 26:10 when the *p* of Judah heard these things
 51:59 reign. And this Seraiah was a quiet *p*
 Dan. 8:25 he shall also stand up against the *P* of *p*
 Mic. 7:3 the *p* asketh, and the judge . . . for a reward
 Mt. 9:34 (12:24; Mk. 3:22) through the *p* of the devils
 20:25 *p* of the Gentiles exercise dominion over
 Jn. 12:31 now shall the *p* of this world be cast out
 14:30 for the *p* of this world cometh, and hath
 16:11 because the *p* of this world is judged
 Acts 5:31 God exalted . . . to be a *P* and a Saviour
 1 Cor. 2:8 which none of the *p* of this world knew
 Eph. 2:2 the *p* of the power of the air, the spirit
 Rev. 1:5 and the *p* of the kings of the earth

Principal

Prov. 4:7 wisdom is the *p* thing; therefore get wisdom
 Mic. 5:5 raise . . . seven shepherds, and eight *p* men

Principality

Jer. 13:18 sit down: for your *p* shall come down
 Rom. 8:38 nor life, nor angels, nor *p*, nor powers
 Eph. 1:21 far above all *p*, and power, and might
 3:10 unto the *p* and powers in heavenly places
 6:12 not against flesh and blood, but against *p*
 Col. 1:16 *p*, or powers; all . . . were created by him
 2:10 in him, which is the head of all *p* and power
 2:15 having spoiled *p* and powers, he made a show
 Tit. 3:1 put them in mind to be subject to *p* and

Principle

Heb. 5:12 teach you again . . . first *p* of the oracles
 6:1 leaving the *p* of the doctrine of Christ

Print

Lev. 19:28 any cuttings . . . nor *p* any marks upon you
 Job 13:27 settest a *p* upon the heels of my feet
 Jn. 20:25 see in his hands the *p* of the nails

Prison See also Dungeon

Gen. 39:20 and Joseph's master . . . put him into the *p*
 Judg. 16:21 with fetters . . . and he did grind in the *p*
 1 Kgs. 22:27 (2 Chr. 18:26) put this fellow in the *p*
 Ps. 142:7 bring my soul out of *p*, that I may praise
 Eccl. 4:14 out of *p* he cometh to reign; whereas
 Is. 42:7 to bring out the prisoners from the *p*
 53:8 he was taken from *p* and from judgment
 61:1 the opening of the *p* to them that are bound
 Mt. 4:12 (Mk. 1:14) that John was cast into *p*
 5:25 (Lk. 12:58) the officer, and thou be cast into *p*
 14:3 (Mk. 6:17; Lk. 3:20) in *p* for Herodias' sake
 18:30 cast him into *p*, till he should pay the debt
 25:36 visited me: I was in *p*, and ye came upon me
 Lk. 21:12 persecute you, delivering you up . . . into *p*
 22:33 I am ready to go with thee, both into *p*
 Jn. 3:24 for John was not yet cast into *p*
 Acts 5:18 apostles, and put them in the common *p*
 8:3 (22:4) haling men . . . committed them to *p*

Acts 12:5 Peter therefore was kept in *p*: but prayer
 16:26 that the foundations of the *p* were shaken
 26:10 and many of the saints did I shut up in *p*
 2 Cor. 11:23 in *p* more frequent, in deaths oft
 1 Pet. 3:19 went and preached unto the spirits in *p*
 Rev. 2:10 the devil shall cast some of you into *p*
 20:7 expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his *p*

Prisoner *See also* Captive

Num. 21:1 against Israel, and took some of them *p*
 Ps. 69:33 heareth the poor, and despiseth not his *p*
 79:11 let the sighing of the *p* come before thee
 146:7 food to the hungry. The LORD looseth the *p*
 Is. 42:7 to bring out the *p* from the prison
 49:9 thou mayest say to the *p*, Go forth; to them
 Zech. 9:12 turn you to the stronghold, ye *p* of hope
 Eph. 3:1 I Paul, the *p* of Jesus Christ for you
 4:1 I therefore, the *p* of the Lord, beseech you
 Phlm. 1 Paul, a *p* of Jesus Christ, and Timothy

Private

2 Pet. 1:20 Scripture is of any *p* interpretation

Privately

Mt. 24:3 (Mk. 13:3) disciples came unto him *p*
 Mk. 6:32 (Lk. 9:10) into a desert place by ship *p*
 Gal. 2:2 but *p* to them which were of reputation

Privily

Mt. 1:19 Joseph . . . was minded to put her away *p*
 2:7 Herod, when he had *p* called the wise men
 Acts 16:37 now do they thrust us out *p*? nay verily
 2 Pet. 2:1 who *p* shall bring in damnable heresies

Prize

1 Cor. 9:24 race run all, but one receiveth the *p*?
 Phil. 3:14 the mark for the *p* of the high calling

Proclaim *See also* Declare, Preach, Publish

Ex. 33:19 I will *p* the name of the LORD before thee
 34:5 stood with him . . . and *p* the name of the LORD
 Lev. 25:10 *p* liberty throughout all the land unto all
 Judg. 7:3 *p* in the ears of the people, saying
 2 Kgs. 10:20 *p* a solemn assembly for Baal . . . they *p*
 Prov. 12:23 but the heart of fools *p* foolishness
 20:6 most men will *p* every one his own goodness
 Is. 61:1 to *p* liberty to the captives
 62:1 the LORD hath *p* unto the end of the world
 Jer. 3:12 go and *p* these words toward the north
 7:2 gate of the LORD's house. . . *p* there this word
 Joel 3:9 *p* ye this among the Gentiles; Prepare war
 Lk. 12:3 in closets shall be *p* upon the housetops
 Rev. 5:2 I saw a strong angel *p* with a loud voice

Procure

Prov. 11:27 that diligently seeketh good *p* favor
 Jer. 2:17 hast thou not *p* this unto thyself
 4:18 thy way and thy doings have *p* these things

Prodigal Lk. 15:11-32

Profane *See also* Corrupt, Defile, Pollute

Lev. 18:21 (19:12) neither . . . *p* the name of thy God
 21:6 shall be holy . . . not *p* the name of their God
 Neh. 13:17 that ye do, and *p* the Sabbath day?
 Ps. 89:39 thou hast *p* thy crown by casting it to
 Is. 43:28 I have *p* the princes of the sanctuary
 Jer. 23:11 for both prophet and priest are *p*
 Ezek. 22:8 (23:38) and hast *p* my sabbaths
 22:26 have *p* mine holy things . . . I am *p* among
 36:20 whither they went, they *p* my holy name
 44:23 teach . . . difference between the holy and *p*
 Mal. 1:12 ye have *p* it, in that ye say, The table
 2:11 for Judah hath *p* the holiness of the LORD
 Acts 24:6 who also hath gone about to *p* the temple
 1 Tim. 4:7 but refuse *p* and old wives' fables

1 Tim. 6:20 (2 Tim. 2:16) avoiding *p* and vain babblings
 Heb. 12:16 be any fornicator, or *p* person, as Esau

Profess

Deut. 26:3 I *p* this day unto the LORD thy God, that
 Mt. 7:23 then will I *p* unto them, I never knew you
 Rom. 1:22 *p* themselves to be wise, they became
 1 Tim. 2:10 but (which becometh women *p* godliness)
 6:21 some *p* have erred concerning the faith
 Tit. 1:16 they *p* that they know God; but in works

Profession

1 Tim. 6:12 hast professed a good *p* before many
 Heb. 3:1 Apostle and High Priest of our *p*, Christ
 4:14 seeing then that . . . let us hold fast our *p*
 10:23 let us hold fast the *p* of our faith without

Profit *See also* Advantage, Gain

Gen. 25:32 what *p* shall this birthright do to me?
 37:26 what *p* is it if we slay our brother
 Job 21:15 what *p* should we have, if we pray unto
 30:2 whereto might the strength of their hands *p*
 33:27 sinned, and perverted . . . and it *p* me not
 34:9 it *p* a man nothing that he should delight
 35:3 what *p* shall I have, if I be cleansed from
 Ps. 30:9 what *p* is there . . . when I go down to the pit
 Prov. 10:2 treasures of wickedness *p* nothing
 11:4 riches *p* not in the day of wrath
 14:23 in all labor there is *p*: but the talk of
 Eccl. 1:3 (5:16) what *p* hath a man of all his labor
 7:11 by it there is *p* to them that see the sun
 Is. 30:5 ashamed of a people that could not *p* them
 44:9 and their delectable things shall not *p*
 47:12 if so be thou shalt be able to *p*, if so be
 48:17 the LORD thy God which teacheth thee to *p*
 Jer. 2:8 and walked after things that do not *p*
 12:13 put themselves to pain, but shall not *p*
 23:32 therefore they shall not *p* this people
 Hab. 2:18 what *p* the graven image that the maker
 Mal. 3:14 and what *p* is it that we have kept his
 Mt. 15:5 (Mk. 7:11) whatsoever thou mightest be *p* by
 16:26 (Mk. 8:36) what is a man *p*, if he shall gain
 Jn. 6:63 Spirit that quickeneth . . . flesh *p* nothing
 Rom. 2:25 for circumcision . . . *p*, if thou keep the law
 3:1 the Jew? or what *p* is there of circumcision?
 1 Cor. 7:35 this I speak for your own *p*; not that I
 10:33 not seeking mine own *p*, but the *p* of many
 12:7 of the Spirit is given to every man to *p*
 Gal. 1:14 and *p* in the Jews' religion above many
 5:2 ye be circumcised. Christ shall *p* you nothing
 1 Tim. 4:8 bodily exercise *p* little: but godliness
 2 Tim. 2:14 they strive not about words to no *p*
 Heb. 4:2 but the word preached did not *p* them
 12:10 after their own pleasure; but he for our *p*
 13:9 not with meats, which have not *p* them that
 Jas. 2:14 what doth it *p* . . . though a man say he hath

Profitable

Job 22:2 *p* unto God, as he that is wise may be *p*
 Eccl. 10:10 strength: but wisdom is *p* to direct
 Mt. 5:29 *p* for thee that one of thy members should
 Acts 20:20 I kept back nothing that was *p* unto you
 1 Tim. 4:8 but godliness is *p* unto all things
 2 Tim. 3:16 and is *p* for doctrine, for reproof
 4:11 take Mark . . . he is *p* to me for the ministry
 Phlm. 11 unprofitable, but now *p* to thee and to me

Prolong

Deut. 5:16 thy days may be *p*, and that it may go well
 30:18 that ye shall not *p* your days upon the land
 Prov. 10:27 the fear of the LORD *p* days: but the
 28:16 that hateth covetousness shall *p* his days
 Ezek. 12:22 days are *p*, and every vision faileth?

Promise *See also* Covenant, Pledge, Swear, Vow

Josh. 23:5 as the LORD your God hath *p* unto you
 23:10 is that fighteth for you, as he hath *p* you

2 Sam. 7:28 (1 Chr. 17:26) thou hast *p* this goodness
1 Kgs. 5:12 LORD gave Solomon wisdom, as he *p* him
2 Chr. 1:9 God, let thy *p* unto David my father be
Ps. 77:8 doth his *p* fail for evermore?

105:42 he remembered his holy *p*, and Abraham his
Jer. 32:42 (33:14) all the good that I have *p* them
Ezek. 13:22 the hands of the wicked. . . by *p* him life
Lk. 24:49 I send the *p* of my Father upon you

Acts 1:4 not depart. . . wait for the *p* of the Father
2:33 received of the Father the *p*. . . Holy Ghost
2:39 for the *p* is unto you, and to your children
7:5 *p* that he would give it to him. . . a possession
7:17 but when the time of the *p* drew nigh
13:23 according to his *p*, raised unto Israel a
13:32 that the *p* which was made unto the fathers
26:6 I stand and am judged for the hope of the *p*

Rom. 1:2 which he had *p* afore by his prophets in
4:13 the *p*. . . was not to Abraham, or to his seed
4:16 the end the *p* might be sure to all the seed
4:21 what he had *p*, he was able also to perform
9:8 children of the *p* are counted for the seed
15:8 to confirm the *p* made unto the fathers

2 Cor. 1:20 for all the *p* of God in him are yea
7:1 having therefore these *p*. . . let us cleanse

Gal. 3:14 receive the *p* of the Spirit through faith
3:16 to Abraham and his seed were the *p* made
3:17 that it should make the *p* of none effect
3:21 law then against the *p* of God? God forbid
3:22 *p* by faith of Jesus Christ might be given
3:29 Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the *p*
4:23 flesh; but he of the free woman was by *p*
4:28 now we. . . as Isaac was, are the children of *p*

Eph. 1:13 ye were sealed with that Holy Spirit of *p*
2:12 strangers from the covenants of *p*, having no
3:6 partakers of his *p* in Christ by the gospel
6:2 which is the first commandment with *p*

1 Tim. 4:8 having *p* of the life that now is
Tit. 1:2 that cannot lie, *p* before the world began

Heb. 4:1 lest, a *p* being left us of entering into
6:12 who through faith and patience inherit the *p*
8:6 a better covenant. . . established upon better *p*
9:15 must receive the *p* of eternal inheritance
10:23 without wavering; for he is faithful that *p*
10:36 done the will of God. . . receive the *p*
11:9 by faith he sojourned in the land of *p*, as
11:13 died in faith, not having received the *p*
11:33 through faith. . . obtained *p*
11:39 obtained a good report. . . received not the *p*
12:26 but now he hath *p*, saying, Yet once more I

Jas. 1:12 the crown of life, which the Lord hath *p*
2:5 kingdom which he hath *p* to them that love him
2 Pet. 1:4 unto us exceeding great and precious *p*
2:19 while they *p* them liberty, they themselves
3:4 where is the *p* of his coming? for since the
3:9 Lord is not slack concerning his *p*, as some
3:13 we, according to his *p*, look for new heavens

1 Jn. 2:25 *p* that he hath *p* us, even eternal life

Promote

Num. 22:17 for I will *p* thee unto very great honor
Prov. 4:8 exalt her, and she shall *p* thee
Dan. 3:30 then the king *p* Shadrach, Meshach, and

Pronounce

Judg. 12:6 for he could not frame to *p* it right
Jer. 34:5 for I have *p* the word, saith the LORD

Proof

Acts 1:3 after his passion by many infallible *p*
2 Cor. 2:9 I write, that I might know the *p* of you
8:24 and before the churches, the *p* of your love
13:3 since ye seek a *p* of Christ speaking in me
Phil. 2:22 know the *p* of him, that. . . he hath served
2 Tim. 4:5 evangelist, make full *p* of thy ministry

Prophecy

Neh. 6:12 but that he pronounced this *p* against me
Prov. 31:1 Lemuel, the *p* that his mother taught him

Ezek. 6:2 mountains of Israel, and *p* against them
Dan. 9:24 seal up the vision and *p*, and to anoint
Mt. 13:14 and in them is fulfilled the *p* of Esaias
Rom. 12:6 the grace that is given to us, whether *p*
1 Cor. 12:10 to another *p*; to another discerning of
13:2 though I have the gift of *p*, and understand
13:8 whether there be *p*, they shall fail

1 Tim. 1:18 according to the *p* which went before
4:14 the gift. . . in thee, which was given thee by *p*

2 Pet. 1:20 no *p* of the Scripture is of any private
Rev. 1:3 and they that hear the words of this *p*
19:10 the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of *p*
22:7 blessed is he. . . keepeth the sayings of the *p*
22:18 heareth the words of the *p* of this book

Prophecy See also Declare, Preach, Proclaim

Num. 11:25 when the spirit rested upon them, they *p*
1 Sam. 10:5 a company of prophets. . . and they shall *p*
10:10 Spirit of God came upon him, and he *p*
19:20 the messengers of Saul, and they also *p*

1 Kgs. 22:8 (2 Chr. 18:7) not *p* good concerning me
Ezra 6:14 they prospered through the *p* of Haggai

Is. 30:10 *p* not unto us right things. . . *p* deceits
Jer. 2:8 the prophets *p* by Baal, and walked after
5:31 prophets *p* falsely, and the priests bear
11:21 *p* not in the name of the LORD, that thou
14:14 prophets *p* lies in my name: I sent them not
19:14 Tophet, whither the LORD had sent him to *p*
23:13 *p* in Baal. . . caused my people Israel to err
23:21 I have not spoken to them, yet they *p*
23:32 I am against them that *p* false dreams
25:13 Jeremiah hath *p* against all the nations
25:30 *p* thou against them all these words
26:9 why hast thou *p* in the name of the LORD
27:10 they *p* a lie unto you, to remove you far
28:9 the prophet which *p* of peace, when the word
29:9 they *p* falsely unto you in my name
29:31 because that Shemaiah hath *p* unto you
32:3 shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou *p*

Ezek. 4:7 uncovered, and thou shalt *p* against it
11:4 therefore *p* against them, *p*, O son of man
12:27 and he *p* of the times that are far off
13:2 son of man, *p* against the prophets. . . that *p*
21:2 holy places, and *p* against the land of Israel
21:28 son of man, *p* and say, Thus saith the Lord
34:2 *p* against the shepherds of Israel, *p*, and
37:4 again he said unto me, *P* upon these bones
38:14 therefore, son of man, *p* and say unto Gog
Joel 2:28 (Acts 2:17) sons and your daughters shall *p*
Amos 2:12 commanded the prophets, saying, *P* not
3:8 the Lord God hath spoken, who can but *p*?

7:15 said unto me, Go, *p* unto my people Israel
Mic. 2:6 ye not, say they to them that *p*
Zech. 13:3 shall thrust him through when he *p*
Mt. 7:22 Lord, Lord, have we not *p* in thy name?

11:13 all the prophets and the law *p* until John
15:7 hypocrites, well did Esaias *p* of you, saying
26:68 (Mk. 14:65; Lk. 22:64) *p* unto us. . . Who
Lk. 1:67 was filled with the Holy Ghost, and *p*
Jn. 11:51 *p* that Jesus should die for that nation
Acts 19:6 and they spake with tongues, and *p*
21:9 had four daughters, virgins, which did *p*
Rom. 12:6 *p* according to the proportion of faith
1 Cor. 11:4 every man praying or *p*, having his head
13:9 for we know in part, and we *p* in part
14:1 spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may *p*
14:5 rather that ye *p*: for greater is he that *p*
14:24 if all *p*. . . one that believeth not. . . convinced
14:39 covet to *p*, and forbid not to speak with
1 Thes. 5:20 despise not *p*

1 Pet. 1:10 who *p* of the grace that should come
Jude 14 Enoch also. . . seventh from Adam, *p* of these
Rev. 10:11 thou must *p* again before many peoples
11:3 unto my two witnesses, and they shall *p*

Prophet See also Apostle, Priest, Seer

Gen. 20:7 restore the man his wife; for he is a *p*

Ex. 7:1 and Aaron thy brother shall be thy *p*
 Num. 11:29 that all the LORD's people were *p*
 12:6 if there be a *p* among you, I the LORD will
 Deut. 13:1 there arise among you a *p*, or a dreamer
 18:15 (Acts 3:22; 7:37) will raise up unto thee a *P*
 18:20 but the *p*, which shall presume to speak
 34:10 not a *p* since in Israel like unto Moses
 Judg. 6:8 LORD sent a *p* unto the children of Israel
 1 Sam. 3:20 that Samuel was established to be a *p*
 9:9 now called a *P* was beforetime called a Seer
 10:11 (19:24) is Saul also among the *p*?
 1 Kgs. 13:11 now there dwelt an old *p* in Bethel
 18:19 and the *p* of Baal . . . and the *p* of the groves
 18:22 I only, remain a *p* of the LORD; but Baal's *p*
 19:10 (19:14; Rom. 11:3) altars, and slain thy *p*
 19:16 Elisha . . . anoint to be *p* in thy room
 22:7 (2 Chr. 18:6) is there not here a *p* of the LORD
 22:22 (2 Chr. 18:21) lying spirit in the mouth of . . . *p*
 2 Kgs. 5:8 he shall know that there is a *p* in Israel
 1 Chr. 16:22 (Ps. 105:15) and do my *p* no harm
 2 Chr. 20:20 believe his *p*, so shall ye prosper
 Ps. 74:9 see not our signs: there is no more any *p*
 Is. 9:15 the *p* that teacheth lies, he is the tail
 28:7 and the *p* have erred through strong drink
 Jer. 1:5 and I ordained thee a *p* unto the nations
 2:8 against me, and the *p* prophesied by Baal
 4:9 shall be astonished, and the *p* shall wonder
 5:13 *p* shall become wind, and the word is not in
 5:31 *p* prophesy falsely, and the priests bear
 6:13 (8:10) from the *p* even unto the priest every
 7:25 even sent unto you all my servants that *p*
 23:11 both *p* and priest are profane; yea, in my
 23:21 I have not sent these *p*, yet they ran
 27:9 hearken not ye to your *p*, nor to your
 27:18 if they be *p*, and if the word of the LORD
 28:9 come to pass, then shall the *p* be known
 Lam. 2:14 thy *p* have seen vain and foolish things
 4:13 for the sins of her *p*, and the iniquities
 Ezek. 2:5 (33:33) know . . . there hath been a *p* among
 13:2 son of man, prophesy against the *p* of Israel
 14:9 I the LORD have deceived that *p*, and I will
 22:25 there is a conspiracy of her *p* in the
 Hos. 4:5 *p* also shall fall with thee in the night
 9:7 the *p* is a fool, the spiritual man is mad
 12:13 by a *p* . . . brought Israel out of Egypt. . . by a *p*
 Amos 2:11 I raised up of your sons for *p*
 7:14 I was no *p*, neither was I a *p*'s son
 Mic. 2:11 he shall even be the *p* of this people
 3:5 concerning the *p* that make my people err
 Zeph. 3:4 her *p* are light and treacherous persons
 Zech. 13:5 I am no *p*, I am a husbandman
 Mt. 5:12 (Lk. 6:23) for so persecuted they the *p*
 5:17 that I am come to destroy the law, or the *p*
 7:15 beware of false *p*, which come to you in
 10:41 that receiveth a *p* in the name of a *p* shall
 11:13 (Lk. 16:16) *p* and the law prophesied until
 13:17 (Lk. 10:24) *p* and righteous men have desired
 13:57 (Mk. 6:4; Jn. 4:44) a *p* is not without honor
 16:14 (Mk. 8:28; Lk. 9:19) Jeremiah, or one of the *p*
 21:11 this is Jesus the *p* of Nazareth of Galilee
 21:26 (Mk. 11:32; Lk. 20:6) all hold John as a *p*
 22:40 on these two . . . hang all the law and the *p*
 23:31 are the children of them which killed the *p*
 23:37 (Lk. 13:34) Jerusalem, thou that killest the *p*
 24:11 (24:24; Mk. 13:22) false *p* shall rise, and shall
 Lk. 1:76 shall be called the *p* of the Highest
 4:24 no *p* is accepted in his own country
 7:16 saying, That a great *p* is risen up among us
 13:33 cannot be that a *p* perish out of Jerusalem
 16:31 if they hear not Moses and the *p*, neither
 24:27 and beginning at Moses and all the *p*, he
 24:44 written in the law of Moses, and in the *p*
 Jn. 1:21 art thou that *P*? And he answered, no
 4:19 woman saith. . . I perceive that thou art a *p*
 6:14 this is of a truth that *P* that should come
 7:40 heard this . . . said, Of a truth this is the *P*
 9:17 hath opened thine eyes? He said, He is a *p*
 Acts 7:52 which . . . *p* have not . . . fathers persecuted?
 10:43 to him give all the *p* witness, that through

Acts 13:6 found a certain sorcerer, a false *p*, a Jew
 24:14 which are written in the law and in the *p*
 26:22 which the *p* and Moses did say should come
 1 Cor. 12:28 first apostles, secondarily *p*
 14:32 the spirits of the *p* are subject to the *p*
 Eph. 2:20 upon the foundation of the apostles and *p*
 3:5 is now revealed unto his holy apostles and *p*
 4:11 gave some, apostles; and some, *p*; and some
 Jas. 5:10 take, my brethren, the *p* . . . for an example
 1 Pet. 1:10 of which salvation the *p* have inquired
 2 Pet. 2:1 there were false *p* also among the people
 3:2 words which were spoken before by the holy *p*
 1 Jn. 4:1 many false *p* are gone out into the world
 Rev. 11:10 because these two *p* tormented them that
 19:20 with him the false *p* that wrought miracles

Propitiation *See also* Atonement, Reconciliation, Sacrifice

Rom. 3:25 hath set forth to be a *p* through faith
 1 Jn. 2:2 (4:10) and he is the *p* for our sins

Proselyte

Mt. 23:15 ye compass sea and land to make one *p*

Prosper

Deut. 28:29 thou shalt not *p* in thy ways
 29:9 and do them, that ye may *p* in all that ye do
 Josh. 1:7 thou mayest *p* whithersoever thou goest
 Judg. 4:24 the hand of the children of Israel *p*
 1 Kgs. 2:3 thou mayest *p* in all that thou doest
 1 Chr. 22:11 son, the LORD be with thee; and *p* thou
 2 Chr. 20:20 believe his prophets, so shall ye *p*
 26:5 as he sought the LORD, God made him to *p*
 Ezra 5:8 work goeth fast on, and *p* in their hands
 Neh. 2:20 God of heaven, he will *p* us; therefore
 Ps. 1:3 not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall *p*
 37:7 fret not . . . because of him who *p* in his way
 73:12 these are the ungodly, who *p* in the world
 122:6 of Jerusalem: they shall *p* that love thee
 Prov. 17:8 a gift . . . whithersoever it turneth, it *p*
 28:13 he that covereth his sins shall not *p*
 Eccl. 11:6 for thou knowest not whether shall *p*
 Is. 53:10 pleasure of the LORD shall *p* in his hand
 54:17 no weapon . . . formed against thee shall *p*
 55:11 it shall *p* in the thing whereto I sent it
 Jer. 12:1 wherefore doth the way of the wicked *p*?
 22:30 shall not *p* . . . no man of his seed shall *p*
 23:5 a King shall reign and *p*, and shall execute
 Ezek. 16:13 beautiful . . . thou didst *p* into a kingdom
 17:15 shall he *p*? shall he escape that doeth such
 Dan. 6:28 so this Daniel *p* in the reign of Darius
 1 Cor. 16:2 lay by him in store, as God hath *p* him
 3 Jn. 2 *p* and be in health, even as thy soul *p*

Prosperity *See also* Success

Deut. 23:6 shalt not seek their peace nor their *p*
 1 Sam. 25:6 shall ye say to him that liveth in *p*
 1 Kgs. 10:7 thy wisdom and *p* exceedeth the fame
 Job 15:21 in *p* the destroyer shall come upon him
 36:11 serve him, they shall spend their days in *p*
 Ps. 30:6 in my *p* I said, I shall never be moved
 35:27 hath pleasure in the *p* of his servant
 73:3 was envious . . . when I saw the *p* of the wicked
 118:25 save . . . O LORD, I beseech thee, send now *p*
 122:7 within thy walls, and *p* within thy palaces
 Eccl. 7:14 in the day of *p* be joyful, but in the
 Jer. 22:11 I spake unto thee in thy *p*; but thou
 Lam. 3:17 my soul far off from peace: I forget *p*

Prosperous *See also* Rich

Gen. 24:21 the LORD had made his journey *p* or not
 39:2 LORD was with Joseph, and he was a *p* man
 Josh. 1:8 then thou shalt make thy way *p*, and then
 Judg. 18:5 whether our way which we go shall be *p*
 Job 8:6 make the habitation of thy righteousness *p*
 Is. 48:15 brought him, and he shall make his way *p*
 Zech. 8:12 for the seed shall be *p*; the vine shall

Prostitute *See also* Harlot, Whore

Lev. 19:29 do not *p* thy daughter, to cause her to

Protest

1 Sam. 8:9 yet *p* solemnly unto them, and show
Jer. 11:7 for I earnestly *p* unto your fathers in
Zech. 3:6 angel of the LORD *p* unto Joshua, saying

Proud *See also* Haughty

Job 26:12 understanding he smiteth through the *p*
40:11 behold every one that is *p*, and abase him
Ps. 12:3 cut off . . . the tongue that speaketh *p* things
31:23 the LORD . . . plentifully rewardeth the *p* doer
40:4 respecteth not the *p*, nor such as turn aside
94:2 judge of the earth: render a reward to the *p*
101:5 high look and a *p* heart will not I suffer
119:21 thou hast rebuked the *p* that are cursed
119:78 let the *p* be ashamed; for they dealt
138:6 the lowly; but the *p* he knoweth afar off
Prov. 6:17 a look, a lying tongue, and hands that
15:25 the LORD will destroy the house of the *p*
16:5 one that is *p* in heart is an abomination to
21:4 a *p* heart . . . the plowing of the wicked, is sin
28:25 he that is of a *p* heart stirreth up strife
Eccl. 7:8 patient in spirit is better than the *p*
Is. 2:12 shall be upon every one that is *p*
Jer. 13:15 hear ye, and give ear: be not *p*
43:2 all the *p* men, saying unto Jeremiah
50:29 she hath been *p* against the LORD
Hab. 2:5 he is a *p* man, neither keepeth at home
Mal. 3:15 now we call the *p* happy; yea, they that
4:1 and all the *p*, yea, and all that do wickedly
Is. 1:51 hath scattered the *p* in the imagination
Rom. 1:30 haters of God, despiteful, *p*, boasters
1 Tim. 6:4 he is *p*, knowing nothing, but doting
Jas. 4:6 (1 Pet. 5:5) God resisteth the *p*, but giveth

Prove *See also* Examine, Tempt, Try

Gen. 42:15 ye shall be *p* . . . ye shall not go . . . except
Ex. 15:25 made . . . an ordinance, and there he *p* them
16:4 *p* them, whether they will walk in my law
20:20 fear not: for God is come to *p* you
Deut. 8:2 wilderness, to humble thee, and to *p* thee
13:3 *p* you, to know whether ye love the LORD
Judg. 2:22 through them I may *p* Israel, whether
1 Sam. 17:31 he assayed to go; for he had not *p* it
1 Kgs. 10:1 (2 Chr. 9:1) to *p* him with hard questions
Ps. 17:3 thou hast *p* mine heart; thou hast visited
26:2 examine me, O LORD, and *p* me; try my reins
66:10 thou, O God, hast *p* us: thou hast tried us
81:7 I *p* thee at the waters of Meribah
95:9 (Heb. 3:9) your fathers tempted me, *p* me
Eccl. 2:1 go to now, I will *p* thee with mirth
Dan. 1:12 *p* thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days
Mal. 3:10 meat in mine house, and *p* me now
Jer. 6:6 this he said to *p* him: for he himself knew
Acts 9:22 at Damascus, *p* that this is very Christ
24:13 neither can they *p* the things whereof
Rom. 3:9 we have before *p* both Jews and Gentiles
12:2 ye may *p* what is that good, and acceptable
2 Cor. 8:8 and to *p* the sincerity of your love
13:5 whether ye be in the faith; *p* your own selves
Gal. 6:4 let every man *p* his own work, and then
1 Thes. 5:21 *p* all things; hold fast that which is
1 Tim. 3:10 let these also first be *p*; then let

Proverb *See also* Byword, Parable

Deut. 28:37 thou shalt become an astonishment, a *p*
1 Sam. 10:12 a *p*. Is Saul also among the prophets?
1 Kgs. 4:32 and he spake three thousand *p*
9:7 (2 Chr. 7:20) Israel shall be a *p* and a byword
Prov. 1:6 understand a *p*, and the interpretation
25:1 are also *p* of Solomon, which the men
Jer. 24:9 a reproach and a *p*, a taunt and a curse
Ezek. 12:22 what is that *p* that ye have in the land
16:44 that useth *p* shall use this *p* against thee
18:2 what mean ye, that ye use this *p* concerning
Hab. 2:6 these take up . . . a taunting *p* against him

Lk. 4:23 unto me this *p*, Physician, heal thyself
Jn. 16:25 when I shall no more speak unto you in *p*
2 Pet. 2:22 is happened . . . according to the true *p*

Provide *See also* Furnish

Gen. 22:8 my son, God will *p* himself a lamb for a
1 Sam. 16:17 *p* me now a man that can play well
Job 38:41 who *p* for the raven his food?
Ps. 78:20 can he *p* flesh for his people?
Prov. 6:8 her meat in the summer, and gathereth
Mt. 10:9 *p* neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in
Rom. 12:17 *p* things honest in the sight of all men
1 Tim. 5:8 if any *p* not for his own, and specially
Heb. 11:40 God having *p* some better thing for us

Provision *See also* Food

Gen. 42:25 sack, and to give them *p* for the way
Dan. 1:5 them a daily *p* of the king's meat

Provocation

1 Kgs. 15:30 his *p* wherewith he provoked the LORD
Ps. 95:8 (Heb. 3:8, 15) harden not . . . heart, as in the *p*
Jer. 32:31 for this city hath been to me as a *p* of

Provoke *See also* Displease, Vex

Ex. 23:21 *p* him not; for he will not pardon your
Num. 14:11 Moses, How long will this people *p* me?
Deut. 31:20 other gods, and serve them, and *p* me
32:21 have *p* me to anger with their vanities
1 Sam. 1:6 her adversary also *p* her sore
1 Kgs. 14:22 they *p* him to jealousy with their sins
1 Chr. 21:1 Satan stood . . . *p* David to number Israel
Ezra 5:12 our fathers had *p* the God of heaven
Job 12:6 prosper, and they that *p* God are secure
Ps. 78:17 sinned . . . against him by *p* the Most High
78:40 how oft did they *p* him in the wilderness
78:56 yet they tempted and *p* the most high God
106:7 but *p* him at the sea, even at the Red sea
Prov. 20:2 whoso *p* him to anger sinneth against
Is. 1:4 they have *p* the Holy One of Israel unto
65:3 a people that *p* me to anger continually
Jer. 7:19 *p* me to anger . . . do they not *p* themselves
44:8 in that ye *p* me unto wrath with the works
Lk. 11:53 and to *p* him to speak of many things
Rom. 11:11 the Gentiles, for to *p* them to jealousy
1 Cor. 13:5 seeketh not her own, is not easily *p*
2 Cor. 9:2 ready . . . and your zeal hath *p* very many
Gal. 5:26 not . . . desirous of vainglory, *p* one another
Eph. 6:4 (Col. 3:21) *p* not your children to wrath
Heb. 3:16 for some, when they had heard, did *p*
10:24 let us consider one another to *p* unto love

Prudence *See also* Discretion, Understanding, Wisdom

2 Chr. 2:12 to David . . . a wise son, endued with *p*
Prov. 8:12 I wisdom dwell with *p*, and find out
Eph. 1:8 abounded toward us in all wisdom and *p*

Prudent *See also* Wise

1 Sam. 16:18 and *p* in matters, and a comely person
Prov. 12:16 known: but a *p* man covereth shame
13:16 every *p* man dealeth with knowledge; but
14:15 but the *p* man looketh well to his going
16:21 the wise in heart shall be called *p*
18:15 the heart of the *p* getteth knowledge
22:3 (27:12) a *p* man foreseeeth the evil, and hideth
Is. 5:21 their own eyes, and *p* in their own sight!
29:14 understanding of their *p* men shall be hid
Jer. 49:7 in Teman? is counsel perished from the *p*?
Hos. 14:9 these things? *p*, and he shall know them?
Amos 5:13 the *p* shall keep silence in that time
Mt. 11:25 (Lk. 10:21) hast hid . . . from the wise and *p*
Acts 13:7 with the deputy . . . Sergius Paulus, a *p* man
1 Cor. 1:19 to nothing the understanding of the *p*

Prune

Lev. 25:3 six years thou shalt *p* thy vineyard
Is. 5:6 lay it waste: it shall not be *p*, nor digged

Pruning Hook

Is. 2:4 (Mic. 4:3) plowshares . . . their spears into *p h*
Joel 3:10 into swords, and your *p h* into spears

Psalm

1 Chr. 16:7 David delivered first this *p* to thank
16:9 (Ps. 105:2) sing unto him, sing *p* unto him
Ps. 81:2 take a *p*, and bring hither the timbrel
95:2 let us . . . make a joyful noise unto him with *p*
98:5 sing . . . with the harp, and the voice of a *p*
Lk. 24:44 prophets, and in the *p*, concerning me
1 Cor. 14:26 together, every one of you hath a *p*
Eph. 5:19 (Col. 3:16) *p* and hymns and spiritual songs
Jas. 5:13 him pray. Is any merry? let him sing *p*

Psalmist

2 Sam. 23:1 David . . . the sweet *p* of Israel, said

Psaltery

Ps. 33:2 with harp: sing unto him with the *p* and
57:8 (108:2) awake, *p* and harp: I myself will awake
150:3 praise him with the *p* and harp

Public

Mt. 1:19 and not willing to make her a *p* example

Publican

Mt. 5:46 have ye? do not even the *p* the same?
9:11 (Mk. 2:16; Lk. 5:30) why eateth . . . with *p* and
10:3 Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the *p*
11:19 (Lk. 7:34) a friend of *p* and sinners
21:31 *p* and the harlots go into the kingdom
Lk. 3:12 then came also *p* to be baptized, and said
7:29 that heard him, and the *p*, justified God
15:1 drew near unto him all the *p* and sinners
18:10 pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a *p*
19:2 Zaccheus, which was the chief among the *p*

Publicly

Acts 18:28 mightily convinced the Jews, and that *p*
20:20 have taught you *p*, and from house to house

Publish See also Declare, Preach,

Proclaim

Deut. 32:3 because I will *p* the name of the LORD
1 Sam. 31:9 to *p* it in the house of their idols
2 Sam. 1:20 *p* it not in the streets of Askelon
Ps. 68:11 great was the company of those that *p* it
Is. 52:7 (Nah. 1:15) good tidings, that *p* peace
Jon. 3:7 and *p* through Nineveh by the decree of
Mk. 1:45 but he went out, and began to *p* it much
5:20 (Lk. 8:39) to *p* in Decapolis how great things
13:10 gospel must first be *p* among all nations
Acts 13:49 word of the Lord was *p* throughout all

Puff

Ps. 10:5 as for all his enemies, he *p* at them
12:5 set him in safety from him that *p* at him
1 Cor. 4:6 no one of you be *p* up for one against
4:18 some are *p* up, as though I would not come
5:2 and ye are *p* up, and have not rather mourned
8:1 knowledge *p* up, but charity edifieth
13:4 charity vaunteth not itself, is not *p* up
Col. 2:18 vainly *p* up by his fleshly mind

Pull

1 Kgs. 13:4 dried up, so that he could not *p* it in
Ps. 31:4 *p* me out of the net that they have laid
Is. 22:19 and from thy state shall he *p* thee down
Jer. 1:10 the kingdoms, to root out, and to *p* down
12:3 *p* them out like sheep for the slaughter
Lam. 3:11 turned aside my ways, and *p* me in pieces
Ezek. 17:9 shall he not *p* up the roots thereof
Amos 9:15 shall no more be *p* up out of their land
Mic. 2:8 ye *p* off the robe with the garment from
Mt. 7:4 (Lk. 6:42) *p* out the mote out of thine eye

Lk. 12:18 I will *p* down my barns, and build greater
14:5 straightway *p* him out on the sabbath day?
Acts 23:10 lest Paul should have been *p* in pieces
2 Cor. 10:4 mighty . . . to the *p* down of strongholds
Jude 23 save with fear, *p* them out of the fire

Pulpit

Neh. 8:4 Ezra the scribe stood upon a *p* of wood

Punish See also Chasten, Chastise

Ex. 21:22 and hurt a woman . . . he shall be surely *p*
Lev. 26:18 *p* you seven times more for your sins
Ezra 9:13 *p* us less than our iniquities deserve
Job 31:11 it is an iniquity to be *p* by the judges
Prov. 17:26 also to *p* the just is not good, nor to
22:3 (27:12) but the simple pass on, and are *p*
Is. 10:12 I will *p* the fruit of the stout heart
13:11 and I will *p* the world for their evil
14:12 The LORD shall *p* the host of the high ones
26:21 to *p* the inhabitants of the earth for their
Jer. 9:25 I will *p* all them which are circumsised
13:21 what wilt thou say when he shall *p* thee?
21:14 I will *p* you according to the fruit of your
23:34 I will even *p* that man and his house
25:12 that I will *p* the king of Babylon
29:32 behold, I will *p* Shemaiah the Nehelamite
44:13 *p* them that dwell in the land of Egypt
50:18 I will *p* the king of Babylon and his land
Hos. 4:9 I will *p* them for their ways, and reward
12:2 the LORD . . . will *p* Jacob according to his ways
Amos 3:2 I will *p* you for all your iniquities
Zeph. 3:7 should not be cut off, howsoever I *p* them
Zech. 8:14 as I thought to *p* you, when your fathers
Acts 4:21 finding nothing how they might *p* them
26:11 and I *p* them oft in every synagogue
2 Thes. 1:9 shall be *p* with everlasting destruction
2 Pet. 2:9 unjust unto the day of judgment to be *p*

Punishment See also Chastening,

Chastisement, Correction

Gen. 4:13 LORD, My *p* is greater than I can bear
Lev. 26:41 then accept of the *p* of their iniquity
Job 31:3 a strange *p* to the workers of iniquity?
Prov. 19:19 a man of great wrath shall suffer *p*
Lam. 3:39 complain, a man for the *p* of his sins?
4:6 *p* . . . is greater than the *p* of the sin of Sodom
4:22 the *p* of thine iniquity is accomplished
Ezek. 14:10 *p* of the prophet shall be . . . as the *p* of him
Amos 1:3 (1:6, 9, 11, 13; 2:1, 4, 6) not turn away the *p*
Zech. 14:19 the *p* of all nations that come not up
Mt. 25:46 these shall go away into everlasting *p*
2 Cor. 2:6 sufficient to such a man is this *p*
Heb. 10:29 how much sorer *p* . . . shall he be thought

Purchase

Gen. 25:10 the field which Abraham *p* of the sons of
Ex. 15:16 the people pass over, which thou hast *p*
Lev. 25:33 and if a man *p* of the Levites, then the
Ps. 74:2 congregation, which thou hast *p* of old
Jer. 32:16 had delivered the evidence of the *p* unto
Acts 1:18 *p* a field with the reward of iniquity
8:20 hast thought that the gift of God may be *p*
20:28 church . . . which he hath *p* with his own blood
1 Tim. 3:13 deacon . . . *p* to themselves a good degree

Pure (Purer) See also Chaste, Clean, Holy

2 Sam. 12:27 (Ps. 18:26) with the *p* . . . show thyself *p*
Job 4:17 shall a man be more *p* than his Maker?
11:4 hast said, My doctrine is *p*, and I am clean
25:5 shineth not . . . stars are not *p* in his sight
Ps. 12:6 words of the LORD are *p* words: as silver
19:8 commandment of the LORD is *p*, enlightening
24:4 he that hath clean hands, and a *p* heart
119:140 thy word is very *p* . . . thy servant loveth it
Prov. 15:26 the words of the *p* are pleasant words
20:9 made my heart clean, I am *p* from my sin?
20:11 a child is known . . . whether his work be *p*

Prov. 21:8 but as for the *p*, his work is right
 30:5 every word of God is *p*: he is a shield unto
 30:12 a generation that are *p* in their own eyes
 Lam. 4:7 her Nazarites were *p* than snow, they were
 Mic. 6:11 I count them *p* with the wicked balances
 Hab. 1:13 thou art of *p* eyes than to behold evil
 Zeph. 3:9 will I turn to the people a *p* language
 Mt. 5:8 blessed are the *p* in heart: for they shall
 Acts 20:26 that I am *p* from the blood of all men
 Rom. 14:20 all things indeed are *p*; but it is evil
 Phil. 4:8 things are just, whatsoever things are *p*
 1 Tim. 1:5 charity out of a *p* heart, and of a good
 3:9 the mystery of the faith in a *p* conscience
 5:22 partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself *p*
 2 Tim. 1:3 God, whom I serve . . with *p* conscience
 2:22 them that call on the Lord out of a *p* heart
 Tit. 1:15 unto the *p* all things are *p*
 Heb. 10:22 and our bodies washed with *p* water
 Jas. 1:27 *p* religion and undefiled before God
 3:17 wisdom that is from above is first *p*, then
 1 Pet. 1:22 ye love one another with a *p* heart
 2 Pet. 3:1 in both which I stir up your *p* minds by
 1 Jn. 3:3 in him purifieth himself, even as he is *p*
 Rev. 17:6 angels . . clothed in *p* and white linen
 22:1 and he showed me a *p* river of water of life

Purge

1 Sam. 3:14 iniquity of Eli's house shall not be *p*
 2 Chr. 34:3 he began to *p* Judah and Jerusalem from
 Ps. 51:7 *p* me with hyssop, and I shall be clean
 65:3 our transgressions, thou shalt *p* them away
 79:9 and *p* away our sins, for thy name's sake
 Prov. 16:6 by mercy and truth iniquity is *p*
 Is. 1:25 *p* away thy dross . . take away all thy tin
 4:4 and shall have *p* the blood of Jerusalem
 6:7 thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin *p*
 22:14 this iniquity shall not be *p* from you till
 27:9 by this . . shall the iniquity of Jacob be *p*
 Ezek. 24:13 I have *p* thee, and thou wast not *p*
 Dan. 11:35 try them . . to *p*, and to make them white
 Mal. 3:3 sons of Levi, and *p* them as gold
 Mt. 3:12 (Lk. 3:17) will thoroughly *p* his floor
 Jn. 15:2 every branch that beareth fruit, he *p* it
 1 Cor. 5:7 *p* out therefore the old leaven, that ye
 2 Tim. 2:21 if a man . . *p* himself from these, he
 Heb. 1:3 when he had by himself *p* our sins, sat
 9:14 *p* your conscience from dead works to serve
 9:22 all things are by the law *p* with blood
 2 Pet. 1:9 forgotten . . he was *p* from his old sins

Purification

Num. 19:9 a water of separation: it is a *p* for sin
 2 Chr. 30:19 according to the *p* of the sanctuary
 Esth. 2:12 were the days of their *p* accomplished
 Lk. 2:22 when the days of her *p* . . were accomplished
 Acts 21:26 accomplishment of the days of *p*, until

Purifier

Mal. 3:3 he shall sit as a refiner and *p* of silver

Purify See also Cleanse, Hallow, Sanctify

Lev. 8:15 *p* the altar, and poured the blood at the
 Num. 8:21 and the Levites were *p*, and they washed
 19:12 he shall *p* himself with it on the third day
 31:23 it shall be *p* with the water of separation
 2 Sam. 11:4 for she was *p* from her uncleanness
 Ezra 6:20 priests and the Levites were *p* together
 Neh. 12:30 priests . . themselves, and *p* the people
 Job 41:25 by reason of breakings they *p* themselves
 Ps. 12:6 silver tried in a furnace . . *p* seven times
 Is. 66:17 and *p* themselves in the gardens behind
 Dan. 12:10 many shall be *p*, and made white
 Mal. 3:3 he shall *p* the sons of Levi, and purge
 Jn. 2:6 six waterpots . . after the manner of the *p*
 3:25 of John's disciples and the Jews about *p*
 11:55 to Jerusalem before the passover, to *p*
 Acts 15:9 no difference . . *p* their hearts by faith
 21:24 them take, and *p* thyself with them

Acts 24:18 Jews from Asia found me *p* in the temple
 Tit. 2:14 and *p* unto himself a peculiar people
 Heb. 9:23 patterns of things in the heavens . . be *p*
 Jas. 4:8 and *p* your hearts, ye double-minded
 1 Pet. 1:22 *p* your souls in obeying the truth
 1 Jn. 3:3 man that hath this hope in him *p* himself

Purity See also Holiness

1 Tim. 4:12 in charity, in spirit, in faith, in *p*
 5:2 as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all *p*

Purloin

Tit. 2:10 not *p*, but showing all good fidelity

Purple

Ex. 25:4 (28:5; 35:6; 39:1) blue, and *p*, and scarlet
 Num. 4:13 the altar, and spread a *p* cloth thereon
 Prov. 31:22 of tapestry; her clothing is silk and *p*
 Mk. 15:17 (Jn. 19:2) clothed him with *p*, and platted
 Lk. 16:19 which was clothed in *p* and fine linen
 Acts 16:14 certain woman named Lydia, a seller of *p*
 Rev. 17:4 woman was arrayed in *p* and scarlet color

Purpose See also Desire, End, Will

Gen. 27:42 behold, thy brother Esau . . *p* to kill thee
 Job 17:11 my days are past, my *p* are broken off
 Ps. 17:31 am *p* that my mouth shall not transgress
 Prov. 20:18 every *p* is established by counsel
 Eccl. 3:1 and a time to every *p* under the heaven
 Is. 1:11 what *p* is the multitude of your sacrifices
 14:26 is the *p* that is *p* upon the whole earth
 19:10 and they shall be broken in the *p* thereof
 23:9 LORD of hosts hath *p* it, to stain the pride
 46:11 it to pass; I have *p* it, I will also do it
 Jer. 4:28 I have *p* it, and will not repent
 51:29 for every *p* of the LORD shall be performed
 Dan. 1:8 Daniel *p* in his heart that he would not
 6:17 the *p* might not be changed concerning Daniel
 Mt. 26:8 saw it . . saying, To what *p* is this waste?
 Acts 11:23 that with *p* of heart they would cleave
 20:3 Syria, he *p* to return through Macedonia
 26:16 for I have appeared unto thee for this *p*
 Rom. 8:28 who are the called according to his *p*
 9:11 *p* of God according to election might stand
 2 Cor. 1:17 things that I *p*, do I *p* according to
 9:7 as he *p* in his heart, so let him give
 Eph. 1:9 good pleasure which he hath *p* in himself
 1:11 predestinated according to the *p* of him who
 3:11 the eternal *p* which he *p* in Christ Jesus
 2 Tim. 1:9 but according to his own *p* and grace
 1 Jn. 3:8 for this *p* the Son of God was manifested

Purse

Prov. 1:14 thy lot among us; let us all have one *p*
 Mt. 10:9 provide neither gold . . nor brass in your *p*
 Lk. 10:4 carry neither *p*, nor scrip, nor shoes
 22:36 but now, he that hath a *p*, let him take it

Pursue

Gen. 14:14 his trained servants . . *p* them unto Dan
 31:36 my sin, that thou hast so hotly *p* after me?
 Ex. 14:8 Pharaoh . . *p* after the children of Israel
 Lev. 26:17 and ye shall flee when none *p* you
 Deut. 19:6 (Josh. 20:5) avenger of blood *p* the slayer
 28:22 and they shall *p* thee until thou perish
 Judg. 8:4 and the three hundred men . . faint, yet *p*
 1 Sam. 30:8 shall I *p* . . And he answered him, yet *p*
 2 Sam. 2:19 *p* after Abner; and in going he turned not
 22:38 (Ps. 18:37) I have *p* mine enemies, and
 1 Kgs. 18:27 god; either he is talking, or he is *p*
 Job 30:15 turned . . they *p* my soul as the wind
 Ps. 34:14 evil, and do good; seek peace, and *p* it
 Prov. 11:19 he that *p* evil *p* it to his own death
 13:21 evil *p* sinners; but to the righteous good
 28:1 wicked flee when no man *p*; but the righteous
 Amos 1:11 he did *p* his brother with the sword

Push

Ex. 21:29 if the ox were wont to *p* with his horn
1 Kgs. 22:11 (2 Chr. 18:10) shalt thou *p* the Syrians
Job 30:12 they *p* away my feet, and they raise up
Ps. 44:5 through thee will we *p* down our enemies
Dan. 11:40 shall the king of the south *p* at him

Put See also Place, Set

Gen. 2:8 in Eden; and there he *p* the man whom he
Ex. 3:5 (Acts 7:33) *p* off thy shoes from off thy feet
17:14 I will utterly *p* out the remembrance of
23:1 *p* not thine hand with the wicked to be an
Deut. 7:22 LORD thy God will *p* out those nations
1 Kgs. 20:11 harness boast himself as he that *p* it off
Is. 42:1 (Mt. 12:18) I have *p* my Spirit upon him
51:9 (52:1) awake, awake, *p* on strength
Ezek. 11:19 (36:26) I will *p* a new spirit within you
Amos 6:3 ye that *p* far away the evil day, and cause
Mt. 6:25 (Lk. 12:22) for your body, what ye shall *p* on
8:3 (Mk. 1:41; Lk. 5:13) and Jesus *p* forth his hand
19:6 (Mk. 10:9) joined. . . let not man *p* asunder
Jn. 5:7 sir, I have no man. . . to *p* me into the pool
10:4 he *p* forth his own sheep, he goeth before
Acts 13:46 word of God. . . but seeing ye *p* it from you
Rom. 13:14 but *p* ye on the Lord Jesus Christ
1 Cor. 15:24 when he shall have *p* down all rule
Gal. 3:27 baptized into Christ have *p* on Christ
Eph. 4:22 (Col. 3:9) that ye *p* off. . . the old man
4:24 (Col. 3:10) *p* on the new man, which after God
6:11 *p* on the whole armor of God, that ye may
Col. 3:12 *p* on therefore. . . bowels of mercies
1 Thes. 5:8 be sober, *p* on the breastplate of faith
Phlm. 18 oweth thee aught, *p* that on mine account
Heb. 9:26 to *p* away sin by the sacrifice of himself

Q

Quail

Ex. 16:13 the *q* came up, and covered the camp
Num. 11:31 a wind from the LORD, and brought *q*
Ps. 105:40 the people asked, and he brought *q*

Quake See also Fear, Tremble

Ex. 19:18 smoke thereof ascended. . . whole mount *q*
1 Sam. 14:15 they also trembled, and the earth *q*
Ezek. 12:18 Son of man, eat thy bread with *q*
Dan. 10:7 but a great *q* fell upon them, so that
Joel 2:10 earth shall *q* before them: the heavens
Nah. 1:5 the mountains *q* at him, and the hills melt
Mt. 27:51 and the earth did *q*, and the rocks rent

Quarrel

Lev. 26:25 that shall avenge the *q* of my covenant
2 Kgs. 5:7 and see how he seeketh a *q* against me
Mk. 6:19 therefore Herodias had a *q* against him
Col. 3:13 if any man have a *q* against any

Queen

1 Kgs. 10:1 (2 Chr. 9:1) *q* of Sheba heard of the fame
15:13 (2 Chr. 15:16) her he removed from being *q*
Esth. 2:17 loved Esther. . . made her *q* instead of Vashti
Ps. 45:9 upon thy right hand did stand the *q*
Is. 49:23 fathers, and their *q* thy nursing mothers
Jer. 7:18 to make cakes to the *q* of heaven
44:17 to burn incense unto the *q* of heaven
Dan. 5:10 now the *q*. . . came into the banquet house
Mt. 12:42 (Lk. 11:31) *q* of the south shall rise up
Acts 8:27 under Candace *q* of the Ethiopians
Rev. 18:7 she saith in her heart, I sit a *q*, and am

Quench

Num. 11:2 Moses prayed unto the LORD. . . fire was *q*
2 Sam. 14:7 so they shall *q* my coal which is left
21:17 that thou *q* not the light of Israel

Ps. 118:12 they are *q* as the fire of thorns
Song 8:7 many waters cannot *q* love, neither can
Is. 1:31 both burn together, and none shall *q* them
34:10 is shall not be *q* night nor day; the smoke
42:3 (Mt. 12:20) the smoking flax shall he not *q*
43:17 they are extinct, they are *q* as tow
66:24 shall not die, neither shall their fire be *q*
Ezek. 20:47 flaming flame shall not be *q*, and all
Mk. 9:44 (9:46, 48) dieth not, and the fire is not *q*
Eph. 6:16 ye shall be able to *q* all the fiery darts
1 Thes. 5:19 *q* not the Spirit
Heb. 11:34 *q* the violence of fire, escaped the edge

Question See also Ask, Inquire

1 Kgs. 10:1 (2 Chr. 9:1) to prove him with hard *q*
Mt. 22:46 (Mk. 12:34; Lk. 20:40) ask him any more *q*
Mk. 1:27 inasmuch that they *q* among themselves
11:29 I will also ask of you one *q*, and answer me
Lk. 2:46 both hearing them, and asking them *q*
Jn. 3:25 a *q* between some of John's disciples and
Acts 18:15 if it be a *q* of words and names, and of
19:40 to be called in *q* for this day's uproar
1 Cor. 10:25 eat, asking no *q* for conscience' sake
1 Tim. 1:4 minister *q*, rather than godly edifying
6:4 doting about *q* and strifes of words, whereof
2 Tim. 2:23 (Tit. 3:9) foolish and unlearned *q* avoid

Quick See also Alive, Living

Num. 16:30 they go down *q* into the pit
Ps. 124:3 then they had swallowed us up *q*, when
Is. 11:3 and shall make him of *q* understanding in
Acts 10:42 ordained. . . to be the Judge of *q* and dead
2 Tim. 4:1 judge the *q* and the dead at his appearing
Heb. 4:12 word of God is *q*. . . powerful, and sharper
1 Pet. 4:5 is ready to judge the *q* and the dead

Quicken

Ps. 71:20 shalt *q* me again, and shalt bring me up
80:18 *q* us, and we will call upon thy name
119:25 (119:107, 154) *q* thou me according to thy
119:40 thy precepts: *q* me in thy righteousness
119:88 *q* me after thy loving-kindness; so shall I
119:149 (119:156) *q* me according to thy judgment
143:11 *q* me, O LORD, for thy name's sake
Jn. 5:21 Father raiseth up the dead, and *q* them
6:63 Spirit that *q*; the flesh profiteth nothing
Rom. 4:17 even God, who *q* the dead, and calleth
8:11 also *q* your mortal bodies by his Spirit
1 Cor. 15:36 thou sowest is not *q*, except it die
15:45 living soul. . . last Adam was made a *q* spirit
Eph. 2:1 you hath he *q*, who were dead in trespasses
2:5 (Col. 2:13) dead in sins, hath *q* us together with
1 Tim. 6:13 in the sight of God, who *q* all things
1 Pet. 3:18 death in the flesh, but *q* by the Spirit

Quickly

Ex. 32:8 (Deut. 9:12) turned aside *q* out of the way
Josh. 2:5 pursue after them *q*. . . ye shall overtake
2 Sam. 17:16 now therefore send *q*, and tell David
Mk. 16:8 went out *q*, and fled from the sepulchre
Jn. 13:27 said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, do *q*
Acts 22:18 haste, and get thee *q* out of Jerusalem
Rev. 2:5 (2:16) or else I will come unto thee *q*
22:20 surely I come *q*. . . Even so, come, Lord Jesus

Quiet See also Peaceable, Still

2 Kgs. 11:20 (2 Chr. 23:21) and the city was in *q*
2 Chr. 14:1 in his days the land was *q* ten years
Job 3:13 now should I have lain still and been *q*
Ps. 107:30 then are they glad because they be *q*
131:2 I have behaved and *q* myself, as a child
Prov. 1:33 safely, and shall be *q* from fear of evil
Is. 7:4 say unto him, Take heed, and be *q*; fear not
14:7 whole earth is at rest, and is *q*; they break
32:18 sure dwellings, and in *q* resting places
33:20 eyes shall see Jerusalem a *q* habitation
Jer. 30:10 return, and shall be in rest, and be *q*
49:23 there is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be *q*

Ezek. 16:42 I will be *q*, and will be no more angry
Nah. 1:12 though they be *q*, and likewise many
1 Thes. 4:11 that ye study to be *q*, and to do your
1 Tim. 2:2 that we may lead a *q* and peaceable life
1 Pet. 3:4 even the ornament of a meek and *q* spirit

Quietness *See also* Peace, Rest

Judg. 8:28 the country was in a *q* forty years in the
1 Chr. 22:9 I will give peace and *q* unto Israel in
Job 34:29 when he giveth *q*, who . . . can make trouble
Prov. 17:1 better is a dry morsel, and *q* therewith
Eccl. 4:6 better is a handful with *q*, than both
Is. 30:15 in *q* and in confidence shall be your
32:17 effect of righteousness, *q* and assurance
Acts 24:2 seeing that by thee we enjoy great *q*
2 Thes. 3:12 with *q* they work, and eat their own

Quit

Ex. 21:19 then shall he that smote him be *q*
Ex. 22:20 then we will be *q* of thine oath which
1 Sam. 4:9 be strong, and *q* yourselves like men
1 Cor. 16:13 the faith, *q* you like men, be strong

Quiver

Gen. 27:3 take . . . thy weapons, thy *q* and thy bow
Job 39:23 *q* rattleth against him, the glittering
Ps. 127:5 happy is the man that hath his *q* full
Is. 49:2 a polished shaft; in his *q* hath he hid me
Jer. 5:16 their *q* is as an open sepulchre
Lam. 3:13 arrows of his *q* to enter into my reins
Hab. 3:16 my belly trembled; my lips *q* at the voice

R

Rabbi *See also* Instructor, Master, Teacher

Mt. 23:7 greetings . . . and to be called of men, *R*, *R*

Race *See also* Run

Eccl. 9:11 the *r* is not to the swift, nor the battle
1 Cor. 9:24 they which run in a *r* run all, but one
Heb. 12:1 let us run with patience the *r* that is

Rachel Gen. 29:6-31:34; 35:16-19

Ruth 4:11 make the woman . . . like *R* and like Leah
Jer. 31:15 (Mt. 2:18) *R* weeping for her children

Rag

Prov. 23:21 drowsiness shall clothe a man with *r*
Is. 64:6 all our righteousnesses are as filthy *r*
Jer. 38:11 took . . . old cast clouts and old rotten *r*

Rage *See also* Anger, Fury, Indignation, Passion, Wrath

2 Kgs. 19:57 (Is. 37:28) I know . . . thy *r* against me
2 Chr. 28:9 in a *r* that reacheth up unto heaven
Job 40:11 cast abroad the *r* of thy wrath
Ps. 2:1 (Acts 4:25) why do the heathen *r*, and the
7:6 lift up . . . because of the *r* of mine enemies
46:6 the heathen *r*, the kingdoms were moved
Prov. 6:34 jealousy is the *r* of a man; therefore
14:16 from evil; but the fool *r*, and is confident
29:9 whether he *r* or laugh, there is no rest
Nah. 2:4 the chariots shall *r* in the streets

Raging

Prov. 20:1 wine is a mocker, strong drink is *r*
Jon. 1:15 and the sea ceased from her *r*
Jude 13 *r* waves of the sea, foaming out . . . shame

Rahab

Josh. 2:1 came into a harlot's house, named *R*
6:17 only *R* the harlot shall live, she and all
Heb. 11:31 by faith the harlot *R* perished not with
Jas. 2:25 was not *R* the harlot justified by works

Rail

1 Sam. 25:14 to salute our master; and he *r* on them
2 Chr. 32:17 he wrote also letters to *r* on the LORD
Mk. 15:29 they that passed by *r* on him, wagging
Lk. 23:39 one of the malefactors . . . *r* on him, saying

Railer

1 Cor. 5:11 or an idolater, or a *r*, or a drunkard

Railing

1 Tim. 6:4 whereof cometh envy, strife, *r*, evil
1 Pet. 3:9 not rendering evil for evil, or *r* for *r*
2 Pet. 2:11 bring not *r* accusation against them
Jude 9 durst not bring against him a *r* accusation

Raiment *See also* Clothes, Clothing, Garment, Robe, Vesture

Gen. 27:15 Rebekah took goodly *r* of her eldest son
Ex. 22:26 at all take thy neighbor's *r* to pledge
Deut. 8:4 thy *r* waxed not old upon thee, neither
24:17 nor take a widow's *r* to pledge
Job 27:16 as the dust, and prepare *r* as the clay
Is. 63:3 their blood . . . and I will stain all my *r*
Zech. 3:4 and I will clothe thee with change of *r*
Mt. 3:4 the same John had his *r* of camel's hair
6:25 (Lk. 12:23) than meat, and the body than *r*?
6:28 and why take ye thought for *r*? Consider the
11:8 (Lk. 7:25) to see? A man clothed in soft *r*?
17:2 transfigured . . . his *r* was white as the light
27:31 put his own *r* on him, and led him away to
Mk. 9:3 *r* became shining, exceeding white as snow
Lk. 9:29 altered, and his *r* was white and glistening
23:34 and they parted his *r*, and cast lots
Acts 22:20 and kept the *r* of them that slew him
1 Tim. 6:8 having food and *r*, let us be . . . content
Jas. 2:2 there come in also a poor man in vile *r*
Rev. 3:5 the same shall be clothed in white *r*
3:18 and white *r*, that thou mayest be clothed

Rain *See also* Shower

Gen. 2:5 God had not caused it to *r* upon the earth
7:12 *r* was upon the earth forty days and . . . nights
8:2 stopped, and the *r* from heaven was restrained
Ex. 16:4 behold, I will *r* bread from heaven for you
Lev. 26:4 then I will give you *r* in due season
Deut. 11:14 give . . . the first *r* and the latter *r*
32:2 my doctrine shall drop as the *r*, my speech
2 Sam. 23:4 of the earth by clear shining after *r*
1 Kgs. 8:35 (2 Chr. 6:26) no *r*, because they . . . sinned
17:1 shall not be dew nor *r* these years
18:41 for there is a sound of abundance of *r*
Ezra 10:13 it is a time of much *r*, and we are not
Job 5:10 who giveth *r* upon the earth, and sendeth
37:6 to the small *r*, and to the great *r* of his
38:28 hath the *r* a father? Or who hath begotten
Ps. 11:6 upon the wicked he shall *r* snares, fire
72:6 shall come down like *r* upon the mown grass
78:24 and had *r* down manna upon them to eat
84:6 make it a well; the *r* also filleth the pools
147:8 who prepareth *r* for the earth, who maketh
Prov. 25:14 is like clouds and wind without *r*
25:23 the north wind driveth away *r*; so doth an
26:1 as snow in summer, and as *r* in harvest, so
28:3 is like a sweeping *r* which leaveth no food
Eccl. 11:3 if the clouds be full of *r*, they empty
Song 2:11 winter is past, the *r* is over and gone
Is. 44:14 planteth an ash, and the *r* doth nourish it
55:10 as the *r* cometh down, and the snow from
Jer. 5:24 giveth *r*, both the former and the latter
14:4 is chapped, for there was no *r* in the earth
Hos. 6:3 as the *r*, as the latter and former *r* unto
10:12 till he come and *r* righteousness upon you
Joel 2:23 the *r*, the former *r*, and the latter *r* in
Amos 4:7 and also I have withholden the *r* from you
Zech. 10:1 ask ye . . . *r* in the time of the latter *r*
14:17 will not come . . . even upon them shall be no *r*
Mt. 5:45 sendeth *r* on the just and on the unjust

Mt. 7:25 (7:27) the *r* descended, and the floods came
 Acts 14:17 did good, and gave us *r* from heaven
 28:2 and received us . . . because of the present *r*
 Heb. 6:7 the earth which drinketh in the *r* that
 Jas. 5:17 he prayed earnestly that it might not *r*
 Rev. 11:6 power to shut heaven, that it *r* not

Rainbow *See also* Bow

Rev. 4:3 and there was a *r* round about the throne
 10:1 angel come down . . . and a *r* was upon his head

Rainy

Prov. 27:15 a continual dropping in a very *r* day

Raise *See also* Rear

Ex. 9:16 (Rom. 9:17) for this cause have I *r* thee up
 Deut. 18:15 (Acts 3:22; 7:37) will *r* up . . . a Prophet
 Judg. 2:16 LORD *r* up judges, which delivered them
 1 Sam. 2:8 (Ps. 113:7) *r* up the poor out of the dust
 Job 14:12 not awake, nor be *r* out of their sleep
 Ps. 41:10 be merciful unto me, and *r* me up, that
 145:14 LORD . . . *r* up all those that be bowed down
 Is. 44:26 and I will *r* up the decayed places thereof
 45:13 I have *r* him up in righteousness
 Jer. 23:5 I will *r* unto David a righteous Branch
 Hos. 6:2 in the third day he will *r* us up, and we
 Amos 9:11 in that day will I *r* up the tabernacle
 Zech. 2:13 he is *r* up out of his holy habitation
 11:16 lo, I will *r* up a shepherd in the land
 Mt. 10:8 cleanse the lepers, *r* the dead, cast out
 11:5 (Lk. 7:22) the deaf hear, the dead are *r* up
 16:21 (17:23; Lk. 9:22) killed. . . be *r* again the third
 Lk. 1:69 hath *r* up a horn of salvation for us in
 20:37 that the dead are *r*, even Moses showed
 Jn. 2:19 temple, and in three days I will *r* it up
 5:21 Father *r* up the dead, and quickeneth them
 6:40 (6:44, 54) I will *r* him up at the last day
 Acts 2:24 whom God hath *r* up, having loosed the
 2:32 this Jesus hath God *r* up, whereof we all
 3:15 Prince of life, whom God hath *r* from the dead
 3:26 God, having *r* up his Son Jesus, sent him
 4:10 ye crucified, whom God *r* from the dead
 5:30 the God of our fathers *r* up Jesus, whom ye
 10:40 him God *r* up the third day, and showed him
 13:23 hath God . . . *r* unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus
 13:30 but God *r* him from the dead
 17:31 in that he hath *r* him from the dead
 26:8 incredible . . . that God should *r* the dead?
 Rom. 4:25 and was *r* again for our justification
 10:9 believe . . . that God hath *r* him from the dead
 1 Cor. 6:14 *r* up the Lord, and will also *r* up us
 15:15 have testified of God that he *r* up Christ
 15:35 some man will say, How are the dead *r* up?
 15:42 sown in corruption, it is *r* in incorruption
 2 Cor. 4:14 he which *r* up the Lord . . . shall *r* up us
 Eph. 1:20 in Christ, when he *r* him from the dead
 2:6 hath *r* us up together, and made us sit
 Col. 2:12 of God, who hath *r* him from the dead
 1 Tim. 1:10 whom he *r* from the dead, even Jesus
 2 Tim. 2:8 that Jesus Christ . . . was *r* from the dead
 Heb. 11:19 accounting that God was able to *r* him
 11:35 women received their dead *r* to life again
 Jas. 5:15 the sick, and the Lord shall *r* him up

Ram

Gen. 15:9 a *r* of three years old, and a turtledove
 22:13 a *r* caught in a thicket by his horns
 31:10 behold, the *r* which leaped upon the cattle
 Ex. 25:5 (26:14; 35:7; 36:19; 39:34) *r* skins dyed red
 29:15 (Lev. 8:18) their hands upon the head of the *r*
 Lev. 5:15 for his trespass . . . a *r* without blemish
 Ps. 114:4 the mountains skipped like *r*
 Is. 1:11 I am full of the burnt offerings of *r*
 Dan. 8:3 before the river a *r* which had two horns
 Mic. 6:7 the LORD be pleased with thousands of *r*

Ran *See* Run

Rank

Mk. 6:40 they sat down in *r*, by hundreds, and by

Ransom *See also* Deliver, Redeem, Redemption, Save

Ex. 21:30 give for the *r* of his life whatsoever
 30:12 every man a *r* for his soul unto the LORD
 Job 33:24 going down to the pit: I have found a *r*
 Ps. 49:7 his brother, nor give to God a *r* for him
 Prov. 6:35 he will not regard any *r*; neither will
 13:8 the *r* of a man's life are his riches
 21:18 the wicked shall be a *r* for the righteous
 Is. 43:3 I gave Egypt for thy *r*, Ethiopia and Seba
 Jer. 31:11 the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and *r* him
 Hos. 13:14 will *r* them from the power of the grave
 Mt. 20:28 (Mk. 10:45) to give his life a *r* for many
 1 Tim. 2:6 who gave himself a *r* for all

Ransomed *See also* Ransom, Redeemed

Is. 35:10 and the *r* of the LORD shall return
 51:10 the sea a way for the *r* to pass over?

Rare

Dan. 2:11 it is a *r* thing that the king requireth

Rash

Eccl. 5:2 be not *r* with thy mouth, and let not
 Is. 32:4 the heart also of the *r* shall understand
 Acts 19:36 ought to be quiet, and to do nothing *r*

Raven

Gen. 8:7 he sent forth a *r*, which went forth to
 1 Kgs. 17:6 and the *r* brought him bread and flesh
 Job 38:41 who provideth for the *r* his food?
 Lk. 12:24 consider the *r*: for they neither sow nor

Ravening

Lk. 11:39 inward part is full of *r* and wickedness

Ravenous

Is. 35:9 lion . . . nor any *r* beast shall go up thereon

Ravish

Prov. 5:19 and be thou *r* always with her love
 Song 4:9 hast *r* my heart, my sister, my spouse
 Is. 13:16 houses . . . spoiled, and their wives *r*
 Lam. 5:11 *r* the women in Zion, and the maids
 Zech. 14:2 the houses rifled, and the women *r*

Raw

Ex. 12:9 eat not of it *r*, nor sodden at all with
 1 Sam. 2:15 not have sodden flesh of thee, but *r*

Razor

Num. 6:5 (Judg. 13:5; 1 Sam. 1:11) no *r* come upon
 Ps. 52:2 tongue deviseth mischiefs; like a sharp *r*
 Is. 7:20 the Lord shave with a *r* that is hired
 Ezek. 5:1 a sharp knife, take thee a barber's *r*

Reach

Prov. 31:20 she *r* forth her hands to the needy
 Jn. 20:27 *r* hither thy finger . . . *r* hither thy hand
 2 Cor. 10:13 to us, a measure to *r* even unto you
 Phil. 3:13 . . . unto those things which are before

Read

Ex. 24:7 and *r* in the audience of the people
 Deut. 17:19 he shall *r* therein all the days of his
 31:11 thou shalt *r* this law before all Israel in
 Josh. 8:34 afterward he *r* all the words of the law
 2 Kgs. 23:2 (2 Chr. 34:30) he *r* in their ears all
 Neh. 8:3 he *r* therein . . . from . . . morning until midday
 8:8 *r* in the book in the law of God distinctly
 Is. 29:11 *r* this, I pray . . . and he saith, I cannot
 34:16 seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and *r*
 Jer. 36:6 *r* in the roll, which thou hast written

Dan. 5:7 whosoever shall *r* this writing, and show
Hab. 2:2 make it plain. . . that he may run that *r* it
Mt. 12:3 (Mk. 2:25; Lk. 6:3) not *r* what David did
24:15 (Mk. 13:14) whoso *r*, let him understand
Lk. 4:16 into the synagogue. . . and stood up for to *r*
Acts 8:28 in his chariot *r* Isaiah the prophet
13:15 after the *r* of the law and the prophets
2 Cor. 1:13 we write none other. . . than what ye *r* or
3:2 ye are our epistle. . . known and *r* of all men
1 Tim. 4:13 till I come, give attendance to *r*
Rev. 1:3 blessed is he that *r*, and they that hear
5:4 was found worthy to open and to *r* the book

Readiness

Acts 17:11 received the word with all *r* of mind
2 Cor. 8:11 as there was a *r* to will, so there may
10:6 having in a *r* to revenge all disobedience

Ready

Ex. 34:2 and be *r* in the morning, and come up
Deut. 1:41 ye were *r* to go up into the hill
Neh. 9:17 but thou art a God *r* to pardon, gracious
Job 15:23 the day of darkness is *r* at his hand
Ps. 86:5 for thou, Lord, art good, and *r* to forgive
88:15 am afflicted and *r* to die from my youth up
Eccl. 5:1 be more *r* to hear, than to give the
Dan. 3:15 now if ye be *r* that at what time ye hear
Mt. 22:4 all things are *r*: come unto the marriage
24:44 (Lk. 12:40) be ye also *r*: for in such an hour
25:10 were *r* went in with him to the marriage
26:19 (Mk. 14:16; Lk. 22:13) made *r* the passover
Mk. 14:38 spirit truly is *r*, but the flesh is weak
Lk. 1:17 to make *r* a people prepared for the Lord
4:17 bidden, Come; for all things are now *r*
22:33 Lord, I am *r* to go with thee, both into
Jn. 7:6 not yet come: but your time is always *r*
Acts 21:13 I am *r* not to be bound only, but also
2 Cor. 8:19 and declaration of your *r* mind
9:2 boast of you. . . that Achaia was *r* a year ago
1 Tim. 6:18 be rich in good works, *r* to distribute
2 Tim. 4:6 I am now *r* to be offered, and the time
Tit. 3:1 them in mind. . . to be *r* to every good work
1 Pet. 1:5 faith unto salvation *r* to be revealed
3:15 be *r* always to give an answer to every man
4:5 that is *r* to judge the quick and the dead
Rev. 19:7 is come, and his wife hath made herself *r*

Reap

Lev. 19:9 (23:22) when ye *r* the harvest of your land
Job 4:8 they that. . . sow wickedness, *r* the same
Ps. 126:5 they that sow in tears shall *r* in joy
Prov. 22:8 he that soweth iniquity shall *r* vanity
Jer. 12:13 they have sown wheat, but shall *r* thorns
Hos. 8:7 have sown the wind. . . shall *r* the whirlwind
10:12 sow. . . in righteousness, *r* in mercy
Mic. 6:15 (Jn. 4:37) shalt sow, but thou shalt not *r*
Mt. 6:26 (Lk. 12:24) they sow not, neither do they *r*
25:24 (Lk. 19:21) *r* where thou hast not sown
Jn. 4:37 saying true, One soweth, and another *r*
1 Cor. 9:11 if we shall *r* your carnal things?
2 Cor. 9:6 soweth sparingly shall *r* also sparingly
Gal. 6:7 whatsoever a man soweth. . . shall he also *r*
Jas. 5:4 cries of them which have *r* are entered
Rev. 14:15 *r*: for the time is come for thee to *r*

Reaper

Ruth 2:3 gleaned in the field after the *r*
2 Kgs. 4:18 he went out to his father to the *r*
Mt. 13:30 I will say to the *r*, Gather ye together
13:39 end of the world; and the *r* are the angels

Rear See also Raise

Ex. 26:30 thou shalt *r* up the tabernacle according to
40:17 in the second year. . . the tabernacle was *r* up
Jn. 2:20 and wilt thou *r* it up in three days?

Reason See also Cause, Think

1 Sam. 12:7 that I may *r* with you before the LORD

Job 9:14 and choose out my words to *r* with him?
13:3 to the Almighty, and I desire to *r* with God
Prov. 26:16 than seven men that can render a *r*
Eccl. 7:25 to seek out wisdom, and the *r* of things
Is. 1:18 come now, and let us *r* together, saith the
41:21 bring forth your strong *r*, saith the King
Dan. 4:36 at the same time my *r* returned unto me
Mt. 16:8 (Mk. 8:17) why *r* ye among yourselves
21:25 (Mk. 11:31; Lk. 20:5) they *r* with themselves
Mk. 2:8 (Lk. 5:22) why *r* ye these things in your hearts
Lk. 24:15 while they communed together and *r*, Jesus
Acts 17:2 and Paul. . . *r* with them out of the Scriptures
18:4 and he *r* in the synagogue every sabbath
1 Pet. 3:15 asketh. . . a *r* of the hope that is in you

Reasonable

Rom. 12:1 unto God, which is your *r* service

Rebekah (Rebecca) Gen. 24:15-27:46

Rom. 9:10 but when *R* also had conceived by one

Rebel See also Harden, Resist, Revolt

Num. 14:9 *r* not ye against the LORD, neither fear
17:10 rod. . . to be kept for a token against the *r*
20:24 *r* against my word at the water of Meribah
27:14 ye *r* against my commandment in the desert
Deut. 1:26 (1:43; 9:23) *r* against the commandment
Josh. 22:16 that ye might *r* this day against the LORD?
1 Sam. 12:14 obey his voice, and not *r* against the
1 Kgs. 12:19 (2 Chr. 10:19) Israel *r* against. . . David
2 Kgs. 1:1 (3:5) then Moab *r* against Israel after
24:20 (2 Chr. 36:13; Jer. 52:3) Zedekiah *r* against
Neh. 2:19 that ye do? will ye *r* against the king?
6:6 reported. . . that thou and the Jews think to *r*
9:26 they were disobedient, and *r* against thee
Job 24:13 *r* against the light; they know not the
Ps. 5:10 cast them out. . . they have *r* against thee
105:28 made it dark. . . they *r* not against his word
107:11 because they *r* against the words of God
Is. 1:2 brought up children. . . they have *r* against me
1:20 but if ye refuse and *r*, ye shall be devoured
63:10 but they *r*, and vexed his Holy Spirit
Lam. 1:18 I have *r* against his commandment
3:42 we have transgressed and have *r*: thou hast
Ezek. 20:13 of Israel *r* against me in the wilderness
20:38 I will purge out from among you the *r*
Dan. 9:5 have done wickedly, and have *r*, even by
Hos. 7:14 for corn and wine, and they *r* against me
13:16 desolate; for she hath *r* against her God

Rebellion See also Disobedience,

Insurrection, Sedition

Deut. 31:27 for I know thy *r*, and thy stiff neck
Josh. 22:22 Israel he shall know; if it be in *r*
1 Sam. 15:23 for *r* is as the sin of witchcraft
Ezra 4:19 *r* and sedition have been made therein
Neh. 9:17 in their *r* appointed a captain to return
Job 34:37 he added *r* unto his sin, he clappeth
Prov. 17:11 an evil man seeketh only *r*: therefore
Jer. 28:16 thou hast taught *r* against the LORD

Rebellious See also Disobedient

Deut. 9:7 (9:24; 31:27) have been *r* against the LORD
21:18 if a man have a stubborn and *r* son
Ezra 4:12 building the *r* and the bad city
Ps. 66:7 he ruleth. . . let not the *r* exalt themselves
68:18 received gifts for men; yea, for the *r* also
78:3 a stubborn and *r* generation; a generation
Is. 1:23 thy princes are *r*. . . companions of thieves
30:1 woe to the *r* children, saith the LORD
50:5 God hath opened mine ear, and I was not *r*
65:2 out my hands all the day unto a *r* people
Jer. 4:17 hath been *r* against me, saith the LORD
5:23 this people hath a revolting and a *r* heart
Ezek. 2:3 to the children of Israel, to a *r* nation
2:8 be not thou *r* like that *r* house: open thy
3:26 (3:27; 12:2) for they are a *r* house
12:25 in your days, O *r* house, will I say the word

Ezek. 17:12 say now to the *r* house, Know ye not what
24:3 utter a parable unto the *r* house, and say
44:6 say to the *r*, even to the house of Israel

Rebuke *See also* Reproach, Reprove

2 Sam. 22:16 (Ps. 18:15) at the *r* of the LORD
2 Kgs. 19:3 (Is. 37:3) a day of trouble, and of *r*
1 Chr. 12:17 the God of our fathers look. . . and *r* it
Neh. 5:7 consulted with myself, and I *r* the nobles
Ps. 6:1 (38:1) *r* me not in thine anger, neither chasten
9:5 thou hast *r* the heathen, thou hast destroyed
18:15 the foundations. . . were discovered at thy *r*
39:11 thou with *r* dost correct man for iniquity
104:7 at thy *r* they fled; at the voice of thy
106:9 he *r* the Red sea also, and it was dried up
119:21 thou hast *r* the proud that are cursed
Prov. 9:8 *r* a wise man, and he will love thee
13:1 instruction: but a scorner heareth not *r*
13:8 are his riches: but the poor heareth not *r*
Eccl. 7:5 better to hear the *r* of the wise, than
Is. 2:4 (Mic. 4:3) shall judge. . . shall *r* many people
17:13 nations shall rush. . . but God shall *r* them
25:8 and the *r* of his people shall he take away
30:17 one thousand shall flee at the *r* of one
50:2 at my *r* I dry up the sea, I make the rivers
Jer. 15:15 that for thy sake I have suffered *r*
Amos 5:10 they hate him that *r* in the gate
Zech. 3:2 (Jude 9) the LORD *r* thee, O Satan
Mal. 3:11 and I will *r* the devourer for your sakes
Mt. 8:26 (Mk. 4:39; Lk. 8:24) *r* the winds and. . . sea
16:22 (Mk. 8:32) Peter took. . . and began to *r* him
17:18 (Mk. 9:25; Lk. 9:42) and Jesus *r* the devil
19:13 (Mk. 10:13; Lk. 18:15) the disciples *r* them
Mk. 1:25 (Lk. 4:35) *r* him, saying, Hold thy peace
Lk. 4:39 over her, and *r* the fever; and it left
9:55 *r* them. . . what manner of spirit ye are of
17:13 if thy brother trespass against thee, *r* him
19:39 said unto him, Master, *r* thy disciples
23:40 but the other answering *r* him, saying, Dost
Phil. 2:15 harmless, the sons of God, without *r*
1 Tim. 5:1 *r* not an elder, but entreat him as a
5:20 them that sin *r* before all, that others
2 Tim. 4:2 reprove, *r*, exhort with all long-suffering
Tit. 1:13 *r* them sharply, that they may be sound
2:15 speak, and exhort, and *r* with all authority
Heb. 12:5 nor faint when thou art *r* of him
Jude 9 railing accusation, but said, The Lord *r* thee
Rev. 3:19 as many as I love, I *r* and chasten

Rebuker

Hos. 5:2 though I have been a *r* of them all

Recall

Lam. 3:21 I *r* to my mind, therefore have I hope

Receive *See also* Accept

2 Kgs. 5:26 is it a time to *r* money. . . to *r* garments
Job 2:10 shall we *r* good. . . and shall we not *r* evil?
22:22 *r*, I pray thee, the law from his mouth
Ps. 24:5 he shall *r* the blessing from the LORD
49:15 God will redeem my soul. . . for he shall *r* me
73:24 shalt guide. . . and afterward *r* me to glory
Prov. 2:1 my son, if thou wilt *r* my words
10:8 the wise in heart will *r* commandments
Is. 40:2 for she hath *r* of the LORD's hand double
Hos. 14:2 take away all iniquity. . . *r* us graciously
Mt. 7:8 (Lk. 11:10) for every one that asketh *r*
10:14 (Mk. 6:11; Lk. 9:5; 10:10) shall not *r* you
10:40 he that *r* you *r* me. . . *r* me *r* him that sent
10:41 *r* a prophet. . . shall *r* a prophet's reward
11:14 if ye will *r* it, this is Elias, which was
13:20 (Mk. 4:16; Lk. 8:13) and anon with joy *r* it
18:5 (Mk. 9:37; Lk. 9:48) *r* one such little child
19:12 he that is able to *r* it, let him *r* it
19:29 (Mk. 10:30; Lk. 18:30) shall *r* a hundredfold
20:10 they supposed that they should have *r* more
21:22 (Mk. 11:24) in prayer, believing; ye shall *r*
21:34 (Mk. 12:2) that they might *r* the fruits
25:16 then he that had *r* the five talents went

Mk. 9:37 (Lk. 9:48) *r* me, *r* not me, but him that sent
15:23 wine mingled with myrrh: but he *r* it not
16:19 he was *r* up into heaven, and sat on the
Lk. 6:34 if ye lend to them of whom ye hope to *r*
8:40 Jesus was returned, the people gladly *r* him
9:11 *r* them, and spake unto them of the kingdom
9:53 they did not *r* him, because his face
10:8 whatsoever city ye enter, and they *r* you
15:2 this man *r* sinners, and eateth with them
16:9 they may *r* you into everlasting habitations
19:6 haste, and came down, and *r* him joyfully
Jn. 1:11 came unto his own, and his own *r* him not
3:27 a man can *r* nothing, except it be given
4:45 was come into Galilee, the Galileans *r* him
5:43 come in my Father's name, and ye *r* me not
7:39 Spirit. . . they that believe on him should *r*
13:20 *r* whomsoever I send *r* me. . . *r* me *r* him that
14:3 I will come again, and *r* you unto myself
14:17 Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot *r*
16:14 he shall glorify me: for he shall *r* of mine
20:22 and saith unto them, *R* ye the Holy Ghost
Acts 1:8 ye shall *r* power, after that the Holy Ghost
3:5 gave heed. . . expecting to *r* something of them
3:21 whom the heaven must *r* until the times of
7:59 Stephen. . . saying, Lord Jesus, *r* my spirit
8:15 prayed. . . that they might *r* the Holy Ghost
18:27 wrote, exhorting the disciples to *r* him
19:2 have ye *r* the Holy Ghost since ye believed?
20:24 ministry, which I have *r* of the Lord Jesus
20:35 it is more blessed to give than to *r*
22:18 they will not *r* thy testimony concerning me
Rom. 5:17 more they which *r* abundance of grace
13:2 that resist shall *r* to themselves damnation
14:1 him that is weak in the faith *r* ye, but not
14:3 judge him that eateth: for God hath *r* him
15:7 *r* ye one another, as Christ also *r* us
16:2 ye *r* her in the Lord, as becometh saints
1 Cor. 2:14 natural man *r* not. . . things of the Spirit
3:8 *r* his own reward according to his own labor
4:7 not *r*? now if thou didst *r* it, why dost thou
11:23 for I have *r* of the Lord that which also I
15:3 I delivered unto you. . . that which I also *r*
2 Cor. 5:10 that every one may *r* the things done
6:1 that ye *r* not the grace of God in vain
7:2 *r* us; we have wronged no man, we have
11:4 if ye *r* another spirit, which ye have not *r*
Gal. 1:12 for I neither *r* it of man, neither was I
3:2 *r* ye the Spirit by the works of the law
3:14 that we might *r* the promise of the Spirit
4:5 that we might *r* the adoption of sons
4:14 *r* me as an angel of God, even as Christ
Eph. 6:8 doeth, the same shall he *r* of the Lord
Phil. 2:29 *r* him therefore in the Lord with all
Col. 2:6 as ye have. . . *r* Christ Jesus the Lord, so
3:24 ye shall *r* the reward of the inheritance
1 Thes. 2:13 ye *r* it not as the word of men, but
1 Tim. 3:16 manifest in the flesh. . . *r* up into glory
Phlm. 12 thou therefore *r* him, that is, mine own
17 if thou count me. . . a partner, *r* him as myself
Heb. 11:39 obtained a good report. . . *r* not the
Jas. 1:12 he is tried, he shall *r* the crown of life
1:21 *r* with meekness the engrafted word
4:3 ye ask, and *r* not, because ye ask amiss
1 Pet. 5:4 *r* a crown of glory that fadeth not away
1 Jn. 3:22 whatsoever we ask, we *r* of him, because
2 Jn. 10 not this doctrine, *r* him not into your
3 Jn. 8 we therefore ought to *r* such, that we might
9 wrote unto the church: but Diotrophes. . . *r* us not
Rev. 3:3 remember. . . how thou hast *r* and heard
17:12 *r* no kingdom as yet; but *r* power as kings

Reckon *See also* Account, Count,

Impute, Record

Lev. 25:50 he shall *r* with him that bought him
Ps. 40:5 thy thoughts. . . cannot be *r* up in order
Is. 38:13 I *r* till morning, that, as a lion, so
Mt. 18:24 when he had begun to *r*, one was brought
25:19 lord of those servants cometh, and *r* with

Lk. 22:37 and he was *r* among the transgressors
 Rom. 4:9 faith was *r* to Abraham for righteousness
 6:11 *r* ye... yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin
 8:18 *r* that the sufferings of this present time

Recompense *See also* Avenge, Pay,

Render, Reward, Vengeance

Num. 5:7 shall *r* his trespass with the principal
 Deut. 32:35 (Heb. 10:30) belongeth vengeance, and *r*
 Ruth 2:12 LORD *r* thy work, and a full reward be
 2 Sam. 22:25 (Ps. 18:24) LORD hath *r* me according
 Job 15:31 trust in vanity... vanity shall be his *r*
 34:33 he will *r* it, whether thou refuse, or
 Prov. 11:31 the righteous shall be *r* in the earth
 12:14 *r* of a man's hands shall be rendered unto
 20:22 say not thou, I will *r* evil; but wait on
 Is. 34:8 the year of *r* for the controversy of Zion
 35:4 will come with vengeance, even God with a *r*
 59:18 *r* to his enemies... islands he will repay *r*
 65:6 but will *r*, even *r* into their bosom
 66:6 of the LORD that rendereth *r* to his enemies
 Jer. 16:18 first I will *r* their iniquity and their
 18:20 shall evil be *r* for good? for they have
 25:14 and I will *r* them according to their deeds
 32:18 and *r* the iniquity of the fathers into the
 50:29 *r* her according to her work; according to
 51:6 LORD's vengeance; he will render unto her a *r*
 Lam. 3:64 render unto them a *r*, O LORD, according
 Ezek. 7:3 will *r* upon thee all thine abominations
 9:10 but I will *r* their way upon their head
 23:49 they shall *r* your lewdness upon you
 Hos. 9:7 days of *r* are come; Israel shall know it
 12:2 according to his doings will he *r* him
 Lk. 14:12 also bid thee again, and a *r* be made thee
 Rom. 1:27 that *r* of their error which was meet
 11:9 a trap... a stumblingblock, and a *r* unto them
 11:35 to him, and it shall be *r* unto him again?
 12:17 *r* to no man evil for evil. Provide things
 2 Cor. 6:13 for a *r* in the same... be ye also enlarged
 2 Thes. 1:6 *r* tribulation to them that trouble you
 Heb. 2:2 disobedience received a just *r* of reward
 10:35 confidence, which hath great *r* of reward
 11:26 he had respect unto the *r* of the reward

Reconcile

1 Sam. 29:4 should he *r* himself unto his master?
 Ezek. 45:20 that ereth... so shall ye *r* the house
 Mt. 5:24 first be *r* to thy brother, and then come
 Rom. 5:10 were *r* to God... being *r*, we shall be saved
 11:15 casting away of them be the *r* of the world
 1 Cor. 7:11 unmarried, or be *r* to her husband
 2 Cor. 5:18 God, who hath *r* us to himself by Jesus
 5:19 God was in Christ, *r* the world unto himself
 5:20 we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye *r* to God
 Eph. 2:16 he might *r* both unto God in one body by
 Col. 1:20 by him to *r* all things unto himself
 1:21 were sometime alienated... yet now hath he *r*

Reconciliation *See also* Atonement

Propitiation, Sacrifice

Lev. 8:15 and sanctified it, to make *r* upon it
 2 Chr. 29:24 made *r* with their blood upon the altar
 Ezek. 45:17 to make *r* for the house of Israel
 Dan. 9:24 end of sins, and to make *r* for iniquity
 2 Cor. 5:18 and hath given to us the ministry of *r*
 5:19 and hath committed unto us the word of *r*
 Heb. 2:17 to make *r* for the sins of the people

Record *See also* Account, Reckon

Ex. 20:24 in all places where I *r* my name I will
 Deut. 30:19 I call heaven and earth to *r* this day
 Job 16:19 my witness is in heaven... my *r* is on high
 Jn. 1:19 this is the *r* of John, when the Jews sent
 1:34 saw, and bare *r* that this is the Son of God
 8:13 bearest *r* of thyself; thy *r* is not true
 19:35 he that saw it bare *r*, and his *r* is true
 Rom. 10:2 I bear them *r* that they have a zeal of God

2 Cor. 1:23 I call God for a *r* upon my soul
 Phil. 1:8 God is my *r*, how greatly I long after
 1 Jn. 5:7 there are three that bear *r* in heaven
 3 Jn. 12 bear *r*; and ye know that our *r* is true
 Rev. 1:2 who bare *r* of the word of God, and of the

Recover

Judg. 11:26 did ye not *r* them within that time?
 1 Sam. 30:19 they had taken to them: David *r* all
 2 Kgs. 5:3 the prophet... would *r* him of his leprosy
 8:8 saying, Shall I *r* of this disease?
 Ps. 13:13 spare me, that I may *r* strength, before
 Is. 11:11 again... to *r* the remnant of his people
 38:21 a plaster upon the boil, and he shall *r*
 Jer. 8:22 health of the daughter of my people *r*?
 Mk. 16:18 lay hands on the sick, and they shall *r*
 Lk. 4:18 and *r* of sight to the blind, to set at
 2 Tim. 2:26 may *r* themselves out of the snare of

Red

Gen. 25:25 the first came out *r*, all over
 25:30 feed me... with that same *r* pottage
 2 Kgs. 3:22 Moabites saw the water... as *r* as blood
 Ps. 75:8 in the hand... is a cup, and the wine is *r*
 Prov. 23:31 look not... upon the wine when it is *r*
 Is. 1:18 though they be *r* like crimson, they shall
 Nah. 2:3 the shield of his mighty men is made *r*
 Zech. 1:8 and behold a man riding upon a *r* horse
 Mt. 16:2 will be fair weather: for the sky is *r*
 Rev. 6:4 there went out another horse that was *r*

Red Sea

Ex. 10:19 west wind, which... cast them into the *R* s
 13:18 through the way of the wilderness of the *R* s
 Ps. 106:9 rebuked the *R* s also, and it was dried
 136:13 to him which divided the *R* s into parts
 Heb. 11:29 by faith they passed through the *R* s

Redeem *See also* Deliver, Ransom, Rescue, Save

Gen. 48:16 angel which *r* me from all evil, bless
 Ex. 6:8 and I will *r* you with a stretched out arm
 13:13 (34:20) the firstborn of man... shalt thou *r*
 15:13 led forth the people which thou hast *r*
 21:8 her to himself, then shall he let her be *r*
 Lev. 25:25 his kin come to *r* it, then shall he *r*
 25:48 be *r* again: one of his brethren may *r* him
 27:13 if he will at all *r* it, then he shall add
 Deut. 7:8 and *r* you out of the house of bondmen
 15:15 thy God *r* thee: therefore I command thee
 24:18 Egypt, and the LORD thy God *r* thee thence
 Ruth 4:4 if thou wilt *r* it, *r* it: but if thou wilt
 2 Sam. 4:9 who hath *r* my soul out of all adversity
 7:23 (1 Chr. 17:21) God went to *r* for a people
 1 Kgs. 1:29 hath *r* my soul out of all distress
 Neh. 1:10 whom thou hast *r* by thy great power
 5:5 neither is it in our power to *r* them
 Job 5:20 in famine he shall *r* thee from death
 6:23 or, *R* me from the hand of the mighty?
 Ps. 25:22 *r* Israel, O God, out of all his troubles
 26:11 integrity: *r* me, and be merciful unto me
 31:5 I commit my spirit; thou hast *r* me, O LORD
 34:22 LORD *r* the soul of his servants; and none
 44:26 our help, and *r* us for thy mercies' sake
 49:7 none of them can by any means *r* his brother
 49:15 will *r* my soul from the power of the grave
 72:14 he shall *r* their soul from deceit
 77:15 thou hast with thine arm *r* thy people
 106:10 and *r* them from the hand of the enemy
 130:8 he shall *r* Israel from all his iniquities
 136:24 hath *r* us from our enemies: for his mercy
 Is. 1:27 Zion shall be *r* with judgment, and her
 29:22 saith the LORD, who *r* Abraham, concerning
 43:1 O Israel. Fear not: for I have *r* thee
 44:22 return unto me; for I have *r* thee
 48:20 say ye: The LORD hath *r* his servant Jacob
 50:2 my hand shortened at all, that it cannot *r*?
 52:3 for nought; and ye shall be *r* without money

Is. 63:9 in his love and in his pity he *r* them
 Jer. 15:21 *r* thee out of the hand of the terrible
 31:11 LORD hath *r* Jacob, and ransomed him from
 Hos. 7:13 I have *r* them, yet they have spoken lies
 13:14 I will *r* them from death: O death, I will
 Mic. 4:10 there the LORD shall *r* thee from the hand
 6:4 and *r* thee out of the house of servants
 Zech. 10:8 I have *r* them: and they shall increase
 Lk. 1:68 for he hath visited and *r* his people
 24:21 it had been he which should have *r* Israel
 Gal. 3:13 Christ hath *r* us from the curse of the
 4:5 to *r* them that were under the law, that we
 Eph. 5:16 *r* the time, because the days are evil
 Col. 4:5 walk in wisdom toward them, . . . *r* the time
 Tit. 2:14 that he might *r* us from all iniquity
 1 Pet. 1:18 ye were not *r* with corruptible things
 Rev. 5:9 hast *r* us to God by thy blood out of every
 14:3 that song but . . . which were *r* from the earth

Redeemed *See also* Redeem, Ransomed

Ps. 107:2 let the *r* of the LORD say so, whom he
 Is. 35:9 found there; but the *r* shall walk there
 51:11 therefore the *r* of the LORD shall return
 62:12 the holy people, The *r* of the LORD

Redeemer *See also* Deliverer, Saviour

Job 19:25 for I know that my *R* liveth, and that he
 Ps. 19:14 thy sight, O LORD, my strength, and my *r*
 78:35 were their rock, and the high God their *r*
 Prov. 23:11 for their *R* is mighty; he shall plead
 Is. 41:14 (43:14; 48:17; 54:5) thy *R*, the Holy One of
 44:24 thus saith the LORD, thy *R*. . . I am the LORD
 47:4 as for our *R*, the LORD of hosts is his name
 49:26 (60:16) I the LORD am thy Saviour and thy *R*
 59:20 the *R* shall come to Zion, and unto them
 63:16 thou, O LORD, art our Father, our *R*
 Jer. 50:34 their *R* is strong; The LORD of hosts is

Redemption *See also* Deliverance, Ransom, Salvation

Lev. 25:24 ye shall grant a *r* for the land
 Num. 3:49 and Moses took the *r* money of them that
 Ps. 49:8 for the *r* of their soul is precious
 111:9 sent *r* unto his people; he hath commanded
 130:7 is mercy, and with him is plenteous *r*
 Jer. 32:7 for the right of *r* is thine to buy it
 Lk. 2:38 them that looked for the *r* in Jerusalem
 21:28 lift up your heads: for your *r* draweth nigh
 Rom. 3:24 grace through the *r* that is in Christ
 8:23 waiting for the adoption. . . the *r* of our body
 1 Cor. 1:30 unto us wisdom. . . sanctification, and *r*
 Eph. 1:7 (Col. 1:14) we have *r* through his blood
 1:14 until the *r* of the purchased possession
 4:30 whereby ye are sealed unto the day of *r*
 Heb. 9:12 having obtained eternal *r* for us
 9:15 for the *r* of the transgressions that

Reed

1 Kgs. 14:15 Israel, as a *r* is shaken in the water
 Is. 42:3 (Mt. 12:20) a bruised *r* shall he not break
 Ezek. 40:3 flax in his hand, and a measuring *r*
 Mt. 11:7 (Lk. 7:24) see? A *r* shaken with the wind?
 27:29 upon his head, and a *r* in his right hand
 Rev. 21:15 had a golden *r* to measure the city

Reel

Ps. 107:27 they *r* to and fro, and stagger like a
 Is. 24:20 earth shall *r* to and fro like a drunkard

Refine

Is. 48:10 I have *r* thee, but not with silver
 Zech. 13:9 will *r* them as silver is *r*, and will try

Refiner

Mal. 3:2 he will appear? for he is like a *r*'s fire

Reform

Lev. 26:23 if ye will not be *r* by me by these

Refrain

Gen. 45:1 Joseph could not *r* himself before all
 Job 7:11 I will not *r* my mouth; I will speak in
 29:9 princes *r* talking, and laid their hand on
 Ps. 119:101 I have *r* my feet from every evil way
 Prov. 1:15 my son. . . *r* thy foot from their path
 Eccl. 3:5 time to embrace, and a time to *r* from
 Is. 64:12 wilt thou *r* thyself for these things
 1 Pet. 3:10 let him *r* his tongue from evil

Refresh

Ex. 23:12 and the son . . . and the stranger, may be *r*
 31:17 on the seventh day he rested, and was *r*
 1 Sam. 16:23 took a harp, and played. . . so Saul was *r*
 Job 32:20 I will speak, that I may be *r*
 Prov. 25:13 for he *r* the soul of his masters
 Acts 3:19 when the times of *r* shall come from the
 Rom. 15:32 come unto you. . . and may with you be *r*
 1 Cor. 16:18 for they have *r* my spirit and yours
 2 Tim. 1:16 be he oft *r* me, and was not ashamed
 Philm. 7 the bowels of the saints are *r* by thee

Refuge

Num. 35:11 (Josh. 20:2) appoint . . . cities of *r* for you
 Deut. 33:27 eternal God is thy *r*, and underneath
 2 Sam. 22:3 my high tower, and my *r*, my saviour
 Ps. 9:9 a *r* for the oppressed, a *r* in times of
 14:6 of the poor, because the LORD is his *r*
 46:1 God is our *r* and strength, a very present
 46:7 (46:11) the God of Jacob is our *r*
 48:3 God is known in her palaces for a *r*
 57:1 in the shadow of thy wings will I make my *r*
 59:16 my defense and *r* in the day of my trouble
 62:7 rock of my strength, and my *r*, is in God
 71:7 wonder unto many; but thou art my strong *r*
 91:2 he is my *r* and my fortress: my God; in him
 94:22 and my God is the rock of my *r*
 142:5 thou art my *r* and my portion in the land
 Prov. 14:26 his children shall have a place of *r*
 Is. 4:6 a place of *r*, and for a covert from storm
 25:4 a *r* from the storm, a shadow from the heat
 28:15 have made lies our *r*, and under falsehood
 Jer. 16:19 fortress. . . my *r* in the day of affliction
 Heb. 6:18 fled for *r* to lay hold upon the hope set

Refuse (verb) *See also* Reject

Gen. 37:35 comfort him; but he *r* to be comforted
 39:8 but he *r*, and said unto his master's wife
 Ex. 4:23 (8:2; 9:2; 10:4) if thou *r* to let him go
 7:14 is hardened, he *r* to let the people go
 16:28 how long *r* ye to keep my commandments
 Num. 20:21 Edom *r* to give Israel passage through
 1 Sam. 16:7 of his stature: because I have *r* him
 Neh. 9:17 *r* to obey, neither were mindful of thy
 Esth. 1:12 the queen Vashti *r* to come at the king's
 Job 6:7 things that my soul *r* to touch are as my
 34:33 he will recompense it, whether thou *r*, or
 Ps. 77:2 ceased not: my soul *r* to be comforted
 78:10 kept not the covenant. . . *r* to walk in his law
 118:22 the stone which the builders *r* is become
 Prov. 1:24 because I have called, and ye *r*; I have
 8:33 hear instruction, and be wise, and *r* it not
 10:17 instruction: but he that *r* reproof erreth
 13:18 shame shall be to him that *r* instruction
 15:32 that *r* instruction despiseth his own soul
 21:25 slothful killeth. . . for his hands *r* to labor
 Is. 1:20 if ye *r* and rebel, ye shall be devoured
 7:15 may know to *r* the evil, and choose the good
 Jer. 5:3 have *r* to receive correction. . . *r* to return
 9:6 through deceit they *r* to know me, saith the
 13:10 this evil people, which *r* to hear my words
 25:28 if they *r* to take the cup at thine hand to
 31:15 Rachel. . . *r* to be comforted for her children
 Ezek. 5:6 they have *r* my judgments and my statutes
 Hos. 11:5 be his king, because they *r* to return
 Zech. 7:11 but they *r* to hearken, and pulled away
 Acts 7:35 this Moses whom they *r*, saying, Who
 1 Tim. 4:4 creature. . . is good, and nothing to be *r*

1 Tim. 4:7 but *r* profane and old wives' fables
 Heb. 11:24 *r* to be called the son of Pharaoh's
 12:25 see that ye *r* not him that speaketh

Regard *See also* Heed, Respect

Lev. 19:31 *r* not them who have familiar spirits
 Deut. 10:17 a great God . . . which *r* not persons, nor
 2 Sam. 19:6 thou *r* neither princes nor servants
 Job 30:20 not hear me: I stand up, and thou *r* me not
 34:19 nor *r* the rich more than the poor?
 35:13 vanity, neither will the Almighty *r* it
 Ps. 28:5 because they *r* not the works of the LORD
 94:7 not see, neither shall the God of Jacob *r* it
 102:17 he will *r* the prayer of the destitute
 Prov. 1:24 stretched out my hand, and no man *r*
 6:35 he will not *r* any ransom: neither will he
 12:10 a righteous man *r* the life of his beast
 13:18 but he that *r* reproof shall be honored
 Eccl. 5:8 he that is higher than the highest *r*
 Is. 5:12 they *r* not the work of the LORD, neither
 Dan. 11:37 *r* the God of his fathers . . . nor *r* any god
 Lk. 1:48 hath *r* the low estate of his handmaiden
 18:4 he said . . . Though I fear not God, nor *r* man
 Rom. 14:6 he that *r* the day, *r* it unto the Lord
 Phil. 2:30 he was nigh unto death, not *r* his life

Regeneration

Mt. 19:28 in the *r* when the Son of man shall sit
 Tit. 3:5 he saved us, by the washing of *r*

Rehearse

Ex. 17:14 a book, and *r* it in the ears of Joshua
 Judg. 5:11 they *r* the righteous acts of the LORD
 Acts 11:4 Peter *r* the matter from the beginning
 14:27 they *r* all that God had done with them

Reign *See also* Authority, Dominion,
 Power, Rule

Gen. 37:8 shalt thou indeed *r* over us? or shalt
 Ex. 15:18 the LORD shall *r* for ever and ever
 Lev. 26:17 they that hate you shall *r* over you
 Deut. 15:6 thou shalt *r* . . . they shall not *r* over thee
 1 Sam. 8:7 rejected me, that I should not *r* over them
 9:17 the man . . . this same shall *r* over my people
 11:12 who is he that said, Shall Saul *r* over us?
 2 Sam. 15:10 then ye shall say, Absalom *r* in Hebron
 1 Kgs. 1:13 Solomon thy son shall *r* after me
 1 Chr. 16:31 (Ps. 96:10) let men say . . . The LORD *r*
 29:12 thou *r* over all: and in thine hand is
 Job 34:30 the hypocrite *r* not, lest the people be
 Ps. 47:8 God *r* over the heathen: God sitteth upon
 93:1 the LORD *r*, he is clothed with majesty
 97:1 the LORD *r*; let the earth rejoice; let the
 99:1 LORD *r*; let the people tremble: he sitteth
 146:10 the LORD shall *r* for ever, even thy God
 Prov. 8:15 by me kings *r* . . . princes decree justice
 30:22 for a servant when he *r*; and a fool when
 Eccl. 4:14 out of prison he cometh to *r*
 Is. 24:23 the LORD of hosts shall *r* in mount Zion
 32:1 behold, a King shall *r* in righteousness
 52:7 salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God *r*!
 Jer. 22:15 thou *r*, because thou closest . . . in cedar?
 23:5 a righteous Branch, and a King shall *r*
 Mic. 4:7 the LORD shall *r* over them in mount Zion
 Lk. 1:33 he shall *r* over the house of Jacob for ever
 19:14 we will not have this man to *r* over us
 Rom. 5:17 if by one man's offense death *r* by one
 5:21 that as sin hath *r* . . . even so might grace *r*
 6:12 let not sin therefore *r* in your mortal body
 1 Cor. 4:8 ye have *r* as kings without us
 15:25 he must *r*, till he hath put all enemies
 2 Tim. 2:12 if we suffer, we shall also *r* with him
 Rev. 5:10 kings and priests: and we shall *r* on the
 11:15 Christ; and he shall *r* for ever and ever
 19:6 Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent *r*
 20:4 lived and *r* with Christ a thousand years
 22:5 and they shall *r* for ever and ever

Reins

Ps. 7:9 the righteous God trieth the hearts and *r*
 16:7 my *r* also instruct me in the night seasons
 Jer. 11:20 O LORD . . . that triest the *r* and the heart
 12:2 near in their mouth, and far from their *r*
 Rev. 2:23 I am he which searcheth the *r* and hearts

Reject *See also* Refuse

1 Sam. 8:7 have not *r* thee, but they have *r* me
 10:19 ye have this day *r* your God, who himself
 15:23 thou hast *r* the word . . . he hath also *r* thee
 16:1 I have *r* him from reigning over Israel?
 2 Kgs. 17:15 they *r* his statutes, and his covenant
 Is. 53:3 he is despised and *r* of men: a man of
 Jer. 2:37 for the LORD hath *r* thy confidences
 6:19 have not hearkened . . . to my law, but *r* it
 7:29 LORD hath *r* . . . the generation of his wrath
 8:9 lo, they have *r* the word of the LORD
 Lam. 5:22 but thou hast utterly *r* us: thou art
 Hos. 4:6 thou hast *r* knowledge, I will also *r* thee
 Mt. 21:42 (Mk. 12:10; Lk. 20:17) stone which the
 builders *r*, the same is become the head
 Mk. 7:9 ye *r* the commandment of God, that ye may
 8:31 (Lk. 9:22) suffer . . . and be *r* of the elders
 Lk. 7:30 *r* the counsel of God against themselves
 17:25 but first must he . . . be *r* of this generation
 Jn. 12:48 he that *r* me, and receiveth not my words
 Heb. 12:17 have inherited the blessing, he was *r*

Rejoice *See also* Cheer, Sing

Lev. 23:40 (Deut. 12:12; 16:11) *r* before the LORD
 Deut. 12:7 *r* in all that ye put your hand unto
 16:14 shalt *r* in thy feast, thou, and thy son
 26:11 thou shalt *r* in every good thing which the
 28:63 that as the LORD *r* over you to do you good
 30:9 again *r* over thee for good, as he *r* over
 32:43 (Rom. 15:10) *r*, O ye nations, with his people
 1 Sam. 2:1 *r* in the LORD . . . *r* in thy salvation
 1 Kgs. 1:40 piped with pipes, and *r* with great joy
 1 Chr. 16:10 (Ps. 105:3) them *r* that seek the LORD
 16:31 (Ps. 96:11) be glad, and let the earth *r*
 2 Chr. 6:41 and let thy saints *r* in goodness
 20:27 LORD had made them to *r* over their enemies
 Neh. 12:43 *r*: for God had made them *r* with great joy
 Job 3:22 which *r* exceedingly, and are glad, when
 21:12 and harp, and *r* at the sound of the organ
 31:25 if I *r* because of my wealth was great
 Ps. 2:11 serve . . . with fear, and *r* with trembling
 5:11 let all those that put their trust in thee *r*
 9:14 all thy praise . . . I will *r* in thy salvation
 13:5 mercy; my heart shall *r* in thy salvation
 16:9 (Acts 2:26) heart is glad, and my glory *r*
 19:8 statutes of the LORD are right, *r* the heart
 20:5 we will *r* in thy salvation, and in the name
 33:1 *r* in the LORD, O ye righteous: for praise
 35:15 but in mine adversity they *r* and gathered
 40:16 (70:4) those that seek thee *r* and be glad
 58:10 righteous shall *r* when he seeth . . . vengeance
 60:6 (108:7) hath spoken in his holiness; I will *r*
 63:7 my help . . . in the shadow of thy wings will I *r*
 68:3 *r* before God: yea, let them exceedingly *r*
 71:23 my lips shall greatly *r* when I sing unto
 85:6 revive us again: that thy people may *r* in
 89:16 in thy name shall they *r* all the day
 90:14 satisfy us . . . with thy mercy; that we may *r*
 96:11 let the heavens *r*, and . . . the earth be glad
 97:1 the LORD reigneth: let the earth *r*
 104:31 for ever: the LORD shall *r* in his works
 107:42 the righteous shall see it, and *r*; and all
 118:24 hath made; we will *r* and be glad in it
 119:14 I have *r* in the way of thy testimonies
 119:162 I *r* at thy word, as one that findeth
 149:2 let Israel *r* in him that made him
 Prov. 5:18 and *r* with the wife of thy youth
 8:30 I was daily his delight, *r* always before him
 11:10 goeth well with the righteous, the city *r*
 15:30 light of the eyes *r* the heart: and a good

Prov. 23:24 father of the righteous shall greatly *r*
 24:17 *r* not when thine enemy falleth, and let
 28:12 righteous men do *r*, there is great glory
 29:2 righteous are in authority, the people *r*
 31:25 and she shall *r* in time to come
 Eccl. 2:10 my heart *r* in all my labor; and this
 3:12 for a man to *r*, and to do good in his life
 5:19 to *r* in his labor; this is the gift of God
 11:9 *r*, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy
 Is. 5:14 and he that *r*, shall descend into it
 14:29 *r* not thou, whole Palestina, because
 23:12 shalt no more *r*, O thou oppressed virgin
 29:19 the poor among men shall *r* in the Holy One
 35:1 the desert shall *r*, and blossom as the rose
 41:16 thou shalt *r* in the LORD, and shalt glory
 61:10 I will greatly *r* in the LORD, my soul shall
 62:5 *r* over the bride, so shall thy God *r* over thee
 65:13 my servants shall *r*, but ye shall be ashamed
 66:10 *r* ye with Jerusalem. . . for joy with her
 Jer. 11:15 when thou doest evil, then thou *r*
 31:13 virgin *r*. . . make them *r* from their sorrow
 32:41 yea, I will *r* over them to do them good
 Lam. 2:17 hath caused thine enemy to *r* over thee
 Ezek. 7:12 let not the buyer *r*, nor the seller
 Hos. 9:1 *r* not, O Israel, for joy, as other people
 Joel 2:23 ye children of Zion, and *r* in the LORD
 Amos 6:13 ye which *r* in a thing of nought, which
 Mic. 7:8 *r* not against me, O mine enemy; when I fall
 Hab. 3:18 yet I will *r* in the LORD, I will joy in
 Zeph. 3:17 will save, he will *r* over thee with joy
 Zech. 9:9 *r* greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout
 10:7 *r* as through wine: yea. . . shall *r* in the LORD
 Mt. 2:10 the star, they *r* with exceeding great joy
 5:12 (Lk. 6:23) *r*, and be exceeding glad
 18:13 he *r* more of that sheep, than of the ninety
 Lk. 1:14 gladness; and many shall *r* at his birth
 1:47 and my spirit hath *r* in God my Saviour
 10:20 rather *r*, because your names are written
 13:17 the people *r* for all the glorious things
 15:5 found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, *r*
 19:37 began to *r* and praise God with a loud voice
 Jn. 3:29 *r* greatly because of the bridegroom's
 4:36 soweth and he that reapeth may *r* together
 5:35 were willing for a season to *r* in his light
 8:56 your father Abraham *r* to see my day; and he
 14:28 if ye loved me, ye would *r*, because I said
 16:20 that ye shall weep. . . but the world shall *r*
 Acts 2:26 did my heart *r*, and my tongue was glad
 5:41 that they were counted worthy to suffer
 8:39 eunuch saw him no more. . . went on his way *r*
 16:34 he set meat before them, and *r*, believing
 Rom. 5:2 wherein we. . . *r* in hope of the glory of God
 12:12 *r* in hope; patient in tribulation
 1 Cor. 7:30 and they that *r*, as though they *r* not
 12:26 one member be honored, all the members *r*
 13:6 *r* not in iniquity, but *r* in the truth
 2 Cor. 6:10 as sorrowful, yet always *r*, as poor
 Gal. 4:27 written, *R*, thou barren that bearest not
 Phil. 1:18 and I therein do *r*, yea, and will *r*
 2:16 that I may *r* in the day of Christ, that I
 3:1 finally, my brethren, *r* in the Lord
 4:4 *r* in the Lord always; and again I say, *R*
 4:10 but I *r* in the Lord greatly, that now at
 Col. 1:24 who now *r* in my sufferings for you
 1 Thes. 5:16 *r* evermore
 Jas. 1:9 let the brother of low degree *r* in that
 2:13 and mercy *r* against judgment
 4:16 *r* *r* in your boastings: all such rejoicing
 1 Pet. 1:6 wherein ye greatly *r*, though now for a
 1:8 ye *r* with joy unspeakable and full of glory
 4:13 *r*, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's
 2 Jn. 4 I *r* greatly that I found of thy children
 3 Jn. 3 I *r* greatly, when the brethren came
 Rev. 12:12 *r*, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them
 19:7 let us be glad and *r*, and give honor to him

Rejoicing *See also* Rejoice, Joy

Job 8:21 thy mouth with laughing. . . thy lips with *r*
 Ps. 107:22 let them. . . declare his works with *r*

Ps. 118:15 the voice of *r* and salvation is in the
 119:111 thy testimonies. . . are the *r* of my heart
 126:6 come again with *r*, bringing his sheaves
 Is. 65:18 behold, I create Jerusalem a *r*
 2 Cor. 1:12 for our *r* is this, the testimony of
 1:14 we are your *r*, even as ye also are ours
 Phil. 1:26 your *r* may be more abundant in Jesus
 1 Thes. 2:19 is our hope, or joy, or crown of *r*?
 Heb. 3:6 if we hold fast. . . the *r* of the hope firm
 Jas. 4:16 in your boastings: all such *r* is evil

Release

Deut. 15:1 every seven years thou shalt make a *r*
 Esth. 2:18 he made a *r* to the provinces, and gave
 Mt. 27:15 (Mk. 15:6; Lk. 23:17; Jn. 18:39) went to *r*
 unto the people a prisoner
 Jn. 19:10 crucify thee, and have power to *r* thee?

Relieve

Lev. 25:35 be waxen poor. . . then thou shalt *r* him
 Ps. 146:9 the LORD. . . *r* the fatherless and widow
 Is. 1:17 seek judgment, *r* the oppressed, judge
 Lam. 1:11 pleasant things for meat to *r* the soul
 1 Tim. 5:10 if she have *r* the afflicted, if she
 5:16 that believeth have widows, let them *r* them

Religion

Acts 26:5 after the most straitest sect of our *r*
 Gal. 1:13 conversation in time past in the Jews' *r*
 Jas. 1:27 pure *r* and undefiled before God and the

Religious

Jas. 1:26 if any man among you seem to be *r*

Remain *See also* Abide, Dwell, Sojourn, Stay, Tarry

Gen. 8:22 while the earth *r*. seedtime and harvest
 Ex. 12:10 let nothing of it *r* until the morning
 Josh. 1:14 shall *r* in the land which Moses gave
 13:1 there *r* yet very much land to be possessed
 1 Kgs. 18:22 even I only, *r* a prophet of the LORD
 Jer. 17:25 Jerusalem. . . this city shall *r* for ever
 Lam. 2:22 of the LORD's anger none escaped nor *r*
 5:19 thou, O LORD, *r* for ever; thy throne
 Lk. 10:7 in the same house *r*, eating and drinking
 Jn. 19:31 should not *r* upon the cross on the sabbath
 Acts 5:4 while it *r*, was it not thine own?
 1 Thes. 4:15 which are alive and *r* unto the coming
 Heb. 1:11 they shall perish, but thou *r*; and they
 Rev. 3:2 strengthen the things which *r*, that are

Remedy

2 Chr. 36:16 arose against. . . till there was no *r*
 Prov. 6:15 suddenly shall he be broken without *r*
 29:1 suddenly be destroyed, and that without *r*

Remember

Gen. 8:1 and God *r* Noah, and every living thing
 9:15 I will *r* my covenant, which is between me
 19:29 that God *r* Abraham, and sent Lot out
 30:22 God *r* Rachel, and God hearkened to her
 41:9 the chief butler. . . saying, I do *r* my faults
 Ex. 2:24 (6:5) their groaning. . . God *r* his covenant
 13:3 *r* this day, in which ye came out from Egypt
 20:8 *r* the sabbath day, to keep it holy
 Lev. 26:42 I *r* my covenant with Jacob. . . *r* the land
 Num. 10:9 ye shall be *r* before the LORD your God
 11:5 we *r* the fish, which we did eat in Egypt
 15:39 *r* all the commandments of the LORD, and do
 Deut. 5:15 (15:15; 16:12; 24:18, 22) *r*. . . thou wast a
 7:18 *r* what the LORD thy God did unto Pharaoh
 8:2 *r* all the way which the LORD thy God led thee
 8:18 thou shalt *r* the LORD thy God: for it is he
 15:15 shalt *r* that thou wast a bondman in. . . Egypt
 16:3 mayest *r* the day when thou camest forth out
 32:7 *r* the days of old, consider the years of
 Josh. 1:13 *r* the word which Moses. . . commanded

Judg. 8:34 children of Israel *r* not the LORD their
 16:28 and Samson . . . said, O LORD GOD, *r* me
 1 Chr. 16:12 (Ps. 105:5) *r* his marvelous works that
 Neh. 4:14 *r* the LORD, which is great and terrible
 13:14 (13:22) *r* me, O my God, concerning this
 Esth. 9:28 that these days should be *r* and kept .
 Job 14:13 wouldst appoint me a set time, and *r* me!
 Ps. 9:12 maketh inquisition for blood, he *r* them
 20:7 but we will *r* the name of the LORD our God
 22:27 all the ends of the world shall *r* and turn
 25:7 *r* not the sins of my youth. . . *r* thou me for
 42:6 will I *r* thee from the land of Jordan
 45:17 make thy name to be *r* in all generations
 63:6 when I *r* thee upon my bed, and meditate on
 74:2 *r* thy congregation, which thou hast purchased
 77:11 *r* the works of the LORD. . . *r* thy wonders of
 78:35 they *r* that God was their rock
 79:8 O *r* not against us former iniquities
 89:50 *r*, LORD, the reproach of thy servants
 98:3 he hath *r* his mercy and his truth toward
 103:14 knoweth our frame; he *r* that we are dust
 105:42 he *r* his holy promise, and Abraham his
 106:7 they *r* not the multitude of thy mercies
 111:4 he hath made his wonderful works to be *r*
 119:52 I *r* thy judgments of old, O LORD
 136:23 who *r* us in our low estate; for his mercy
 137:1 we sat down, yea, we wept, when we *r* Zion
 Eccl. 11:8 yet let him *r* the days of darkness
 12:1 *r* now thy Creator in the days of thy youth
 Is. 43:18 *r* ye not the former things, neither
 43:25 thy transgressions. . . and will not *r* thy sins
 54:4 shalt not *r* the reproach of thy widowhood
 64:9 be not wroth. . . neither *r* iniquity for ever
 65:17 former shall not be *r*, nor come into mind
 Jer. 2:2 thus saith the LORD; I *r* thee, the kindness
 14:10 *r* their iniquity, and visit their sins
 31:34 (Heb. 8:12; 10:17) I will *r* their sin no more
 44:21 people of the land, did not the LORD *r* them
 Lam. 1:7 Jerusalem *r* in the days of her affliction
 2:1 *r* not his footstool in the day of his anger!
 Ezek. 16:22 thou hast not *r* the days of thy youth
 16:60 nevertheless, I will *r* my covenant with
 20:43 there shall ye *r* your ways, and all your
 36:31 then shall ye *r* your own evil ways
 Hos. 2:17 they shall no more be *r* by their name
 7:2 consider not. . . that I *r* all their wickedness
 Amos 1:9 to Edom, and *r* not the brotherly covenant
 Jon. 2:7 when my soul fainted within me I *r* the LORD
 Hab. 3:2 O LORD, revive thy work. . . in wrath *r* mercy
 Zech. 10:9 and they shall *r* me in far countries
 Mal. 4:4 *r* ye the law of Moses my servant
 Mt. 5:23 and there *r* that thy brother hath aught
 26:75 (Lk. 22:61) and Peter *r* the word of Jesus
 Lk. 1:72 perform the mercy. . . to *r* his holy covenant
 16:25 *r* that thou in thy lifetime receivest thy
 17:32 *r* Lot's wife
 23:42 *r* me when thou comest into thy kingdom
 24:6 is not here, but is risen: *r* how he spake
 24:8 and they *r* his words
 Jn. 2:17 disciples *r* that it was written, The zeal
 12:16 then *r* they that these things were written
 16:4 shall come, ye may *r* that I told you of them
 Acts 11:16 then *r* I the word of the Lord, how that
 Gal. 2:10 they would that we should *r* the poor
 Eph. 2:11 *r*, that ye being in time past Gentiles
 1 Thes. 1:3 *r* without ceasing your work of faith
 2 Tim. 2:8 *r* that Jesus Christ. . . was raised from
 Heb. 13:3 *r* them that are in bonds, as bound with
 13:7 *r* them which have the rule over you
 3 Jn. 10 I come, I will *r* his deeds which he doeth
 Jude 17 *r* ye the words which were spoken before of
 Rev. 2:5 *r* therefore from whence thou art fallen
 3:3 *r* therefore how thou hast received and heard
 18:5 unto heaven, and God hath *r* her iniquities

Remembrance *See also* Memorial,

Memory

Num. 5:15 is an offering. . . bringing iniquity to *r*

Deut. 32:26 I would make the *r* of them to cease
 Job 18:17 his *r* shall perish from the earth
 Ps. 6:5 for in death there is no *r* of these
 77:6 I call to *r* my song in the night; I commune
 102:12 for ever; and thy *r* unto all generations
 112:6 the righteous shall be in everlasting *r*
 Eccl. 1:11 there is no *r* of former things
 Is. 26:8 desire of our soul is. . . to the *r* of thee
 43:26 put me in *r*; let us plead together
 Mal. 3:16 a book of *r* was written before him for
 Lk. 22:19 (1 Cor. 11:24) this do in *r* of me
 Phil. 1:3 I thank my God upon every *r* of you
 1 Tim. 4:6 if thou put the brethren in *r* of these
 2 Tim. 1:3 *r* of thee in my prayers night and day
 2:14 these things put them in *r*, charging them
 Heb. 10:3 is a *r* again made of sins every year
 2 Pet. 3:1 I stir up your pure minds by way of *r*
 Jude 5 I will therefore put you in *r*, though ye
 Rev. 16:19 and great Babylon came in *r* before God

Remission *See also* Forgiveness, Pardon

Mt. 26:28 blood. . . shed for many for the *r* of sins
 Mk. 1:4 (Lk. 3:3) baptism. . . for the *r* of sins
 Lk. 1:77 unto his people by the *r* of their sins
 24:47 *r* of sins should be preached in his name
 Acts 2:38 be baptized every one. . . for the *r* of sins
 10:43 believeth in him shall receive *r* of sins
 Rom. 3:25 his righteousness for the *r* of sins
 Heb. 9:22 and without shedding of blood is no *r*
 10:18 now where *r* of these is, there is no more

Remit *See also* Forgive, Pardon

Jn. 20:23 whosoever sins ye *r*, they are *r* unto

Remnant *See also* Residue

Lev. 5:13 the *r* shall be the priest's, as a meat
 2 Kgs. 19:4 (Is. 37:4) lift up thy prayer for the *r*
 19:30 (Is. 37:31) and the *r* that is escaped of
 Ezra 9:8 grace. . . to leave us a *r* to escape
 Is. 1:9 except the LORD. . . had left. . . a very small *r*
 10:22 (Rom. 9:27) sea, yet a *r*. . . shall return
 11:11 second time to recover the *r* of his people
 16:14 and the *r* shall be very small and feeble
 Jer. 15:11 verily it shall be well with thy *r*
 23:3 I will gather the *r* of my flock out of all
 31:7 O LORD, save thy people, the *r* of Israel
 40:11 the king of Babylon had left a *r* of Judah
 44:12 I will take the *r* of Judah, that have set
 44:28 all the *r* of Judah. . . shall know whose words
 Ezek. 6:8 yet will I leave a *r*, that ye may have
 Joel 2:32 and in the *r* whom the LORD shall call
 Mic. 2:12 I will surely gather the *r* of Israel
 5:3 then the *r* of his brethren shall return unto
 Zeph. 3:13 the *r* of Israel shall not do iniquity
 Zech. 8:12 cause the *r* of this people to possess
 Rom. 9:27 though the number. . . a *r* shall be saved
 11:5 is a *r* according to the election of grace
 Rev. 11:13 the *r* were affrighted, and gave glory
 19:21 and the *r* were slain with the sword of him

Remove

Deut. 19:14 shalt not *r* thy neighbor's landmark
 Job 9:5 which *r* the mountains, and they know not
 24:2 some *r* the landmarks; they violently take
 Ps. 103:12 so far hath he *r* our transgressions from
 119:22 *r* from me reproach and contempt
 Prov. 4:27 nor to the left: *r* thy foot from evil
 10:30 the righteous shall never be *r*
 22:28 *r* not the ancient landmark, which thy
 Eccl. 10:9 whose *r* stones shall be hurt therewith
 11:10 *r* sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil
 Is. 54:10 hills be *r*. . . the covenant of my peace be *r*
 Ezek. 12:3 for *r*, and *r* by day in their sight
 Mt. 17:20 *r* hence to yonder place; and it shall *r*
 21:21 (Mk. 11:23) be thou *r*, and. . . cast into the sea
 Lk. 22:42 if thou be willing, *r* this cup from me
 1 Cor. 13:2 all faith, so that I could *r* mountains
 Gal. 1:6 I marvel that ye are so soon *r* from him

Heb. 12:27 the *r* of those things that are shaken
Rev. 2:5 will *r* thy candlestick out of his place

Rend (Rent) *See also* Tear

Judg. 14:6 and he *r* him as he would have *r* a kid
1 Sam. 15:28 (28:17) the LORD hath *r* the kingdom
1 Kgs. 11:11 I will surely *r* the kingdom from thee
13:3 gave a sign. . . Behold, the altar shall be *r*
2 Kgs. 22:19 (2 Chr. 34:27) *r* thy clothes, and wept
Eccl. 3:7 a time to *r*, and a time to sew
Is. 64:1 oh that thou wouldst *r* the heavens
Jer. 36:24 were not afraid, nor *r* their garments
Joel 2:13 *r* your heart, and not your garments
Mt. 7:6 trample them. . . and turn again and *r* you
27:51 (Mk. 15:38; Lk. 23:45) veil. . . was *r* in twain
Lk. 5:36 otherwise, then both the new maketh a *r*
Jn. 19:24 let us not *r* it, but cast lots for it

Rendel *See also* Recompense

1 Sam. 26:23 *r* to every man his righteousness
Job 34:11 for the work of a man shall he *r* unto
Ps. 62:12 *r* to every man according to his work
79:12 *r* unto our neighbors sevenfold into their
116:12 what shall I *r* unto the LORD for all his
Prov. 24:12 *r* to every man according to his works?
Zech. 9:12 declare that I will *r* double unto thee
Mt. 22:21 (Mk. 12:17; Lk. 20:25) *r*. . . unto Caesar
Rom. 13:7 therefore to all their dues: tribute to
1 Thes. 5:15 see that none *r* evil for evil unto any
1 Pet. 3:9 not *r* evil for evil, or railing for

Renew

Ps. 51:10 O God; and *r* a right spirit within me
103:5 so that thy youth is *r* like the eagle's
104:30 created; and thou *r* the face of the earth
Is. 40:31 wait upon the LORD shall *r* their strength
Lam. 5:21 we shall be turned; *r* our days as of old
Rom. 12:2 be ye transformed by the *r* of your mind
2 Cor. 4:16 yet the inward man is *r* day by day
Eph. 4:23 and be *r* in the spirit of your mind
Col. 3:10 the new man, which is *r* in knowledge
Tit. 3:5 of regeneration, and *r* of the Holy Ghost
Heb. 6:6 to their again unto repentance; seeing

Renounce *See also* Deny

2 Cor. 4:2 have *r* the hidden things of dishonesty

Renown

Gen. 6:4 mighty men which were of old, men of *r*
Num. 16:2 two hundred and fifty princes. . . men of *r*
Ezek. 16:14 thy *r* went forth among the heathen for
34:29 I will raise up for them a plant of *r*

Rent *See also* Rend

Josh. 9:4 wine bottles, old, and *r*, and bound up
Is. 3:24 instead of a girdle a *r*; and instead of
Mt. 9:16 (Mk. 2:21) garment, and the *r* is made worse
Lk. 5:36 otherwise, then both the new maketh a *r*

Repair

2 Kgs. 12:5 let them *r* the breaches of the house
22:5 (2 Chr. 34:8) *r* the breaches of the house
2 Chr. 24:4 Joash was minded to *r* the house of the
34:8 to *r* the house of the LORD his God
Ezra 9:9 to give us a reviving. . . to *r* the desolations
Neh. 3:32 unto the sheep gate *r* the goldsmiths and
Is. 61:4 and they shall *r* the waste cities

Repay

Deut. 7:10 and *r* them that hate him to their face
Job 21:31 and who shall *r* him what he hath done?
Prov. 13:21 but to the righteous good shall be *r*
Is. 59:18 their deeds, accordingly he will *r*
Lk. 10:35 more, when I come again, I will *r* thee
Rom. 12:19 written. Vengeance is mine; I will *r*
Phlm. 19 I Paul have written it. . . I will *r* it

Repent *See also* Crange, Grieve, Return, Turn

Gen. 6:6 *r* the LORD that he had made man
Ex. 13:17 lest. . . the people *r* when they see war
32:14 LORD *r* of the evil which he thought to do
Num. 23:19 neither the son of man, that he should *r*
Judg. 2:18 it *r* the LORD because of their groanings
21:6 the children of Israel *r* them for Benjamin
1 Sam. 15:11 (15:35) *r* me that I have set up Saul
15:29 he is not a man, that he should *r*
2 Sam. 24:16 (1 Chr. 21:15) LORD *r* him of the evil
1 Kgs. 8:47 whither they were carried captives, and *r*
Job 42:6 I abhor myself, and *r* in dust and ashes
Ps. 90:13 let it *r* thee concerning thy servants
110:4 (Heb. 7:21) LORD hath sworn, and will not *r*
Jer. 8:6 no man *r* him of his wickedness, saying
18:8 I will *r* of the evil that I thought to do
26:3 I may *r* me of the evil, which I purpose to do
26:13 obey. . . and the LORD will *r* him of the evil
42:10 I *r* me of the evil that I have done unto
Ezek. 14:6 *r*, and turn yourselves from your idols
18:30 *r*, and turn. . . from all your transgressions
Joel 2:14 who knoweth if he will return and *r*
Amos 7:3 (7:6) the LORD *r* for this: It shall not be
Jon. 3:9 who can tell if God will turn and *r*
Mt. 3:2 (4:17) *r* ye: for the kingdom of heaven is
11:20 to upbraid the cities. . . because they *r* not
11:21 (Lk. 10:13) have *r* long ago in sackcloth
12:41 (Lk. 11:32) they *r* at the preaching of Jonah
21:29 I will not; but afterward he *r*, and went
21:32 ye, when ye had seen it, *r* not afterward
27:3 Judas. . . saw that he was condemned, *r*
Mk. 1:15 is fulfilled. . . *r* ye, and believe the gospel
6:12 went out, and preached that men should *r*
Lk. 13:3 except ye *r*, ye shall all likewise perish
15:7 joy. . . be in heaven over one sinner that *r*
16:30 went unto them from the dead, they will *r*
17:3 rebuke him; and if he *r*, forgive him
Acts 2:38 *r*, and be baptized every one of you in
3:19 *r* ye therefore, and be converted, that your
17:30 now commandeth all men every where to *r*
26:20 that they should *r* and turn to God, and do
2 Cor. 12:21 have not *r* of the uncleanness and
Rev. 2:5 and *r*, and do the first works; or else I
2:16 *r*; or else I will come unto thee quickly
2:21 space to *r* of her fornication; and she *r* not
3:3 hast received and heard, and hold fast, and *r*
3:19 and chasten: be zealous therefore, and *r*
9:20 yet *r* not of the works of their hands
16:9 and they *r* not to give him glory

Repentance

Hos. 13:14 *r* shall be hid from mine eyes
Mt. 3:8 (Lk. 3:8) bring forth. . . fruits meet for *r*
3:11 I indeed baptize you with water unto *r*
9:13 (Mk. 2:17; Lk. 5:32) to call. . . sinners to *r*
Mk. 1:4 (Lk. 3:3) baptism of *r* for the remission
Lk. 15:7 than over. . . just persons, which need no *r*
24:47 *r* and remission of sins should be preached
Acts 5:31 to give *r* to Israel; and forgiveness of
11:18 also to the Gentiles granted *r* unto life
20:21 *r* toward God, and faith toward our Lord
26:20 and turn to God, and do works meet for *r*
Rom. 2:4 the goodness of God leadeth thee to *r*?
11:29 the gifts and calling of God are without *r*
2 Cor. 7:9 made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to *r*
7:10 godly sorrow worketh *r* to salvation not to
2 Tim. 2:25 if God peradventure will give them *r*
Heb. 6:1 not laying again the foundation of *r* from
6:6 shall fall away, to renew them again unto *r*
12:17 he found no place of *r*, though he sought it
2 Pet. 3:9 perish, but that all should come to *r*

Repetition

Mt. 6:7 when ye pray, use not vain *r*, as the heathen

Replenish

Gen. 1:28 fruitful, and multiply, and *r* the earth

Reply

Rom. 9:20 O man, who art thou that *r* against God?

Report *See also* Rumor

Gen. 37:2 brought unto his father their evil *r*

Ex. 23:1 thou shalt not raise a false *r*

Num. 13:32 they brought up an evil *r* of the land

Prov. 15:30 and a good *r* maketh the bones fat

Is. 53:1 (Jn. 12:38; Rom. 10:16) hath believed our *r*?

Jer. 20:10 *r*, say they, and we will *r* it

Acts 16:2 which was well *r* of by the brethren that

22:12 Ananias, . . . having a good *r* of all the Jews

1 Cor. 14:25 and *r* that God is in you of a truth

2 Cor. 6:8 by evil *r* and good *r*; as deceivers, and yet

Phil. 4:8 whatsoever things are of good *r*

1 Tim. 3:7 moreover he must have a good *r* of them

5:10 well *r* of for good works; if she have

Heb. 11:2 for by it the elders obtained a good *r*

11:39 having obtained a good *r* through faith

Reproach *See also* Disgrace, Dishonor,

Rebuke, Reproof, Scorn, Shame

Gen. 30:23 and said, God hath taken away my *r*

Num. 15:30 presumptuously . . . the same *r* the LORD

Josh. 5:9 I rolled away the *r* of Egypt from off you

Ruth 2:15 saying, Let her glean, . . . and *r* her not

1 Sam. 17:26 and taketh away the *r* from Israel?

25:39 hath pleaded the cause of my *r* from. . . Nabal

2 Kgs. 19:4 (Is. 37:4) hath sent to *r* the living God

19:22 (Is. 37:23) whom hast thou *r* and blasphemed

Neh. 1:3 the remnant, . . . are in great affliction and

5:9 because of the *r* of the heathen our enemies?

Job 27:6 my heart shall not *r* me so long as I live

Ps. 15:3 nor taketh up a *r* against his neighbor

22:6 but I am a worm, and no man; a *r* of men

31:11 I was a *r* among all mine enemies

39:8 deliver me, . . . make me not the *r* of the foolish

44:13 thou makest us a *r* to our neighbors, a scorn

55:12 for it was not an enemy that *r* me

57:3 from the *r* of him that would swallow me up

69:9 (Rom. 15:3) *r* of them that *r* thee are fallen

69:20 *r* hath broken my heart; and I am full of

74:10 O God, how long shall the adversary *r*?

74:22 remember how the foolish man *r* thee daily

78:66 his enemies, . . . he put them to a perpetual

79:12 their *r*, wherewith they have *r* thee, O LORD

89:50 *r* of thy servants, . . . the *r* of all the mighty

102:8 mine enemies *r* me all the day

109:25 I became also a *r* unto them: when they

119:22 remove from me *r* and contempt; for I have

119:39 turn away my *r* which I fear; for thy

119:42 I have wherewith to answer him that *r* me

Prov. 6:33 and his *r* shall not be wiped away

14:34 but sin is a *r* to any people

17:5 whoso mocketh the poor *r* his Maker

18:3 cometh also contempt, and with ignominy *r*

22:10 shall go out; yea, strife and *r* shall cease

27:11 be wise, . . . that I may answer him that *r* me

Is. 30:5 nor profit, but a shame, and also a *r*

51:7 fear ye not the *r* of men, neither be ye

Jer. 6:10 the word of the LORD is unto them a *r*

20:8 the word of the LORD was made a *r* unto me

23:40 and I will bring an everlasting *r* upon you

24:9 for their hurt, to be a *r* and a proverb

31:19 because I did hear the *r* of my youth

Lam. 3:61 thou hast heard their *r*, O LORD, and all

Ezek. 5:15 shall be a *r* and a taunt, an instruction

22:4 have I made thee a *r* unto the heathen

Dan. 9:16 Jerusalem and thy people are become a *r*

Hos. 12:14 his *r* shall his Lord return unto him

Joel 2:19 I will no more make you a *r* among the

Mic. 6:16 ye shall bear the *r* of my people

Zeph. 2:8 *r* of Moab, . . . they have *r* my people

Lk. 6:22 shall *r* you, and cast out your name as evil

Lk. 11:45 Master, thus saying thou *r* us also

Rom. 15:3 the *r* of them that *r* thee fell on me

2 Cor. 12:10 I take pleasure in infirmities, in *r*

1 Tim. 3:7 lest he fall into *r* and the snare of

4:10 we both labor and suffer *r*, because we

Heb. 10:33 a gazestock both by *r* and afflictions

11:26 esteeming the *r* of Christ greater riches

13:13 unto him without the camp, bearing his *r*

1 Pet. 4:14 if ye be *r* for the name of Christ

Reproachfully

Job 16:10 they have smitten me upon the cheek *r*

1 Tim. 5:14 occasion to the adversary to speak *r*

Reprobate

Jer. 6:30 *r* silver shall men call them, because

Rom. 1:28 God gave them over to a *r* mind, to do

2 Cor. 13:5 Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be *r*?

2 Tim. 3:8 corrupt minds, *r* concerning the faith

Tit. 1:16 disobedient, and unto every good work *r*

Reproof *See also* Rebuke, Reproach

Job 26:11 tremble, and are astonished at his *r*

Prov. 1:23 turn you at my *r*: behold, I will pour

5:12 hated instruction, and my heart despised *r*

6:23 and *r* of instruction are the way of life

15:31 ear that heareth the *r* of life abideth

17:10 a *r* entereth more into a wise man than a

29:15 the rod and *r* give wisdom: but a child

2 Tim. 3:16 is profitable for doctrine, for *r*, for

Reprove *See also* Admonish, Rebuke,

Reproach, Warn

Gen. 20:16 unto Sarah he said, . . . thus she was *r*

Job 6:25 right words! But what doth your arguing *r*?

13:10 he will surely *r* you, if ye do secretly

40:2 instruct him? He that *r* God, let him answer

Ps. 50:8 I will not *r* thee for thy sacrifices or

141:5 let him *r* me; it shall be an excellent oil

Prov. 9:8 *r* not a scorner, lest he hate thee

19:25 *r* one that hath understanding, and he will

29:1 he, that being often *r* hardeneth his neck

Is. 11:4 *r* with equity for the meek of the earth

Jer. 2:19 and thy backslidings shall *r* thee

29:27 now therefore why hast thou not *r* Jeremiah

Hos. 4:4 yet let no man strive, nor *r* another

Jn. 3:20 to the light, lest his deeds should be *r*

16:8 when he is come, he will *r* the world of sin

Eph. 5:11 unfruitful works of darkness, . . . *r* them

2 Tim. 4:2 *r*, rebuke, exhort with all long-suffering

Reputation

Eccl. 10:1 him that is in *r* for wisdom and honor

Acts 5:34 Gamaliel, a doctor of the law, had in *r*

Gal. 2:2 but privately to them which were of *r*

Phil. 2:7 made himself of no *r*, and took upon him

2:29 receive him, . . . and hold such in *r*

Request *See also* Ask, Beseech, Entreat,

Petition

Esth. 5:3 (7:2) queen Esther? and what is thy *r*?

Job 6:8 oh that I might have my *r*; and that God

Ps. 21:2 has not withholden the *r* of his lips

Dan. 1:8 he *r* of the prince of the eunuchs that he

2:49 Daniel *r* of the king, and he set Shadrach

Phil. 4:6 let your *r* be made known unto God

Require *See also* Demand

Gen. 9:5 surely your blood of your lives will I *r*

Deut. 10:12 what doth the LORD thy God *r* of thee

18:19 shall speak in my name, I will *r* it of him

23:21 the LORD thy God will surely *r* it of thee

Josh. 22:23 thereon, let the LORD himself *r* it

2 Chr. 24:22 said, The LORD look upon it, and *r* it

Ps. 10:13 said in his heart, Thou wilt not *r* it

40:6 burnt offering, . . . sin offering hast thou not *r*

137:3 *r* of us a song; and, . . . *r* of us mirth, saying

Prov. 30:7 two things have I *r* of thee; deny me
 Eccl. 3:15 already been. . . God *r* that which is past
 Is. 1:12 who hath *r* this at your hand, to tread my
 Ezek. 3:18 (33:8) his blood will I *r* at thine hand
 33:6 his blood will I *r* at the watchman's hand
 34:10 I will *r* my flock at their hand, and cause
 Mic. 6:8 what doth the LORD *r* of thee, but to do
 Lk. 11:50 that the blood . . . may be *r* of this generation
 12:20 this night thy soul shall be *r* of thee
 12:48 much is given, of him shall be much *r*
 1 Cor. 1:22 the Jews *r* a sign, and the Greeks seek

Requite

Gen. 50:15 *r* us all the evil which we did unto him
 Deut. 32:6 do ye thus *r* the LORD, O foolish people
 Judg. 1:7 cut off . . . as I have done, so God hath *r* me
 Ps. 41:10 O LORD . . . raise me up, that I may *r* them
 Jer. 51:56 LORD God of recompenses shall surely *r*
 1 Tim. 5:4 piety at home, and to *r* their parents

Rescue See also Deliver, Redeem, Save

Deut. 28:31 and thou shalt have none to *r* them
 1 Sam. 14:45 people *r* Jonathan, that he died not
 30:18 David recovered all. . . and . . . his two wives
 Ps. 35:17 *r* my soul from their destructions

Reserve See also Keep

Gen. 27:36 hast thou not *r* a blessing for me?
 Job 21:30 wicked is *r* to the day of destruction?
 Jer. 3:5 will he *r* his anger for ever? will he keep
 50:20 for I will pardon them who I *r*
 1 Pet. 1:4 fadeeth not away, *r* in heaven for you
 2 Pet. 2:4 into . . . darkness, to be *r* unto judgment
 2:9 and to *r* the unjust unto the day of judgment
 2:17 to whom the mist of darkness is *r* for ever
 3:7 *r* unto fire against the day of judgment
 Jude 6 hath *r* in everlasting chains under darkness

Residue See also Remnant

Is. 28:5 diadem of beauty, unto the *r* of his people
 44:17 and the *r* thereof he maketh a god
 Ezek. 9:8 wilt thou destroy all the *r* of Israel in
 Zech. 8:11 I will not be unto the *r* of this people
 Acts 15:17 the *r* of men might seek after the Lord

Resist See also Harden, Rebel, Revolt

Zech. 3:1 Satan standing at his right . . . to *r* him
 Mt. 5:39 but I say unto you, That ye *r* not evil
 Lk. 21:15 shall not be able to gainsay nor *r*
 Acts 6:10 not able to *r* the wisdom and the spirit
 7:51 ye do always *r* the Holy Ghost
 Rom. 9:19 yet find fault? For who hath *r* his will?
 13:2 *r* the power, *r* the ordinance of God
 2 Tim. 3:8 also *r* the truth: men of corrupt minds
 Heb. 12:4 ye have not yet *r* unto blood, striving
 Jas. 4:6 (1 Pet. 5:5) God *r* the proud, but giveth grace
 4:7 *r* the devil, and he will flee from you
 1 Pet. 5:9 whom *r* steadfast in the faith, knowing

Respect See also Esteem, Heed, Regard

Gen. 4:4 LORD had *r* unto Abel and to his offering
 Ex. 2:25 children of Israel . . . God had *r* unto them
 Lev. 19:15 thou shalt not *r* the person of the poor
 26:9 I will have *r* unto you. . . make you fruitful
 Deut. 1:17 ye shall not *r* persons in judgment
 1 Kgs. 8:28 (2 Chr. 6:19) have thou *r* unto the prayer
 2 Kgs. 13:23 *r* unto them, because of his covenant
 Job 37:24 he *r* not any that are wise of heart
 Ps. 40:4 *r* not the proud, nor such as turn aside
 74:20 have *r* unto the covenant: for the dark
 119:6 when I have *r* unto all thy commandments
 119:15 thy precepts, and have *r* unto thy ways
 138:6 be high, yet hath he *r* unto the lowly
 Prov. 24:23 (28:21) not good to have *r* of persons
 Is. 17:7 his eyes shall have *r* to the Holy One of
 Rom. 2:11 (Eph. 6:9; Col. 3:25) no *r* of persons with
 Heb. 11:26 had *r* unto the recompense of the reward
 Jas. 2:1 the faith of our Lord. . . with *r* of persons

Jas. 2:9 but if ye have *r* to persons, ye commit sin
 1 Pet. 1:17 Father, who without *r* of persons judgeth

Respecter

Acts 10:34 I perceive that God is no *r* of persons

Rest See also Peace, Quietness

Gen. 2:2 (Heb. 4:4) God. . . *r* on the seventh day
 Ex. 16:30 so the people *r* on the seventh day
 20:11 six days the LORD made. . . and *r* the seventh
 23:12 (34:21) on the seventh day thou shalt *r*
 31:17 on the seventh day he *r*, and was refreshed
 33:14 shall go with thee, and I will give thee *r*
 Lev. 25:5 for it is a year of *r* unto the land
 Deut. 3:20 LORD have given *r* unto your brethren
 12:9 ye are not as yet come to the *r* and to the
 12:10 (25:19) giveth you *r* from all your enemies
 Josh. 1:13 the LORD your God hath given you *r*
 11:23 (14:15; Judg. 3:11, 30; 5:31) land *r* from war
 21:44 LORD gave them *r* round about, according to
 23:1 LORD had given *r* unto Israel from all their
 Ruth 3:18 will not be in *r*, until he have finished
 2 Sam. 7:1 LORD had given him *r* round about from
 2 Kgs. 2:15 the spirit of Elijah doth *r* on Elisha
 1 Chr. 22:18 hath he not given you *r* on every side?
 2 Chr. 14:6 land had *r*. . . the LORD had given him *r*
 14:11 help us, O LORD our God; for we *r* on thee
 Neh. 9:28 after they had *r*, they did evil again
 Job 3:18 there the prisoners *r* together; they hear
 11:18 be secure. . . thou shalt take thy *r* in safety
 Ps. 16:9 (Acts 2:26) my flesh also shall *r* in hope
 37:7 *r* in the LORD, and wait patiently for him
 38:3 any *r* in my bones because of my sin
 55:6 dove! For then would I fly away, and be at *r*
 94:13 give him *r* from the days of adversity
 95:11 (Heb. 3:11, 18) should not enter into my *r*
 116:7 return unto thy *r*, O my soul; for the LORD
 125:3 rod of the wicked shall not *r* upon the lot
 132:14 this is my *r* for ever: here will I dwell
 Prov. 29:9 whether he rage or laugh, there is no *r*
 29:17 correct thy son, and he shall give thee *r*
 Eccl. 2:23 his heart taketh not *r* in the night
 Is. 11:2 and the Spirit of the LORD shall *r* upon him
 11:10 Gentiles seek: and his *r* shall be glorious
 23:12 Chittim: there also shalt thou have no *r*
 25:10 this mountain shall the hand of the LORD *r*
 28:12 *r* wherewith ye may cause the weary to *r*
 30:15 in returning and *r* shall ye be saved
 62:1 for Jerusalem's sake I will not *r*, until the
 63:14 the Spirit of the LORD caused him to *r*
 66:1 (Acts 7:49) where is the place of my *r*?
 Jer. 6:16 and walk therein, and ye shall find *r*
 30:10 (46:27) Jacob shall return, and shall be in *r*
 50:34 he may give *r* to the land, and disquiet
 Lam. 1:3 Judah. . . findeth no *r*: all her persecutors
 5:5 under persecution: we labor, and have no *r*
 Ezek. 16:42 so will I make my fury toward thee to *r*
 Dan. 12:13 for thou shalt *r*, and stand in thy lot
 Mt. 11:28 are heavy laden, and I will give you *r*
 11:29 and ye shall find *r* unto your souls
 12:43 (Lk. 11:24) through dry places, seeking *r*
 26:45 (Mk. 14:41) sleep on now, and take your *r*
 Mk. 6:31 apart into a desert place, and *r* a while
 Lk. 23:56 and they returned. . . and *r* the sabbath day
 Acts 9:31 then had the churches *r* throughout all
 Rom. 2:17 thou art called a Jew, and *r* in the law
 2 Cor. 7:5 come into Macedonia, our flesh had no *r*
 2 Thes. 1:7 and to you who are troubled *r* with us
 Heb. 4:3 which have believed do enter into *r*
 4:9 there remaineth. . . a *r* to the people of God
 4:11 let us labor therefore to enter into that *r*
 1 Pet. 4:14 Spirit of glory and of God *r* upon you
 Rev. 4:8 they *r* not day and night, saying, Holy
 6:11 they should *r* yet for a little season, until
 14:11 they have no *r* day nor night, who worship
 14:13 that they may *r* from their labors

Resting Place

Num. 10:33 before them . . . to search out a *rp* for
2 Chr. 6:41 therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy *rp*
Is. 32:18 and in sure dwellings, and in quiet *rp*
Jer. 50:6 they have gone . . . have forgotten their *rp*

Restitution

Ex. 22:3 blood shed for him . . . he should make full *r*
22:5 of the best of his own . . . shall he make *r*
Job 20:18 according to his substance shall the *r* be
Acts 3:21 must receive until the times of *r* of all

Restore

Gen. 20:7 *r* the man his wife; for he is a prophet
42:25 and to *r* every man's money into his sack
Ex. 22:1 he shall *r* five oxen for an ox, and four
Lev. 6:4 he shall *r* that which he took violently away
25:28 but if he be not able to *r* it to him
Deut. 22:2 seek after it, and thou shalt *r* it to
1 Kgs. 13:6 pray for me, that my hand may be *r* me
2 Kgs. 8:6 officer, saying, *R* all that was hers
Job 20:10 and his hands shall *r* their goods
Ps. 23:3 he *r* my soul; he leadeth me in the paths
51:12 *r* unto me the joy of thy salvation
Is. 1:26 and I will *r* thy judges as at the first
Jer. 30:17 will *r* health unto thee, and I will heal
Ezek. 33:15 if the wicked *r* the pledge, give again
Dan. 9:25 commandment to *r* and to build Jerusalem
Joel 2:25 I will *r* to you the years that the locust
Mt. 12:13 (Mk. 3:5; Lk. 6:10) hand . . . was *r* whole
17:11 Elijah truly shall first come, and *r* all
Lk. 19:8 if I have taken any . . . *I r* him fourfold
Acts 1:6 wilt thou at this time *r* again the kingdom
Gal. 6:1 *r* such a one in the spirit of meekness

Restrain See also Hinder, Let, Withhold

Gen. 11:6 now nothing will be *r* from them, which
Ex. 36:6 so the people were *r* from bringing
1 Sam. 3:13 made themselves vile, and he *r* them not
Job 15:8 and dost thou *r* wisdom to thyself?
Is. 63:15 of thy mercies toward me? are they *r*?
Acts 14:18 these sayings scarce *r* they the people

Resurrection See also Life

Mt. 22:23 (Mk. 12:18; Lk. 20:27; Acts 23:8) Saddu-
cees, which say that there is no *r*
22:30 in the *r* they neither marry, nor are given
27:53 came out of the graves after his *r*
Lk. 14:14 be recompensed at the *r* of the just
20:36 children of God, being the children of the *r*
Jn. 5:29 unto the *r* of life . . . unto the *r* of damnation
11:25 I am the *r*, and the life: he that believeth
Acts 1:22 ordained to be a witness with us of his *r*
2:31 seeing this before, spake of the *r* of Christ
4:2 preached through Jesus the *r* from the dead
4:33 apostles witness of the *r* of the Lord Jesus
17:18 he preached unto them Jesus, and the *r*
17:32 when they heard of the *r* of the dead, some
23:6 of the hope and *r* of the dead I am called
24:15 there shall be a *r* of the dead, both of
24:21 touching the *r* of the dead I am called in
Rom. 1:4 declared to be the Son of God by the *r*
6:5 we shall be also in the likeness of his *r*
1 Cor. 15:12 say some among you that there is no *r*
15:21 by man came death, by man came also the *r*
15:42 so also is the *r* of the dead. It is sown
Phil. 3:10 I may know him, and the power of his *r*
3:11 if by any means I might attain unto the *r*
2 Tim. 2:18 have erred, saying that the *r* is past
Heb. 6:2 of the dead, and of eternal judgment
11:35 that they might obtain a better *r*
1 Pet. 1:3 unto a lively hope by the *r* of Jesus
3:21 also now save us . . . by the *r* of Jesus Christ
Rev. 20:5 years were finished. This is the first *r*
20:6 blessed and holy . . . hath part in the first *r*

Retain See also Keep

Job 2:9 dost thou still *r* thine integrity? curse
Prov. 11:16 gracious woman *r* honor . . . men *r* riches
Eccl. 8:8 power over the spirit to *r* the spirit
Mic. 7:18 he *r* not his anger for ever, because he
Jn. 20:23 and whosoever sins ye *r*, they are *r*

Retire

Judg. 20:39 when the men of Israel *r* in the battle

Return See also Repent, Turn

Gen. 3:19 dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou *r*
Num. 10:36 when it rested, he said, *R*, O LORD, unto
14:4 let us make a captain, and . . . *r* into Egypt
32:22 then afterward ye shall *r*, and be guiltless
Deut. 30:2 *r* unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey
30:8 shalt *r* and obey the voice of the LORD
Josh. 2:16 hide yourselves . . . until the pursuers be *r*
Judg. 7:3 afraid, let him *r* and depart early from
Ruth 1:16 entreat me not to leave thee, or to *r*
1 Sam. 7:3 do *r* unto the LORD with all your hearts
2 Sam. 12:23 I shall go to him, but he shall not *r*
2 Chr. 6:24 shall *r* and confess thy name, and pray
30:9 not turn away his face from you, if ye *r*
Job 1:21 naked came I out . . . and naked shall I *r*
10:21 before I go whence I shall not *r*, even to
15:22 believeth not . . . he shall *r* out of darkness
22:23 if thou *r* to the Almighty, thou shalt be
Ps. 73:10 therefore his people *r* hither; and waters
80:14 *r*, we beseech thee, O God of hosts: look
90:3 turnest man . . . and sayest, *R*, ye children of
116:7 *r* unto thy rest, O my soul; for the LORD
Prov. 2:19 none that go unto her *r* again, neither
26:11 as a dog *r* to his vomit, so a fool *r* to
Eccl. 5:15 naked shall he *r* to go as he came
12:7 dust *r* to the earth . . . spirit shall *r* unto God
Song. 6:13 *r*, O Shulamite; *r*, *r*, that we may look
Is. 10:21 the remnant shall *r*, even the remnant
19:22 they shall *r* even to the LORD, and he
30:15 in *r* and rest shall ye be saved
35:10 (51:11) the ransomed of the LORD shall *r*
44:22 *r* unto me: for I have redeemed thee
55:7 let him *r* unto the LORD, and he will have
55:11 not *r* unto me void, but it shall accomplish
Jer. 3:12 go . . . and say, *R*, thou backsliding Israel
4:1 wilt *r*, O Israel, saith the LORD, *r* unto me
15:7 I will destroy my people, since they *r* not
15:19 if thou *r*, then will I bring thee again
18:11 (35:15) *r* ye now every one from his evil way
24:7 they shall *r* unto me with their whole heart
30:10 (46:27) Jacob shall *r*, and shall be in rest
32:44 (33:26) I will cause their captivity to *r*
Ezek. 18:23 he should *r* from his ways, and live?
Hos. 2:7 I will go and *r* to my first husband
5:15 I will go and *r* to my place, till they
6:1 come, and let us *r* unto the LORD; for he
7:10 they do not *r* to the LORD their God, nor
Amos 4:6 (4:8, 9, 10, 11) yet have ye not *r* unto me
Zech. 1:16 I am *r* to Jerusalem with mercies
Mal. 3:7 *r* unto me, and I will *r* unto you, saith
3:18 then shall ye *r*, and discern between the
Mt. 12:44 (Lk. 11:24) saith, I will *r* into my house
24:18 (Lk. 17:31) neither let him . . . in the field *r*
Lk. 4:14 and Jesus *r* in the power of the Spirit into
8:39 *r* to thine own house, and show how great
10:17 the seventy *r* again with joy, saying, Lord
17:18 *r* to give glory to God, save this stranger
1 Pet. 2:25 astray; but are now *r* unto the Shepherd

Reuben

Born, Gen. 29:32; found mandrakes for Leah, Gen.
30:14; rescued Joseph, Gen. 37:21-22; blessed by
Jacob, Gen. 49:3-4; his tribe blessed by Moses, Deut.
33:6.

Reveal See also Manifest, Tell

Deut. 29:29 things which are *r* belong unto us

1 Sam. 3:7 neither was the word. . . yet *r* unto him
 3:21 LORD *r* himself to Samuel in Shiloh by the
 Job 20:27 the heaven shall *r* his iniquity
 Is. 22:14 was *r* in mine ears by the LORD of hosts
 40:5 glory of the LORD shall be *r*, and all flesh
 53:1 (Jn. 12:38) to whom is the arm of the LORD *r*?
 56:1 near to come, and my righteousness to be *r*
 Jer. 11:20 O LORD. . . for unto thee have I *r* my cause
 33:6 *r* unto them the abundance of peace and truth
 Dan. 2:28 there is a God in heaven that *r* secrets
 Amos 3:7 but he *r* his secret unto his servants the
 Mt. 10:26 (Lk. 12:2) covered, that shall not be *r*
 11:25 (Lk. 10:21) and hast *r* them unto babes
 11:27 (Lk. 10:22) whomsoever the Son will *r* him
 16:17 flesh and blood hath not *r* it unto thee
 Lk. 2:35 that the thoughts of many hearts may be *r*
 17:30 it be in the day when the Son of man is *r*
 Rom. 1:17 the righteousness of God *r* from faith to
 1:18 wrath of God is *r* from heaven against all
 8:18 be compared with the glory which shall be *r*
 1 Cor. 2:10 God hath *r* them unto us by his Spirit
 3:13 declare it, because it shall be *r* by fire
 Gal. 1:16 to *r* his Son in me, that I might preach
 3:23 unto the faith which should afterward be *r*
 Eph. 3:5 now *r* unto his holy apostles and prophets
 2 Thes. 1:7 Lord Jesus shall be *r* from heaven with
 2:3 that man of sin be *r*, the son of perdition
 2:8 then shall that Wicked be *r*, whom the Lord
 1 Pet. 1:5 salvation ready to be *r* in the last time
 1:12 unto whom it was *r*, that not unto
 4:13 when his glory shall be *r*, ye may be glad
 5:1 also a partaker of the glory that shall be *r*

Revelation *See also* Dream, Trance, Vision

Rom. 16:25 according to the *r* of the mystery
 1 Cor. 14:6 I shall speak to you either by *r*, or
 14:26 hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a *r*
 2 Cor. 12:1 will come to visions and *r* of the Lord
 12:7 be exalted. . . through the abundance of the *r*
 Gal. 1:12 of man. . . but by the *r* of Jesus Christ
 2:2 I went up by *r*, and communicated unto them
 Eph. 1:17 spirit of wisdom and *r* in the knowledge
 3:3 that by *r* he made known unto me the mystery
 1 Pet. 1:13 be brought unto you at the *r* of Jesus
 Rev. 1:1 the *R* of Jesus Christ, which God gave

Reveling

Gal. 5:21 envyings, murders, drunkenness, *r*
 1 Pet. 4:3 lusts, excess of wine, *r*, banquetings

Revenge *See also* Avenge, Recompense, Vengeance

Jer. 15:15 and *r* me of my persecutors; take me not
 20:10 be enticed. . . and we shall take our *r* on him
 Nah. 1:2 the LORD *r*; the LORD *r*, and is furious
 2 Cor. 7:11 yea, what zeal, yea, what *r*!
 10:6 having in a readiness to *r* all disobedience

Revenger *See also* Avenger

Num. 35:19 the *r* of blood. . . shall slay the murderer
 2 Sam. 14:11 not suffer the *r* of blood to destroy
 Rom. 13:4 a *r* to execute wrath upon him that doeth

Revenue

Ezra 4:13 thou shalt endamage the *r* of the kings
 Prov. 8:19 fine gold; and my *r* than choice silver
 15:6 but in the *r* of the wicked is trouble
 16:8 righteousness, than great *r* without right
 Is. 23:3 Sihor, the harvest of the river, is her *r*
 Jer. 12:13 they shall be ashamed of your *r* because

Reverence *See also* Fear, Honor

Lev. 19:30 (26:2) keep my sabbaths. . . *r* my sanctuary
 Esth. 3:2 but Mordecai bowed not, nor did him *r*
 Ps. 89:7 God is. . . to be had in *r* of all them that
 Mt. 21:37 (Mk. 12:6; Lk. 20:13) they will *r* my son

Eph. 5:33 and the wife see that she *r* her husband
 Heb. 12:9 fathers of our flesh. . . and we gave them *r*
 12:28 serve God acceptably with *r* and godly fear

Revile

Ex. 22:28 thou shalt not *r* the gods, nor curse the
 Mt. 5:11 blessed are ye, when men shall *r* you
 27:39 that passed by *r* him, wagging their heads
 Mk. 15:32 they that were crucified with him *r* him
 Jn. 9:28 they *r* him. . . said, Thou art his disciple
 Acts 23:4 stood by said, *R* thou God's high priest?
 1 Cor. 4:12 being *r*, we bless; being persecuted
 1 Pet. 2:23 who, when he was *r*, *r* not again

Revive

Gen. 45:27 the spirit of Jacob thy father *r*
 Judg. 15:19 drunk, his spirit came again, and he *r*
 1 Kgs. 17:22 the soul. . . came into him again, and he *r*
 2 Kgs. 13:21 touched the bones of Elisha, he *r*
 Ezra 9:8 and give us a little *r* in our bondage
 Neh. 4:2 will they *r* the stones out of the heaps
 Ps. 85:6 wilt thou not *r* us again: that thy people
 138:7 in the midst of trouble, thou wilt *r* me
 Is. 57:15 to *r* the spirit of the humble, and to *r*
 Hos. 6:2 after two days will he *r* us: in the third
 14:7 shall *r* as the corn, and grow as the vine
 Hab. 3:2 LORD, *r* thy work in the midst of the years
 Rom. 7:9 the commandment came, sin *r*, and I died
 14:9 Christ both died, and rose, and *r*, that he

Revolt *See also* Harden, Rebel, Resist

2 Kgs. 8:20 (2 Chr. 21:8) in his days Edom *r* from
 Is. 1:5 ye will *r* more and more: the whole head is
 31:6 from whom. . . children of Israel have deeply *r*
 59:13 from our God, speaking oppression and *r*
 Jer. 5:23 a rebellious heart; they are *r* and gone

Revolver

Jer. 6:28 they are all grievous *r*, walking with
 Hos. 9:15 love them no more: all their princes are *r*

Reward *See also* Hire, Recompense, Wages

Gen. 15:1 am thy shield, and thy exceeding great *r*
 44:4 wherefore have ye *r* evil for good?
 Deut. 10:17 regardeth not persons, nor taketh *r*
 1 Sam. 24:17 *r* me good, whereas I have *r* thee evil
 2 Sam. 3:39 the LORD shall *r* the doer of evil
 22:21 (Ps. 18:20) the LORD *r* me according to my
 2 Chr. 15:7 hands be weak: for your work shall be *r*
 Job 6:22 did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a *r*
 21:19 he *r* him, and he shall know it
 Ps. 15:5 usury, nor taketh *r* against the innocent
 19:11 and in keeping of them there is great *r*
 31:23 faithful, and plentifully *r* the proud doer
 35:12 they *r* me evil for good to the spoiling of
 58:11 say, Verily there is a *r* for the righteous
 91:8 thou behold and see the *r* of the wicked
 94:2 judge of the earth: render a *r* to the proud
 103:10 nor *r* us according to our iniquities
 109:5 *r* me evil for good, and hatred for my love
 127:3 a heritage. . . the fruit of the womb is his *r*
 137:8 happy. . . that *r* thee as thou hast served us
 Prov. 11:18 soweth righteousness shall be a sure *r*
 13:13 he that feareth the commandment shall be *r*
 17:13 whose *r* evil for good, evil shall not depart
 24:14 thou hast found it, then there shall be a *r*
 25:22 upon his head, and the Lord shall *r* thee
 26:10 God. . . both *r* the fool, and *r* transgressors
 Eccl. 4:9 because they have a good *r* for their labor
 Is. 1:23 every one loveth gifts. . . followeth after *r*
 5:23 which justify the wicked for *r*, and take
 40:10 (62:11) his *r* is with him, and his work
 Jer. 31:16 for thy work shall be *r*, saith the LORD
 Ezek. 16:34 thou givest a *r*, and no *r* is given
 Hos. 4:9 for their ways, and *r* them their doings
 Obad. 15 thy *r* shall return upon thine own head

Mic. 3:11 the heads thereof judge for *r*, and the
7:3 prince asketh, and the judge asketh for a *r*
Mt. 5:12 (Lk. 6:23) for great is your *r* in heaven
5:46 love them which love you, what *r* have ye?
6:1 alms before men. . . ye have no *r* of your Father
10:41 receive a prophet's *r*. . . a righteous man's *r*
10:42 (Mk. 9:41) he shall in no wise lose his *r*
16:27 shall *r* every man according to his works
Lk. 6:35 *r* shall be great. . . ye shall be the children
23:41 we receive the due *r* of our deeds
Rom. 4:4 the *r* not reckoned of grace, but of debt
1 Cor. 3:8 his own *r* according to his own labor
3:14 any man's work abide. . . he shall receive a *r*
9:18 what is my *r* then? Verily that, when I preach
Col. 2:18 let no man beguile you of your *r* in a
3:24 ye shall receive the *r* of the inheritance
1 Tim. 5:18 and, The laborer is worthy of his *r*
2 Tim. 4:14 the Lord *r* him according to his works
Heb. 11:26 respect unto the recompense of the *r*
2 Pet. 2:13 shall receive the *r* of unrighteousness
2 Jn. 8 that we lose not. . . that we receive a full *r*
Jude 11 greedily after the error of Balaam for *r*
Rev. 18:6 *r* her even as she *r* you, and double unto
22:12 I come quickly; and my *r* is with me

Rewarder

Heb. 11:6 is a *r* of them that diligently seek him

Rib

Gen. 2:21 and he slept; and he took one of his *r*
Dan. 7:5 a bear. . . and it had three *r* in the mouth

Ribband

Nun. 15:38 the fringe of the borders a *r* of blue

Rich See also Abundant

Gen. 13:2 Abram was very *r* in cattle, in silver
Ex. 30:15 the *r* shall not give more, and the poor
1 Sam. 2:7 the LORD maketh poor, and maketh *r*
2 Sam. 12:1 one city; the one *r*, and the other poor
Job 15:29 he shall not be *r*, neither shall his
34:19 nor regardeth the *r* more than the poor?
Ps. 45:12 the *r* among the people shall entreat thy
49:16 be not thou afraid when one is made *r*
Prov. 10:4 but the hand of the diligent maketh *r*
10:22 blessing of the LORD, it maketh *r*, and he
14:20 own neighbor: but the *r* hath many friends
22:2 the *r* and poor meet together: the LORD is
22:16 giveth to the *r*, shall surely come to want
23:4 labor not to be *r*: cease from thine own
28:11 the *r* man is wise in his own conceit
28:20 maketh haste to be *r* shall not be innocent
Eccl. 5:12 abundance of the *r* will not suffer him
10:6 in great dignity, and the *r* sit in low place
10:20 curse not the *r* in thy bedchamber
Is. 53:9 his grave with the wicked, and with the *r*
Jer. 5:27 they are become great, and waxen *r*
9:23 let not the *r* man glory in his riches
Mic. 6:12 the *r* men thereof are full of violence
Mt. 19:23 *r* man shall hardly enter into the kingdom
27:57 came a *r* man of Arimathea, named Joseph
Mk. 12:41 treasury. . . many that were *r* cast in much
Lk. 1:53 the *r* he hath sent empty away
6:24 but woe unto you that are *r*! for ye have
12:16 ground of a certain *r* man brought forth
12:21 layeth up treasure. . . is not *r* toward God
16:1 was a certain *r* man, which had a steward
16:19 *r* man. . . clothed in purple and fine linen
18:23 he was very sorrowful: for he was very *r*
21:1 saw the *r* men casting their gifts into the
Rom. 10:12 the same Lord over all is *r* unto all
1 Cor. 4:8 now ye are full, now ye are *r*, ye have
2 Cor. 6:10 as poor, yet making many *r*; as having
8:9 he was *r*, yet for your sakes he became poor
Eph. 2:4 but God, who is *r* in mercy, for his great
1 Tim. 6:9 they that will be *r* fall into temptation
6:18 they be *r* in good works, ready to distribute
Jas. 1:10 the *r*, in that he is made low: because
Jas. 2:5 God chosen the poor of this world *r* in faith
5:1 ye *r* men, weep and howl for your miseries
Rev. 2:9 I know thy. . . poverty, (but thou art *r*)
3:17 sayest, I am *r*, and increased with goods
13:16 *r* and poor, free and bond, to receive a
18:3 merchants of the earth are waxed *r* through

Riches See also Mammon, Money, Possession, Wealth

1 Kgs. 3:11 (2 Chr. 1:11) neither. . . asked *r* for thyself
10:23 (2 Chr. 9:22) Solomon exceeded all. . . for *r*
1 Chr. 29:12 both *r* and honor come of thee, and thou
2 Chr. 32:27 Hezekiah had exceeding much *r* and
Job 20:15 he hath swallowed down *r*. . . he shall vomit
36:19 will he esteem thy *r*? no, not gold, nor all
Ps. 37:16 is better than the *r* of many wicked
39:6 he heappeth up *r*, and knoweth not who shall
49:6 boast themselves in the multitude of their *r*
52:7 but trusted in the abundance of his *r*
62:10 if *r* increase, set not your heart upon them
73:12 prosper in the world: they increase in *r*
104:24 made them all: the earth is full of thy *r*
Prov. 3:16 right hand. . . in her left hand *r* and honor
8:18 *r* and honor are with me; yea, durable *r* and
11:4 *r* profit not in the day of wrath
11:28 he that trusteth in his *r* shall fall
13:7 that maketh himself poor, yet hath great *r*
14:24 the crown of the wise is their *r*
22:1 good name is rather to be chosen than great *r*
22:16 that oppresseth the poor to increase his *r*
23:5 *r* certainly make themselves wings; they fly
27:24 for *r* are not for ever; and doth the crown
30:8 give me neither poverty nor *r*; feed me with
Eccl. 4:8 neither is his eye satisfied with *r*
5:14 but those *r* perish by evil travail
5:19 to whom God hath given *r* and wealth
9:11 nor yet *r* to men of understanding, nor yet
Is. 45:3 give thee. . . and hidden *r* of secret places
61:6 ye shall eat the *r* of the Gentiles
Jer. 17:11 so he that getteth *r*, and not by right
48:36 the *r* that he hath gotten are perished
Ezek. 28:5 thine heart is lifted up because of thy *r*
Mt. 13:22 (Mk. 4:19) deceitfulness of *r*, choke the
Mk. 10:23 (Lk. 18:24) hardly. . . they that have *r* enter
Lk. 16:11 who will commit to your trust the true *r*?
Rom. 2:4 or despisest thou the *r* of his goodness
9:23 that he might make known the *r* of his glory
11:12 if the fall of them be the *r* of the world
11:33 O the depth of the *r* both of the wisdom
Eph. 1:7 of sins, according to the *r* of his grace
1:18 what the *r* of the glory of his inheritance
2:7 he might show the exceeding *r* of his grace
3:8 should preach. . . the unsearchable *r* of Christ
3:16 grant you, according to the *r* of his glory
Phil. 4:19 according to his *r* in glory by Christ
Col. 1:27 the *r* of the glory of this mystery among
2:2 all *r* of the full assurance of understanding
1 Tim. 6:17 nor trust in uncertain *r*, but in. . . God
Heb. 11:26 the reproach of Christ greater *r* than
Jas. 5:2 your *r* are corrupted, and your garments
Rev. 5:12 worthy. . . Lamb. . . to receive power, and *r*
18:17 in one hour so great *r* is come to nought

Richly

Col. 3:16 let the word of Christ dwell in you *r*
1 Tim. 6:17 who giveth us *r* all things to enjoy

Riddle

Judg. 14:12 I will now put forth a *r* unto you
Ezek. 17:2 son of man, put forth a *r*, and speak a

Ride (Rode)

Deut. 33:26 who *r* upon the heaven in thy help
2 Sam. 22:11 (Ps. 18:10) he *r* upon a cherub, and
Job 30:22 to the wind; thou caust me to *r* upon it
Ps. 45:4 and in thy majesty *r* prosperously, because
66:12 thou hast caused men to *r* over our heads

Ps. 68:4 extol him that *r* upon the heavens by his
 Is. 19:1 behold, the LORD *r* upon a swift cloud
 58:14 I will cause thee to *r* upon the high places
 Hab. 3:8 thou didst *r* upon thine horses and thy

Rifle

Zech. 14:2 the city shall be taken, and the houses *r*

Right *See also* Just, Right Hand, Upright

Gen. 18:25 shall not the Judge of all the earth do *r*?
 Ex. 15:26 wilt do that which is *r* in his sight
 Deut. 6:18 thou shalt do that which is *r* and good
 12:8 every man whatsoever is *r* in his own eyes
 12:25 do that which is *r* in the sight of the LORD
 13:18 hearken to the voice. . .to do that which is *r*
 21:9 thou shalt do that which is *r* in the sight
 21:17 is the beginning. . .*r* of the firstborn is his
 Judg. 17:6 (21:25) that which was *r* in his own eyes
 1 Kgs. 15:5 because David did that which was *r*
 15:11 (2 Chr. 14:2) Asa did that which was *r*
 22:43 (2 Chr. 20:32) not aside. . .doing that. . .was *r*
 2 Kgs. 10:30 done well in executing that which is *r*
 12:2 (2 Chr. 24:2) Jehoash did that which was *r*
 14:3 (15:3, 34; 18:3; 22:2; 2 Chr. 24:2; 25:2; 26:4;
 27:2; 29:2; 34:2) did that which was *r* in the sight
 16:2 Ahaz. . .did not that which was *r* in the sight
 Neh. 2:20 build: but ye have no portion, nor *r*
 9:33 thou hast done *r*, but we have done wickedly
 Job 6:25 how forcible are *r* words! But what doth
 34:17 shall even he that hateth *r* govern?
 36:6 life of the wicked: but giveth *r* to the poor
 Ps. 9:4 for thou hast maintained my *r*. . .judging *r*
 17:1 hear the *r*, O LORD, attend unto my cry; give
 19:8 statutes of the LORD are *r*, rejoicing the heart
 33:4 word of the LORD is *r*; and all his works are
 45:6 the sceptre of thy kingdom is a *r* sceptre
 51:10 O God; and renew a *r* spirit within me
 78:37 their heart was not *r* with him, neither
 119:75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgments are *r*
 119:128 thy precepts concerning all things to be *r*
 140:12 the LORD will maintain. . .the *r* of the poor
 Prov. 4:11 of wisdom; I have led thee in *r* paths
 8:6 and the opening of my lips shall be *r* things
 12:15 way of a fool is *r* in his own eyes: but he
 14:12 (16:25) is a way which seemeth *r* unto a man
 16:8 righteousness, than great revenues without *r*
 20:11 whether his work be pure. . .whether it be *r*
 21:2 every way of a man is *r* in his own eyes
 Is. 10:2 and to take away the *r* from the poor
 30:10 prophesy not unto us *r* things, speak unto
 45:19 righteousness, I declare things that are *r*
 Jer. 2:21 planted. . .a noble vine, wholly a *r* seed
 5:28 and the *r* of the needy do they not judge
 17:11 so he that getteth riches, and not by *r*
 Lam. 3:35 to turn aside the *r* of a man before the
 Ezek. 21:27 no more, until he come whose *r* it is
 Hos. 14:9 the ways of the LORD are *r*, and the just
 Amos 3:10 they know not to do *r*, saith the LORD
 5:12 turn aside the poor in the gate from their *r*
 Mt. 20:4 vineyard, and whatsoever is *r* I will give you
 Lk. 12:57 even of yourselves judge ye not what is *r*?
 Acts 4:19 whether it be *r* in the sight of God to
 8:21 for thy heart is not *r* in the sight of God
 Eph. 6:1 obey your parents in the LORD: for this is *r*
 Heb. 13:10 an altar, whereof they have no *r* to eat
 2 Pet. 2:15 which have forsaken the *r* way, and are
 Rev. 22:14 that they may have *r* to the tree of life

Right (Right Hand)

Gen. 13:9 the left hand, then I will go to the *r*
 Ex. 15:6 thy *r*h. . .glorious in power: thy *r*h. . .dashed
 Josh. 1:7 turn not from it to the *r*h or to the left
 Ps. 16:8 (Acts 2:25) because he is at my *r*h, I shall not
 91:7 fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy *r*h
 110:1 (Mt. 22:44; Mk. 12:36; Lk. 20:42; Acts 2:34;
 Heb. 1:13) sit thou at my *r*h, until I make

Ps. 118:16 *r*h of the LORD is exalted; the *r*h. . .doeth
 Eccl. 10:2 a wise man's heart is at his *r*h
 Mt. 5:39 smite thee on thy *r* cheek, turn to him
 6:3 let not thy left hand know what thy *r*h doeth
 20:21 (Mk. 10:37) may sit, the one on thy *r*h
 25:33 sheep on his *r*h, but the goats on the left
 26:64 (Mk. 14:62; Lk. 22:69) on the *r*h of power
 Mk. 16:19 into heaven, and sat on the *r*h of God
 Acts 2:33 being by the *r*h of God exalted
 7:56 Son of man standing on the *r*h of God
 Rom. 8:34 risen. . .who is even at the *r*h of God
 Eph. 1:20 at his own *r*h in the heavenly places
 Col. 3:1 where Christ sitteth on the *r*h of God
 Heb. 1:3 sat down on the *r*h of the Majesty on high
 10:12 had offered. . .sat down on the *r*h of God
 1 Pet. 3:22 into heaven, and is on the *r*h of God

Righteous *See also* Just, Upright

Gen. 7:1 into the ark; for thee have I seen *r*
 18:23 thou also destroy the *r* with the wicked?
 20:4 LORD, wilt thou slay also a *r* nation?
 38:26 she hath been more *r* than I; because that
 Ex. 9:27 LORD is *r*, and I and my people are wicked
 23:7 the innocent and *r* slay thou not; for I will
 Num. 23:10 let me die the death of the *r*, and let
 Deut. 4:8 that hath. . .judgments so *r* as all this law
 25:1 shall justify the *r*, and condemn the wicked
 Judg. 5:11 they rehearse the *r* acts of the LORD
 1 Sam. 12:7 reason. . .of all the *r* acts of the LORD
 1 Kgs. 8:32 (2 Chr. 6:23) justifying the *r*, to give
 Ezra 9:15 O LORD God of Israel, thou are *r*; for we
 Neh. 9:8 hast performed thy words; for thou art *r*
 Job 4:7 or where were the *r* cut off?
 9:15 though I were *r*, yet would I not answer
 10:15 if I be *r*, yet will I not lift up my head
 17:9 the *r* also shall hold on his way
 22:3 pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art *r*?
 32:1 Job, because he was *r* in his own eyes
 35:1 if thou be *r*, what givest thou him?
 40:8 wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be *r*?
 Ps. 1:5 not sinners in the congregation of the *r*
 1:6 LORD knoweth the way of the *r*; but the way
 5:12 for thou, LORD, wilt bless the *r*; with favor
 7:11 God judgeth the *r*, and God is angry with the
 11:5 the LORD trieth the *r*; but the wicked and
 14:5 for God is in the generation of the *r*
 19:9 the judgments of the LORD are true and *r*
 32:11 be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye *r*
 33:1 rejoice in the LORD, O ye *r*: for praise is
 34:15 (1 Pet. 3:12) eyes of the LORD are upon the *r*
 34:17 *r* cry, and the LORD heareth, and delivereth
 34:21 and they that hate the *r* shall be desolate
 37:17 be broken: but the LORD upholdeth the *r*
 37:21 the *r* sheweth mercy, and giveth
 37:25 yet have I not seen the *r* forsaken
 37:29 the *r* shall inherit the land, and dwell
 52:6 *r* also shall see, and fear, and shall laugh
 55:22 he shall never suffer the *r* to be moved
 58:11 verily there is a reward for the *r*
 64:10 the *r* shall be glad in the LORD, and shall
 72:7 in his days shall the *r* flourish
 75:10 but the horns of the *r* shall be exalted
 92:12 the *r* shall flourish like the palm tree
 97:11 light is sown for the *r*, and gladness for
 107:42 the *r* shall see it, and rejoice
 112:6 the *r* shall be in everlasting remembrance
 118:15 salvation is in the tabernacles of the *r*
 118:20 gate of the LORD. . .which the *r* shall enter
 119:137 *r* art thou, O LORD, and upright are thy
 125:3 not rest upon the lot of the *r*; lest the *r*
 141:5 let the *r* smite me; it shall be a kindness
 145:17 LORD is *r* in all his ways, and holy in all
 146:8 that are bowed down: the LORD loveth the *r*
 Prov. 2:7 he layeth up sound wisdom for the *r*
 3:32 to the LORD: but his secret is with the *r*
 10:11 mouth of the *r* man is a well of life
 10:16 labor of the *r* tendeth to life: the fruit
 10:21 lips of the *r* feed many: but fools die for
 10:25 but the *r* is an everlasting foundation

Prov. 10:30 *r* shall never be removed; but the wicked
11:8 the *r* is delivered out of trouble
11:28 fall: but the *r* shall flourish as a branch
12:10 a *r* man regardeth the life of his beast
13:5 *r* man hateth lying. . . wicked man is loathsome
14:32 wickedness: but the *r* hath hope in his death
18:10 tower: the *r* runneth into it, and is safe
21:18 the wicked shall be a ransom for the *r*
24:24 he that saith unto the wicked, Thou art *r*
28:1 wicked flee. . . but the *r* are bold as a lion
29:2 the *r* are in authority, the people rejoice
Eccl. 3:17 God shall judge the *r* and the wicked
7:16 be not *r* over much, neither make thyself
9:1 the *r*, and the wise. . . are in the hand of God
Is. 3:10 say ye to the *r*, that it shall be well
24:16 have we heard songs, even glory to the *r*
26:2 *r* nation which keepeth the truth may enter
41:2 who raised up the *r* man from the east
53:11 by his knowledge shall my *r* servant justify
57:1 the *r* perisheth. . . the *r* is taken away from
60:21 thy people also shall be all *r*: they shall
Jer. 12:1 *r* art thou, O LORD, when I plead with
23:5 I will raise unto David a *r* Branch
Lam. 1:18 LORD is *r*; for I have rebelled against
Ezek. 3:20 (18:24, 26; 33:18) when a *r* man doth turn
3:21 if thou warn the *r* man, that the *r* sin not
33:13 when I shall say to the *r*, that he shall
Dan. 9:14 God is *r* in all his works which he doeth
Amos 2:6 they sold the *r* for silver, and the poor
Mal. 3:18 and discern between the *r* and the wicked
Mt. 9:13 (Mk. 2:17; Lk. 5:32) not come to call the *r*
10:41 receiveth a *r* man in the name of a *r* man
13:17 *r* men have desired to see. . . which ye see
13:43 then shall the *r* shine forth as the sun
23:28 outwardly appear *r* unto men, but within ye
23:35 that upon you may come all the *r* blood shed
25:37 then shall the *r* answer him, saying, Lord
Lk. 1:6 they were both *r* before God, walking in
18:9 which trusted in themselves that they were *r*
23:47 saying, Certainly this was a *r* man
Jn. 7:24 to the appearance, but judge *r* judgment
Rom. 3:10 is written, There is none *r*, no, not one
5:7 for scarcely for a *r* man will one die
5:19 by the obedience of one shall many be made *r*
1 Tim. 1:9 law is not made for a *r* man, but for
Heb. 11:4 Abel. . . obtained witness that he was *r*
Jas. 5:16 fervent prayer of a *r* man availeth much
1 Pet. 4:18 if the *r* scarcely be saved, where shall
2 Pet. 2:8 in seeing and hearing, vexed his *r* soul
1 Jn. 2:1 we have an advocate. . . Jesus Christ the *r*
2:29 if ye know that he is *r*, ye know that every
3:7 doeth righteousness is *r*, even as he is *r*
3:12 his own works were evil, and his brother's *r*
Rev. 16:5 thou art *r*, O Lord, which art, and wast
22:11 and he that is *r*, let him be *r* still

Righteously *See also* Uprightly

Deut. 1:16 and judge *r* between every man and his
Ps. 67:4 thou shalt judge the people *r*, and govern
33:15 he that walketh *r*, and speaketh uprightly
Jer. 11:20 O LORD of hosts, that judgest *r*
Tit. 2:12 we should live soberly, *r*, and godly
1 Pet. 2:23 committed himself to him that judgeth *r*

Righteousness *See also* Equity, Holiness, Honesty, Integrity, Judgment, Sanctification, Truth, Uprightness

Gen. 15:6 (Rom. 4:3, 22; Gal. 3:6; Jas. 2:23) counted
it to him for *r*
Lev. 19:15 but in *r* shalt thou judge thy neighbor
Deut. 6:25 it shall be our *r*, if we observe to do
9:5 not for thy *r*, or for the uprightness of
1 Sam. 26:23 the LORD render to every man his *r*
2 Sam. 22:21 (Ps. 18:20) rewarded. . . according to. . .
Job 27:6 my *r* I hold fast, and will not let it go
29:14 I put on *r*, and it clothed me; my judgment
33:26 for he will render unto man his *r*
35:2 that thou saidst, My *r* is more than God's?

Job 36:3 from afar, and will ascribe *r* to my Maker
Ps. 5:8 lead me, O LORD, in thy *r* because of mine
9:8 and he shall judge the world in *r*, he shall
11:7 LORD loveth *r*; his countenance doth behold
15:2 he that walketh uprightly, and worketh *r*
22:31 and shall declare his *r* unto a people that
23:3 he leadeth me in the paths of *r* for his
24:5 blessing. . . and *r* from the God of his salvation
33:5 he loveth *r* and judgment: the earth is full
35:28 (71:24) my tongue shall speak of thy *r*
36:6 thy *r* is like the great mountains
37:6 he shall bring forth thy *r* as the light
40:9 I have preached *r* in the great congregation
45:7 (Heb. 1:9) loveth *r*, and hatest wickedness
48:10 is thy praise. . . thy right hand is full of *r*
50:6 the heavens shall declare his *r*: for God is
58:1 do ye. . . speak *r*, O congregation? do ye judge
69:27 and let them not come into thy *r*
71:19 thy *r* also, O God, is very high, who hast
72:1 thy judgments. . . thy *r* unto the king's son
85:10 *r* and peace have kissed each other
89:16 and in thy *r* shall they be exalted
94:15 but judgment shall return unto *r*
96:13 (98:9) he shall judge the world with *r*
97:6 heavens declare his *r*, and all the people
98:2 his *r* hath he openly showed in the sight
103:6 LORD executeth *r* and judgment for all that
106:31 that was counted unto him for *r* unto all
111:3 (112:3, 9; 2 Cor. 9:9) his *r* endureth for ever
119:142 thy *r* is an everlasting *r*, and thy law
119:172 for all thy commandments are *r*
132:9 let thy priests be clothed with *r*; and let
Prov. 2:9 shalt thou understand *r*, and judgment
10:2 (11:4) but *r* delivereth from death
11:19 as *r* tendeth to life: so he that pursueth
12:28 the way of *r* is life; and in the pathway
14:34 *r* exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach
15:9 but he loveth him that followeth after *r*
16:12 the throne is established by *r*
21:21 followeth after *r* and mercy findeth life, *r*
Is. 1:21 city. . . *r* lodged in it; but now murderers
1:26 be called, The city of *r*, the faithful city
5:7 behold oppression: for *r*, but behold a cry
5:23 take away the *r* of the righteous from him!
11:4 with *r* shall he judge the poor, and reprove
26:9 the inhabitants of the world will learn *r*
28:17 I lay to the line, and *r* to the plummet
32:1 a King shall reign in *r*, and princes shall
32:17 work of *r* shall be peace; and the effect
42:6 I the LORD have called thee in *r*, and will
45:19 I the LORD speak *r*, I declare things that
45:24 one say. In the LORD have I *r* and strength
46:13 I bring near my *r*: it shall not be far off
51:5 my *r* is near; my salvation is gone forth
51:8 but my *r* shall be for ever, and my salvation
54:14 in *r* shalt thou be established: thou shalt
54:17 and thy *r* is of me, saith the LORD
58:8 thy *r* shall go before thee; the glory of
59:17 he put on *r* as a breastplate, and a helmet
60:17 thy officers peace, and thine exactors *r*
61:11 God will cause *r* and praise to spring forth
62:2 Gentiles shall see thy *r*, and all kings thy
64:6 all our *r* are as filthy rags; and we all do
Jer. 23:6 (33:16) shall be called, THE LORD OUR *R*
33:15 the Branch of *r* to grow up unto David
Ezek. 3:20 (18:24, 26; 33:18) doth turn from his *r*
14:14 (14:20) deliver but their own souls by their *r*
18:22 in his *r* that he hath done he shall live
33:12 *r* of the righteous shall not deliver him
Dan. 4:27 and break off thy sins by *r*, and thine
9:7 O Lord, *r* belongeth unto thee
9:24 to bring in everlasting *r*, and to seal up
12:3 and they that turn many to *r*, as the stars
Hos. 2:19 I will betroth thee unto me in *r*
10:12 sow to yourselves in *r*. . . rain *r* upon you
Amos 5:24 down as waters, and *r* as a mighty stream
Mic. 6:5 that ye may know the *r* of the LORD
7:9 forth to the light, and I shall behol'd his *r*
Zeph. 2:3 seek *r*, seek meekness: it may be ye shall

Mt. 3:15 for thus it becometh us to fulfill all *r*
 5:6 are they which do hunger and thirst after *r*
 5:10 persecuted for *r*' sake: for theirs is the
 5:20 except you *r* shall exceed the *r* of the
 6:33 seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his *r*
 21:32 John came unto you in the way of *r*, and ye
 Jn. 16:8 he will reprove the world of sin, and of *r*
 Acts 10:35 feareth him, and worketh *r*, is accepted
 17:31 he will judge the world in *r* by that man
 24:25 as he reasoned of *r*, temperance. . judgment
 Rom. 1:17 *r* of God revealed from faith to faith
 2:26 if the uncircumcision keep the *r* of the law
 3:5 if our unrighteousness commend the *r* of God
 3:21 the *r* of God without the law is manifested
 3:25 to declare his *r* for the remission of sins
 4:6 unto whom God imputeth *r* without works
 4:11 a seal of the *r*. . that *r* might be imputed
 5:18 by the *r* of one the free gift came upon all
 5:21 grace reign through *r* unto eternal life by
 6:13 your members as instruments of *r* unto God
 6:19 now yield your members servants to *r* unto
 8:4 the *r* of the law might be fulfilled in us
 9:30 followed not after *r*, have attained to *r*
 10:3 ignorant of God's *r*. . establish their own *r*
 10:4 Christ is the end of the law for *r* to every
 14:17 is not meat and drink; but *r*, and peace
 1 Cor. 1:30 of God is made unto us wisdom, and *r*
 15:34 awake to *r*, and sin not; for some have not
 2 Cor. 3:9 the ministration of *r* exceed in glory
 5:21 that we might be made the *r* of God in him
 6:14 what fellowship hath *r* with unrighteousness?
 Gal. 2:21 for if *r* come by the law, then Christ is
 3:21 verily *r* should have been by the law
 Eph. 4:24 new man, which after God is created in *r*
 5:9 fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and *r*
 6:14 truth, and having on the breastplate of *r*
 Phil. 1:11 filled with the fruits of *r*, which are
 3:6 touching the *r* which is in the law, blameless
 3:9 not having mine own *r*. . the *r* which is of God
 1 Tim. 6:11 (2 Tim. 2:22) and follow after *r*
 Tit. 3:5 not by works of *r* which we have done
 Heb. 11:7 and became heir of the *r* which is by faith
 11:33 through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought *r*
 12:11 it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of *r* unto
 Jas. 1:20 wrath of man worketh not the *r* of God
 1:18 fruit of *r* is sown in peace of them that
 1 Pet. 2:24 being dead to sins, should live unto *r*
 3:14 and if ye suffer for *r*' sake, happy are ye
 2 Pet. 3:13 and a new earth, wherein dwelleth *r*
 1 Jn. 2:29 every one that doeth *r* is born of him
 3:10 whosoever doeth not *r* is not of God, neither
 Rev. 19:8 for the fine linen is the *r* of saints
 19:11 True, and in *r* he doth judge and make war

Rightly

Lk. 7:43 and he said unto him, Thou hast *r* judged
 20:21 we know that thou sayest and teachest *r*
 2 Tim. 2:15 workman. . *r* dividing the word of truth

Ring

Gen. 41:42 Pharaoh took off his *r* from his hand
 Esth. 3:10 king took his *r*. . and gave it unto Haman
 8:8 sealed with the king's *r*, may no man reverse
 Lk. 15:22 a *r* on his hand, and shoes on his feet
 Jas. 2:2 unto your assembly a man with a gold *r*

Ringleader

Acts 24:5 and a *r* of the sect of the Nazarenes

Riot

Rom. 13:13 walk. . not in *r* and drunkenness
 Tit. 1:6 having faithful children not accused of *r*
 1 Pet. 4:4 run not with them to the same excess of *r*
 2 Pet. 2:13 count it pleasure to *r* in the daytime

Riotous

Prov. 28:7 companion of *r* men shameth his father
 Lk. 15:13 there wasted his substance with *r* living

Ripe

Gen. 40:10 clusters thereof brought forth *r* grapes
 Jer. 24:2 good figs. . like the figs that are first *r*
 Joel 3:13 put ye in the sickle. . the harvest is *r*
 Rev. 14:15 reap; for the harvest of the earth is *r*

Rise (Rose, Risen) See also Arise

Num. 10:35 Moses said, *R* up, LORD, and let thine
 23:24 the people shall *r* up as a great lion
 24:17 a Sceptre shall *r* out of Israel, and shall
 Deut. 2:24 *r* ye up, take your journey, and pass over
 Josh. 3:16 the waters. . stood and *r* up upon a heap
 Job 9:7 which commandeth the sun, and it *r* not
 14:12 so man lieth down, and *r* not: till the
 31:14 what then shall I do when God *r* up?
 Ps. 35:11 false witnesses did *r* up; they laid to
 124:2 was on our side, when men *r* up against us
 127:2 it is vain for you to *r* up early, to sit
 Prov. 24:16 just man falleth seven times, and *r* up
 Eccl. 12:4 he shall *r* up at the voice of the bird
 Is. 5:11 woe unto them that *r* up early in the
 32:9 *r* up, ye women that are at ease; hear my
 33:10 now will I *r*, saith the LORD; now will I
 58:10 then shall thy light *r* in obscurity
 60:1 and the glory of the LORD is *r* upon thee
 Jer. 7:13 *r* up early and speaking, but ye heard not
 Mt. 5:45 he maketh his sun to *r* on the evil and on
 10:21 (Mk. 13:12) shall *r* up against their parents
 11:11 hath not *r* a greater than John the Baptist
 12:41 (Lk. 11:32) of Nineveh shall *r* in judgment
 14:2 (Mk. 6:14; Lk. 9:7) John. . is *r* from the dead
 17:9 (Mk. 9:9) no man, until the Son of man be *r*
 24:7 (Mk. 13:8; Lk. 21:10) nation. . *r* against nation
 24:11 (Mk. 13:22) false prophets shall *r*, and shall
 26:32 (Mk. 14:28) after I am *r* again, I will go
 27:63 yet alive, After three days I will *r* again
 27:64 steal him. . and say. . He is *r* from the dead
 28:6 (Mk. 16:6; Lk. 24:6) not here: for he is *r*
 Mk. 3:26 and if Satan *r* up against himself, and be
 8:31 and be killed, and after three days *r* again
 Lk. 24:34 Lord is *r*. . and hath appeared to Simon
 24:46 Christ to suffer, and to *r* from the dead
 Jn. 11:23 Jesus saith. . Thy brother shall *r* again
 20:9 knew not. . that he must *r* again from the
 Acts 3:6 in the name of Jesus Christ. . *r* up and walk
 17:3 Christ must needs have suffered, and *r* again
 26:16 but *r*, and stand upon thy feet: for I have
 26:23 be the first that should *r* from the dead
 Rom. 8:34 Christ that died, yea rather, that is *r*
 14:9 for to this end Christ both died, and *r*
 1 Cor. 15:4 he *r* again the third day according to
 15:13 be no resurrection. . then is Christ not *r*
 15:16 if the dead *r* not, then is not Christ raised
 15:20 now is Christ *r* from the dead, and become
 Col. 2:12 baptism, wherein also ye are *r* with him
 3:1 if ye then be *r* with Christ, seek those things
 1 Thes. 4:16 and the dead in Christ shall *r* first
 Rev. 19:3 Alleluia. And her smoke *r* up for ever

Rising See also Rise

Lam. 3:63 behold their sitting down, and their *r* up
 Mk. 9:10 what the *r* from the dead should mean
 Lk. 2:34 set for the fall and *r* again of many

River See also Brook, Stream

Gen. 2:10 a *r* went out of Eden to water the garden
 41:1 dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the *r*
 Ex. 2:5 came down to wash herself at the *r*
 7:18 the *r* shall stink; and the Egyptians shall
 Judg. 5:21 away, that ancient *r*, the *r* Kishon
 2 Kgs. 19:24 (Is. 37:25) I dried up all the *r* of besieged
 Job 28:10 he cutteth out *r* among the rocks; and his
 40:23 behold, he drinketh up a *r*, and hasteth not
 Ps. 1:3 be like a tree planted by the *r* of water
 46:4 there is a *r*, the streams whereof shall make
 65:9 thou greatly enrichest it with the *r* of God
 107:33 he turneth *r* into a wilderness, and the
 119:136 *r* of waters run down mine eyes, because

Ps. 137:1 by the *r* of Babylon, there we sat down
 Eccl. 1:7 all the *r* run into the sea; yet the sea
 Is. 7:20 razor that is hired. . by them beyond the *r*
 19:5 and the *r* shall be wasted and dried up
 32:2 as *r* of water in a dry place, as the shadow
 41:18 I will open *r* in high places, and fountains
 43:2 through the *r*, they shall not overflow thee
 66:12 behold, I will extend peace to her like a *r*
 Dan. 10:4 as I was by the side of the great *r*
 Joel 1:20 cry. . for the *r* of water are dried up
 Mic. 6:7 pleased. . with ten thousands of *r* of oil?
 Jn. 7:38 of his belly shall flow *r* of living water
 Acts 16:13 we went out of the city by a *r* side
 Rev. 16:4 third angel poured out his vial upon the *r*
 22:1 he showed me a pure *r* of water of life

Roar

1 Chr. 16:32 (Ps. 96:11; 98:7) let the sea *r*
 Ps. 32:3 waxed old through my *r* all the day long
 38:8 I have *r* by reason of the disquietness
 74:4 enemies *r* in the midst of thy congregations
 104:21 young lions *r* after their prey, and seek
 Is. 5:30 and in that day they shall *r* against them
 42:13 he shall cry, yea, *r*; he shall prevail
 59:11 we *r* all like bears. . mourn sore like doves
 Jer. 25:30 LORD shall *r* from on high, and utter his
 Hos. 11:10 he shall *r* like a lion: when he shall *r*
 Joel 3:16 (Amos 1:2) LORD also shall *r* out of Zion
 Amos 3:4 will a lion *r*. . when he hath no prey?

Roast

Ex. 12:8 eat the flesh in that night, *r* with fire
 Prov. 12:27 slothful man *r* not that which he took
 Is. 44:16 eateth flesh; he *r*, and is satisfied

Rob See also Steal

Lev. 19:13 not defraud thy neighbor, neither *r* him
 Ps. 119:61 the bands of the wicked have *r* me
 Prov. 22:22 *r* not the poor, because he is poor
 28:24 whoso *r* his father or his mother, and saith
 Is. 17:14 spoil us, and the lot of them that *r* us
 42:22 but this is a people *r* and spoiled
 Mal. 3:8 will a man *r* God? Yet ye have *r* me
 2 Cor. 11:8 I *r* other churches, taking wages of

Robber See also Thief

Job 5:5 and the *r* swalloweth up their substance
 12:6 the tabernacles of *r* prosper, and they that
 18:9 and the *r* shall prevail against him
 Is. 42:24 Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the *r*?
 Jer. 7:11 is called by my name, become a den of *r*
 Ezek. 18:10 a son that is a *r*, a shedder of blood
 Jn. 10:1 other way, the same is a thief and a *r*
 18:40 this man, but Barabbas. . Barabbas was a *r*
 Acts 19:37 which are neither *r* of churches, nor
 2 Cor. 11:26 in perils of waters, in perils of *r*

Robbery

Ps. 62:10 in oppression, and become not vain in *r*
 Is. 61:8 I hate *r* for burnt offering; and I will
 Amos 3:10 store up violence and *r* in their palaces
 Phil. 2:6 thought it not *r* to be equal with God

Robe See also Clothes, Clothing, Garment, Raiment

1 Sam. 24:4 cut off the skirt of Saul's *r* privily
 Is. 61:10 covered me with the *r* of righteousness
 Mt. 27:28 (Lk. 23:11; Jn. 19:2) put on him a scarlet *r*
 Lk. 15:22 bring forth the best *r*, and put it on him
 20:46 the scribes, which desire to walk in long *r*
 Rev. 6:11 white *r* were given unto every one of them
 7:9 a great multitude. . clothed with white *r*

Rock

Ex. 17:6 *r* in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the *r*
 33:21 a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a *r*
 Num. 20:8 speak ye unto the *r*. . water out of the *r*
 20:11 smote the *r* twice: and the water came out

Deut. 8:15 who brought thee forth water out of the *r*
 32:4 he is the *R*, his work is perfect
 32:15 lightly esteemed the *R* of his salvation
 32:31 their *r* is not as our *R*, even our enemies
 1 Sam. 2:2 neither is there any *r* like our God
 2 Sam. 22:2 (Ps. 18:2) LORD is my *r*, and my fortress
 22:32 (Ps. 18:31) and who is a *r*, save our God?
 22:47 (Ps. 18:46) LORD liveth. . blessed be my *r*
 23:3 the *R* of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth
 Job 18:4 shall the *r* be removed out of his place?
 Ps. 27:5 he hide me; he shall set me up upon a *r*
 28:1 unto thee will I cry, O LORD my *r*; be not
 31:2 be thou my strong *r*, for a house of defense
 40:2 my feet upon a *r*, and established my goings
 61:2 lead me to the *r* that is higher than I
 62:2 (62:6) he only is my *r* and my salvation
 78:16 he brought streams also out of the *r*
 89:26 father, my God, and the *r* of my salvation
 92:15 show that the LORD is upright: he is my *r*
 95:1 a joyful noise to the *r* of our salvation
 105:41 he opened the *r*, and the waters gushed
 Is. 2:21 the *r*, and into the tops of the ragged *r*
 8:14 (Rom. 9:33; 1 Pet. 2:8) and for a *r* of offense
 17:10 not been mindful of the *R* of thy strength
 51:1 look unto the *r* whence ye are hewn
 Jer. 23:29 a hammer that breaketh the *r* in pieces?
 Mt. 7:24 (Lk. 6:48) man. . built his house upon a *r*
 16:18 upon this *r* I will build my church
 27:51 and the earth did quake, and the *r* rent
 Lk. 8:6 and some fell upon a *r*; and as soon as
 Acts 27:29 lest we should have fallen upon *r*, they
 1 Cor. 10:4 that spiritual *R*. . and that *R* was Christ
 Rev. 6:16 said to the mountains and *r*, Fall on us

Rod

Gen. 30:37 Jacob took. . *r*. . and piled white streaks
 Ex. 4:20 and Moses took the *r* of God in his hand
 7:10 and Aaron cast down his *r* before Pharaoh
 Num. 17:2 take of every one of them a *r* according
 17:8 *r* of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded
 2 Sam. 7:14 I will chasten him with the *r* of men
 Job 9:34 let him take his *r* away from me
 21:9 neither is the *r* of God upon them
 Ps. 2:9 thou shalt break them with a *r* of iron
 23:4 thy *r* and thy staff they comfort me
 74:2 the *r* of thine inheritance, which thou hast
 Prov. 10:13 but a *r* is for the back of him that is
 13:24 he that spareth his *r* hateth his son
 22:15 *r* of correction shall drive it far from him
 26:3 bridle for the ass. . a *r* for the fool's back
 Is. 10:5 the *r* of mine anger, and the staff
 11:1 come forth a *r* out of the stem of Jesse
 Jer. 1:11 and I said, I see a *r* of an almond tree
 48:17 strong staff broken. . the beautiful *r*!
 51:19 and Israel is the *r* of his inheritance
 Ezek. 7:10 the *r* hath blossomed, pride hath budded
 20:37 and I will cause you to pass under the *r*
 1 Cor. 4:21 I come unto you with a *r*, or in love
 2 Cor. 11:25 thrice was I beaten with *r*
 Heb. 9:4 pot that had manna. . Aaron's *r* that budded
 Rev. 2:27 (19:15) he shall rule them with a *r* of iron
 12:5 who was to rule all nations with a *r* of iron

Rode See Ride

Roll

Gen. 29:8 till they *r* the stone from the well's
 Josh. 5:9 this day have I *r* away the reproach of
 Is. 8:1 take thee a great *r*, and write in it with
 34:4 the heavens shall be *r* together as a scroll
 Jer. 36:2 take thee a *r* of a book, and write therein
 Ezek. 2:9 and, lo, a *r* of a book was therein
 3:1 eat this *r*, and go speak unto the house of
 Zech. 5:1 then I. . looked, and behold a flying *r*
 Mt. 27:60 (Mk. 15:46) a great stone to the door
 28:2 for the angel. . came and *r* back the stone
 Mk. 16:3 who shall *r* us away the stone from the
 Rev. 6:14 departed as a scroll when it is *r* together

Roman

Jn. 11:48 the *R* shall come and take away both our
Acts 16:21 to receive, neither to observe, being *R*
16:37 beaten us openly uncondemned, being *R*
22:25 lawful for you to scourge a man that is a *R*
23:27 rescued him. . . understood that he was a *R*
25:16 not the manner of the *R* to deliver any man

Rome

Acts 18:2 had commanded all Jews to depart from *R*
19:21 after I have been there, I must also see *R*
23:11 Paul. . . so must thou bear witness also at *R*
28:16 when we came to *R*, the centurion delivered
Rom. 1:15 preach the gospel to you. . . at *R* also

Roof

Gen. 19:8 came they under the shadow of my *r*
Josh. 2:6 but she had brought them up to the *r*
2 Sam. 11:2 from the *r* he saw a woman washing
18:24 the watchman went up to the *r* over
Mt. 8:8 (Lk. 7:6) thou shouldest come under my *r*
Mk. 2:4 press, they uncovered the *r* where he was

Room

Gen. 24:23 is there *r* in thy father's house for us
26:22 now the LORD hath made *r* for us
Prov. 18:16 a man's gift maketh *r* for him
Mal. 3:10 there shall not be *r* enough to receive
Mk. 2:2 that there was no *r* to receive them
14:15 (Lk. 22:12) he will show you a large upper *r*
Lk. 2:7 because there was no *r* for them in the inn
12:17 I have no *r* where to bestow my fruits?
14:7 he marked how they chose out the chief *r*
14:22 as thou hast commanded, and yet there is *r*
Acts 1:13 come in, they went up into an upper *r*

Root

Deut. 29:18 be among you a *r* that beareth gall
29:28 the LORD *r* them out of their land in anger
1 Kgs. 14:15 he shall *r* up Israel out of this good
2 Kgs. 19:30 (Is. 37:31) Judah shall yet again take *r*
Job 18:14 confidence. . . be *r* out of his tabernacle
18:16 his *r* shall be dried up beneath, and above
19:28 seeing the *r* of the matter is found in me?
29:19 my *r* was spread out by the waters
Ps. 52:5 and *r* thee out of the land of the living
Prov. 2:22 and the transgressors shall be *r* out
12:3 *r* of the righteous shall not be moved
Is. 5:24 their *r* shall be as rottenness, and their
11:1 Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his *r*
11:10 (Rom. 15:12) there shall be a *r* of Jesse
27:6 cause them that come of Jacob to take *r*
53:2 as a *r* out of a dry ground; he hath no form
Jer. 1:10 *r* out, and to pull down, and to destroy
Mt. 3:10 (Lk. 3:9) axe is laid unto the *r* of the trees
13:6 (Mk. 4:6; Lk. 8:13) because they had no *r*
13:29 tares, ye *r* up also the wheat with them
15:13 Father hath not planted, shall be *r* up
Rom. 11:16 if the *r* be holy, so are the branches
11:18 thou bearest not the *r*, but the *r* thee
Eph. 3:17 that ye, being *r* and grounded in love
Col. 2:7 *r* and built up in him, and stablished in
1 Tim. 6:10 the love of money is the *r* of all evil
Jude 12 trees. . . twice dead, plucked up by the *r*
Rev. 5:5 Lion of the tribe of Judah, the *R* of David
22:16 I am the *r* and the offspring of David

Rope

Judg. 16:11 if they bind me fast with new *r* that
Is. 5:18 that draw. . . sin as it were with a cart *r*
Acts 27:32 the soldiers cut off the *r* of the boat

Rose (verb) See Rise

Rose (noun)

Song 2:1 I am the *r* of Sharon, and the lily of the
Is. 35:1 desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the *r*

Rot

Num. 5:21 thy thigh to *r*, and thy belly to swell
Prov. 10:7 but the name of the wicked shall *r*
Is. 40:20 chooseth a tree that will not *r*; he seeketh

Rotten

Job 13:28 he, as a *r* thing, consumeth, as a garment
Joel 1:17 seed is *r* under their cloths, the garners

Rottenness

Prov. 12:4 maketh ashamed is as *r* in his bones
14:30 of the flesh: but envy the *r* of the bones
Hos. 5:12 as a moth, and to the house of Judah as *r*

Row

Mk. 6:48 he saw them toiling in *r*; for the wind
Jn. 6:19 so when they had *r* about five and twenty

Rower

Ezek. 27:26 *r* have brought thee into great waters

Royal

Esth. 5:1 Esther put on her *r* apparel, and stood
Acts 12:21 Herod, arrayed in *r* apparel, sat upon
Jas. 2:8 if ye fulfill the *r* law according to the
1 Pet. 2:9 are a chosen generation, a *r* priesthood

Rubbish

Neh. 4:10 much *r*; so that we are not able to build

Ruby

Job 28:18 for the price of wisdom is above *r*
Prov. 3:15 she is more precious than *r*; and all
8:11 for wisdom is better than *r*; and all the
31:10 a virtuous woman. . . her price is far above *r*

Rude

2 Cor. 11:6 though I be *r* in speech, yet not in

Rudiment

Col. 2:8 after the *r* of the world, and not after
2:20 be dead with Christ from the *r* of the world

Ruin See also Desolation, Destruction, Waste

2 Chr. 28:23 were the *r* of him, and of all Israel
Ps. 89:40 thou hast brought his strongholds to *r*
Prov. 24:22 and who knoweth the *r* of them both?
26:28 and a flattering mouth worketh *r*
Is. 3:8 for Jerusalem is *r*, and Judah is fallen
25:2 of a city a heap; of a defended city a *r*
Ezek. 18:30 turn. . . so iniquity shall not be your *r*
Amos 9:11 (Acts 15:16) and I will raise up his *r*
Lk. 6:49 fell; and the *r* of that house was great

Rule See also Authority, Dominion, Govern, Reign

Gen. 1:16 to *r* the day. . . lesser light to *r* the night
3:16 be to thy husband, and he shall *r* over thee
Lev. 25:46 shall not *r* one over another with rigor
Judg. 8:23 I will not *r*. . . the LORD shall *r* over you
2 Sam. 23:3 *r* over men must be just, *r* in the fear
Esth. 9:1 the Jews had *r* over them that hated them
Ps. 59:13 let them know that God *r* in Jacob unto
66:7 he *r* by his power for ever; his eyes behold
89:9 thou *r* the raging of the sea: when the waves
103:19 the heavens; and his kingdom *r* over all
106:41 and they that hated them *r* over them
110:2 *r* thou in the midst of thine enemies
Prov. 8:16 by me princes *r*, and nobles, even all
12:24 hand of the diligent shall bear *r*; but
16:32 *r* his spirit than he that taketh a city
25:28 that hath no *r* over his own spirit is like
29:2 when the wicked beareth *r*, the people mourn
Eccl. 8:9 one man *r* over another, for his own hurt
Is. 3:4 be their princes. . . babes shall *r* over them

Is. 14:2 and they shall *r* over their oppressors
 14:6 that *r* the nations in anger, is persecuted
 40:10 strong hand, and his arm shall *r* for him
 63:19 we are thine: thou never barest *r* over them
 Lam. 5:8 servants have *r* over us: there is none
 Ezek. 20:33 with fury poured out, will I *r* over you
 34:4 with force and with cruelty have ye *r* them
 Dan. 2:39 kingdom of brass, which shall bear *r* over
 4:17 (4:25, 32; 5:21) Most High *r* in the kingdom
 11:3 a mighty king. . . shall *r* with great dominion
 Joel 2:17 that the heathen should *r* over them
 Zech. 6:13 and shall sit and *r* upon his throne
 Mt. 2:6 a Governor, that shall *r* my people Israel
 Mk. 10:42 to *r* over the Gentiles exercise lordship
 Rom. 12:8 simplicity; he that *r*, with diligence
 1 Cor. 15:24 he shall have put down all *r*, and all
 2 Cor. 10:13 but according to the measure of the *r*
 Gal. 6:16 and as many as walk according to this *r*
 Phil. 3:16 let us walk by the same *r*, let us mind
 Col. 3:15 let the peace of God *r* in your hearts
 1 Tim. 3:4 one that *r* well his own house
 5:17 the elders that *r* well be counted worthy of
 Heb. 13:7 remember them which have the *r* over you
 13:17 obey them that have the *r* over you. . . submit
 Rev. 2:27 (19:15) he shall *r* them with a rod of iron
 12:5 was to *r* all nations with a rod of iron

Ruler *See also* Governor, King, Lord

Gen. 41:43 made him *r* over all the land of Egypt
 Ex. 16:22 the *r* of the congregation came and told
 18:21 place such over them, to be *r* of thousands
 22:28 (Acts 23:5) nor curse the *r* of thy people
 Lev. 4:22 when a *r* hath sinned, and done somewhat
 1 Sam. 25:30 have appointed thee *r* over Israel
 1 Chr. 28:4 for he hath chosen Judah to be the *r*
 2 Chr. 7:18 not fail thee a man to be *r* in Israel
 Neh. 2:16 *r* knew not whether I went, or what I did
 Ps. 2:2 *r* take counsel together, against the LORD
 Prov. 23:1 thou sittest to eat with a *r*, consider
 29:12 if a *r* hearken to lies, all his servants
 Is. 22:3 all thy *r* are fled together, they are bound
 Dan. 5:29 he should be the third *r* in the kingdom
 Mic. 5:2 of thee shall he come. . . to be *r* in Israel
 Mt. 9:18 (Mk. 5:22; Lk. 8:41) there came a certain *r*
 24:45 (Lk. 12:42) hath made *r* over his household
 25:21 I will make thee *r* over many things
 Mk. 13:9 (Lk. 21:12) brought before *r* and kings
 Jn. 3:1 Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a *r* of the Jews
 7:48 any of the *r* or of the Pharisees believed
 12:42 among the chief *r* also many believed on him
 Acts 4:26 *r* were gathered together against the Lord
 7:35 whom they refused. . . did God send to be a *r*
 23:5 shalt not speak evil of the *r* of thy people
 Rom. 13:3 *r* are not a terror to good works, but to
 Eph. 6:12 against the *r* of the darkness of this

Rumor *See also* Report, Tidings

2 Kgs. 19:7 (Is. 37:7) shall hear a *r*, and shall return
 Jer. 49:14 I have heard a *r* from the LORD
 51:46 and ye fear for the *r*. . . a *r* shall both come
 Ezek. 7:26 *r* shall be upon *r*; then shall they seek
 Obad. 1 concerning Edom: We have heard a *r* from
 Mt. 24:6 (Mk. 13:7) shall hear of wars and *r* of wars
 Lk. 7:17 of him went forth throughout all Judea

Run (Ran) *See also* Race

2 Sam. 22:30 (Ps. 18:29) I have *r* through a troop
 1 Kgs. 18:46 Elijah. . . *r* before Ahab to the entrance
 Ps. 23:5 anointed my head with oil; my cup *r* over
 119:32 I will *r* the way of thy commandments
 Prov. 1:16 (Is. 59:7) feet *r* to evil, and make haste
 Is. 40:31 they shall *r*, and not be weary
 55:5 nations that knew not thee shall *r* unto thee
 Jer. 5:1 *r* ye to and fro through the streets
 12:5 if thou hast *r* with the footmen, and they
 Dan. 12:4 many shall *r* to and fro, and knowledge
 Hab. 2:2 it plain. . . that he may *r* that readeth it
 Mt. 9:17 the bottles break, and the wine *r* out

Mt. 28:8 and did *r* to bring his disciples word
 Jn. 20:4 *r* both together. . . other disciple did outrun
 Rom. 9:16 willeth, nor of him that *r*, but of God
 1 Cor. 9:24 *r* in a race *r* all, but one receiveth
 Gal. 2:2 lest. . . I should *r*, or had *r*, in vain
 5:7 ye did *r* well; who did hinder you that ye
 Phil. 2:16 I have not *r* in vain, neither labored
 Heb. 12:1 let us *r* with patience the race that is
 1 Pet. 4:4 ye *r* not with them to the same excess

Rust

Mt. 6:19 upon earth, where moth and *r* doth corrupt
 Jas. 5:3 *r* of them shall be a witness against you

S

Sabaoth Rom. 9:29; Jas. 5:4

Sabbath

Ex. 16:26 but on the seventh day, which is the *s*
 20:8 remember the *s* day, to keep it holy
 31:13 verily my *s* ye shall keep: for it is a sign
 31:15 (35:2; Lev. 23:3) the seventh is the *s* of rest
 Lev. 16:31 it shall be a *s* of rest unto you, and ye
 19:30 (26:2) keep my *s*. . . reverence my sanctuary
 23:24 seventh month, in the first day. . . have a *s*
 25:4 seventh year. . . be a *s* of rest unto the land
 25:8 and thou shalt number seven *s* of years unto
 Num. 15:32 man that gathered sticks upon the *s* day
 Deut. 5:12 keep the *s* day to sanctify it
 Neh. 9:14 and maddest known unto them thy holy *s*
 10:31 we would not buy it of them on the *s*
 13:17 what evil. . . ye do, and profane the *s* day?
 Is. 1:13 new moons and *s*, the calling of assemblies
 56:2 that keepeth the *s* from polluting it
 58:13 thy foot from the *s*. . . call the *s* a delight
 Lam. 1:7 adversaries saw her, and did mock at her *s*
 Ezek. 20:12 also I gave them my *s*, to be a sign
 44:24 mine assemblies; and they shall hallow my *s*
 46:3 shall worship. . . before the LORD in the *s*
 Mt. 12:1 (Mk. 2:23; Lk. 6:1) *s* day through the corn
 12:2 (Mk. 2:24; Lk. 6:2) not lawful to do upon the *s*
 12:8 (Mk. 2:28; Lk. 6:5) Lord even of the *s* day
 12:10 (Mk. 3:2; Lk. 6:7) lawful to heal on the *s*
 12:12 wherefore it is lawful to do well on the *s*
 24:20 flight be not in. . . winter, neither on the *s*
 28:1 (Mk. 16:1) end of the *s*, as it began to dawn
 Mk. 1:21 (Lk. 4:31) *s* day he entered. . . the synagogue
 2:27 *s* was made for man, and not man for the *s*
 3:4 (Lk. 6:9) is it lawful to do good on the *s*
 Lk. 13:16 be loosed from this bond on the *s* day?
 14:1 into the house. . . to eat bread on the *s* day
 23:56 rested the *s* day according to the
 Jn. 5:18 he not only had broken the *s*, but said
 7:23 if a man on the *s* day receive circumcision
 9:16 is not of God, because he keepeth not the *s*
 19:31 should not remain upon the cross on the *s*
 Col. 2:16 or of the new moon, or of the *s* days

Sackcloth

1 Kgs. 20:32 so they girded *s* on their loins
 2 Kgs. 6:30 behold, he had *s* within upon his flesh
 19:1 (Is. 37:1) Hezekiah. . . covered himself with *s*
 Neh. 9:1 were assembled with fasting, and with *s*
 Ps. 30:11 put off my *s*, and girded me with gladness
 35:13 when they were sick, my clothing was *s*
 Is. 20:2 go and loose the *s* from off thy loins
 Jon. 3:5 and proclaimed a fast, and put on *s*
 Rev. 6:12 and the sun became black as *s* of hair

Sacrifice *See also* Atonement, Oblation, Offer, Offering, Propitiation, Reconciliation

Ex. 3:18 now let us go. . . that we may *s* to the LORD
 5:17 idle: therefore ye say, Let us go and do *s*

Ex. 12:27 say, It is the *s* of the LORD's passover
 13:15 I *s* to the LORD all that openeth the matrix
 20:24 and shalt *s* thereon thy burnt offerings
 22:20 he that *s* unto any god, save unto the LORD
 29:28 the *s* of their peace offerings, even their
 32:8 molten calf . . . have worshipped it, and have *s*
 34:15 *s* unto their gods, and . . . thou eat of his *s*
 Deut. 15:21 any ill blemish, thou shalt not *s* it
 16:2 thou shalt therefore *s* the passover unto
 32:17 (1 Cor. 10:20) *s* unto devils, not to God
 33:19 there they shall offer *s* of righteousness
 Judg. 2:5 Bochim: and they *s* there unto the LORD
 1 Sam. 2:29 wherefore kick ye at my *s* . . . at mine
 15:22 to obey is better than *s*, and to hearken
 1 Kgs. 8:63 (2 Chr. 7:5) and Solomon offered a *s* of
 12:32 Bethel, *s* unto the calves that he had made
 18:38 the fire of the LORD . . . consumed the burnt *s*
 2 Kgs. 10:19 for I have a great *s* to do to Baal
 1 Chr. 29:21 *s* unto the LORD . . . and *s* in abundance
 2 Chr. 29:31 come . . . and bring *s* and thank offerings
 Neh. 4:2 will they fortify themselves? will they *s*?
 12:43 that day they offered great *s*, and rejoiced
 Ps. 40:6 (Heb. 10:5) *s* and offering thou didst not
 50:8 I will not approve thee for thy *s* or thy
 51:17 the *s* of God are a broken spirit
 54:6 I will freely *s* unto thee: I will praise thy
 106:37 *s* their sons and their daughters unto devils
 107:22 and let them *s* the *s* of thanksgiving
 Prov. 15:8 (21:27) *s* of the wicked is an abomination
 21:3 justice . . . more acceptable to the LORD than *s*
 Eccl. 5:1 to hear, than to give the *s* of fools
 9:2 alike . . . to him that *s*, and to him that *s* not
 Is. 1:11 what purpose is the multitude of your *s*?
 43:23 neither hast thou honored me with thy *s*
 66:3 that *s* a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck
 Jer. 6:20 not acceptable, nor your *s* sweet unto me
 17:26 *s* of praise, unto the house of the LORD
 Ezek. 39:17 *s* that I do *s* for you, even a great *s*
 Dan. 8:11 by him the daily *s* was taken away
 9:27 shall cause the *s* and the oblation to cease
 11:31 and shall take away the daily *s*, and they
 Hos. 6:6 (Mt. 9:13; 12:7) I desired mercy, and not *s*
 11:2 they *s* unto Baalim, and burned incense to
 Amos 4:4 bring your *s* every morning . . . your tithes
 5:25 (Acts 7:42) offered unto me *s* and offerings
 Jon. 2:9 but I will *s* unto thee with . . . thanksgiving
 Zeph. 1:7 LORD hath prepared a *s*, he hath bid his
 Mal. 1:14 and *s* unto the Lord a corrupt thing
 Mk. 9:49 and every *s* shall be salted with salt
 12:33 more than all whole burnt offerings and *s*
 Lk. 2:24 to offer a *s* according to that which is
 13:1 whose blood Pilate had mingled with their *s*
 Acts 14:13 priest of Jupiter . . . would have done *s* with
 Rom. 12:1 that ye present your bodies a living *s*
 1 Cor. 5:7 even Christ our passover is *s* for us
 8:4 things that are offered in *s* unto idols
 10:28 this is offered in *s* unto idols, eat not
 Eph. 5:2 and a *s* to God for a sweetsmelling savor
 Phil. 2:17 if I be offered upon the *s* and service
 4:18 an odor of a sweet smell, a s acceptable
 Heb. 5:1 he may offer both gifts and *s* for sins
 7:27 needeth not daily . . . to offer up *s*, first for
 8:3 high priest is ordained to offer gifts and *s*
 9:26 to put away sin by the *s* of himself
 10:1 can never with those *s* . . . make the comers
 10:12 after he had offered one *s* for sins for ever
 10:26 sin wilfully . . . remaineth no more *s* for sins
 11:4 Abel offered . . . a more excellent *s* than Cain
 13:16 do good . . . with such *s* God is well pleased
 1 Pet. 2:5 to offer up spiritual *s*, acceptable to
 Rev. 2:14 (2:20) to eat things *s* unto idols, and to

Sacrilege

Rom. 2:22 that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit *s*?

Sad

Gen. 40:6 Joseph . . . looked upon them . . . they were *s*
 1 Sam. 1:18 eat, and her countenance was no more *s*

1 Kgs. 21:5 why is thy spirit so *s*, that thou
 Neh. 2:1 had not been beforetime *s* in his presence
 Ezek. 13:22 righteous *s*, whom I have not made *s*
 Mt. 6:16 not, as the hypocrites, of a *s* countenance
 Mk. 10:22 he was *s* at that saying, and went away
 Lk. 24:17 one to another, as ye walk, and are *s*?

Sadducee See also Pharisee, Scribe

Mt. 16:7 Pharisees and *S* come to his baptism
 3:1 Pharisees also with the *S* came, and tempting
 22:23 (Mk. 12:18; Lk. 20:27) came to him the *S*
 Acts 4:1 captain of the temple, and the *S*, came
 5:17 were with him, (which is the sect of the *S*.)
 23:6 Paul perceived that the one part were *S*

Safe

1 Sam. 12:11 LORD . . . delivered you . . . and ye dwelt *s*
 2 Sam. 18:29 king said, Is the young man Absalom *s*?
 Job 21:9 their houses are *s* from fear, neither is
 Ps. 119:117 hold thou me up, and I shall be *s*
 Prov. 18:10 the righteous runneth into it, and is *s*
 29:25 putteth his trust in the LORD shall be *s*
 Ezek. 34:27 shall be *s* in their land, and shall know
 Acts 23:24 set Paul on, and bring him *s* unto Felix
 Phil. 3:1 is not grievous, but for you it is *s*

Safely

Ps. 78:53 led them on *s*, so that they feared not
 Prov. 1:33 whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell *s*
 3:23 then shalt thou walk in thy way *s*, and thy
 Is. 41:3 he pursued them, and passed *s*; even by
 Jer. 33:16 Judah be saved . . . Jerusalem shall dwell *s*
 Hos. 2:18 and will make them to lie down *s*

Safety

Deut. 33:12 beloved of the LORD shall dwell in *s*
 Job 3:26 was not in *s*, neither had I rest, neither
 5:4 his children are far from *s*, and they are
 24:23 though it be given him to be in *s*, whereon
 Ps. 4:8 for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in *s*
 12:5 I will set him in *s* from him that puffeth
 Prov. 11:14 (24:6) multitude of counselors there is *s*
 21:31 the day of battle: but *s* is of the LORD
 Is. 14:30 feed, and the needy shall lie down in *s*
 1 Thes. 5:3 peace and *s*; then sudden destruction

Sail

Is. 33:23 their mast; they could not spread the *s*
 Acts 18:18 took his leave . . . and *s* thence into Syria
 27:17 should fall into the quicksands, struck *s*

Saint See also Holy

Deut. 33:2 and he came with ten thousands of *s*
 1 Sam. 2:9 he will keep the feet of his *s*
 2 Chr. 6:41 (Ps. 132:9) let thy *s* rejoice in goodness
 Job 5:1 and to which of the *s* wilt thou turn?
 Ps. 16:3 but to the *s* that are in the earth
 30:4 sing unto the LORD, O ye *s* of his, and give
 31:23 O love the LORD, all ye his *s*: for the LORD
 34:9 O fear the LORD, ye his *s*: for there is no
 37:28 loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his *s*
 50:5 gather my *s* together unto me; those that
 79:2 flesh of thy *s* unto the beasts of the earth
 85:8 speak peace unto his people, and to his *s*
 89:7 greatly to be feared in the assembly of the *s*
 97:10 preserveth the souls of his *s*; he delivereth
 116:15 precious . . . is the death of his *s*
 145:10 praise thee . . . and thy *s* shall bless thee
 Prov. 2:8 judgment, and preserveth the way of his *s*
 Dan. 7:18 *s* of the Most High shall take the kingdom
 7:21 (Rev. 13:7) war with the *s*, and prevailed
 8:13 I heard one *s* speaking, and another *s* said
 Hos. 11:12 ruleth with God . . . is faithful with the *s*
 Zech. 14:5 God shall come, and all the *s* with thee
 Mt. 27:52 many bodies of the *s* which slept arose
 Acts 9:13 how much evil he hath done to thy *s* at
 26:10 and many of the *s* did I shut up in prison
 Rom. 1:7 in Rome, beloved of God, called to be *s*

Rom. 8:27 because he maketh intercession for the s
 12:13 distributing to the necessity of s
 15:25 I go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the s
 16:2 ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh s
 1 Cor. 1:2 sanctified in Christ . . called to be s
 6:2 ye not know that the s shall judge the world?
 2 Cor. 8:4 fellowship of the ministering to the s
 9:1 as touching the ministering to the s, it is
 9:12 not only supplieth the want of the s, but is
 Eph. 1:18 the glory of his inheritance in the s
 2:19 foreigners, but fellow citizens with the s
 3:8 unto me, who am less than the least of all s
 3:18 be able to comprehend with all s what is
 4:12 for the perfecting of the s, for the work
 5:3 not be once named among you, as becometh s
 6:18 all perseverance and supplication for all s
 Phil. 4:21 salute every s in Christ Jesus
 Col. 1:12 partakers of the inheritance of the s
 1:26 been hid . . but now is made manifest to his s
 1 Thes. 3:13 the coming of our Lord . . with all his s
 2 Thes. 1:10 he shall come to be glorified in his s
 1 Tim. 5:10 if she have washed the s' feet
 Heb. 6:10 in that ye have ministered to the s
 13:24 that have the rule over you, and all the s
 Jude 3 faith which was once delivered unto the s
 14 the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his s
 Rev. 5:8 full of odors, which are the prayers of s
 8:3 he should offer it with the prayers of all s
 13:7 it was given unto him to make war with the s
 13:10 (14:12) here is the patience . . of the s
 16:6 they have shed the blood of s and prophets
 17:6 the woman drunken with the blood of the s
 18:24 was found the blood of prophets, and of s
 20:9 compassed the camp of the s about

Salt

Gen. 19:26 looked back . . she became a pillar of s
 Lev. 2:13 all thine offerings thou shalt offer s
 Num. 18:19 it is a covenant of s for ever
 Judg. 9:45 beat down the city, and sowed it with s
 2 Kgs. 2:21 spring of the waters, and cast the s in
 Job 6:6 that which is unsavory be eaten without s?
 Ezek. 16:4 thou wast not s at all, nor swaddled
 Mt. 5:13 ye are the s of the earth; but if the s
 Mk. 9:49 s with fire . . sacrifice shall be s with s
 9:50 (Lk. 14:34) s is good; but if the s have lost
 Col. 4:6 your speech . . with grace, seasoned with s
 Jas. 3:12 no fountain both yield s water and fresh

Salutation

Mk. 12:38 scribes . . and love s in the market places
 Lk. 1:29 cast in her mind what manner of s this
 1:41 that, when Elisabeth heard the s of Mary
 1 Cor. 16:21 (Col. 4:18; 2 Thes. 3:17) s of me Paul

Salute

2 Kgs. 4:29 s him not; and if any s thee, answer
 Mt. 5:47 if ye s your brethren only, what do ye
 10:12 and when ye come into a house, s it
 Mk. 15:18 began to s him, Hail, King of the Jews!
 Lk. 10:4 scrip, nor shoes; and s no man by the way
 Rom. 16:16 s one another with a holy kiss
 Heb. 13:24 s all them that have the rule over you

Salvation *See also* Deliverance, Redemption

Gen. 49:18 I have waited for thy s, O LORD
 Ex. 14:13 stand still, and see the s of the LORD
 15:2 (Ps. 118:14; Is. 12:2) and he is become my s
 1 Sam. 2:1 because I rejoice in thy s
 11:13 today the LORD hath wrought s in Israel
 19:5 the LORD wrought a great s for all Israel
 2 Sam. 23:5 for this is all my s, and all my desire
 1 Chr. 16:23 (Ps. 96:2) show . . from day to day his s
 2 Chr. 20:17 see the s of the LORD . . O Judah
 Job 13:16 he also shall be my s; for a hypocrite
 Ps. 3:8 s belongeth unto the LORD; thy blessing
 13:5 thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy s

Ps. 14:7 (53:6) oh that the s of Israel were come out
 20:5 we will rejoice in thy s, and in the name
 27:1 LORD is my light and my s; whom shall I fear?
 35:3 persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy s
 37:39 but the s of the righteous is of the LORD
 40:10 I have declared thy faithfulness and thy s
 40:16 (70:4) let such as love thy s say continually
 62:2 (62:6) he only is my rock and my s; he is my
 62:7 in God is my s and my glory; the rock of my
 68:20 he that is our God is the God of s
 74:12 King . . working s in the midst of the earth
 78:22 believed not in God . . trusted not in his s
 85:9 surely his s is nigh them that fear him
 91:16 life will I satisfy him, and show him my s
 98:3 ends of the earth have seen the s of our God
 116:13 I will take the cup of s, and call upon
 119:81 my soul fainteth for thy s; but I hope in
 119:123 mine eyes fail for thy s, and for the
 119:155 s is far from the wicked: for they seek
 132:16 I will also clothe her priests with s
 144:10 it is he that giveth s unto kings
 149:4 the LORD . . will beautify the meek with s
 Is. 12:2 behold, God is my s; I will trust, and not
 25:9 we will be glad and rejoice in his s
 26:1 s will God appoint for walls and bulwarks
 33:2 be thou their arm every morning, our s also
 45:17 be saved in the LORD with an everlasting s
 46:13 my s shall not tarry: and I will place s in
 49:6 (Acts 13:47) be my s unto the end of the earth
 51:6 shall vanish away . . but my s shall be for ever
 52:7 good tidings of good, that publisheth s
 56:1 my s is near to come, and my righteousness
 59:16 therefore his arm brought s unto him
 59:17 a breastplate . . a helmet of s upon his head
 60:18 shall call thy walls S, and thy gates Praise
 61:10 he hath clothed me with the garments of s
 62:11 the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy s cometh
 63:5 therefore mine own arm brought s unto me
 Jer. 3:23 in vain is s hoped for from the hills
 Lam. 3:26 and quietly wait for the s of the LORD
 Jon. 2:9 pay . . that I have vowed, S is of the LORD
 Hab. 3:13 wentest forth for the s of thy people
 Zech. 9:9 he is just, and having s; lowly
 Lk. 1:69 hath raised up a horn of s for us in the
 1:77 to give knowledge of s unto his people by
 2:30 for mine eyes have seen thy s
 3:6 and all flesh shall see the s of God
 19:9 this day is s come to this house, forasmuch
 Jn. 4:22 know what we worship; for s is of the Jews
 Acts 4:12 neither is there s in any other
 13:26 feareth God, to you is the word of this s
 16:17 high God, which show unto us the way of s
 28:28 the s of God is sent unto the Gentiles
 Rom. 1:16 it is the power of God unto s to every
 10:10 with the mouth confession is made unto s
 11:11 rather through their fall s is come unto
 13:11 now is our s nearer than when we believed
 2 Cor. 1:6 afflicted, it is for your consolation and s
 6:2 accepted time; behold, now is the day of s
 7:10 for godly sorrow worketh repentance to s
 Eph. 1:13 the word of truth, the gospel of your s
 6:17 the helmet of s, and the sword of the Spirit
 Phil. 1:19 shall turn to my s through your prayer
 2:12 work out your own s with fear and trembling
 1 Thes. 5:8 and for a helmet, the hope of s
 5:9 but to obtain s by our Lord Jesus Christ
 2 Thes. 2:13 chosen you to s through sanctification
 2 Tim. 2:10 they may also obtain the s which is in
 3:15 able to make thee wise unto s through faith
 Tit. 2:11 grace of God that bringeth s hath appeared
 Heb. 1:14 minister for them who shall be heirs of s?
 2:3 how shall we escape, if we neglect so great s
 5:9 author of eternal s unto all them that obey
 6:9 better things of you . . things that accompany s
 9:28 appear the second time without sin unto s
 1 Pet. 1:5 by the power of God through faith unto s
 1:9 end of your faith, even the s of your souls
 2 Pet. 3:15 that the long-suffering of our Lord is s
 Jude 3 diligence to write unto you of the common s

Rev. 7:10 saying, *S* to our God which sitteth upon
12:10 now is come *s* . . . strength, and the kingdom
19:1 alleluia; *S*, and glory, and honor, and power

Samaria

1 Kgs. 20:1 (2 Kgs. 6:24) went up and besieged *S*
2 Kgs. 6:25 and there was a great famine in *S*
Is. 7:9 head of Ephraim is *S*, and the head of *S* is
Ezek. 16:46 thine elder sister is *S*, she and her
Hos. 13:16 *S* shall become desolate; for she hath
Jn. 4:4 and he must needs go through *S*
Acts 1:8 in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in *S*

Samaritan

Mt. 10:5 and into any city of the *S* enter ye not
Lk. 9:52 entered into a village of the *S*, to make
Jn. 4:9 for the Jews have no dealings with the *S*
4:39 many of the *S* of that city believed on him

Same

Ps. 102:27 (Heb. 1:12) thou art the *s*, and thy years
Mt. 5:46 have ye? do not even the publicans the *s*?
Acts 1:11 this *s* Jesus, which is taken up from you
Rom. 2:1 for thou that judgest doest the *s* things
10:12 for the *s* Lord over all is rich unto all
12:16 be of the *s* mind one toward another
1 Cor. 12:4 diversities of gifts, but the *s* Spirit
Eph. 3:6 should be fellow heirs, and of the *s* body
Heb. 13:8 Jesus Christ the *s* yesterday, and today

Samson

Judg. 13:24–16:31
Heb. 11:32 tell of Gideon, and of Barak, and of *S*

Samuel

Born, 1 Sam. 1:19–20; dedicated to God, 1 Sam. 1:
21–28; ministered before God, 1 Sam. 2:11, 18–21;
called, 1 Sam. 3:1–18; judged Israel, 1 Sam. 7:3–17;
warned Israel for requesting a king, 1 Sam. 8:10–18;
anointed Saul king, 1 Sam. 10:1–8; reasoned with
Israel, 1 Sam. 12; reproved Saul, 1 Sam. 13:8–15;
15:10–23; hewed Agag in pieces, 1 Sam. 15:33;
anointed David, 1 Sam. 16:1–13; died, 1 Sam. 25:1;
28:3.

1 Sam. 28:11 and he said, Bring me up *S*
Jer. 15:1 though Moses and *S* stood before me, yet
Acts 3:24 prophets from *S* and those that follow
13:20 four hundred and fifty years, until *S* the

Sanctification

See also Consecration,
Holiness, Righteousness

1 Cor. 1:30 unto us wisdom . . . and, *s* and redemption
1 Thes. 4:3 this is the will of God, even your *s*
2 Thes. 2:13 (1 Pet. 1:2) through *s* of the Spirit

Sanctify

See also Consecrate, Hallow,
Purify, Separate

Gen. 2:3 and God blessed the seventh day, and *s* it
Ex. 13:2 *s* unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever
19:10 go unto the people, and *s* them today
29:37 make an atonement for the altar, and *s* it
29:43 and the tabernacle shall be *s* by my glory
31:13 know that I am the LORD that doth *s* you
Lev. 8:10 tabernacle and all . . . therein, and *s* them
10:3 I will be *s* in them that come nigh me
11:44 (20:7) *s* yourselves, and ye shall be holy
21:8 *s* him . . . for I the LORD, which *s* you, am holy
27:14 when a man shall *s* his house to be holy
Num. 11:18 *s* yourselves against tomorrow, and ye
20:13 strove with the LORD, and he was *s* in them
Deut. 5:12 keep the sabbath day to *s* it, as the
15:19 firstling males . . . thou shalt *s* unto the LORD
32:51 because ye *s* me not in the midst of . . . Israel
Josh. 3:5 *s* yourselves: for tomorrow the LORD will
7:13 *s* the people, and say, *S* yourselves against
1 Chr. 15:14 priests and the Levites *s* themselves
2 Chr. 7:16 for now have I chosen and *s* this house
29:17 they *s* the house of the LORD in eight days

Neh. 13:22 and keep the gates, to *s* the sabbath day
Is. 5:16 God that is holy shall be *s* in righteousness
8:13 *s* the LORD of hosts himself; and let him be
29:23 they shall *s* my name, and *s* the Holy One
Jer. 1:5 thou camest forth out of the womb I *s* thee
Ezek. 20:41 and I will be *s* in you before the heathen
36:23 I will *s* my great name, which was profaned
37:28 heathen shall know . . . I the LORD do *s* Israel
Joel 1:14 (2:15) *s* ye a fast, call a solemn assembly
Mt. 23:17 the gold, or the temple that *s* the gold?
Jn. 17:17 *s* them through thy truth; thy word is truth
17:19 I *s* myself, that they also might be *s*
Acts 20:32 inheritance among all them which are *s*
26:18 them which are *s* by faith that is in me
1 Cor. 1:2 to them that are *s* in Christ Jesus
6:11 but ye are washed, but ye are *s*, but ye are
7:14 the unbelieving husband is *s* by the wife
Eph. 5:26 might *s* and cleanse it with the washing
1 Thes. 5:23 the very God of peace *s* you wholly
1 Tim. 4:5 it is *s* by the word of God and prayer
Heb. 2:11 that *s* and they who are *s* are all of one
9:13 if the blood . . . *s* to the purifying of the flesh
10:10 *s* through the offering of the body of Jesus
10:29 blood of the covenant, wherewith he was *s*
13:12 he might *s* the people with his own blood
1 Pet. 3:15 *s* the Lord God in your hearts
Jude 1 to them that are *s* by God the Father

Sanctuary

See also Church, Tabernacle,
Temple

Ex. 15:17 in the *s*, O LORD, which thy hands have
25:8 let them make me a *s*; that I may dwell among
36:1 all manner of work for the service of the *s*
Lev. 19:30 (26:2) keep my sabbaths, and reverence my *s*
21:12 shall he go out of the *s*, nor profane the *s*
Num. 19:20 cut off . . . because he hath defiled the *s*
1 Chr. 22:19 build ye the *s* of the LORD God
28:10 hath chosen thee to build a house for the *s*
2 Chr. 30:8 enter . . . his *s*, which he hath sanctified
Ps. 63:2 glory, so as I have seen thee in the *s*
73:17 I went into the *s* of God; then understood I
74:3 that the enemy hath done wickedly in the *s*
77:13 thy way, O God, is in the *s*; who is so great
78:69 and he built his *s* like high places
96:6 before him: strength and beauty are in his *s*
102:19 hath looked down from the height of his *s*
114:2 Judah was his *s*, and Israel his dominion
134:2 lift up your hands in the *s*, and bless the
150:1 praise ye the LORD. Praise God in his *s*
Is. 8:14 he shall be for a *s*; but for a stone of
16:12 shall come to his *s* to pray; but he shall
60:13 to beautify the place of my *s*; and I will
63:18 our adversaries have trodden down thy *s*
Jer. 17:12 glorious high throne . . . the place of our *s*
51:51 strangers are come into the *s* of the LORD's
Lam. 1:10 seen that the heathen entered into her *s*
2:7 cast off his altar, he hath abhorred his *s*
Ezek. 5:11 because thou hast defiled my *s* with all
11:16 yet will I be to them as a little *s* in the
23:38 they have defiled my *s* in the same day
24:21 I will profane my *s*, the excellency of your
37:26 set my *s* in the midst of them for evermore
44:7 in that ye have brought into my *s* strangers
48:8 and the *s* shall be in the midst of it
Dan. 8:14 hundred days; then shall the *s* be cleansed
9:17 face to shine upon thy *s* that is desolate
9:26 shall come shall destroy the city and the *s*
11:31 they shall pollute the *s* of strength
Zeph. 3:4 her priests have polluted the *s*, they have
Heb. 8:2 a minister of the *s* . . . of the true tabernacle
9:1 ordinances of divine service, and a worldly *s*

Sand

Gen. 22:17 (Heb. 11:12) multiply thy seed . . . as the *s*
Ps. 139:18 they are more in number than the *s*
Prov. 27:3 stone is heavy, and the *s* weighty
Is. 10:22 (Rom. 9:27) as the *s* of the sea . . . a remnant
48:19 thy seed also had been as the *s*

Hos. 1:10 Israel shall be as the *s* of the sea
Mt. 7:26 foolish man . . . built his house upon the *s*
Rev. 20:8 number of whom is as the *s* of the sea

Sandal

Mk. 6:9 be shod with *s*; and not put on two coats

Sang *See* Sing

Sank *See* Sink

Sapphire

Is. 54:11 behold, I will . . . lay thy foundations with *s*
Ezek. 1:26 throne, as the appearance of a *s* stone
Rev. 21:19 first foundation was jasper . . . second, *s*

Sarah (Sarai)

Wife of Abraham, Gen. 11:29; barren, Gen. 11:30;
Sarai and Hagar, Gen. 16:1–6; represented as Abra-
ham's sister, Gen. 12:10–20; 20:1–18; name changed to
Sarah, Gen. 17:15; laughed at the LORD's promise,
Gen. 18:9–15; bare Isaac, Gen. 21:1–8; jealous of
Ishmael, Gen. 21:9–11; died at Hebron, Gen. 23:2;
buried in Machpelah, Gen. 23:19.

Rom. 4:19 neither yet the deadness of *S*'s womb
Heb. 11:11 through faith also *S* herself received
1 Pet. 3:6 as *S* obeyed Abraham, calling him lord

Sat *See* Sit

Satan *See also* Adversary, Beelzebub,
Devil

Job 1:6 (2:1) came . . . before the LORD, and *S* came
Ps. 109:6 over him: and let *S* stand at his right hand
Zech. 3:1 *S* standing at his right hand to resist
Mt. 4:10 (Lk. 4:8) get thee hence, *S*: for it is written
12:26 (Mk. 3:23; Lk. 11:18) if *S* cast out *S*, he is
16:23 (Mk. 8:33) unto Peter, Get thee behind me, *S*
Mk. 1:13 in the wilderness forty days tempted of *S*
4:15 *S* cometh immediately, and taketh away the
Lk. 10:18 I behold *S* as lightning fall from heaven
13:16 ought not this woman . . . whom *S* hath bound
22:3 then entered *S* into Judas surnamed Iscariot
22:31 Simon, behold, *S* hath desired to have you
Acts 26:18 to light, and from the power of *S* unto God
Rom. 16:20 God of peace shall bruise *S* under your
1 Cor. 5:5 to deliver such a one unto *S* for the
7:5 that *S* tempt you not for your incontinency
2 Cor. 2:11 lest *S* should get an advantage of us
11:14 for *S* himself is transformed into an angel
12:7 a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of *S* to
1 Thes. 2:18 would have come . . . but *S* hindered us
2 Thes. 2:9 whose coming is after the working of *S*
1 Tim. 1:20 whom I have delivered unto *S*, that they
5:15 for some are already turned aside after *S*
Rev. 2:9 and are not, but are the synagogue of *S*
2:13 where thou dwellest, even where *S*'s seat is
2:24 and which have not known the depths of *S*
3:9 I will make them of the synagogue of *S*
12:9 that old serpent, called the Devil, and *S*
20:2 which is the Devil, and *S*, and bound him a
20:7 thousand years are expired, *S* shall be loosed

Satiate

Jer. 31:14 *s* the soul of the priests with fatness
31:25 for I have *s* the weary soul, and I have

Satisfy *See also* Content

Lev. 26:26 your bread . . . ye shall eat, and not be *s*
Job 27:14 his offspring shall not be *s* with bread
Ps. 17:15 shall be *s*, when I awake, with thy likeness
22:26 the meek shall eat and be *s*: they shall
36:8 abundantly *s* with the fatness of thy house
63:5 my soul shall be *s* as with marrow and fatness
65:4 we shall be *s* with the goodness of thy house
90:14 O *s* us early with thy mercy; that we may
91:16 with long life will I *s* him, and show him

Ps. 107:9 for he *s* the longing soul, and filleth the
132:15 provision: I will *s* her poor with bread
145:16 and *s* the desire of every living thing
Prov. 12:11 tillesh thy land shall be *s* with bread
13:25 the righteous eateth to the *s* of his soul
14:14 and a good man shall be *s* from himself
19:23 he that hath it shall abide *s*; he shall not
27:20 never full; so the eyes of man are never *s*
30:15 there are three things that are never *s*
Eccl. 1:8 eye is not *s* with seeing, nor the ear
5:10 loveth silver shall not be *s* with silver
Is. 53:11 of the travail of his soul, and shall be *s*
55:2 bread? and your labor for that which *s* not?
58:11 *s* thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones
Jer. 31:14 my people shall be *s* with my goodness
50:19 and his soul shall be *s* upon mount Ephraim
Ezek. 7:19 they shall not *s* their souls, neither
Joel 2:19 corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be *s*
Mic. 6:14 thou shalt eat, but not be *s*; and thy
Col. 2:23 not in any honor to the *s* of the flesh

Saul *See* Paul

Saul king of Israel

Son of Kish, 1 Sam. 9:1–2; met Samuel, 1 Sam. 9:5–
24; anointed by Samuel, 1 Sam. 10:1–8; prophesied
with the prophets, 1 Sam. 10:9–13; chosen king at
Mizpeh, 1 Sam. 10:17–24; defeated the Ammonites,
1 Sam. 11:5–11; made king in Gilgal, 1 Sam. 11:12–
15; reproved for his burnt offering, 1 Sam. 13:8–15;
built an altar, 1 Sam. 14:35; rejected as king, 1 Sam.
15:11–30; refreshed by David's harp playing, 1 Sam.
16:14–23; became jealous of David, 1 Sam. 18:6–30;
sought to kill David, 1 Sam. 19:1–17; killed the
priests of Nob, 1 Sam. 22:11–19; spared by David, 1
Sam. 24:1–7; 26:1–12; consulted the woman of En-
dor, 1 Sam. 28:3–25; died and buried, 1 Sam. 31.

Acts 13:21 desired a king: and God gave them *S*

Save *See also* Deliver, Redeem, Rescue

Gen. 45:7 to *s* your lives by a great deliverance
50:20 God meant . . . good . . . to *s* much people alive
Ex. 1:17 but the midwives . . . the men children alive
14:30 the LORD *s* Israel that day out of the hand
Deut. 20:4 to fight . . . against your enemies, to *s* you
28:29 spoiled evermore, and no man shall *s* thee
Judg. 6:15 O my Lord, wherewith shall I *s* Israel?
7:7 three hundred men that lapped will I *s* you
1 Sam. 4:3 fetch the ark . . . among us, it may *s* us
10:19 rejected your God, who himself *s* you out
10:27 how shall this man *s* us? And they despised
14:6 no restraint to the LORD to *s* by many or by
17:47 that the LORD *s* not with sword and spear
2 Sam. 16:16 unto Absalom, God *s* the king, God *s*
22:28 (Ps. 18:27) afflicted people thou wilt *s*
22:42 (Ps. 18:41) looked, but there was none to *s*
2 Kgs. 11:12 (2 Chr. 23:11) and said, God *s* the king
19:19 (Is. 37:20) *s* thou us out of his hand, that
19:34 (Is. 37:35) I will defend this city, to *s* it
1 Chr. 11:14 the LORD *s* them by a great deliverance
16:35 (Ps. 106:47) *S* us, O God of our salvation
2 Chr. 32:22 the LORD *s* Hezekiah and . . . Jerusalem
Job 2:6 behold, he is in thine hand; but *s* his life
5:15 he *s* the poor from the sword, from their
22:29 is lifting up; and he shall *s* the humble
40:14 that thine own right hand can *s* thee
Ps. 3:7 arise, O LORD; *s* me, O my God; for thou hast
6:4 deliver my soul . . . *s* me for thy mercies' sake
7:1 *s* me from all them that persecute me
20:6 now know I that the LORD *s* his anointed
28:9 *s* thy people, and bless thine inheritance
33:16 is no king *s* by the multitude of a host
34:18 the LORD . . . *s* such as be of a contrite spirit
44:3 neither did their own arm *s* them; but thy
54:1 *s* me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by
55:16 I will call upon God . . . the LORD shall *s* me
59:2 workers of iniquity, and *s* me from bloody

Ps. 69:1 s me, O God; for the waters are come in
69:35 God will s Zion, and will build the cities
72:4 he shall s the children of the needy
76:9 God arose to judgment, to s all the meek
80:3 (80:7, 19) thy face to shine; and we shall be s
86:2 my God, s thy servant that trusteth in thee
106:8 nevertheless he s them for his name's sake
107:13 and he s them out of their distresses
109:26 my God: O s me according to thy mercy
119:94 I am thine, s me; for I have sought thy
138:7 wilt revive me . . . thy right hand shall s me
145:19 also will hear their cry, and will s them
Prov. 20:22 wait on the LORD, and he shall s thee
28:18 whoso walketh uprightly shall be s
Is. 25:9 we have waited for him, and he will s us
30:15 in returning and rest shall ye be s
33:22 the LORD is our King: he will s us
35:4 God with a recompense; he will . . . s you
45:22 look unto me, and be ye s, all the ends
47:15 every one to his quarter; none shall s thee
49:25 contend with him . . . and I will s thy children
59:1 LORD's hand is not shortened, that it cannot s
63:1 I that speak in righteousness, mighty to s
69:3 afflicted . . . the angel of his presence s them
64:5 in those is continuance, and we shall be s
Jer. 2:28 if they can s thee in the time of thy trouble
4:14 heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be s
8:20 past, the summer is ended, and we are not s
15:20 am with thee to s thee and to deliver thee
17:14 I shall be healed; s me, and I shall be s
23:6 (33:16) in his days Judah shall be s
30:7 time of Jacob's trouble: but he shall be s
30:10 (46:27) for, lo, I will s thee from afar
42:11 be not afraid . . . for I am with you to s you
Ezek. 34:22 therefore will I s my flock, and they
36:29 will also s you from all your uncleanness
37:23 but I will s them out of all their dwelling
Hos. 1:7 s them by . . . God . . . will not s them by bow
13:10 where is any other that may s thee in all
Hab. 1:12 how long shall I cry . . . and thou wilt not s!
Zeph. 3:19 I will s her that halteth, and gather
Zech. 8:7 I will s my people from the east country
9:16 God shall s them in that day as the flock
Mt. 1:21 for he shall s his people from their sins
8:25 and awoke him, saying, Lord, s us: we perish
10:22 (24:13; Mk. 13:13) endureth . . . end shall be s
14:30 beginning to sink, he cried . . . Lord, s me
16:25 (Mk. 8:35; Lk. 9:24) s his life shall lose it
18:11 (Lk. 19:10) come to s that which was lost
19:25 (Mk. 10:26; Lk. 18:26) who then can be s?
24:22 (Mk. 13:20) there should no flesh be s
27:40 (Mk. 15:30) s thyself . . . come down from the
27:42 (Mk. 15:31; Lk. 23:35) he s others; himself
Mk. 3:4 (Lk. 6:9) do evil? to s life, or to kill?
16:16 that believeth and is baptized shall be s
Lk. 7:50 woman, Thy faith hath s thee; go in peace
9:56 not come to destroy men's lives, but to s
13:23 Lord, are there few that be s? And he said
18:42 receive thy sight: thy faith hath s thee
Jn. 3:17 but that the world through him might be s
5:34 but these things I say, that ye might be s
10:9 by me if any man enter in, he shall be s
12:27 Father, s me from this hour: but for this
12:47 not to judge the world, but to s the world
Acts 2:21 (Rom. 10:13) call on the name . . . shall be s
4:12 is none other name . . . whereby we must be s
15:1 except ye be circumcised . . . ye cannot be s
15:11 we believe that . . . we shall be s, even as they
16:31 believe on the Lord Jesus . . . thou shalt be s
27:43 centurion, willing to s Paul, kept them
Rom. 5:9 we shall be s from wrath through him
5:10 being reconciled, we shall be s by his life
8:24 we are s by hope: but hope that is seen is
9:27 Israel be as the sand . . . a remnant shall be s
10:1 prayer . . . for Israel is, that they might be s
10:9 believe in thine heart . . . thou shalt be s
11:26 so all Israel shall be s: as it is written
1 Cor. 1:18 unto us which are s, it is the power
1:21 by the foolishness of preaching to s them

1 Cor. 3:15 shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be s
5:5 spirit may be s in the day of the Lord Jesus
7:16 shalt s thy husband? or . . . shalt s thy wife?
9:22 to all men, that I might by all means s some
15:2 by which . . . ye are s, if ye keep in memory
2 Cor. 2:15 in them that are s, and in them that perish
Eph. 2:8 by grace are ye s through faith; and that
1 Thes. 2:16 to the Gentiles that they might be s
2 Thes. 2:10 love of the truth, that they might be s
1 Tim. 1:15 Jesus came into the world to s sinners
2:4 who will have all men to be s, and to come
4:16 shalt both s thyself, and them that hear thee
2 Tim. 1:9 who hath s us, and called us with a holy
Tit. 3:5 but according to his mercy he s us
Heb. 5:7 unto him that was able to s him from death
7:25 he is able also to s them to the uttermost
Jas. 1:21 word, which is able to s your souls
2:14 faith, and have not works? can faith s him?
4:12 lawgiver, who is able to s and to destroy
5:15 and the prayer of faith shall s the sick
5:20 shall s a soul from death, and shall hide a
1 Pet. 3:20 that is, eight souls were s by water
4:18 if the righteous scarcely be s, where shall
2 Pet. 2:5 spared not the old world, but s Noah
Jude 5 how that the Lord, having s the people out
23 others s with fear, pulling them out of
Rev. 21:24 which are s shall walk in the light of

Saviour See also Deliverer, Redeemer

2 Sam. 22:3 my high tower, and my refuge, my s
2 Kgs. 13:5 the LORD gave Israel a s, so that they
Neh. 9:27 thy manifold mercies thou gavest them s
Ps. 106:21 they forgot God their s, which had done
Is. 19:20 he shall send them a s, and a great one
43:11 am the LORD; and beside me there is no s
45:21 just God and a S; there is none beside me
49:26 that I the LORD am thy S and thy Redeemer
60:16 thou shalt know that I the LORD am thy S
63:8 surely they are my people . . . so he was their S
Jer. 14:8 O the hope of Israel, the S thereof in
Hos. 13:4 no god but me . . . there is no s beside me
Obad. 21 s shall come up on mount Zion to judge
Lk. 1:47 and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my S
2:11 is born this day in the city of David a S
Jn. 4:42 is indeed the Christ, the S of the world
Acts 5:31 hath God exalted . . . to be a Prince and a S
13:23 his promise, raised unto Israel a S, Jesus
Eph. 5:23 the church; and he is the s of the body
Phil. 3:20 whence also we look for the S, the Lord
1 Tim. 4:10 who is the S of all men, specially of S
2 Tim. 1:10 made manifest by the appearing of our S
Tit. 2:13 appearing of the great God and our s
2 Pet. 1:1 righteousness of God and our S Jesus
1 Jn. 4:14 sent the Son to be the S of the world
Jude 25 to the only wise God our S, be glory and

Savor

Gen. 8:21 the LORD smelled a sweet s
Song 1:3 because of the s of thy good ointments
Mt. 5:13 (Lk. 14:34) but if the salt have lost his s
2 Cor. 2:14 maketh manifest the s of his knowledge
2:15 for we are unto God a sweet s of Christ
Eph. 5:2 a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling s

Savory

Gen. 27:4 make me s meat, such as I love, and bring

Saw See See

Say See also Speak

1 Kgs. 22:14 (2 Chr. 18:13) what the LORD s . . . I speak
Mt. 16:13 (Mk. 8:27; Lk. 9:18) whom do men s that I
23:3 but do not ye after . . . for they s, and do not
Jn. 16:12 things to s unto you, but ye cannot bear

Saying

Ps. 78:2 in a parable: I will utter dark s of old
Prov. 1:6 the words of the wise, and their dark s

Mt. 28:15 this *s* is commonly reported among . . . Jews
 Lk. 2:50 they understood not the *s* which he spake
 2:51 his mother kept all these *s* in her heart
 Jn. 8:51 (8:52) keep my *s*, he shall never see death
 21:23 then went this *s* abroad among the brethren
 1 Cor. 15:54 then shall be brought to pass the *s*

Scale

Lev. 11:9 (Deut. 14:9) whatsoever hath fins and *s*
 Job 41:15 his *s* are his pride, shut up together as
 Prov. 21:22 a wise man *s* the city of the mighty
 Is. 40:12 and weighed the mountains in *s*
 Acts 9:18 there fell from his eyes as it had been *s*

Scapegoat See also Goat, Kid, Sheep

Lev. 16:8 one lot for the LORD. . . other lot for the *s*

Scarce

Rom. 5:7 for *s* for a righteous man will one die
 1 Pet. 4:18 if the righteous *s* be saved, where

Scare

Job 7:14 thou *s* me with dreams, and terriest me

Scarlet See also Purple

Gen. 38:28 midwife. . . bound upon his hand a *s* thread
 Josh. 2:18 bind this line of *s* thread in the window
 Is. 1:18 though your sins be as *s*, they shall be put
 Dan. 5:29 they clothed Daniel with *s*, and put
 Mt. 27:28 stripped him, and put on him a *s* robe
 Rev. 17:3 I saw a woman sit upon a *s*-colored beast

Scatter See also Disperse

Gen. 11:4 and let us make us a name, lest we be *s*
 49:7 divide them in Jacob, and *s* them in Israel
 Lev. 26:33 I will *s* you among the heathen, and will
 Num. 10:35 rise up, LORD. . . let thine enemies be *s*
 Neh. 1:8 if ye transgress, I will *s* you abroad
 Ps. 60:1 God, thou hast cast us off, thou hast *s* us
 68:1 let God arise, let his enemies be *s*
 68:30 *s* thou the people that delight in war
 92:9 all the workers of iniquity shall be *s*
 147:16 like wool: he *s* the hoar frost like ashes
 Prov. 11:24 there is that *s*, and yet increaseth
 20:8 in the throne of judgment *s* away all evil
 20:26 a wise king *s* the wicked, and bringeth
 Jer. 9:16 I will *s* them also among the heathen
 10:21 not prosper. . . all their flocks shall be *s*
 13:24 therefore will I *s* them as the stubble
 23:1 the pastors that destroy and *s* the sheep
 Ezek. 11:16 I have *s* them among the countries, yet
 12:15 when I shall *s* them among the nations
 34:6 flock was *s* upon all the face of the earth
 Dan. 12:7 to *s* the power of the holy people
 Zech. 7:14 I *s* them with a whirlwind among all the
 Mt. 9:36 were *s* abroad, as sheep having no shepherd
 12:30 (Lk. 11:23) he that gathereth not with me *s*
 Jn. 16:32 that ye shall be *s*, every man to his own
 Acts 5:36 and all, as many as obeyed him, were *s*
 8:4 that were *s* abroad went every where preaching

Scattered See also Scatter, Dispersed

1 Kgs. 22:17 (2 Chr. 18:16) I saw all Israel *s* upon
 Jer. 50:17 Israel is a *s* sheep: the lions have
 Jas. 1:1 to the twelve tribes which are *s* abroad
 1 Pet. 1:1 to the strangers *s* throughout Pontus

Sceptre

Gen. 49:10 the *s* shall not depart from Judah
 Num. 24:17 a *S* shall rise out of Israel, and shall
 Ps. 45:6 (Heb. 1:8) the *s* of thy kingdom is a right *s*
 Is. 14:5 the LORD hath broken. . . the *s* of the rulers

Schism

1 Cor. 12:25 that there should be no *s* in the body

School

Acts 19:9 disputing daily in the *s* of one Tyrannus

Schoolmaster

Gal. 3:24 the law was our *s* to bring us unto Christ

Science

Dan. 1:4 cunning in knowledge, and understanding *s*
 1 Tim. 6:20 and oppositions of *s* falsely so called

Scoffer

2 Pet. 3:3 there shall come in the last days *s*

Scorn See also Contempt, Derision, Laugh, Reproach

Job 16:20 my friends *s* me: but mine eye poureth
 Prov. 3:34 surely he *s* the scorners: but he giveth

Scorner

Prov. 1:22 *s* delight in their scorning, and fools
 3:34 he scorneth the *s*: but he giveth grace unto
 9:8 reprove not a *s*, lest he hate thee: rebuke a
 13:1 instruction: but a *s* heareth not rebuke
 14:6 a *s* seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not
 15:12 a *s* loveth not one that reproveth him
 19:25 smite a *s*, and the simple will beware
 21:24 proud and haughty *s* is his name, who dealeth
 24:9 is sin: and the *s* is an abomination to men
 Is. 29:20 brought to nought, and the *s* is consumed

Scornful

Ps. 1:1 sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the *s*
 Prov. 29:8 *s* men bring a city into a snare
 Is. 28:14 hear the word of the LORD, ye *s* men

Scorpion

Deut. 8:15 wherein were fiery serpents, and *s*
 1 Kgs. 12:11 (2 Chr. 10:11) will chastise you with *s*
 Lk. 10:19 unto you power to tread on serpents and *s*
 11:12 he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a *s*?
 Rev. 9:3 power, as the *s* of the earth have power

Scourge

Lev. 19:20 nor freedom given her: she shall be *s*
 Job 5:21 thou shalt be hid from the *s* of the tongue
 9:23 if the *s* slay suddenly, he will laugh at
 Is. 10:26 LORD of hosts shall stir up a *s* for him
 28:15 when the overflowing *s* shall pass through
 Mt. 10:17 and they will *s* you in their synagogues
 20:19 (Mk. 10:34; Lk. 18:33) to the Gentiles. . . to *s*
 23:34 some of them shall ye *s* in your synagogues
 27:26 (Mk. 15:15; Jn. 19:1) when he had *s* Jesus
 Jn. 2:15 made a *s* of small cords, he drove them all
 Acts 22:25 is it lawful. . . to *s* a man that is a Roman
 Heb. 12:6 and *s* every son whom he receiveth

Scribe See also Lawyer

Ezra 7:6 Ezra. . . was a ready *s* in the law of Moses
 Mt. 5:20 shall exceed the righteousness of the *s*
 7:29 (Mk. 1:22) having authority, and not as the *s*
 8:19 a certain *s* came, and said. . . Master, I will
 13:52 every *s* which is instructed unto the kingdom
 23:2 the *s* and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat
 23:13 (Lk. 11:44) woe unto you, *s* and Pharisees
 Mk. 9:14 disciples. . . and the *s* questioning with them
 12:38 (Lk. 20:46) beware of the *s*, which love to
 Lk. 6:7 *s* and Pharisees watched him, whether he
 22:2 priests and *s* sought how they might kill him
 1 Cor. 1:20 where is the wise? where is the *s*?

Scrip

Mt. 10:10 (Mk. 6:8; Lk. 9:3) nor *s* for your journey
 Lk. 22:36 let him take it, and likewise his *s*

Scripture

Dan. 10:21 show thee that which is noted in the *S*
 Mt. 22:29 (Mk. 12:24) ye do err, not knowing the *S*
 Lk. 4:21 this day is this *S* fulfilled in your ears
 24:27 expounded unto them in all the *S* the things

Lk. 24:32 our heart burn . . . while he opened to us the S
 24:45 opened . . . that they might understand the S
 Jn. 2:22 he had said this . . . and they believed the S
 5:39 search the S; for in them ye think ye have
 10:35 and the S cannot be broken
 20:9 yet they knew not the S, that he must rise
 Acts 8:35 began at the same S, and preached . . . Jesus
 17:11 searched the S daily, whether those things
 18:28 showing by the S that Jesus was Christ
 Rom. 1:2 promised . . . by his prophets in the holy S
 15:4 we through patience and comfort of the S
 1 Cor. 15:3 died for our sins according to the S
 Gal. 3:8 the S, foreseeing that God would justify
 3:22 but the S hath concluded all under sin
 2 Tim. 3:15 from a child thou hast known the holy S
 3:16 all S is given by inspiration of God
 2 Pet. 1:20 no prophecy of the S is of any private
 3:16 unstable wrest, as they do also the other S

Scroll

Is. 34:4 heavens shall be rolled together as a s
 Rev. 6:14 heaven departed as a s when it is rolled

Sea See also Lake

Gen. 1:10 gathering together of the waters called he S
 Ex. 14:21 the s to go back . . . and made the s dry land
 Deut. 30:13 say, Who shall go over the s for us
 Job 7:12 am I a s, or a whale, that thou testest
 28:14 and the s saith, It is not with me
 38:8 or who shut up the s with doors
 Ps. 66:6 he turned the s into dry land; they went
 72:8 (Zech. 9:10) have dominion also from s to s
 77:19 thy way is in the s, and thy path in the
 104:25 so is this great and wide s, wherein are
 114:3 s saw it, and fled: Jordan was driven back
 Eccl. 1:7 run into the s; yet the s is not full
 Is. 11:9 (Hab. 2:14) be full . . . as the waters cover the s
 50:2 behold, at my rebuke I dry up the s
 57:20 but the wicked are like the troubled s
 Jon. 1:15 took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the s
 Mt. 8:26 (Mk. 4:39) and rebuked the winds and the s
 13:47 like unto a net, that was cast into the s
 14:26 (Mk. 6:49; Jn. 6:19) saw him walking on the s
 23:15 compass s and land to make one proselyte
 1 Cor. 10:1 our fathers . . . all passed through the s
 Rev. 4:6 before the throne there was a s of glass
 15:2 I saw as it were a s of glass mingled with
 16:3 second angel poured out his vial upon the s
 21:1 were passed away; and there was no more s

Seal See also Signet

Song 8:6 set me as a s upon thine heart, as a s
 Is. 29:11 unto you as the words of a book that is s
 Dan. 12:4 shut up the words, and s the book
 Job 27:66 and made the sepulchre sure, s the stone
 Jn. 3:33 hath set to his s that God is true
 6:27 Son of man . . . for him hath God the Father s
 Rom. 4:11 circumcision, a s of the righteousness
 1 Cor. 9:2 s of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord
 2 Cor. 1:22 hath also s us, and given the earnest
 Eph. 1:13 were s with that Holy Spirit of promise
 4:30 whereby ye are s unto the day of redemption
 2 Tim. 2:19 foundation . . . standeth sure, having this s
 Rev. 5:1 a book written . . . s with seven s
 6:1 I saw when the lamb opened one of the s
 7:3 till we have s the servants of our God
 8:1 opened the seventh s, there was silence
 9:4 only those men which have not the s of God
 20:3 set a s upon him, that he should deceive

Search See also Inquire, Seek

Gen. 31:34 Laban s all the tent, but found them not
 Num. 10:33 before them . . . to s out a resting place
 13:2 send thou men, that they may s the land
 1 Chr. 28:9 LORD s all hearts, and understandeth
 Job 8:8 prepare thyself to the s of their fathers
 10:6 after mine iniquity, and s after my sin?
 13:9 is it good that he should s you out?

Job 28:27 he prepared it, yea, and s it out
 29:16 and the cause which I knew not I s out
 36:26 neither can the number of his years be s
 Ps. 44:21 shall not God s this out? For he knoweth
 64:6 s out iniquities . . . accomplish a diligent s
 77:9 I commune . . . and my spirit made diligent s
 139:1 O LORD, thou hast s me, and known me
 139:23 me, O God, and know my heart: try me
 Prov. 2:4 if thou . . . s for her as for hid treasures
 20:27 candle . . . s all the inward parts of the belly
 25:27 for men to s their own glory is not glory
 Eccl. 1:13 s out by wisdom concerning all things
 Jer. 2:34 I have not found it by secret s, but upon
 17:10 I the LORD s the heart, I try the reins
 29:13 when ye shall s for me with all your heart
 31:37 the foundations of the earth s out beneath
 Lam. 3:40 let us s and try our ways, and turn again
 Ezek. 34:6 scattered . . . none did s or seek after them
 Amos 9:3 I will s and take them out thence
 Zeph. 1:12 that I will s Jerusalem with candles
 Mt. 2:8 go and s diligently for the young child
 Jn. 5:39 s the Scriptures; for in them ye think ye
 7:52 s . . . for out of Galilee ariseth no prophet
 Acts 17:11 s the Scriptures daily, whether those
 Rom. 8:27 he that s the hearts knoweth what is the
 1 Cor. 2:10 the Spirit s all things, yea, the deep
 1 Pet. 1:10 prophets have inquired and s diligently
 Rev. 2:23 I am he which s the reins and hearts

Seared

1 Tim. 4:2 their conscience s with a hot iron

Season (noun) See also Time

Gen. 1:14 let them be for signs, and for s
 Deut. 28:12 give the rain unto thy land in his s
 Ps. 104:19 he appointed the moon for s: the sun
 Prov. 15:23 word spoken in due s, how good is it!
 Eccl. 3:1 to every thing there is a s, and a time
 Is. 50:4 I should know how to speak a word in s to
 Jn. 5:4 angel went down at a certain s into the pool
 Acts 14:17 gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful s
 2 Cor. 7:1 you sorry, though it were but for a s
 1 Thes. 5:1 but of the times and the s, brethren
 2 Tim. 4:2 preach the word; be instant in s, out of s
 Heb. 11:25 to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a s
 1 Pet. 1:6 though now for a s . . . ye are in heaviness
 Rev. 6:11 that they should rest yet for a little s
 20:3 and after that he must be loosed a little s

Season (verb)

Lev. 2:13 thy meat offering shalt thou s with salt
 Mk. 9:50 (Lk. 14:34) salt . . . wherewith will ye s it?
 Col. 4:6 speech be always with grace, s with salt

Seat

Deut. 33:21 in a portion of the lawgiver, was he s
 1 Sam. 20:18 he missed, because thy s will be empty
 Job 29:7 when I prepared my s in the street!
 Ezek. 8:3 where was the s of the image of jealousy
 28:2 hast said, I am a god, I sit in the s of God
 Mt. 21:12 (Mk. 11:15) the s of them that sold doves
 23:2 scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' s
 23:6 (Mk. 12:39; Lk. 11:43; 20:46) love . . . chief s
 Rev. 2:13 thou dwellest, even where Satan's s is
 4:4 were four and twenty s: and upon the s I saw

Second

1 Cor. 15:47 the s man is the Lord from heaven
 Rev. 2:11 shall not be hurt of the s death
 20:14 (21:8) the lake of fire . . . the s death

Secret See also Mystery

Deut. 29:29 s things belong unto the LORD our God
 Judg. 3:19 I have a s errand unto thee, O king
 13:18 why askest thou . . . my name, seeing it is s?
 Job 11:6 that he would show thee the s of wisdom
 15:8 has thou heard the s of God? And dost thou
 15:11 is there any s thing with thee?

Job 29:4 when the *s* of God was upon my tabernacle
 Ps. 10:8 in the *s* places doth he murder the innocent
 18:11 he made darkness his *s* place; his pavilion
 19:12 his errors? Cleanse thou me from *s* faults
 25:14 *s* of the LORD is with them that fear him
 31:20 shalt hide them in the *s* of thy presence
 44:21 for he knoweth the *s* of the heart
 90:8 our *s* sins in the light of thy countenance
 91:1 dwelleth in the *s* place of the Most High
 Prov. 3:32 but his *s* is with the righteous
 11:13 a talebearer revealeth *s*; but he that is
 21:14 a gift in *s* pacifieth anger: and a reward
 27:5 open rebuke is better than *s* love
 Eccl. 12:14 work into judgment, with every *s* thing
 Is. 3:17 and the LORD will discover their *s* parts
 45:19 I have not spoken in *s*, in a dark place
 48:16 I have not spoken in *s* from the beginning
 Jer. 23:24 can any hide himself in *s* places that I
 Lam. 3:10 lying in wait, and as a lion in *s* places
 Ezek. 7:22 and they shall pollute my *s* place
 Dan. 2:18 would desire mercies. . . concerning this *s*
 2:28 there is a God in heaven that revealeth *s*
 Amos 3:7 but he revealeth his *s* unto his servants
 Mt. 6:4 thy Father which seeth in *s*. . . shall reward
 13:35 I will utter things which have been kept *s*
 Mk. 4:22 (Lk. 8:17) neither was any thing kept *s*
 Lk. 11:33 lighted a candle, putteth it in a *s* place
 Jn. 7:4 there is no man that doeth any thing in *s*
 18:20 spake openly. . . and in *s* have I said nothing
 Rom. 2:16 shall judge the *s* of men by Jesus Christ
 16:25 mystery, which was kept *s* since the world
 1 Cor. 14:25 are the *s* of his heart made manifest
 Eph. 5:12 those things which are done of them in *s*

Sect

Acts 5:17 which is the *s* of the Sadducees
 15:5 rose up certain of the *s* of the Pharisees
 24:5 and a ringleader of the *s* of the Nazarenes
 26:5 after the most straitest *s* of our religion
 28:22 as concerning this *s*, we know that every

Secure

Judg. 8:11 and smote the host; for the host was *s*
 18:7 (18:27) manner of the Zidonians, quiet and *s*
 Job 11:18 thou shalt be *s*, because there is hope
 12:6 prosper, and they that provoke God are *s*
 Mt. 28:14 we will persuade him, and *s* you

Sedition See also Insurrection, Rebellion

Ezra 4:15 have moved *s* within the same of old time
 Lk. 23:19 who for a certain *s* made in the city
 Acts 24:5 and a mover of *s* among all the Jews
 Gal. 5:20 emulations, wrath, strife, *s*, heresies

Seduce

2 Kgs. 21:9 Manasseh *s* them to do more evil than
 Prov. 12:26 but the way of the wicked *s* them
 Ezek. 13:10 they have *s* my people, saying, Peace
 Mk. 13:22 to *s*, if it were possible, even the elect
 1 Tim. 4:1 from the faith, giving heed to *s* spirits
 2 Tim. 3:13 evil men and *s* shall wax worse and worse
 1 Jn. 2:26 have I written. . . concerning them that *s*
 Rev. 2:20 to *s* my servants to commit fornication

See (Saw, Seen) See also Behold, Look, Observe, Watch

Gen. 1:31 and God *s* every thing that he had made
 7:1 for thee have I *s* righteous before me
 11:5 LORD came down to *s* the city and the tower
 16:13 the name of the LORD. . . Thou God *s* me
 32:30 Peniel: for I have *s* God face to face
 Ex. 3:7 (Acts 7:34) I have. . . *s* the affliction of my
 14:13 ye shall *s* them again no more for ever
 24:10 they *s* the God of Israel: and there was
 33:20 not *s* my face: for there shall no man *s* me
 Num. 14:23 they shall not *s* the land which I swear
 Deut. 1:36 save Caleb. . . he shall *s* it, and to him
 3:25 let me go over, and *s* the good land that is

Deut. 34:4 I have caused thee to *s* it with thine eyes
 Judg. 6:22 have *s* an angel of the LORD face to face
 13:22 we shall surely die, because we have *s* God
 1 Sam. 16:7 LORD *s* not as man *s*; for man looketh on
 2 Kgs. 6:17 pray thee, open his eyes, that he may *s*
 10:16 come with me, and *s* my zeal for the LORD
 20:15 (Is. 39:4) what have they *s* in thine house?
 2 Chr. 15:9 when they *s* that the LORD. . . was with
 25:17 come, let us *s* one another in the face
 Neh. 6:16 the heathen that were about us *s* these
 Job 7:8 eye of him that hath *s* me shall *s* me no more
 9:11 he goeth by me, and I *s* him not; he passeth
 15:17 hear me. . . that which I have *s* I will declare
 19:26 this body, yet in my flesh shall I *s* God
 28:7 a path. . . which the vulture's eye hath not *s*
 36:25 every man may *s* it; man may behold it afar
 Ps. 10:11 he hideth his face; he will never *s* it
 27:13 unless I had believed to *s* the goodness of
 34:8 taste and *s* that the LORD is good
 37:25 yet have I not *s* the righteous forsaken
 40:3 many shall *s* it, and fear, and shall trust
 66:5 come and *s* the works of God: he is terrible
 94:9 he that formed the eye, shall he not *s*?
 114:3 sea *s* it, and fled: Jordan was driven back
 115:5 (135:16) eyes have they, but they *s* not
 Eccl. 3:22 bring him to *s* what shall be after him?
 Is. 6:5 mine eyes have *s* the King, the LORD of hosts
 6:9 (Mt. 13:14; Mk. 4:12; Acts 28:26) and *s* ye in-
 deed, but perceive not
 6:10 (Mt. 13:15; Acts 28:27) lest they *s* with their
 9:2 (Mt. 4:16) in darkness have *s* a great light
 29:15 they say, Who *s* us? and who knoweth us?
 33:17 thine eyes shall *s* the King in his beauty
 40:5 (Lk. 3:6) and all flesh shall *s* it together
 52:10 the earth shall *s* the salvation of our God
 52:15 (Rom. 15:21) been told them shall they *s*
 53:2 and when we shall *s* him, there is no beauty
 53:10 he shall *s* his seed, he shall prolong his
 64:4 (1 Cor. 2:9) not heard. . . neither hath the eye *s*
 66:8 heard such a thing? who hath *s* such things?
 Jer. 5:21 which have eyes, and *s* not; which have
 12:3 thou, O LORD, knowest me: thou hast *s* me
 Hag. 2:3 that *s* this house in her first glory?
 Mt. 2:2 born King of the Jews? for we have *s* his star
 5:16 that they may *s* your good works, and glorify
 6:1 do not your alms before men, to be *s* of them
 6:4 Father which *s* in secret. . . shall reward thee
 11:4 (Lk. 7:22) those things which ye do hear and *s*
 12:38 Master, we would *s* a sign from thee
 13:13 (Lk. 8:10) because they *s* not; and hearing
 13:14 (Mk. 4:12; Acts 28:26) *s* ye shall *s*
 15:31 (Lk. 7:22) lame to walk, and the blind to *s*
 16:28 *s* the Son of man coming in his kingdom
 17:8 (Mk. 9:8) they *s* no man, save Jesus only
 22:11 the king came in to *s* the guests, he *s* there
 24:30 (Mk. 13:26; Lk. 21:27) *s* the Son. . . coming
 25:37 when *s* we thee ahungered, and fed thee?
 26:64 (Mk. 14:62) shall ye *s* the Son of man sitting
 28:6 come, *s* the place where the Lord lay
 28:7 (Mk. 16:7) into Galilee: there shall ye *s* him
 Mk. 8:18 having eyes, *s* ye not? and having ears
 8:24 looked up. . . said, I *s* men as trees, walking
 9:1 (Lk. 9:27) till they have *s* the kingdom of God
 13:29 (Lk. 21:31) when ye shall *s* these things
 Lk. 2:26 he should not *s* death, before he had *s*
 2:30 for mine eyes have *s* thy salvation
 5:26 saying, We have *s* strange things today
 9:9 (23:8) who is this. . . And he desired to *s* him
 17:22 when ye shall desire to *s* one of the days
 24:39 that it is I myself: handle me, and *s*
 Jn. 1:18 no man hath *s* God at any time; the only
 1:33 upon whom thou shalt *s* the Spirit descending
 3:3 born again, he cannot *s* the kingdom of God
 3:11 testify that we have *s*; and ye receive not
 3:36 that believeth not the Son shall not *s* life
 5:37 have neither heard his voice. . . nor *s* his shape
 6:46 not that any man hath *s* the Father, save he
 7:3 thy disciples also may *s* the works that thou
 8:38 I speak that which I have *s* with my Father

Jn. 8:51 man keep my saying, he shall never s death
 8:56 Abraham rejoiced to s my day; and he s it
 9:25 I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I s
 9:39 s not might s; and that they which s might
 12:21 desired him, saying, Sir, we would s Jesus
 12:45 and he that s me s him that sent me
 14:9 he that hath s me hath s the Father
 14:19 world s me no more; but ye s me: because I
 15:24 but now have they both s and hated both me
 16:16 not s me. . . a little while, and ye shall s me
 19:35 he that s it bare record, and his record
 20:25 except I shall s in his hands the print of
 20:29 because thou hast s me, thou hast believed
 Acts 4:20 cannot but speak the things. . . we have s
 11:23 came, and had s the grace of God, was glad
 16:10 after he had s the vision, immediately we
 22:15 witness unto all men of what thou hast s
 Rom. 8:24 that s is not hope: for what a man s
 1 Cor. 9:1 have I not s Jesus Christ our Lord?
 13:12 now we s through a glass, darkly; but then
 15:6 was s of above five hundred brethren at once
 2 Cor. 4:18 are s are temporal. . . not s are eternal
 1 Tim. 6:16 whom no man hath s, nor can s
 Heb. 2:9 we s Jesus, who was made a little lower
 11:1 things hoped for, the evidence of things not s
 12:14 without which no man shall s the Lord
 1 Pet. 1:8 though now ye s him not, yet believing
 1 Jn. 1:1 have heard, which we have s with our eyes
 3:2 be like him; for we shall s him as he is
 4:12 no man hath s God at any time. If we love
 4:20 he hath s. . . love God whom he hath not s?
 Rev. 1:7 cometh with clouds. . . every eye shall s him
 1:11 what thou s, write in a book, and send it

Seed *See also* Heir, Offspring, Posterity

Gen. 1:11 bring forth grass, the herb yielding s
 3:15 will put enmity. . . between thy s and her s
 7:3 keep s alive upon the face of all the earth
 12:7 (15:18; 24:7; 26:3; 35:12; Ex. 33:1; Deut. 34:
 4) unto thy s will I give this land
 15:5 (Rom. 4:18) said unto him, So shall thy s be
 15:18 unto thy s have I given this land, from
 21:12 (Rom. 9:7; Heb. 11:18) in Isaac shall thy s be
 22:18 (26:4; 28:14; Acts 3:25) in thy s. . . the nations
 Ex. 16:31 Manna; and it was like coriander s, white
 Lev. 19:19 (Deut. 22:9) not sow. . . with mingled s
 26:16 shall sow your s in vain, for your enemies
 Deut. 28:38 carry much s out. . . gather but little in
 Job 21:8 their s is established in their sight
 Ps. 22:30 as s shall serve him; it shall be accounted
 25:13 at ease; and his s shall inherit the earth
 37:25 the righteous forsaken, nor his s begging
 89:4 thy s will I establish for ever, and build
 126:6 bearing precious s, shall doubtless come
 Eccl. 11:6 morning sow thy s, and in the evening
 Is. 6:13 the holy s shall be the substance thereof
 45:25 shall all the s of Israel be justified
 53:10 he shall see his s, he shall prolong his
 55:10 (2 Cor. 9:10) s to the sower. . . bread to the
 57:3 the s of the adulterer and the whore
 61:9 their s shall be known among the Gentiles
 Jer. 2:21 a noble vine, wholly a right s: how then
 35:7 neither shall ye build house, nor sow s
 Joel 1:17 the s is rotten under their cloths
 Hag. 2:19 is the s yet in the barn? yea, as yet
 Zech. 8:12 the s shall be prosperous: the vine shall
 Mal. 2:3 I will corrupt your s, and spread dung
 2:15 wherefore one? That he might seek a godly s
 Mt. 13:4 (Lk. 8:5) sowed, some s fell by the wayside
 13:24 likened unto a man which sowed good s in
 13:32 (Mk. 4:31) is the least of all s; but when
 13:38 the good s are the children of the kingdom
 22:24 (Mk. 12:19; Lk. 20:28) s unto his brother
 Mk. 4:26 as if a man should cast s into the ground
 Lk. 8:11 parable is this: The s is the word of God
 Jn. 7:42 (Rom. 1:3; 2 Tim. 2:8) of the s of David
 Rom. 9:29 except the Lord. . . had left us a s, we had
 1 Cor. 15:38 God giveth. . . to every s his own body
 Gal. 3:16 not, And to s, as of many; but as of one

Heb. 2:16 but he took on him the s of Abraham
 1 Pet. 1:23 being born again, not of corruptible s
 1 Jn. 3:9 his s remaineth in him. . . he cannot sin

Seek (Sought) *See also* Inquire, Search

Gen. 37:15 the man asked him, saying, What s thou?
 Ex. 4:24 that the LORD met him, and s to kill him
 Num. 15:39 and that ye s not after your own heart
 16:10 with thee: and s ye the priesthood also?
 Deut. 4:29 s the LORD thy God, thou shalt find him
 12:5 unto his habitation shall ye s, and thither
 Judg. 18:1 Danites s them an inheritance to dwell
 Ruth 3:1 my daughter, shall I not s rest for thee
 1 Sam. 13:14 hath s him a man after his own heart
 1 Kgs. 19:10 (Rom. 11:3) am left; and they s my life
 2 Kgs. 2:17 they s three days, but found him not
 1 Chr. 15:13 that we s him not after the due order
 16:11 (Ps. 105:4) s the LORD and his strength
 28:9 if thou s him, he will be found of thee
 2 Chr. 7:14 humble themselves. . . pray, and s my face
 14:7 have s the LORD our God, we have s him
 15:4 did turn. . . and s him, he was found of them
 15:12 entered into a covenant to s the LORD
 16:12 yet in his disease he s not to the LORD
 26:5 as he s the LORD, God made him to prosper
 34:3 was yet young, he began to s after the God
 Ezra 7:10 Ezra had prepared his heart to s the law
 8:22 God is upon all them for good that s him
 Job 5:8 I would s unto God, and unto God would I
 7:21 s me in the morning, but I shall not be
 8:5 if thou wouldst s unto God betimes
 Ps. 9:10 thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that s
 10:15 s out his wickedness till thou find none
 14:2 (53:2) any that did understand, and s God
 24:6 them that s him, that s thy face, O Jacob
 27:8 s ye my face. . . Thy face, LORD, will I s
 34:4 I s the LORD, and he heard me, and delivered
 34:14 (1 Pet. 3:11) do good; s peace, and pursue it
 40:16 (70:4) let all those that s thee rejoice
 63:1 O God, thou art my God; early will I s thee
 69:32 and your heart shall live that s God
 83:16 faces with shame; that they may s thy name
 119:2 blessed. . . that s him with the whole heart
 119:94 save me; for I have s thy precepts
 122:9 house of the LORD our God I will s thy good
 Prov. 1:28 s me early, but they shall not find me
 8:17 and those that s me early shall find me
 11:27 s good procureth favor; but he that s
 Eccl. 1:13 I gave my heart to s and search out by
 7:29 but they have s out many inventions
 12:10 Preacher s to find out acceptable words
 Song 3:1 I s him whom my soul loveth: I s him
 Is. 8:19 should not a people s unto their God?
 11:10 to it shall the Gentiles s: and his rest
 19:3 shall s to the idols, and to the charmers
 26:9 with my spirit within me will I s thee early
 34:16 s ye out of the book of the LORD, and read
 41:17 poor and needy s water, and there is none
 45:19 seed of Jacob, S ye me in vain: I the LORD
 55:6 s ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye
 58:2 yet they s me daily, and delight to know my
 65:1 (Rom. 10:20) am found of them that s me not
 Jer. 5:1 s in the broad places thereof, if ye can
 10:21 pastors. . . brutish, and have not s the LORD
 29:13 ye shall s me, and find me, when ye shall
 30:17 saying, This is Zion, whom no man s after
 38:4 this man s not the welfare of this people
 45:5 s thou great things for thyself? s them not
 Lam. 3:25 the LORD is good. . . to the soul that s him
 Ezek. 7:25 shall s peace, and there shall be none
 22:30 I s for a man among them, that should make
 34:4 neither have ye s that which was lost
 34:16 I will s that which was lost, and bring
 Dan. 9:3 to s by prayer and supplications
 Hos. 3:5 return, and s the LORD their God, and David
 5:15 s my face. . . affliction they will s me early
 10:12 it is time to s the LORD, till he come
 Amos 5:4 house of Israel, S ye me, and ye shall live

Amos 5:14 *s* good, and not evil, that ye may live
 8:12 run to and fro to *s* the word of the LORD
 Zeph. 1:6 that have not *s* the LORD, nor inquired
 2:3 *s* ye the LORD. . . *s* righteousness, *s* meekness
 Mal. 2:7 and they should *s* the law at his mouth
 Mt. 6:33 (Lk. 12:31) *s* ye first the kingdom of God
 7:7 (Lk. 11:9) be given you; *s*, and ye shall find
 12:39 (16:4; Mk. 8:12; Lk. 11:29) *s* after a sign
 18:12 mountains, and *s* that which is gone astray?
 26:59 (Mk. 14:55) *s* false witness against Jesus
 28:5 (Mk. 16:6) I know that ye *s* Jesus
 Mk. 1:37 (Lk. 4:42) said unto him, All men *s* for thee
 11:18 (Lk. 19:47) *s* how they might destroy him
 14:1 *s* how they might take him by craft, and put
 Lk. 2:48 thy father and I have *s* thee sorrowing
 13:7 three years I come *s* fruit on this fig tree
 15:8 sweep the house, and *s* diligently till she
 19:3 he *s* to see Jesus who he was; and could not
 19:10 Son of man is come to *s* and to save that
 24:5 why *s* ye the living among the dead?
 Jn. 1:38 Jesus turned. . . and said. . . What *s* ye?
 4:23 for the Father *s* such to worship him
 5:30 because I *s* not mine own will, but the will
 6:26 ye *s* me, not because ye saw the miracles
 7:34 ye shall *s* me, and shall not find me
 8:21 ye shall *s* me, and shall die in your sins
 8:50 I *s* not mine own glory: there is one that *s*
 18:4 went forth, and said unto them, Whom *s* ye?
 20:15 woman, why weepest thou? whom *s* thou?
 Acts 10:19 Spirit said. . . Behold, three men *s* thee
 15:17 the residue of men might *s* after the Lord
 17:27 they should *s* the Lord, if haply they
 Rom. 2:7 *s* for glory and honor and immortality
 3:11 that understandeth. . . none that *s* after God
 9:32 wherefore? Because they *s* it not by faith
 1 Cor. 1:22 a sign, and the Greeks *s* after wisdom
 10:24 no man *s* his own, but every man another's
 10:33 I please all men. . . not *s* mine own profit
 13:5 not behave itself unseemly, *s* not her own
 14:12 *s* that ye may excel to the edifying of the
 2 Cor. 12:14 for I *s* not yours, but you
 13:3 since ye *s* a proof of Christ speaking in me
 Phil. 2:21 all *s* their own, not the things which
 Col. 3:1 *s* those things which are above
 Heb. 11:6 a rewarder of them that diligently *s* him
 11:14 declare plainly that they *s* a country
 13:14 no continuing city, but we *s* one to come
 Rev. 9:6 and in those days shall men *s* death

Seem

Gen. 19:14 but he *s* as one that mocked unto his
 29:20 *s* unto him but a few days, for the love
 Num. 16:9 *s* it but a small thing unto you
 Prov. 14:12 (16:25) a way which *s* right unto a man
 1 Cor. 3:18 if any man among you *s* to be wise
 12:22 those members. . . which *s* to be more feeble
 Gal. 2:6 but of those who *s* to be somewhat
 Jas. 1:26 if any man among you *s* to be religious

Seemly

Prov. 19:10 delight is not *s* for a fool; much less
 26:1 in harvest, so honor is not *s* for a fool

Seen See See

Seer See also Prophet

1 Sam. 9:9 a Prophet was beforetime called a *S*
 2 Sam. 24:11 (1 Chr. 21:9) prophet Gad, David's *s*
 2 Chr. 33:19 written among the sayings of the *s*
 Is. 30:10 which say to the *s*. See not; and to the
 Mic. 3:7 then shall the *s* be ashamed

Seethe

Gen. 25:29 Jacob *s* pottage; and Esau came from
 Ex. 16:23 and *s* that ye will *s*; and that which
 23:19 (34:26; Deut. 14:21) *s* a kid in his mother's
 2 Kgs. 4:38 *s* pottage for the sons of the prophets
 Lam. 4:10 pitiful women have *s* their own children

Seir

Gen. 32:3 to Esau his brother unto the land of *S*
 Deut. 2:5 (Josh. 24:4) have given mount *S* unto Esau
 Ezek. 35:2 set thy face against mount *S*, and prophesy

Seize

Josh. 8:7 rise up from the ambush. . . *s* upon the city
 Jer. 49:24 fear hath *s* on her: anguish and sorrows
 Mt. 21:38 kill him, and let us *s* on his inheritance

Sell (Sold)

Gen. 25:31 Jacob said, *S* me this day thy birthright
 31:15 counted of him strangers? for he hath *s* us
 37:27 let us *s* him to the Ishmaelites, and let
 41:56 Joseph opened all the storehouses, and *s*
 45:4 am Joseph your brother, whom ye *s* into Egypt
 Ex. 21:7 if a man *s* his daughter to be a maid servant
 Lev. 25:23 the land shall not be *s* for ever
 25:42 my servants. . . they shall not be *s* as bondmen
 27:28 no devoted thing. . . shall be *s* or redeemed
 Deut. 15:12 man, or a Hebrew woman, be *s* unto thee
 Judg. 2:14 *s* them into the hands of their enemies
 2 Kgs. 4:7 *s* the oil, and pay the debt, and live
 Neh. 5:8 *s* your brethren? or shall they be *s* unto us?
 10:31 on the sabbath day to *s*. . . we would not buy
 Esth. 7:4 are *s*, I and my people, to be destroyed
 Ps. 44:12 thou *s* thy people for nought, and dost
 105:17 even Joseph, who was *s* for a servant
 Prov. 23:23 buy the truth, and *s* it not; also wisdom
 31:24 she maketh fine linen, and *s* it
 Is. 50:1 for your iniquities have ye *s* yourselves
 52:3 ye have *s* yourselves for nought
 Joel 3:3 *s* a girl for wine, that they might drink
 3:8 I will *s* your sons and your daughters into
 Amos 2:6 because they *s* the righteous for silver
 8:5 the new moon be gone, that we may *s* corn?
 Mt. 13:44 *s* all that he hath, and buyeth that field
 18:25 not to pay, his lord commanded him to be *s*
 19:21 (Mk. 10:21; Lk. 18:22) *s* that thou hast
 21:12 (Mk. 11:15; Lk. 19:45) *s*. . . in the temple
 26:9 (Mk. 14:5; Jn. 12:5) *s* for much, and given
 Lk. 12:33 *s* that ye have, and give alms; provide
 17:28 did eat, they drank, they bought, they *s*
 22:36 no sword, let him *s* his garment, and buy
 Acts 2:45 (4:34) *s* their possessions and goods
 4:37 having land, *s* it, and brought the money
 5:1 a certain man named Ananias. . . *s* a possession
 7:9 moved with envy, *s* Joseph into Egypt
 1 Cor. 10:25 whatsoever is *s* in the shambles. . . eat
 Heb. 12:16 for one morsel of meat *s* his birthright
 Jas. 4:13 there a year, and buy and *s*, and get gain

Seller

Ezek. 7:12 not the buyer rejoice, nor the *s* mourn
 Acts 16:14 certain woman named Lydia, a *s* of purple

Send (Sent)

Gen. 8:7 he *s* forth a raven, which went forth to
 24:7 he shall *s* his angel before thee
 43:14 that he may *s* away your other brother
 45:5 God did *s* me before you to preserve life
 Ex. 3:10 (Acts 7:34) and I will *s* thee unto Pharaoh
 3:14 say unto. . . Israel, I AM hath *s* me unto you
 4:13 Lord, *s*. . . by the hand of him whom thou wilt *s*
 Num. 13:17 Moses *s* them to spy out the land of
 Josh. 2:1 *s* out of Shittim two men to spy secretly
 Judg. 6:14 go in this thy might. . . have not I *s* thee?
 Ps. 43:3 O *s* out thy light and thy truth: let them
 57:3 he shall *s* from heaven, and save me from the
 144:7 *s* thine hand from above; rid me. . . deliver me
 Is. 6:8 whom shall I *s*. . . Then said I, Here am I: *s* me
 19:20 he shall *s* them a saviour, and a great one
 48:16 now the Lord GOD, and his Spirit, hath *s* me
 61:1 (Lk. 4:18) *s* me to bind up the broken-hearted
 Jer. 1:7 thou shalt go to all that I shall *s* thee
 23:21 have not *s* these prophets, yet they ran
 26:12 LORD *s* me to prophesy against this house

Mal. 3:1 (Mt. 11:10; Mk. 1:2; Lk. 7:27) *s* . messenger
 Mt. 9:38 (Lk. 10:2) will *s* forth laborers into his
 10:16 (Lk. 10:3) *s* you forth as sheep in the midst
 10:34 to *s* peace on earth: I came not to *s* peace
 10:40 (Lk. 9:48; Jn. 13:20) receiveth him that *s* me
 11:2 (Lk. 7:19) John . . *s* two of his disciples
 12:20 till he *s* forth judgment unto victory
 13:41 the Son of man shall *s* forth his angels
 15:24 *s* but unto the lost sheep of the house of
 20:2 a penny a day, he *s* them into his vineyard
 21:1 (Mk. 11:1; Lk. 19:29) then *s* . . two disciples
 21:34 (Mk. 12:2; Lk. 20:10) he *s* his servants
 Mk. 3:14 and that he might *s* them forth to preach
 5:12 besought him, saying, *S* us into the swine
 6:7 and began to *s* them forth by two and two
 9:37 receiveth not me, but him that *s* me
 Lk. 16:24 Abraham, have mercy on me . . *s* Lazarus
 24:49 I *s* the promise of my Father upon you
 Jn. 5:30 (6:38) will of the Father which hath *s* me
 5:36 bear witness of me, that the Father hath *s* me
 6:57 as the living Father hath *s* me, and I live
 16:7 but if I depart, I will *s* him unto you
 17:3 true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast *s*
 17:8 and they have believed that thou didst *s* me
 17:18 as thou hast *s* me into the world, even so
 20:21 as my Father hath *s* me, even so *S* I you
 Acts 13:4 being *s* forth by the Holy Ghost, departed
 Rom. 8:3 *s* his own Son in the likeness of sinful
 10:15 how shall they preach, except they be *s*?
 1 Cor. 1:17 *s* me not to baptize, but to preach
 Gal. 4:4 God *s* forth his Son, made of a woman
 4:6 God hath *s* forth the Spirit of his Son into your
 2 Thes. 2:11 God shall *s* them strong delusion
 Phlm. 12 whom I have *s* . . thou therefore receive him
 1 Jn. 4:9 *s* his only begotten Son into the world
 4:14 *s* the Son to be the Saviour of the world

Sensual

Jas. 3:15 from above, but is earthly, *s*, devilish
 Jude 19 separate themselves, *s*, having not the Spirit

Sentence

Deut. 17:9 they shall show thee the *s* of judgment
 Ps. 17:2 let my *s* come forth from thy presence
 Prov. 16:10 a divine *s* is in the lips of the king
 Eccl. 8:11 *s* against an evil work is not executed
 Jer. 4:12 now also will I give *s* against them
 Dan. 5:12 showing of hard *s* . . dissolving of doubts
 Lk. 23:24 Pilate gave *s* that it should be as they
 Acts 15:19 my *s* is, that we trouble not them, which

Separate See also Consecrate, Divide, Part, Portion, Sanctify

Gen. 13:9 whole land before thee? *s* thyself
 Ex. 33:16 so shall we be *s*, I and thy people
 Lev. 15:31 thus shall ye *s* the children of Israel
 20:24 God, which have *s* you from other people
 22:2 that they *s* themselves from the holy things
 Num. 6:2 *s* yourselves to vow a vow of a Nazarite
 16:9 hath *s* you from the congregation of Israel
 Deut. 10:8 *s* the tribe of Levi, to bear the ark
 19:2 shalt *s* three cities for thee in the midst
 29:21 shalt *s* him unto evil out of all the tribes
 32:8 when he *s* the sons of Adam, he set the bounds
 1 Kgs. 8:53 didst *s* them from among all the people
 Ezra 9:1 have not *s* themselves from the people
 10:11 *s* yourselves from the people of the land
 Neh. 13:3 *s* from Israel all the mixed multitude
 Prov. 16:28 and a whisperer *s* chief friends
 17:9 he that repeateth a matter *s* very friends
 19:4 but the poor is *s* from his neighbor
 Is. 56:3 LORD hath utterly *s* me from his people
 59:2 iniquities have *s* between you and your God
 Jer. 37:12 then Jeremiah went . . to *s* himself thence
 Ezek. 14:7 for every one . . which *s* himself from me
 Mt. 25:32 and he shall *s* them one from another

Lk. 6:22 when they shall *s* you from their company
 Acts 13:2 *s* me Barnabas and Saul for the work
 Rom. 1:1 called to be an apostle, *s* unto the gospel
 8:35 who shall *s* us from the love of Christ?
 8:39 shall be able to *s* us from the love of God
 2 Cor. 6:17 come out from among them, and be ye *s*
 Gal. 1:15 God, who *s* me from my mother's womb
 2:12 he withdrew and *s* himself, fearing them
 Heb. 7:26 holy, harmless, undefiled, *s* from sinners

Separation

Num. 6:4 all the days of his *s* shall he eat nothing
 19:9 a water of *s*: it is a purification for sin
 Ezek. 42:20 to make a *s* between the sanctuary and

Sepulchre See also Grave, Tomb

Deut. 34:6 no man knoweth of his *s* unto this day
 2 Kgs. 13:21 they cast the man into the *s* of Elisha
 23:17 it is the *s* of the man of God
 Ps. 5:9 (Rom. 3:13) their throat is an open *s*
 Jer. 5:16 their quiver is as an open *s*, they are
 Mt. 23:27 hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited *s*
 27:60 (Mk. 15:46) great stone to the door of the *s*
 28:1 (Mk. 16:2; Lk. 24:1; Jn. 20:1) to see the *s*
 Lk. 11:47 for ye build the *s* of the prophets
 24:12 (Jn. 20:6) arose Peter, and ran unto the *s*
 Jn. 19:41 a new *s*, wherein was never man yet laid

Seraphim

Is. 6:2 above it stood the *s*: each one had six wings

Serpent

Gen. 3:1 now the *s* was more subtle than any beast
 49:17 Dan shall be a *s* by the way, an adder in
 Ex. 4:3 became a *s*; and Moses fled from before it
 Num. 21:8 make . . a fiery *s*, and set it upon a pole
 2 Kgs. 18:4 brake in pieces the brazen *s* that Moses
 Job 26:13 his hand hath formed the crooked *s*
 Ps. 58:4 their poison is like the poison of a *s*
 140:3 they have sharpened their tongues like a *s*
 Prov. 30:19 way of a *s* upon a rock; the way of
 Eccl. 10:8 breaketh a hedge, a *s* shall bite him
 Is. 14:29 and his fruit shall be a fiery flying *s*
 27:1 piercing *s*, even leviathan that crooked *s*
 65:25 dust shall be the *s*'s meat
 Jer. 8:17 I will send *s*, cockatrices, among you
 Amos 9:3 I command the *s*, and he shall bite them
 Mt. 7:10 (Lk. 11:11) a fish, will he give him a *s*?
 10:16 therefore wise as *s*, and harmless as doves
 23:33 ye *s*, ye generation of vipers, how can ye
 Lk. 10:19 unto you power to tread on *s* and scorpions
 Jn. 3:14 as Moses lifted up the *s* in the wilderness
 2 Cor. 11:3 as the *s* beguiled Eve through his
 Rev. 12:9 great dragon was cast out, that old *s*
 20:2 and he laid hold on the dragon, that old *s*

Servant See also Minister, Slave, Steward

Gen. 9:25 cursed be Canaan; a *s* of *s* shall he be
 32:10 truth, which thou hast showed unto thy *s*
 Ex. 14:31 and believed the LORD, and his *s* Moses
 21:2 if thou buy a Hebrew *s*, six years he shall
 Lev. 25:55 children of Israel are *s*; they are my *s*
 Num. 11:11 wherefore hast thou afflicted thy *s*?
 Deut. 5:15 remember that thou wast a *s* in . . Egypt
 23:15 shalt not deliver unto his master the *s*
 24:14 shalt not oppress a hired *s* that is poor
 32:43 for he will avenge the blood of his *s*
 1 Sam. 3:9 (3:10) speak, LORD; for thy *s* heareth
 17:9 kill me, then will we be your *s*: but if I
 2 Sam. 15:34 thy *s* . . as I have been thy father's *s*
 1 Kgs. 12:7 (2 Chr. 10:7) be a *s* . . then they will be thy *s*
 1 Chr. 16:13 (Ps. 105:6) O ye seed of Israel his *s*
 Ezra 5:11 we are the *s* of the God of heaven
 Ps. 19:13 keep . . thy *s* also from presumptuous sins
 79:2 dead bodies of thy *s* have they given to be
 86:2 my God, save thy *s* that trusteth in thee
 109:28 let them be ashamed; but let thy *s* rejoice

Ps. 116:16 O LORD, truly I am thy s; I am thy s
 119:17 deal bountifully with thy s, that I may
 119:65 thou hast dealt well with thy s. O LORD
 119:125 I am thy s; give me understanding
 143:12 them that afflict my soul; for I am thy s
 Prov. 11:29 fool shall be s to the wise of heart
 17:2 a wise s shall have rule over a son that
 29:19 a s will not be corrected by words
 30:10 accuse not a s unto his master, lest he
 Is. 41:8 but thou, Israel, art my s, Jacob whom I
 42:1 (Mt. 12:18) behold my s, whom I uphold
 42:19 who is blind, but my s? or deaf, as my
 44:1 hear, O Jacob my s; and Israel, whom I have
 48:20 say ye, The LORD hath redeemed his s Jacob
 49:3 thou art my s, O Israel, in whom I will be
 52:13 behold, my s shall deal prudently, he shall
 53:11 shall my righteous s justify many
 65:9 shall inherit it, and my s shall dwell there
 66:14 hand of the LORD. . . known toward his s
 Jer. 2:14 is Israel a s? is he a homeborn slave?
 7:25 (44:4) I have even sent unto you all my s
 25:9 (27:6; 43:10) the king of Babylon, my s
 30:10 (46:27) fear thou not, O my s Jacob
 34:11 the s. . . whom they had let go free, to return
 Lam. 5:8 s have ruled over us: there is none that
 Dan. 3:26 ye s of the most high God, come forth
 6:20 O Daniel, s of the living God, is thy God
 Joel 2:29 (Acts 2:18) upon the s and. . . handmaids
 Amos 3:7 but he revealeth his secret unto his s
 Zech. 3:8 I will bring forth my s the BRANCH
 Mt. 8:6 (Lk. 7:2) s lieth at home sick of the palsy
 8:8 (Lk. 7:7) word only, and my s shall be healed
 10:24 (Jn. 13:16; 15:20) nor the s above his lord
 18:23 king, which would take account of his s
 18:32 thou wicked s, I forgive thee all that debt
 20:27 (Mk. 10:44) will be chief. . . let him be your s
 21:34 (Mk. 12:2; Lk. 20:10) s to the husbandmen
 22:3 sent forth his s to call them. . . to the wedding
 23:11 that is greatest among you shall be your s
 24:45 who then is a faithful and wise s, whom his
 25:21 (25:23) well done, thou good and faithful s
 26:51 (Mk. 14:47; Lk. 22:50) struck a s of the high
 Lk. 1:54 hath holpen his s Israel, in remembrance
 2:29 now testeth thou thy s depart in peace
 14:17 sent his s at supper time to say to them
 15:19 make me as one of thy hired s
 17:10 say, We are unprofitable s: we have done
 19:17 thou good s because thou hast been faithful
 Jn. 8:34 whosoever committeth sin is the s of sin
 12:26 and where I am, there shall also my s be
 13:16 (15:20) s is not greater than his lord
 15:15 I call you not s; for the s knoweth not
 Acts 16:17 these men are the s of the most high God
 Rom. 1:1 Paul, a s of Jesus Christ, called to be
 6:16 s to obey, his s ye are to whom ye obey
 6:18 from sin, ye became the s of righteousness
 14:4 who art thou that judgest another man's s?
 1 Cor. 7:21 art thou called being a s? care not
 7:23 bought with a price; be not ye s of men
 9:19 yet have I made myself s unto all, that I
 Gal. 1:10 pleased men, I should not be the s of Christ
 4:1 as he is a child, differeth nothing from a s
 4:7 wherefore thou art no more a s, but a son
 Eph. 6:5 (Col. 3:22) s, be obedient to. . . your masters
 Phil. 2:7 took upon him the form of a s
 Col. 4:1 give unto your s that which is just
 1 Tim. 6:1 let as many s as are under the yoke
 2 Tim. 2:24 the s of the Lord must not strive
 Tit. 2:9 exhort s to be obedient unto their own
 Phlm. 16 not now as a s, but above a s, a brother
 Heb. 3:5 Moses. . . faithful in all his house as a s
 1 Pet. 2:16 of maliciousness, but as the s of God
 2:18 s, be subject to your masters with all fear
 2 Pet. 2:19 they themselves are the s of corruption
 Rev. 2:20 and to seduce my s to commit fornication
 7:3 till we have sealed the s of our God in their
 10:7 as he hath declared to his s the prophets
 19:2 hath avenged the blood of his s at her hand
 22:3 shall be in it; and his s shall serve him

Serve See also Minister, Obey, Work,
 Worship

Gen. 15:13 shall s them; and they shall afflict them
 25:23 (Rom. 9:12) the elder shall s the younger
 27:29 let people s thee, and nations bow down to
 Ex. 1:13 made the children of Israel to s with rigor
 3:12 of Egypt, ye shall s God upon this mountain
 4:23 let my son go, that he may s me: and if thou
 14:12 better for us to s the Egyptians, than that
 20:5 (Deut. 5:9) not bow down. . . to them, nor s
 21:2 (Deut. 15:12; Jer. 34:14) six years he shall s
 23:25 ye shall s the LORD your God, and he shall
 Deut. 4:28 there ye shall s gods, the work of men's
 6:13 (Mt. 4:10; Lk. 4:8) fear the LORD. . . and s him
 7:16 neither shalt thou s their gods
 10:20 (13:4) shalt thou s. . . to him shalt thou cleave
 11:16 turn aside, and s other gods, and worship
 28:48 therefore shalt thou s thine enemies
 Josh. 24:15 for me and my house, we will s the LORD
 24:18 will we also s the LORD; for he is our God
 Judg. 3:6 daughters to their sons, and s their gods
 10:13 yet ye have forsaken me, and s other gods
 1 Sam. 7:3 prepare your hearts. . . and s him only
 12:20 but s the LORD with all your heart
 2 Sam. 15:8 to Jerusalem, then I will s the LORD
 22:44 (Ps. 18:43) which I knew not shall s me
 1 Kgs. 9:6 (2 Chr. 7:19) s other gods, and worship
 12:4 (2 Chr. 10:4) yoke. . . lighter, and we will s the
 2 Kgs. 17:12 for they s idols, whereof the LORD
 1 Chr. 28:9 and s him with a perfect heart
 2 Chr. 30:8 s the LORD your God, that the fierceness
 Job 21:15 the Almighty, that we should s him?
 Ps. 2:11 s the LORD with fear, and rejoice with
 22:30 a seed shall s him: it shall be accounted
 72:11 fall. . . before him: all nations shall s him
 97:7 confounded be all they that s graven images
 100:2 s the LORD with gladness: come before his
 106:36 they s their idols: which were a snare
 Is. 56:6 join themselves to the LORD, to s him
 60:12 kingdom that will not s thee shall perish
 Jer. 5:19 s strange gods. . . shall ye s strangers
 25:11 nations shall s the king of Babylon
 30:9 they shall s the LORD their God, and David
 35:15 go not after other gods to s them
 Dan. 3:17 our God whom we s is able to deliver us
 6:20 is thy God, whom thou s continually, able
 7:14 people, nations, and languages, should s him
 Zeph. 3:9 the LORD, to s him with one consent
 Mal. 3:14 ye have said, It is vain to s God
 Mt. 6:24 (Lk. 16:13) no man can s two masters
 Lk. 2:37 but s God with fastings and prayers
 15:29 lo, these many years do I s thee, neither
 22:26 and he that is chief, as he that doth s
 Jn. 12:26 if any man s me, let him follow me
 Acts 6:2 should leave the word of God, and s tables
 20:19 s the Lord with all humility of mind
 27:23 the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I s
 Rom. 6:6 that henceforth we should not s sin
 7:6 we should s in newness of spirit, and not in
 12:11 in business; fervent in spirit; s the Lord
 14:18 that in these things s Christ is acceptable
 Gal. 5:13 to the flesh, but by love s one another
 Phil. 2:22 as a son. . . he hath s with me in the gospel
 Col. 3:24 the inheritance: for ye s the Lord Christ
 Heb. 9:14 from dead works to s the living God?
 12:28 we may s God acceptably with reverence
 Rev. 7:15 and s him day and night in his temple
 22:3 shall be in it; and his servants shall s him

Service See also Ministration, Work,
 Worship

Ex. 1:14 their lives bitter. . . in all manner of s
 30:16 appoint it for the s of the tabernacle
 36:5 much more than enough for the s of the work
 Num. 4:4 this shall be the s of the sons of Kohath
 1 Chr. 29:5 who then is willing to consecrate his s

Ezra 7:19 given thee for the *s* of the house of thy God
 Jer. 22:13 useth his neighbor's *s* without wages
 Jn. 16:2 killeth you will think that he doeth God *s*
 Rom. 12:1 living sacrifice . . . which is your reasonable *s*
 15:31 that my *s* which I have for Jerusalem
 2 Cor. 11:8 I robbed other churches . . . to do you *s*
 Gal. 4:8 *s* unto them which by nature are no gods
 Phil. 2:17 upon the sacrifice and *s* of your faith
 1 Tim. 6:2 but rather do them *s*, because they are
 Heb. 9:1 covenant had also ordinances of divine *s*
 9:9 could not make him that did the *s* perfect
 Rev. 2:19 I know thy works, and charity, and *s*

Set *See also* Encamp, Pitch, Place, Put

Deut. 30:15 I have *s* before thee this day life and good
 Ps. 16:8 I have *s* the LORD always before me
 54:3 they have not *s* God before them
 85:13 and shall *s* us in the way of his steps
 113:8 that he may *s* him with princes, even with
 Prov. 8:23 I was *s* up from everlasting, from the
 Eccl. 7:14 also hath *s* the one over against the other
 Jer. 21:8 I *s* before you the way of life, and the way
 Dan. 7:10 judgment was *s* . . . the books were opened
 1 Cor. 4:9 God hath *s* forth us the apostles last
 Eph. 1:20 and *s* him at his own right hand
 Rev. 3:8 I have *s* before thee an open door

Seth Gen. 4:25-5:8

Settle *See also* Establish, Found, Stablish

1 Chr. 17:14 *s* him in mine house and in my kingdom
 1 Pet. 5:10 perfect, stablish, strengthen, *s* you

Seven

Gen. 29:18 I will serve thee *s* years for Rachel
 41:27 *s* empty ears . . . shall be *s* years of famine
 Lev. 26:18 punish you *s* times more for your sins
 Josh. 6:4 ye shall compass the city *s* times
 Ps. 119:164 *s* times a day do I praise thee, because
 Dan. 9:25 the Messiah the Prince, shall be *s* weeks
 Amos 5:8 seek him that maketh the *s* stars and Orion
 Zech. 4:2 *s* lamps thereon . . . pipes to the *s* lamps
 Mt. 18:21 against me, and I forgive him? till *s* times?
 22:25 (Mk. 12:20; Lk. 20:29) *s* brethren . . . the first
 Lk. 17:4 he trespass against thee *s* times in a day
 Acts 6:3 look . . . among you *s* men of honest report
 Rev. 1:4 (1:11) the *s* churches which are in Asia
 1:12 being turned, I saw *s* golden candlesticks
 1:20 *s* stars are the angels of the *s* churches
 3:1 hath the *s* Spirits of God, and the *s* stars
 8:2 the *s* angels . . . to them were given *s* trumpets
 15:1 I saw . . . *s* angels having the *s* last plagues

Seventh

Gen. 2:2 (Heb. 4:4) rested on the *s* day from all his
 Ex. 20:10 (Deut. 5:14) *s* day is . . . sabbath of the LORD

Seventy

Jer. 25:12 *s* years are accomplished . . . I will punish
 Dan. 9:2 *s* years in the desolations of Jerusalem
 9:24 *s* weeks are determined upon thy people
 Mt. 18:22 seven times: but, Until *s* times seven

Sever

Ex. 8:22 I will *s* in that day the land of Goshen
 9:4 LORD shall *s* between the cattle of Israel and
 Lev. 20:26 have *s* you from other people, that ye
 Mt. 13:49 angels . . . the wicked from among the just

Severity

Rom. 11:22 behold . . . the goodness and *s* of God

Sew

Gen. 3:7 naked; and they *s* fig leaves together
 Eccl. 3:7 a time to rend, and a time to *s*

Shade

Ps. 121:5 the LORD is thy *s* upon thy right hand

Shadow

Judg. 9:15 then come and put your trust in my *s*
 9:36 the *s* of the mountains as if they were men
 1 Chr. 29:15 our days on the earth are as a *s*
 Job 14:2 he fleeth also as a *s*, and continueth not
 Ps. 17:8 hide me under the *s* of thy wings
 23:4 I walk through the valley of the *s* of death
 102:11 my days are like a *s* that declineth
 144:4 his days are as a *s* that passeth away
 Eccl. 6:12 his vain life which he spendeth as a *s*
 Song 2:3 I sat down under his *s* with great delight
 Is. 4:6 shall be a tabernacle for a *s* in the daytime
 25:4 a refuge from the storm, a *s* from the heat
 32:2 as the *s* of a great rock in a weary land
 49:2 in the *s* of his hand hath he hid me
 Jer. 6:4 the *s* of the evening are stretched out
 Lam. 4:20 under his *s* we shall live among the heathen
 Hos. 14:7 they that dwell under his *s* shall return
 Jon. 4:5 a booth, and sat under it in the *s*
 Mk. 4:32 fowls of the air may lodge under the *s*
 Acts 5:15 *s* of Peter passing by might overshadow
 Col. 2:17 which are a *s* of things to come
 Heb. 8:5 upon the example and *s* of heavenly things
 9:5 cherubim of glory *s* the mercy seat
 10:1 the law having a *s* of good things to come
 Jas. 1:17 is no variableness, neither *s* of turning

Shadrach Dan. 1:7-3:30

Shake (Shook, Shaken)

Judg. 16:20 as at other times before, and *s* myself
 2 Sam. 6:6 his hand to the ark . . . for the oxen *s* it
 Job 4:14 trembling, which made all my bones to *s*
 9:6 the earth out of her place, and the pillars
 Ps. 29:8 the voice of the LORD *s* the wilderness
 68:8 the earth *s*, the heavens also dropped at
 109:25 they looked upon me they *s* their heads
 Is. 2:19 when he ariseth to *s* terribly the earth
 13:13 (Hag. 2:6) I will *s* the heavens, and the earth
 24:18 and the foundations of the earth do *s*
 52:2 *s* thyself from the dust; arise, and sit
 Ezek. 38:20 *s* at my presence, and the mountains
 Hag. 2:7 *s* all nations, and the Desire of all nations
 Mt. 10:14 (Mk. 6:11; Lk. 9:5) *s* off . . . dust of your feet
 24:29 (Mk. 13:25; Lk. 21:26) heavens shall be *s*
 28:4 and for fear of him the keepers did *s*
 Lk. 6:48 could not *s* it; for it was founded upon a
 Acts 4:31 when they had prayed, the place was *s*
 2 Thes. 2:2 that ye be not soon *s* in mind
 Heb. 12:26 I *s* not the earth only, but also heaven
 12:27 those things which cannot be *s* may remain

Shame *See also* Disgrace, Dishonor, Reproach

2 Sam. 13:13 I, whither shall I cause my *s* to go?
 Job 8:22 that hate thee shall be clothed with *s*
 Ps. 4:2 how long will ye turn my glory into *s*?
 14:6 ye have *s* the counsel of the poor, because
 40:15 (70:3) be desolate for a reward of their *s*
 44:7 and hast put them to *s* that hated us
 44:15 and the *s* of my face hath covered me
 53:5 put them to *s*, because God hath despised
 89:45 thou hast covered him with *s*
 109:29 let mine adversaries be clothed with *s*
 119:31 thy testimonies: O LORD, put me not to *s*
 132:18 his enemies will I clothe with *s*
 Prov. 3:35 but *s* shall be the promotion; of fools
 9:7 that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself *s*
 11:2 when pride cometh, then cometh *s*
 12:16 but a prudent man covereth *s*
 13:18 *s* shall be to him that refuseth instruction
 17:2 shall have rule over a son that causeth *s*
 19:26 son that causeth *s*, and bringeth reproach
 25:8 when thy neighbor hath put thee to *s*
 Is. 30:3 shall the strength of Pharaoh be your *s*
 47:3 shall be uncovered, yea, thy *s* shall be seen
 50:6 I hid not my face from *s* and spitting

Is. 54:4 for thou shalt forget the *s* of thy youth
 61:7 for your *s* ye shall have double
 Jer. 3:25 we lie down in our *s*, and our confusion
 13:26 skirts upon thy face, that thy *s* may appear
 Ezek. 7:18 *s* shall be upon all faces, and baldness
 16:54 that thou mayest bear thine own *s*, and
 Dan. 12:2 and some to *s* and everlasting contempt
 Hos. 4:7 therefore will I change their glory into *s*
 10:6 Ephraim shall receive *s*, and Israel shall
 Hab. 2:16 thou art filled with *s* for glory
 Zeph. 3:5 faileth not; but the unjust knoweth no *s*
 Lk. 14:9 thou begin with *s* to take the lowest room
 Acts 5:41 counted worthy to suffer *s* for his name
 1 Cor. 4:14 I write not these things to *s* you, but
 6:5 I speak to your *s*. Is it so, that there
 11:6 but if it be a *s* for a woman to be shorn
 11:14 a man have long hair, it is a *s* unto him?
 14:35 it is a *s* for women to speak in the church
 15:34 knowledge of God: I speak this to your *s*
 Eph. 5:12 it is a *s* even to speak of those things
 Phil. 3:19 and whose glory is in their *s*, who mind
 Heb. 6:6 crucify . . . afresh, and put him to an open *s*
 12:2 endured the cross, despising the *s*
 Jude 13 waves of the sea, foaming out their own *s*
 Rev. 3:18 the *s* of thy nakedness do not appear

Shamefully

Hos. 2:5 she that conceived them hath done *s*
 Mk. 12:4 (Lk. 20:11) and sent him away *s* handled
 1 Thes. 2:2 suffered before, and were *s* entreated

Shape (Shapen)

Ps. 51:5 behold, I was *s* in iniquity; and in sin
 Lk. 3:22 Holy Ghost descended in a bodily *s* like a
 Jn. 5:37 neither heard his voice . . . nor seen his *s*
 Rev. 9:7 *s* of the locusts were like unto horses

Sharp (Sharper)

Josh. 5:2 make thee *s* knives, and circumcise again
 1 Sam. 14:4 a *s* rock on the one side, and a *s* rock
 Job 41:30 *s* stones are under him: he spreadeth *s*
 Ps. 45:5 arrows are *s* in the heart of the King's
 Prov. 5:4 bitter as wormwood, *s* as a two-edged sword
 Is. 41:15 make thee a new *s* threshing instrument
 Mic. 7:4 the most upright is *s* than a thorn hedge
 Acts 15:39 contention was so *s* between them, that
 Heb. 4:12 and *s* than any two-edged sword, piercing
 Rev. 14:14 a golden crown, and in his hand a *s* sickle

Sharpen

1 Sam. 13:20 *s* every man his share, and his coulters
 Job 16:9 his teeth; mine enemy *s* his eyes upon me
 Ps. 140:3 they have *s* their tongues like a serpent
 Prov. 27:17 iron *s* iron; so a man *s* the countenance
 Ezek. 21:9 a sword, a sword is *s*, and also furnished

Sharply

Judg. 8:1 Midianites? And they did chide with him *s*
 Tit. 1:13 rebuke them *s*, that they may be sound in

Shave (Shaven)

Gen. 41:14 he *s* himself, and changed his raiment
 Lev. 13:33 shall be *s*, but the scall shall he not *s*
 Num. 6:18 Nazarite shall *s* the head of his separation
 Judg. 16:17 if I be *s*, then my strength will go
 Job 1:20 then Job . . . rent his mantle, and *s* his head
 Is. 7:20 shall the Lord *s* with a razor that is hired
 Ezek. 44:20 neither shall they *s* their heads
 Acts 21:24 at charges . . . that they may see their heads
 1 Cor. 11:5 that is even all one as if she were *s*

Sheaf (Sheaves)

Gen. 37:7 binding *s* in the field, and, lo, my *s* arose
 Deut. 24:19 forgot a *s* in the field, thou shalt not
 Ruth 2:7 and gather after the reapers among the *s*
 2:15 glean even among the *s*, and reproach her not
 Ps. 126:6 with rejoicing, bringing his *s* with him
 Mic. 4:12 gather them as the *s* into the floor

Shear (Shorn)

Gen. 31:19 Laban went to *s* his sheep: and Rachel
 Acts 18:18 having *s* his head in Cenchrea
 1 Cor. 11:6 woman be not covered, let her also be *s*

Shearer

1 Sam. 25:7 now I have heard that thou hast *s*
 Is. 53:7 (Gen. 8:32) as a sheep before her *s* is dumb

Shechem (Sychem) the city

Gen. 37:12 went to feed their father's flock in *S*
 Josh. 21:21 (1 Chr. 6:67) *S* . . . a city of refuge
 24:1 gathered all the tribes of Israel to *S*
 1 Kgs. 12:1 (2 Chr. 10:1) Rehoboam went to *S*
 Acts 7:16 were carried over into *S*, and laid in

Shed

Gen. 9:6 *s* man's blood, by man shall his blood be *s*
 Mt. 26:28 (Mk. 14:24; Lk. 22:20) my blood . . . *s* for
 Rom. 5:5 love of God is *s* abroad in our hearts by
 Tit. 3:6 which he *s* on us abundantly through Jesus
 Heb. 9:22 and without *s* of blood is no remission

Sheep See also Goat, Kid, Lamb,

Scapgoat

Gen. 4:2 and Abel was a keeper of *s*, but Cain was
 Num. 27:17 be not as *s* which have no shepherd
 2 Sam. 7:8 (1 Chr. 17:7) sheepcote, from following . . .
 24:17 (1 Chr. 21:17) these *s*, what have they done?
 1 Kgs. 22:17 (2 Chr. 18:16) *s* that have not a shepherd
 Ps. 44:11 hast given us like *s* appointed for meat
 44:22 (Rom. 8:36) counted as *s* for the slaughter
 49:14 like *s* they are laid in the grave
 78:52 made his own people to go forth like *s*
 79:13 so we thy people and *s* of thy pasture will
 95:7 people of his pasture, and the *s* of his hand
 100:3 are his people, and the *s* of his pasture
 119:176 I have gone astray like a lost *s*
 Is. 53:6 all we like *s* have gone astray
 53:7 and as a *s* before her shearers is dumb
 Jer. 12:3 plumb them out like *s* for the slaughter
 23:1 destroy and scatter the *s* of my pasture!
 50:6 my people hath been lost *s*: their shepherds
 Ezek. 34:6 my *s* wandered through all the mountains
 Zech. 13:7 (Mt. 26:31; Mk. 14:27) *s* shall be scattered
 Mt. 7:15 prophets, which come to you in *s*'s clothing
 10:6 (15:24) to the lost *s* of the house of Israel
 12:12 how much then is a man better than a *s*?
 18:12 (Lk. 15:4) if a man have a hundred *s*
 25:32 a shepherd divideth his *s* from the goats
 Jn. 10:3 *s* hear his voice: and he calleth his own *s*
 10:11 good shepherd giveth his life for the *s*
 10:16 other *s* I have, which are not of this fold
 10:26 ye believe not, because ye are not of my *s*
 21:16 I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my *s*
 Acts 8:32 he was led as a *s* to the slaughter
 Heb. 13:20 Jesus, that great shepherd of the *s*
 1 Pet. 2:25 ye were as *s* going astray; but are now

Sheepfold

Ps. 78:70 he chose David . . . and took him from the *s*

Sheet

Judg. 14:12 thirty *s* and thirty change of garments
 Acts 10:11 (11:5) a great *s* knit at the four corners

Shelter

Job 24:8 and embrace the rock for want of a *s*
 Ps. 61:3 thou hast been a *s* for me, and a strong

Shem Gen. 5:32; 6:10

Shepherd See also Pastor, Sheep

Num. 27:17 be not as sheep which have no *s*
 1 Kgs. 22:17 (2 Chr. 18:16) sheep that have not a *s*
 Ps. 23:1 the LORD is my *s*; I shall not want
 80:1 give ear, O *S* of Israel, thou that leadest

Is. 40:11 he shall feed his flock like a s
 44:28 that saith of Cyrus, He is my s, and shall
 56:11 they are s that cannot understand
 Jer. 23:4 I will set up s over them which shall
 25:34 howl, ye s, and cry; and wallow yourselves
 31:10 will gather him, and keep him, as a s doth
 Ezek. 34:2 prophesy against the s of Israel
 34:5 they were scattered, because there is no s
 34:8 neither did my s search for my flock
 34:23 I will set up one s over them, and he shall
 37:24 they all shall have one s: they shall also
 Amos 3:12 the s taketh out of the mouth of the lion
 Zech. 10:2 were troubled, because there was no s
 11:16 lo, I will raise up a s in the land, which
 13:7 (Mt. 26:31; Mk. 14:27) smite the s. the sheep
 Mt. 9:36 (Mk. 6:34) scattered. as sheep having no s
 25:32 as a s divideth his sheep from the goats
 Lk. 2:8 s abiding in the field, keeping watch over
 2:20 the s returned, glorifying and praising God
 Jn. 10:2 he that entereth in by the door is the s
 10:11 I am the good s: the good s giveth his life
 10:16 and there shall be one fold, and one s
 Heb. 13:20 Lord Jesus, that great s of the sheep
 1 Pet. 2:25 unto the S and Bishop of your souls
 5:4 and when the chief S shall appear, ye shall

Shibboleth (Sibboleth)

Judg. 12:6 say now S: and he said S: for he could

Shield See also Buckler

Gen. 15:1 am thy s, and thy exceeding great reward
 Deut. 33:29 saved by the LORD, the s of thy help
 Judg. 5:8 a s or spear seen among forty thousand
 2 Sam. 1:21 s of the mighty is vilely cast away
 22:3 he is my s, and the horn of my salvation
 22:36 (Ps. 18:35) given me the s of thy salvation
 1 Kgs. 10:17 (2 Chr. 9:16) made. s of beaten gold
 Ps. 3:3 but thou, O LORD, art a s for me; my glory
 5:12 with favor wilt thou compass him as with a s
 28:7 the LORD is my strength and my s; my heart
 33:20 for the LORD: he is our help and our s
 47:9 for the s of the earth belong unto God
 84:11 LORD God is a sun and s: the LORD will give
 91:4 his truth shall be thy s and buckler
 115:9 in the LORD: he is their help and their s
 119:114 thou art my hiding place and my s; I hope
 Prov. 30:5 a s unto them that put their trust in
 Eph. 6:16 taking the s of faith, wherewith ye

Shiloh

Gen. 49:10 sceptre shall not depart. until S come
 Josh. 18:1 Israel assembled together at S, and set
 Judg. 21:21 the daughters of S come out to dance
 Ps. 78:60 so that he forsook the tabernacle of S
 Jer. 7:12 go ye now unto my place which was in S

Shine (Shone) See also Enlighten,

Illuminate, Lighten

Ex. 34:29 skin of his face s while he talked with
 Num. 6:25 LORD make his face s upon thee, and be
 Job 22:28 and the light shall s upon thy ways
 29:3 when his candle s upon my head, and when
 Ps. 50:2 Zion, the perfection of beauty, God hath s
 67:1 bless us; and cause his face to s upon us
 80:1 that dwellest between the cherubim, s forth
 80:3 cause thy face to s; and we shall be saved
 104:15 and oil to make his face to s, and bread
 119:135 make thy face to s upon thy servant
 139:12 but the night s as the day: the darkness
 Prov. 4:18 s more and more unto the perfect day
 Eccl. 8:1 a man's wisdom maketh his face to s
 Is. 9:2 of death, upon them hath the light s
 60:1 arise, s; for thy light is come
 Dan. 9:17 cause thy face to s upon thy sanctuary
 12:3 they that be wise shall s as the brightness
 Mt. 5:16 let your light so s before men, that they
 13:43 shall the righteous s forth as the sun
 17:2 his face did s as the sun, and his raiment

Mk. 9:3 his raiment became s, exceeding white as
 Lk. 2:9 the glory of the Lord s round about them
 Jn. 1:5 the light s in darkness; and the darkness
 Acts 9:3 (22:6; 26:13) there s. a light from heaven
 2 Cor. 4:4 light of the glorious gospel. should s
 4:6 to s out of darkness, hath s in our hearts
 Phil. 2:15 among whom ye s as lights in the world
 2 Pet. 1:19 as unto a light that s in a dark place
 1 Jn. 2:8 darkness is past. the true light now s
 Rev. 8:12 the day s not for a third part of it
 21:23 the sun, neither of the moon, to s in it

Ship See also Boat

1 Kgs. 22:48 (2 Chr. 20:36) Jehoshaphat made s of
 Ps. 104:26 there go the s: there is that leviathan
 107:23 they that go down to the sea in s
 Prov. 30:19 the way of a s in the midst of the sea
 31:14 she is like the merchants' s; she bringeth
 Jon. 1:3 found a s going to Tarshish: so he paid
 Mt. 14:24 (Mk. 6:47) s was. in the midst of the sea
 Mk. 4:38 was in the hinder part of the s, asleep
 Lk. 5:7 filled both the s, so that they began to sink
 8:22 that he went into a s with his disciples
 Jn. 21:6 cast the net on the right side of the s
 Acts 27:15 when the s was caught. we let her drive
 27:41 two seas met, they ran the s aground
 Jas. 3:4 also the s, which though they be so great
 Rev. 18:17 all the company in s, and sailors

Shipwreck

2 Cor. 11:25 once was I stoned, thrice I suffered s
 1 Tim. 1:19 put away, concerning faith have made s

Shittim

Ex. 25:10 (37:1) they shall make an ark of s wood

Shod

Mk. 6:9 be s with sandals; and not put on two coats
 Eph. 6:15 s with the preparation of the gospel

Shoe

Ex. 3:5 (Acts 7:33) put off thy s from off thy feet
 12:11 your loins girded, your s on your feet
 Deut. 33:25 thy s shall be iron and brass; and as
 Ruth 4:8 buy it for thee. So he drew off his s
 Amos 2:6 for silver, and the poor for a pair of s
 Mt. 3:11 whose s I am not worthy to bear: he shall
 Mk. 1:7 (Lk. 3:16) the latchet of whose s I am not
 Lk. 15:22 put a ring on his hand, and s on his feet

Shone See Shine

Shook See Shake

Shoot (Shot)

Ps. 11:2 they may privily s at the upright in heart
 64:4 s in secret at the perfect: suddenly. they s
 64:7 God shall s at them with an arrow; suddenly
 Lk. 21:30 when they now s forth, ye see and know

Shore

Jn. 14:2 Jesus stood on the s; but the disciples
 Acts 21:5 and we kneeled down on the s, and prayed

Shorn See Shear

Short (Shorter)

Num. 11:23 unto Moses, Is the LORD's hand waxed s?
 Job 17:12 the light is s because of darkness
 20:5 the triumphing of the wicked is s
 Ps. 89:47 remember how s my time is: wherefore
 Is. 28:20 the bed is s than that a man can stretch
 Rom. 3:23 sinned, and come s of the glory of God
 1 Cor. 7:29 but this I say, brethren, the time is s
 1 Thes. 2:17 being taken from you for a s time
 Rev. 12:12 he knoweth that he hath but a s time

Shorten

Prov. 10:27 but the years of the wicked shall be s

Is. 50:2 is my hand s. . . that it cannot redeem?
59:1 LORD's hand is not s, that it cannot save
Mt. 24:12 (Mk. 13:20) except those days should be s

Shot *See* Shoot

Shoulder

Deut. 33:12 and he shall dwell between his s
Is. 9:6 and the government shall be upon his s
Mt. 23:4 lay them on men's s; but they themselves

Shout

Num. 23:21 is with him. . . s of a king is among them
Josh. 6:10 ye shall not s. . . until the day I bid you s
1 Sam. 4:5 all Israel s with a great s, so that
Ezra 3:11 all the people s with a great s, when
Ps. 47:1 s unto God with the voice of triumph
Is. 12:6 cry out and s, thou inhabitant of Zion
Zeph. 3:14 sing, O daughter of Zion: s, O Israel
1 Thes. 4:16 shall descend from heaven with a s

Show *See also* Appear, Manifest

Ex. 33:18 he said, I beseech thee, s me thy glory
Deut. 34:1 LORD s him. . . the land of Gilead unto Dan
2 Kgs. 20:13 (Is. 39:2) Hezekiah. . . s them. . . the house
Ps. 25:4 s me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths
39:6 surely every man walketh in a vain s
50:23 conversation aright will I s the salvation
92:15 s that the LORD is upright: he is my rock
Is. 60:6 shall s forth the praises of the LORD
Jer. 33:3 I will answer thee, and s thee great
Joel 2:30 (Acts 2:19) will s wonders in the heavens
Mic. 7:15 will I s unto him marvelous things
Zech. 1:9 said unto me, I will s thee what these be
Mt. 4:8 (Lk. 4:5) s him all the kingdoms of the world
8:4 (Mk. 1:44; Lk. 5:14) s thyself to the priest
16:1 him that he would s them a sign from heaven
22:19 (Lk. 20:24) s me the tribute money
24:24 (Mk. 13:22) shall s great signs and wonders
Mk. 14:15 (Lk. 22:12) will s you a large upper room
Lk. 8:39 s how great things God hath done unto thee
17:14 go s yourselves unto the priests
20:47 widows' houses. . . for a s make long prayers
Jn. 5:20 s him all things. . . will s him greater works
7:4 thou do these things, s thyself to the world
14:8 Lord, s us the Father, and it sufficeth us
16:13 Spirit of truth. . . will s you things to come
21:1 Jesus s himself. . . at the sea of Tiberias
Acts 1:3 he s himself alive after his passion
16:17 which s unto us the way of salvation
20:35 I have s you all things, how that so laboring
23:22 tell no man that thou hast s these. . . to me
Rom. 1:19 is manifest. . . for God hath s it unto them
1 Cor. 11:26 ye do s the Lord's death till he come
12:31 and yet s I unto you a more excellent way
Col. 2:15 made a s of them openly, triumphing over
2:23 have indeed a s of wisdom in will-worship
2 Tim. 2:15 study to s thyself approved unto God
Jas. 2:18 s me thy faith without thy works, and I
1 Jn. 1:2 s unto you that eternal life, which was
Rev. 4:1 and I will s thee things which must be
21:9 I will s thee the bride, the Lamb's wife
22:1 and he s me a pure river of water of life

Showbread

1 Sam. 21:6 for there was no bread there but the s
Mt. 24:16 (Mk. 2:26; Lk. 6:4) eat the s. . . not lawful

Show *See also* Rain

Deut. 32:2 tender herb, and as the s upon the grass
Ps. 65:10 thou makest it soft with s; thou blestest
Jer. 3:3 therefore the s have been withholden
14:22 can cause rain? or can the heavens give s?
Ezek. 34:26 there shall be s of blessing
Mic. 5:7 as the s upon the grass, that tarrieth not
Zech. 10:1 I make bright clouds, and give them s
Lk. 12:54 ye say, There cometh a s; and so it is

Shrine

Acts 19:24 a silversmith, which made silver s for

Shun

Acts 20:27 I have not s to declare unto you all
2 Tim. 2:16 s profane and vain babblings: for they

Shushan

Neh. 1:1 it came to pass. . . as I was in S the palace
Esth. 1:2 throne of his kingdom, which was in S
3:15 down to drink; but the city S was perplexed

Shut *See also* Close

Deut. 15:7 nor s thine hand from thy poor brother
Ps. 88:8 made me. . . abomination unto them: I am s up
Is. 6:10 s their eyes; lest they see with their
22:22 open, and none shall s; and he shall s, and
60:11 they shall not be s day nor night; that men
Jer. 36:5 I am s up; I cannot go into the house
Lam. 3:8 when I cry and shout, he s out my prayer
Mt. 23:13 hypocrites! for ye s up the kingdom
25:10 to the marriage; and the door was s
Lk. 3:20 above all, that he s up John in prison
4:25 when the heaven was s up three years
Acts 26:10 many of the saints did I s up in prison
Gal. 3:23 kept under the law, s up unto the faith
1 Jn. 3:17 s up his bowels of compassion from him
Rev. 3:7 openeth, and no man s; and s, and no man
20:3 cast him into the bottomless pit, and s him up

Sibboleth *See* Shibboleth

Sick

1 Sam. 19:14 sent. . . to take David, she said, He is s
1 Kgs. 17:17 the son of the woman. . . fell s
2 Kgs. 20:1 (2 Chr. 32:24; Is. 38:1) was Hezekiah s
Neh. 2:2 countenance sad, seeing thou art not s?
Prov. 13:12 hope deferred maketh the heart s
23:35 they have stricken me. . . and I was not s
Song 2:5 comfort me with apples: for I am s of love
5:8 find me beloved. . . tell him, that I am s of love
Is. 1:5 whole head is s, and the whole heart faint
33:24 and the inhabitant shall not say, I am s
Ezek. 34:16 and will strengthen that which was s
Mic. 6:13 also will I make thee s in smiting thee
Mal. 1:8 ye offer the lame and s, is it not evil?
Mt. 4:24 and they brought unto him all s people
8:6 (Lk. 7:2) servant lieth at home s of the palsy
8:14 (Mk. 1:30) wife's mother laid, and s of a fever
8:16 (Mk. 1:34; Lk. 4:40) healed all that were s
9:12 (Mk. 2:17; Lk. 5:31) but they that are s
10:8 (Lk. 9:2; 10:9) heal the s
14:14 compassion toward them. . . he healed their s
25:36 ye clothed me: I was s, and ye visited me
Mk. 6:56 laid the s in the streets, and besought him
16:18 lay hands on the s, and they shall recover
Jn. 4:46 nobleman, whose son was s at Capernaum
11:3 Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is s
Acts 5:15 they brought forth the s into the streets
19:12 were brought unto the s handkerchiefs
Phil. 2:27 was s nigh unto death; but God had mercy
Jas. 5:14 is any s among you? let him call for the

Sickle

Deut. 23:25 a s unto thy neighbor's standing corn
Joel 3:13 (Rev. 14:15) put ye in the s. . . harvest is ripe
Mk. 4:29 putteth in the s, because the harvest is
Rev. 14:14 golden crown, and in his hand a sharp s

Sickness *See also* Disease, Infirmary

Deut. 7:15 the LORD will take away from thee all s
Ps. 41:3 thou wilt make all his bed in his s
Eccl. 5:17 hath much sorrow and wrath with his s
Hos. 5:13 when Ephraim saw his s, and Judah saw his
Mt. 8:17 himself took our infirmities. . . bare our s
10:1 (Mk. 3:15) power. . . to heal all manner of s
Jn. 11:14 this s is not unto death, but for the glory

Side

Ex. 32:26 who is on the LORD's s? let him come unto
Ps. 118:6 the LORD is on my s; I will not fear
124:1 had not been the LORD who was on our s
Jn. 19:34 the soldiers with a spear pierced his s
20:27 reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my s

Siege

Deut. 20:19 not cut them . . . to employ them in the s
2 Chr. 32:10 that ye abide in the s in Jerusalem?
Ezek. 4:7 set thy face toward the s of Jerusalem
Zech. 12:2 shall be in the s both against Judah and

Sift

Is. 30:28 s the nations with the sieve of vanity
Amos 9:9 I will s the house of Israel. . . as corn is s
Lk. 22:31 to have you, that he may s you as wheat

Sighing

Job 3:24 my s cometh before I eat, and my roarings
Ps. 12:5 for the s of the needy, now will I arise
31:10 is spent with grief, and my years with s
79:11 let the s of the prisoner come before thee

Sight

Ex. 3:3 see this great s, why the bush is not burnt
Eccl. 6:9 better is the s of the eyes than the
Mt. 11:5 blind receive their s, and the lame walk
20:34 (Mk. 10:52; Lk. 18:43) their eyes received s
Lk. 4:18 and recovering of s to the blind
18:42 receive thy s: thy faith hath saved thee
Acts 9:9 he was three days without s, and neither
2 Cor. 5:7 for we walk by faith, not by s

Sign *See also* Mark, Miracle, Token, Wonder

Gen. 1:14 let them be for s, and for seasons
Ex. 4:8 the first s. . . they will believe. . . the latter s
7:3 harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply my s
31:13 my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a s
Num. 16:38 shall be a s unto the children of Israel
26:10 when that company died. . . they became a s
Deut. 6:8 shalt bind them for a s upon thine hand
6:22 LORD showed s and wonders, great and sore
13:1 or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a s
28:46 shall be upon thee for a s and for a wonder
Josh. 4:6 this may be a s among you, that when
24:17 which did those great s in our sight
Judg. 6:17 show me a s that thou talkest with me
1 Sam. 2:34 this shall be a s unto thee, that shall
1 Kgs. 13:3 and he gave a s. . . saying, This is the s
2 Kgs. 19:29 (Is. 37:30) this shall be a s unto thee
20:8 (Is. 38:22) what shall be the s. . . that I shall
Neh. 9:10 and showedst s and wonders upon Pharaoh
Ps. 78:43 how he had wrought his s in Egypt
105:27 they showed his s among them
Is. 7:11 ask thee a s of the LORD thy God; ask it
7:14 shall give you a s; Behold, a virgin shall
8:18 for s and for wonders in Israel from the
19:20 it shall be for a s and for a witness unto
38:7 this shall be a s unto thee from the LORD
55:13 an everlasting s that shall not be cut off
Jer. 10:2 be not dismayed at the s of heaven
44:29 this shall be a s unto you, saith the LORD
Ezek. 4:3 this shall be a s to the house of Israel
12:6 have set thee for a s unto the house
14:8 will make him a s and a proverb, and I will
20:12 my sabbaths, to be a s between me and them
24:24 thus Ezekiel is unto you a s
Dan. 4:3 how great are his s! and how mighty are
6:27 he worketh s and wonders in heaven and in
Mt. 12:39 (16:4; Lk. 11:29) no s. . . but the s of. . . Jonah
16:1 (Mk. 8:11; Lk. 11:16) show. . . a s from heaven
16:3 but can ye not discern the s of the times?
24:3 (Mk. 13:4; Lk. 21:7) be. . . s of thy coming
24:24 (Mk. 13:22) false prophets. . . show great s
24:30 (Lk. 21:25) appear the s of the Son of man

Mk. 16:17 these s shall follow them that believe
16:20 and confirming the word with s following
Lk. 2:12 this shall be a s unto you; Ye shall find
2:34 and for a s which shall be spoken against
Jn. 4:48 ye see s and wonders, ye will not believe
6:30 what s shewest thou then, that we may see
20:30 many other s. . . did Jesus in the presence
Acts 2:22 among you by miracles and wonders and s
4:30 that s and wonders may be done by the
5:12 s and wonders wrought among the people
14:3 granted s and wonders to be done by their
Rom. 4:11 received the s of circumcision, a seal
15:19 through mighty s and wonders, by the power
1 Cor. 1:22 the Jews require a s, and the Greeks
14:22 wherefore tongues are for a s, not to them
2 Cor. 12:12 s of an apostle were wrought among you
2 Thes. 2:9 with all power and s and lying wonders
Heb. 2:4 God also bearing them witness, both with s
Rev. 15:1 another s in heaven, great and marvelous

Signet *See also* Seal

Gen. 38:18 I give thee? And she said, Thy s, and thy
Jer. 22:24 Coniah. . . were the s upon my right hand
Dan. 6:17 his own s, and with the s of his lords

Signification

1 Cor. 14:10 voices. . . and none of them is without s

Singify

Jn. 12:33 this he said, s what death he should die
Acts 11:28 Agabus, and s by the Spirit that there
21:26 into the temple, to s the accomplishment
25:27 not withal to s the crimes laid against
Heb. 9:8 the Holy Ghost this s, that the way into
12:27 this word, Yet once more, s the removing
1 Pet. 1:11 the Spirit of Christ. . . in them did s

Silas (Silvanus)

Acts 15:22, 40; 1 Pet. 5:12

Silence

Job 4:16 there was s, and I heard a voice, saying
Ps. 31:18 let the lying lips be put to s
32:3 when I kept s, my bones waxed old through
39:2 I was dumb with s, I held my peace
83:1 keep not thou s, O God: hold not thy peace
94:17 been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in s
Eccl. 3:7 a time to keep s, and a time to speak
Jer. 8:14 for the LORD our God hath put us to s
Amos 5:13 the prudent shall keep s in that time
Hab. 2:20 let all the earth keep s before him
Mt. 22:34 heard that he had put the Sadducees to s
1 Cor. 14:28 there be no interpreter, let him keep s
14:34 let your women keep s in the churches
1 Tim. 2:11 the woman learn in s with all subjection
1 Pet. 2:15 put to s the ignorance of foolish men
Rev. 8:1 s in heaven about the space of half an hour

Silent

1 Sam. 2:9 and the wicked shall be s in darkness
Ps. 28:1 be not s to me: lest, if thou be s to me
30:12 may sing praise to thee, and not be s
Is. 47:5 sit thou s, and get thee into darkness
Jer. 8:14 defended cities, and let us be s there
Zech. 2:13 be s, O all flesh, before the LORD

Silk

Prov. 31:22 tapestry; her clothing is s and purple
Ezek. 16:10 fine linen, and I covered thee with s
Rev. 18:12 linen, and purple, and s, and scarlet

Silly

Job 5:2 foolish man, and envy slayeth the s one
Hos. 7:11 Ephraim. . . is like a s dove without heart
2 Tim. 3:6 lead captive s women laden with sins

Silvanus *See* Silas

Silver

Gen. 44:2 and put my cup, the *s* cup, in the sack's
 2 Kgs. 22:4 that he may sum the *s* which is brought
 Job 22:25 thy defense . . . thou shalt have plenty of *s*
 27:16 though he heap up *s* as the dust
 Ps. 12:6 words of the LORD . . . as *s* tried in a furnace
 66:10 proved us: thou hast tried us, as *s* is tried
 Prov. 3:14 is better than the merchandise of *s*
 8:10 receive my instruction, and not *s*
 10:20 the tongue of the just is as choice *s*
 16:16 understanding rather to be chosen than *s*!
 17:3 fining pot is for *s* . . . the furnace for gold
 Eccl. 5:10 loveth *s* shall not be satisfied with *s*
 12:6 or ever the *s* cord be loosed, or the golden
 Is. 1:22 thy *s* is become dross, thy wine mixed with
 Jer. 6:30 reprobate *s* shall men call them
 Amos 2:6 because they sold the righteous for *s*
 Hag. 2:8 the *s* is mine, and the gold is mine
 Zech. 11:12 (Mt. 26:15; 27:9) price thirty pieces of *s*
 Mt. 27:6 chief priests took the *s* pieces, and said
 Lk. 15:8 having ten pieces of *s*, if she lose one piece
 Acts 3:6 then Peter said, *S* and gold have I none
 19:24 silversmith, which made *s* shrines for Diana

Simeon son of Jacob

Born, Gen. 29:33; detained as a hostage, Gen. 42:24;
 his future predicted, Gen. 49:5-7.

Simeon of Jerusalem Lk. 2:25-34

Simeon See Peter

Similitude See also Likeness

Num. 12:8 and the *s* of the LORD shall he behold
 Deut. 4:12 but saw no *s*; only ye heard a voice
 Hos. 12:10 used *s*, by the ministry of the prophets
 Heb. 7:15 after the *s* of Melchizedek there ariseth
 Jas. 3:9 we men, which are made after the *s* of God

Simon Peter See Peter

Simple

Ps. 19:7 of the LORD is sure, making wise the *s*
 116:6 LORD preserveth the *s*: I was brought low
 119:130 it giveth understanding unto the *s*
 Prov. 1:4 to give subtilty to the *s*, to the young
 1:22 how long, ye *s* ones, will ye love simplicity?
 1:32 the turning away of the *s* shall save them
 8:5 O ye *s*, understand wisdom; and, ye fools
 9:4 whoso is *s*, let him turn in hither
 14:15 the *s* believeth every word: but the prudent
 19:25 smite a scorner, and the *s* will beware
 22:3 but the *s* pass on, and are punished
 Rom. 16:18 words and fair speeches deceive . . . the *s*
 16:19 wise unto . . . good, and *s* concerning evil

Simplicity

Prov. 1:22 how long, ye simple ones, will ye love *s*?
 Rom. 12:8 he that giveth, let him do it with *s*
 2 Cor. 1:12 in *s* and godly sincerity, not with
 11:3 be corrupted from the *s* that is in Christ

Sin See also Iniquity, Offend, Sin Offering, Transgress, Transgression, Trespass, Wickedness

Gen. 4:7 thou doest not well, *s* lieth at the door
 18:20 is great . . . because their *s* is very grievous
 39:9 do this great wickedness, and *s* against God?
 Ex. 9:27 I have *s* this time; the LORD is righteous
 10:16 I have *s* against the LORD your God
 23:33 lest they make thee *s* against me
 32:30 said unto the people, Ye have *s* a great *s*
 Lev. 4:2 if a soul shall *s* through ignorance
 5:5 he shall confess that he hath *s* in that thing
 24:15 whosoever curseth his God shall bear his *s*
 26:28 I will chastise you seven times for your *s*
 Num. 5:6 when a man or woman shall commit any *s*

Num. 16:22 one man *s*, and wilt thou be wroth with all
 22:34 and Balaam said unto the angel . . . I have *s*
 32:23 ye have *s* . . . be sure your *s* will find you out
 Deut. 9:27 nor to their wickedness, nor to their *s*
 24:16 (2 Kgs. 14:6; 2 Chr. 25:4) death for his own *s*
 Josh. 7:20 Achan answered Joshua . . . Indeed I have *s*
 1 Sam. 2:25 if a man *s* against the LORD, who shall
 12:23 *s* against the LORD in ceasing to pray
 15:24 and Saul said unto Samuel, I have *s*; for I
 2 Sam. 12:13 and David said unto Nathan, I have *s*
 24:10 (1 Chr. 21:8) David said . . . I have *s* greatly
 1 Kgs. 8:46 (2 Chr. 6:36) there is no man that *s* not
 14:16 Jeroboam, who did *s*, and . . . made Israel to *s*
 2 Chr. 7:14 hear from heaven, and will forgive their *s*
 28:10 not with you . . . *s* against the LORD your God?
 Neh. 9:2 seed of Israel . . . stood and confessed their *s*
 Job 1:22 in all this Job *s* not, nor charged God
 2:10 in all this did not Job *s* with his lips
 7:20 I have *s*; what shall I do unto thee, O thou
 10:6 mine iniquity, and searchest after my *s*?
 13:23 make me to know my transgression and my *s*
 14:16 dost thou not watch over my *s*?
 20:11 his bones are full of the *s* of his youth
 24:19 so dooth the grave those which have *s*
 33:27 he looketh upon men . . . if any say, I have *s*
 35:6 if thou *s*, what doest thou against him?
 Ps. 4:4 stand in awe, and *s* not: commune with your
 19:13 keep . . . thy servant also from presumptuous *s*
 25:7 remember not the *s* of my youth, nor my
 32:1 (Rom. 4:7) forgiven, whose *s* is covered
 32:5 I acknowledged my *s* unto thee, and mine
 38:18 mine iniquity; I will be sorry for my *s*
 39:1 heed to my ways, that I *s* not with my tongue
 41:4 heal my soul; for I have *s* against thee
 51:2 from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my *s*
 51:4 against thee, thee only, have I *s*, and done
 51:5 iniquity; and in *s* did my mother conceive me
 51:9 hide thy face from my *s*, and blot out all
 78:32 for all this they *s* still, and believed not
 79:9 and purge away our *s*, for thy name's sake
 85:2 thy people; thou hast covered all their *s*
 90:8 our secret *s* in the light of thy countenance
 103:10 he hath not dealt with us after our *s*
 106:6 we have *s* with our fathers, we have
 119:11 mine heart, that I might not *s* against thee
 Prov. 5:22 shall be holden with the cords of his *s*
 8:36 he that *s* against me wrongeth his own soul
 10:12 (1 Pet. 4:8) love covereth all *s*
 14:9 fools make a mock at *s* . . . among the righteous
 14:34 but *s* is a reproach to any people
 20:9 made my heart clean, I am pure from my *s*?
 24:9 the thought of foolishness is *s*
 28:13 he that covereth his *s* shall not prosper
 Eccl. 5:6 not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to *s*
 7:20 not a just man . . . that doeth good, and *s* not
 Is. 1:18 though your *s* be as scarlet, they shall
 3:9 declare their *s* as Sodom, they hide it not
 5:18 that draw . . . *s* as it were with a cart rope
 6:7 iniquity is taken away, and thy *s* purged
 30:1 not of my Spirit, that they may add *s* to *s*
 38:17 thou hast cast all my *s* behind thy back
 40:2 of the LORD's hand double for all her *s*
 43:27 thy first father hath *s*, and thy teachers
 53:10 thou shalt make his soul an offering for *s*
 53:12 bare the *s* of many, and made intercession
 59:2 your *s* have hid his face from you, that he
 64:5 thou art wroth; for we have *s*
 Jer. 2:35 plead . . . because thou sayest, I have not *s*
 5:25 your *s* have withholden good things from you
 14:7 backslidings are many . . . have *s* against thee
 17:1 *s* of Judah is written with a pen of iron
 51:5 land was filled with *s* against the Holy One
 Lam. 1:8 Jerusalem hath grievously *s*; therefore
 5:7 our fathers have *s*, and are not
 Ezek. 3:21 the righteous *s*, not, and he doth not *s*
 18:4 the soul that *s*, it shall die
 18:21 (33:14) wicked will turn from all his *s*
 Dan. 4:27 and break off thy *s* by righteousness
 9:5 we have *s*, and have committed iniquity

- Dan. 9:24 to make an end of *s* . . . to make reconciliation
Hos. 4:7 as they were increased, so they *s* against
9:9 their iniquity, he will visit their *s*
10:9 O Israel, thou hast *s* from the days of
13:2 now they *s* more and more, and have made
Mic. 6:7 the fruit of my body for the *s* of my soul?
Zech. 13:1 be a fountain . . . for *s* and for uncleanness
Mt. 1:21 for he shall save his people from their *s*
9:2 (Mk. 2:5; Lk. 5:20) thy *s* be forgiven thee
12:31 (Mk. 3:28) all manner of *s* . . . shall be forgiven
18:21 Lord, how oft shall my brother *s* against me
26:28 is shed for many for the remission of *s*
27:4 have *s* in that I have betrayed the innocent
Mk. 1:4 (Lk. 3:3) repentance for the remission of *s*
4:12 converted, and their *s* should be forgiven
Lk. 11:4 and forgive us our *s*; for we also forgive
15:18 (15:21) father, I have *s* against heaven
Jn. 1:29 which taketh away the *s* of the world!
5:14 thou art made whole: *s* no more, lest a worse
8:7 is without *s* among you, let him first cast
8:21 (8:24) and ye shall . . . die in your *s*
8:34 whosoever committeth *s* is the servant of *s*
8:46 which of you convinceth me of *s*?
9:2 Master, who did *s*, this man, or his parents
9:41 if ye were blind, ye should have no *s*
16:8 he is come, he will reprove the world of *s*
20:23 whosoever *s* ye remit, they are remitted
Acts 2:38 and be baptized . . . for the remission of *s*
3:19 be converted, that your *s* may be blotted
7:60 cried . . . Lord, lay not this *s* to their charge
22:16 arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy *s*
Rom. 2:12 as many as have *s* without law shall also
3:9 Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under *s*
3:20 for by the law is the knowledge of *s*
3:23 all have *s*, and come short of the glory
4:8 the man to whom the Lord will not impute *s*
5:12 *s* entered into the world, and death by *s*
5:13 *s* was in the world: but *s* is not imputed
5:20 where *s* abounded, grace did . . . more abound
6:1 shall we continue in *s*, that grace may abound?
6:2 how shall we, that are dead to *s*, live any
6:6 destroyed . . . henceforth we should not serve *s*
6:11 be dead indeed unto *s*, but alive unto God
6:20 for when ye were the servants of *s*, ye were
6:23 the wages of *s* is death; but the gift of God
7:7 is the law *s* . . . Nay, I had not known *s*, but by
7:13 *s*, that it might appear *s*, working death in
7:23 bringing me into captivity to the law of *s*
8:2 hath made me free from the law of *s* and death
8:3 sinful flesh, and for *s*, condemned *s* in the flesh
10:4 body is dead because of *s*; but the Spirit is
11:27 my covenant . . . when I shall take away their *s*
14:23 for whatsoever is not of faith is *s*
1 Cor. 6:18 fornication *s* against his own body
8:12 *s* so against the brethren . . . *s* against Christ
15:3 how that Christ died for our *s* according to
15:17 your faith is vain; ye are yet in your *s*
15:34 awake to righteousness, and *s* not; for some
15:56 sting of death is *s*; and the strength of *s*
2 Cor. 5:21 made him to be *s* for us, who knew no *s*
Gal. 1:4 who gave himself for our *s*, that he might
Eph. 2:5 when we were dead in *s*, hath quickened us
4:26 be ye angry, and *s* not; let not the sun go
Col. 2:13 and you, being dead in your *s* and the
2 Thes. 2:3 man of *s* be revealed . . . son of perdition
1 Tim. 5:20 them that *s* rebuke before all
5:22 neither be partaker of other men's *s*
Heb. 1:3 he had by himself purged our *s*, sat down
2:17 make reconciliation for the *s* of the people
3:13 be hardened through the deceitfulness of *s*
4:15 tempted like as we are, yet without *s*
5:1 he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for *s*
7:27 sacrifice, first for his own *s*, and then
9:26 to put away *s* by the sacrifice of himself
9:28 was once offered to bear the *s* of many
10:3 a remembrance again made of *s* every year
10:18 remission . . . there is no more offering for *s*
10:26 we *s* wilfully after that we have received
11:25 to enjoy the pleasures of *s* for a season
Heb. 12:1 and the *s* which doth so easily beset us
12:4 yet resisted unto blood, striving against *s*
Jas. 1:15 it bringeth forth *s*; and *s*, when it is
4:17 to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is *s*
5:20 save a soul . . . and shall hide a multitude of *s*
1 Pet. 2:22 who did no *s*, neither was guile found
2:24 his own self bare our *s* . . . we, being dead to *s*
3:18 for Christ also hath once suffered for *s*
4:1 hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from *s*
2 Pet. 2:4 for if God spared not the angels that *s*
2:14 eyes full of adultery . . . cannot cease from *s*
1 Jn. 1:8 if we say . . . we have no *s*, we deceive ourselves
2:1 that ye *s* not. And if any man *s*, we have an
2:2 propitiation for our *s* . . . also for the *s* of the
2:12 your *s* are forgiven you for his name's sake
3:5 manifested to take away our *s* . . . in him is no *s*
3:6 abideth in him *s* not: whosoever *s* hath not
3:9 is born of God doth not commit *s* . . . he cannot *s*
4:10 his Son to be the propitiation for our *s*
5:16 his brother *s* a *s* which is not unto death
5:17 all unrighteousness is *s*; and there is a *s*
5:18 we know that whosoever is born of God *s* not
Rev. 1:5 and washed us from our *s* in his own blood
Sinai See also Horeb
Ex. 19:1 came they into the wilderness of *S*
Lev. 7:38 the LORD commanded Moses in mount *S*
Num. 1:1 spake unto Moses in the wilderness of *S*
Deut. 33:2 the LORD came from *S*, and rose up from
Judg. 5:5 melted from before the LORD, even that *S*
Ps. 68:8 *S* itself was moved at the presence of God
Sincere
Judg. 9:16 if ye have done truly and *s*, in that ye
Phil. 1:10 that ye may be *s* and without offense
1:16 preach Christ of contention, not *s*
1 Pet. 2:2 babes, desire the *s* milk of the word
Sincerity
Josh. 24:14 fear the LORD, and serve him in *s*
1 Cor. 5:8 with the unleavened bread of *s* and truth
2 Cor. 1:12 in simplicity and godly *s*, not with
2:17 as of *s*, but as of God . . . speak we in Christ
8:8 and to prove the *s* of your love
Eph. 6:24 that love our Lord Jesus Christ in *s*
Tit. 2:7 in doctrine showing uncorruptness . . . *s*
Sinew
Gen. 32:32 of Israel eat not of the *s* which shrank
Ezek. 37:6 I will lay *s* upon you, and will bring
Sinful
Is. 1:4 ah *s* nation, a people laden with iniquity
Amos 9:8 eyes of the Lord . . . are upon the *s* kingdom
Mk. 8:38 in this adulterous and *s* generation
Lk. 5:8 depart from me; for I am a *s* man, O Lord
Rom. 7:13 that sin . . . might become exceeding *s*
8:3 his own Son in the likeness of *s* flesh
Sing (Sang, Sung) See also Rejoice,
Song
Ex. 15:1 then *s* Moses and the children of Israel
Num. 21:17 then Israel *s* . . . Spring up, O well; *s* ye
Judg. 5:1 then *s* Deborah and Barak . . . on that day
1 Chr. 16:9 (Ps. 105:2) *s* unto him, *s* psalms unto him
16:23 (Ps. 96:1) *s* unto the LORD, all the earth
Ezra 3:11 they *s* together by course in praising
Job 29:13 I caused the widow's heart to *s* for joy
38:7 when the morning stars *s* together
Ps. 13:6 I will *s* unto the LORD, because he hath
30:4 *s* unto the LORD, O ye saints of his
51:14 tongue shall *s* aloud of thy righteousness
66:2 *s* forth the honor of his name; make his
81:1 *s* aloud unto God our strength
95:1 O come, let us *s* unto the LORD; let us
98:1 O *s* unto the LORD a new song; for he hath
104:1 I will *s* of mercy and judgment
104:33 I will *s* unto the LORD as long as I live

Ps. 106:12 believed they his words; they *s* his praise
 137:3 saying, *S* us one of the songs of Zion
 149:5 in glory; let them *s* aloud upon their beds
 Prov. 29:6 but the righteous doth *s* and rejoice
 Is. 12:5 *S* unto the LORD; for he hath done excellent
 26:1 in that day shall this song be *s* in . . . Judah
 26:19 awake and *s*, ye that dwell in dust
 35:6 as a hart, and the tongue of the dumb *s*
 44:23 *s*, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done it
 52:8 with the voice together shall they *s*
 54:1 *s*, O barren, thou that didst not bear
 65:14 my servants shall *s* for joy of heart
 Zech. 2:10 *s* and rejoice, O daughter of Zion
 Mt. 26:30 (Mk. 14:26) and when they had *s* a hymn
 Acts 16:25 at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and *s*
 1 Cor. 14:15 I will *s* with the spirit, and I will *s*
 Eph. 5:19 (Col. 3:16) *s* . . . in your heart to the Lord
 Jas. 5:13 is any merry? let him *s* psalms
 Rev. 5:9 they *s* a new song, saying, Thou art worthy
 14:3 they *s* as it were a new song before the throne
 15:3 they *s* the song of Moses the servant of God

Singing *See also* Sing

Ps. 100:2 come before his presence with *s*
 Song 2:12 the time of the *s* of birds is come
 Is. 14:7 and is quiet: they break forth into *s*
 51:11 shall return, and come with *s* unto Zion

Single

Mt. 6:22 (Lk. 11:34) if therefore thine eye be *s*

Singleness

Acts 2:46 their meat with gladness and *s* of heart
 Eph. 6:5 (Col. 3:22) obedient . . . in *s* of your heart

Sink (Sank, Sunk)

Ex. 15:5 they *s* into the bottom as a stone
 Ps. 9:15 heathen are *s* down in the pit that they made
 69:2 *s* in deep mire, where there is no standing
 Jer. 51:64 and thou shalt say, Thus shall Babylon *s*
 Mt. 14:30 beginning to *s*, he cried, saying, Lord
 Lk. 5:7 filled both the ships, so . . . they began to *s*

Sinner *See also* Evildoer, Transgressor

Gen. 13:13 but the men of Sodom were wicked and *s*
 Ps. 1:1 nor standeth in the way of *s*, nor sitteth
 1:5 nor *s* in the congregation of the righteous
 25:8 therefore will he teach *s* in the way
 26:9 gather not my soul with *s*, nor my life with
 51:13 and *s* shall be converted unto thee
 104:35 let the *s* be consumed out of the earth
 Prov. 1:10 son, if *s* entice thee, consent thou not
 11:31 recompensed . . . more the wicked and the *s*
 13:6 but wickedness overthroweth the *s*
 13:21 evil pursueth *s*: but to the righteous good
 13:22 the wealth of the *s* is laid up for the just
 23:17 let not thine heart envy *s*; but be thou in
 Eccl. 2:26 but to the *s* he giveth travail
 8:12 though a *s* do evil a hundred times, and his
 9:2 alike to all . . . as is the good, so is the *s*
 9:18 but one *s* destroyeth much good
 Is. 13:9 he shall destroy the *s* thereof out of it
 33:14 the *s* in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath
 Amos 9:10 the *s* of my people shall die by the sword
 Mt. 9:10 (Mk. 2:15) publicans and *s* sat . . . with him
 9:13 (Mk. 2:17; Lk. 5:32) call the righteous, but *s*
 26:45 (Mk. 14:41) betrayed into the hands of *s*
 Lk. 6:32 for *s* also love those that love them
 7:37 behold, a woman in the city, which was a *s*
 13:2 suppose ye . . . these Galileans were *s* above all
 15:2 this man receiveth *s*, and eateth with them
 15:7 joy . . . in heaven over one *s* that repenteth
 18:13 publican . . . saying, God be merciful to me a *s*
 19:7 was gone to be guest with a man that is a *s*
 Jn. 9:16 can a man that is a *s* do such miracles?
 9:25 be a *s* or no, I know not: one thing I know
 Rom. 3:7 his glory; why yet am I also judged as a *s*?
 5:8 that, while we were yet *s*, Christ died for us

Rom. 5:19 by one man's disobedience many were made *s*
 Gal. 2:17 justified . . . we ourselves also are found *s*
 1 Tim. 1:9 for the ungodly and for *s*, for unholy
 1:15 Christ Jesus came into the world to save *s*
 Heb. 7:26 high priest . . . undefiled, separate from *s*
 12:3 endured such contradiction of *s* against
 Jas. 4:8 cleanse your hands, ye *s*; and purify your
 5:20 converteth the *s* from the error of his way
 1 Pet. 4:18 shall the ungodly and the *s* appear?
 Jude 15 hard speeches which ungodly *s* have spoken

Sin Offering

Ex. 29:14 burn with fire without the camp: it is a *s* o
 Lev. 4:3 then let him bring for his sin . . . a *s* o
 8:14 their hands upon the . . . bullock for the *s* o

Sister

Gen. 12:13 say . . . thou art my *s*: that it may be well
 20:2 Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She is my *s*
 26:7 he said, She is my *s*: for he feared to say
 Prov. 7:4 say unto wisdom, Thou art my *s*; and call
 Song 4:9 thou hast ravished my heart, my *s*
 8:8 we have a little *s*, and she hath no breasts
 Ezek. 16:48 Sodom thy *s* hath not done . . . as thou
 Mt. 12:50 (Mk. 3:35) the same is my brother, and *s*
 1 Cor. 9:5 have we not power to lead about a *s*
 1 Tim. 5:2 the younger as *s*, with all purity
 Jas. 2:15 if a brother or *s* be naked, and destitute
 2 Jn. 13 the children of thy elect *s* greet thee

Sit (Sat)

Ex. 18:14 why *s* thou thyself alone, and all
 2 Kgs. 7:3 said one to another, Why *s* we here
 Ps. 1:1 nor *s* in the seat of the scornful
 26:4 I have not *s* with vain persons, neither
 29:10 LORD *s* upon the flood; yea, the LORD *s* King
 47:8 God *s* upon the throne of his holiness
 110:1 (Mt. 22:44; Mk. 12:36; Lk. 20:42; Acts 2:34;
 Heb. 1:13) LORD said unto my Lord, *S* thou at
 127:2 vain for you to rise up early, to *s* up late
 137:1 by the rivers of Babylon, there we *s* down
 Is. 40:22 is he that *s* upon the circle of the earth
 Jer. 8:14 why do we *s* still? assemble yourselves
 15:17 I *s* not in the assembly of the mockers
 Ezek. 3:15 I *s* where they *s*, and remained there
 Mic. 4:4 they shall *s* every man under his vine
 Mt. 8:11 (Lk. 13:29) shall *s* down . . . in the kingdom
 9:10 (Mk. 2:15) Jesus *s* at meat . . . sinners . . .
 14:19 (Mk. 6:39; Lk. 9:14; Jn. 6:10) *s* . . . on the grass
 19:28 (Lk. 22:30) *s* upon twelve thrones, judging
 20:21 (Mk. 10:37) grant that . . . my two sons may *s*
 25:31 shall he *s* upon the throne of his glory
 26:64 (Mk. 14:62; Lk. 22:69) *s* on the right hand of
 28:2 angel . . . rolled back the stone . . . and *s* upon it
 Mk. 11:2 (Lk. 19:30) colt tied, whereon never man *s*
 16:19 (Heb. 10:12) and *s* on the right hand of God
 Lk. 2:46 found him . . . in the midst of the doctors
 7:15 he that was dead *s* up, and began to speak
 8:35 and found the man . . . at the feet of Jesus
 22:27 whether is greater, he that *s* at meat, or
 Jn. 4:6 Jesus . . . being wearied . . . thus on the well
 Eph. 2:6 made us *s* together in heavenly places
 Col. 3:1 where Christ *s* on the right hand of God
 2 Thes. 2:4 that he as God *s* in the temple of God
 Heb. 1:3 *s* down on the right hand of the Majesty
 Jas. 2:3 *s* thou here in a good place; and say to
 Rev. 3:21 will I grant to *s* with me in my throne
 4:3 he that *s* was to look upon like a jasper
 17:1 the great whore that *s* upon many waters

Skill

2 Chr. 2:7 that can *s* to grave with the cunning
 Eccl. 9:11 nor yet favor to men of *s*; but time and
 Dan. 1:17 God gave them knowledge and *s* in all
 9:22 Daniel, I am now come forth to give thee *s*

Skin

Gen. 27:16 *s* of the kids of the goats upon his hands

Ex. 34:29 wist not that the *s* of his face shone
 Job 2:4 *s* for *s*, yea, all that a man hath will he
 19:20 my bone cleaveth to my *s* and to my flesh
 30:30 my *s* is black upon me, and my bones are
 Ps. 102:5 of my groaning my bones cleave to my *s*
 Jer. 13:23 can the Ethiopian change his *s*
 Lam. 5:10 our *s* was black like an oven, because of

Skip

Ps. 29:6 he maketh them also to *s* like a calf
 114:4 mountains *s* like rams. . hills like lambs
 Song 2:8 upon the mountains, *s* upon the hills
 Jer. 48:27 thou spakest of him, thou *s* for joy

Skort

Ruth 3:9 spread therefore thy *s* over thine handmaid
 1 Sam. 15:27 he laid hold upon the *s* of his mantle
 24:4 David. . cut off the *s* of Saul's robe privily
 Jer. 2:34 in thy *s* is found the blood of. . innocents
 Ezek. 16:8 I spread my *s* over thee, and covered thy
 Zech. 8:23 take hold of the *s* of him that is a Jew

Sky See also Heaven

Job 37:18 hast thou with him spread out the *s*
 Is. 45:8 let the *s* pour down righteousness
 Mt. 16:2 it will be fair weather: for the *s* is red
 16:3 (Lk. 12:56) ye can discern the face of the *s*

Slack

Deut. 7:10 he will not be *s* to him that hateth him
 23:21 shalt vow a vow. . thou shalt not *s* to pay it
 Josh. 18:3 how long are ye *s* to go to possess the
 Prov. 10:4 becometh poor that dealeth with a *s* hand
 Hab. 1:4 the law is *s*, and judgment doth never go
 Zeph. 3:16 and to Zion, Let not thine hands be *s*
 2 Pet. 3:9 Lord is not *s* concerning his promise

Slain See also Slay, Kill, Slaughter

Deut. 21:1 if one be found *s* in the land
 Is. 22:2 thy *s* men are not *s* with the sword
 66:16 and the *s* of the LORD shall be many
 Jer. 9:1 I might weep day and night for the *s*
 Ezek. 37:9 breathe upon these *s*, that they may live
 Rev. 13:8 Lamb *s* from the foundation of the world

Slanderer

1 Tim. 3:11 must their wives be grave, not *s*, sober

Slanderosly

Rom. 3:8 as we be *s* reported, and as some affirm

Slaughter See also Kill, Murder, Slain, Slay

Gen. 44:17 his return from the *s* of Chedorlaomer
 Ps. 44:12 (Rom. 8:36) counted as sheep for the *s*
 Is. 53:7 (Acts 8:32) is brought as a lamb to the *s*
 Jer. 7:32 but The valley of *s*: for they shall bury
 25:34 days of your *s* and of your dispersions are
 Ezek. 9:2 and every man a *s* weapon in his hand
 Acts 9:1 Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and *s*

Slave See also Servant

Jer. 2:14 is Israel a servant? is he a homeborn *s*?
 Rev. 18:13 and chariots, and *s*, and souls of men

Slay (Slew, Slain) See also Kill, Murder, Slaughter

Gen. 4:8 that Cain rose up against Abel. . and *s* him
 4:14 that every one that findeth me shall *s* me
 4:23 I have *s* a man to my wounding, and a young
 18:25 to *s* the righteous with the wicked
 20:4 LORD, wilt thou *s* also a righteous nation?
 22:10 and Abraham. . took the knife to *s* his son
 27:41 then will I *s* my brother Jacob
 34:30 they shall gather. . against me, and *s* me
 37:26 what profit is it if we *s* our brother
 Ex. 2:12 *s* the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand

Ex. 4:23 behold, I will *s* thy son, even thy firstborn
 13:15 that the LORD *s* all the firstborn in. . Egypt
 21:14 upon his neighbor, to *s* him with guile
 Num. 25:5 *s* ye every one his men that were joined
 Judg. 9:54 *s* me, that men say not. . A woman *s* him
 16:30 the dead which he *s* at his death were more
 1 Sam. 17:36 servant *s* both the lion and the bear
 18:7 (21:11; 29:5) Saul hath *s* his thousands
 20:33 it was determined of his father to *s* David
 22:21 showed. . that Saul had *s* the LORD's priests
 2 Sam. 1:16 saying, I have *s* the LORD's anointed
 13:30 saying, Absalom hath *s* all the king's sons
 23:20 (1 Chr. 11:22) *s* a lion in. . a pit in. . snow
 1 Kgs. 20:20 *s* every one his man: and the Syrians fled
 Neh. 9:26 *s* thy prophets which testified against them
 Job 13:15 though he *s* me, yet will I trust in him
 Ps. 34:21 evil shall *s* the wicked: and they that
 139:1 the wrath of God. . *s* the fatest of them
 78:31 surely thou wilt *s* the wicked, O God
 Is. 66:3 he that killeth an ox is as if he *s* a man
 Jer. 41:3 Ishmael also *s* all the Jews that were with
 Lam. 2:4 *s* all that were pleasant to the eye
 4:9 *s* with the sword. . better than. . *s* with hunger
 Ezek. 9:8 while they were *s* them, and I was left
 Hos. 6:5 I have *s* them by the words of my mouth
 Mt. 2:16 *s* all the children that were in Bethlehem
 23:35 whom ye *s* between the temple and the altar
 Lk. 9:22 and be *s*, and be raised the third day
 11:49 apostles, and some of them they shall *s*
 19:27 bring hither, and *s* them before me
 Jn. 5:16 Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to *s* him
 Acts 5:30 raised up Jesus, whom ye *s* and hanged on
 9:29 the Grecians: but they went about to *s* him
 11:7 saying unto me, Arise, Peter; *s* and eat
 Rom. 7:11 commandment, deceived me. . by it *s* me
 Eph. 2:16 by the cross, having *s* the enmity thereby
 Heb. 11:37 were tempted, were *s* with the sword
 1 Jn. 3:12 *s* his brother. And wherefore *s* he him?
 Rev. 5:6 stood a Lamb as it had been *s*, having
 6:9 souls of them that were *s* for the word of God
 9:15 were prepared. . to *s* the third part of men

Sleep (Slept) See also Death, Slumber

Gen. 2:21 God caused a deep *s* to fall upon Adam
 15:12 deep *s* fell upon Abram; and, lo, a horror
 28:11 pillows, and lay down in that place to *s*
 1 Sam. 3:3 and Samuel was laid down to *s*
 26:7 behold, Saul lay *s* within the trench
 1 Kgs. 18:27 peradventure he *s*, and must be awaked
 19:5 as he lay and *s* under a juniper tree
 Job 4:13 visions of the night, when deep *s* falleth
 7:21 shall I *s* in the dust; and thou shalt seek
 Ps. 3:5 laid me down and *s*; I awaked; for the LORD
 4:8 I will both lay me down in peace, and *s*
 13:3 lighten mine eyes, lest I *s* the *s* of death
 121:4 keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor *s*
 127:2 for so he giveth his beloved *s*
 132:4 I will not give *s* to mine eyes, or slumber
 Prov. 3:24 shalt lie down, and thy *s* shall be sweet
 4:16 they *s* not, except they have done mischief
 6:4 give not *s* to thine eyes, nor slumber to
 6:10 (24:33) a little folding of the hands to *s*
 20:13 love not *s*, lest thou come to poverty
 Song 5:2 I *s*, but my heart waketh: it is the voice
 Is. 29:10 poured out upon you the spirit of deep *s*
 56:10 watchmen. . *s*, lying down, loving to slumber
 Jer. 51:39 (51:57) *s* a perpetual *s*, and not wake
 Dan. 8:18 (10:9) I was in a deep *s* on my face toward
 12:2 that *s* in the dust of the earth shall awake
 Mt. 9:24 (Mk. 5:39; Lk. 8:52) maid is not dead, but *s*
 13:25 while men *s*. . enemy came and sowed tares
 26:45 (Mk. 14:41) *s* on now, and take your rest
 27:52 many bodies of the saints which *s* arose
 28:13 his disciples. . stole him away while we *s*
 Mk. 13:36 lest coming suddenly he find you *s*
 14:37 findeth them *s*, and saith. . Simon, *s* thou?
 Lk. 22:46 why *s* ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into
 Jn. 11:11 Lazarus *s*; but I go, that I may awake him
 Acts 12:6 Peter was *s* between two soldiers, bound

Acts 20:9 Eutychus, being fallen into a deep *s*
 1 Cor. 11:30 weak and sickly among you, and many *s*
 15:20 and become the firstfruits of them that *s*
 15:51 we shall not all *s*, but we shall all be
 Eph. 5:14 awake thou that *s*, and arise from the dead
 1 Thes. 4:14 which *s* in Jesus will God bring with
 5:6 let us not *s*, as do others; but let us watch
 5:10 wake or *s*, we should live together with him

Sleeper

Jon. 1:6 meanest thou, O *s*? arise, call upon thy God

Slew See Slay

Slide

Deut. 32:35 their foot shall *s* in due time
 Ps. 26:1 trusted also in the LORD. . . I shall not *s*
 37:31 is in his heart; none of his steps shall *s*
 Hos. 4:16 Israel *s* back as a backsliding heifer

Sling

1 Sam. 17:40 his *s* was in his hand; and he drew
 17:50 prevailed over the Philistine with a *s*
 25:29 shall he *s* out, as out of the middle of a *s*
 Prov. 26:8 as he that bindeth a stone in a *s*, so is
 Jer. 10:18 I will *s* out the inhabitants of the land

Slip

1 Sam. 19:10 but he *s* away out of Saul's presence
 2 Sam. 22:37 (Ps. 18:36) so that my feet did not *s*
 Job 12:5 he that is ready to *s* with his feet is as
 Ps. 17:5 in thy paths, that my footsteps *s* not
 38:16 when my foot *s*, they magnify themselves
 75:2 were almost gone; my steps had well-nigh *s*
 94:18 my foot *s*; thy mercy, O LORD, held me up
 Heb. 2:1 lest at any time we should let them *s*

Slippery

Ps. 35:6 let their way be dark and *s*
 73:18 surely thou didst set them in *s* places
 Jer. 23:12 their way shall be unto them as *s* ways

Slothful See also Sluggard

Judg. 18:9 be not *s* to go, and to enter to possess
 Prov. 12:24 but the *s* shall be under tribute
 18:9 is *s* in his work is brother to. . . a great waster
 19:24 (26:15) a *s* man hideth his hand in his bosom
 21:25 desire of the *s* killeth him; for his hands
 26:14 upon his hinges, so doth the *s* upon his bed
 Mt. 25:26 thou wicked and *s* servant, thou knewest
 Rom. 12:11 not *s* in business; fervent in spirit
 Heb. 6:12 ye be not *s*, but followers of them who

Slothfulness

Prov. 19:15 *s* casteth into a deep sleep
 Eccl. 10:18 by much *s* the building decayeth

Slow

Ex. 4:10 but I am *s* of speech, and of a *s* tongue
 Neh. 9:17 gracious and merciful, *s* to anger
 Prov. 14:29 *s* to wrath is of great understanding
 16:32 *s* to anger is better than the mighty
 Nah. 1:3 LORD is *s* to anger, and great in power
 Lk. 24:25 O fools, and *s* of heart to believe all
 Jas. 1:19 be swift to hear, *s* to speak, *s* to wrath

Sluggard See also Slothful

Prov. 6:6 go to the ant, thou *s*; consider her ways
 10:26 as smoke to the eyes, so is the *s* to them
 13:4 soul of the *s* desireth, and hath nothing
 20:4 the *s* will not plow by reason of the cold
 26:16 *s* is wiser in his own conceit than seven

Slumber See also Sleep

Ps. 121:3 he that keepeth thee will not *s*
 Prov. 6:10 (24:33) little sleep, a little *s*
 Is. 5:27 none shall *s* nor sleep; neither shall the

Nah. 3:18 thy shepherds *s*, O king of Assyria
 Mt. 25:5 while the bridegroom tarried, they all *s*
 Rom. 11:8 God hath given them the spirit of *s*
 2 Pet. 2:3 lingereth not, and their damnation *s* not

Small (Smallest) See also Little

Ex. 16:14 a *s* round thing, as *s* as the hoar frost
 Num. 16:9 seemeth it but a *s* thing unto you
 1 Sam. 9:21 I a Benjamite, of the *s* of the tribes
 2 Sam. 7:19 (1 Chr. 17:17) yet a *s* thing in thy sight
 1 Kgs. 19:12 and after the fire a still *s* voice
 Job 8:7 though thy beginning was *s*, yet thy latter
 15:11 are the consolations of God *s* with thee?
 Ps. 119:141 am *s* and despised; yet do not I forget
 Prov. 24:10 day of adversity, thy strength is *s*
 Is. 16:14 and the remnant shall be very *s* and feeble
 60:22 a *s* one a strong nation: I the LORD will
 Jer. 49:15 I will make thee *s* among the heathen
 Zech. 4:10 who hath despised the day of *s* things?
 1 Cor. 4:3 *s* thing that I should be judged of you
 6:2 are ye unworthy to judge the *s* matters?
 Jas. 3:4 are they turned about with a very *s* helm

Smell

Gen. 8:21 LORD *s* a sweet savor; and the LORD said
 27:27 he *s* the *s* of his raiment, and blessed him
 Job 39:25 he *s* the battle afar off, the thunder of
 Ps. 45:8 all thy garments *s* of myrrh, and aloes
 115:6 hear not: noses have they, but they *s* not
 Song 4:10 the *s* of thine ointments than all spices!
 7:13 mandrakes give a *s*, and at our gates are all
 Is. 3:24 instead of sweet *s* there shall be stink
 Amos 5:21 I will not *s* in your solemn assemblies
 1 Cor. 12:17 whole were hearing, where were the *s*?
 Phil. 4:18 were sent from you, an odor of a sweet *s*

Smite (Smote, Smitten) See also Kill, Strike

Gen. 8:21 neither will I again *s* any more every
 Ex. 2:11 and he spied an Egyptian *s* a Hebrew
 12:29 at midnight the LORD *s* all the firstborn
 21:12 he that *s* a man, so that he die, shall be
 Num. 20:11 and with his rod he *s* the rock twice
 22:28 that thou hast *s* me these three times?
 Deut. 28:25 LORD shall cause thee to be *s* before
 1 Sam. 4:3 wherefore hath the LORD *s* us today
 17:50 so David prevailed. . . and *s* the Philistine
 19:10 Saul sought to *s* David even to the wall
 24:5 David's heart *s* him, because he had cut off
 26:8 then said Abishai to David. . . let me *s* him
 2 Sam. 2:22 should I *s* thee to the ground? how then
 10:15 Syrians saw that they were *s* before Israel
 1 Kgs. 22:24 (2 Chr. 18:23) *s* Micaiah on the cheek
 2 Kgs. 2:8 and *s* the waters, and they were divided
 6:21 my father, shall I *s* them? shall I *s* them?
 19:35 (Is. 37:36) the angel. . . *s* in the camp
 Esth. 9:5 thus the Jews *s* all their enemies with
 Job 16:10 have *s* me upon the cheek reproachfully
 Ps. 3:7 O my God: for thou hast *s* all mine enemies
 78:20 he *s* the rock, that the waters gushed out
 121:6 the sun shall not *s* thee by day, nor the
 135:10 who *s* great nations, and slew mighty kings
 141:5 the righteous *s* me; it shall be a kindness
 143:3 persecuted my soul; he hath *s* my life down
 Prov. 19:25 a scorner, and the simple will beware
 Is. 5:25 his hand against them, and hath *s* them
 27:7 hath he *s* him, as he *s* those that *s* him?
 49:10 neither shall the heat nor sun *s* them
 57:17 of his covetousness was I wroth, and *s* him
 58:4 ye fast. . . to *s* with the fist of wickedness
 60:10 for in my wrath I *s* thee, but in my favor
 Jer. 2:30 in vain have I *s* your children
 18:18 let us *s* him with the tongue, and let us
 21:6 and I will *s* the inhabitants of this city
 Ezek. 7:9 ye shall know that I am the LORD that *s*
 Dan. 2:34 *s* the image upon his feet. . . and brake them
 Hos. 6:1 heal us; he hath *s*, and he will bind us up
 Amos 9:1 *S* the lintel. . . that the posts may shake

Hag. 2:17 I *s* you with blasting and with mildew
 Zech. 13:7 (Mt. 26:31; Mk. 14:27) *s* the shepherd
 Mt. 5:39 (Lk. 6:29) shall *s* thee on thy right cheek
 24:49 shall begin to *s* his fellow servants
 26:51 (Mk. 14:47; Lk. 22:50; Jn. 18:10) *s* off his ear
 26:68 (Lk. 22:64) prophesy . . . Who is he that *s* thee?
 27:30 (Mk. 15:19; Jn. 19:3) and *s* him on the head
 Lk. 18:13 the publican . . . *s* upon his breast, saying
 Lk. 18:23 of the evil: but if well, why *s* thou me?
 Acts 12:7 angel of the Lord . . . *s* Peter on the side
 12:23 immediately the angel of the Lord *s* him
 23:3 unto him, God shall *s* thee, thou whited wall
 2 Cor. 11:20 ye suffer . . . if a man *s* you on the face

Smith

1 Sam. 13:19 was no *s* found throughout all the land
 Is. 54:12 *s* with the tongs both worketh in the coals
 54:16 I have created the *s* that bloweth the coals

Smitten See also Smite

Ps. 102:4 my heart is *s*, and withered like grass
 Is. 53:4 we did esteem him stricken, *s* of God
 Hos. 9:16 Ephraim is *s*, their root is dried up

Smoke

Gen. 19:28 the *s* . . . went up as the *s* of a furnace
 Ex. 19:18 mount Sinai was altogether on a *s*
 20:18 mountain *s*: and when the people saw it
 Deut. 29:20 his jealousy shall *s* against that man
 Judg. 20:40 up out of the city with a pillar of *s*
 2 Sam. 22:9 (Ps. 18:8) went up a *s* out of his nostrils
 Ps. 37:20 shall consume; into *s* shall they consume
 68:2 as *s* is driven away, so drive them away
 102:3 my days are consumed like *s*, and my bones
 104:32 he toucheth the hills, and they *s*
 119:83 I am become like a bottle in the *s*
 Prov. 10:26 as *s* to the eyes, so is the sluggard
 Song 3:6 out of the wilderness like pillars of *s*
 Is. 6:4 door moved, . . . and the house was filled with *s*
 34:10 the *s* thereof shall go up for ever
 62:3 (Mt. 12:20) the *s* flax shall he not quench
 65:5 are a *s* in my nose, a fire that burneth all
 Hos. 13:3 shall be . . . as the *s* out of the chimney
 Joel 2:30 (Acts 2:19) and fire, and pillars of *s*
 Rev. 8:4 *s* of the incense. . . came with the prayers
 9:2 *s* out of the pit, as the *s* of a great furnace
 14:11 of their torment ascendeth up for ever
 15:8 temple was filled with *s* from the glory
 18:9 when they shall see the *s* of her burning
 19:3 said, Alleluia. And her *s* rose up for ever

Smooth (Smoother)

Gen. 27:11 Esau . . . is a hairy man, and I am a *s* man
 1 Sam. 17:40 and chose him five *s* stones out
 Ps. 55:21 words of his mouth were *s* than butter
 Prov. 5:3 her mouth is *s* than oil
 Is. 30:10 speak unto us *s* things, prophesy deceits
 Lk. 3:5 and the rough ways shall be made *s*

Smote See Smite

Snare

Ex. 10:7 how long shall this man be a *s* unto us?
 23:33 (Deut. 7:16) serve their gods, it will . . . be a *s*
 Deut. 7:25 take it unto thee, lest thou be *s* therein
 12:30 take heed . . . thou be not *s* by following them
 Josh. 23:13 but they shall be *s* and traps unto you
 Judg. 2:3 as thorns. . . and their gods shall be a *s*
 8:27 which thing became a *s* unto Gideon
 1 Sam. 18:21 give him her, that she may be a *s*
 2 Sam. 22:6 (Ps. 18:5) the *s* of death prevented me
 Job 18:8 by his own feet, and he walketh upon a *s*
 22:10 *s* are round about thee, and sudden fear
 Ps. 9:16 wicked is *s* in the work of his own hands
 11:6 upon the wicked he shall rain *s*, fire and
 38:12 also that seek after my life lay *s* for me
 64:5 they commune of laying *s* privily; they say
 69:22 (Rom. 11:9) let their table become a *s*

Ps. 91:3 shall deliver thee from the *s* of the fowler
 106:36 served their idols: which were a *s* unto
 124:7 out of the *s* of the fowlers: the *s* is broken
 140:5 the proud have hid a *s* for me, and cords
 141:9 keep me from the *s* which they have laid
 142:3 in the way . . . they privily laid a *s* for me
 Prov. 6:2 thou art *s* with the words of thy mouth
 7:23 as a bird hasteth to the *s*, and knoweth not
 12:13 wicked is *s* by the transgression of his
 13:14 (14:27) to depart from the *s* of death
 18:7 destruction . . . his lips are the *s* of his soul
 22:5 thorns and *s* are in the way of the froward
 29:8 scornful men bring a city unto a *s*; but wise
 29:25 the fear of man bringeth a *s*; but whoso
 Eccl. 7:26 the woman, whose heart is *s* and nets
 9:12 caught in the *s*; so are the sons of men *s*
 Is. 8:15 stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be *s*
 24:17 (Jer. 48:43) pit, and the *s*, are upon thee
 42:22 spoiled; they are all of them *s* in holes
 Jer. 5:26 as he that setteth *s*; they set a trap
 50:24 laid a *s* for thee, and thou art also taken
 Lam. 3:47 fear and a *s* is come upon us, desolation
 Ezek. 12:13 (17:20) and he shall be taken in my *s*
 Hos. 9:8 prophet is a *s* of a fowler in all his ways
 Amos 3:5 can a bird fall in a *s* . . . where no gin is
 Lk. 21:35 for as a *s* shall it come on all them that
 1 Cor. 7:35 not that I may cast a *s* upon you
 1 Tim. 3:7 fall into reproach and the *s* of the devil
 6:9 will be rich fall into temptation and a *s*
 2 Tim. 2:26 may recover. . . out of the *s* of the devil

Sneeze

2 Kgs. 4:35 the child *s* seven times

Snout

Prov. 11:22 as a jewel of gold in a swine's *s*

Snow

2 Sam. 23:20 and slew a lion in . . . a pit in time of *s*
 Job 24:19 drought and heat consume the *s* waters
 37:6 for he saith to the *s*, Be thou on the earth
 38:22 thou entered into the treasures of the *s*?
 Ps. 51:7 wash me, and I shall be whiter than *s*
 147:16 he giveth *s* like wool: he scattereth the
 148:8 *s*, and vapor; stormy wind fulfilling his
 Prov. 25:13 as the cold of *s* in the time of harvest
 26:1 as *s* in summer, and as rain in harvest
 31:21 is not afraid of the *s* for her household
 Is. 1:18 as scarlet, they shall be as white as *s*
 Jer. 18:14 will a man leave the *s* of Lebanon
 Mt. 28:3 (Mk. 9:3) and his raiment white as *s*

Sober See also Grave

2 Cor. 5:13 whether we be *s*, it is for your cause
 1 Thes. 5:6 as do others; but let us watch and be *s*
 5:8 but let us, who are of the day, be *s*
 1 Tim. 3:2 bishop . . . husband of one wife, vigilant, *s*
 3:11 must their wives be grave, not slanderers, *s*
 Tit. 1:8 lover of good men, *s*, just, holy, temperate
 2:2 aged men be *s*, grave, temperate, sound in faith
 2:4 that they may teach the young women to be *s*
 2:6 young men likewise exhort to be . . . *s*-minded
 1 Pet. 1:13 gird up the loins of your mind, be *s*
 4:7 be ye therefore *s*, and watch unto prayer
 5:8 be *s*, be vigilant; because your adversary

Soberly

Rom. 12:3 think *s*, according as God hath dealt to
 Tit. 2:12 we should live *s*, righteously, and godly

Sobriety

1 Tim. 2:9 women adorn themselves . . . with . . . *s*
 2:15 in faith and charity and holiness with *s*

Sodom

Gen. 13:13 the men of *S* were wicked and sinners
 14:12 and they took Lot . . . who dwelt in *S*, and his
 18:20 because the cry of *S* and Gomorrah is great

Gen. 19:1 came two angels to *S* at even; and Lot sat in
19:24 rained upon *S* and . Gomorrah brimstone
Deut. 29:23 like the overthrow of *S* and Gomorrah
32:32 for their vine is of the vine of *S*

Is. 1:9 (Rom. 9:29) we should have been as *S*
13:19 Babylon . . . as when God overthrew *S*
Jer. 23:14 they are all of them unto me as *S*
Lam. 4:6 greater than the punishment of the sin of *S*
Ezek. 16:46 younger sister . . . is *S* and her daughters
Amos 4:11 overthrow . . . you, as God overthrew *S*
Zeph. 2:9 Moab shall be as *S*, and the children of
Mt. 10:15 (11:24; Mk. 6:11; Lk. 10:12) it shall be
more tolerable for the land of *S*
Lk. 17:29 that Lot went out of *S* it rained fire
Rom. 9:29 except . . . left us a seed, we had been as *S*
2 Pet. 2:6 turning the cities of *S* and Gomorrah
Jude 7 as *S* and Gomorrah . . . giving themselves over
Rev. 11:8 great city, which spiritually is called *S*

Sodomite

Deut. 23:17 no whore . . . nor a *s* of the sons of Israel
1 Kgs. 14:24 and there were also *s* in the land
15:12 and he took away the *s* out of the land

Soft (Softer)

Gen. 33:14 will lead on *s*, according as the cattle
Job 23:16 God maketh my heart *s*, and the Almighty
Ps. 55:21 his words were *s* than oil, yet were they
Prov. 15:1 a *s* answer turneth away wrath
25:15 and a *s* tongue breaketh the bone
Mt. 11:8 (Lk. 7:25) see? A man clothed in *s* raiment?

Sojourn See also Abide, Dwell, Remain

Gen. 12:10 Abram went down into Egypt to *s* there
19:9 this one fellow came in to *s*, and he will
26:3 *s* in this land, and I will be with thee
47:4 Pharaoh. For to *s* in the land are we come
Judg. 17:9 and I go to *s* where I may find a place
2 Kgs. 8:1 *s* wheresoever thou canst *s*; for the LORD
Ps. 105:23 into Egypt . . . Jacob *s* in the land of Ham
120:5 woe is me, that I *s* in Mesech, that I dwell
Is. 52:4 went down aforetime into Egypt to *s* there
Acts 7:6 that his seed should *s* in a strange land
Heb. 11:9 by faith he *s* in the land of promise
1 Pet. 1:17 pass the time of your *s* here in fear

Sojourner See also Alien, Foreigner, Stranger

Lev. 25:40 as a hired servant, and as a *s*, he shall
25:47 if a *s* or stranger wax rich by thee
Ps. 39:12 with thee, and a *s*, as all my fathers

Soldier See also Army, Host

2 Chr. 25:13 *s* of the army which Amaziah sent back
Ezra 8:22 to require of the king a band of *s*
Mt. 8:9 (Lk. 7:8) under authority, having *s* under me
27:27 (Mk. 15:16) *s* of the governor took Jesus into
Lk. 3:14 the *s* likewise demanded of him, saying
Jn. 19:23 then the *s* . . . took his garments, and made
Acts 10:7 a devout *s* of them that waited on him
12:6 Peter was sleeping between two *s*, bound with
27:31 Paul said to the centurion and to the *s*
2 Tim. 2:3 endure hardness, as a good *s* of Jesus

Sole See also Foot

Gen. 8:9 dove found no rest for the *s* of her foot

Solemn

Num. 10:10 day of your gladness, and in your *s* days
Deut. 16:8 seventh day shall be a *s* assembly
Ps. 92:3 psaltery; upon the harp with a *s* sound
Is. 1:13 it is iniquity, even the *s* meeting

Solitary See also Desolate

Job 3:7 let that night be *s*; let no joyful voice
Ps. 68:6 God setteth the *s* in families: he bringeth
107:4 they wandered in the wilderness in a way
Is. 35:1 wilderness and the *s* place shall be glad

Lam. 1:1 how doth the city sit *s*, that was full
Mk. 1:35 departed into a *s* place, and there prayed

Solomon

Born, 2 Sam. 12:24; anointed king, 1 Kgs. 1:32-40;
established his kingdom, 1 Kgs. 2:12-46; married
Pharaoh's daughter, 1 Kgs. 3:1; asked for wisdom, 1
Kgs. 3:5-15; judged wisely, 1 Kgs. 3:16-28; con-
ferred with Hiram, 1 Kgs. 5; built the temple, 1 Kgs.
6; built his own house, 1 Kgs. 7:1-12; dedicated the
temple, 1 Kgs. 8; the LORD's covenant with Solomon,
1 Kgs. 9:1-9; visited by the queen of Sheba, 1 Kgs.
10:1-13; turned from the LORD, 1 Kgs. 11:1-40; died,
1 Kgs. 11:41-43.

Prov. 1:1 Proverbs of *S* the son of David, king
Song 1:1 the Song of songs, which is *S*'s
Mt. 6:29 (Lk. 12:27) *S* in all his glory was not
12:42 (Lk. 11:31) behold, a greater than *S* is here
Jn. 10:23 Jesus walked in the temple in *S*'s porch
Acts 3:11 unto them in the porch that is called *S*'s

Something

Gal. 6:3 think himself to be *s*, when he is nothing

Son See also Son of God, Son of Man, Child

Gen. 6:2 the *s* of God saw the daughters of men
17:19 (18:10; Rom. 9:9) Sarah . . . shall bear thee a *s*
21:10 (Gal. 4:30) *s* of this bondwoman . . . not . . . heir
22:2 he said, Take now thy *s*, thine only *s* Isaac
Ex. 1:16 if it be a *s*, then ye shall kill him
4:22 thus saith the LORD, Israel is my *s*, even
Num. 27:8 if a man die, and have no *s*, then ye
Deut. 4:9 but teach them thy *s*, and thy *s*'s
21:18 if a man have a stubborn and rebellious *s*
2 Sam. 18:33 (19:4) O my *s* . . . O Absalom, my *s*
1 Kgs. 17:17 the *s* of the woman . . . fell sick
2 Kgs. 4:16 thou shalt embrace a *s*, And she said
6:28 give thy *s* that we may eat him today
16:3 and made his *s* to pass through the fire
1 Chr. 28:6 Solomon . . . I have chosen him to be my *s*
Job 1:6 (2:1) the *s* of God came to present themselves
Ps. 2:7 (Acts 13:33; Heb. 1:5; 5:5) thou art my *S*
2:12 kiss the *S*, lest he be angry, and ye perish
8:4 (Heb. 2:6) *s* of man, that thou visitest him?
31:19 that trust in thee before the *s* of men!
33:13 from heaven; he beholdeth all the *s* of men
80:17 upon the *s* of man whom thou madest strong
106:37 sacrificed their *s* . . . unto devils
144:3 *s* of man, that thou makest account of him!
Prov. 10:1 (15:20) a wise *s* maketh a glad father
13:24 he that spareth his rod hateth his *s*
17:25 a foolish *s* is a grief to his father
19:18 chasten thy *s* while there is hope
29:17 correct thy *s*, and he shall give thee rest
Ecc. 1:13 travail hath God given to the *s* of man
3:18 concerning the estate of the *s* of men
9:3 also the heart of the *s* of men is full of evil
Is. 7:14 (Mt. 1:23) virgin shall conceive, and bear a *s*
9:6 unto us a child is born, unto us a *s* is given
43:6 keep not back: bring my *s* from far, and my
60:4 thy *s* shall come from far, and thy daughters
Jer. 16:2 neither shalt thou have *s* nor daughters in
Ezek. 2:1 *s* of man, stand . . . and I will speak unto thee
3:17 (33:7) *s* of man, I have made thee a watchman
5:10 eat the *s* . . . the *s* shall eat their fathers
18:20 *s* shall not bear the iniquity of the father
Hos. 1:10 be said . . . Ye are the *s* of the living God
11:1 (Mt. 2:15) and called my *s* out of Egypt
Joel 2:28 (Acts 2:17) *s* . . . daughters shall prophesy
Amos 7:14 no prophet, neither was I a prophet's *s*
Mic. 7:6 for the *s* dishonoreth the father
Mt. 3:17 (Mk. 1:11; Lk. 3:22) saying, This is my . . . *S*
7:9 (Lk. 11:11) if his *s* ask bread, will he give
9:27 saying, Thou *S* of David, have mercy on us
11:27 (Lk. 10:22) knoweth the *S*, but the Father
12:23 amazed . . . said, Is not this the *S* of David?

Mt. 13:55 (Mk. 6:3; Lk. 4:22) this the carpenter's s?
 16:16 (Jn. 6:69) Christ, the S of the living God
 17:5 (Mk. 9:7; Lk. 9:35; 2 Pet. 1:17) my beloved S
 21:9 (21:15) saying, Hosanna to the S of David
 21:37 (Mk. 12:6; Lk. 20:13) sent unto them his s
 22:42 what think ye of Christ? whose s is he?
 28:19 in the name of the Father, and of the S
 Mk. 5:7 Jesus, thou S of the most high God? I adjure
 14:61 art thou the Christ, the S of the Blessed?
 Lk. 1:32 and shall be called the S of the Highest
 3:38 was the s of Adam, which was the s of God
 10:6 if the s of peace be there, your peace shall
 12:53 against the s, and the s against the father
 15:19 (15:21) am no more worthy to be called thy s
 19:9 forasmuch as he also is a s of Abraham
 Jn. 1:12 them gave he power to become the s of God
 1:18 only begotten S, which is in the bosom
 3:16 he gave his only begotten S, that whosoever
 3:35 the Father loveth the S, and hath given all
 4:50 go thy way; thy s liveth. . . the man believed
 5:20 Father loveth the S, and sheweth him all
 5:22 but hath committed all judgment unto the S
 6:40 every one which seeth the S, and believeth
 8:35 servant abideth not. . . but the S abideth ever
 8:36 if the S therefore shall make you free
 14:13 that the Father may be glorified in the S
 17:1 glorify thy S, that thy S also may glorify
 17:12 none of them. . . lost, but the s of perdition
 Acts 3:13 God of our fathers, hath glorified his S
 3:26 having raised up his S Jesus, sent him to
 Rom. 5:10 reconciled to God by the death of his S
 8:3 God sending his own S in the likeness of
 8:14 are led by the Spirit. . . they are the s of God
 8:29 be conformed to the image of his S, that he
 8:32 he that spared not his own S, but delivered
 1 Cor. 15:28 S also himself be subject unto his
 Gal. 1:16 reveal his S in me, that I might preach
 4:4 God sent forth his S, made of a woman
 4:5 that we might receive the adoption of s
 4:6 because ye are s, God hath sent. . . the Spirit
 4:7 a servant, but a s; and if a s, then an heir
 Eph. 3:5 ages was not made known unto the s of men
 Phil. 2:15 be blameless and harmless, the s of God
 Col. 1:13 translated. . . into the kingdom of his dear S
 1 Thes. 1:10 to wait for his S from heaven, whom he
 2 Thes. 2:3 man of sin be revealed, the s of perdition
 1 Tim. 1:2 (2 Tim. 1:2) Timothy, my own s in the faith
 Heb. 1:2 in these last days spoken unto us by his S
 3:6 Christ as a s over his own house: whose house
 5:8 though he were a S, yet learned he obedience
 7:28 but the word of the oath. . . maketh the S
 11:17 was tried. . . offered up his only begotten s
 11:24 refused to be called the s of Pharaoh's
 12:6 and scourgeth every s whom he receiveth
 1 Jn. 1:3 fellowship is with the Father, and with his S
 2:22 antichrist. . . denieth the Father and the S
 3:1 that we should be called the s of God
 3:23 we should believe on the name of his S Jesus
 4:10 sent his S to be the propitiation for our sins
 4:14 sent the S to be the Saviour of the world
 5:11 eternal life, and this life is in his S
 5:12 hath the S hath life. . . he that hath not the S
 2 Jn. 9 abideth. . . he hath both the Father and the S
 Rev. 21:7 I will be his God, and he shall be my s

Son of God *See also* Christ, Jesus, Lord, Son

Dan. 3:25 form of the fourth is like the S of G
 Mt. 4:3 (Lk. 4:3) if thou be the S of G, command
 8:29 (Mk. 5:7; Lk. 8:28) do with thee. . . thou S of G
 14:33 saying, Of a truth thou art the S of G
 26:63 (Lk. 22:70) whether thou be. . . the S of G
 27:40 be the S of G, come down from the cross
 27:54 (Mk. 15:39) saying, Truly this was the S of G
 Mk. 3:11 (Lk. 4:41) cried, saying, Thou art the S of G
 Lk. 1:35 be born of thee shall be called the S of G
 Jn. 1:34 I saw, and bare record. . . this is the S of G
 1:49 Nathanael answered. . . thou art the S of G

Jn. 3:18 not believed in. . . the only begotten S of G
 9:35 unto him, Dost thou believe on the S of G?
 10:36 blasphemest; because I said, I am the S of G
 11:4 that the S of G might be glorified thereby
 19:7 to die, because he made himself the S of G
 Acts 9:20 preached Christ. . . that he is the S of G
 Rom. 1:4 and declared to be the S of G with power
 2 Cor. 1:19 S of G, Jesus Christ, who was preached
 Eph. 4:13 faith, and of the knowledge of the S of G
 Heb. 4:14 a great high priest. . . Jesus the S of G
 6:6 they crucify to themselves the S of G afresh
 7:3 made like unto the S of G; abideth a priest
 10:29 who hath trodden under foot the S of G
 1 Jn. 3:8 for this purpose the S of G was manifested
 4:15 shall confess that Jesus is the S of G
 5:5 he that believeth that Jesus is the S of G?
 5:20 we know that the S of G is come, and hath
 Rev. 2:18 write; These things saith the S of G

Son of Man *See also* Man, Son

Dan. 7:13 one like the S of m came with the clouds
 Mt. 8:20 (Lk. 9:58) S of m hath not where to lay
 9:6 (Mk. 2:10; Lk. 5:24) S of m. . . power on earth
 10:23 cities of Israel, till the S of m be come
 11:19 (Lk. 7:34) S of m came eating and drinking
 12:8 (Mk. 2:28; Lk. 6:5) S of m is Lord. . . sabbath
 12:32 (Lk. 12:10) word against. . . S of m. . . forgiven
 13:37 he that soweth the good seed is the S of m
 16:27 (Mk. 8:38; Lk. 9:26) S of m shall come in the
 17:22 (Mk. 9:31; Lk. 9:44) S of m shall be betrayed
 19:28 when the S of m shall sit in the throne of
 24:30 (Mk. 13:26; Lk. 21:27) S of m coming in the
 25:31 when the S of m shall come in his glory
 26:24 (Lk. 22:22) S of m goeth as it is written
 26:24 (Mk. 14:21) by whom the S of m is betrayed
 Lk. 12:8 him shall the S of m also confess before
 17:24 heaven; so shall the S of m be in his day
 Jn. 3:14 wilderness, even so must the S of m be lifted
 Acts 7:56 S of m standing on the right hand of God
 Rev. 14:14 one sat like unto the S of m

Song *See also* Sing

Ex. 15:2 (Ps. 118:14; Is. 12:2) is my strength and s
 Deut. 31:19 write ye this s for you, and teach it
 Judg. 5:12 awake, Deborah: awake, awake, utter a s
 1 Kgs. 4:32 and his s were a thousand and five
 Job 30:9 now am I their s, yea, I am their byword
 35:10 is God my maker, who giveth s in the night
 Ps. 32:7 compass me about with s of deliverance
 33:3 sing unto him a new s; play skillfully with
 40:3 hath put a new s in my mouth, even praise
 42:8 and in the night his s shall be with me
 77:6 I call to remembrance my s in the night
 96:1 (98:1; 149:1) O sing unto the LORD a new s
 118:14 the LORD is my strength and s
 119:54 thy statutes have been my s in the house
 137:4 how shall we sing the LORD's s in a strange
 144:9 I will sing a new s unto thee, O God
 Prov. 25:20 is he that singeth s to a heavy heart
 Song 1:1 the S of s, which is Solomon's
 Is. 5:1 now will I sing to my well-beloved a s of
 12:2 the LORD JEHOVAH is my strength and my s
 24:9 they shall not drink wine with a s
 30:29 ye shall have a s, as in the night
 42:10 sing unto the LORD a new s, and his praise
 Lam. 3:14 a derision to all my people; and their s
 Ezek. 33:32 thou art unto them as a very lovely s
 Eph. 5:19 (Col. 3:16) psalms. . . hymns and spiritual s
 Rev. 5:9 they sung a new s, saying, Thou art worthy
 14:3 sung as it were a new s before the throne
 15:3 sing the s of Moses. . . and the s of the Lamb

Soothsayer *See also* Magician, Sorcerer

Is. 2:6 and are s like the Philistines
 Dan. 2:27 the magicians, the s, show unto the king
 Mic. 5:12 I will cut off. . . thou shalt have no more s
 Acts 16:16 which brought her masters much gain by s

Sop

Jn. 13:26 he it is, to whom I shall give a s

Sorcerer *See also* Magician, Soothsayer

Ex. 7:11 Pharaoh . . . called the wise men and the s
Jer. 27:9 nor to your enchanters, nor to your s
Dan. 2:2 the s, and the Chaldeans . . . to show the king
Mal. 3:1 I will be a swift witness against the s
Acts 13:8 Elymas the s . . . withstood them, seeking to
Rev. 21:8 s, and idolaters, and all liars, shall
22:15 without are dogs, and s, and whoremongers

Sorcery

Is. 47:9 upon thee . . . for the multitude of thy s
Acts 8:9 Simon . . . used s, and bewitched the people
Rev. 9:21 neither repented they . . . of their s, nor of
18:23 for by thy s were all nations deceived

Sore

2 Chr. 6:28 whatsoever s, or whatsoever sickness
Job 5:18 he maketh s, and bindeth up: he woundeth
Ps. 38:11 my friends stand aloof from my s
77:2 I sought the Lord: my s ran in the night
Lk. 16:20 which was laid at his gate, full of s
Rev. 16:2 there fell a noisome and grievous s upon

Sorrow *See also* Anguish, Distress, Grief, Misery, Suffering, Tribulation, Trouble

Gen. 3:16 multiply thy s and thy conception; in s
42:38 bring down my gray hairs with s to the grave
Ex. 3:7 and have heard their cry . . . I know their s
15:14 s shall take hold on the inhabitants of
Lev. 26:16 consume the eyes, and cause s of heart
Deut. 28:65 give thee . . . failing of eyes, and s of mind
Neh. 2:2 sick? this is nothing else but s of heart
Esth. 9:22 was turned unto them from s to joy
Job 6:10 I would harden myself in s: let him not
21:17 upon them! God distributeth s in his anger
Ps. 13:2 having s in my heart daily? how long
16:4 their s shall be multiplied that hasten
18:4 (116:3) the s of death compassed me
32:10 many s shall be to the wicked; but he that
38:17 to halt, and my s is continually before me
39:2 I held my peace . . . and my s was stirred
55:10 mischief also and s are in the midst of it
90:10 years, yet is their strength labor and s
107:39 and brought low through . . . affliction, and s
127:2 vain . . . to sit up late, to eat the bread of s
Prov. 10:22 maketh rich, and he addeth no s with it
15:13 but by s of the heart the spirit is broken
Eccl. 1:18 that increaseth knowledge increaseth s
2:23 all his days are s, and his travail grief
7:3 s is better than laughter: for by the sadness
11:10 remove s from thy heart, and put away evil
Is. 13:8 pangs and s shall take hold of them
17:11 heap in the day of grief and of desperate s
35:10 (15:11) and s and sighing shall flee away
50:11 have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in s
53:3 a man of s, and acquainted with grief
53:4 hath borne our griefs, and carried our s
65:14 but ye shall cry for s of heart
Jer. 8:18 when I would comfort myself against s
13:21 not s take thee, as a woman in travail?
30:15 thy s is incurable for . . . thine iniquity
31:12 and they shall not s any more at all
51:29 and the land shall tremble and s: for every
Lam. 1:12 and see if there be any s like unto my s
Ezek. 23:33 shalt be filled with drunkenness and s
Hos. 13:13 s of a travelling woman shall come upon
Mt. 24:8 (Mk. 13:8) these are the beginning of s
Lk. 22:45 disciples, he found them sleeping for s
Jn. 16:6 said these things . . . s hath filled your heart
16:20 weep . . . but your s shall be turned into joy
Rom. 9:2 heaviness and continual s in my heart
2 Cor. 2:3 lest, when I came, I should have s from
7:10 for godly s worketh repentance to salvation
Phil. 2:27 on me also, lest I should have s upon s
1 Thes. 4:13 ye s not . . . as others which have no hope

1 Tim. 6:10 pierced themselves through with many s
Rev. 21:4 there shall be no more death, neither s

Sorrowful

1 Sam. 1:15 no, my lord, I am a woman of a s spirit
Job 6:7 my soul refused to touch are as my s meat
Ps. 69:29 but I am poor and s; let thy salvation
Prov. 14:13 even in laughter the heart is s
Zeph. 3:18 I will gather them that are s
Mt. 19:22 (Lk. 18:23) he went away s: for he had
26:38 (Mk. 14:34) my soul is exceeding s, even
Jn. 16:20 world shall rejoice; and ye shall be s
2 Cor. 6:10 as s, yet always rejoicing; as poor

Sorry

1 Sam. 22:8 there is none of you that is s for me
Neh. 8:10 for this day is holy . . . neither be ye s
Ps. 38:18 mine iniquity; I will be s for my sin
Is. 51:19 who shall be s for thee? desolation, and
Mt. 14:9 (Mk. 6:26) king was s: nevertheless for the
17:23 shall kill him . . . And they were exceeding s
2 Cor. 2:2 for if I make you s, who . . . maketh me glad
7:8 I made you s with a letter, I do not repent
7:9 ye were made s after a godly manner, that ye

Sought *See* Seek

Soul *See also* Heart, Person, Spirit

Gen. 2:7 (1 Cor. 15:45) and man became a living s
Deut. 6:5 (Mt. 22:37; Mk. 12:30; Lk. 10:27) love the
LORD thy God . . . with all thy s
10:12 (11:13) serve the LORD . . . with all thy s
1 Sam. 1:15 have poured out my s before the LORD
18:1 s of Jonathan was knit with the s of David
Job 12:10 in whose hand is the s of every living
27:8 he hath gained, when God taketh away his s?
Ps. 16:10 (Acts 2:27, 31) wilt not leave my s in hell
19:7 law of the LORD is perfect, converting the s
23:3 he restoreth my s: he leadeth me in the paths
25:1 (86:4) unto thee, O LORD, do I lift up my s
26:9 gather not my s with sinners, nor my life
41:4 heal my s; for I have sinned against thee
42:1 brooks, so panteth my s after thee, O God
42:5 (42:11; 43:5) why art thou cast down, O my s?
49:8 for the redemption of their s is precious
56:13 for thou hast delivered my s from death
66:9 holdeth our s in life, and suffereth not
86:4 for unto thee, O LORD, do I lift up my s
103:1 (103:2, 22; 104:1, 35) bless the LORD, O my s
116:7 return unto thy rest, O my s; for the LORD
121:7 from all evil: he shall preserve thy s
143:8 for I lift up my s unto thee
Prov. 6:32 he that doeth it destroyeth his own s
11:30 tree of life; and he that winneth s is wise
16:17 he that keepeth his way preserveth his s
19:16 keepeth . . . commandment keepeth his own s
23:14 beat him . . . shalt deliver his s from hell
Is. 38:17 but thou hast in love to my s delivered it
53:10 thou shalt make his s an offering for sin
53:12 he hath poured out his s unto death
58:10 if thou draw out thy s to the hungry
Jer. 31:12 and their s shall be as a watered garden
Ezek. 13:20 ye there hunt the s to make them fly
18:4 all s are mine; as the s of the father, so
33:5 he that taketh warning shall deliver his s
Mt. 10:28 the body, but are not able to kill the s
16:26 (Mk. 8:36) gain . . . world . . . lose his own s?
26:38 (Mk. 14:34) my s is exceeding sorrowful
Lk. 1:46 and Mary said, My s doth magnify the Lord
12:19 I will say to my s, S, thou hast much goods
21:19 in your patience possess ye your s
Acts 4:32 believed were of one heart and of one s
1 Thes. 5:23 and s and body be preserved blameless
Heb. 4:12 to the dividing asunder of s and spirit
6:19 which hope we have as an anchor of the s
13:17 obey them . . . for they watch for your s
Jas. 1:21 engrafted word, which is able to save your s
5:20 which converteth . . . shall save a s from death
1 Pet. 1:9 your faith, even the salvation of your s

1 Pet. 1:22 ye . . . purified your *s* in obeying the truth
2:11 from fleshly lusts, which war against the *s*
4:19 the keeping of their *s* to him in well doing
3 Jn. 2 and be in health, even as thy *s* prospereth
Rev. 6:9 *s* of them that were slain for the word
20:4 I saw the *s* of them that were beheaded for

Sound (adjective)

Ps. 119:80 let my heart be *s* in thy statutes
Prov. 14:30 a *s* heart is the life of the flesh
1 Tim. 1:10 thing that is contrary to *s* doctrine
2 Tim. 1:7 of power, and of love, and of a *s* mind
1:13 hold fast the form of *s* words, which thou
Tit. 1:13 rebuke . . . that they may be *s* in the faith
2:2 aged . . . be sober, grave, temperate, *s* in faith
2:8 *s* speech, that cannot be condemned

Sound See also Noise, Voice

2 Sam. 5:24 (1 Chr. 14:15) hearest the *s* of a going
Eccl. 12:4 when the *s* of the grinding is low
Is. 63:15 *s* of thy bowels and of thy mercies toward
Mt. 6:2 thine alms, do not *s* a trumpet before thee
24:31 send his angels with a great *s* of a trumpet
Jn. 3:8 hearest the *s* thereof, but canst not tell
Acts 2:2 a *s* from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind
Rom. 10:18 verily, Their *s* went into all the earth
1 Cor. 14:7 and even things without life giving *s*
14:8 for if the trumpet give an uncertain *s*
15:52 the trumpet shall *s*, and the dead shall be
1 Thes. 1:8 from you *s* out the word of the Lord
Rev. 8:7 the first angel *s*, and there followed hail
9:9 *s* of their wings was as the *s* of chariots
18:22 *s* of a millstone shall be heard no more

Soundness

Ps. 38:3 no *s* in my flesh because of thine anger
Is. 1:6 foot even unto the head there is no *s* in it
Acts 3:16 given him this perfect *s* in the presence

Sour

Jer. 31:29 (Ezek. 18:2) fathers have eaten a *s* grape

South

Gen. 13:1 Abram went up out of Egypt . . . into the *s*
Is. 43:6 give up; and to the *s*, Keep not back
Ezek. 20:46 son of man, set thy face toward the *s*
Dan. 11:5 and the king of the *s* shall be strong

Sow (Sown)

Gen. 26:12 then Isaac *s* in that land, and received
Job 4:8 that plow iniquity, and *s* wickedness, reap
3:18 let me *s*, and let another eat; yea, let my
Ps. 97:11 light is *s* for the righteous, and gladness
107:37 and *s* the fields, and plant vineyards
126:5 they that *s* in tears shall reap in joy
Prov. 6:14 deviseth mischief continually; he *s* discord
11:18 that *s* righteousness shall be a sure reward
Eccl. 11:4 he that observeth the wind shall not *s*
11:6 the morning *s* thy seed, and in the evening
Is. 32:20 blessed are ye that *s* beside all waters
40:24 not be planted; yea, they shall not be *s*
Jer. 4:3 your fallow ground, and *s* not among thorns
12:13 they have *s* wheat, but shall reap thorns
31:27 I will *s* the house of Israel and the house
Hos. 8:7 they have *s* the wind, and they shall reap
10:12 *s* to yourselves in righteousness, reap in
Mic. 6:15 (Jn. 4:37) shalt *s*, but thou shalt not reap
Hag. 1:6 ye have *s* much, and bring in little; ye eat
Mt. 6:26 (Lk. 12:24) they *s* not, neither do they reap
13:3 (Mk. 4:3; Lk. 8:5) a sower went forth to *s*
13:27 didst not thou *s* good seed in thy field?
Lk. 19:21 and reapest that thou didst not *s*
Jn. 4:36 he that *s* and he that reapeth may rejoice
1 Cor. 9:11 if we have *s* unto you spiritual things
15:36 which thou *s* is not quickened, except it die
15:42 *s* in corruption, it is raised in incorruption
2 Cor. 9:6 *s* sparingly shall reap also sparingly

Gal. 6:7 whatsoever a man *s*, that shall he also reap
Jas. 3:18 fruit of righteousness is *s* in peace

Sower

Mt. 13:3 (Mk. 4:3; Lk. 8:5) a *s* went forth to sow
13:18 hear ye therefore the parable of the *s*

Spake See Speak

Spare

Gen. 18:24 *s* the place for the fifty righteous
Deut. 29:20 LORD will not *s* him, but then the anger
2 Sam. 21:7 king *s* Mephibosheth . . . son of Jonathan
Neh. 13:22 *s* me according to the greatness of thy
Ps. 39:13 O *s* me, that I may recover strength
72:13 he shall *s* the poor and needy, and shall
Prov. 6:34 he will not *s* in the day of vengeance
13:24 he that *s* his rod hateth his son; but he
17:27 he that hath knowledge *s* his words
Is. 54:2 *s* not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen
Joel 2:17 and let them say, *S* thy people, O LORD
Jon. 4:11 should not I *s* Nineveh, that great city
Mal. 3:17 I will *s* them, as a man *s* his own son
Acts 20:29 wolves enter in among you, not *s* the flock
Rom. 8:32 that *s* not his own Son, but delivered him
11:21 if God *s* not the natural branches, take heed
1 Cor. 7:28 have trouble in the flesh; but I *s* you
2 Cor. 13:2 if I come again, I will not *s*
2 Pet. 2:4 for if God *s* not the angels that sinned

Sparingly

2 Cor. 9:6 he which soweth *s* shall reap also *s*

Spark

Job 5:7 is born unto trouble, as the *s* fly upward
18:5 be put out . . . *s* of his fire shall not shine
Is. 1:31 be as tow, and the maker of it as a *s*
50:11 that compass yourselves about with *s*

Sparrow

Ps. 84:3 *s* hath found a house . . . the swallow a nest
102:7 and am as a *s* alone upon the housetop
Mt. 10:29 (Lk. 12:6) are not two *s* sold for a farthing?

Spat See Spit

Speak (Spake, Spoken) See also Talk

Gen. 31:11 angel of God *s* unto me in a dream, saying
35:15 of the place where God *s* with him, Bethel
46:2 God *s* unto Israel in the visions of the night
Ex. 4:14 thy brother? I know that he can *s* well
6:2 God *s* unto Moses, and said . . . I am the LORD
7:2 all that I command thee; and Aaron . . . shall *s*
12:1 the LORD *s* unto Moses and Aaron in . . . Egypt
19:8 said, All that the LORD hath *s* we will do
20:1 and God *s* all these words, saying
20:19 *s* thou with us . . . but let not God *s* with us
33:11 LORD *s* unto Moses face to face, as a man *s*
34:34 Moses went in before the LORD to *s* with him
Num. 11:25 LORD came down in a cloud, and *s* unto
12:8 with him will I *s* mouth to mouth . . . apparently
21:5 the people *s* against God, and against Moses
22:35 that I shall *s* unto thee, that thou shalt *s*
23:19 hath he *s*, and shall he not make it good?
Deut. 1:6 LORD our God *s* unto us in Horeb, saying
18:18 shall *s* unto them all that I shall command
Josh. 1:1 the LORD *s* unto Joshua the son of Nun
1 Sam. 3:9 (3:10) *s*, LORD; for thy servant heareth
1 Kgs. 13:3 this is the sign which the LORD hath *s*
18:24 the people answered and said, It is well *s*
22:14 (2 Chr. 18:13) what the LORD saith . . . will I *s*
Neh. 9:13 mount Sinai, and *s* with them from heaven
Job 2:13 and none *s* a word unto him; for they saw
9:35 then would I *s*, and not fear him; but it is
10:1 I will *s* in the bitterness of my soul
11:5 but oh that God would *s*, and open his lips
13:3 I would *s* to the Almighty, and I desire to
33:14 for God *s* once . . . yet man perceiveth it not

Job 36:2 show thee . . . I have yet to *s* on God's behalf
 Ps. 33:9 for he *s*, and it was done; he commanded
 39:3 while I was musing the fire burned: then *s* I
 50:1 the mighty God, even the LORD, hath *s*
 60:6 (108:7) God hath *s* in his holiness; I will
 85:8 LORD will *s*; for he will *s* peace unto his
 87:3 glorious things are *s* of thee, O city of God
 99:7 he *s* unto them in the cloudy pillar
 115:5 (135:16) they have mouths, but they *s* not
 116:10 (2 Cor. 4:13) I believed, therefore have I *s*
 119:172 my tongue shall *s* of thy word: for all
 139:20 they *s* against thee wickedly, and thine
 145:5 will *s* of the glorious honor of thy majesty
 Prov. 8:6 hear; for I will *s* of excellent things
 12:17 he that *s* truth showed forth righteousness
 15:23 a word *s* in due season, how good is it!
 16:13 of kings; and they love him that *s* right
 Eccl. 3:7 a time to keep silence, and a time to *s*
 Is. 1:2 and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath *s*
 28:11 (1 Cor. 14:21) another tongue will he *s*
 40:2 *s* ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto
 45:19 I have not *s* in secret, in a dark place
 46:11 I have *s* it, I will also bring it to pass
 50:4 I should know how to *s* a word in season to
 63:1 I that *s* in righteousness, mighty to save
 65:12 when I *s*, ye did not hear; but did evil
 Jer. 1:6 behold, I cannot *s*: for I am a child
 7:13 (35:14) I *s* unto you, rising up early and *s*
 10:1 hear ye the word which the LORD *s* unto you
 20:9 I said, I will not. . . *s* any more in his name
 23:28 hath my word, let him *s* my word faithfully
 23:30 answered? and, What hath the LORD?
 43:2 Jeremiah, Thou *s* falsely. . . God hath not sent
 Ezek. 2:1 son of man, stand. . . and I will *s* unto thee
 5:15 in furious rebukes, I the LORD have *s* it
 12:25 I am the LORD: I will *s*, and the word that
 13:7 say, The LORD saith it; albeit I have not *s*?
 22:14 I shall deal with thee? I the LORD have *s*
 Hos. 12:10 I have also *s* by the prophets, and I
 Amos 3:8 Lord God hath *s*, who can but prophesy?
 Zech. 8:16 (Eph. 4:25) *s* ye every man the truth
 Mal. 3:16 feared the LORD *s* often one to another
 Mt. 9:33 (Lk. 11:14) devil was cast out, the dumb *s*
 10:20 (Mk. 13:11) is not ye that *s*, but the Spirit
 12:34 (Lk. 6:45) out of the. . . heart the mouth *s*
 21:45 (Mk. 12:12; Lk. 20:19) perceived that he *s* of
 Mk. 1:34 (Lk. 4:41) and suffered not the devils to *s*
 9:39 in my name, that can lightly *s* evil of me
 12:26 of Moses, how in the bush God *s* unto him
 14:9 she hath done shall be *s* of for a memorial
 Lk. 1:55 as he *s* to our fathers, to Abraham, and to
 1:70 as he *s* by the mouth of his holy prophets
 6:26 woe. . . when all men shall *s* well of you!
 22:65 things blasphemously *s* they against him
 24:25 slow. . . to believe all that the prophets have *s*
 Jn. 3:11 we *s* that we do know, and testify that we
 3:34 he whom God hath sent *s* the words of God
 4:26 Jesus saith unto her, I that *s* unto thee am he
 7:17 whether it be of God, or whether I *s* of myself
 7:46 officers answered, Never man *s* like this man
 8:38 I *s* that which I have seen with my Father
 9:29 we know that God *s* unto Moses: as for this
 12:50 even as the Father said unto me, so I *s*
 14:10 words that I *s* unto you I *s* not of myself
 16:13 he shall not *s* of himself; but whatsoever
 18:20 Jesus answered him, I *s* openly to the world
 Acts 2:4 and began to *s* with other tongues
 2:31 *s* of the resurrection of Christ, that his
 3:21 which God hath *s* by. . . all his holy prophets
 4:31 and they *s* the word of God with boldness
 7:38 the angel which *s* to him in the mount Sinai
 8:26 the angel of the Lord *s* unto Philip, saying
 11:15 I began to *s*, the Holy Ghost fell on them
 18:9 *s* the Lord to Paul. Be not afraid, but *s*
 26:25 *s* forth the words of truth and soberness
 Rom. 1:8 your faith is *s* of throughout the whole
 14:16 let not then your good be evil *s* of
 1 Cor. 1:10 that ye all *s* the same thing, and that
 2:6 we *s* wisdom among them that are perfect

1 Cor. 7:6 *s*. . . by permission. . . not of commandment
 7:12 but to the rest *s* I, not the Lord
 10:30 be a partaker, why am I evil *s* of for that
 13:11 I was a child, I *s* as a child, I understood
 14:2 that *s* in an unknown tongue *s* not unto men
 14:19 rather *s* five words with my understanding
 14:27 if any man *s* in an unknown tongue, let it
 14:35 it is a shame for women to *s* in the church
 2 Cor. 7:14 as we *s* all things to you in truth
 Eph. 4:15 *s* the truth in love, may grow up into him
 5:19 *s* to yourselves in psalms and hymns
 6:20 that therein I may *s* boldly, as I ought to *s*
 Phil. 1:14 more bold to *s* the word without fear
 Col. 4:3 door of utterance, to *s* the mystery of Christ
 1 Thes. 2:4 even so we *s*; not as pleasing men, but
 2:16 forbidding us to *s* to the Gentiles that they
 1 Tim. 4:1 Spirit *s* expressly, that in the latter
 Tit. 2:15 these things *s*, and exhort, and rebuke
 3:2 to *s* evil of no man, to be no brawlers
 Heb. 1:1 *s* in time past unto the fathers by the
 11:4 of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet *s*
 Jas. 1:19 swift to hear, slow to *s*, slow to wrath
 4:11 *s* not evil one of another. . . He that *s* evil
 1 Pet. 2:12 whereas they *s* against you as evildoers
 4:11 any man *s*, let him *s* as the oracles of God
 2 Pet. 1:21 holy men of God *s* as they were moved
 2:2 of whom the way of truth shall be evil *s* of
 2:10 (Jude 8) not afraid to *s* evil of dignities
 2:18 (Jude 16) when they *s* great swelling words
 1 Jn. 4:5 therefore *s* they of the world

Spear

1 Sam. 13:22 sword nor *s* found in the hand of any
 17:7 the staff of his *s* was like a weaver's beam
 17:45 comest to me with a sword, and with a *s*
 26:11 take thou now the *s*. . . and the cruse of water
 Job 41:29 he laugheth at the shaking of a *s*
 Ps. 46:9 he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the *s*
 Is. 2:4 (Mic. 4:3) and their *s* into pruning hooks
 Joel 3:10 into swords, and your pruning hooks into *s*
 Hab. 3:11 and at the shining of thy glittering *s*
 Jn. 19:34 one of the soldiers with a *s* pierced his

Special

Deut. 7:6 God hath chosen thee to be a *s* people
 Acts 19:11 wrought *s* miracles by the hands of Paul

Speckled

Gen. 30:32 removing from thence all. . . *s* and spotted

Spectacle

1 Cor. 4:9 we are made a *s* unto the world

Speech See also Language, Tongue

Gen. 11:1 earth was of one language, and of one *s*
 Ex. 4:10 but I am slow of *s*, and of a slow tongue
 Deut. 32:2 the rain, my *s* shall distil as the dew
 1 Kgs. 3:10 the *s* pleased the Lord, that Solomon
 Job 6:26 the *s* of one that is desperate. . . as wind?
 15:3 or with *s* wherewith he can do no good?
 29:22 spake not again. . . my *s* dropped upon them
 Ps. 19:2 day unto day uttereth *s*, and night unto
 Prov. 17:7 excellent *s* becometh not a fool
 Song 4:3 and thy *s* is comely: thy temples are like
 Is. 33:19 a people of a deeper *s* than thou canst
 Ezek. 3:5 art not sent to a people of a strange *s*
 Hab. 3:2 O LORD, I have heard thy *s*, and was afraid
 Mt. 26:73 (Mk. 14:70) of them; for thy *s* bewrayeth
 Mk. 7:32 was deaf, and had an impediment in his *s*
 Rom. 16:18 fair *s* deceive the hearts of the simple
 1 Cor. 2:1 not with excellency of *s* or of wisdom
 2 Cor. 1:12 such hope, we use great plainness of *s*
 10:10 bodily presence is weak. . . his *s* contemptible
 11:6 though I be rude in *s*, yet not in knowledge
 Col. 4:6 let your *s* be always with grace, seasoned
 Tit. 2:8 sound *s*, that cannot be condemned
 Jude 15 hard *s* which ungodly sinners have spoken

Speechless *See also Dumb*

Lk. 1:22 for he beckoned unto them, and remained *s*
 Acts 9:7 the men which journeyed with him stood *s*

Speedily

Ezra 6:13 Darius the king had sent, so they did *s*
 7:26 let judgment be executed *s* upon him, whether
 Ps. 31:2 deliver me *s*: be thou my strong rock
 143:7 hear me *s*, O LORD; my spirit faileth
 Eccl. 8:11 against an evil work is not executed *s*
 Zech. 8:21 let us go *s* to pray before the LORD

Spend (Spent)

Gen. 21:15 water was *s* in the bottle, and she cast
 47:18 we will not hide. . . how that our money is *s*
 Lev. 26:20 your strength shall be *s* in vain
 Job 7:6 weaver's shuttle, and are *s* without hope
 21:13 *s* their days in wealth, and in a moment
 36:11 they shall *s* their days in prosperity
 Ps. 90:9 we *s* our years as a tale that is told
 Prov. 21:20 treasure. . . but a foolish man *s* it up
 29:3 company with harlots *s* his substance
 Is. 49:4 in vain, I have *s* my strength for nought
 55:2 do ye *s* money for that which is not bread?
 Mk. 5:26 (Lk. 8:43) and had *s* all that she had
 Lk. 10:35 whatsoever thou *s* more. . . I will repay thee
 Acts 17:21 Athenians. . . *s* their time in nothing else
 Rom. 13:12 the night is far *s*, the day is at hand
 2 Cor. 12:15 I will very gladly *s* and be *s* for you

Spew

Lev. 18:28 the land *s* not you out also. . . as it *s* out
 Hab. 2:16 and shameful *s* shall be on thy glory
 Rev. 3:16 neither cold not hot, I will *s* thee out

Spice

1 Kgs. 10:2 (2 Chr. 9:1) with camels that bare *s*
 Song 4:10 the smell of thine ointments than all *s*!
 Mk. 16:1 (Lk. 24:1) bought sweet *s*, that they might
 Jn. 19:40 and wound it in linen clothes with the *s*

Spider

Prov. 30:28 the *s* taketh hold with her hands
 Is. 59:5 hatch cockatrice' eggs, and weave the *s*'s web

Spikenard

Song 1:12 my *s* sendeth forth the smell thereof
 Mk. 14:3 (Jn. 12:3) alabaster box of ointment of *s*

Spill (Spilt)

2 Sam. 14:14 as water *s* on the ground, which cannot
 Mk. 2:22 (Lk. 5:37) burst the bottles. . . the wine is *s*

Spin

Ex. 35:25 the women that were wise-hearted did *s*
 Mt. 6:28 (Lk. 12:27) toil not, neither do they *s*

Spirit *See also Spirit of God, Spirit of the LORD, Holy Ghost, Holy Spirit, Soul*

Gen. 6:3 my *S* shall not always strive with man
 Num. 11:17 I will take of the *s* which is upon thee
 14:24 Caleb, because he had another *s* with him
 16:22 O God, the God of the *s* of all flesh
 27:18 take thee Joshua. . . a man in whom is the *s*
 Judg. 9:23 God sent an evil *s* between Abimelech
 1 Sam. 16:14 (19:9) evil *s* from the LORD troubled him
 28:7 seek me a woman that hath a familiar *s*
 1 Kgs. 22:21 (2 Chr. 18:20) came forth a *s*, and stood
 2 Kgs. 2:9 let a double portion of thy *s* be upon me
 Neh. 9:20 thou gavest also thy good *S* to instruct
 Job 4:15 then a *s* passed before my face; the hair
 15:13 thou turnest thy *s* against God, and lettest
 32:8 there is a *s* in man; and the inspiration of
 Ps. 31:5 (Lk. 23:46) into thine hand I commit my *s*
 32:2 not iniquity, and in whose *s* there is no guile
 34:18 and saveth such as be of a contrite *s*

Ps. 51:10 clean heart. . . and renew a right *s* within me
 51:17 sacrifices of God are a broken *s*; a broken
 78:8 whose *s* was not steadfast with God
 104:4 (Heb. 1:7) maketh his angels *s*; his ministers
 104:30 thou sendest forth thy *s*, they are created
 139:7 whither shall I go from thy *S*? Or whither
 143:10 thou art my God; thy *S* is good; lead me
 Prov. 1:23 behold, I will pour out my *s* unto you
 16:2 in his own eyes; but the LORD weigheth the *s*
 16:32 ruleth his *s* than he that taketh a city
 17:27 man of understanding is of an excellent *s*
 18:14 the *s* of a man will sustain his infirmity
 20:27 the *s* of man is the candle of the LORD
 25:28 he that hath no rule over his own *s* is like
 Eccl. 3:21 knoweth the *s* of man that goeth upward
 8:8 no man. . . hath power over the *s* to retain the *s*
 11:5 thou knowest not what is the way of the *s*
 12:7 and the *s* shall return unto God who gave it
 Is. 4:4 purged. . . by the *s* of judgment, and by the *s*
 11:2 the *s* of wisdom and understanding, the *s* of
 32:15 until the *S* be poured upon us from on high
 42:1 (Mt. 12:18) have put my *S* upon him: he shall
 44:3 will pour my *S* upon thy seed, and my blessing
 Ezek. 1:12 whither the *s* was to go, they went
 1:20 (1:21; 10:17) *s* of the living creature was in
 8:3 *s* lifted me up between the earth and. . . heaven
 11:19 (36:26) I will put a new *s* within you
 18:31 make you a new heart and a new *s*: for why
 36:27 (37:14) I will put my *S* within you, and cause
 Dan. 4:8 (5:11) in whom is the *s* of the holy gods
 Joel 2:28 (Acts 2:17) pour out my *S* upon all flesh
 Hag. 2:5 so my *S* remaineth among you: fear ye not
 Zech. 4:6 not by might, nor by power, but by my *S*
 Mt. 4:1 (Mk. 1:12; Lk. 4:1) Jesus led up of the *S* into
 5:3 blessed are the poor in *s*: for theirs is the
 8:16 he cast out the *s* with his word, and healed
 10:1 (Mk. 6:7) gave them power against unclean *s*
 12:43 (Lk. 11:24) when the unclean *s* is gone out
 12:45 (Lk. 11:26) seven other *s* more wicked than
 14:26 (Mk. 6:49) saying, It is a *s*; and they cried
 26:41 (Mk. 14:38) the *s* indeed is willing, but the
 Mk. 1:10 (Jn. 1:32) *S* like a dove descending upon
 5:2 met. . . out of the tombs a man with an unclean *s*
 9:26 the *s* cried, and rent him sore, and came out
 Lk. 1:47 and my *s* hath rejoiced in God my Saviour
 9:55 ye know not what manner of *s* ye are of
 24:37 affrighted. . . supposed that they had seen a *s*
 Jn. 3:6 and that which is born of the *S* is *s*
 3:34 God giveth not the *S* by measure unto him
 4:24 God is a *S*; and they that worship him must
 6:63 *S* that quickeneth. . . flesh profiteth nothing
 7:39 but this spake he of the *S*, which they that
 14:17 *S* of truth; whom the world cannot receive
 15:26 the *S* of truth. . . proceedeth from the Father
 16:13 when he, the *S* of truth, is come, he will
 Acts 7:59 Stephen. . . saying, Lord Jesus, receive my *s*
 8:29 the *S* said unto Philip, Go near, and join
 10:19 *S* said unto him, Behold, three men seek
 16:7 into Bithynia; but the *S* suffered them not
 20:22 behold, I go bound in the *s* unto Jerusalem
 23:8 is no resurrection, neither angel, nor *s*
 Rom. 1:4 Son of God. . . according to the *S* of holiness
 2:29 the heart, in the *s*, and not in the letter
 7:6 we should serve in newness of *s*, and not in
 8:1 (8:4) walk not after the flesh, but after the *S*
 8:2 law of the *S* of life in Christ. . . made me free
 8:5 that are after the *S*, the things of the *S*
 8:9 if any man have not the *S* of Christ, he is
 8:10 but the *S* is life because of righteousness
 8:13 if ye through the *S* do mortify the deeds of
 8:16 the *S* itself beareth witness with our *s*
 8:26 *S* also helpeth. . . *S* itself maketh intercession
 8:27 knoweth what is the mind of the *S*, because
 1 Cor. 2:4 wisdom, but in demonstration of the *S*
 2:10 unto us by his *S*: for the *S* searcheth all
 2:12 received, not the *s* of the world, but the *S*
 5:5 the *s* may be saved in the day of the Lord
 6:20 glorify God in your body, and in your *s*
 12:4 are diversities of gifts, but the same *S*

1 Cor. 12:10 to another discerning of *s*; to another
 12:13 by one *S* are we all baptized into one body
 15:45 the last Adam was made a quickening *s*
 2 Cor. 1:22 the earnest of the *S* in our hearts
 3:3 not with ink, but with the *S* of the living God
 4:13 we having the same *s* of faith, according as
 Gal. 3:2 received ye the *S* by the works of the law
 3:14 that we might receive the promise of the *S*
 4:6 sent forth the *S* of his Son into your hearts
 5:5 through the *S* wait for... hope of righteousness
 5:16 walk in the *S*... ye shall not fulfil the lust
 5:17 the flesh lusteth against the *S*, and the *S*
 5:22 but the fruit of the *S* is love, joy, peace
 5:25 we live in the *S*, let us also walk in the *S*
 6:8 that soweth to the *S* shall of the *S* reap life
 Eph. 2:2 the *s* that now worketh in the children of
 2:18 we both have access by one *S* unto the Father
 3:16 to be strengthened with might by his *S* in
 4:3 keep the unity of the *S* in the bond of peace
 4:23 and be renewed in the *s* of your mind
 5:9 the fruit of the *S* is in all goodness and
 5:18 and be not drunk... but be filled with the *S*
 6:17 helmet of salvation, and the sword of the *S*
 Phil. 1:27 ye stand fast in one *s*, with one mind
 2:1 if any fellowship of the *S*, if any bowels
 3:3 the circumcision, which worship God in the *s*
 1 Thes. 5:19 quench not the *S*
 5:23 your whole *s* and soul and body be preserved
 1 Tim. 3:16 justified in the *S*, seen of angels
 4:1 the *S* speaketh expressly, that in the latter
 Heb. 1:14 are they not all ministering *s*, sent forth
 Jas. 2:26 as the body without the *s* is dead, so
 4:5 the *s* that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?
 1 Pet. 3:19 went and preached unto the *s* in prison
 4:6 the flesh, but live according to God in the *s*
 4:14 the *S* of glory and of God resteth upon you
 1 Jn. 3:24 we know that he abideth in us, by the *S*
 4:1 believe not every *s*, but try the *s* whether
 4:6 know we the *s* of truth, and the *s* of error
 4:13 he in us, because he hath given us of his *S*
 5:6 *S* that beareth witness, because the *S* is truth
 Rev. 1:4 the seven *S* which are before his throne
 1:10 I was in the *S* on the Lord's day, and heard
 11:11 the *S* of life from God entered into them
 19:10 testimony of Jesus is the *s* of prophecy
 22:17 the *S* and the bride say, Come. And let him

Spirit of God *See also* Spirit, Spirit of the LORD, Holy Ghost, Holy Spirit

Gen. 1:2 *S* of *G* moved upon the face of the waters
 41:38 as this is, a man in whom the *S* of *G* is?
 Ex. 31:3 (35:31) have filled him with the *s* of *G*
 1 Sam. 10:10 *S* of *G* came upon him... he prophesied
 11:6 *S* of *G* came upon Saul when he heard those
 19:20 the *S* of *G* was upon the messengers of Saul
 Job 33:4 *S* of *G* hath made me, and the breath of
 Mt. 3:16 he saw the *S* of *G* descending like a dove
 Rom. 8:14 as many as are led by the *S* of *G*, they
 1 Cor. 2:11 of God knoweth no man, but the *S* of *G*
 3:16 temple of God, and... *S* of *G* dwelleth in you?
 7:40 and I think also that I have the *S* of *G*
 12:3 no man speaking by the *S* of *G* calleth Jesus
 1 Jn. 4:2 hereby know ye the *S* of *G*: Every spirit
 Rev. 3:1 saith he that hath the seven *S* of *G*
 4:5 lamps of fire... which are the seven *S* of *G*
 5:6 seven *S* of *G* sent forth into all the earth

Spirit of the LORD (Lord) *See also* Spirit, Spirit of God, Holy Ghost, Holy Spirit

Judg. 13:25 *S* of the *L* began to move him at times
 1 Sam. 16:13 *S* of the *L* came upon David from that
 2 Sam. 23:2 *S* of the *L* spake by me, and his word
 Is. 11:2 *S* of the *L* shall rest upon him, the spirit
 40:7 fadeth; because the *s* of the *L* bloweth upon
 40:13 who hath directed the *S* of the *L*, or being
 61:1 (Lk. 4:18) the *S* of the *L* God is upon me
 Ezek. 11:5 *S* of the *L* fell upon me, and said unto

Mic. 3:8 I am full of power by the *S* of the *L*
 Acts 5:9 agreed together to tempt the *S* of the *L*?
 2 Cor. 3:17 where the *S* of the *L* is, there is liberty

Spiritual

Hos. 9:7 the prophet is a fool, the *s* man is mad
 Rom. 7:14 we know that the law is *s*; but I am carnal
 15:27 Gentiles... made partakers of their *s* things
 1 Cor. 2:13 teacheth; comparing *s* things with *s*
 2:15 but he that is *s* judgeth all things
 3:1 could not speak unto you as unto *s*, but as
 10:3 and did all eat the same *s* meat
 12:1 concerning *s* gifts, brethren, I would not
 14:1 follow after charity, and desire *s* gifts
 14:12 as ye are zealous of *s* gifts, seek that ye
 14:37 any man think himself to be a prophet, or *s*
 15:44 sown a natural body, it is raised a *s* body
 15:46 howbeit that was not first which is *s*
 Gal. 6:1 ye which are *s*, restore such a one in the
 Eph. 1:3 who hath blessed us with all *s* blessings
 5:19 (Col. 3:16) in psalms and hymns and *s* songs
 6:12 world, against *s* wickedness in high places
 Col. 1:9 filled... in all wisdom and *s* understanding
 1 Pet. 2:5 up as a house... to offer up *s* sacrifices

Spiritually

Rom. 8:6 but to be *s* minded is life and peace
 Rev. 11:8 city, which *s* is called Sodom and Egypt

Spit (Spat)

Mt. 26:67 (Mk. 14:65) they *s* in his face, and buffeted
 27:30 (Mk. 15:19) they *s* upon... and smote him
 Mk. 7:33 his ears, and he *s*, and touched his tongue
 8:23 when he had *s* on his eyes, and put his hands
 10:34 (Lk. 18:32) and shall *s* upon him
 Jn. 9:6 he *s* on the ground... made clay of the spittle

Spitefully

Mt. 22:6 took his servants, and entreated them *s*
 Lk. 18:32 and shall be mocked, and *s* entreated

Spittle

Job 7:19 nor let me alone till I swallow down my *s*?
 Jn. 9:6 and made clay of the *s*, and he anointed

Spoil *See also* Prey

Gen. 34:27 the sons of Jacob came... and *s* the city
 Num. 31:53 men of war had taken *s*, every man for
 Josh. 7:21 among the *s* a goodly Babylonish garment
 1 Sam. 14:32 the people flew upon the *s*, and took
 30:20 and the herds... and said, This is David's *s*
 2 Kgs. 7:16 went out, and *s* the tents of the Syrians
 2 Chr. 15:11 they offered unto the LORD... of the *s*
 20:25 were three days in gathering of the *s*
 28:15 and with the *s* clothed all that were naked
 Job 29:17 and plucked the *s* out of his teeth
 Ps. 35:10 poor and the needy from him that *s* him?
 44:10 and they which hate us *s* for themselves
 89:41 all that pass by the way *s* him
 109:11 and let the strangers *s* his labor
 Prov. 16:19 than to divide the *s* with the proud
 22:23 plead... and *s* the soul of those that *s* them
 24:15 of the righteous; *s* not his resting place
 Is. 3:14 the *s* of the poor is in your houses
 17:14 this is the portion of them that *s* us
 33:1 woe to thee that *s*, and thou wast not *s*
 42:24 who gave Jacob for a *s*, and Israel to the
 53:12 and he shall divide the *s* with the strong
 Jer. 2:14 is Israel a servant?... why is he *s*?
 4:30 and when thou art *s*, what wilt thou do?
 25:36 howling... for the LORD hath *s* their pasture
 30:16 they that *s* thee shall be a *s*, and all that
 Hab. 2:8 because thou hast *s* many nations, all the
 Zech. 14:1 thy *s* shall be divided in the midst of thee
 Mt. 12:29 (Mk. 3:27) *s* his goods, except he first
 Col. 2:8 lest any man *s* you through philosophy
 2:15 having *s* principalities and powers, he made

Heb. 7:4 patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the *s*
10:34 took joyfully the *s* of your goods, knowing

Spoken *See* Speak

Sponge

Mt. 27:48 (Mk. 15:36; Jn. 19:29) *s* . . with vinegar

Spot

Gen. 26:8 behold, Isaac was *s* with Rebekah his wife
Judg. 16:25 call for Samson, that he may make us *s*
Prov. 10:23 it is as *s* to a fool to do mischief
26:19 man that deceiveth . . saith, Am not I in *s*
Is. 57:4 against whom do ye *s* yourselves?
2 Pet. 2:13 *s* themselves with their own deceivings

Spot *See also* Blemish

Lev. 13:38 have in the skin of their flesh bright *s*
Num. 19:2 they bring thee a red heifer without *s*
28:3 offer . . two lambs of the first year without *s*
Deut. 32:5 their *s* is not the *s* of his children
Song 4:7 all fair, my love; there is no *s* in thee
Jer. 13:23 change his skin, or the leopard his *s*?
Eph. 5:27 glorious church, not having *s*, or wrinkle
1 Tim. 6:14 thou keep this commandment without *s*
Heb. 9:14 offered himself without *s* to God
2 Pet. 2:13 *s* they are and blemishes, sporting
3:14 ye may be found of him in peace, without *s*
Jude 12 these are *s* in your feasts of charity

Spotted

Gen. 30:32 removing . . all the speckled and *s* cattle

Spread

Deut. 32:11 eagle . . over her young, *s* . . her wings
2 Sam. 5:18 (1 Chr. 14:9) Philistines . . *s* themselves
9:19 (Is. 37:14) letter . . *s* it before the LORD
Ezra 9:5 and *s* out my hands unto the LORD my God
Job 9:8 alone *s* out the heavens, and treadeth upon
29:19 my root was *s* out by the waters, and the dew
37:18 hast thou with him *s* out the sky, which is
Is. 33:23 tacklings are loosed . . could not *s* the sail
40:22 and *s* them out as a tent to dwell in
Jer. 8:2 shall *s* them before the sun, and the moon
Lam. 1:17 Zion *s* forth her hands, and there is none
Ezek. 2:10 he *s* it before me; and it was written
Mt. 21:8 (Mk. 11:8; Lk. 19:36) *s* their garments in
Acts 4:17 that it *s* no further among the people
1 Thes. 1:8 your faith to God-ward is *s* abroad

Spring (noun) *See also* Fountain, Well

Josh. 15:19 (Judg. 1:15) the upper *s*, and the nether *s*
Ps. 104:10 he sendeth the *s* into the valleys
Prov. 25:26 a troubled fountain, and a corrupt *s*
Song 4:12 spouse; a *s* shut up, a fountain sealed
Is. 35:7 a pool, and the thirsty land *s* of water
41:18 the wilderness a pool . . dry land *s* of water
58:11 like a *s* of water, whose waters fail not
Hos. 13:15 and his *s* shall become dry

Spring (Sprang, Sprung)

Num. 21:17 Israel sang this song, *S* up, O well
Ps. 65:10 soft with showers; thou blesseth the *s*
85:11 truth shall *s* out of the earth
92:7 when the wicked *s* as the grass
Is. 43:19 I will do a new thing; now it shall *s* forth
45:8 let righteousness *s* up together; I the LORD
58:8 thine health shall *s* forth speedily
Joel 2:22 for the pastures of the wilderness do *s*
Mk. 4:27 seed should *s* and grow up, he knoweth not
Jn. 4:14 well of water *s* up into everlasting life
Heb. 7:14 it is evident that our Lord *s* out of Judah

Sprinkle

Ex. 24:8 Moses took the blood, and *s* it on the people
Is. 52:15 shall he *s* many nations; the kings shall
Ezek. 36:25 then will I *s* clean water upon you
Heb. 9:19 and *s* both the book and all the people

Heb. 11:28 he kept the passover, and the *s* of blood
1 Pet. 1:2 obedience and *s* of the blood of Jesus

Spy

Gen. 42:9 ye are *s*; to see the . . land ye are come
Ex. 2:11 and he *s* an Egyptian smiting a Hebrew
Num. 13:16 men which Moses sent to *s* out the land
Josh. 2:1 Joshua . . sent out of Shittim two men to *s*
6:23 that were *s* went in, and brought out Rahab
Judg. 18:2 children of Dan sent . . to *s* out the land
2 Sam. 10:3 (1 Chr. 19:3) to *s* it out, and to overthrow
2 Kgs. 6:13 *s* where he is, that I may . . fetch him
Lk. 20:20 and they watched him, and sent forth *s*
Gal. 2:4 who came in privily to *s* out our liberty
Heb. 11:31 when she had received the *s* with peace

Stability

Is. 33:6 and knowledge shall be the *s* of thy times

Stablish *See also* Establish, Found, Settle

2 Sam. 7:13 (1 Chr. 17:12) I will *s* the throne of his
Ps. 119:38 *s* thy word unto thy servant, who is
Rom. 16:25 now to him that is of power to *s* you
2 Cor. 1:21 now he which *s* us with you in Christ
Col. 2:7 *s* in the faith, as ye have been taught
1 Thes. 3:13 he may *s* your hearts unblamable
2 Thes. 2:17 and *s* you in every good word and work

Staff

Gen. 32:10 for with my *s* I passed over this Jordan
38:18 thy signet, and thy bracelets, and thy *s*
Judg. 6:21 the angel . . put forth the end of the *s*
2 Kgs. 4:29 lay my *s* upon the face of the child
Ps. 23:4 thy rod and thy *s* they comfort me
Is. 9:4 for thou hast broken . . the *s* of his shoulder
10:5 and the *s* in their hand is mine indignation
14:5 the LORD hath broken the *s* of the wicked
Jer. 48:17 strong *s* broken, and the beautiful rod!
Ezek. 29:6 been a *s* of reed to the house of Israel
Zech. 11:10 I took my *s*, even Beauty, and cut it
Mk. 6:8 save a *s* only; no scrip, no bread, no money
Heb. 11:21 worshipped, leaning upon the top of his *s*

Stagger

Job 12:25 he maketh them to *s* like a drunken man
Ps. 107:27 reel to and fro, and *s* like a drunken man
Is. 19:14 as a drunken man *s* in his vomit
29:9 with wine; they *s*, but not with strong drink
Rom. 4:20 he *s* not at the promise of God through

Stain

Is. 23:9 purposed it, to *s* the pride of all glory
63:3 my garments, and I will *s* all my raiment

Stairs

1 Kgs. 6:8 with winding *s* into the middle chamber
Neh. 9:4 then stood up upon the *s*, of the Levites
Acts 21:40 Paul stood on the *s*, and beckoned with

Stake

Is. 33:20 not one of the *s* . . shall ever be removed
54:2 lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy *s*

Stammering

Is. 28:11 with *s* lips and another tongue will he
32:4 the *s* shall be ready to speak plainly
33:19 *s* tongue, that thou canst not understand

Stamp

2 Sam. 22:43 did *s* them as the mire of the street
Ezek. 6:11 smite with thine hand . . *s* with thy foot
Dan. 8:7 but he cast him down . . and *s* upon him

Stanch

Lk. 8:44 and immediately her issue of blood *s*

Stand (Stood)

Gen. 18:2 three men *s* by him: and . . he ran to meet

Gen. 18:22 but s yet before the LORD
 Ex. 14:13 fear ye not, s still . . . see the salvation
 33:21 place by me, and thou shalt s upon a rock
 Deut. 29:10 ye s this day all of you before the LORD
 Josh. 10:13 the sun s still, and the moon stayed
 1 Sam. 6:20 who is able to s before this holy LORD
 1 Kgs. 17:1 God of Israel liveth, before whom I s
 2 Kgs. 23:3 and all the people s to the covenant
 2 Chr. 34:32 in Jerusalem and Benjamin to s to it
 Ezra 9:15 cannot s before thee because of this
 Esth. 8:11 granted the Jews . . . to s for their life
 Job 8:15 lean upon his house, and it shall not s
 19:25 he shall s at the latter day upon the earth
 Ps. 1:1 nor s in the way of sinners, nor sitteth
 1:5 the ungodly shall not s in the judgment
 5:5 foolish shall not s in thy sight; thou hatest
 24:3 the LORD? Or who shall s in his holy place?
 33:11 the counsel of the LORD s for ever
 35:2 shield and buckler, and s up for mine help
 76:7 who may s in thy sight when . . . thou art angry?
 78:13 he made the waters to s as a heap
 94:16 s up for me against the workers of iniquity?
 106:23 had not Moses his chosen s before him
 109:31 he shall s at the right hand of the poor
 111:8 they s fast for ever and ever, and are done
 122:2 feet shall s within thy gates, O Jerusalem
 130:3 thou . . . mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall s?
 Prov. 12:7 but the house of the righteous shall s
 25:6 and s not in the place of great men
 27:4 but who is able to s before envy?
 Eccl. 8:3 s not in an evil thing; for he doeth
 Is. 7:7 thus saith the Lord GOD, It shall not s
 14:24 and as I have purposed, so shall it s
 28:18 and your agreement with hell shall not s
 32:8 the liberal . . . by liberal things shall he s
 40:8 but the word of our God shall s for ever
 46:10 my counsel shall s, and I will do all my
 Jer. 6:16 s ye in the ways, and see, and ask for
 44:28 know whose words shall s, mine, or theirs
 Ezek. 6:1 son of man, s upon thy feet, and I will
 Dan. 12:13 and s in thy lot at the end of the days
 Mic. 5:4 s and feed in the strength of the LORD
 Mal. 3:2 who shall s when he appeareth? For he is
 Mt. 12:25 (Mk. 3:25) divided against itself shall not s
 Lk. 21:36 to escape . . . and to s before the Son of man
 Acts 4:26 kings of the earth s up, and the rulers
 7:55 and saw . . . Jesus s on the right hand of God
 Rom. 5:2 by faith into this grace wherein we s
 11:20 they were broken off, and thou s by faith
 14:4 he s or falleth . . . God is able to make him s
 14:10 we shall all s before the judgment seat
 1 Cor. 2:5 faith should not s in the wisdom of men
 10:12 let him that thinketh he s take heed lest
 16:13 s fast in the faith, quit you like men
 2 Cor. 1:24 helpers of your joy: for by faith ye s
 Gal. 5:1 s fast therefore in the liberty wherewith
 Eph. 6:13 to withstand . . . and having done all, to s
 Phil. 1:27 ye s fast in one spirit, with one mind
 4:1 so s fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved
 Col. 4:12 that ye may s perfect and complete in all
 1 Thes. 3:8 now we live, if ye s fast in the Lord
 2 Thes. 2:15 s fast, and hold the traditions which
 2 Tim. 4:16 at my first answer no man s with me, but
 Jas. 5:9 be condemned . . . the judge s before the door
 1 Pet. 5:12 is the true grace of God wherein ye s
 Rev. 3:20 behold, I s at the door, and knock
 6:17 wrath is come; and who shall be able to s?
 20:12 saw the dead, small and great, s before God

Standard

Num. 2:2 pitch by his own s . . . about the tabernacle
 10:14 in the first place went the s of the camp
 Is. 49:22 and set up my s to the people; and they
 59:19 the Spirit . . . shall lift up a s against him
 62:10 prepare ye . . . lift up a s for the people
 Jer. 4:6 set up the s toward Zion: retire, stay not

Star

Gen. 1:16 light to rule the night: he made the s also

Gen. 15:5 tell the s, if thou be able to number
 22:17 multiply thy seed as the s of the heaven
 37:9 moon and the eleven s made obeisance to me
 Num. 24:17 there shall come a S out of Jacob
 Judg. 5:20 s in their courses fought against Sisera
 Job 25:5 shineth not . . . s are not pure in his sight
 38:7 when the morning s sang together
 Ps. 8:3 moon and the s, which thou hast ordained
 Is. 13:10 (Mt. 24:29; Mk. 13:25) s . . . shall not give
 Dan. 8:10 (Rev. 12:4) cast . . . the s to the ground
 12:3 turn many to righteousness, as the s
 Amos 5:8 him that maketh the seven s and Orion
 Mt. 2:2 King of the Jews? for we have seen his s
 1 Cor. 15:41 and another glory of the s; for one s
 Heb. 11:12 so many as the s of the sky in multitude
 Jude 13 wandering s, to whom is reserved the
 Rev. 1:16 and he had in his right hand seven s
 2:28 and I will give him the morning s
 6:13 and the s of heaven fell unto the earth
 8:11 and the name of the s is called Wormwood
 9:1 and I saw a s fall from heaven unto the earth
 12:1 a woman . . . upon her head a crown of twelve s
 22:16 offspring of David . . . bright and morning s

Stargazer

Is. 47:13 let now the astrologers, the s . . . stand up

State

Mt. 12:45 (Lk. 11:26) last s of that man is worse
 Phil. 2:20 who will naturally care for your s
 4:11 whatsoever s I am, therewith to be content

Stature

Num. 13:32 that we saw in it are men of a great s
 2 Sam. 21:20 (1 Chr. 20:6) where was a man of great s
 Mt. 6:27 (Lk. 12:25) can add one cubit unto his s?
 Lk. 2:52 Jesus increased in wisdom and s
 Eph. 4:13 measure of the s of the fulness of Christ

Statute See also Commandment, Decree, Law, Order, Ordinance, Precept

Ex. 15:25 there he made for them a s . . . an ordinance
 18:16 I do make them know the s of God, and his
 27:21 Aaron and his sons . . . s for ever
 Lev. 3:17 a perpetual s . . . eat neither fat nor blood
 10:11 may teach the children of Israel all the s
 Num. 35:29 these things shall be for a s of judgment
 Deut. 4:8 that hath s and judgments so righteous
 6:20 what mean the testimonies, and the s
 26:16 thy God hath commanded thee to do these s
 2 Sam. 22:23 (Ps. 18:22) for his s, I did not depart
 1 Kgs. 2:3 to walk in his ways, to keep his s
 3:14 if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my s
 6:12 if thou wilt walk in my s, and execute my
 2 Kgs. 17:15 they rejected his s, and his covenant
 Ps. 19:8 s of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart
 81:4 for this was a s for Israel, and a law
 89:31 break my s, and keep not my commandments
 119:5 O that my ways were directed to keep thy s!
 119:48 I have loved; and I will meditate in thy s
 119:54 thy s have been my songs in the house
 119:117 will have respect unto thy s continually
 147:19 his s and his judgments unto Israel
 Ezek. 20:11 I gave them my s, and showed them my
 33:15 if the wicked . . . walk in the s of life
 Mic. 6:16 the s of Omri are kept, and all the works

Stay

Ex. 25:13 (37:4) make s of shittim wood, and overlay
 1 Sam. 17:43 I a dog, that thou comest to me with s?
 Zech. 11:7 I took unto me two s; the one I called
 Mt. 10:10 (Lk. 9:3) neither two coats . . . nor yet s

Stay See also Abide, Dwell, Lodge, Remain

Gen. 19:17 neither s thou in all the plain; escape
 Num. 16:48 he stood between . . . and the plague was s

Josh. 10:13 sun stood still, and the moon *s*, until
 2 Sam. 22:19 (Ps. 18:18) but the LORD was my *s*
 24:16 (1 Chr. 21:15) it is enough: *s* now thine hand
 2 Kgs. 4:6 is not a vessel more. And the oil *s*
 Is. 3:1 take away . . . from Judah the *s* and the staff
 19:13 even they that are the *s* of the tribes
 26:13 in perfect peace, whose mind is *s* on thee
 48:2 and *s* themselves upon the God of Israel
 50:10 in the name of the LORD, and *s* upon his God
 Jer. 4:6 retire, *s* not; for I will bring evil from
 20:9 weary with forbearing, and I could not *s*
 Dan. 4:35 none can *s* his hand, or say unto him
 Hag. 1:10 the heaven. . . is *s* from dew, and the earth

Stead

Job 16:4 if your soul were in my soul's *s*, I could
 33:6 I am according to thy wish in God's *s*
 Prov. 11:8 and the wicked cometh in his *s*
 2 Cor. 5:20 pray. . . in Christ's *s*, be ye reconciled

Steadfast

Job 11:15 yea, thou shalt be *s*, and shalt not fear
 Ps. 78:8 and whose spirit was not *s* with God
 78:37 neither were they *s* in his covenant
 Dan. 6:26 for he is the living God, and *s* for ever
 1 Cor. 15:58 be ye *s*, unmovable, always abounding
 2 Cor. 1:7 our hope of you is *s*, knowing, that as
 Heb. 2:2 for if the word spoken by angels was *s*
 3:14 we hold the beginning of our confidence *s*
 6:19 as an anchor of the soul, both sure and *s*
 1 Pet. 5:9 whom resist *s* in the faith, knowing

Steadfastly

Ruth 1:18 saw that she was *s* minded to go with her
 Acts 7:55 looked up *s* into heaven, and saw the glory

Steadfastness

Col. 2:5 order, and the *s* of your faith in Christ
 2 Pet. 3:17 beware lest ye . . . fall from your own *s*

Steal (Stole, Stolen) See also Rob

Gen. 31:19 had *s* the images that were her father's
 44:8 we *s* out of thy lord's house silver or gold?
 Ex. 20:15 (Deut. 5:19; Mt. 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lk. 18:
 20; Rom. 13:9) thou shalt not *s*
 21:16 he that *s* a man, and selleth him
 22:7 to keep, and it be *s* out of the man's house
 Deut. 24:7 if a man be found *s* any of his brethren
 2 Sam. 15:6 Absalom *s* the hearts of the men of Israel
 19:41 why have our brethren. . . of Judah *s* thee
 2 Kgs. 11:2 (2 Chr. 22:11) *s* him from . . . king's sons
 Prov. 6:30 not despise a thief, if he *s* to satisfy
 30:9 or lest I be poor, and *s*, and take the name
 Jer. 7:9 will ye *s*, murder, and commit adultery
 23:30 I am against the prophets. . . that *s* my words
 Obad. 5 would they not have *s* till they had enough?
 Zech. 5:3 for every one that *s* shall be cut off
 Mt. 6:19 and where thieves break through and *s*
 27:64 come by night, and *s* him away, and say
 28:13 by night, and *s* him away while we slept
 Rom. 2:21 preachest a man should not *s*, dost thou *s*?
 Eph. 4:28 let him that *s* no more: but rather let

Steep

Mic. 1:4 the waters that are poured down a *s* place
 Mt. 8:32 (Mk. 5:13; Lk. 8:33) swine. . . down a *s* place

Step

1 Sam. 20:3 there is but a *s* between me and death
 2 Sam. 22:37 (Ps. 18:36) hast enlarged my *s* under me
 Job 14:16 thou numberest my *s*; dost thou not watch
 18:7 the *s* of his strength shall be straitened
 23:11 my foot hath held his *s*, his way have I kept
 31:4 doth not he see my ways, and count all my *s*?
 Ps. 17:11 they have now compassed us in our *s*
 37:23 the *s* of a good man are ordered by the LORD
 44:18 neither have our *s* declined from thy way
 56:6 they mark my *s*, when they wait for my soul

Ps. 85:13 and shall set us in the way of his *s*
 119:133 order my *s* in thy word: and let not any
 Prov. 4:12 thou goest, thy *s* shall not be straitened
 5:5 go down to death; her *s* take hold on hell
 16:9 deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his *s*
 Jer. 10:23 not in man that walketh to direct his *s*
 Lam. 4:18 they hunt our *s*, that we cannot go in
 Jn. 5:4 whosoever then first. . . *s* in was made whole
 Rom. 4:12 but who also walk in the *s* of that faith
 2 Cor. 12:18 walked we not in the same *s*?
 1 Pet. 2:21 example, that ye should follow his *s*

Stephen Acts 6:5-7:59

Acts 11:19 upon the persecution that arose about *S*
 22:20 when the blood of thy martyr *S* was shed

Steward See also Minister, Servant

Mt. 20:8 the lord of the vineyard saith unto his *s*
 Lk. 8:3 and Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod's *s*
 12:42 who then is that faithful and wise *s*
 16:8 the lord commended the unjust *s*, because he
 1 Cor. 4:1 ministers. . . and *s* of the mysteries of God
 4:2 required in *s*, that a man be found faithful
 Tit. 1:7 bishop must be blameless, as the *s* of God
 1 Pet. 4:10 as good *s* of the manifold grace of God

Stewardship

Lk. 16:2 give an account of thy *s*; for thou mayest

Stick (noun)

Num. 15:32 a man that gathered *s* upon the sabbath
 Ezek. 37:16 son of man, take thee one *s*, and write
 Acts 28:3 and when Paul had gathered a bundle of *s*

Stick (Stuck) (verb)

Job 33:21 and his bones that were not seen *s* out
 Ps. 38:2 thine arrows *s* fast in me, and thy hand
 119:31 I have *s* unto thy testimonies: O LORD
 Prov. 18:24 a friend that *s* closer than a brother

Stiff

Deut. 31:27 I know thy rebellion, and thy *s* neck
 Ps. 75:5 your horn on high: speak not with a *s* neck
 Jer. 17:23 made their neck *s*, that they might not

Stiffnecked See also Obstinate, Stubborn

Ex. 32:9 (Deut. 9:13) this people. . . it is a *s* people
 33:3 I will not go up. . . for thou art a *s* people
 Deut. 10:16 circumcise. . . your heart. . . be no more *s*
 2 Chr. 30:8 now be ye not *s*, as your fathers were
 Acts 7:51 ye *s* and uncircumcised in hearts and ears

Still See also Quiet

Ex. 14:13 stand *s*, and see the salvation of the LORD
 15:16 be as *s* as a stone; till thy people pass
 Num. 13:30 Caleb *s* the people before Moses
 Josh. 10:13 the sun stood *s*, and the moon stayed
 1 Kgs. 19:12 and after the fire a *s* small voice
 Neh. 8:11 so the Levites *s* all the people, saying
 Ps. 4:4 commune with your own heart. . . and be *s*
 8:2 thou mightest *s* the enemy and the avenger
 23:2 he leadeth me beside the *s* waters
 46:10 be *s*, and know that I am God: I will be
 76:8 from heaven: the earth feared, and was *s*
 89:9 when the waves thereof arise, thou *s* them
 107:29 a calm, so that the waves thereof are *s*
 Is. 42:14 I have been *s*, and refrained myself
 Mk. 4:39 arose. . . and said unto the sea, Peace, be *s*

Sting

Prov. 23:32 like a serpent, and *s* like an adder
 1 Cor. 15:55 O death, where is thy *s*? O grave
 Rev. 9:10 and there were *s* in their tails

Stink

Gen. 30:34 have troubled me to make me to *s* among
 Ex. 7:18 the river shall *s*; and the Egyptians shall

Ex. 16:24 it did not *s*, neither was there any worm
 Ps. 38:5 my wounds *s* and are corrupt because of my
 Eccl. 10:1 the ointment . . . to send forth a *s* savor
 Is. 3:24 instead of sweet smell there shall be *s*
 Joel 2:20 his *s* shall come up, and his ill savor
 Amos 4:10 I have made the *s* of your camps to come
 Jn. 11:39 he *s*: for he hath been dead four days

Stir

Ex. 35:21 they came, every one whose heart *s* him up
 Num. 24:9 and as a great lion: who shall *s* him up?
 Deut. 32:11 as an eagle *s* up her nest, fluttereth
 1 Sam. 22:8 my son hath *s* up my servant against me
 26:19 if the LORD have *s* thee up against me, let
 1 Kgs. 11:14 LORD *s* up an adversary unto Solomon
 2 Chr. 36:22 (Ezra 1:1) LORD *s* up the spirit of Cyrus
 Job 17:8 shall *s* up himself against the hypocrite
 41:10 none is so fierce that dare *s* him up
 Ps. 35:23 *s* up thyself, and awake to my judgment
 39:2 I held my peace. . . my sorrow was *s*
 80:2 *s* up thy strength, and come and save us
 Prov. 10:12 hatred *s* up strifes; but love covereth
 15:1 but grievous words *s* up anger
 28:25 he that is of a proud heart *s* up strife
 Song 2:7 (3:5; 8:4) *s* not up, nor awake my love
 Is. 10:26 LORD of hosts shall *s* up a scourge
 22:2 thou that art full of *s*, a tumultuous city
 64:7 that *s* up himself to take hold of thee
 Lk. 23:5 *s* up the people, teaching throughout all
 Acts 6:12 they *s* up the people, and the elders
 13:50 Jews *s* up the devout and honorable women
 14:2 but the unbelieving Jews *s* up the Gentiles
 17:16 his spirit was *s* in him, when he saw
 2 Tim. 1:6 *s* up the gift of God, which is in thee
 2 Pet. 1:13 *s* you up by putting you in remembrance

Stock

Job 13:27 thou putttest my feet also in the *s*
 Is. 40:24 their *s* shall not take root in the earth
 Jer. 2:27 saying to a *s*, Thou art my father
 20:2 Pashur smote Jeremiah. . . and put him in the *s*
 Phil. 3:5 the *s* of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin

Stole, Stolen See Steal

Stomach

1 Tim. 5:23 but use a little wine for thy *s*'s sake

Stone

Gen. 11:3 had brick for *s*, and slime . . . for mortar
 28:18 took the *s* that he had put for his pillows
 Num. 15:35 all the congregation shall *s* him with *s*
 Deut. 8:9 a land whose *s* are iron, and out of whose
 10:1 he twa the two tables of *s* like unto the first
 21:21 all the men of his city shall *s* him with *s*
 Josh. 4:6 (4:21) saying, What mean ye by these *s*?
 7:25 all Israel *s* him with *s*, and burned them
 24:27 behold, this *s* shall be a witness unto us
 1 Sam. 17:40 chose him five smooth *s* out of the brook
 17:50 prevailed over the Philistine with. . . a *s*
 30:6 for the people spake of *s* him, because
 2 Sam. 17:13 until there be not one small *s* found
 1 Kgs. 7:10 and the foundation was of costly *s*
 Job 6:12 is my strength the strength of *s*?
 14:19 the waters wear the *s*; thou wastest away
 28:3 the *s* of darkness, and the shadow of death
 41:30 sharp *s* are under him: he spreadeth sharp
 Ps. 91:12 (Mt. 4:6; Lk. 4:11) thy foot against a *s*
 118:22 (Mt. 21:42; Mk. 12:10; Lk. 20:17; 1 Pet. 2:7)
s which the builders refused is become the head *s*
 Prov. 27:3 a *s* is heavy, and the sand weighty
 Is. 8:14 (1 Pet. 2:8) but for a *s* of stumbling and
 28:16 (1 Pet. 2:6) lay in Zion for a foundation a *s*
 54:11 I will lay thy *s* with fair colors
 60:17 for wood brass, and for *s* iron: I will also
 62:10 cast up the highway: gather out the *s*
 Jer. 2:27 and to a *s*, Thou hast brought me forth
 51:63 this book, that thou shalt bind a *s* to it

Dan. 2:34 (2:45) that a *s* was cut out without hands
 Hab. 2:11 *s* shall cry out of the wall, and the beam
 Zech. 7:12 they made their hearts as an adamant *s*
 Mt. 3:9 (Lk. 3:8) of these *s* to raise up children
 4:3 (Lk. 4:3) command that these *s* be made bread
 7:9 (Lk. 11:11) ask bread, will he give him a *s*?
 21:44 (Lk. 20:18) fall on this *s* shall be broken
 23:37 (Lk. 13:34) kildest the prophets, and *s* them
 24:2 (Mk. 13:2; Lk. 21:6) not be left here one *s*
 27:66 and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the *s*
 28:2 for the angel. . . came and rolled back the *s*
 Mk. 13:1 see what manner of *s* and what buildings
 16:4 (Lk. 24:2; Jn. 20:1) the *s* was rolled away
 Lk. 19:40 hold their peace, the *s* would. . . cry out
 19:44 shall not leave in thee one *s* upon another
 Jn. 1:42 Cephas, which is by interpretation, A *s*
 8:7 is without sin. . . let him first cast a *s* at her
 8:59 took they up *s* to cast at him; but Jesus
 10:31 then the Jews took up *s* again to *s* him
 11:8 Master, the Jews of late sought to *s* thee
 11:39 Jesus said, Take ye away the *s*
 Acts 4:11 this is the *s* which was set at nought
 7:58 and cast him out of the city, and *s* him
 14:19 having *s* Paul, drew him out of the city
 17:29 Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or *s*
 2 Cor. 3:3 in tables of *s*, but in fleshly tables
 Eph. 2:20 Christ himself being the chief corner *s*
 1 Pet. 2:5 as lively *s*, are built up a spiritual house
 Rev. 2:17 give him a white *s*, and in the *s* a new name

Stony

Ezek. 11:19 (36:26) and I will take the *s* heart out
 Mt. 13:5 (Mk. 4:5) some fell upon *s* places

Stood See Stand

Stoop

Job 9:13 the proud helpers do *s* under him
 Prov. 12:25 heaviness in the heart. . . maketh it *s*
 Jn. 8:6 Jesus *s* down, and. . . wrote on the ground

Stop

Gen. 8:2 windows of heaven were *s*, and the rain
 2 Chr. 32:3 to the waters of the fountains
 Ps. 35:3 *s* the way against them that persecute me
 63:11 mouth of them that speak lies shall be *s*
 Prov. 21:13 whoso *s* his ears at the cry of the poor
 Rom. 3:19 every mouth may be *s*, and all the world
 2 Cor. 11:10 no man shall *s* me of this boasting
 Tit. 1:11 whose mouths must be *s*, who subvert whole
 Heb. 11:33 obtained promises, *s* the mouths of lions

Store

Gen. 41:36 that food shall be for *s* to the land
 2 Kgs. 20:17 (Is. 39:6) thy fathers have laid up in *s*
 1 Chr. 29:16 this *s* that we have prepared to build
 Ps. 144:13 may be full, affording all manner of *s*
 Amos 3:10 *s* up violence and robbery in their palaces
 Nah. 2:9 for there is none end of the *s* and glory
 1 Cor. 16:2 let every one of you lay by him in *s*
 1 Tim. 6:19 in *s* for themselves a good foundation
 2 Pet. 3:7 kept in *s*, reserved unto fire against

Storehouse

Gen. 41:56 Joseph opened all the *s*, and sold
 Mal. 3:10 bring ye all the tithes into the *s*
 Lk. 12:24 neither have *s* nor barn; and God feedeth

Stork

Ps. 104:17 for the *s*, the fir trees are her house
 Jer. 8:7 the *s* in the heaven knoweth her appointed
 Zech. 5:9 for they had wings like the wings of a *s*

Storm See also Tempest, Whirlwind

Wind

Ps. 55:8 I would hasten my escape from the windy *s*
 107:29 he maketh the *s* a calm, so that the waves

Is. 4:6 a place of refuge, and for a covert from s
 25:4 a refuge from the s, a shadow from the heat
 29:6 be visited of the LORD . . with s and tempest
 Nah. 1:3 his way in the whirlwind and in the s
 Mk. 4:37 (Lk. 8:23) there arose a great s of wind

Straight

1 Sam. 6:12 kine took the s way to . . Beth-shemesh
 Ps. 5:8 lead me . . make thy way s before my face
 Prov. 4:25 let thine eyelids look s before thee
 Eccl. 1:15 that which is crooked cannot be made s
 Is. 40:3 make s in the desert a highway for our God
 40:4 (Lk. 3:5) the crooked shall be made s
 42:16 will make darkness light . . crooked things s
 45:2 go before thee, and make the crooked places s
 Jer. 31:9 walk by the rivers of waters in a s way
 Ezek. 1:9 (10:22) they went every one s forward
 Mt. 3:3 (Mk. 1:3; Lk. 3:4; Jn. 1:23) make his paths s
 Lk. 13:13 she was made s, and glorified God
 Acts 9:11 and go into the street which is called S
 Heb. 12:13 make s paths for your feet, lest that

Strain

Mt. 23:24 which s at a gnat, and swallow a camel

Strait

2 Sam. 24:14 (1 Chr. 21:13) Gad, I am in a great s
 2 Kgs. 6:1 place where we dwell with thee is too s
 Job 36:16 removed thee out of the s into a broad place
 Is. 49:20 place is too s for me: give place to me
 Mt. 7:13 (Lk. 13:24) enter ye in at the s gate
 Phil. 1:23 I am in a s betwixt two, having a desire

Straiten

Job 12:23 enlargeth the nations, and s them again
 18:7 steps of his strength shall be s, and his
 Prov. 4:12 thou goest, thy steps shall not be s
 Mic. 2:7 is the Spirit of the LORD s? are these his
 Lk. 12:50 and how am I s till it be accomplished!
 2 Cor. 6:12 ye are not s in us, but ye are s in

Strange

Gen. 42:7 knew them, but made himself s unto them
 Ex. 30:9 ye shall offer no s incense thereon
 Lev. 10:1 the sons of Aaron . . offered s fire
 Ezra 10:11 separate yourselves . . from the s wives
 Is. 28:21 his work, his s work . . his act, his s act
 Ezek. 3:5 art not sent to a people of a s speech
 Lk. 5:26 saying, We have seen s things today
 Heb. 11:9 in the land of promise, as in a s country
 13:9 carried about with divers and s doctrines
 1 Pet. 4:4 think it s that ye run not with them
 4:12 as though some s thing happened unto you

Stranger See also Alien, Foreigner, Sojourner

Gen. 15:13 thy seed shall be a s in a land that is
 23:4 I am a s and a sojourner with you: give me
 Ex. 12:43 the passover: There shall no s eat thereof
 22:21 (23:9) neither vex a s . . for ye were s
 Lev. 19:10 (23:22) shalt leave them for the poor and s
 19:34 s . . shall be unto you as one born among you
 25:23 for ye are s and sojourners with me
 Num. 9:14 one ordinance, both for the s, and for him
 Deut. 10:19 love ye therefore the s: for ye were s in
 23:20 unto a s thou mayest lend upon usury
 24:17 shalt not pervert the judgment of the s
 2 Sam. 22:45 (Ps. 18:44) s shall submit themselves
 1 Kgs. 8:41 (2 Chr. 6:32) moreover concerning a s
 1 Chr. 29:15 we are s before thee, and sojourners
 Neh. 13:30 thus cleansed I them from all s
 Ps. 39:12 hear my prayer . . for I am a s with thee
 54:3 s are risen up against me, and oppressors
 69:8 am become a s unto my brethren, and an alien
 94:6 they slay the widow and the s, and murder
 119:19 I am a s in the earth: hide not thy
 146:9 the LORD preserveth the s; he relieveth
 Prov. 5:20 strange woman, and embrace . . a s

Is. 60:10 and the sons of s shall build up thy walls
 61:5 and s shall stand and feed your flocks
 Jer. 2:25 I have loved s, and after them will I go
 5:19 so shall ye serve s in a land that is not
 14:8 why shouldst thou be as a s in the land
 51:51 for s are come into the sanctuaries
 Lam. 5:2 our inheritance is turned to s, our houses
 Ezek. 28:7 I will bring s upon thee, the terrible of
 44:7 in that ye have brought into my sanctuary s
 Joel 3:17 shall no s pass through her any more
 Mt. 17:25 tribute? of their own children, or of s?
 25:35 gave me drink: I was a s, and ye took me in
 Lk. 24:18 art thou only a s in Jerusalem, and hast
 Jn. 10:5 a s will they not follow, but will flee
 Eph. 2:12 s from the covenants of promise
 2:19 therefore ye are no more s and foreigners
 1 Tim. 5:10 if she have lodged s, if she have
 Heb. 11:13 confessed that they were s and pilgrims
 13:2 be not forgetful to entertain s: for thereby
 1 Pet. 2:11 beloved, I beseech you as s and pilgrims

Strangle

Acts 15:20 (15:29; 21:25) abstain . . from things s

Straw

Ex. 5:7 no more give the people s to make brick
 Job 41:27 esteemeth iron as s, and brass as rotten
 Is. 11:7 (65:25) the lion shall eat s like the ox

Stream See also Brook, River

Ps. 46:4 s whereof shall make glad the city of God
 Is. 35:6 shall waters break out, and s in the desert
 66:12 the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing s
 Dan. 7:10 a fiery s issued and came forth from
 Amos 5:24 waters, and righteousness as a mighty s

Street

Job 31:32 the stranger did not lodge in the s
 Dan. 9:25 the s shall be built again, and the wall
 Lk. 14:21 go out quickly into the s and lanes
 Acts 9:11 go into the s which is called Straight
 Rev. 21:21 and the s of the city was pure gold
 22:2 in the midst of the s of it, and on either

Strength See also Arm, Might, Power

Ex. 15:2 (Ps. 118:14) LORD is my s and song, and he
 Deut. 33:25 and as thy days, so shall thy s be
 Judg. 16:6 tell me . . wherein thy great s lieth
 1 Sam. 2:4 they that stumbled are girded with s
 2:9 for by s shall no man prevail
 15:29 the S of Israel will not lie nor repent
 2 Sam. 22:33 (Ps. 18:32) God is my s and power
 1 Chr. 16:11 (Ps. 105:4) seek the LORD and his s
 16:27 (Ps. 96:6) s and gladness are in his place
 29:12 it is to make great, and to give s unto all
 Neh. 8:10 for the joy of the LORD is your s
 Job 6:12 is my s the s of stones? Or is my flesh
 9:19 if I speak of s, lo, he is strong
 12:13 with him is wisdom and s, he hath counsel
 39:19 hast thou given the horse s?
 Ps. 8:2 babes and sucklings hast thou ordained s
 19:14 in thy sight, O LORD, my s, and my redeemer
 21:1 the king shall joy in thy s, O LORD
 22:19 O LORD: O my s, haste thee to help me
 27:1 the LORD is the s of my life; of whom shall
 28:7 LORD is my s and my shield; my heart trusted
 29:11 the LORD will give s unto his people
 37:39 he is their s in the time of trouble
 46:1 God is our refuge and s, a very present help
 52:7 lo, this is the man that made not God his s
 62:7 the rock of my s, and my refuge, is in God
 68:34 ascribe ye s unto God: his excellency is
 71:16 I will go in the s of the Lord God
 73:26 God is the s of my heart, and my portion
 84:5 blessed is the man whose s is in thee
 89:17 thou art the glory of their s: and in thy
 93:1 with majesty; the LORD is clothed with s
 140:7 O God the Lord, the s of my salvation

Prov. 10:29 the way of the LORD is *s* to the upright
 20:29 the glory of young men is their *s*
 24:5 is strong. . . a man of knowledge increaseth *s*
 31:25 *s* and honor are her clothing; and she shall
 Eccl. 9:16 then said I, Wisdom is better than *s*
 Is. 10:13 saith, By the *s* of my hand I have done it
 12:2 the LORD JEHOVAH is my *s* and my song
 25:4 hast been a *s* to the poor, a *s* to the needy
 26:4 for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting *s*
 30:15 in quietness. . . in confidence shall be your *s*
 40:31 that wait upon the LORD shall renew their *s*
 45:24 in the LORD have I righteousness and *s*
 49:5 eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my *s*
 51:9 (52:1) awake, put on *s*, O arm of the LORD
 63:1 traveling in the greatness of his *s*?
 Jer. 16:19 O LORD, my *s*, and my fortress
 Joel 3:16 hope of his people, and the *s* of. . . Israel
 Mic. 5:4 shall stand and feed in the *s* of the LORD
 Hab. 3:19 God is my *s*, and he will make my feet
 Hag. 2:22 I will destroy the *s* of the kingdoms
 Mk. 12:30 (Lk. 10:27) all thy mind, and with all thy *s*
 Lk. 1:51 he hath showed *s* with his arm
 Rom. 5:6 when we were yet without *s*. . . Christ died
 1 Cor. 15:56 is sin; and the *s* of sin is the law
 2 Cor. 12:9 for my *s* is made perfect in weakness
 Rev. 3:8 thou hast a little *s*, and hast kept my word
 5:12 receive power. . . riches, and wisdom, and *s*
 12:10 is come salvation, and *s*, and the kingdom

Strengthen

Judg. 16:28 and *s* me, I pray thee, only this once
 1 Sam. 23:16 went to David. . . and *s* his hand in God
 2 Sam. 2:7 let your hands be *s*, and be ye valiant
 Ezra 7:28 I was *s* as the hand of. . . God was upon me
 Job 4:3 instructed. . . and thou hast *s* the weak hands
 15:25 against God. . . *s* himself against the Almighty
 Ps. 20:2 from the sanctuary, and *s* thee out of Zion
 27:14 (31:24) courage, and he shall *s* thine heart
 41:3 LORD will *s* him upon the bed of languishing
 68:28. O God, that which thou hast wrought
 89:21 be established; mine arm also shall *s* him
 Eccl. 7:19 wisdom *s* the wise more than ten mighty
 Is. 35:3 *s* ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble
 41:10 I am thy God; I will *s* thee; yea, I will
 54:2 lengthen thy cords, and *s* thy stakes
 Ezek. 13:22 *s* the hands of the wicked, that he should
 34:16 and will *s* that which was sick
 Dan. 10:18 the appearance of a man, and he *s* me
 Zech. 10:12 *s* them in the LORD; and they shall walk
 Lk. 22:32 when thou art converted, *s* thy brethren
 Acts 18:23 Galatia and Phrygia. . . *s* all the disciples
 Eph. 3:16 to be *s* with might by his Spirit in the
 Phil. 4:13 do all things through Christ which *s* me
 Col. 1:11 *s* with all might, according to his glorious
 2 Tim. 4:17 the Lord stood with me, and *s* me
 1 Pet. 5:10 you perfect, stablish, *s*, settle you
 Rev. 3:2 be watchful, and *s* the things which remain

Stretch

1 Kgs. 17:21 he *s* himself upon the child three times
 Ps. 68:31 Ethiopia shall soon *s* out her hands unto
 88:9 upon thee, I have *s* out my hands unto thee
 104:2 who *s* out the heavens like a curtain
 143:6 I *s* forth my hands unto thee; my soul
 Is. 28:20 is shorter than that a man can *s* himself
 54:2 and let them *s* forth the curtains of thine
 Amos 6:4 *s* themselves upon their couches, and eat
 Mt. 12:13 (Mk. 3:5; Lk. 6:10) *s* forth thine hand

Strew

Mt. 21:8 (Mk. 11:8) branches. . . and *s* them in the way
 25:24 sown, and gathering where thou hast not *s*

Stricken See also Strike

Is. 53:4 yet we did esteem him *s*, smitten of God

Strife See also Battle, Fight, War

Gen. 13:8 Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no *s*

Ps. 31:20 in a pavilion from the *s* of tongues
 80:6 thou makest us a *s* unto our neighbors
 106:32 they angered him also at the waters of *s*
 Prov. 10:12 hatred stirreth up *s*; but love covereth
 15:18 a wrathful man stirreth up *s*; but he that
 17:1 that a house full of sacrifices with *s*
 17:19 he loveth transgression that loveth *s*
 20:3 it is an honor for a man to cease from *s*
 26:20 where there is no talebearer, the *s* ceaseth
 30:33 so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth *s*
 Is. 58:4 ye fast for *s* and debate, and to smite
 Jer. 15:10 that thou hast borne me a man of *s*
 Hab. 1:3 there are that raise up *s* and contention
 Lk. 22:24 *s* among them, which. . . the greatest
 Rom. 13:13 walk honestly. . . not in *s* and envying
 2 Cor. 12:20 there be debates, envyings, wraths, *s*
 Gal. 5:20 variance, emulations, wrath, *s*, seditions
 Phil. 1:15 indeed preach Christ even of envy and *s*
 2:3 let nothing be done through *s* or vainglory
 1 Tim. 6:4 and *s* of words, whereof cometh envy, *s*
 2 Tim. 2:23 avoid, knowing that they do gender *s*
 Heb. 6:16 oath for confirmation is. . . an end of all *s*
 Jas. 3:14 but if ye have bitter envying and *s* in

Strike (Struck, Stricken)

See also Smite

2 Sam. 12:15 LORD *s* the child. . . and it was very sick
 Job 17:3 who is he that will *s* hands with me?
 Ps. 110:5 *s* through kings in the day of his wrath
 Prov. 6:1 if thou hast *s* thy hand with a stranger
 7:23 till a dart *s* through his liver; as a bird
 23:35 they have *s* me, shalt thou say, and I was
 Jer. 5:3 thou hast *s* them. . . they have not grieved
 Mt. 26:51 sword, and *s* a servant of the high priest
 Mk. 14:65 (Lk. 22:64; Jn. 18:22) *s* him with the palms

Strip

Num. 20:26 *s* Aaron of his garments, and put them
 1 Sam. 31:8 (1 Chr. 10:8) Philistines. . . to *s* the slain
 Job 19:9 he hath *s* me of my glory, and taken the
 Hos. 2:3 lest I *s* her naked, and set her as in

Stripe

Deut. 25:3 forty *s* he may give him, and not exceed
 Prov. 17:10 wise man than a hundred *s* into a fool
 19:29 scorners, and *s* for the back of fools
 Is. 53:5 (1 Pet. 2:24) and with his *s* we are healed
 Lk. 12:47 to his will, shall be beaten with many *s*
 2 Cor. 6:5 in *s*, in imprisonments, in tumults
 11:23 in labors more abundant, in *s* above measure

Strive (Strove, Striven)

Gen. 6:3 my Spirit shall not always *s* with man
 26:20 the herdmen of Gerar did *s* with Isaac's
 Ex. 2:13 behold, two men of the Hebrews *s* together
 21:18 if men *s* together, and one smite another
 Num. 20:13 Meribah; because the children of Israel *s*
 Deut. 25:11 when men *s* together one with another
 Job 33:13 why dost thou *s* against him?
 Ps. 18:43 hast delivered me from the *s* of the people
 35:1 plead my cause. . . with them that *s* with me
 Prov. 3:30 *s* not with a man without cause
 25:8 go not forth hastily to *s*, lest thou know
 Is. 41:11 and they that *s* with thee shall perish
 45:9 *s* with his Maker! Let the potsherd *s* with
 Jer. 50:24 because thou hast *s* against the LORD
 Hos. 4:4 let no man *s*, nor reprove another
 Mt. 12:19 he shall not *s*, nor cry; neither shall
 Lk. 13:24 *s* to enter in at the strait gate
 Jn. 6:52 Jews therefore *s* among themselves, saying
 Acts 23:9 were of the Pharisees' part arose, and *s*
 1 Cor. 9:25 that *s* for the mastery is temperate in
 Phil. 1:27 *s* together for the faith of the gospel
 2 Tim. 2:5 if a man also *s* for masteries, yet is
 2:14 they *s* not about words to no profit
 2:24 and the servant of the Lord must not *s*
 Heb. 12:4 yet resisted unto blood, *s* against sin

Strong (Stronger, Strongest)

Gen. 25:23 one people shall be *s* than the other
 30:41 whensoever the *s* cattle did conceive
 Num. 13:31 the people; for they are *s* than we
 Deut. 2:36 there was not one city too *s* for us
 Josh. 1:9 I commanded. . . Be *s* and of a good courage
 Judg. 14:14 and out of the *s* came forth sweetness
 14:18 sweeter than honey. . . what is *s* than a lion?
 1 Sam. 4:9 be *s*, and quit yourselves like men
 2 Sam. 3:1 David waxed *s* and *s*. . . Saul waxed weaker
 1 Kgs. 20:23 *s* than we. . . we shall be *s* than they
 1 Chr. 28:20 David said to Solomon his son, Be *s*
 Job 9:19 if I speak of strength, lo, he is *s*
 17:9 he that hath clean hands shall be *s* and *s*
 Ps. 60:9 (108:10) who will bring me into the *s* city?
 71:3 be thou my *s* habitation, whereunto I may
 89:8 who is a *s* LORD like unto thee? or to thy
 105:24 and made them *s* than their enemies
 136:12 with a *s* hand. . . with a stretched out arm
 Prov. 10:15 the rich man's wealth is his *s* city
 11:16 retaineth honor: and *s* men retain riches
 18:10 the name of the LORD is a *s* tower
 24:5 a wise man is *s*; yea, a man of knowledge
 30:30 lion, which is *s* among beasts, and turneth
 Eccl. 9:11 to the swift, nor the battle to the *s*
 12:3 tremble, and the *s* men shall bow themselves
 Song 8:6 love is *s* as death; jealousy is cruel as
 Is. 24:9 *s* drink shall be bitter to them that drink
 26:1 we have a *s* city; salvation will God appoint
 35:4 be *s*, fear not: behold, your God will come
 40:26 for that he is *s* in power; not one faileth
 53:12 and he shall divide the spoil with the *s*
 Jer. 20:7 thou art *s* than I, and hast prevailed
 Ezek. 34:16 but I will destroy the fat and the *s*
 Joel 3:10 let the weak say, I am *s*
 Mt. 12:29 how can one enter into a *s* man's house
 Lk. 11:21 when a *s* man armed keepeth his palace
 Acts 3:16 faith in his name, hath made this man *s*
 Rom. 15:1 *s* ought to bear the infirmities of the weak
 1 Cor. 1:25 and the weakness of God is *s* than men
 4:10 we are weak, but ye are *s*; ye are honorable
 10:22 the Lord to jealousy? are we *s* than he?
 16:13 in the faith, quit you like men, be *s*
 2 Cor. 12:10 for when I am weak, then am I *s*
 Eph. 6:10 be *s* in the Lord, and in the power of his
 2 Tim. 2:1 be *s* in the grace that is in Christ Jesus
 Heb. 11:34 of weakness were made *s*, waxed valiant
 Rev. 5:2 I saw a *s* angel proclaiming with a loud
 18:8 for *s* is the Lord God who judgeth her

Struggle

Gen. 25:22 and the children *s* together within her

Stubble

Ex. 5:12 land of Egypt to gather *s* instead of straw
 Job 21:18 they are as *s* before the wind
 Ps. 83:13 like a wheel; as the *s* before the wind
 47:14 shall be as *s*; the fire shall burn them
 Mal. 4:1 yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be *s*
 1 Cor. 3:12 foundation gold, silver. . . wood, hay, *s*

Stubborn See also Obstinate, Stiffnecked

Deut. 21:18 if a man have a *s* and rebellious son
 Judg. 2:19 their own doings, nor from their *s* way
 Ps. 78:8 fathers, a *s* and rebellious generation
 Prov. 7:11 she is loud and *s*; her feet abide not

Stubbornness

Deut. 9:27 look not unto the *s* of this people
 1 Sam. 15:23 and *s* is as iniquity and idolatry

Study

Prov. 15:28 the heart of the righteous *s* to answer
 24:2 their heart *s* destruction, and their lips
 Eccl. 12:12 and much *s* is a weariness of the flesh
 1 Thes. 4:11 ye *s* to be quiet, and to do your own
 2 Tim. 2:15 *s* to show thyself approved unto God

Stuff

1 Sam. 30:24 shall his part be that tarrieth by the *s*

Stumble

1 Sam. 2:4 they that *s* are girded with strength
 Prov. 3:23 way safely, and thy foot shall not *s*
 4:19 as darkness: they know not at what they *s*
 24:17 and let not thine heart be glad when he *s*
 Is. 5:27 none shall be weary nor *s* among them
 8:14 (1 Pet. 2:8) stone of *s* and for a rock of offense
 8:15 many among them shall *s*, and fall
 28:7 they err in vision, they *s* in judgment
 59:10 we *s* at noonday as in the night
 63:13 in the wilderness, that they should not *s*?
 Jer. 13:16 and before your feet *s* upon the dark
 20:11 my persecutors shall *s*, and they shall not
 50:32 the most proud shall *s* and fall, and none
 Mal. 2:8 ye have caused many to *s* at the law
 Jn. 11:9 if any man walk in the day, he *s* not
 Rom. 9:32 for they *s* at that stumblingstone
 11:11 they *s* that they should fall? God forbid
 14:21 nor any thing whereby thy brother *s*
 1 Jn. 2:10 and there is none occasion of *s* in him

Stumblingblock

Lev. 19:14 the deaf, nor put a *s* before the blind
 Is. 57:14 take up the *s* out of the way of my people
 Jer. 6:21 behold, I will lay *s* before this people
 Ezek. 7:19 because it is the *s* of their iniquity
 14:3 put the *s* of their iniquity before their face
 Rom 11:9 trap, and a *s*, and a recompense unto them
 14:13 that no man put a *s* or an occasion to fall
 1 Cor. 1:23 unto the Jews a *s*, and unto the Greeks
 8:9 this liberty. . . become a *s* to them that are weak
 Rev. 2:14 to cast a *s* before the children of Israel

Stumblingstone

Rom. 9:33 I lay in Zion a *s* and rock of offense

Stump

1 Sam. 5:4 only the *s* of Dagon was left to him

Subdue See also Conquer

Gen. 1:28 replenish the earth, and *s* it
 Ps. 47:3 he shall *s* the people under us
 81:14 I should soon have *s* their enemies
 Is. 45:1 to Cyrus. . . to nations before him
 Dan. 2:40 as iron breaketh in pieces and *s* all
 Mic. 7:19 he will *s* our iniquities; and thou wilt
 Zech. 9:15 shall devour, and *s* with sling stones
 1 Cor. 15:28 when all things shall be *s* unto him
 Phil. 3:21 able even to *s* all things unto himself
 Heb. 11:33 who through faith *s* kingdoms

Subject

Lk. 2:51 came to Nazareth, and was *s* unto them
 10:17 the devils are *s* unto us through thy name
 Rom. 9:33 I lay in Zion a *s* and rock of offense
 13:1 let every soul be *s* unto the higher powers
 1 Cor. 14:32 spirits of the prophets are *s* to the
 15:28 shall the Son also himself be *s* unto him
 Eph. 5:24 as the church is *s* unto Christ, so let
 Col. 2:20 in the world, are ye *s* to ordinances
 Tit. 3:1 to be *s* to principalities and powers
 Heb. 2:15 were all their lifetime *s* to bondage
 1 Pet. 2:18 be *s* to your masters with all fear
 3:22 authorities and powers being made *s* unto him
 5:5 yea, all of you be *s* one to another

Subjection See also Obedience,

Obeisance

Ps. 106:42 were brought into *s* under their hand
 1 Cor. 9:27 keep under my body, and bring it into *s*
 2 Cor. 9:13 for your professed *s* unto the gospel
 Gal. 2:5 we gave place by *s*, no, not for an hour
 1 Tim. 2:11 the woman learn in silence with all *s*
 3:4 having his children in *s* with all gravity

Heb. 2:5 hath he not put in *s* the world to come
 2:8 thou hast put all things in *s* under his feet
 12:9 rather be in *s* unto the Father of spirits
 1 Pet. 3:1 ye wives, be in *s* to your own husbands

Submit *See also* Obey, Yield

Gen. 16:9 return to thy mistress, and *s* thyself
 2 Sam. 22:45 (Ps. 18:44) strangers shall *s* themselves
 Ps. 66:3 thy power shall thine enemies *s* themselves
 68:30 every one *s* himself with pieces of silver
 Rom. 10:3 not *s* themselves unto the righteousness
 Eph. 5:21 *s* yourselves one to another in the fear
 5:22 (Col. 3:18) wives, *s* . . unto your . . husbands
 Heb. 13:17 have the rule over you, and *s* yourselves
 Jas. 4:7 *s* yourselves therefore to God
 1 Pet. 2:13 *s* yourselves to every ordinance of man
 5:5 ye younger, *s* yourselves unto the elder

Substance

Gen. 13:6 dwell together: for their *s* was great
 Job 22:20 our *s* is not cut down, but the remnant
 30:22 me to ride upon it, and dissolveth my *s*
 Ps. 139:15 my *s* was not hid from thee when I was
 Prov. 3:9 honor the LORD with thy *s*, and with the
 10:3 but he casteth away the *s* of the wicked
 12:27 but the *s* of a diligent man is precious
 Song 8:7 would give all the *s* of his house for love
 Jer. 15:13 thy *s* and thy treasures will I give to
 Mic. 4:13 I will consecrate . . their *s* unto the Lord
 Lk. 15:13 thou wasted his *s* with riotous living
 Heb. 10:34 in heaven a better and an enduring *s*
 11:1 now faith is the *s* of things hoped for

Subtle

Gen. 3:1 now the serpent was more *s* than any beast
 Prov. 7:10 the attire of a harlot, and *s* of heart

Subtily *See also* Craft, Deceit, Guile

Gen. 27:35 thy brother came with *s*, and hath taken
 Prov. 1:4 to give *s* to the simple, to the young man
 Mt. 26:4 consulted that they might take Jesus by *s*
 Acts 13:10 O full of all *s* and all mischief

Subvert

Lam. 3:36 *s* a man in his cause. . . Lord approveth not
 Acts 15:24 troubled you with words, *s* your souls
 2 Tim. 2:14 no profit, but to the *s* of the hearers
 Tit. 1:11 who *s* whole houses, teaching things
 3:11 he that is such is, *s* and sinneth

Success *See also* Prosperity

Josh. 1:8 prosperous. . . then thou shalt have good *s*

Succor *See also* Help

Rom. 16:2 she hath been a *s* of many, and of myself
 2 Cor. 6:2 in the day of salvation have I *s* thee
 Heb. 2:18 he is able to *s* them that are tempted

Succoth

Gen. 33:17 Jacob journeyed to *S*. . . and made booths
 Ex. 12:37 Israel journeyed from Rameses to *S*
 Judg. 8:5 unto the men of *S*, Give. . . loaves of bread
 Ps. 60:6 (108:7) and mete out the valley of *S*

Suck

Deut. 32:13 he made him to *s* honey out of the rock
 33:19 they shall *s* of the abundance of the seas
 Job 20:16 shall *s* the poison of asps: the viper's
 60:16 *s* the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt *s*
 66:11 ye may *s*, and be satisfied with the breasts
 Mt. 24:19 (Mk. 13:17; Lk. 21:23) to them that give *s*
 Lk. 11:27 the womb. . . and the paps which thou hast *s*
 23:29 never bare, and the paps which never gave *s*

Suckling *See also* Babe

Ps. 8:2 (Mt. 21:16) out of the mouth of babes and *s*
 Lam. 2:11 the *s* swoon in the streets of the city

Suffer

Mt. 16:21 (Mk. 8:31; Lk. 9:22) and *s* many things
 17:12 (Mk. 9:12) also the Son of man *s* of them
 19:14 (Mk. 10:14; Lk. 18:16) *s* little children
 27:19 I have *s* many things this day in a dream
 Lk. 17:25 but first must he *s* many things
 24:26 ought not Christ to have *s* these things
 24:46 thus it behooved Christ to *s*, and to rise
 Acts 3:18 that Christ should *s*, he hath so fulfilled
 17:3 and alleging, that Christ must needs have *s*
 26:23 Christ should *s*, and. . . be the first that
 Rom. 8:17 if so be that we *s* with him, that we may
 1 Cor. 12:26 one member *s*, all the members *s* with it
 13:4 charity *s* long, and is kind; charity envieth
 2 Cor. 11:20 ye *s*, if a man bring you into bondage
 Gal. 3:4 have ye *s* so many things in vain?
 6:12 lest they should *s* persecution for the cross
 Phil. 1:29 believe on him, but also to *s* for his sake
 3:8 for whom I have *s* the loss of all things
 2 Thes. 1:5 kingdom of God, for which ye also *s*
 2 Tim. 1:12 the which cause I also *s* these things
 2:12 if we *s*, we shall also reign with him
 3:12 live godly in Christ. . . shall *s* persecution
 Heb. 2:18 in that he himself hath *s* being tempted
 5:8 learned he obedience by the things which he *s*
 11:25 choosing rather to *s* affliction with the
 13:12 with his own blood, *s* without the gate
 1 Pet. 2:21 Christ. . . for us, leaving us an example
 3:14 if ye *s* for righteousness' sake, happy are ye
 4:1 then as Christ hath *s* for us in the flesh
 4:15 but let none of you *s* as a murderer, or as
 5:10 ye have *s* a while, make you perfect, stablish
 Rev. 2:10 fear none of those things. . . thou shalt *s*

Suffering *See also* Adversity, Affliction,

Anguish, Calamity, Distress, Grief,
 Misery, Sorrow, Tribulation, Trouble

Rom. 8:18 I reckon that the *s* of this present time
 2 Cor. 1:5 as the *s* of Christ abound in us, so our
 1:7 as ye are partakers of the *s*, so shall ye be
 Phil. 3:10 and the fellowship of his *s*, being made
 Col. 1:24 who now rejoice in my *s* for you
 Heb. 2:10 captain of. . . salvation perfect through *s*
 1 Pet. 1:11 testified beforehand the *s* of Christ
 4:13 rejoice. . . as ye are partakers of Christ's *s*
 5:1 an elder, and a witness of the *s* of Christ

Suffice

Num. 11:22 the herds be slain for them, to *s* them?
 Jn. 14:8 Lord, show us the Father, and it *s* us
 1 Pet. 4:3 may *s* us to have wrought the will of

Sufficiency

Job 20:22 fulness of his *s* he shall be in straits
 2 Cor. 3:5 of ourselves; but our *s* is of God
 9:8 that ye, always having all *s* in all things

Sufficient *See also* Enough

Deut. 15:8 and shalt surely lend him *s* for his need
 Mt. 6:34 unto the day is the evil thereof
 Lk. 14:28 cost, whether he have *s* to finish it?
 Jn. 6:7 two hundred pennyworth of bread is not *s*
 2 Cor. 2:16 and who is *s* for these things?
 3:5 not that we are *s* of ourselves to think any
 12:9 my grace is *s* for thee; for my strength is

Sum

Ps. 139:17 O God! How great is the *s* of them!
 Acts 22:28 with a great *s* obtained I this freedom
 Heb. 8:1 this is the *s*: We have such a high priest

Summer

Gen. 8:22 and cold and heat, and *s* and winter
 Ps. 74:17 the earth: thou hast made *s* and winter
 Prov. 6:8 provideth her meat in the *s*. . . gathereth
 10:5 he that gathereth in *s* is a wise son
 26:1 as snow in *s*, and as rain in harvest, so

Jer. 8:20 the *s* is ended, and we are not saved
Mt. 24:32 (Mk. 13:28; Lk. 21:30) know that *s* is nigh

Sumptuously

Lk. 16:19 clothed in purple. . . and fared *s* every day

Sun

Josh. 10:12 *s*, stand thou still upon Gibeon
Judg. 5:31 let them that love him be as the *s* when
Ps. 19:4 in them hath he set a tabernacle for the *s*
84:11 LORD God is a *s* and shield: the LORD will
104:19 for seasons: the *s* knoweth his going down
121:6 *s* shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon
136:8 the *s* to rule by day: for his mercy endureth
Eccl. 1:9 and there is no new thing under the *s*
11:7 pleasant. . . it is for the eyes to behold the *s*
Song 1:6 black, because the *s* hath looked upon me
Is. 13:10 (Mt. 24:29; Mk. 13:24) *s* shall be darkened
30:26 and the light of the *s* shall be sevenfold
38:8 *s* dial of Ahaz. . . the *s* returned ten degrees
49:10 (Rev. 7:16) shall the heat nor *s* smite them
60:19 the *s* shall be no more thy light by day
60:20 thy *s* shall no more go down; neither shall
Joel 2:10 (3:15) the *s* and the moon shall be dark
2:31 (Acts 2:20) *s* shall be turned into darkness
Amos 8:9 I will cause the *s* to go down at noon
Mic. 3:6 and the *s* shall go down over the prophets
Hab. 3:11 *s* and moon stood still in their habitation
Mal. 4:2 *S* of righteousness arise with healing
Mt. 5:45 his *s* to rise on the evil and on the good
13:43 shall the righteous shine forth as the *s*
17:2 transfigured. . . his face did shine as the *s*
Lk. 23:45 *s* was darkened, and the veil. . . was rent
1 Cor. 15:41 one glory of the *s*, and another glory
Eph. 4:26 let not the *s* go down upon your wrath
Jas. 1:11 *s* is no sooner risen with a burning heat
Rev. 1:16 his countenance was as the *s* shineth
6:12 and the *s* became black as sackcloth of hair
8:12 and the third part of the *s* was smitten
9:2 the *s* and the air were darkened by reason of
12:1 a woman clothed with the *s*, and the moon
16:8 fourth angel poured out his vial upon the *s*
19:17 I saw an angel standing in the *s*
21:23 the city had no need of the *s*, neither of
22:5 they need no candle, neither light of the *s*

Sung See Sing

Sunk See Sink

Sup

Lk. 17:8 make ready wherewith I may *s*, and gird
1 Cor. 11:25 when he had *s*, saying, This cup is
Rev. 3:20 will come in to him, and will *s* with him

Superfluous

2 Cor. 9:1 ministering. . . it is *s* for me to write
Jas. 1:21 apart all filthiness and *s* of naughtiness

Superscription

Mt. 22:20 (Mk. 12:16; Lk. 20:24) is this image and *s*?
Mk. 15:26 (Lk. 23:38) *s* of his accusation was written

Superstition

Acts 17:22 perceive that in all things ye are too *s*
25:19 questions against him of their own *s*

Supper See also Dinner

Lk. 14:16 a certain man made a great *s*, and bade
22:20 also the cup after *s*, saying, This cup
Jn. 12:2 there they made him a *s*; and Martha served
13:2 and *s* being ended, the devil having now put
1 Cor. 11:20 this is not to eat the Lord's *s*
Rev. 19:9 called unto the marriage *s* of the Lamb
19:17 gather. . . together unto the *s* of the great God

Supplant

Gen. 27:36 Jacob? for he hath *s* me these two times
Jer. 9:4 every brother will utterly *s*

Supplication See also Prayer

1 Sam. 13:12 and I have not made *s* unto the LORD
1 Kgs. 8:30 (2 Chr. 6:21) hearken thou to the *s* of thy
Job 8:5 seek unto God. . . make thy *s* to the Almighty
9:15 not answer, but I would make *s* to my judge
Ps. 6:9 LORD hath heard my *s*; the LORD will receive
28:2 hear the voice of my *s*; when I cry unto thee
28:6 because he hath heard the voice of my *s*
31:22 hearest the voice of my *s* when I cried
55:1 O God; and hide not thyself from my *s*
116:1 because he hath heard my voice and my *s*
119:170 let my *s* come before thee: deliver me
Is. 45:14 make *s* unto thee, saying, Surely God is
Dan. 9:18 for we do not present our *s* before thee
Acts 1:14 continued with one accord in prayer and *s*
Phil. 4:6 but in every thing by prayer and *s* with
1 Tim. 2:1 I exhort therefore, that, first of all, *s*
5:5 and continueth in *s* and prayers night and day

Supply

1 Cor. 16:17 was lacking on your part they have *s*
2 Cor. 8:14 your abundance may be a *s* for their
9:12 not only *s* the want of the saints, but is
11:9 to me the brethren. . . from Macedonia *s*
Eph. 4:16 compacted by that which every joint *s*
Phil. 1:19 and the *s* of the Spirit of Jesus Christ
2:30 to *s* your lack of service toward me
4:19 but my God shall *s* all your need according

Support

Acts 20:35 that so laboring ye ought to *s* the weak
1 Thes. 5:14 *s* the weak, be patient toward all men

Suppose

Mt. 20:10 *s* that they should have received more
Mk. 6:49 upon the sea, they *s* it had been a spirit
Lk. 2:44 they, *s* him to have been in the company
24:37 affrighted. . . *s* that they had seen a spirit
Acts 16:27 that the prisoners had been fled

Supreme

1 Pet. 2:13 whether it be to the king, as *s*

Sure

2 Sam. 23:5 covenant, ordered in all things, and *s*
Job 24:22 he riseth up, and no man is *s* of life
Ps. 19:7 testimony of the LORD is *s*, making wise
111:7 and judgment; all his commandments are *s*
Prov. 6:3 humble thyself, and make *s* thy friend
Mt. 27:64 sepulchre be made *s* until the third day
Jn. 6:69 we believe and are *s*. . . thou art that Christ
Rom. 2:2 but we are *s* that the judgment of God is
2 Tim. 2:19 the foundation of God standeth *s*
Heb. 6:19 anchor of the soul, both *s* and steadfast
2 Pet. 1:10 to make your calling and election *s*
1:19 we have also a more *s* of word of prophecy

Surety

Gen. 43:9 I will be *s* for him. . . if I bring him not
Ps. 119:122 be *s* for thy servant for good
Prov. 6:1 my son, if thou be *s* for thy friend
11:15 that is *s* for a stranger shall smart for it
Heb. 7:22 was Jesus made a *s* of a better testament

Surfeiting

Lk. 21:34 lest. . . your hearts be overcharged with *s*

Surprise

Is. 33:14 afraid; fearfulness hath *s* the hypocrites

Sustain

1 Kgs. 17:9 commanded a widow. . . there to *s* thee
Neh. 9:21 thou *s* them in the wilderness, so that
Ps. 3:5 and slept; I awaked; for the LORD *s* me
55:22 burden upon the LORD, and he shall *s* thee
Prov. 18:14 spirit of a man will *s* his infirmity
Is. 59:16 and his righteousness, it *s* him

Sustenance

Judg. 6:4 left no *s* for Israel, neither sheep, nor

Swaddling

Lk. 2:7 wrapped him in *s* clothes, and laid him in

Swallow (noun)

Ps. 84:3 sparrow hath found a house, and the *s* a nest
Is. 38:14 like a crane or a *s*, so did I chatter

Swallow (verb)

Ex. 7:12 serpents: but Aaron's rod *s* up their rods
Num. 16:30 the earth open her mouth, and *s* them up
Job 6:3 be heavier. . . therefore my words are *s* up
Ps. 35:25 let them not say, We have *s* him up
56:1 be merciful. . . O God: for man would *s* me up
124:3 they had *s* us up quick, when their wrath
Is. 25:8 (1 Cor. 15:54) he will *s* up death in victory
Lam. 2:2 Lord hath *s* up all the habitations of Jacob
Jon. 1:17 LORD. . . prepared a great fish to *s* up Jonah
Mt. 23:24 which strain at a gnat, and *s* a camel
2 Cor. 2:7 one should be *s* up with overmuch sorrow
5:4 that mortality might be *s* up of life

Swear (Sware, Sworn) See also Covenant, Pledge, Promise, Vow

Gen. 21:31 Beer-sheba; because there they *s* both of
22:16 by myself have I *s*, saith the LORD
24:3 make thee *s* by the LORD, the God of heaven
Lev. 5:4 if a soul *s*, pronouncing with his lips
19:12 ye shall not *s* by my name falsely, neither
Deut. 4:21 and *s* that I should not go over Jordan
6:13 and serve him, and shalt *s* by his name
Josh. 14:9 Moses *s* on that day. . . Surely the land
Judg. 21:7 seeing we have *s* by the LORD, that we
1 Sam. 19:6 Saul *s*, As the LORD liveth, he shall not
24:21 *s* now. . . that thou wilt not cut off my seed
2 Sam. 3:9 as the LORD hath *s* to David, even so I
1 Kgs. 1:17 thou *s*. . . Solomon thy son shall reign
2 Chr. 15:14 and they *s* unto the LORD with a loud
Ps. 15:4 that *s* to his own hurt, and changeth not
89:3 my chosen. I have *s* unto David my servant
95:11 (Heb. 3:11; 4:3) I *s* in my wrath that
110:4 (Heb. 7:21) LORD hath *s*, and will not repent
119:106 I have *s*, and I will perform it
132:11 (Acts 2:30) LORD hath *s* in truth unto David
Is. 19:18 of Canaan, and *s* to the LORD of hosts
45:23 every knee shall bow, every tongue shall *s*
48:1 of Judah, which *s* by the name of the LORD
62:8 LORD hath *s* by his right hand, and by the arm
65:16 *s* in the earth shall *s* by the God of truth
Jer. 4:2 and thou shalt *s*, The LORD liveth, in truth
5:2 say, The LORD liveth; surely they *s* falsely
22:5 I *s* by myself, saith the LORD, that this
44:26 I have *s* by my great name. . . that my name
Dan. 12:7 *s* by him that liveth for ever, that it
Hos. 10:4 spoken, . . . falsely in making a covenant
Amos 4:2 Lord God hath *s* by his holiness, that, lo
Zeph. 1:5 that *s* by the LORD, and that *s* by Malcham
Ezek. 5:3 every one that *s* shall be cut off as on
Mt. 5:34 *s* not at all; neither by heaven: for it is
23:22 shall *s* by heaven, *s* by the throne of God
26:74 (Mk. 14:71) then began he to curse and to *s*
Lk. 1:73 the oath which he *s* to our father Abraham
Acts 2:30 knowing that God had *s* with an oath to
Heb. 6:13 he could *s* by no greater, he *s* by himself
Jas. 5:12 but above all things, my brethren, *s* not
Rev. 10:6 *s* by him that liveth for ever and ever

Swearer

Mal. 3:5 against the adulterers. . . against false *s*

Sweat

Gen. 3:19 in the *s* of thy face shalt thou eat bread
Lk. 22:44 his *s* was as it were great drops of blood

Sweep

Is. 28:17 the hail shall *s* away the refuge of lies
Lk. 15:8 *s* the house, and seek diligently till she

Sweet (Sweeter)

Ex. 15:25 into the waters, the waters were made *s*
Judg. 14:18 what is *s* than honey?
2 Sam. 23:1 and the *s* psalmist of Israel, said
Job 20:12 though wickedness be *s* in his mouth
Ps. 19:10 *s* also than honey and the honeycomb
55:14 we took *s* counsel together, and walked
104:34 my meditation of him shall be *s*
119:103 how *s* are thy words unto my taste! yea, *s*
Prov. 3:24 shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be *s*
9:17 stolen waters are *s*, and bread eaten in
16:24 pleasant words are. . . *s* to the soul, and health
27:7 to the hungry soul every bitter thing is *s*
Ecc. 5:12 the sleep of a laboring man is *s*
11:7 light is *s*, and a pleasant thing it is for
Song 2:3 delight, and his fruit was *s* to my taste
Is. 5:20 that put bitter for *s*, and *s* for bitter!
Jas. 3:11 at the same place *s* water and bitter?
Rev. 10:9 but it shall be in thy mouth *s* as honey

Sweetness

Judg. 14:14 and out of the strong came forth *s*
Prov. 16:21 the *s* of the lips increaseth learning
27:9 the *s* of a man's friend by hearty counsel

Swell

Num. 5:21 make thy thigh to rot, and thy belly to *s*
Deut. 8:4 neither did thy foot *s*, these forty years
Jer. 12:5 then how wilt thou do in the *s* of Jordan?
2 Pet. 2:18 they speak great *s* words of vanity
Jude 16 and their mouth speaketh great *s* words

Swept

Mt. 12:44 (Lk. 11:25) he findeth it empty, *s*

Swift (Swifter)

Job 7:6 my days are *s* than a weaver's shuttle
9:25 my days are *s* than a post: they flee away
Prov. 6:18 feet that be *s* in running to mischief
Ecc. 9:11 race is not to the *s*, nor the battle to
Rom. 3:15 their feet are *s* to shed blood
Jas. 1:19 *s* to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath

Swim

2 Kgs. 6:6 cast it in thither; and the iron did *s*
Ps. 6:6 all the night make I my bed to *s*
Is. 25:11 he that *s* spreadeth forth his hands to *s*
Acts 27:42 any of them should *s* out, and escape

Swine

Lev. 11:7 (Deut. 14:8) the *s*. . . is unclean to you
Prov. 11:22 as a jewel of gold in a *s*'s snout
Mt. 7:6 neither cast ye your pearls before *s*, lest
8:31 (Mk. 5:12; Lk. 8:33) go. . . into the herd of *s*
Lk. 15:15 and he sent him into his fields to feed *s*

Sword

Gen. 3:24 a flaming *s* which turned every way
Deut. 32:25 *s* without, and terror within, shall
33:29 and who is the *s* of thy excellency!
Josh. 5:13 a man over against him with his *s* drawn
24:12 but not with thy *s*, nor with thy bow
Judg. 7:20 cried, The *s* of the LORD, and of Gideon
2 Sam. 2:26 shall the *s* devour for ever?
Job 20:25 the glittering *s* cometh out of his gall
Ps. 44:3 not the land in possession by their own *s*
55:21 softer than oil, yet were they drawn *s*
57:4 and arrows, and their tongue a sharp *s*
149:6 mouth, and a two-edged *s* in their hand
Is. 2:4 (Mic. 4:3) shall beat their *s* into plowshares
34:5 for my *s* shall be bathed in heaven
49:2 and he hath made my mouth like a sharp *s*
66:16 by fire and by his *s* will the LORD plead

Jer. 9:16 I will send a *s* after them, till I have
 12:12 *s* of the LORD shall devour from the one end
 15:2 such as are for the *s*, to the *s*; and such as
 50:35 *s* is upon the Chaldeans, saith the LORD
 Ezek. 7:15 the *s* is without, and the pestilence
 21:9 a *s*, a *s* is sharpened, and also furnished
 21:28 the *s*, the *s* is drawn: for the slaughter
 Joel 3:10 beat your plowshares into *s*, and your
 Zech. 13:7 awake, O *s*, against my shepherd
 Mt. 10:34 I came not to send peace, but a *s*
 26:47 (Mk. 14:43) multitude with *s* and staves
 26:51 (Mk. 14:47; Jn. 18:10) drew his *s*, and struck
 Lk. 2:35 *s* shall pierce through thy own soul also
 22:36 he that hath no *s*, let him sell his garment
 Rom. 8:35 or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or *s*?
 Eph. 6:17 *s* of the Spirit, which is the word of God
 Heb. 4:12 sharper than any two-edged *s*, piercing
 Rev. 1:16 out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged *s*
 13:10 killeth with the *s* must be killed with the *s*
 19:15 out of his mouth goeth a sharp *s*, that with

Sworn See Swear

Sycamore

Amos 7:14 was a herdsman, and a gatherer of *s* fruit
 Lk. 19:4 and climbed up into a *s* tree to see him

Synagogue See also Assembly, Temple

Ps. 74:8 they have burned up all the *s* of God
 Mt. 10:17 (Mk. 13:9; Lk. 21:12) scourge you in their *s*
 13:54 (Mk. 6:2; Lk. 4:16) he taught them in their *s*
 23:6 (Mk. 12:39; Lk. 11:43; 20:46) chief seats. . . *s*
 Lk. 7:15 loveth our nation, and he hath built us a *s*
 Jn. 9:22 confess. . . he should be put out of the *s*
 12:42 lest they should be put out of the *s*
 16:2 they shall put you out of the *s*
 18:20 I ever taught in the *s*, and in the temple
 Acts 6:9 *s*, which is called the *s* of the Libertines
 9:20 straightway he preached Christ in the *s*
 13:5 preached the word of God in the *s* of the Jews
 18:4 and he reasoned in the *s* every sabbath
 19:8 and he went into the *s*, and spake boldly
 Rev. 2:9 Jews, and are not, but are the *s* of Satan
 3:9 behold, I will make them of the *s* of Satan

Syria

2 Sam. 8:6 (1 Chr. 18:6) David put garrisons in *S*
 2 Kgs. 13:17 and the arrow of deliverance from *S*
 Is. 7:2 saying, *S* is confederate with Ephraim
 7:8 the head of *S* is Damascus, and the head of
 Mt. 4:24 his fame went throughout all *S*
 Acts 15:41 went through *S* and Cilicia, confirming
 18:18 took his leave. . . and sailed thence into *S*

Syrian

Deut. 26:5 a *S* ready to perish was my father
 2 Sam. 10:18 (1 Chr. 19:18) the *S* fled before Israel
 1 Kgs. 20:20 the *S* fled; and Israel pursued them
 2 Kgs. 6:9 beware. . . for thither the *S* are come down
 7:4 let us fall unto the host of the *S*
 18:26 (Is. 36:11) speak. . . in the *S* language
 Is. 9:12 the *S* before, and the Philistines behind

Syrophenician Mk. 7:26

T

Tabernacle See also Church, Sanctuary,
 Temple, Tent

Ex. 25:9 I show thee, after the pattern of the *t*
 26:30 shalt rear up the *t* according to the fashion
 29:43 and the *t* shall be sanctified by my glory
 30:26 shalt anoint the *t* of the congregation
 33:7 took the *t*, and pitched it without the camp
 40:2 set up the *t* of the tent of the congregation
 Lev. 1:1 spake. . . out of the *t* of the congregation
 15:31 when they defile my *t* that is among them

Lev. 23:34 (Deut. 16:13) the feast of *t* for seven days
 26:11 I will set my *t* among you; and my soul shall
 Num. 3:7 before the *t*. . . to do the service of the *t*
 9:15 the *t* was reared up the cloud covered the *t*
 19:13 and purifieth not himself, defileth the *t*
 Deut. 31:15 appeared in the *t* in a pillar of a cloud
 1 Kgs. 2:28 and Joab fled unto the *t* of the LORD
 Job 5:24 shalt know that thy *t* shall be in peace
 11:14 and let not wickedness dwell in thy *t*
 19:12 against me, and encamp round about my *t*
 22:23 thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy *t*
 29:4 when the secret of God was upon my *t*
 Ps. 15:1 LORD, who shall abide in thy *t*?
 19:4 in them hath he set a *t* for the sun
 43:3 bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy *t*
 46:4 the holy place of the *t* of the Most High
 61:4 I will abide in thy *t* for ever: I will trust
 78:60 that he forsook the *t* of Shiloh, the tent
 84:1 how amiable are thy *t*, O LORD of hosts!
 132:7 we will go into his *t*: we will worship at
 Prov. 14:11 but the *t* of the upright shall flourish
 Is. 4:6 shall be a *t* for a shadow in the daytime
 16:5 shall sit upon it in truth in the *t* of David
 33:20 a *t* that shall not be taken down
 Jer. 10:20 my *t* is spoiled, and all my cords are
 Ezek. 37:27 my *t* also shall be with them
 Hos. 12:9 will yet make thee to dwell in *t*, as in
 Amos 5:26 (Acts 7:43) borne the *t* of your Moloch
 9:11 (Acts 15:16) will I raise up the *t* of David
 Mt. 17:4 (Mk. 9:5; Lk. 9:33) let us make here three *t*
 Jn. 7:2 now the Jews' feast of *t* was at hand
 Acts 7:46 desired to find a *t* for the God of Jacob
 2 Cor. 5:1 earthly house of this *t* were dissolved
 Heb. 8:2 minister of the sanctuary. . . of the true *t*
 9:3 the *t* which is called the holiest of all
 9:11 by a greater and more perfect *t*, not made
 9:21 he sprinkled likewise with blood both the *t*
 10:1 have no right to eat which serve the *t*
 2 Pet. 1:14 shortly I must put off this my *t*, even
 Rev. 15:5 temple of the *t* of the testimony. . . opened
 21:3 *t* of God is with men, and he will dwell with

Tabitha (Dorcas) Acts 9:36-41

Table

Ex. 24:12 I will give thee *t* of stone, and a law
 25:23 (37:10) shalt also make a *t* of shittim wood
 31:18 (Deut. 9:10) two *t* of testimony, *t* of stone
 32:19 Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the *t*
 34:1 (Deut. 10:1) hew thee two *t* of stone like
 Lev. 24:6 upon the pure *t* before the LORD
 Deut. 9:9 the *t* of stone, even the *t* of the covenant
 Ps. 23:5 prepare a *t* before me in the presence of
 69:22 (Rom. 11:9) *t* become a snare before them
 78:19 can God furnish a *t* in the wilderness?
 128:3 children like olive plants. . . about thy *t*
 Prov. 3:3 write them upon the *t* of thine heart
 9:2 mingled her wine. . . hath also furnished her *t*
 Is. 28:8 all *t* are full of vomit and filthiness
 Jer. 17:1 it is graven upon the *t* of their heart
 Ezek. 41:22 this is the *t* that is before the LORD
 Mal. 1:7 ye say, The *t* of the LORD is contemptible
 1:12 ye say, The *t* of the LORD is polluted
 Mt. 21:12 (Mk. 11:15; Jn. 2:15) overthrow the *t* of
 Lk. 1:63 and he asked for a writing *t*, and wrote
 22:21 him that betrayeth me is with me on the *t*
 22:30 ye may eat and drink at my *t* in my kingdom
 Acts 6:2 should leave the word of God, and serve *t*
 1 Cor. 10:21 the Lord's *t*, and of the *t* of devils
 2 Cor. 3:3 not in *t* of stone, but in fleshly *t* of
 Heb. 9:4 Aaron's rod. . . and the *t* of the covenant

Tackling

Is. 33:23 thy *t* are loosed; they could not well
 Acts 27:19 third day we cast out. . . the *t* of the ship

Tail

Ex. 4:4 put forth thine hand, and take it by the *t*
 Judg. 15:4 three hundred foxes. . . and turned *t* to *t*

Job 40:17 he moveth his *t* like a cedar: the sinews
Is. 7:4 for the two *t* of these smoking firebrands
9:14 LORD will cut off from Israel head and *t*
Rev. 9:10 *t* like unto scorpions. . stings in their *t*
12:4 and his *t* drew the third part of the stars

Take (Took, Taken) *See also* Accept, Receive

Ex. 6:7 I will *t* you to me for a people, and I will be
20:11 (Deut. 5:11) not *t* the name of the LORD
34:9 and pardon. . and *t* us for thine inheritance
Num. 16:3 ye *t* too much upon you, seeing all the
Ps. 27:10 forsake me, then the LORD will *t* me up
51:11 thy presence. . *t* not thy Holy Spirit from me
116:13 I will *t* the cup of salvation, and call
119:43 *t* not the word of truth. . out of my mouth
Prov. 30:9 steal, and *t* the name of my God in vain
Ezek. 11:19 (36:26) I will *t* the stony heart out of
Amos 7:15 the LORD *t* me as I followed the flock
9:2 into hell, thence shall mine hand *t* them
Mt. 5:40 (Lk. 6:29) *t* away thy coat, let him have
8:17 *t* our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses
10:38 *t* not his cross, and followeth after me
11:29 *t* my yoke upon you, and learn of me
13:12 (25:29; Mk. 4:25; Lk. 8:18; 19:26) from him
shall be *t* away even that he hath
16:24 (Mk. 8:34; Lk. 9:23) and *t* up his cross
24:40 (Lk. 17:34) one shall be *t*. . the other left
25:28 *t* therefore the talent from him, and give
26:26 (Mk. 14:22; 1 Cor. 11:24) *t*, eat; this is my
Lk. 19:24 *t* from him the pound, and give it to him
22:17 *t* the cup. . and said, *T* this, and divide it
24:30 he *t* bread, and blessed it, and brake
Jn. 1:29 Lamb. . which *t* away the sin of the world!
10:17 I lay down my life, that I might *t* it again
16:15 shall *t* of mine, and shall show it unto you
16:22 shall rejoice, and your joy no man *t* from you
17:15 not that thou. . *t* them out of the world
18:12 officers of the Jews *t* Jesus, and bound him
Acts 1:9 while they beheld, he was *t* up; and a cloud
15:37 Barnabas determined to *t* with them John
1 Cor. 6:7 why do ye not rather *t* wrong?
Phil. 2:7 and *t* upon him the form of a servant
1 Pet. 2:20 your faults, ye shall *t* it patiently?
Rev. 3:11 hold that fast. . that no man *t* thy crown
22:17 let him *t* the water of life freely
22:19 if any man shall *t* away from the words

Tale

Ps. 90:9 we spend our years as a *t* that is told
Ezek. 22:9 in thee are men that carry *t* to shed blood
Lk. 24:11 and their words seemed to them as idle *t*

Talebearer

Lev. 19:16 thou shalt not go up and down as a *t*
Prov. 11:13 a *t* revealeth secrets: but he that is
18:8 the words of a *t* are as wounds, and they go
26:20 so where there is no *t*, the strife ceaseth

Talent

Mt. 18:24 brought. . which owed him ten thousand *t*
25:15 unto one he gave five *t*, to another two

Talk *See also* Speak, Utter

Ex. 33:9 the tabernacle, and the LORD *t* with Moses
34:29 skin of his face shone while he *t* with him
Deut. 5:4 LORD *t* with you face to face in the mount
5:24 have seen this day that God doth *t* with man
6:7 shalt *t* of them when thou sittest in thine
1 Sam. 2:3 *t* no more so exceeding proudly; let not
1 Kgs. 18:27 either he is *t*, or he is pursuing
2 Kgs. 18:26 *t* not with us in the Jews' language
1 Chr. 16:9 (Ps. 105:2) *t* ye of all his wondrous works
Job 11:2 and should a man full of *t* be justified?
15:3 should he reason with unprofitable *t*?
Ps. 71:24 my tongue. . shall *t* of thy righteousness
77:12 meditate. . of all thy work. . of thy doings
119:27 so shall I *t* of thy wondrous works

Ps. 145:11 glory of thy kingdom, and *t* of thy power
Prov. 14:23 *t* of the lips tendeth only to penury
Jer. 12:1 yet let me *t* with thee of thy judgments
Ezek. 33:30 thy people still are *t* against thee
Mt. 22:15 how they might entangle him in his *t*
Lk. 24:14 and they *t* together of all these things
24:32 heart burn. . while he *t* with us by the way
Jn. 4:27 marveled that he *t* with the woman
9:37 both seen him, and it is he that *t* with thee
14:30 hereafter I will not *t* much with you
Rev. 4:1 was as it were of a trumpet *t* with me

Tall (Taller)

Deut. 1:28 the people is greater and *t* than we
2:10 people great, and many, and *t*, as the Anakim
2 Kgs. 19:23 (Is. 37:24) cut down the *t* cedar trees

Tamar Judah's daughter-in-law

Gen. 38:6 26

Tame

Mk. 5:4 fetters broken. . neither could any man *t* him
Jas. 3:8 tongue can no man *t*; it is an unruly evil

Tapestry

Prov. 7:16 have decked my bed with coverings of *t*
31:22 maketh herself coverings of *t*; her clothing

Tare (verb) *See* Tear (verb)

Tare (noun)

Mt. 13:25 enemy came and sowed *t* among the wheat
13:36 declare unto us the parable of the *t*

Tarry *See also* Remain, Wait

Gen. 19:2 your servant's house, and *t* all night
2 Kgs. 2:2 *t* here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath
7:9 if we *t* till the morning light
Ps. 101:7 that telleth lies shall not *t* in my sight
Prov. 23:30 they that *t* long at the wine
Is. 46:13 not be far off. . my salvation shall not *t*
Hab. 2:3 though it *t*, wait for it. . it will not *t*
Mt. 25:5 while the bridegroom *t*, they all slumbered
26:38 (Mk. 14:34) *t* ye here, and watch
Lk. 2:43 the child Jesus *t* behind in Jerusalem
24:49 but *t* ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye
Jn. 21:22 (21:23) if I will that he *t* till I come
Acts 22:16 now why *t* thou? arise, and be baptized
1 Cor. 11:33 together to eat, *t* one for another
Heb. 10:37 that shall come will come, and will not *t*

Tarshish (Tharshish)

1 Kgs. 10:22 (2 Chr. 9:21) king had at sea a navy of *T*
22:48 (2 Chr. 20:36) Jehoshaphat made ships of *T*
Jon. 1:3 he found a ship going to *T*: so he paid the

Tarsus

Acts 9:11 called Saul, of *T*: for, behold, he prayeth
11:25 departed Barnabas to *T*, for to seek Saul
21:39 (22:3) I am a man which am a Jew of *T*

Taskmaster

Ex. 1:11 they did set over them *t* to afflict them
3:7 have heard their cry by reason of their *t*
5:6 Pharaoh commanded the same day the *t* of the

Taste

Num. 11:8 the *t* of it was as the *t* of fresh oil
Job 6:6 or is there any *t* in the white of an egg?
6:30 cannot my *t* discern perverse things?
12:11 ear try words? and the mouth *t* his meat?
Ps. 34:8 *t* and see that the LORD is good
Mt. 16:28 (Mk. 9:1; Lk. 9:27) shall not *t* of death, till
27:34 when he had *t* thereof, he would not drink
Jn. 2:9 ruler. . had *t* the water that was made wine
Col. 2:21 touch not; *t* not; handle not
Heb. 2:9 that he. . should *t* death for every man

Heb. 6:4 enlightened, and have *t* of the heavenly gift
1 Pet. 2:3 ye have *t* that the Lord is gracious

Tattler

1 Tim. 5:13 not only idle, but *t*. . and busybodies

Tax See also Tribute

2 Kgs. 23:35 but he *t* the land to give the money
Dan. 11:20 stand up in his estate a raiser of *t*
Acts 5:37 up Judas of Galilee in the days of the *t*

Teach (Taught) See also Doctrine, Instruct

Ex. 4:12 and I will. . . *t* thee what thou shalt say
18:20 and thou shalt *t* them ordinances and laws
Lev. 10:11 ye may *t* the children of Israel all the
Deut. 4:5 I have *t* you statutes and judgments
4:9 but *t* them thy sons, and thy sons' sons
6:7 shalt *t* them diligently unto thy children
11:19 and ye shall *t* them your children
1 Sam. 12:23 I will *t* you the good and the right way
1 Kgs. 8:36 (2 Chr. 6:27) thou *t* them the good way
2 Kgs. 17:27 let him *t* them the manner of the God
2 Chr. 17:9 *t* in Judah, and had the book of the law
Job 6:24 *t* me, and I will hold my tongue: and cause
21:22 shall any *t* God knowledge? . . . he judgeth
27:11 I will *t* you by the hand of God: that which
34:32 which I see not *t* thou me: if I have done
Ps. 25:4 show me thy ways, O LORD; *t* me thy paths
25:8 LORD: therefore will he *t* sinners in the way
27:11 (86:11) *t* me thy way, O LORD
34:11 harken. . . I will *t* you the fear of the LORD
51:13 then will I *t* transgressors thy ways
71:17 O God, thou hast *t* me from my youth
90:12 *t* us to number our days, that we may apply
94:12 chastenest, O LORD, and *t* him out of thy law
119:12 (119:26, 64, 68, 124, 135) *t* me thy statutes
119:33 *t* me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes
119:66 *t* me good judgment and knowledge
143:10 *t* me to do thy will; for thou art my God
144:1 which *t* my hands to war, and my fingers
Prov. 4:11 I have *t* thee in the way of wisdom
9:9 *t* a just man, and he will increase in learning
Is. 2:3 (Mic. 4:2) he will *t* us of his ways, and we will
28:9 whom shall he *t* knowledge? and whom shall
29:13 fear toward me is *t* by the precept of men
40:13 LORD, or being his counselor hath *t* him?
48:17 am the LORD thy God which *t* thee to profit
54:13 (Jn. 6:45) thy children shall be *t* of the LORD
Jer. 28:16 thou hast *t* rebellion against the LORD
31:34 (Heb. 8:11) *t* no more every man his neighbor
Ezek. 44:23 they shall *t* my people the difference
Hos. 11:3 I *t* Ephraim also to go, taking them by
Mic. 3:11 reward, and the priests thereof *t* for hire
Mt. 4:23 (9:35; Lk. 4:15) *t* in their synagogues
5:19 shall *t* men so, he shall be called the least
7:29 (Mk. 1:22) he *t* them as one having authority
13:54 (Mk. 6:2) he *t* them in their synagogue
15:9 (Mk. 7:7) *t* for doctrines the commandments
22:16 (Mk. 12:14; Lk. 20:21) *t* the way of God in
26:55 (Mk. 14:49) daily with you *t* in the temple
28:19 go ye therefore, and *t* all nations, baptizing
Mk. 4:2 he *t* them many things by parables, and said
9:31 *t* his disciples. . . The Son of man is delivered
Lk. 11:1 Lord, *t* us to pray, as John also *t* his
12:12 the Holy Ghost shall *t* you in the same hour
13:10 *t* in one of the synagogues on the sabbath
19:47 *t* daily in the temple. But the chief priests
Jn. 8:28 but as my Father hath *t* me, I speak these
14:26 he shall *t* you all things, and bring all
Acts 1:1 of all that Jesus began both to do and *t*
4:2 grieved that they *t* the people, and preached
4:18 to speak at all nor *t* in the name of Jesus
5:42 they ceased not to *t* and preach Jesus Christ
15:1 which came down from Judea *t* the brethren
18:25 *t* diligently the things of the Lord, knowing
21:28 *t* all men every where against the people
22:3 *t* according to the perfect manner of the law

Acts 28:31 *t* those things which concern the Lord
Rom. 2:21 which *t* another, *t* thou not thyself?
12:7 our ministering; or he that *t*, on teaching
1 Cor. 2:13 wisdom *t*, but which the Holy Ghost *t*
14:19 that by my voice I might *t* others also
Gal. 1:12 neither was I *t* it, but by the revelation
6:6 is *t* in the word communicate unto him that *t*
Eph. 4:21 have heard him, and have been *t* by him
Col. 1:28 warning every man, and *t* every man in all
3:16 *t* and admonishing one another in psalms
1 Thes. 4:9 ye. . . are *t* of God to love one another
2 Thes. 2:15 hold the traditions which ye have been *t*
1 Tim. 1:3 charge. . . that they *t* no other doctrine
2:12 but I suffer not a woman to *t*, nor to usurp
3:2 good behavior, given to hospitality, apt to *t*
4:11 these things command and *t*
6:2 these things *t* and exhort
2 Tim. 2:2 to faithful men, who shall be able to *t*
2:24 be gentle unto all men, apt to *t*, patient
Tit. 1:9 the faithful word as he hath been *t*
2:4 may *t* the young women to be sober, to love
2:12 *t* us that, denying ungodliness and worldly
Heb. 5:12 ye have need that one *t* you again which
1 Jn. 2:27 *t* you: but as the same anointing *t* you

Teacher See also Instructor, Master, Rabbi

Is. 30:20 shall not thy *t* be removed into a corner
Jn. 3:2 we know that thou art a *t* come from God
Rom. 2:20 instructor of the foolish, a *t* of babes
1 Cor. 12:29 apostles? are all prophets? are all *t*?
Eph. 4:11 some, evangelists; and some, pastors and *t*
1 Tim. 1:7 be *t* of the law; understanding neither
2:7 (2 Tim. 1:11) an apostle. . . a *t* of the Gentiles
2 Tim. 4:3 hear to themselves *t*, having itching ears
Heb. 5:12 the time ye ought to be *t*, ye have need
2 Pet. 2:1 as there shall be false *t* among you

Tear (noun)

2 Kgs. 20:5 (Is. 38:5) thy prayer, I have seen thy *t*
Job 16:20 but mine eye poureth out *t* unto God
Ps. 39:6 bed to swim; I water my couch with my *t*
39:12 hold not thy peace at my *t*; for I am a
56:8 my wanderings: put thou my *t* into thy bottle
80:5 the bread of *t*; and givest them *t* to drink
126:5 they that sow in *t* shall reap in joy
Eccl. 4:1 behold the *t* of such as were oppressed
Is. 16:9 I will water thee with my *t*, O Heshbon
25:8 (Rev. 7:17; 21:4) God will wipe away *t* from
Jer. 9:1 waters, and mine eyes a fountain of *t*
31:16 voice from weeping, and thine eyes from *t*
Lam. 1:2 she weepeth sore. . . her *t* are on her cheeks
2:11 mine eyes do fail with *t*, my bowels are
2:18 let *t* run down like a river day and night
Mk. 9:24 said with *t*, Lord, I believe; help thou
Lk. 7:38 began to wash his feet with *t*, and did wipe
Acts 20:31 to warn every one night and day with *t*
2 Cor. 2:4 I wrote unto you with many *t*; not that
2 Tim. 1:4 being mindful of thy *t*, that I may be
Heb. 5:7 supplications with strong crying and *t*
12:17 though he sought it carefully with *t*

Tear (Tare, Tore, Torn) See also Rend

Gen. 44:28 he is *t* in pieces; and I saw him not
Judg. 8:7 then I will *t* your flesh with the thorns
2 Sam. 13:31 the king arose, and *t* his garments
2 Kgs. 2:24 two she bears. . . *t* forty and two children
Job 16:9 he *t* me in his wrath, who hateth me
18:4 he *t* himself in his anger: shall the earth
Ps. 7:2 lest he *t* my soul like a lion, rending it
35:15 the objects. . . they did *t* me, and ceased not
50:22 now consider this. . . lest I *t* you in pieces
Is. 5:25 their carcasses were *t* in the. . . streets
Ezek. 13:20 and I will *t* them from your arms
Hos. 5:14 I, will *t* and go away: I will take away
6:1 the LORD: for he hath *t*, and he will heal us
13:8 devour them. . . the wild beast shall *t* them
Mk. 1:26 when the unclean spirit had *t* him, and cried
9:18 (Lk. 9:39) *t* him. . . he foameth, and gnasheth

Teeth *See also* Tooth

Job 41:14 his face? His *t* are terrible round about
 Ps. 3:7 thou hast broken the *t* of the ungodly
 57:4 sons of men, whose *t* are spears and arrows
 58:6 break their *t*, O God. . . break out the great *t*
 Prov. 10:26 as vinegar to the *t* . . . smoke to the eyes
 30:14 is a generation, whose *t* are as swords
 Song 4:2 thy *t* are like a flock of sheep that are
 Jer. 31:29 (Ezek. 18:2) children's *t* are set on edge
 Amos 4:6 I also have given you cleanness of *t* in
 Rev. 9:8 and their *t* were as the *t* of lions

Tell (Told) *See also* Declare, Proclaim, Reveal

1 Sam. 9:15 LORD had *t* Samuel in his ear a day before
 2 Sam. 1:20 *t* it not in Gath, publish it not in
 2 Kgs. 7:9 we may go and *t* the king's household
 Ps. 48:12 walk about Zion. . . *t* the towers thereof
 Eccl. 6:12 (10:14) who can *t* a man what shall be after
 Mt. 8:4 (Lk. 5:14) see thou *t* no man; but go thy way
 8:33 (Mk. 5:16; Lk. 8:36) fled. . . into the city, and *t*
 16:20 (Mk. 8:30; Lk. 9:21) *t* no man. . . the Christ
 17:9 (Mk. 9:9) *t* the vision to no man, until the Son
 18:15 *t* him his fault between thee and him alone
 21:5 *t* ye the daughter of Zion. Behold, thy King
 21:27 (Mk. 11:33; Lk. 20:7) we cannot *t* . . . Neither *t*
 24:3 (Mk. 13:4) *t* us, when shall these things be?
 26:13 this woman hath done, be *t* for a memorial
 26:63 (Lk. 22:67) *t* us whether thou be the Christ
 28:7 (Mk. 16:7) *t* his disciples that he is risen
 Mk. 5:19 *t* them how great things the Lord hath done
 16:13 and *t* it unto the residue: neither believed
 Lk. 2:18 things which were *t* them by the shepherds
 13:32 and *t* that fox. Behold, I cast out devils
 24:35 they *t* what things were done in the way
 Jn. 3:12 if I have *t* you earthly things, and ye
 4:25 Christ: when he is come, he will *t* us all
 4:29 come, see a man which *t* me all things
 10:24 if thou be the Christ, *t* us plainly
 14:29 now I have *t* you before it come to pass
 16:4 these things have I *t* you, that when the time
 Acts 17:21 either to *t* or to hear some new thing
 23:16 Paul's sister's son heard. . . he. . . *t* Paul
 2 Cor. 12:2 whether in the body, I cannot *t*
 13:2 I *t* you before, and foretell you, as if I

Temperance

Acts 24:25 as he reasoned of righteousness, *t*, and
 Gal. 5:23 meekness, *t*: against such there is no law
 2 Pet. 1:6 to knowledge, *t*; and to *t*, patience

Temperate

1 Cor. 9:25 striveth for the mastery is *t* in all
 Tit. 1:8 a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, *t*
 2:2 that the aged men be sober, grave, *t*, sound

Tempest *See also* Storm, Whirlwind, Wind

Ps. 83:15 persecute them with thy *t*, and make them
 Is. 32:2 from the wind, and a covert from the *t*
 Jon. 1:12 that for my sake this great *t* is upon you
 Mt. 8:24 behold, there arose a great *t* in the sea
 Acts 27:18 we being exceedingly tossed with a *t*
 Heb. 12:18 nor unto blackness, and darkness, and *t*

Tempestuous

Ps. 50:3 and it shall be very *t* round about him
 Jon. 1:11 for the sea wrought, and was *t*
 Acts 27:14 against it a *t* wind, called Euroclydon

Temple *See also* Sanctuary, Tabernacle

1 Sam. 1:9 Eli the priest sat. . . by a post of the *t*
 2 Kgs. 23:4 out of the *t* . . . all the vessels. . . for Baal
 Ezra 4:1 children of the captivity builded the *t* unto
 6:5 be restored, and brought again unto the *t*
 Ps. 5:7 in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy *t*

Ps. 11:4 the LORD is in his holy *t*, the LORD's throne
 27:4 beauty of the LORD, and to inquire in his *t*
 48:9 loving-kindness, O God, in the midst of thy *t*
 65:4 goodness of thy house, even of thy holy *t*
 79:1 thy holy *t* have they defiled; they have laid
 138:2 I will worship toward thy holy *t*, and praise
 Is. 6:1 and lifted up, and his train filled the *t*
 44:28 and to the *t*, Thy foundation shall be laid
 66:6 a voice from the *t*, a voice of the LORD that
 Jer. 7:4 the *t* of the LORD, The *t* of the LORD, The *t*
 Ezek. 41:1 he brought me to the *t*, and measured the
 Hos. 8:14 hath forgotten his Maker, and buildeth *t*
 Hab. 2:20 LORD is in his holy *t*: let all the earth
 Hag. 2:18 the foundation of the LORD's *t* was laid
 Zech. 6:12 BRANCH. . . he shall build the *t* of the LORD
 Mal. 3:1 the Lord. . . shall suddenly come to his *t*
 Mt. 4:5 (Lk. 4:9) setteth him on a pinnacle of the *t*
 12:6 that in this place is one greater than the *t*
 21:12 (Mk. 11:15; Lk. 19:45; Jn. 2:14) *t*. . . and cast
 23:16 shall swear by the *t*, it is nothing
 24:1 to him for to show him the buildings of the *t*
 26:61 (Mk. 14:58) I am able to destroy the *t* of God
 27:40 (Mk. 15:29) destroyest the *t*, and buildest it
 27:51 (Mk. 15:38; Lk. 23:45) veil of the *t* was rent
 Lk. 1:22 that he had seen a vision in the *t*
 2:27 he came by the Spirit into the *t*
 2:46 after three days they found him in the *t*
 18:10 two men went up into the *t* to pray
 21:5 as some spake of the *t*, how it was adorned
 24:53 continually in the *t*, praising and blessing
 Jn. 2:19 destroy this *t*, and in three days I will
 Acts 2:46 continuing daily with one accord in the *t*
 3:2 whom they laid daily at the gate of the *t*
 5:20 go, stand and speak in the *t* to the people
 7:48 (17:24) dwelleth not in *t* made with hands
 19:27 *t* of the great goddess Diana. . . be despised
 21:28 and further brought Greeks also into the *t*
 24:6 who also hath gone about to profane the *t*
 1 Cor. 3:16 know ye not that ye are the *t* of God
 6:19 that your body is the *t* of the Holy Ghost
 8:10 hath knowledge sit at meat in the idol's *t*
 2 Cor. 6:16 agreement hath the *t* of God with idols?
 Eph. 2:21 framed together groweth unto a holy *t* in
 Rev. 3:12 will I make a pillar in the *t* of my God
 7:15 God, and serve him day and night in his *t*
 11:1 measure the *t* of God, and the altar
 11:19 and the *t* of God was opened in heaven
 15:8 *t* was filled with smoke from the glory of God
 21:22 saw no *t*. . . the Lord. . . and the Lamb are the *t*

Temporal

2 Cor. 4:18 for the things which are seen are *t*

Tempt *See also* Entice, Prove, Try

Gen. 22:1 after these things. . . God did *t* Abraham
 Ex. 17:2 Moses said. . . wherefore do ye *t* the LORD?
 Num. 14:22 have *t* me now these ten times, and have
 Deut. 6:16 (Mt. 4:7; Lk. 4:12) shall not *t* the LORD
 Ps. 78:18 they *t* God in their heart by asking meat
 78:41 they turned back and *t* God, and limited the
 78:56 yet they *t* and provoked the most high God
 95:9 (Heb. 3:9) when your fathers *t* me, proved me
 106:14 in the wilderness, and *t* God in the desert
 Is. 7:12 I will not ask, neither will I *t* the LORD
 Mal. 3:15 ye, they that *t* God are even delivered
 Mt. 4:1 (Mk. 1:13; Lk. 4:2) to be *t* of the devil
 16:1 (Mk. 8:11; Lk. 11:16) *t* desired. . . a sign from
 19:3 (Mk. 10:2) Pharisees also came unto him, *t*
 22:18 (Mk. 12:15; Lk. 20:23) said, Why *t* ye me
 Acts 5:9 ye have agreed together to *t* the Spirit
 15:10 now therefore why *t* ye God, to put a yoke
 1 Cor. 7:5 Satan *t* you not for your incontinency
 10:13 who will not suffer you to be *t* above that
 Gal. 6:1 considering thyself, lest thou also be *t*
 1 Thes. 3:5 *t* ye, you, and our labor be in vain
 Heb. 2:18, he is able to succor them that are *t*
 4:15 but was in all points *t* like as we are
 11:37 they were sawn asunder, were *t*, were slain
 Jas. 1:13 no man say when he is *t*, I am *t* of God

Temptation *See also* Trial

Deut. 7:19 (29:3) the great *t* which thine eyes saw
 Ps. 95:8 (Heb. 3:8) the day of *t* in the wilderness
 Mt. 6:13 (Lk. 11:4) lead us not into *t*, but deliver
 26:41 (Mk. 14:38; Lk. 22:40) that ye enter not into *t*
 Lk. 4:13 when the devil had ended all the *t*
 8:13 for a while believe, and in time of *t* fall away
 22:28 they which have continued with me in my *t*
 Acts 20:19 serving the Lord . . . with many tears, and *t*
 1 Cor. 10:13 no *t* taken you but such as is common
 Gal. 4:14 my *t* which was in my flesh ye despised not
 1 Tim. 6:9 they that will be rich fall into *t*
 Jas. 1:2 count it all joy when ye fall into divers *t*
 1:12 blessed is the man that endureth *t*: for when
 1 Pet. 1:6 ye are in heaviness through manifold *t*
 2 Pet. 2:9 to deliver the godly out of *t*
 Rev. 3:10 I also will keep thee from the hour of *t*

Tempter

1 Thes. 3:5 lest by some means the *t* have tempted

Tender *See also* Gentle

Gen. 29:17 Leah was *t* eyed; but Rachel was beautiful
 Deut. 28:54 so that the man that is *t* among you
 2 Kgs. 22:19 (2 Chr. 34:27) because thine heart was *t*
 Is. 53:2 he shall grow up before him as a *t* plant

Tender-hearted

2 Chr. 13:7 Rehoboam was young and *t-h*
 Eph. 4:32 be ye kind one to another, *t-h*, forgiving

Tent *See also* Tabernacle

Gen. 4:20 he was the father of such as dwell in *t*
 25:27 and Jacob was a plain man, dwelling in *t*
 Num. 13:19 dwell in, whether in *t*, or in strongholds
 24:5 goodly are thy *t*, O Jacob, and thy tabernacles
 2 Sam. 20:1 every man to his *t*, O Israel
 Ps. 84:10 than to dwell in the *t* of wickedness
 Is. 40:22 and spreadeth them out as a *t* to dwell in
 54:2 enlarge the place of thy *t*, and let them
 Zech. 12:7 LORD also shall save the *t* of Judah first

Tenth *See also* Tithe

Gen. 28:22 I will surely give the *t* unto thee
 Lev. 27:32 the *t* shall be holy unto the LORD
 Num. 18:21 have given the children of Levi all the *t*
 1 Sam. 8:15 he will take the *t* of your seed, and of
 Is. 6:13 in it shall be a *t*, and it shall return
 Heb. 7:2 to whom also Abraham gave a *t* part of all

Tentmaker

Acts 18:3 for by their occupation they were *t*

Terrestrial

1 Cor. 15:40 bodies *t*. . . glory of the *t* is another

Terrible *See also* Fearful, Horrible

Ex. 34:10 it is a *t* thing that I will do with thee
 Deut. 10:21 done for thee these great and *t* things
 Job 39:20 the glory of his nostrils is *t*
 41:14 of his face? His teeth are *t* round about
 Ps. 47:2 the LORD most high is *t*; he is a great king
 65:5 by *t* things in righteousness wilt thou answer
 66:5 see the works of God; he is *t* in his doing
 76:12 he is *t* to the kings of the earth
 106:22 land of Ham, and *t* things by the Red sea
 Song 6:4 (6:10) *t* as an army with banners
 Is. 13:11 will lay low the haughtiness of the *t*
 18:2 to a people *t* from their beginning hitherto
 64:3 thou didst *t* things which we looked not for
 Jer. 15:21 redeem thee out of the hand of the *t*
 20:11 but the LORD is with me as a mighty *t* one
 Joel 2:11 the day of the LORD is great and very *t*
 Heb. 12:21 and so *t* was the sight, that Moses said

Terrify *See also* Affrighted

Deut. 20:3 faint. . . neither be ye *t* because of them

Job 7:14 scarest me with dreams. . . *t* me through visions
 9:34 rod away from me, and let not his fear *t* me
 31:34 did the contempt of families *t* me, that I
 Lk. 21:9 shall hear of wars and commotions, be not *t*
 24:37 they were *t* and affrighted, and supposed
 Phil. 1:28 and in nothing *t* by your adversaries

Terror *See also* Dread, Fear, Horror

Gen. 35:5 *t* of God was upon the cities that were
 Lev. 26:16 I will even appoint over you *t*
 Deut. 32:25 sword without. . . *t* within, shall destroy
 Job 18:11 *t* shall make him afraid on every side
 24:17 they are in the *t* of the shadow of death
 31:23 destruction from God was a *t* to me
 33:7 my *t* shall not make thee afraid, neither
 Ps. 55:4 and the *t* of death are fallen upon me
 91:5 thou shalt not be afraid for the *t* by night
 Is. 33:18 thine heart shall meditate *t*
 54:14 and from *t*; for it shall not come near thee
 Jer. 17:17 be not a *t* unto me: thou art my hope
 20:4 I will make thee a *t* to thyself, and to all
 Ezek. 26:21 I will make thee a *t*, and thou shalt
 Rom. 13:3 rulers are not a *t* to good works, but to
 2 Cor. 5:11 knowing. . . the *t* of the Lord, we persuade
 1 Pet. 3:14 be not afraid of their *t*, neither be

Testament *See also* Covenant, Testimony

Mt. 26:28 (Mk. 14:24) this is my blood of the new *t*
 Lk. 22:20 (1 Cor. 11:25) cup is the new *t* in my blood
 2 Cor. 3:6 made us able ministers of the new *t*
 Heb. 7:22 was Jesus made a surety of a better *t*
 9:15 the mediator of the new *t*, that by means of
 9:20 the blood of the *t* which God hath enjoined
 Rev. 11:19 was seen in his temple the ark of his *t*

Testify *See also* Witness

Num. 35:30 but one witness shall not *t* against any
 Deut. 8:19 I *t* against you this day that ye shall
 19:18 witness. . . hath *t* falsely against his brother
 31:21 this song shall *t* against them as a witness
 32:46 the words which I *t* among you this day
 2 Sam. 1:16 thy mouth hath *t* against thee, saying
 2 Kgs. 17:13 yet the LORD *t* against Israel
 Neh. 9:26 slew thy prophets which *t* against them
 Job 15:6 yea, thine own lips *t* against thee
 Ps. 50:7 Israel, and I will *t* against thee; I am God
 Is. 59:12 before thee, and our sins *t* against us
 Jer. 14:7 LORD, though our iniquities *t* against us
 Hos. 5:5 (7:10) pride of Israel doth *t* to his face
 Mic. 6:3 wherein have I wearied thee? *t* against me
 Lk. 16:28 I have five brethren. . . he may *t* unto them
 Jn. 2:25 needed not that any should *t* of man
 3:11 speak that we do know. . . *t* that we have seen
 3:32 and what he hath seen and heard, that he *t*
 4:39 the woman, which *t*, He told me all that ever
 5:39 Scriptures. . . and they are they which *t* of me
 7:7 hate you; but me it hateth, because I *t* of it
 15:26 even the Spirit of truth. . . he shall *t* of me
 21:24 this is the disciple which *t* of these things
 Acts 2:40 with many other words did he *t* and exhort
 8:25 they had *t* and preached the word of the LORD
 10:42 *t* that it is he which was ordained of God
 18:5 Paul. . . *t* to the Jews that Jesus was Christ
 20:21 *t* both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks
 23:11 as thou hast *t* of me in Jerusalem, so must
 28:23 to whom he expounded and *t* the kingdom
 1 Cor. 15:15 we have *t* of God that he raised up
 Gal. 5:3 I *t* again to every man that is circumcised
 Eph. 4:17 this I say therefore, and *t* in the Lord
 1 Thes. 4:6 as we also have forewarned you and *t*
 1 Tim. 2:2 a ransom for all, to be *t* in due time
 Heb. 7:17 for he *t*, Thou art a priest for ever after
 1 Pet. 1:11 *t* beforehand the sufferings of Christ
 5:12 exhorting, and *t* that this is the true grace
 1 Jn. 4:14 do *t* that the Father sent the Son to be
 5:9 witness of God which he hath *t* of his Son
 3 Jn. 3 came and *t* of the truth that is in thee
 Rev. 22:16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to *t* unto
 22:20 he which *t* these things saith, Surely I

Testimony *See also* Covenant, Law, Testament, Witness

Ex. 16:34 Aaron laid it up before the *T*, to be kept
 25:16 put into the ark the *t* which I shall give
 31:18 and he gave unto Moses . . . two tables of *t*
 Lev. 16:13 cover the mercy seat that is upon the *t*
 Num. 9:15 covered the tabernacle . . . the tent of the *t*
 Deut. 4:45 these are the *t*, and the statutes
 6:20 what mean the *t*, and the statutes, and
 1 Kgs. 2:3 to keep . . . his judgments, and his *t*
 Ps. 19:7 the *t* of the LORD is sure, making wise
 25:10 unto such as keep his covenant and his *t*
 78:5 he established a *t* in Jacob, and appointed
 78:56 provoked the most high God . . . kept not his *t*
 93:5 thy *t* are very sure: holiness becometh thine
 99:7 they kept his *t*, and the ordinance that he
 119:2 blessed are they that keep his *t*, and that
 119:24 thy *t* . . . are my delight, and my counselors
 119:36 incline my heart unto thy *t*, and not to
 119:46 I will speak of thy *t* also before kings
 119:99 my teachers: for thy *t* are my meditation
 119:111 thy *t* have I taken as a heritage for ever
 119:125 me understanding, that I may know thy *t*
 119:129 thy *t* are wonderful: therefore doth my
 119:144 the righteousness of thy *t* is everlasting
 122:4 unto the *t* of Israel, to give thanks unto
 132:12 if thy children . . . keep my covenant and my *t*
 Is. 8:16 bind up the *t*, seal the law among my disciples
 Mt. 8:4 (Mk. 1:44; Lk. 5:14) offer the gift . . . for a *t*
 10:18 (Mk. 13:9; Lk. 21:13) kings . . . for a *t* against
 Mk. 6:11 (Lk. 9:5) shake off the dust . . . for a *t* against
 Jn. 3:32 he testifieth; and no man receiveth his *t*
 5:34 I receive not *t* from man: but these things
 8:17 in your law, that the *t* of two men is true
 21:24 testifieth . . . and we know that his *t* is true
 Acts 14:3 which gave *t* unto the word of his grace
 22:18 they will not receive thy *t* concerning me
 1 Cor. 1:6 as the *t* of Christ was confirmed in you
 2:1 or of wisdom, declaring unto you the *t* of God
 2 Cor. 1:12 rejoicing is this, the *t* of our conscience
 2 Thes. 1:10 because our *t* among you was believed
 2 Tim. 1:8 be not . . . ashamed of the *t* of our Lord
 Rev. 1:2 word of God, and of the *t* of Jesus Christ
 6:9 that were slain . . . for the *t* which they held
 12:11 they overcame him . . . by the word of their *t*
 15:5 tabernacle of the *t* in heaven was opened
 19:10 the *t* of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy

Thank *See also* Bless, Praise

2 Sam. 14:22 Joab . . . bowed himself, and *t* the king
 1 Chr. 16:7 David delivered first this psalm to *t*
 29:13 we *t* thee, and praise thy glorious name
 2 Cor. 29:31 bring sacrifices and *t* offerings into the
 Dan. 2:23 I *t* thee, and praise thee, O thou God
 Mt. 11:25 (Lk. 10:21) I *t* thee, O Father . . . because
 Lk. 6:32 love them which love you, what *t* have ye?
 17:9 doth he *t* that servant because he did the
 18:11 God, I *t* thee, that I am not as other men
 Jn. 11:41 Father, I *t* thee that thou hast heard me
 Rom. 1:8 I *t* my God . . . for you all, that your faith
 6:17 God be *t*, that ye were the servants of sin
 7:25 I *t* God through Jesus Christ our Lord
 1 Cor. 1:4 I *t* my God always on your behalf
 Phil. 1:3 I *t* my God upon every remembrance of you
 1 Thes. 2:13 also *t* we God without ceasing, because
 2 Thes. 1:3 we are bound to *t* God always for you
 1 Tim. 1:12 I *t* Christ Jesus . . . who hath enabled me
 2 Tim. 1:3 I *t* God . . . I serve . . . with pure conscience

Thankful

Ps. 100:4 praise: be *t* unto him, and bless his name
 Rom. 1:21 glorified him not as God, neither were *t*
 Col. 3:15 ye are called in one body; and be ye *t*

Thanks *See also* Praise, Thanksgiving

2 Sam. 22:50 (Ps. 18:49) will give *t* unto thee, O LORD
 1 Chr. 16:8 (Ps. 105:1) give *t* unto the LORD, call upon

1 Chr. 16:34 (Ps. 106:1) O give *t* unto the LORD; for he is
 Ezra 3:11 in praising and giving *t* unto the LORD
 Ps. 6:5 in the grave who shall give thee *t*?

30:12 my God, I will give *t* unto thee for ever
 75:1 O God, do we give *t*, unto thee do we give *t*
 79:13 and sheep of thy pasture will give thee *t*
 127:1 it is a good thing to give *t* unto the LORD
 107:1 (118:1) O give *t* unto the LORD; for he is good
 119:62 at midnight I will rise to give *t* unto thee
 136:2 give *t* unto the God of gods: for his mercy
 140:13 surely the righteous shall give *t* unto
 Mt. 15:36 (Mk. 8:6) took the seven loaves . . . gave *t*
 26:27 (Mk. 14:23; Lk. 22:17) took the cup . . . gave *t*
 Lk. 2:38 gave *t* likewise unto the Lord, and spake
 17:16 giving him *t*; and he was a Samaritan
 Acts 27:35 thus spoken, he took bread, and gave *t*
 Rom. 14:6 eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God *t*
 1 Cor. 11:24 when he had given *t*, he brake it
 14:16 the unlearned say Amen at thy giving of *t*
 15:57 *t* be unto God, which giveth us the victory
 2 Cor. 2:14 *t* be unto God, which always causeth us
 9:15 *t* be unto God for his unspeakable gift
 Eph. 1:16 cease not to give *t* for you, making mention
 5:20 giving *t* always for all things unto God
 Col. 3:17 giving *t* to God and the Father by him
 1 Thes. 3:9 what *t* can we render to God again for
 5:18 in every thing give *t*: for this is the will
 1 Tim. 2:1 and giving of *t*, be made for all men
 Heb. 13:15 fruit of our lips, giving *t* to his name
 Rev. 4:9 beasts give glory and honor and *t* to him
 11:17 saying, We give thee *t*, O Lord God Almighty

Thanksgiving *See also* Praise, Thanks

Lev. 7:12 if he offer it for a *t*, then he shall
 22:29 ye will offer a sacrifice of *t* unto the LORD
 Neh. 11:17 the principal to begin the *t* in prayer
 12:27 dedication with gladness, both with *t*, and
 Ps. 26:7 that I may publish with the voice of *t*
 50:14 offer unto God *t*; and pay thy vows unto
 69:30 with a song, and will magnify him with *t*
 95:2 let us come before his presence with *t*
 100:4 enter into his gates with *t*, and into his
 116:17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of *t*
 147:7 sing unto the LORD with *t*; sing praise
 Is. 51:3 found therein, *t*, and the voice of melody
 Amos 4:5 and offer a sacrifice of *t* with leaven
 Jon. 2:9 sacrifice unto thee with the voice of *t*
 2 Cor. 9:11 which causeth through us *t* to God
 Phil. 4:6 by prayer and supplication with *t* let your
 Col. 4:2 in prayer, and watch in the same with *t*
 1 Tim. 4:3 God hath created to be received with *t*
 Rev. 7:12 *t*, and honor, and power . . . be unto our God

Tharshish *See* Tarshish

Thett

Ex. 22:3 nothing, then he shall be sold for his *t*
 Rev. 9:21 nor of their fornication, nor of their *t*

Thick (Thicker)

Deut. 32:15 thou art waxen fat, thou art grown *t*
 1 Kgs. 12:10 (2 Chr. 10:10) my little finger shall be *t*

Thicket

Gen. 22:13 a ram caught in a *t* by his horns

Thief (Thieves) *See also* Robber

Ex. 22:2 if a *t* be found breaking up, and be smitten
 Deut. 24:7 or selleth him; then that *t* shall die
 Ps. 50:18 thou sawest a *t*, then thou consentedst
 Prov. 6:30 men do not despise a *t*, if he steal to
 Jer. 2:26 as the *t* is ashamed when he is found, so
 Mt. 6:19 and where *t* break through and steal
 21:13 (Mk. 11:17; Lk. 19:46) made it a den of *t*
 24:43 (Lk. 12:39) in what watch the *t* would come
 26:55 (Mk. 14:48; Lk. 22:52) come . . . as against a *t*
 27:38 (Mk. 15:27) there two *t* crucified with him
 Lk. 10:30 Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among *t*

Lk. 12:33 no *t* approacheth, neither moth corrupteth
 Jn. 10:1 some other way, the same is a *t* and a robber
 12:6 because he was a *t*, and had the bag, and bare
 1 Cor. 6:10 nor *t*, nor covetous, nor drunkards
 1 Thes. 5:2 (2 Pet. 3:10) day of the Lord . . . as a *t*
 1 Pet. 4:15 none . . . suffer as a murderer, or as a *t*
 Rev. 3:3 shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a *t*
 16:15 I come as a *t*. Blessed is he that watcheth

Thigh

Gen. 32:25 hollow of Jacob's *t* was out of joint
 Num. 5:21 thy *t* to rot, and thy belly to swell
 Rev. 19:16 on his *t* a name written, KING OF KINGS

Thin

Gen. 41:6 behold, seven *t* ears and blasted with
 41:27 seven *t* and ill-favored kine that came up

Thine

Ps. 74:16 the day is *t*, the night also is *t*
 89:11 heavens are *t*, the earth also is *t*
 Lk. 22:42 nevertheless, not my will, but *t*, be done
 Jn. 17:10 all mine are *t*, and *t* are mine; and I am

Thing

1 Chr. 29:14 for all *t* come of thee, and of thine
 Ps. 126:3 LORD hath done great *t* for us; whereof we
 Jn. 16:13 and he will show you *t* to come
 Rom. 11:36 and through him, and to him, are all *t*
 1 Cor. 2:11 *t* of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit

Think (Thought) See also Imagine, Meditate, Reason

Gen. 50:20 ye *t* evil against me; but God meant it
 Neh. 5:19 *t* upon me, my God, for good, according to
 Ps. 40:17 am poor and needy; yet the Lord *t* upon me
 48:9 we have *t* of thy loving-kindness, O God
 73:16 when I *t* to know this, it was too painful
 Prov. 23:7 as he *t* in his heart, so is he
 Eccl. 8:17 though a wise man *t* to know it, yet shall
 Is. 10:7 meaneth not so, neither doth his heart *t* so
 14:24 surely as I have *t*, so shall it come to pass
 Jer. 18:8 repent of the evil that I *t* to do unto them
 29:11 for I know the thoughts that I *t* toward you
 Jon. 1:6 if so be that God will *t* upon us, that we
 Mal. 3:16 feared the LORD, and that *t* upon his name
 Mt. 5:17 *t* not that I am come to destroy the law
 9:4 said, Wherefore *t* ye evil in your hearts?
 10:34 *t* not that I am come to send peace on earth
 22:42 what *t* ye of Christ? whose son is he?
 24:44 (Lk. 12:40) such an hour as ye *t* not the Son
 26:53 *t* thou that I cannot now pray to my Father
 Lk. 19:11 *t* that the kingdom . . . immediately appear
 Jn. 5:39 for in them ye *t* ye have eternal life
 16:2 killeth you will *t* that he doeth God service
 Acts 8:20 *t* that the gift of God may be purchased
 12:9 done by the angel; but *t* he saw a vision
 17:29 not to *t* that the Godhead is like unto gold
 Rom. 12:3 not to *t* of himself more highly than he
 1 Cor. 4:6 learn in us not to *t* of men above that
 8:2 if any man *t* that he knoweth any thing
 10:12 that *t* he standeth take heed lest he fall
 13:5 is not easily provoked, *t* no evil
 14:37 if any man *t* himself to be a prophet
 2 Cor. 3:5 to *t* any thing as of ourselves; but our
 12:6 lest any man should *t* of me above that which
 Gal. 6:3 if a man *t* himself to be something, when
 Eph. 3:20 abundantly above all that we ask or *t*
 Phil. 2:6 *t* it not robbery to be equal with God
 3:4 if any other man *t* that he hath whereof he
 4:8 and if any praise, *t* on these things
 Jas. 1:7 let not that man *t* that he shall receive
 1 Pet. 4:4 *t* it strange that ye run not with them
 4:12 *t* it not strange concerning the fiery trial

Thirst

Ex. 17:3 people *t* there for water; and . . . murmured

Deut. 29:19 of mine heart, to add drunkenness to *t*
 Judg. 15:18 now shall I die for *t*, and fall into
 Ps. 42:2 my soul *t* for God, for the living God
 69:21 and in my *t* they gave me vinegar to drink
 143:6 my soul *t* after thee, as a thirsty land
 Is. 41:17 is none, and their tongue faileth for *t*
 48:21 *t* not when he led them through the desert
 49:10 (Rev. 7:16) shall not hunger nor *t*; neither
 55:1 ho, every one that *t*, come ye to the waters
 Amos 8:11 not a famine of bread, nor a *t* for water
 Mt. 5:6 which do hunger and *t* after righteousness
 Jn. 4:14 water that I shall give him shall never *t*
 6:35 and he that believeth on me shall never *t*
 7:37 if any man *t*, let him come unto me, and drink
 19:28 the Scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I *t*
 Rom. 12:20 hunger, feed him; if he *t*, give him drink
 2 Cor. 11:27 in hunger and *t*, in fastings often
 Rev. 7:16 shall hunger no more, neither *t* any more

Thirsty

Judg. 4:19 give me . . . water to drink; for I am *t*
 Ps. 63:1 flesh longeth for thee in a dry and *t* land
 107:5 hungry and *t*, their soul fainted in them
 Prov. 25:25 as cold waters to a *t* soul . . . good news
 Is. 21:14 of Tema brought water to him that was *t*
 29:8 or as when a *t* man dreameth, and, behold
 32:6 he will cause the drink of the *t* to fail
 35:7 a pool, and the *t* land springs of water
 65:13 my servants shall drink, but ye shall be *t*
 Mt. 25:35 I was *t*, and ye gave me drink

Thistle

Gen. 3:18 thorns also and *t* shall it bring forth
 2 Kgs. 14:9 (2 Chr. 25:18) *t* that was in Lebanon sent
 Job 31:40 let *t* grow instead of wheat, and cockle
 Mt. 7:16 gather grapes of thorns, or figs of *t*?

Thomas See also Didymus

Mt. 10:3 (Mk. 3:18; Lk. 6:15) *T*, and Matthew the
 Jn. 11:16 said *T*. . . Let us also go, that we may die
 14:5 *T* saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither
 20:28 *T* answered and said . . . My Lord and my God

Thorn

Gen. 3:18 a also and thistles shall it bring forth
 Num. 33:55 pricks in your eyes, and *t* in your sides
 Judg. 2:3 but they shall be as *t* in your sides
 Prov. 15:19 way of the slothful . . . is as a hedge of *t*
 26:9 as a *t* goeth up into the hand of a drunkard
 Eccl. 7:6 as the crackling of *t* under a pot, so is
 Song 2:2 as the lily among *t*, so is my love among
 Is. 55:13 instead of the *t* shall come up the fir
 Jer. 4:3 your fallow ground, and sow not among *t*
 12:13 they have sown wheat, but shall reap *t*
 Hos. 2:6 behold, I will hedge up thy ways with *t*
 10:8 *t* and the thistle shall come up on their
 Mic. 7:4 most upright is sharper than a *t* hedge
 Mt. 7:16 (Lk. 6:44) do men gather grapes of *t*
 13:7 (Mk. 4:7; Lk. 8:7) fell among *t*. . . the *t* sprung
 27:29 (Mk. 15:17; Jn. 19:2) platted a crown of *t*
 2 Cor. 12:7 there was given to me a *t* in the flesh
 Heb. 6:8 that which beareth *t* and briars is rejected

Thought (verb) See Think

Thought (noun) See also Device, Imagination

Deut. 15:9 there be not a *t* in thy wicked heart
 Job 4:13 in *t* from the visions of the night
 17:11 are broken off, even the *t* of my heart
 21:27 I know your *t*, and the devices which ye
 42:2 and that no *t* can be withdrawn from thee
 Ps. 10:4 seek after God: God is not in all his *t*
 40:5 thy *t* which are to us-ward: they cannot be
 56:5 wrest my words: all their *t* are against me
 92:5 great are thy works! And thy *t* are very deep
 94:11 (1 Cor. 3:20) the LORD knoweth the *t* of man
 119:113 I hate vain *t*: but thy law do I love

Ps. 139:2 thou understandest my *t* afar off
 139:17 how precious . . . are thy *t* unto me, O God!
 139:23 and know my heart: try me, and know my *t*
 Prov. 12:5 the *t* of the righteous are right
 15:26 *t* of the wicked . . . abomination to the LORD
 16:3 unto the LORD . . . thy *t* shall be established
 Is. 55:7 forsake his way . . . the unrighteous man his *t*
 59:7 feet run to evil . . . their *t* are *t* of iniquity
 66:18 I know their works and their *t*: it shall
 Jer. 4:14 how long shall thy vain *t* lodge within
 6:19 will bring evil . . . even the fruit of their *t*
 29:11 *t* that I think . . . *t* of peace, and not of evil
 Ezek. 38:10 and thou shalt think an evil *t*
 Dan. 2:30 thou mightest know the *t* of thy heart
 Amos 4:13 and declareth unto man what is his *t*
 Mic. 4:12 but they know not the *t* of the LORD
 Mt. 6:25 (Lk. 12:22) take no *t* for your life
 6:34 morrow shall take *t* for the things of itself
 9:4 (Lk. 5:22) and Jesus knowing their *t* said
 10:19 (Mk. 13:11; Lk. 12:11) no *t* how . . . ye . . . speak
 12:25 (Lk. 11:17) Jesus knew their *t*, and said
 15:19 (Mk. 7:21) out of the heart proceed evil *t*
 Lk. 2:35 that the *t* of many hearts may be revealed
 6:8 he knew their *t*, and said to the man . . . Rise up
 9:47 Jesus, perceiving the *t* of their heart, took
 24:38 troubled? and why do *t* arise in your hearts?
 Acts 8:22 the *t* of thine heart may be forgiven thee
 Rom. 2:15 and their *t* . . . accusing or else excusing
 2 Cor. 10:5 every *t* to the obedience of Christ
 Heb. 4:12 discerner of the *t* and intents of the heart

Thousand

1 Sam. 18:7 (21:11; 29:5) slain his *t* . . . David his ten *t*
 Ps. 3:6 I will not be afraid of ten *t* of people
 84:10 for a day in thy courts is better than a *t*
 90:4 a *t* years in thy sight are but as yesterday
 Eccl. 7:28 one man among a *t* have I found
 Is. 60:22 a little one shall become a *t*, and a small
 Jer. 32:18 thou showest loving-kindness unto *t*
 Dan. 7:10 *t* ministered before him, and ten *t* times
 Mic. 5:2 though thou be little among the *t* of Judah
 6:7 LORD be pleased with *t* of rams, or with ten *t*
 2 Pet. 3:8 as a *t* years, and a *t* years as one day
 Rev. 5:11 number . . . was ten *t* times ten *t*, and *t* of *t*
 20:2 which is . . . Satan, and bound him a *t* years
 20:4 they lived and reigned with Christ a *t* years

Thread

Josh. 2:18 bind this line of scarlet *t* in the window

Threaten

Acts 4:17 spread no further . . . let us straitly *t* them
 1 Pet. 2:23 he suffered, he *t* not; but committed

Threatening

Acts 4:29 Lord, behold their *t*: and grant unto thy
 9:1 and Saul, yet breathing out *t* and slaughter
 Eph. 6:9 forbearing *t*: knowing that your Master

Three See also Thrice

Mt. 17:4 (Mk. 9:5; Lk. 9:33) make here *t* tabernacles
 18:20 two or *t* are gathered together in my name
 1 Cor. 13:13 abideth faith, hope, charity, these *t*
 1 Jn. 5:7 *t* that bear record in heaven . . . *t* are one

Thresh

Judg. 6:11 his son Gideon *t* wheat by the winepress
 Is. 41:15 thou shalt *t* the mountains, and beat them
 Amos 1:3 I Gilead with threshing instruments of iron
 Mic. 4:13 arise and *t*. O daughter of Zion
 Hab. 3:12 thou didst *t* the heathen in anger
 1 Cor. 9:10 he that *t* in hope should be partaker

Threshingfloor

Ruth 3:2 he winnoweth barley tonight in the *t*
 1 Sam. 23:1 fight against Keilah, and they rob the *t*
 2 Sam. 24:18 (1 Chr. 21:18) rear an altar . . . in the *t*
 Jer. 51:33 the daughter of Babylon is like a *t*

Dan. 2:35 became like the chaff of the summer *t*

Threw See Throw

Thrice See also Three

Mt. 26:34 (Mk. 14:30; Lk. 22:34; Jn. 13:38) deny me *t*
 Acts 10:16 this was done *t*: and the vessel was
 2 Cor. 11:25 *t* was I beaten . . . *t* I suffered shipwreck
 12:8 for this thing I besought the Lord *t*

Throat

Ps. 5:9 (Rom. 3:13) their *t* is an open sepulchre
 Mt. 18:28 took him by the *t*, saying, Pay me that

Throne

Gen. 41:40 in the *t* will I be greater than thou
 1 Sam. 2:8 and to make them inherit the *t* of glory
 1 Kgs. 1:13 (1:17, 30) Solomon . . . shall sit upon my *t*?
 1:37 make his *t* greater than the *t* of my lord
 10:18 (2 Chr. 9:17) king made a great *t* of ivory
 1 Chr. 29:23 then Solomon sat on the *t* of the LORD
 Ps. 9:7 he hath prepared his *t* for judgment
 11:4 the LORD's *t* is in heaven: his eyes behold
 45:6 (Heb. 1:8) thy *t*. O God, is for ever
 47:8 God sitteth upon the *t* of his holiness
 89:14 justice and judgment . . . habitation of thy *t*
 103:19 LORD hath prepared his *t* in the heavens
 122:5 *t* of judgment, the *t* of the house of David
 132:11 (Acts 2:30) body will I set upon thy *t*
 Prov. 16:12 for the *t* is established by righteousness
 25:5 his *t* shall be established in righteousness
 Is. 6:1 I saw also the Lord sitting upon a *t*, high
 14:13 I will exalt my *t* above the stars of God
 66:1 (Acts 7:49) heaven is my *t*, and the earth is
 Jer. 3:17 shall call Jerusalem the *t* of the LORD
 17:12 a glorious high *t* from the beginning is
 43:10 and will set his *t* upon these stones
 Lam. 5:19 thy *t* from generation to generation
 Dan. 7:9 I beheld till the *t* were cast down
 Hag. 2:22 I will overthrow the *t* of kingdoms
 Mt. 5:34 (23:22) by heaven; for it is God's *t*
 19:28 *t* of his glory, ye . . . shall sit upon twelve *t*
 25:31 then shall he sit upon the *t* of his glory
 Lk. 1:32 give unto him the *t* of his father David
 22:30 sit on *t* judging the twelve tribes of Israel
 Col. 1:16 whether they be *t*, or dominions
 Heb. 4:16 let us . . . come boldly unto the *t* of grace
 8:1 set on the right hand of the *t* of the Majesty
 12:2 set down at the right hand of the *t* of God
 Rev. 3:21 will I grant to sit with me in my *t*
 4:2 a *t* was set in heaven, and one sat on the *t*
 7:9 stood before the *t*, and before the Lamb
 7:17 Lamb . . . in the midst of the *t* shall feed them
 12:5 child was caught up unto God, and to his *t*
 20:4 I saw *t*, and they that sat upon them
 21:5 he that sat upon the *t* said, Behold, I make
 22:1 proceeding out of the *t* of God and of the

Throng

Mk. 3:9 of the multitude, lest they should *t* him
 5:24 (Lk. 8:42) people followed him, and *t* him

Throw (Threw, Thrown) See also Cast

Ex. 15:1 horse and his rider hath he *t* into the sea
 Judg. 2:2 ye shall *t* down their altars; but ye
 6:32 Jerubbaal . . . because he hath *t* down his altar
 Jer. 1:10 and to *t* down, to build, and to plant
 Mt. 24:2 (Mk. 13:2; Lk. 21:6) that shall not be *t* down
 Lk. 4:35 when the devil had *t* him in the midst
 Acts 22:23 they cried out . . . and *t* dust into the air
 Rev. 18:21 with violence shall . . . Babylon be *t* down

Thrust

Deut. 13:10 sought to *t* thee away from the LORD
 1 Sam. 11:2 that I may *t* out all your right eyes
 Job 32:13 ye should say . . . God *t* him down, not man
 Ps. 118:13 hast *t* sore at me that I might fall

Lk. 4:29 rose up, and *t* him out of the city
13:28 in the kingdom... and you yourselves *t* out
Jn. 20:25 except I shall... *t* my hand into his side
Acts 27:39 creek with a shore... *t* in the ship
Rev. 14:15 *t* in thy sickle, and reap: for the time

Thummim See also Urim

Ex. 28:30 (Lev. 8:8) breastplate... the Urim and the *T*
Deut. 33:8 thy *T* and thy Urim be with thy holy one
Ezra 2:63 (Neh. 7:65) a priest with Urim and with *T*

Thunder

Ex. 9:23 the LORD sent *t* and hail, and the fire
1 Sam. 7:10 LORD *t* with a great *t* on that day upon
12:17 will call unto the LORD, and he shall send *t*
2 Sam. 22:14 (Ps. 18:13) the LORD *t* from heaven
Job 26:14 the *t* of his power who can understand?
37:5 God *t* marvelously with his voice
40:9 or canst thou *t* with a voice like him?
Ps. 29:3 God of glory *t*... LORD is upon many waters
77:18 the voice of thy *t* was in the heaven
81:7 I answered thee in the secret place of *t*
104:7 at the voice of thy *t* they hasted away
Is. 29:6 be visited of the LORD of hosts with *t*
Jk. 3:17 Boanerges, which is, The sons of *t*
Mk. 12:29 said that it *t*: others said, An angel spoke
Rev. 10:3 had cried, seven *t* uttered their voices
14:2 voice from heaven... as the voice of a great *t*
16:18 there were voices, and *t*, and lightnings

Thundering See also Lightning

Ex. 20:18 the people saw the *t*, and the lightnings
Rev. 4:5 proceeded lightnings and *t* and voices
8:5 (11:19) there were voices, and *t*, and lightnings
19:6 as the voice of mighty *t*, saying, Alleluia

Tidings See also Gospel, Promise, Word

1 Sam. 11:4 to Gibeath of Saul, and told the *t*
2 Sam. 13:30 *t* came to David, saying, Absalom hath
18:19 let me now run, and bear the king *t*
1 Kgs. 14:6 for I am sent to thee with heavy *t*
2 Kgs. 7:9 do not well: this day is a day of good *t*
Ps. 112:7 he shall not be afraid of evil *t*
Is. 40:9 O Zion, that bringest good *t*, get thee up
52:7 (Nah. 1:15) feet of him that bringeth good *t*
61:1 anointed me to preach good *t* unto the meek
Jer. 20:15 cursed... man who brought *t* to my father
Dan. 11:44 *t* out of the east and out of the north
Nah. 1:15 feet of him that bringeth good *t*
Lk. 1:19 and am sent... to show thee these glad *t*
2:10 for, behold, I bring you good *t* of great joy
8:1 and showing the glad *t* of the kingdom of God
Acts 11:22 *t* of these things came unto... the church
13:32 we declare unto you glad *t*, how that the
Rom. 10:15 gospel of peace... glad *t* of good things!

Tied See also Bound (adjective, adverb)

Mt. 21:2 (Mk. 11:2; Lk. 19:30) shall find an ass *t*

Tiglath-pileser

Received tribute from Menahem, 2 Kgs. 15:19-20;
carried the people captive to Assyria, 2 Kgs. 15:29;
paid homage by Ahaz, 2 Kgs. 16:7-10 (2 Chr. 28:20-
21); deported the tribes of Israel, 1 Chr. 5:26.

Tile

Ezek. 4:1 take thee a *t*, and lay it before thee
Lk. 5:19 let him down through the *t* with his couch

Till

Gen. 2:5 and there was not a man to *t* the ground
3:23 sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to *t*
4:2 but Cain was a *t* of the ground
Prov. 12:11 he that *t* his land shall be satisfied
28:19 that *t* his land shall have plenty of bread

Timber See also Wood

1 Kgs. 5:18 (2 Chr. 2:9) they prepared *t*... to build

Timbrel

Judg. 11:34 daughter came out to meet him with *t*
Ps. 149:3 sing praises unto him with the *t*
150:4 praise him with the *t* and dance

Time See also Day, Eternity, Generation, Hour, Season

Ex. 21:19 only he shall pay for the loss of his *t*
Lev. 19:26 neither... use enchantment, nor observe *t*
2 Kgs. 5:10 go and wash in Jordan seven *t*
21:6 (2 Chr. 33:6) observed *t*... used enchantments
Esth. 4:14 come to the kingdom for such a *t* as this?
Job 7:1 is there not an appointed *t* to man upon
24:1 seeing *t* are not hidden from the Almighty
Ps. 31:15 my *t* are in thy hand: deliver me from the
34:1 I will bless the LORD at all *t*: his praise
62:8 trust in him at all *t*; ye people, pour out
89:47 remember how short my *t* is: wherefore hast
119:126 it is *t* for thee, LORD, to work: for they
Eccl. 3:1 (3:17; 8:6) and a *t* to every purpose
9:12 man also knoweth not his *t*: as the fishes
Is. 33:6 knowledge shall be the stability of thy *t*
49:8 (2 Cor. 6:2) in an acceptable *t* have I heard
60:22 nature: I the LORD will hasten it in his *t*
Ezek. 12:27 he prophesieth of the *t* that are far off
30:3 cloudy day; it shall be the *t* of the heathen
Dan. 7:25 he shall... think to change *t* and laws
8:19 (11:27) at the *t* appointed the end shall be
11:35 to the *t* of the end... yet for a *t* appointed
12:7 it shall be for a *t*, *t*, and a half; and when
Amos 5:13 silence in that *t*: for it is an evil *t*
Mt. 8:29 come hither to torment us before the *t*?
16:3 (Lk. 12:56) do not discern the signs of the *t*?
18:22 until seven *t*: but, Until seventy *t* seven
26:18 the Master saith, My *t* is at hand
Mk. 1:15 the *t* is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God
13:33 watch and pray: for ye know not when the *t*
Lk. 9:51 *t* was come that he should be received up
21:8 saying, I am Christ; and the *t* draweth near
21:24 until the *t* of the Gentiles be fulfilled
Jn. 1:18 (1 Jn. 4:12) no man hath seen God at any *t*
7:6 my *t* is not yet come: but your *t* is... ready
Acts 1:6 Lord, will thou at *t* this restore again
17:26 and hath determined the *t* before appointed
Rom. 13:11 knowing the *t*, that now it is high *t* to
1 Cor. 7:29 but this I say, brethren, the *t* is short
15:8 seen of me also, as of one born out of due *t*
2 Cor. 6:2 behold, now is the accepted *t*
Gal. 4:4 when the fullness of the *t* was come, God sent
4:10 observe days, and months, and *t*, and years
Eph. 1:10 in the dispensation of the fullness of *t*
5:16 redeeming the *t*, because the days are evil
Col. 4:5 walk in wisdom... redeeming the *t*
1 Thes. 5:1 but of the *t* and the seasons, brethren
2 Thes. 2:6 that he might be revealed in his *t*
2 Tim. 4:3 the *t* will come when they will not endure
Tit. 1:3 hath in due *t* manifested his word through
1 Pet. 1:5 ready to be revealed in the last *t*
1:20 but was manifest in these last *t* for you
5:6 humble yourselves... he may exalt you in due *t*
1 Jn. 2:18 little children, it is the last *t*
Rev. 1:3 keep those things... for the *t* is at hand
12:12 devil... knoweth that he hath but a short *t*
12:14 is nourished for a *t*, and *t*, and half a *t*
14:15 reap: for the *t* is come for thee to reap
22:10 seal not the sayings... for the *t* is at hand

Timothy (Timotheus)

"Beloved son" of Paul, 1 Cor. 4:17; 1 Tim. 1:2, 18;
2 Tim. 1:2; son of a Greek father and a Jewish
mother, Acts 16:1; brought up in a devout home, 2
Tim. 1:5; 3:14-15; lived in Lystra (or Derbe), Acts
16:1; circumcised, Acts 16:3; accompanied Paul in
the second missionary journey, Acts 16:1-4; 17:14-
15; 18:5; 1 Thes. 3:2-6; ordained, 1 Tim. 4:14; 2
Tim. 1:6; sent to the church in Corinth, 1 Cor.
4:17; 16:10; escorted Paul in the third missionary

journey, Acts 20:4; in charge of the church in Ephesus, 1 Tim. 1:3; 4:12; urged by Paul to visit him in prison, 2 Tim. 4:9, 13; imprisoned and released, Heb. 13:23.

Tingle

1 Sam. 3:11 ears of every one that heareth it shall *t*
Jer. 19:3 whosoever heareth, his ears shall *t*

Tinkling

Is. 3:18 of their *t* ornaments about their feet
1 Cor. 13:1 become as sounding brass, or a *t* cymbal

Tithe See also Offering, Tenth

Gen. 14:20 blessed be . . . God . . . he gave him *t* of all
Lev. 27:30 all the *t* of the land . . . is the LORD's
Num. 18:24 but the *t* . . . I have given to the Levites
Deut. 12:17 mayest not eat within thy gates the *t*
14:22 shalt truly *t* all the increase of thy seed
26:12 hast made an end of tithing all the *t*
2 Chr. 31:5 the *t* of all things brought they in
Neh. 10:37 the *t* of our ground unto the Levites
10:38 Levites shall bring up the *t* of the *t* unto
Amos 4:4 bring . . . your *t* after three years
Mal. 3:8 have we robbed thee? In *t* and offerings
3:10 bring ye all the *t* into the storehouse
Mt. 23:23 (Lk. 11:42) for ye pay *t* of mint and anise
Lk. 18:12 I fast . . . I give *t* of all that I possess
Heb. 7:5 have a commandment to take *t* of the people
7:6 not counted from them received *t* of Abraham
7:8 here men that die receive *t*; but there he
7:9 Levi also, who receiveth *t*, paid *t* in Abraham

Title

Job 32:21 neither let me give flattering *t* unto man
Jn. 19:19 Pilate wrote a *t*, and put it on the cross

Title

Mt. 5:18 (Lk. 16:17) one *t* . . . pass from the law

Titus

2 Cor. 2:13 I had no rest . . . because I found not *T*
7:6 comforted us by the coming of *T*
8:16 earnest care into the heart of *T* for you
8:23 any do inquire of *T*, he is my partner
12:18 I desired *T* . . . Did *T* make a gain of you?
Gal. 2:1 went up again to Jerusalem . . . took *T* with me
Tit. 1:4 to *T*, mine own son after the common faith

Today

Ps. 95:7 (Heb. 3:7, 15, 4:7) *t* if ye will hear his voice
Lk. 13:33 nevertheless I must walk *t*, and tomorrow
23:43 I say . . . *T* shalt thou be with me in paradise
Heb. 3:13 one another daily, while it is called *T*
5:5 thou art my Son, *t* have I begotten thee
13:8 Christ the same yesterday, and *t*, and for ever

Toe

Dan. 2:41 *t*, part of potters' clay . . . part of iron

Toil See also Labor, Work, Wrought

Gen. 5:29 comfort us concerning our work and *t*
Mt. 6:28 (Lk. 12:27) consider the lilies . . . they *t* not,
neither do they spin
Lk. 5:5 *t* all the night, and have taken nothing

Token See also Sign

Gen. 9:12 God said, This is the *t* of the covenant
Ex. 3:12 be a *t* unto thee, that I have sent thee
12:13 and the blood shall be to you for a *t*
Ps. 86:17 show me a *t* for good; that they which hate
Mk. 14:44 he that betrayed him had given them a *t*
2 Thes. 1:5 a manifest *t* of the righteous judgment

Told See Tell

Tolerable

Mt. 10:15 (Mk. 6:11; Lk. 10:12) more *t* for . . . Sodom
11:22 (Lk. 10:14) more *t* for Tyre and Sidon

Toll See also Tribute

Ezra 4:13 walls set up . . . then will they not pay *t*
7:24 it shall not be lawful to impose *t*

Tomb See also Grave, Sepulchre

Mt. 8:28 (Mk. 5:2; Lk. 8:27) coming out of the *t*
23:29 because ye build the *t* of the prophets
27:60 laid in his own new *t*, which he had hewn
Mk. 6:29 took up his corpse, and laid it in a *t*

Tomorrow See also Morrow

Prov. 27:1 boast not thyself of *t*; for thou knowest
Is. 22:13 (1 Cor. 15:32) and drink . . . we shall die

Tongue See also Language, Mouth, Speech

Job 5:21 shalt be hid from the scourge of the *t*
20:12 wickedness . . . though he hide it under his *t*
Ps. 34:13 (1 Pet. 3:10) keep thy *t* from evil
35:28 my *t* shall speak of thy righteousness
39:1 heed to my ways, that I sin not with my *t*
45:1 I speak . . . my *t* is the pen of a ready writer
52:2 thy *t* deviseth mischiefs; like a sharp razor
55:9 destroy, O Lord, and divide their *t*
73:9 and their *t* walketh through the earth
120:3 what shall be done unto thee, thou false *t*?
Prov. 10:20 the *t* of the just is as choice silver
10:31 but the froward *t* shall be cut out
12:18 a sword; but the *t* of the wise is health
15:4 a wholesome *t* is a tree of life
18:21 death and life are in the power of the *t*
25:15 persuaded, and a soft *t* breaketh the bone
31:26 and in her *t* is the law of kindness
Is. 28:11 (1 Cor. 14:21) stammering lips and another *t*
30:27 indignation, and his *t* as a devouring fire
45:23 (Rom. 14:11) shall bow, every *t* shall swear
50:4 Lord God hath given me the *t* of the learned
54:17 *t* that shall rise against thee in judgment
Jer. 9:8 their *t* is as an arrow shot out
18:18 come, and let us smite him with the *t*
Mk. 7:35 string of his *t* was loosed, and he spake
16:17 in my name . . . they shall speak with new *t*
Acts 2:4 began to speak with other *t*, as the Spirit
19:6 Holy Ghost came on them . . . they spake with *t*
1 Cor. 12:10 to another divers kinds of *t*; to another
13:1 I speak with the *t* of men and of angels
13:8 whether there be *t*, they shall cease
14:2 for he that speaketh in an unknown *t*
14:18 I speak with *t* more than ye all
14:22 *t* are for a sign, not to them that believe
Phil. 2:11 that every *t* should confess that Jesus
Jas. 1:26 to be religious, and brideth not his *t*
3:5 the *t* is a little member, and boasteth great
Jas. 3:8 the *t* can no man tame; it is an unruly evil
1 Jn. 3:18 let us not love in word, neither in *t*

Took See Take

Tooth See also Teeth

Ex. 21:24 (Lev. 24:20; Deut. 19:21; Mt. 5:38) *t* for *t*
Prov. 25:19 like a broken *t* . . . a foot out of joint

Top

Gen. 11:4 a tower, whose *t* may reach unto heaven
28:12 a ladder . . . the *t* of it reached to heaven
2 Sam. 5:24 (1 Chr. 14:15) the *t* of the mulberry trees
Is. 2:2 (Mic. 4:1) established in the *t* of the mountains

Tophet (Topheth)

2 Kgs. 23:10 he defiled *T* . . . in the valley of . . . Hinnom
Is. 30:33 *T* is ordained of old; yea, for the king
Jer. 7:31 they have built the high places of *T*
7:32 (19:11) bury in *T*, till there be no place

Torch

Nah. 2:3 the chariots shall be with flaming *t* in
Jn. 1:8 cometh . . . with lanterns and *t* and weapons

Tore See Tear (verb)

Torment

Mt. 8:29 (Mk. 5:7; Lk. 8:28) thou come to *t* us
Lk. 16:23 in hell . . . being in *t*, and seeth Abraham
Heb. 11:37 wandered . . . being destitute, afflicted, *t*
1 Jn. 4:18 casteth out fear: because fear hath *t*
Rev. 9:5 be *t* five months: and their *t* was as the *t*
14:10 he shall be *t* with fire and brimstone
20:10 devil . . . shall be *t* day and night for ever

Torn See Tear (verb)

Torture

Heb. 11:35 others were *t*, not accepting deliverance

Toss

Job 7:4 I am full of *t* to and fro unto the dawning
Ps. 109:23 am gone . . . am *t* up and down as the locust
Is. 22:18 *t* thee like a ball into a large country
Acts 27:18 we being exceedingly *t* with a tempest

Tossed

Is. 54:11 O thou afflicted, *t* with tempest, and not
Mt. 14:24 in the midst of the sea, *t* with waves
Eph. 4:14 be no more children, *t* to and fro

Touch

Gen. 3:3 shall not eat of it, neither shall ye *t* it
1 Sam. 10:26 a band of men, whose hearts God had *t*
1 Chr. 16:22 (Ps. 105:15) saying, *T* not mine anointed
Job 2:5 *t* his bone and his flesh, and he will cure
5:19 yea, in seven there shall no evil *t* thee
19:21 pity upon me . . . the hand of God hath *t* me
Is. 6:7 this hath *t* thy lips; and thine iniquity is
52:11 (2 Cor. 6:17) go ye out . . . *t* no unclean thing
Jer. 1:9 LORD put forth his hand, and *t* my mouth
Zech. 2:8 he that *t* you, *t* the apple of his eye
Mt. 8:3 (Mk. 1:41; Lk. 5:13) *t* him, saying, I will
8:15 and he *t* her hand, and the fever left her
9:21 (Mk. 5:28; Lk. 8:44) if I may but *t* his garment
9:29 (20:34) *t* he their eyes, saying, According
14:36 (Mk. 6:56) only *t* the hem of his garment
Mk. 5:30 (Lk. 8:45) Jesus . . . said, Who *t* my clothes?
10:13 (Lk. 18:15) children . . . that he should *t* them
Lk. 11:46 ye yourselves *t* not the burdens with one
22:51 and he *t* his ear, and healed him
Jn. 20:17 *t* me not; for I am not yet ascended to
Col. 2:21 *t* not; taste not; handle not
1 Jn. 5:18 keepeth himself . . . wicked one *t* him not

Tow

Judg. 16:9 a thread of *t* . . . when it toucheth the fire
Is. 1:31 the strong shall be as *t*, and the maker

Towel

Jn. 13:4 and laid aside his garments; and took a *t*

Tower

Gen. 11:4 go to, let us build us a city, and a *t*
2 Sam. 22:3 (Ps. 18:2) of my salvation, my high *t*
22:51 he is the *t* of salvation for his king
Ps. 61:3 shelter for me . . . a strong *t* from the enemy
144:2 my goodness, and my fortress; my high *t*
Prov. 18:10 the name of the LORD is a strong *t*
Is. 5:2 choicest vine, and built a *t* in the midst
32:14 the forts and *t* shall be for dens for ever
Jer. 6:27 I have set thee for a *t* and a fortress
Mic. 4:8 thou, O *t* of the flock, the stronghold of
Hab. 2:1 set me upon the *t*, and will watch to see
Zeph. 3:6 cut off the nations: their *t* are desolate
Mt. 21:33 (Mk. 12:1) digged a winepress . . . built a *t*

Lk. 13:4 eighteen, upon whom the *t* in Siloam fell
14:28 for which of you, intending to build a *t*

Town See also City, Village

Mk. 8:26 neither go into the *t*, nor tell . . . in the *t*
Lk. 5:17 which were come out of every *t* of Galilee

Townclerk

Acts 19:35 and when the *t* had appeased the people

Trade

Ezek. 27:17 they *t* in thy market wheat of Minnith
Mt. 25:16 had received the five talents went and *t*
Lk. 19:15 know how much every man had gained by *t*
Rev. 18:17 and as many as *t* by sea, stood afar off

Tradition

Mt. 15:2 (Mk. 7:5 thy disciples transgress the *t*
Mk. 7:8 commandment of God, ye hold the *t* of men
Gal. 1:14 being more exceedingly zealous of the *t*
Col. 2:8 after the *t* of men, after the rudiments
2 Thes. 2:15 hold the *t* which ye have been taught
1 Pet. 1:18 your vain conversation received by *t*

Traffic

Gen. 42:34 your brother, and ye shall *t* in the land
Ezek. 28:5 by thy *t* hast thou increased thy riches

Train (noun)

1 Kgs. 10:2 came to Jerusalem with a very great *t*
Is. 6:1 high and lifted up . . . his *t* filled the temple

Train (verb)

Prov. 22:6 *t* up a child in the way he should go

Traitor

Lk. 6:16 and Judas Iscariot, which also was the *t*
2 Tim. 3:4 *t*, heady . . . lovers of pleasures more than

Trample See also Tread

Ps. 91:13 lion and . . . dragon shalt thou *t* under feet
Is. 63:3 in mine anger, and *t* them in my fury
Mt. 7:6 swine, lest they *t* them under their feet

Trance See also Dream, Vision

Num. 24:4 vision of the Almighty, falling into a *t*
Acts 10:10 while they made ready, he fell into a *t*
11:5 city of Joppa praying: and in a *t* I saw
22:17 while I prayed in the temple, I was in a *t*

Transfigure

Mt. 17:2 (Mk. 9:2) was *t* before them: and his face

Transform

Rom. 12:2 but be ye *t* by the renewing of your mind
2 Cor. 11:14 Satan himself is *t* into an angel of light

Transgress See also Offend, Sin,

Trespass

Josh. 7:11 Israel hath sinned . . . also *t* my covenant
23:16 when ye have *t* the covenant of the LORD
Judg. 2:20 this people hath *t* my covenant which I
1 Sam. 2:24 sons . . . ye make the LORD's people to *t*
14:33 eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have *t*
15:24 for I have *t* the commandment of the LORD
2 Kgs. 18:12 they obeyed not . . . but *t* his covenant
2 Chr. 24:20 why *t* ye . . . commandments of the LORD
Ezra 10:10 ye have *t*, and have taken strange wives
Neh. 1:8 if ye *t*, I will scatter you abroad among
13:27 *t* against our God in marrying strange wives?
Ps. 17:3 I am purposed that my mouth shall not *t*
25:3 let them be ashamed which *t* without cause
Is. 24:5 have *t* the laws, changed the ordinance
43:27 sinned, and thy teachers have *t* against me
66:24 carcasses of the men that have *t* against me
Jer. 2:8 pastors also *t* against me . . . the prophets
2:20 thou saidst, I will not *t*; when upon every

Jer. 34:18 I will give the men that have *t* my covenant
 Lam. 3:42 we have *t* and have rebelled: thou hast
 Ezek. 2:3 they and their fathers have *t* against me
 Dan. 9:11 yea, all Israel have *t* thy law, even by
 Hos. 6:7 but they like men have *t* the covenant
 7:13 unto them! because they have *t* against me
 Amos 4:4 come to Bethel, and *t*; at Gilgal multiply
 Zeph. 3:11 doings, wherein thou hast *t* against me
 Mt. 15:2 why do thy disciples *t* the tradition
 Lk. 15:29 neither *t* I at any time thy commandment
 Rom. 2:27 by the letter and circumcision dost *t*
 1 Jn. 3:4 whosoever committeth sin *t* also the law
 2 Jn. 9 whosoever *t*, and abideth not in the doctrine

Transgression *See also* Iniquity, Offense, Sin, Trespass

Ex. 23:21 he will not pardon your *t*: for my name
 Lev. 16:16 make an atonement . . . because of their *t*
 Josh. 24:19 will not forgive your *t* nor your sins
 1 Sam. 24:11 is neither evil nor *t* in mine hand
 1 Chr. 10:13 so Saul died for . . . he committed
 Ezra 10:6 Ezra . . . mourned because of the *t* of them
 Job 7:21 why dost thou not pardon my *t*, and take
 14:17 my *t* is sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest
 31:33 if I covered my *t* as Adam, by hiding mine
 Ps. 50:10 cast them out in the multitude of their *t*
 32:1 blessed is he whose *t* is forgiven, whose sin
 39:8 deliver me from all my *t*: make me not the
 51:1 of thy tender mercies blot out my *t*
 65:3 as for our *t*, thou shalt purge them away
 89:32 then will I visit their *t* with the rod
 103:12 so far hath he removed our *t* from us
 107:17 fools, because of their *t* . . . afflicted
 Prov. 12:13 wicked is snared by the *t* of his lips
 17:9 he that covereth a *t* seeketh love
 19:11 and it is his glory to pass over a *t*
 28:2 for the *t* of a land many are the princes
 29:6 in the *t* of an evil man there is a snare
 Is. 24:20 and the *t* thereof shall be heavy upon it
 43:25 I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy *t*
 44:22 I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy *t*
 53:5 he was wounded for our *t*, he was bruised for
 53:8 for the *t* of my people was he stricken
 57:4 are ye not children of *t*, a seed of falsehood
 58:1 and show my people their *t*, and the house
 59:12 our *t* are multiplied before thee
 Jer. 5:6 their *t* are many, and their backslidings
 Lam. 1:5 afflicted her for the multitude of her *t*
 Ezek. 18:22 all his *t* . . . shall not be mentioned unto
 18:30 repent, and turn yourselves from all your *t*
 33:10 if our *t* and our sins be upon us, and we
 37:23 detestable things, nor with any of their *t*
 39:24 according to their *t* have I done unto them
 Dan. 9:24 finish the *t*, and to make an end of sins
 Amos 1:3 for three *t* of Damascus, and for four
 3:14 in the day . . . I shall visit the *t* of Israel
 4:4 at Gilgal multiply *t* . . . bring your sacrifices
 5:12 I know your manifold *t* and your mighty sins
 Mic. 1:5 the *t* of Jacob is all this . . . What is the *t*
 6:7 shall I give my firstborn for my *t*, the fruit
 7:18 and passeth by the *t* of the remnant of his
 Rom. 4:15 for where no law is, there is no *t*
 5:14 not sinned after the similitude of Adam's *t*
 Gal. 3:19 the law? It was added because of *t*, till
 1 Tim. 2:14 the woman being deceived was in the *t*
 Heb. 2:2 every *t* and disobedience received a just
 9:15 means of death, for the redemption of the *t*
 1 Jn. 3:4 also the law: for sin is the *t* of the law

Transgressor *See also* Evildoer, Sinner

Ps. 51:13 then will I teach *t* thy ways; and sinners
 59:5 Lord God, . . . be not merciful to any wicked *t*
 Prov. 2:22 and the *t* shall be rooted out of it
 21:18 ransom for the righteous . . . *t* for the upright
 1:18 the destruction of the *t* and of the sinners
 48:8 treacherously . . . wast called a *t* from the womb
 53:12 (Mk. 15:28; Lk. 22:37) numbered with the *t*
 Hos. 14:9 walk in them: but the *t* shall fall therein

Gal. 2:18 things which I destroyed, I make myself a *t*
 Jas. 2:11 thou kill, thou art become a *t* of the law

Translate

2 Sam. 3:10 *t* the kingdom from the house of Saul
 Col. 1:13 *t* us into the kingdom of his dear Son
 Heb. 11:5 Enoch was *t* that he should not see death

Transparent

Rev. 21:21 city was pure gold, as it were *t* glass

Trap *See also* Snare

Ps. 69:22 (Rom. 11:9) table become a snare . . . a *t*
 Jer. 5:26 they lay wait . . . they set a *t*, they catch men

Travail

Job 15:20 the wicked man *t* with pain all his days
 Eccl. 1:13 *t* hath God given to the sons of man
 2:26 to the sinner he giveth *t*, to gather and to
 4:4 I considered all *t*, and every right work
 5:14 but those riches perish by evil *t*
 Is. 53:11 he shall see of the *t* of his soul
 66:8 as soon as Zion *t*, she brought forth her
 Lam. 3:5 against me . . . compassed me with gall and *t*
 Jn. 16:21 a woman when she is in *t* hath sorrow
 Rom. 8:22 groaneth and *t* in pain together until now
 Gal. 4:19 my little children, of whom I *t* in birth
 1 Thes. 2:9 (2 Thes. 3:8) labor and *t* . . . night and day
 5:3 upon them, as *t* upon a woman with child
 Rev. 12:2 she being with child cried, *t* in birth

Travel

Judg. 5:6 days of Jael . . . the *t* walked through byways
 Is. 63:1 *t* in the greatness of his strength?
 Mt. 25:14 kingdom . . . is as a man *t* into a far country
 2 Cor. 8:19 chosen of the churches to *t* with us

Treachery

Is. 21:2 (24:16) the *t* dealer dealeth treacherously
 Jer. 3:8 yet her *t* sister Judah feared not
 9:2 be all adulterers, an assembly of *t* men
 Zeph. 3:4 her prophets are light and *t* persons

Treacherously

Is. 33:1 dealest *t*, and they dealt not *t* with thee!
 Jer. 3:20 as a wife *t* departeth from her husband, so
 5:11 for the house . . . have dealt very *t* against me
 12:1 are all they happy that deal very *t*?
 Lam. 1:2 all her friends have dealt *t* with her
 Hos. 5:7 they have dealt *t* against the LORD
 6:7 covenant: there have they dealt *t* against me
 Mal. 2:10 why do we deal *t* every man against his
 2:16 take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not *t*

Tread (Trove, Trodden) *See also*

Trample

Deut. 11:24 place . . . your feet shall *t* shall be yours
 25:4 (1 Cor. 9:9; 1 Tim. 5:18) ox when he *t* out the
 Josh. 14:9 feet have *t* shall be thine inheritance
 Judg. 5:21 O my soul, thou hast *t* down strength
 2 Kgs. 7:17 *t* upon him in the gate, and he died
 14:9 (2 Chr. 25:18) beast . . . and *t* down the thistle
 Job 9:8 heavens, and *t* upon the waves of the sea
 22:15 marked the old way which wicked men have *t*
 40:12 proud . . . bring him low . . . *t* down the wicked
 Ps. 7:5 yea, let him *t* down my life upon the earth
 44:5 through thy name will we *t* them under
 60:12 (108:13) he it is that shall *t* down our enemies
 91:13 thou shalt *t* upon the lion and adder
 119:118 hast *t* down all them that err from thy
 Is. 10:6 to *t* them down like the mire of the streets
 25:10 even as straw is *t* down for the dunghill
 63:3 I have *t* the vinepress alone . . . I will *t* them
 Lam. 1:15 Lord hath *t* under foot all my mighty men
 Hos. 10:11 as a heifer . . . loveth to *t* out the corn
 Amos 5:11 as your *t* is upon the poor, and ye take
 Mic. 1:3 and *t* upon the high places of the earth

Mal. 4:3 and ye shall *t* down the wicked; for they
Mt. 5:13 to be cast out, and to be *t* under foot
Lk. 8:5 some fell by the wayside; and it was *t* down
21:24 Jerusalem shall be *t* down of the Gentiles
Heb. 10:29 who hath *t* under foot the Son of God
Rev. 11:2 the holy city shall they *t* under foot
19:15 *t* the winepress of the fierceness and wrath

Treason

1 Kgs. 16:20 rest of the acts of Zimri, and his *t*
2 Kgs. 11:14 (2 Chr. 23:13) Athaliah . . . cried, *T, t*

Treasure

Ex. 19:5 then ye shall be a peculiar *t* unto me
Deut. 28:12 LORD shall open unto thee his good *t*
33:19 abundance of the seas. . . *t* hid in the sand
1 Kgs. 14:26 (2 Chr. 12:9) *t* of the house of the LORD
2 Kgs. 12:18 found in the *t* of the house of the LORD
20:13 (Is. 39:2) and all that was found in his *t*
24:13 carried out thence all the *t* of the house
Ezra 7:20 be needful. . . bestow it out of the king's *t*
Job 3:21 for death. . . dig for it more than for hid *t*
38:22 the *t* of the snow? Or. . . the *t* of the hail
Ps. 135:4 chosen Jacob. . . and Israel for his peculiar *t*
Prov. 2:4 if thou. . . searchest for her as for hid *t*
8:21 inherit substance; and I will fill her *t*
15:6 in the house of the righteous is much *t*
15:16 better is little. . . than great *t* and trouble
21:6 getting of *t* by a lying tongue is a vanity
21:20 *t* to be desired. . . in the dwelling of the wise
Eccl. 2:8 I gathered me. . . the peculiar *t* of kings
Is. 33:6 of salvation: the fear of the LORD is his *t*
45:3 and I will give thee the *t* of darkness
Jer. 41:8 slay us not: for we have *t* in the field
51:13 dwellst upon many waters, abundant in *t*
Ezek. 28:4 hast gotten gold and silver into thy *t*
Dan. 11:43 he shall have power over the *t* of gold
Mic. 6:10 are there yet the *t* of wickedness in the
Mt. 2:11 when they had opened their *t*, they presented
6:19 lay not up for yourselves *t* upon earth
6:21 (Lk. 12:34) where your *t* is, there will your
12:35 (Lk. 6:45) out of the good *t* of the heart
13:44 the kingdom. . . is like unto *t* hid in a field
13:52 bringeth forth out of his *t* things new and
19:21 (Mk. 10:21; Lk. 18:22) shalt have *t* in heaven
Lk. 12:21 so is he that layeth up *t* for himself
Rom. 2:5 *t* up unto thyself wrath against the day
2 Cor. 4:7 but we have this *t* in earthen vessels
Col. 2:3 in whom are hid all the *t* of wisdom
Heb. 11:26 greater riches than the *t* in Egypt
Jas. 5:3 have heaped *t* together for the last days

Treasury

Josh. 6:19 they shall come into the *t* of the LORD
Ps. 135:7 he bringeth the wind out of his *t*
Mt. 27:6 is not lawful for to put them into the *t*
Jn. 8:20 these words spake Jesus in the *t*

Tree See also Palm

Gen. 1:11 the fruit *t* yielding fruit after his kind
2:9 *t* of life. . . *t* of knowledge of good and evil
3:6 the woman saw that the *t* was good for food
Ex. 15:25 a *t*, which when he had cast into the waters
Deut. 20:19 not destroy the *t*. . . the *t*. . . is man's life
21:23 body shall not remain all night upon the *t*
Judg. 9:8 *t* went forth on a time to anoint a king
1 Kgs. 19:4 came and sat down under a juniper *t*
Job 14:7 there is hope of a *t*, if it be cut down
Ps. 1:3 he shall be like a *t* planted by the rivers
104:16 *t* of the LORD are full of sap; the cedars
Prov. 3:18 she is a *t* of life to them that lay hold
11:30 the fruit of the righteous is a *t* of life
15:4 a wholesome tongue is a *t* of life
Eccl. 11:3 where the *t* falleth, there it shall be
Is. 55:12 *t* of the field shall clap their hands
61:3 that they might be called *T* of righteousness
Jer. 17:8 he shall be as a *t* planted by the waters
Ezek. 15:2 what is the vine *t* more than any *t*
17:24 brought down the high *t*. . . exalted the low *t*

Ezek. 31:8 not any *t* in the garden of God was like unto
47:7 at the bank of the river were very many *t*
Dan. 4:10 I saw, and beheld a *t* in the midst of the
Mt. 3:10 (Lk. 3:9) axe is laid unto the root of the *t*
7:17 (Lk. 6:43) good *t* bringeth forth good fruit
12:33 (Lk. 6:44) for the *t* is known by his fruit
13:32 (Lk. 13:19) becometh a *t*, so that the birds
24:32 (Mk. 13:28; Lk. 21:29) parable of the fig *t*
Lk. 17:6 had faith. . . ye might say unto this sycamore *t*
Jn. 1:50 saw thee under the fig *t*, believest thou?
Acts 5:30 Jesus, whom ye slew and hanged on a *t*
Rom. 11:17 thou, being a wild olive *t*, wert grafted
Gal. 3:13 cursed is every one that hangeth on a *t*
1 Pet. 2:24 bare our sins in his own body on the *t*
Jude 12 *t* whose fruit withereth, without fruit
Rev. 2:7 will I give to eat of the *t* of life
7:3 hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the *t*
22:2 *t* of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits
22:14 that they may have right to the *t* of life

Tremble See also Fear, Quake

Deut. 2:25 shall hear report of thee, and shall *t*
Judg. 5:4 the earth *t*, and the heavens dropped
1 Sam. 4:13 for his heart *t* for the ark of God
2 Sam. 22:8 (Ps. 18:7) then the earth shook and *t*
Ezra 9:4 every one that *t* at the words of the God
Job 9:6 shaketh the earth. . . the pillars thereof *t*
26:11 the pillars of heaven *t*, and are astonished
Ps. 60:2 thou hast made the earth to *t*; thou hast
77:18 lightened the world: the earth *t* and shook
99:1 LORD reigneth; let the people *t*; he sitteth
104:32 he looketh on the earth, and it *t*
114:7 *t*, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord
Eccl. 12:3 when the keepers of the house shall *t*
Is. 14:16 is this the man that made the earth to *t*
32:11 *t*, ye women that are at ease: be troubled
64:2 that the nations may *t* at thy presence!
66:5 the word of the LORD, ye that *t* at his word
Jer. 5:22 will ye not *t* at my presence, which have
10:10 the LORD. . . at his wrath the earth shall *t*
Dan. 6:26 men *t* and fear before the God of Daniel
Hos. 11:10 then the children shall *t* from the west
Amos 8:8 shall not the land *t* for this, and every
Mk. 5:33 (Lk. 8:47) the woman fearing and *t*
16:8 from the sepulchre. . . they *t* and were amazed
Acts 7:32 then Moses *t*, and durst not behold
16:29 came *t*, and fell down before Paul and Silas
24:25 temperance, and judgment to come, Felix *t*
Jas. 2:19 the devils also believe, and *t*

Trembling See also Tremble, Fear

1 Sam. 14:15 there was *t* in the host, in the field
Job 4:14 fear came upon me, and *t*, which made all
Ps. 2:11 serve the LORD with fear. . . rejoice with *t*
Ezek. 26:16 they shall clothe themselves with *t*
1 Cor. 2:3 in weakness, and in fear, and in much *t*
Eph. 6:5 servants, be obedient. . . with fear and *t*
Phil. 2:12 work out your. . . salvation with fear and *t*

Trench

1 Sam. 17:20 David. . . came to the *t*, as the host was
26:5 Saul lay in the *t*, and the people pitched
1 Kgs. 18:32 he made a *t* about the altar, as great
Lk. 19:43 thine enemies shall cast a *t* about thee

Tresspass See also Offend, Offense, Sin, Transgress, Transgression

Ex. 22:9 for all manner of *t*, whether it be for ox
Lev. 5:6 shall bring his *t* offering unto the LORD
5:15 soul commit a *t*, and sin through ignorance
7:1 likewise this is the law of the *t* offering
26:40 confess. . . their *t* which they *t* against me
Num. 5:7 shall recompense his *t* with the principal
Deut. 32:1 *t* against me among the children of Israel
Josh. 7:1 Israel committed a *t* in the accursed thing
22:16 what *t* is this that ye have committed
1 Kgs. 8:31 if any man *t* against his neighbor
2 Chr. 28:13 our *t* is great, and there is fierce wrath
28:22 the time of his distress did he *t* yet more

Ezra 9:6 and our *t* is grown up into the heavens
 10:2 said unto Ezra, We have *t* against our God
 Ezek. 18:24 in his *t* that he hath *t*, and in his sin
 Dan. 9:7 of their *t* that they have *t* against thee
 Mt. 6:14 if ye forgive men their *t*, your heavenly
 18:15 if thy brother shall *t* against thee, go and
 18:35 forgive not every one his brother their *t*
 Lk. 17:3 if thy brother *t* against thee, rebuke him
 2 Cor. 5:19 not imputing their *t* unto them
 Eph. 2:1 quickened, who were dead in *t* and sins
 Col. 2:13 he quickened . . . having forgiven you all *t*

Trial *See also* Temptation

Job 9:23 he will laugh at the *t* of the innocent
 2 Cor. 8:2 how that in a great *t* of affliction
 Heb. 11:36 had *t* of cruel mockings and scourgings
 1 Pet. 1:7 the *t* of your faith, being much more
 4:12 think it not strange concerning the fiery *t*

Tribe

Num. 36:9 neither . . . remove from one *t* to another *t*
 Judg. 21:3 should be today one *t* lacking in Israel?
 Ps. 122:4 whither *t* go up, the *t* of the LORD
 Jas. 1:1 to the twelve *t* which are scattered abroad
 Rev. 7:4 of all the *t* of the children of Israel

Tribulation *See also* Affliction, Anguish, Calamity, Distress, Grief, Misery, Oppression, Persecution, Sorrow, Suffering, Trouble

Deut. 4:30 when thou art in *t*, and all these things
 Judg. 10:14 them deliver you in the time of your *t*
 1 Sam. 10:19 out of all your adversities and your *t*
 Mt. 13:21 when *t* or persecution ariseth because of
 24:21 for then shall be great *t*, such as was not
 24:29 (Mk. 13:24) after the *t* of those days shall
 Jn. 16:33 in the world ye shall have *t*; but be of
 Acts 14:22 through much *t* enter into the kingdom
 Rom. 5:3 glory in *t* also; knowing that *t* worketh
 8:35 separate us from the love of Christ? shall *t*
 12:12 patient in *t*; continuing instant in prayer
 2 Cor. 1:4 who comforteth us in all our *t*, that we
 7:4 I am exceeding joyful in all our *t*
 Eph. 3:13 desire that ye faint not at my *t* for you
 1 Thes. 3:4 we told you . . . that we should suffer *t*
 2 Thes. 1:4 faith in all your persecutions and *t*
 Rev. 1:9 John . . . your brother, and companion in *t*
 2:22 that commit adultery with her into great *t*
 7:14 these are they which came out of great *t*

Tributary

Deut. 20:11 is found therein shall be *t* unto thee
 Judg. 1:30 Canaanites dwelt among them . . . became *t*
 Lam. 1:1 she that was great . . . how is she become *t*!

Tribute *See also* Tax

Gen. 49:15 to bear, and became a servant unto *t*
 Num. 31:28 levy a *t* unto the LORD of the men of war
 Deut. 16:10 with a *t* of a freewill offering
 1 Kgs. 9:21 (2 Chr. 8:8) those did Solomon levy a *t*
 Ezra 7:24 not be lawful to impose toll, *t*, or custom
 Prov. 12:24 but the slothful shall be under *t*
 Mt. 17:24 and said, Doth not your master pay *t*?
 22:17 (Mk. 12:14; Lk. 20:22) is it lawful to give *t*
 Lk. 23:2 forbidding to give *t* to Caesar, saying
 Rom. 13:6 pay ye *t* also; for they are God's ministers

Tried *See* Try

Triumph *See also* Victory

Ex. 15:1 (15:21) the LORD, for he hath *t* gloriously
 2 Sam. 1:20 the daughters of the uncircumcised *t*
 Job 20:5 the *t* of the wicked is short, and the joy
 Ps. 25:2 ashamed, let not mine enemies *t* over me
 47:1 shout unto God 'with the voice of *t*
 60:8 (108:9) Philistia, *t* thou because of me
 92:4 I will *t* in the works of thy hands
 94:3 LORD . . . how long shall the wicked *t*

Ps. 106:47 unto thy holy name, and to *t* in thy praise
 2 Cor. 2:14 which always causeth us to *t* in Christ
 Col. 2:15 a show of them openly, *t* over them in it

Trode (Trodden) *See* Tread

Troop

Gen. 30:11 Leah said, A *t* cometh: and she called

Trouble *See also* Affliction, Anguish, Caaamity, Distress, Grief, Misery, Sorrow, Suffering, Tribulation, Vexation

Deut. 31:17 and many evils and *t* shall befall them
 Josh. 7:25 why hast thou *t* us? the LORD shall *t* thee
 1 Sam. 16:14 an evil spirit from the LORD *t* him
 1 Kks. 18:17 Ahab said . . . Art thou he that *t* Israel?
 2 Chr. 15:4 they in their *t* did turn unto the LORD
 Ezra 4:4 the people of the land . . . *t* them in building
 Neh. 9:27 in the time of their *t*, when they cried
 9:32 let not all the *t* seem little before thee
 Job 3:26 I rest, neither was I quiet; yet *t* came
 4:5 faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art *t*
 5:7 man is born unto *t*, as the sparks fly upward
 5:19 shall deliver thee in six *t*: yea, in seven
 14:1 born of a woman is of few days, and full of *t*
 23:16 maketh my heart soft, and the Almighty *t* me
 34:29 he giveth quietness, who then can make *t*?
 Ps. 3:1 LORD, how are they increased that *t* me!
 9:9 for the oppressed, a refuge in times of *t*
 9:13 LORD; consider my *t* which I suffer of them
 20:1 the LORD hear thee in the day of *t*
 22:11 be not far from me: for *t* is near
 25:22 redeem Israel, O God, out of all his *t*
 27:5 in the time of *t* he shall hide me in his
 32:7 hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from *t*
 34:6 heard him, and saved him out of all his *t*
 37:39 LORD: he is their strength in the time of *t*
 41:1 the LORD will deliver him in time of *t*
 46:1 God is our refuge . . . a very present help in *t*
 50:15 call upon me in the day of *t*: I will deliver
 54:7 for he hath delivered me out of all *t*
 59:16 my defense and refuge in the day of my *t*
 60:11 (108:12) give us help from *t*: for vain is
 66:14 and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in *t*
 73:5 they are not in *t* as other men; neither are
 77:2 in the day of my *t* I sought the LORD
 81:7 thou caldest in *t*, and I delivered thee
 86:7 in the day of my *t* I will call upon thee
 91:15 I will be with him in *t*: I will deliver him
 102:2 face from me in the day when I am in *t*
 116:3 and the pains of hell . . . I found *t* and sorrow
 138:7 though I walk in the midst of *t*, thou wilt
 142:2 my complaint . . . I showed before him my *t*
 Prov. 11:8 the righteous is delivered out of *t*
 12:13 snared . . . but the just shall come out of *t*
 15:16 better is little . . . than great treasure and *t*
 21:23 keepeth his mouth . . . keepeth his soul from *t*
 Is. 1:14 they are a *t* unto me; I am weary to bear
 8:22 look unto the earth . . . behold *t* and darkness
 17:14 at eveningtide *t*; and before the morning
 22:5 for it is a day of *t*, and of treading down
 26:16 LORD, in *t* have they visited thee
 32:11 be *t*, ye careless ones: strip you
 33:2 be thou . . . our salvation also in the time of *t*
 65:16 because the former *t* are forgotten
 Jer. 2:27 but in the time of their *t* they will say
 8:15 looked . . . for a time of health, and behold *t*!
 14:8 hope of Israel, the Saviour . . . in time of *t*
 30:7 it is even the time of Jacob's *t*
 Dan. 4:5 thoughts . . . and the visions of my head *t* me
 12:1 there shall be a time of *t*, such as never
 Nah. 1:7 LORD is good, a stronghold in the day of *t*
 Zeph. 1:15 that day is a day of wrath, a day of *t*
 Zech. 10:2 were *t*, because there was no shepherd
 Mt. 2:3 when Herod . . . heard these things, he was *t*
 24:6 (Mk. 13:7) wars and rumors of wars . . . be not *t*
 26:10 (Mk. 14:6) why *t* ye the woman? for she hath
 Mk. 5:35 (Lk. 8:49) why *t* thou the Master any further

Mk. 13:8 there shall be famines and *t*
 Lk. 10:41 Martha, thou art careful and *t* about many
 11:7 say, *T* me not: the door is now shut
 18:5 because this widow *t* me, I will avenge her
 24:38 why are ye *t*? and why do thoughts arise
 Jn. 5:4 angel went . . . into the pool, and *t* the water
 12:27 now is my soul *t*; and what shall I say?
 13:21 when Jesus had thus said, he was *t* in spirit
 14:1 let not your heart be *t*: ye believe in God
 14:27 let not your heart be *t*, neither . . . be afraid
 Acts 15:19 my sentence is, that we *t* not them
 1 Cor. 7:28 such shall have *t* in the flesh
 2 Cor. 1:4 able to comfort them which are in any *t*
 4:8 we are *t* on every side, yet not distressed
 Gal. 1:7 that *t* you, and would pervert the gospel
 5:10 but he that *t* you shall bear his judgment
 6:17 from henceforth let no man *t* me: for I bear
 2 Thes. 1:6 recompense tribulation to them that *t*
 Heb. 12:15 root of bitterness springing up *t* you
 1 Pet. 3:14 not afraid of their terror, neither be *t*

Troublous

Dan. 9:25 the street . . . and the wall, even in *t* times

Trucebreaker

2 Tim. 3:3 *t*, false accusers, incontinent, fierce

True See also Honest, Upright

Gen. 42:11 we are *t* men; thy servants are no spies
 1 Kgs. 10:6 (2 Chr. 9:5) it was a *t* report that I heard
 2 Chr. 15:3 Israel hath been without the *t* God Ps.
 119:160 thy word is *t* from the beginning
 Prov. 14:25 a *t* witness delivereth souls
 Jer. 10:10 LORD is the *t* God, he is the living God
 Zech. 7:9 execute *t* judgment, and show mercy
 Mt. 22:16 (Mk. 12:14) we know that thou art *t*
 Lk. 16:11 will commit to your trust the *t* riches?
 Jn. 1:9 that was the *t* Light, which lighteth every
 3:33 testimony hath set to his seal that God is *t*
 4:23 the *t* worshippers shall worship the Father
 5:31 bear witness of myself, my witness is not *t*
 6:32 my Father giveth you the *t* bread from heaven
 7:18 same is *t*, and no unrighteousness is in him
 7:28 but he that sent me is *t*, whom ye know not
 8:14 I bear record of myself, yet my record is *t*
 8:17 your law, that the testimony of two men is *t*
 8:26 he that sent me is *t*; and I speak to the world
 15:1 am the *t* vine . . . my Father is the husbandman
 17:3 that they might know thee the only *t* God
 19:35 saw it bare record, and his record is *t*
 21:24 testifyeth . . . we know that his testimony is *t*
 Rom. 3:4 yea, let God be *t*, but every man a liar
 2 Cor. 6:8 evil . . . and good report: as deceivers . . . yet *t*
 Phil. 4:8 whatsoever things are *t*, whatsoever things
 1 Thes. 1:9 from idols to serve the living and *t* God
 Tit. 1:13 this witness is *t*. Wherefore rebuke them
 Heb. 8:2 of the sanctuary, and of the *t* tabernacle
 9:24 holy places . . . which are the figures of the *t*
 10:22 draw near with a heart in full assurance
 1 Jn. 2:8 darkness is past . . . the *t* light now shineth
 5:20 this is the *t* God, and eternal life
 3 Jn. 12 and ye know that our record is *t*
 Rev. 3:7 saith he that is holy, he that is *t*
 3:14 saith the Amen, the faithful and *t* witness
 15:3 just and *t* are thy ways, thou King of saints
 16:7 Almighty, *t* and righteous are thy judgments
 19:11 that sat upon him was called Faithful and *T*
 21:5 write: for these words are *t* and faithful

Trump

1 Cor. 15:52 the twinkling of an eye, at the last *t*
 1 Thes. 4:16 the archangel, and with the *t* of God

Trumpet

Ex. 19:16 and the voice of the *t* exceeding loud
 Lev. 23:24 a sabbath, a memorial of blowing of *t*
 Num. 10:2 make thee two *t* of silver; of a whole
 Josh. 6:4 and the priests shall blow with the *t*

Judg. 7:16 and he put a *t* in every man's hand
 Neh. 4:20 ye hear the sound of the *t*, restore ye
 Ps. 98:6 with *t* and sound of cornet make a joyful
 Is. 27:13 that the great *t* shall be blown, and they
 Jer. 4:5 blow ye the *t* in the land: cry, gather
 Ezek. 33:5 he heard the sound of the *t*, and took
 Zech. 9:14 GOD shall blow the *t*, and shall go with
 Mt. 24:31 send his angels with a great sound of a *t*
 1 Cor. 14:8 if the *t* give an uncertain sound, who
 15:52 *t* shall sound, and the dead shall be raised
 Rev. 8:2 seven angels . . . to them were given seven *t*

Trust See also Assurance, Believe, Confidence, Faith, Hope

Deut. 32:37 are their gods, their rock in whom they *t*
 Ruth 2:12 under whose wings thou art come to *t*
 2 Sam. 22:3 (Ps. 18:2) God of my rock; in him will I *t*
 22:31 (Ps. 18:30) buckler to all them that *t* in him
 2 Kgs. 18:5 he *t* in the LORD God of Israel
 18:19 (Is. 36:4) what confidence . . . wherein thou *t*?
 Job 8:14 and whose *t* shall be a spider's web
 13:15 though he slay me, yet will I *t* in him
 15:15 behold, he putteth no *t* in his saints
 39:11 thou *t* him, because his strength is great?
 Ps. 2:12 blessed . . . all they that put their *t* in him
 4:5 of righteousness, and put your *t* in the LORD
 5:11 all those that put their *t* in thee rejoice
 7:1 (16:1; 31:1; 71:1) my God, in thee do I put my *t*
 9:10 that know thy name will put their *t* in thee
 11:1 in the LORD put I my *t*: how say ye to my
 13:5 have *t* in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice
 20:7 some *t* in chariots, and some in horses
 21:7 king *t* in the LORD, and through the mercy
 22:4 our fathers *t* in thee: they *t*, and thou didst
 25:2 my God, I *t* in thee: let me not be ashamed
 26:1 I have *t* also in the LORD . . . I shall not slide
 28:7 my heart *t* in him, and I am helped
 31:14 I *t* in thee, O LORD: I said, Thou art my God
 32:10 he that *t* in the LORD, mercy shall compass
 33:21 rejoice . . . because we have *t* in his holy name
 34:8 is good: blessed is the man that *t* in him
 34:22 and none . . . that *t* in him shall be desolate
 36:7 put their *t* under the shadow of thy wings
 37:3 *t* in the LORD, and do good; so shalt thou
 37:5 commit thy way unto the LORD; *t* also in him
 40:4 blessed . . . that man that maketh the LORD his *t*
 44:6 I will not *t* in my bow, neither shall my
 49:6 that *t* in their wealth, and boast themselves
 52:7 but *t* in the abundance of his riches
 52:8 I *t* in the mercy of God for ever and ever
 55:23 half their days; but I will *t* in thee
 56:4 in God I have put my *t*; I will not fear
 61:4 I will *t* in the covert of thy wings
 62:8 *t* in him at all times; ye people, pour out
 71:5 O Lord God: thou art my *t* from my youth
 78:22 believed not in God . . . *t* not in his salvation
 84:12 O LORD . . . blessed is the man that *t* in thee
 91:2 my refuge and my fortress . . . in him will I *t*
 91:4 and under his wings shalt thou *t*
 112:7 his heart is fixed, *t* in the LORD
 115:9 Israel, *t* thou in the LORD: he is their help
 118:8 it is better to *t* in the LORD than to put
 143:8 in thee do I *t*: cause me to know the way
 146:3 put not your *t* in princes, nor in the son
 Prov. 3:5 in the LORD with all thine heart
 11:28 he that *t* in his riches shall fall
 16:20 and whoso *t* in the LORD, happy is he
 22:19 that thy *t* may be in the LORD, I have
 28:25 putteth his *t* in the LORD shall be made fat
 29:25 whoso putteth his *t* in the LORD shall be safe
 30:5 a shield unto them that put their *t* in him
 31:11 heart of her husband doth safely *t* in her
 Is. 12:2 my salvation; I will *t*, and not be afraid
 26:3 mind is stayed on thee: because he *t* in thee
 31:1 stay on horses, and *t* in chariots, because
 42:17 greatly ashamed, that *t* in graven images
 47:10 thou hast *t* in thy wickedness: thou hast
 50:10 let him *t* in the name of the LORD, and stay
 57:13 he that putteth his *t* in me shall possess

Is. 59:4 nor any pleadeth for truth: they *t* in vanity
 Jer. 7:4 *t* ye not in lying words, saying, The temple
 13:25 thou hast forgotten me, and *t* in falsehood
 17:7 blessed is the man that *t* in the LORD
 48:7 because thou hast *t* in thy works and in thy
 49:4 *t* in her treasures, saying, Who shall come
 Ezek. 33:13 if he *t* to his own righteousness, and com-
 mit

Hos. 10:13 because thou didst *t* in thy way
 Amos 6:1 at ease, . . . and *t* in the mountain of Samaria
 Mic. 7:5 *t* ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence
 Nah. 1:7 LORD is good, . . . knoweth them that *t* in him
 Zeph. 3:12 and they shall *t* in the name of the LORD
 Mt. 12:21 (Rom. 15:12) in his name, . . . the Gentiles *t*
 27:43 he *t* in God; let him deliver him now, if he
 Mk. 10:24 hard, . . . for them that *t* in riches to enter
 Lk. 16:11 who will commit to your *t* the true riches?
 18:9 *t* in themselves that they were righteous

Jn. 5:45 accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye *t*
 2 Cor. 1:9 should not *t* in ourselves, but in God
 3:4 such *t* have we through Christ to God-ward
 Eph. 1:12 praise of his glory, who first *t* in Christ
 Phil. 3:4 whereof he might *t* in the flesh, I more
 1 Thes. 2:4 to be put in *t* with the gospel, even so
 1 Tim. 1:11 gospel, . . . which was committed to my *t*
 4:10 reproach, because we *t* in the living God
 6:17 *t* in uncertain riches, but in the living God
 Heb. 2:13 and again, I will put my *t* in him

Trusty

Job 12:10 he removeth away the speech of the *t*

Truth See also Faithfulness

Gen. 32:10 least of all the mercies, and of all the *t*
 Ex. 18:21 able men, such as fear God, men of *t*
 Deut. 32:4 a God of *t* and without iniquity
 Josh. 24:14 and serve him in sincerity and in *t*
 1 Kgs. 2:4 to walk before me in *t* with all their
 17:24 the word of the LORD in thy mouth is *t*
 2 Kgs. 20:19 (Is. 39:8) peace and *t* be in my days?
 2 Chr. 31:20 that which was good and right and *t*
 Ps. 15:2 worketh righteousness, and speaketh the *t*
 25:5 lead me in thy *t*, and teach me: for thou
 33:4 is right; and all his works are done in *t*
 40:11 thy lovingkindness and thy *t*, . . . preserve me
 43:3 send out thy light and thy *t*: let them lead
 51:6 behold, thou desirest *t* in the inward parts
 57:10 (108:4) heavens, and thy *t* unto the clouds
 85:10 mercy and *t* are met together: righteousness
 86:11 teach me thy way, . . . I will walk in thy *t*
 91:4 his *t* shall be thy shield and buckler
 98:3 he hath remembered his mercy and his *t*
 100:5 and his *t* endureth to all generations
 117:2 and the *t* of the LORD endureth for ever
 119:30 I have chosen the way of *t*: thy judgments
 119:142 righteousness, and thy law is the *t*
 119:151 O LORD; and all thy commandments are *t*
 145:18 is high unto, . . . all that call upon him in *t*
 Prov. 8:7 my mouth shall speak *t*; and wickedness is
 12:17 that speaketh *t* sheweth forth righteousness
 12:19 the lip of *t* shall be established for ever
 23:23 buy the *t*, and sell it not; also wisdom
 Eccl. 12:10 written was upright, even words of *t*
 Is. 25:1 thy counsels of old are faithfulness and *t*
 26:2 nation which keepeth the *t* may enter in
 42:3 he shall bring forth judgment unto *t*
 48:1 make mention of the God of Israel, but not in *t*
 59:14 for *t* is fallen in the street, and equity
 Jer. 4:2 thou shalt swear, The LORD liveth, in *t*
 5:1 that executeth judgment, that seeketh the *t*
 9:3 they are not valiant for the *t* upon the earth
 33:6 reveal unto them the abundance of peace and *t*
 Dan. 4:37 the King of heaven, all whose works are *t*
 8:12 and it cast down the *t* to the ground
 Hos. 4:1 because there is no *t*, nor mercy
 Zech. 8:3 Jerusalem shall be called A city of *t*
 8:16 (Eph. 4:25) speak ye every man the *t* to his
 8:19 therefore love the *t* and peace
 Mal. 2:6 law of *t* was in his mouth, and iniquity

Mk. 12:32 well, Master, thou hast said the *t*
 Jn. 1:14 and dwelt among us, . . . full of grace and *t*
 1:17 Moses, but grace and *t* came by Jesus Christ
 3:21 but he that doeth *t* cometh to the light
 4:24 must worship him in spirit and in *t*
 5:33 unto John, and he bare witness unto the *t*
 8:32 know the *t*, and the *t* shall make you free
 8:46 if I say the *t*, why do ye not believe me?
 14:6 I am the way, the *t*, and the life: no man
 14:17 Spirit of *t*; whom the world cannot receive
 16:16 even the Spirit of *t*, . . . shall testify of me
 16:13 Spirit of *t*, . . . he will guide you into all *t*
 17:17 sanctify them through thy *t*: thy word is *t*
 18:38 Pilate saith unto him, What is *t*?
 Acts 26:25 but speak, . . . the words of *t* and soberness
 Rom. 1:25 who changed the *t* of God into a lie
 2:2 that the judgment of God is according to *t*
 2:8 that are contentious, and do not obey the *t*
 3:7 if the *t* of God, . . . more abounded through my lie
 15:8 minister of the circumcision for the *t* of God
 1 Cor. 5:8 the unleavened bread of sincerity and *t*
 13:6 not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the *t*
 2 Cor. 4:2 by manifestation of the *t*, commanding
 6:7 by the word of *t*, by the power of God
 7:14 even so our boasting, . . . is found a *t*
 11:10 as the *t* of Christ is in me, no man shall
 12:6 I shall not be a fool; for I will say the *t*
 13:8 can do nothing against the *t*, but for the *t*
 Gal. 2:5 of the gospel might continue with you
 3:1 bewitched you, that ye should not obey the *t*
 4:16 become your enemy, because I tell you the *t*?
 5:7 did hinder you that ye should not obey the *t*?
 Eph. 1:13 trusted, after that ye heard of the word of *t*
 4:15 speaking the *t* in love, may grow up into
 5:9 is in all goodness and righteousness and *t*
 6:14 having your loins girt about with *t*
 2 Thes. 2:12 might be damned who believed not the *t*
 1 Tim. 2:4 and to come unto the knowledge of the *t*
 3:15 the church, . . . the pillar and ground of the *t*
 6:5 men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the *t*
 2 Tim. 2:15 workman, . . . rightly dividing the word of *t*
 2:25 repentance to the acknowledging of the *t*
 3:7 never able to come to the knowledge of the *t*
 3:8 withstood Moses, so do these, . . . resist the *t*
 4:4 they shall turn away their ears from the *t*
 Heb. 10:26 we have received the knowledge of the *t*
 Jas. 1:18 his own will begat he us with the word of *t*
 5:19 if any of you do err from the *t*, and one
 1 Pet. 1:22 purified your souls in obeying the *t*
 2 Pet. 2:2 of whom the way of *t* shall be evil spoken
 1 Jn. 1:6 walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the *t*
 1:8 we deceive ourselves, and the *t* is not in us
 2:4 is a liar, and the *t* is not in him
 2:21 because ye know not the *t*, . . . no lie is of the *t*
 2:27 anointing teacheth you of all things, and is *t*
 3:18 let us not love in word, . . . but in deed and in *t*
 3:19 hereby we know that we are of the *t*, and shall
 4:6 know we the spirit of *t*, and the spirit of error
 5:6 that beareth witness, because the Spirit is *t*
 2 Jn. 4 that I found of thy children walking in *t*
 3 Jn. 4 joy than to hear that my children walk in *t*
 8 that we might be fellow helpers to the *t*

Try (Tried) See also Examine, Prove, Tempt

2 Chr. 32:31 God left him, to *t* him, that he might
 Job 23:10 he hath *t* me, I shall come forth as gold
 34:36 desire is that Job may be *t* unto the end
 Ps. 7:9 the righteous God *t* the hearts and reins
 11:5 the LORD *t* the righteous
 17:3 thou hast *t* me, and shalt find nothing
 66:10 proved us; thou hast *t* us, as silver is *t*
 139:23 know my heart; *t* me, . . . know my thoughts
 Jer. 9:7 behold, I will melt them, and *t* them
 Dan. 11:35 shall fall, to *t* them, and to purge
 Zech. 13:9 will *t* them as gold is *t*: they shall call
 1 Cor. 3:13 and the fire shall *t* every man's work
 1 Thes. 2:4 pleasing men, but God, which *t* our hearts
 Jas. 1:3 that the *t* of your faith worketh patience

Jas. 1:12 when he *t*, *n* shall receive the crown
 1 Pet. 4:12 the fiery trial which is to *t* you
 1 Jn. 4:1 but *t* the spirits whether they are of God
 Rev. 2:10 some of you into prison, that ye may be *t*
 3:18 counsel thee to buy of me gold *t* in the fire

Tubal-cain Gen. 4:22

Tumble

Judg. 7:13 a cake of barley bread *t* into the host

Tumult

1 Sam. 4:14 said, What meaneth the noise of this *t*?
 2 Kgs. 19:28 (Is. 37:29) thy *t* is come. . . into mine ears
 Ps. 83:2 lo, thine enemies make a *t*; and they that hate
 Hos. 10:14 therefore shall a *t* arise among thy people
 Mt. 27:24 but that rather a *t* was made, he took water
 2 Cor. 12:20 lest there be debates. . . swellings, *t*

Turn See also Change, Incline, Repent, Return

Deut. 4:30 if thou *t* to the LORD thy God, and shalt
 Josh. 7:8 Israel *t* their backs before their enemies!
 Ruth 1:11 *t* again, my daughters: why will ye go
 1 Kgs. 8:35 (2 Chr. 6:26) confess thy name. . . *t* from. . .
 sin

2 Kgs. 17:13 *t* ye from your evil ways, and keep my
 2 Chr. 7:14 *t* from their wicked ways; then will I
 Neh. 1:9 ye *t* unto me, and keep my commandments
 Job 5:1 and to which of the saints wilt thou *t*?
 Ps. 22:27 ends of the world shall. . . *t* unto the LORD
 60:1 hast been displeased: O *t* thyself to us again
 66:20 hath not *t* away my prayer, nor his mercy
 80:3 (80:7, 19) *t* us again. . . cause thy face to shine
 85:4 *t* us. . . cause thine anger toward us to cease
 90:3 thou *t* man to destruction; and sayest, Return
 114:8 which *t* the rock into a standing water
 126:1 when the LORD *t* again the captivity of Zion
 Prov. 1:23 *t* you at my reproof: behold, I will pour
 4:27 *t* not to the right hand nor to the left
 15:1 a soft answer *t* away wrath: but grievous
 Eccl. 3:20 of the dust, and all *t* to dust again
 Is. 53:6 we have *t* every one to his own way
 Jer. 18:8 if that nation. . . *t* from their evil, I will
 25:5 *t* ye again now every one from his evil way
 26:3 will hearken, and *t* every man from his evil
 31:13 I will *t* their mourning into joy, and will
 31:18 *t* thou me, and I shall be *t*; for thou art
 Lam. 3:40 and try our ways, and *t* again to the LORD
 5:21 *t* thou us unto thee, O LORD. . . we shall be *t*
 Ezek. 3:20 righteous man. . . *t* from his righteousness
 14:6 repent, and *t* yourselves from your idols
 18:30 *t* yourselves from all your transgressions
 Dan. 12:3 *t* many to righteousness, as the stars
 Hos. 7:8 among the people; Ephraim is a cake not
 12:6 *t* thou to thy God: keep mercy and judgment
 14:4 love them freely: for mine anger is *t* away
 Joel 2:12 *t* ye even to me with all your heart
 Jon. 3:8 let them *t* every one from his evil way
 Zech. 1:3 *t* ye unto me. . . and I will *t* unto you
 9:12 *t* you to the stronghold, ye prisoners of hope
 Mal. 4:6 (Lk. 1:17) shall *t* the heart of the fathers to
 Mt. 5:39 on thy right cheek, *t* to him the other also
 Lk. 1:16 children of Israel shall he *t* to the Lord
 2:45 they *t* back again to Jerusalem, seeking him
 Acts 13:46 everlasting life, lo, we *t* to the Gentiles
 14:15 *t* from these vanities unto the living God
 26:18 to *t* them from darkness to light, and from
 1 Tim. 5:15 some are already *t* aside after Satan

Turtle See also Turtledove

Son 2:12 the voice of the *t* is heard in our land

Turtledove See also Dove, Turtle

Gen. 5:9 take. . . a ram of three years old, and a *t*
 Lev. 1:14 then he shall bring his offering of *t*
 Lk. 2:24 offer. . . a pair of *t*, or two young pigeons

Tutor

Gal. 4:2 is under *t* and governors until the time

Twain See also Two

Is. 6:2 with *t* he covered his face, and with *t* he
 Mt. 19:5 (Mk. 10:8) and they *t* shall be one flesh?
 27:21 whether of the *t* will ye that I release
 27:51 (Mk. 15:38) veil of the temple was rent in *t*
 Eph. 2:15 to make in himself of *t* one new man

Twelve

Judg. 19:29 concubine, and divided her. . . into *t*
 Mt. 26:20 (Mk. 14:17; Lk. 22:14) sat down with the *t*
 Mk. 3:14 (Lk. 6:13) ordained *t*, that they should be
 6:7 he called unto him the *t*, and began to send
 Jn. 6:70 have I not chosen you *t*, and one of you
 Rev. 21:12 had *t* gates, and at the gates *t* angels

Twice

Job 42:10 LORD gave Job *t* as much as he had before
 Mk. 14:30 before the cock crow *t*, thou shalt deny
 Jude 12 trees. . . without fruit, *t* dead, plucked up

Twilight

Job 24:15 eye. . . of the adulterer waiteth for the *t*
 Prov. 7:9 in the *t*, in the evening, in the. . . night

Twin

Gen. 25:24 be delivered. . . there were *t* in her womb
 38:27 travail, that, behold, *t* were in her womb

Twinkling

1 Cor. 15:52 in the *t* of an eye, at the last trump

Two See also Twain

Gen. 7:9 (7:15) went in *t* and *t* unto Noah into the ark
 Eccl. 4:9 *t* are better than one; because they have
 Amos 3:3 can *t* walk together, except they be agreed?
 Mt. 6:24 (Lk. 16:13) no man can serve *t* masters
 18:19 that if *t* of you shall agree on earth as
 18:20 where *t* or three are gathered together in
 Mk. 6:7 and began to send them forth by *t* and *t*
 12:42 (Lk. 21:2) poor widow. . . she threw in *t* mites
 16:12 he appeared in another form unto *t* of them
 Lk. 3:11 he that hath *t* coats, let him impart to
 1 Cor. 6:16 (Eph. 5:31) for *t*. . . shall be one flesh

Two-edged

Heb. 4:12 word of God. . . sharper than any *t-e* sword

Tychicus

Eph. 6:21 (Col. 4:7); 2 Tim. 4:12; Tit. 3:12

Tyrannus Acts 19:9

Tyre (Tyros)

Ps. 45:12 daughter of *T* shall be there with a gift
 Is. 23:1 burden of *T*. Howl, ye ships of Tarshish
 Ezek. 26:3 behold, I am against thee, O *T*
 27:2 son of man, take up a lamentation for *T*
 28:2 son of man, say unto the prince of *T*
 Amos 1:9 for three transgressions of *T*, and for four
 Mt. 11:21 (Lk. 10:13) had been done in *T* and Sidon
 Acts 12:20 Herod. . . displeased with them of *T*
 21:3 sailed into Syria, and landed at *T*

U

Ulai Dan. 8:2

Unawares

Num. 35:11 thither, which killeth any person at *u*
 Lk. 21:34 lest. . . that day come upon you *u*
 Heb. 13:2 thereby some have entertained angels *u*
 Jude 4 there are certain men crept in *u*, who were

Unbelief *See also Doubt*

Mt. 13:58 mighty works there because of their *u*
 Mk. 6:6 and he marvelled because of their *u*
 9:24 Lord, I believe; help thou mine *u*
 16:14 upbraided them with their *u* and hardness
 Rom. 3:3 *u* make the faith of God without effect?
 4:20 he staggered not at the promise. . . through *u*
 11:20 because of *u* they were broken off
 11:30 have now obtained mercy through their *u*
 11:32 God hath concluded them all in *u*, that he
 1 Tim. 1:13 mercy, because I did it ignorantly in *u*
 Heb. 3:12 there be in any of you an evil heart of *u*
 4:6 and they. . . entered not in because of *u*

Unbeliever

Lk. 12:46 will appoint him his portion with the *u*
 1 Cor. 6:6 law with brother, and that before the *u*
 14:23 there come in those that are unlearned, or *u*
 2 Cor. 6:14 not unequally yoked together with *u*

Unbelieving

1 Cor. 7:14 the *u* husband is sanctified by the wife
 Tit. 1:15 that are defiled and *u* is nothing pure
 Rev. 21:8 the fearful, and *u*, and the abominable

Unblamable

Col. 1:22 present you holy and *u* and unreprouvable
 1 Thes. 3:13 may stablish your hearts *u* in holiness

Unblamably

1 Thes. 2:10 and justly and *u* we behaved ourselves

Uncertain

1 Cor. 14:8 if the trumpet give an *u* sound, who
 1 Tim. 6:17 not high-minded, nor trust in *u* riches

Uncertainly

1 Cor. 9:26 I therefore so run, not as *u*; so fight

Unchangeable

Heb. 7:24 he continueth ever, hath an *u* priesthood

Uncircumcised

Ex. 12:48 the passover. . . no *u* person shall eat thereof
 Lev. 19:23 ye shall count the fruit thereof as *u*
 Is. 52:1 there shall no more come into thee the *u*
 Acts 7:51 ye stiffnecked and *u* in heart and ears
 11:3 wentest in to men *u*, and didst eat with them
 Rom. 4:11 of the faith which he had yet being *u*
 1 Cor. 7:18 any. . . circumcised? let him not become *u*

Uncircumcision

Rom. 2:25 breaker of the law, thy circumcision is. . . *u*
 2:26 if the *u* keep the righteousness of the law
 3:30 circumcision by faith, and *u* through faith
 1 Cor. 7:19 circumcision is nothing, and *u* is nothing
 Gal. 2:7 the gospel of the *u* were committed unto me
 5:6 (6:15) circumcision availeth any thing, nor *u*
 Eph. 2:11 Gentiles in the flesh, who are called *U*
 Col. 2:13 in your sins and the *u* of your flesh
 3:11 neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor *u*

Unclean

Lev. 5:2 touch any *u* thing. . . he also shall be *u*
 10:10 holy and unholy, and between *u* and clean
 11:8 (Deut. 14:7) shall. . . not eat. . . they are *u*
 12:2 a man child, then she shall be *u* seven days
 13:3 priest shall look on him, and pronounce him *u*
 15:2 when any man hath a running issue. . . he is *u*
 Num. 19:11 toucheth the dead. . . shall be *u* seven days
 Judg. 13:4 nor strong drink, and eat not any *u* thing
 Job 14:4 who can bring a clean thing out of an *u*?
 36:14 die in youth. . . their life is among the *u*
 Eccl. 9:2 one event. . . to the clean, and to the *u*
 Is. 6:5 I am undone; because I am a man of *u* lips
 35:8 way of holiness; the *u* shall not pass over
 52:1 come into thee the uncircumcised and the *u*

Is. 52:11 (2 Cor. 6:17) from thence, touch no *u* thing
 64:6 but we are all as an *u* thing, and all our
 Ezek. 44:23 to discern between the *u* and the clean
 Hag. 2:14 and that which they offer there is *u*
 Zech. 13:2 and the *u* spirit to pass out of the land
 Mt. 10:1 (Mk. 6:7) gave them power against *u* spirits
 12:43 (Lk. 11:24) the *u* spirit is gone out of a man
 Mk. 1:23 (Lk. 4:33) synagogue a man with an *u* spirit
 3:11 *u* spirits, when they saw him, fell down
 5:2 met him out of the tombs a man with an *u* spirit
 7:25 woman, whose young daughter had an *u* spirit
 Lk. 6:18 vexed with *u* spirits; and they were healed
 9:42 rebuked the *u* spirit, and healed the child
 Acts 5:16 and them which were vexed with *u* spirits
 8:7 *u* spirits, crying with loud voice, came out
 10:14 eaten any thing that is common or *u*
 10:28 that I should not call any man common or *u*
 11:8 for nothing common or *u* hath at any time
 Rom. 14:14 nothing *u* of itself: but to him that
 1 Cor. 7:14 else were your children *u*; but now are
 Eph. 5:5 know, that no whoremonger, nor *u* person
 Rev. 16:13 I saw three *u* spirits like frogs come out

Uncleanness

Lev. 5:3 if he touch the *u* of man, whatsoever *u* it be
 15:31 from their *u*; that they die not in their *u*
 Ezra 9:11 from one end to another with their *u*
 Ezek. 36:29 I will also save you from all your *u*
 Zech. 13:1 a fountain opened. . . for sin and for *u*
 Rom. 1:24 wherefore God also gave them up to *u*
 6:19 ye have yielded your members servants to *u*
 2 Cor. 12:21 not repented of the *u* and fornication
 Gal. 5:19 adultery, fornication, *u*, lasciviousness
 Eph. 4:19 unto lasciviousness, to work all *u* with
 5:3 *u*, or covetousness, let it not be once named
 Col. 3:5 fornication, *u*, inordinate affection, evil
 1 Thes. 2:3 exhortation was not of deceit, nor of *u*
 4:7 hath not called us unto *u*, but unto holiness
 2 Pet. 2:10 walk after the flesh in the lust of *u*

Unclothed

2 Cor. 5:4 not for that we would be *u*, but clothed

Uncomely

1 Cor. 7:36 behaveth himself *u* toward his virgin
 12:23 our *u* parts have more abundant comeliness

Uncondemned

Acts 16:37 have beaten us openly *u*, being Romans
 22:25 to scourge a man that is a Roman, and *u*?

Uncorruptible *See also Incorruptible*

Rom. 1:23 changed the glory of the *u* God into an

Uncorruptness

Tit. 2:7 in doctrine showing *u*, gravity, sincerity

Uncover

Gen. 9:21 was drunken; and he was *u* within his tent
 Lev. 18:6 is near of kin to him, to *u* their nakedness
 Ruth 3:4 thou shalt go in, and *u* his feet, and lay
 2 Sam. 6:20 glorious was the king. . . who *u* himself
 1 Cor. 11:5 with her head *u* dishonoreth her head
 11:13 is it comely that a woman pray unto God *u*?

Unction

1 Jn. 2:20 ye have an *u* from the Holy One, and ye

Unfiled

Ps. 119:1 blessed are the *u* in the way, who walk
 Song 6:9 my dove, my *u* is but one; she is the only
 Heb. 7:26 a high priest. . . who is holy, harmless, *u*
 13:4 marriage is honorable in all, and the bed *u*
 Jas. 1:27 pure religion and *u* before God and the
 1 Pet. 1:4 to an inheritance incorruptible, and *u*

Understand (Understood) *See also* Comprehend, Know, Perceive

Gen. 11:7 that they may not *u* one another's speech
2 Kgs. 18:26 (Is. 36:11) Syrian language; for we *u* it
Neh. 8:7 Levites, caused the people to *u* the law
Job 6:24 and cause me to *u* wherein I have erred
23:5 answer me, and *u* what he would say unto me
26:14 but the thunder of his power who can *u*?
28:23 God *u* the way thereof, and he knoweth
42:3 I uttered that I *u* not; things too wonderful
Ps. 14:2 (53:2) to see if there were any that did *u*
19:12 who can *u* his errors? Cleanse thou me from
73:17 the sanctuary of God; then *u* I their end
82:5 they know not, neither will they *u*
92:6 man knoweth not; neither doth a fool *u* this
106:7 our fathers *u* not thy wonders in Egypt
107:43 shall *u* the loving-kindness of the LORD
119:27 make me to *u* the way of thy precepts
139:2 thou *u* my thought afar off
Prov. 8:5 *u* ye simple, *u* wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye
14:6 but knowledge is easy unto him that *u*
14:8 the wisdom of the prudent is to *u* his way
20:24 how can a man then *u* his own way?
28:5 evil men *u* not, . . . they that seek the LORD *u* all
Is. 28:9 whom shall he make to *u* doctrine? them that
32:4 the heart also of the rash shall *u* knowledge
40:21 have ye not *u* from the foundations of the
43:10 may know and believe me, and *u* that I am he
56:11 they are shepherds that cannot *u*; they all
Jer. 9:12 who is the wise man, that may *u* this?
9:24 glory in this, that he *u* and knoweth me
Dan. 8:17 but he said unto me, *U*. O son of man
12:10 none of the wicked shall *u* . . . the wise shall *u*
Hos. 4:14 the people that doth not *u* shall fall
14:9 who is wise, and he shall *u* these things?
Mic. 4:12 they knew not, . . . neither *u* they his counsel
Mt. 13:19 when any one heareth the word, . . . *u* it not
13:51 saith unto them, Have ye *u* all these things?
24:15 (Mk. 13:14) whoso readeth, let him *u*
Mk. 9:32 (Lk. 9:45) *u* not that saying, and were afraid
Lk. 24:45 opened . . . that they might *u* the Scriptures
Acts 8:30 and Philip . . . said, *U* thou what thou readest?
Rom. 1:20 being *u* by the things that are made
3:11 is none that *u*, there is none that seeketh
15:21 and they that have not heard shall *u*
1 Cor. 13:2 gift of prophecy, and *u* all mysteries
13:11 a child, I spake as a child, I *u* as a child
14:9 ye utter by the tongue words easy to be *u*
Eph. 3:4 *u* my knowledge in the mystery of Christ
5:17 unwise, but *u* what the will of the Lord is
1 Tim. 1:7 *u* neither what they say, nor whereof
Heb. 11:3 through faith we *u* that the worlds were
2 Pet. 2:12 speak evil of the things . . . they *u* not
3:16 in which are some things hard to *u*

Understanding *See also* Understand, Knowledge, Prudence, Wisdom

Deut. 32:28 counsel, neither is there any *u* in them
1 Kgs. 3:9 thy servant an *u* heart to judge thy people
4:29 God gave Solomon wisdom and *u* exceeding
2 Chr. 26:5 who had *u* in the visions of God
Job 12:12 the ancient is wisdom . . . in length of days *u*
17:4 thou hast hid their heart from *u*: therefore
28:12 (28:20) and where is the place of *u*?
32:8 inspiration of the Almighty giveth them *u*
38:36 or who hath given *u* to the heart?
Ps. 32:9 horse, or as the mule, which have no *u*
49:3 the meditation of my heart shall be of *u*
111:10 good *u* have all . . . do his commandments
119:34 give me *u*, and I shall keep thy law
119:99 I have more *u* than all my teachers
119:104 through thy precepts I get *u*: therefore
119:125 give me *u*, that I may know thy testimonies
119:130 giveth light, . . . giveth *u* unto the simple
119:144 everlasting: give me *u*, and I shall live
147:5 great is our Lord . . . his *u* is infinite
Prov. 2:2 unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to *u*
2:11 discretion, . . . preserve thee, *u* shall keep thee

Prov. 3:5 trust in the LORD. . . lean not unto thine own *u*
3:13 happy is the man that . . . getteth *u*
4:5 get wisdom, get *u*: forget it not
7:4 thou art my sister; and call *u* thy kinswoman
8:1 doth not wisdom cry? and *u* put forth her voice
9:6 forsake . . . and live; and go in the way of *u*
9:10 wisdom: and the knowledge of the Holy is *u*
10:23 to do mischief: but a man of *u* hath wisdom
13:15 good *u* giveth favor: but the way of
14:29 he that is slow to wrath is of great *u*
15:14 heart of him that hath *u* seeketh knowledge
15:32 but he that heareth reproof getteth *u*
16:16 to get *u* rather to be chosen than silver!
16:22 *u* is a wellspring of life unto him that
18:2 a fool hath no delight in *u*, but that his
19:8 he that keepeth *u* shall find good
28:16 prince that wanteth *u* is . . . a great oppressor
Is. 27:11 for it is a people of no *u*: therefore he
29:14 (1 Cor. 1:19) *u* of. . . prudent men shall be hid
29:16 say of him that framed it, He had no *u*?
40:14 knowledge, and showed to him the way of *u*?
40:28 is weary? there is no searching of his *u*
Jer. 5:21 hear now . . . O foolish people, and without *u*
Dan. 1:17 Daniel had *u* in all visions and dreams
11:35 some of them of *u* shall fall, to try them
Mk. 12:33 with all the *u*, and with all the soul
Lk. 2:47 that heard him were astonished at his *u*
24:45 then opened he their *u*, that they might
Rom. 1:31 without *u*, covenantbreakers, without
1 Cor. 14:15 pray with the *u* . . . will sing with the *u*
14:19 I had rather speak five words with my *u*
Eph. 1:18 eyes of your *u* being enlightened; that ye
4:18 having the *u* darkened, being alienated from
Phil. 4:7 peace of God, which passeth all *u*, shall
Col. 1:9 of his will in all wisdom and spiritual *u*
2:2 unto all riches of the full assurance of *u*
2 Tim. 2:7 and the Lord give thee *u* in all things
1 Jn. 5:20 Son of God is come . . . hath given us an *u*

Undertake

Is. 38:14 O LORD, I am oppressed; *u* for me

Undo

Is. 58:6 to *u* the heavy burdens . . . to let the oppressed
Zeph. 3:19 that time I will *u* all that afflict thee

Undone

Josh. 11:15 so did Joshua; he left nothing *u* of all
Is. 6:5 then said I, Woe is me! for I am *u*; because
Mt. 23:23 (Lk. 11:42) and not to leave the other *u*

Unequal

Ezek. 18:25 (18:29) my way equal? . . . your ways *u*?

Unfaithful

Prov. 25:19 confidence in an *u* man in time of trouble

Unfeigned

1 Tim. 1:5 of a good conscience, and of faith *u*
2 Tim. 1:5 I call to remembrance the *u* faith that
1 Pet. 1:22 the Spirit unto *u* love of the brethren

Unfruitful

Mt. 13:22 (Mk. 4:19) choke the word . . . becometh *u*
1 Cor. 14:14 prayeth, but my understanding is *u*
Eph. 5:11 fellowship with the *u* works of darkness
Tit. 3:14 for necessary uses, that they be not *u*
2 Pet. 1:8 neither be barren nor *u* in the knowledge

Ungodliness

Rom. 1:18 is revealed from heaven against all *u*
11:26 Deliverer, and shall turn away *u* from Jacob
2 Tim. 2:16 for they will increase unto more *u*
Tit. 2:12 denying *u* and worldly lusts, we should

Ungodly *See also* Wicked

2 Sam. 22:5 (Ps. 18:4) floods of *u* men made me afraid
Job 16:11 God hath delivered me to the *u*

Job 34:18 thou art wicked? and to princes, Ye are *u*?
 Ps. 1:1 that walketh not in the counsel of the *u*
 1:4 the *u* are not so: but are like the chaff which
 3:7 thou hast broken the teeth of the *u*
 43:1 and plead my cause against an *u* nation
 Rom. 4:5 believeth on him that justifieth the *u* .
 5:6 in due time Christ died for the *u*
 1 Tim. 1:9 for the *u* and for sinners, for unholy
 1 Pet. 4:18 where shall the *u* and the sinner appear?
 2 Pet. 2:6 ensample unto those that after should live *u*
 3:7 the day of judgment and perdition of *u* men
 Jude 4 *u* men, turning the grace of our God into
 15 *u* . of all their *u* deeds. . they have *u* committed

Unholy

Lev. 10:10 may put difference between holy and *u*
 1 Tim. 1:9 for the ungodly and for sinners, for *u*
 2 Tim. 3:2 disobedient to parents, unthankful, *u*
 Heb. 10:29 hath counted the blood. . an *u* thing

Unite

Ps. 86:11 thy truth: *u* my heart to fear thy name

Unity

Ps. 133:1 for brethren to dwell together in *u*!
 Eph. 4:3 endeavoring to keep the *u* of the Spirit
 4:13 till we all come in the *u* of the faith

Unjust

Prov. 11:7 and the hope of *u* men perisheth
 28:8 usury and *u* gain increaseth his substance
 29:27 an *u* man is an abomination to the just
 Zeph. 3:5 faileth not; but the *u* knoweth no shame
 Mt. 5:45 and sendeth rain on the just and on the *u*
 Lk. 16:8 lord commended the *u* steward, because he
 16:10 he that is *u* in the least is *u* also in much
 18:6 the Lord said, Hear what the *u* judge saith
 18:11 I am not as other men are, extortioners, *u*
 Acts 24:15 a resurrection. . both of the just and *u*
 1 Cor. 6:1 against another, go to law before the *u*
 1 Pet. 3:18 suffered for sins, the just for the *u*
 2 Pet. 2:9 reserve the *u* unto the day of judgment
 Rev. 22:11 he that is *u*, let him be *u* still

Unjustly

Ps. 82:2 how long will ye judge *u*, and accept the
 Is. 26:10 in the land of uprightness will he deal *u*

Unknown

Acts 17:23 with this inscription, TO THE *U* GOD
 1 Cor. 14:2 for he that speaketh in an *u* tongue
 14:13 let him that speaketh in an *u* tongue pray
 14:19 than ten thousand words in an *u* tongue
 2 Cor. 6:9 as *u*, and yet well known: as dying, and

Unlawful

Acts 10:28 *u* thing for a man that is a Jew to keep

Unlearned

Acts 4:13 perceived that they were *u* and ignorant
 1 Cor. 14:16 occupieth the room of the *u* say Amen
 14:23 come in those that are *u*, or unbelievers
 2 Tim. 2:23 but foolish and *u* questions avoid
 2 Pet. 3:16 that are *u* and unstable wrest, as they

Unleavened

Ex. 12:17 (23:15; 34:18) observe the feast of *u* bread
 12:39 they baked *u* cakes of the dough which
 Lev. 6:16 with *u* bread shall it be eaten in the
 Deut. 16:8 six days thou shalt eat *u* bread
 1 Cor. 5:7 that ye may be a new lump, as ye are *u*
 5:8 but with the *u* bread of sincerity and truth

Unloose

Mk. 1:7 (Lk. 3:16; Jn. 1:27) I am not worthy to. . *u*

Unmarried

1 Cor. 7:8 I say therefore to the *u* and widows

1 Cor. 7:11 but and if she depart, let her remain *u*
 7:32 that is *u* careth. . how he may please the Lord
 7:34 *u* woman careth for the things of the Lord

Unmindful

Deut. 32:18 of the Rock that begat thee thou art *u*

Unmoveable

1 Cor. 15:58 be ye steadfast, *u*, always abounding

Unprepared

2 Cor. 9:4 of Macedonia come with me. . find you *u*

Unprofitable

Job 15:3 should he reason with *u* talk? or with
 Mt. 25:30 cast ye the *u* servant into outer darkness
 Lk. 17:10 say, We are *u* servants: we have done that
 Rom. 3:12 they are together become *u*; there is none
 Tit. 3:9 strivings about the law; for they are *u*
 Phlm. 11 which in time past was to thee *u*, but now

Unpunished

Prov. 11:21 wicked shall not be *u*; but the seed of
 16:5 though hand join in hand, he shall not be *u*
 17:5 he that is glad at calamities shall not be *u*
 19:5 a false witness shall not be *u*
 Jer. 25:29 should ye be utterly *u*? Ye shall not be *u*
 30:11 and will not leave thee altogether *u*
 49:12 go *u*? thou shalt not go *u*, but thou shalt

Unquenchable

Mt. 3:12 (Lk. 3:17) burn up the chaff with *u* fire

Unreasonable

2 Thes. 3:2 may be delivered from *u* and wicked men

Unrebukable

1 Tim. 6:14 keep this commandment without spot, *u*

Unreprovable

Col. 1:22 to present you holy and unblamable and *u*

Unrighteous

Ex. 23:1 hand with the wicked to be an *u* witness
 Ps. 71:4 out of the hand of the *u* and cruel man
 Is. 10:1 woe unto them that decree *u* decrees
 55:7 forsake his way, and the *u* man his thoughts
 Lk. 16:11 have not been faithful in the *u* mammon
 1 Cor. 6:9 *u* shall not inherit the kingdom of God?
 Heb. 6:10 God is not *u* to forget your work and labor

Unrighteousness

Lev. 19:15 (19:35) ye shall do no *u* in judgment
 Ps. 92:15 he is my rock, and there is no *u* in him
 Lk. 16:9 make. . friends of the mammon of *u*
 Jn. 7:18 the same is true, and no *u* is in him
 Rom. 1:18 and *u* of men, who hold the truth in *u*
 2:8 not obey the truth, but obey *u*, indignation
 3:5 if our *u* commend the righteousness of God
 6:13 yield ye your members as instruments of *u*
 9:14 what shall we say then? Is there *u* with God?
 2 Cor. 6:14 fellowship hath righteousness with *u*?
 2 Thes. 2:12 not the truth, but had pleasure in *u*
 Heb. 8:12 I will be merciful to their *u*, and their
 2 Pet. 2:13 shall receive the reward of *u*, as they
 1 Jn. 1:9 our sins, and to cleanse us from all *u*
 5:17 all *u* is sin: and there is a sin not unto

Unruly

1 Thes. 5:14 we exhort you. . warn them that are *u*
 Tit. 1:6 faithful children not accused of riot or *u*
 1:10 for there are many *u* and vain talkers
 Jas. 3:8 tongue can no man tame; it is an *u* evil

Unsavory

Job 6:6 can that which is *u* be eaten without salt?

Unsearchable

Job 5:9 which doeth great things and *u*; marvelous
Ps. 145:3 to be praised; and his greatness is *u*
Rom. 11:33 how *u* are his judgments, and his ways
Eph. 3:8 among the Gentiles the *u* riches of Christ

Unseemly

Rom. 1:27 men with men working that which is *u*
1 Cor. 13:5 doth not behave itself *u*, seeketh not

Unskilful

Heb. 5:13 one that useth milk is *u* in the word

Unspeakable

2 Cor. 9:15 thanks be unto God for his *u* gift
12:4 caught up into paradise, and heard *u* words
1 Pet. 1:8 ye rejoice with joy *u* and full of glory

Unspotted

Jas. 1:27 and to keep himself *u* from the world

Unstable

Gen. 49:4 *u* as water, thou shalt not excel
Jas. 1:8 a double-minded man is *u* in all his ways
2 Pet. 2:14 beguiling *u* souls: a heart they have
3:16 which they that are unlearned and *u* wrest

Unthankful

Lk. 6:35 for he is kind unto the *u* and to the evil
2 Tim. 3:2 blasphemers, disobedient to parents, *u*

Untimely

Job 3:16 or as a hidden *u* birth I had not been
Ps. 58:8 pass away: like the *u* birth of a woman

Unwashen

Mt. 15:20 (Mk. 7:2) to eat with *u* hands defileth not

Unwise

Deut. 32:6 O foolish people and *u*? Is not he thy
Rom. 1:14 debtor. . . both to the wise, and to the *u*
Eph. 5:17 wherefore be ye not *u*, but understanding

Unworthily

1 Cor. 11:27 drink this cup of the Lord, *u*, shall

Unworthy

Acts 13:46 judge yourselves *u* of everlasting life
1 Cor. 6:2 are ye *u* to judge the smallest matters?

Upbraid

Judg. 8:15 Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom ye did *u*
Mt. 11:20 began he to *u* the cities wherein most
Mk. 16:14 *u* them with their unbelief and hardness
Jas. 1:5 giveth to all men liberally, and *u* not

Uphold (Upheld, Upholden)

Job 4:4 thy words have *u* him that was falling
Ps. 37:17 be broken: but the LORD *u* the righteous
37:24 be utterly cast down: for the LORD *u* him
41:12 thou *u* me in mine integrity, and settest me
51:12 thy salvation; and *u* me with thy free Spirit
54:4 helper: the Lord is with them that *u* my soul
63:8 followeth hard after thee: thy right hand *u*
119:116 *u* me according unto thy word, that I may
145:14 the LORD *u* all that fall, and raiseth up
Prov. 20:28 the king; and his throne is *u* by mercy
29:23 but honor shall *u* the humble in spirit
Is. 41:10 I will *u* thee with the right hand of my
42:1 behold my servant, whom I *u*; mine elect
63:5 was none to *u*: therefore. . . my fury, it *u* me
Heb. 1:3 and *u* all things by the word of his power

Upper

Mk. 14:15 (Lk. 22:12) will show you a large *u* room
Acts 1:13 were come in, they went up into an *u* room

Uppermost

Mt. 23:6 (Mk. 12:39; Lk. 11:43) love the *u* rooms at

Upright See also Correct, Honest, Just, Perfect, Righteous, True

Lev. 26:13 broken. . . your yoke, and made you go *u*
2 Sam. 22:24 (Ps. 18:23) I was also *u* before him
22:26 (Ps. 18:25) with the *u* man. . . show thyself *u*
2 Chr. 29:34 for the Levites were more *u* in heart
Job 1:1 was Job; and that man was perfect and *u*
17:8 *u* men shall be astonished at this
Ps. 7:10 my defense is of God, which saveth the *u*
11:7 his countenance doth behold the *u*
19:13 then shall I be *u*, and I shall be innocent
25:8 good and *u* is the LORD: therefore will he
32:11 shout for joy, all ye that are *u* in heart
33:1 righteous: for praise is comely for the *u*
36:10 and thy righteousness to the *u* in heart
37:18 LORD knoweth the days of the *u*; and their
37:37 mark the perfect man, and behold the *u*
49:14 and the *u* shall have dominion over them
64:10 in him; and all the *u* in heart shall glory
92:15 to show that the LORD is *u*: he is my rock
94:15 and all the *u* in heart shall follow it
112:2 the generation of the *u* shall be blessed
119:137 art thou, O LORD, and *u* are thy judgments
140:13 the *u* shall dwell in thy presence
Prov. 2:21 for the *u* shall dwell in the land
10:29 the way of the LORD is strength to the *u*
11:3 the integrity of the *u* shall guide them
11:11 by the blessing of the *u* the city is exalted
11:20 such as are *u* in their way are his delight
13:6 righteousness keepeth him that is *u* in the way
14:11 but the tabernacle of the *u* shall flourish
15:8 but the prayer of the *u* is his delight
16:17 the highway of the *u* is to depart from evil
21:29 but as for the *u*, he directeth his way
28:10 the *u* shall have good things in possession
29:27 he that is *u* in the way is abomination
Eccl. 7:29 that God hath made man *u*; but they have
12:10 which was written was *u*, even words of truth
Is. 26:7 most *u*, dost weigh the path of the just
Mic. 7:2 there is none *u* among men: they all lie
Hab. 2:4 soul which is lifted up is not *u* in him

Uprightly See also Righteously

Ps. 15:2 that walketh *u*, and worketh righteousness
58:1 do ye judge *u*, O ye sons of men?
84:11 will he withhold from them that walk *u*
Prov. 2:7 he is a buckler to them that walk *u*
10:9 he that walketh *u* walketh surely
Is. 33:15 that walketh righteously, and speaketh *u*
Amos 5:10 and they abhor him that speaketh *u*
Mic. 2:7 my words do good to him that walketh *u*?

Uprightness See also Honesty, Integrity, Righteousness

1 Chr. 29:17 triest the heart, and hast pleasure in *u*
Job 4:6 confidence, thy hope, and the *u* of thy ways?
33:23 among a thousand, to show unto man his *u*
Ps. 143:10 Spirit is good; lead me into the land of *u*
Prov. 14:2 he that walketh in his *u* feareth the LORD
28:6 better is the poor that walketh in his *u*
Is. 26:7 way of the just is *u*: thou, most upright
57:2 they shall rest. . . each one walking in his *u*

Uprising

Ps. 139:2 thou knowest my downsitting and mine *u*

Up roar

Mt. 26:5 (Mk. 14:2) feast day, lest there be an *u*
Acts 17:5 set all the city on an *u*, and assaulted
19:40 to be called in question for this day's *u*
21:31 tidings. . . that all Jerusalem was in an *u*

Upward

Eccl. 3:21 knoweth the spirit of man that goeth *u*

Ur Gen. 11:31; 15:7 (Neh. 9:7)

Urge

Judg. 16:16 when she pressed him daily . . . and *u* him
2 Kgs. 2:17 when they *u* him till he was ashamed
Lk. 11:53 the Pharisees began to *u* him vehemently

Urgent

Ex. 12:33 Egyptians were *u* upon the people, that
Dan. 3:22 because the king's commandment was *u*

Uriah 2 Sam. 11:3–26

Urijah and Jer. 26:20–23

Urim See also Thummim

Ex. 28:30 put in . . . the *U* and the Thummim
Num. 27:21 counsel for him after the judgment of *U*
1 Sam. 28:6 answered him not . . . by dreams, nor by *U*
Ezra 2:63 (Neh. 7:65) stood up a priest with *U* and

Use

Mt. 5:44 (Lk. 6:28) for them which despitefully *u* you
Rom. 1:26 women did change the natural *u* into that
1 Cor. 7:31 they that *u* this world, as not abusing
1 Tim. 1:8 the law is good, if a man *u* it lawfully
2 Tim. 2:21 sanctified, and meet for the master's *u*
Heb. 5:14 by reason of *u* have their senses exercised

Usury

Ex. 22:25 usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him *u*
Lev. 25:36 take thou no *u* of him, or increase
Deut. 23:20 unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon *u*
Neh. 5:7 ye exact *u*, every one of his brother
Ps. 15:5 he that putteth not out his money to *u*
Prov. 28:8 he that by *u* and unjust gain increaseth
Is. 24:2 taker of *u*, so with the giver of *u* to him
Jer. 15:10 lent on *u*, nor men have lent to me on *u*
Ezek. 18:13 hath given forth upon *u*, and hath taken
Mt. 25:27 (Lk. 19:23) have received mine own with *u*

Utter See also Speak, Talk

Ps. 78:2 in a parable: I will *u* dark sayings of old
Prov. 29:11 fool *u* all his mind: but a wise man keepeth
Eccl. 5:2 let not thine heart be hasty to *u* any thing
Joel 2:11 LORD shall *u* his voice before his army
Mt. 13:35 will *u* things which have been kept secret
Rom. 8:26 for us with groanings which cannot be *u*
1 Cor. 14:9 except ye *u* by the tongue words easy
2 Cor. 12:4 which it is not lawful for a man to *u*

Utterance

1 Cor. 1:5 ye are enriched by him, in all *u*
Eph. 6:19 that *u* may be given unto me, that I may
Col. 4:3 that God would open unto us a door of *u*

Uttermost

Ps. 2:8 *u* parts of the earth for thy possession
Mk. 13:27 *u* part of the earth to the *u* part of heaven
Acts 1:8 Samaria, and unto the *u* part of the earth
Heb. 7:25 able also to save them to the *u* that come

Uzziah

Is. 1:1 (Hos. 1:1; Amos 1:1; Zech. 14:5) the days of *U*
6:1 in the year that king *U* died I saw also

V

Vagabond

Gen. 4:12 a fugitive and *v* shalt thou be in the
Ps. 109:10 his children be continually *v*, and beg
Acts 19:13 then certain of the *v* Jews, exorcists

Vain

Ex. 20:7 (Deut. 5:11) name of the LORD thy God in *v*
Deut. 32:47 it is not a *v* thing for you; because
1 Sam. 12:21 for then should ye go after *v* things
Job 11:11 he knoweth *v* men: he seeth wickedness . . .

27:12 seen it; why then are ye thus altogether *v*?
Ps. 2:1 (Acts 4:25) the people imagine a *v* thing?
26:4 I have not sat with *v* persons, neither will
33:17 a horse is a *v* thing for safety
39:6 a *v* show: surely they are disquieted in *v*
60:11 (108:12) trouble: for *v* is the help of man
89:47 wherefore hast thou made all men in *v*?
119:113 I hate *v* thoughts: but thy law do I love
127:1 labor in *v* . . . the watchman waketh but in *v*
127:2 it is *v* for you to rise up early, to sit up
Prov. 12:11 he that followeth *v* persons is void of
28:19 followeth after *v* persons shall have poverty
Eccl. 6:12 all the days of his *v* life . . . as a shadow?
Is. 1:13 bring no more *v* oblations; incense is an
45:19 I said not unto . . . Jacob, Seek ye me in *v*
49:4 then I said, I have labored in *v*, I have
65:23 they shall not labor in *v*, nor bring forth
Jer. 3:23 in *v* is salvation hoped for from the hills
4:14 how long shall thy *v* thoughts lodge within
10:3 the customs of the people are *v*: for one
23:16 that prophesy unto you; they make you *v*
Lam. 4:17 our eyes as yet failed for our *v* help
Ezek. 12:24 there shall be no more any *v* vision
Mal. 3:14 ye have said, It is *v* to serve God
Mt. 6:7 but when ye pray, use not *v* repetitions
15:9 (Mk. 7:7) in *v* they do worship me, teaching
Rom. 1:21 but became *v* in their imaginations
1 Cor. 3:20 thoughts of the wise, that they are *v*
15:2 ye are saved . . . unless ye have believed in *v*
15:14 our preaching *v*, and your faith is also *v*
15:58 that your labor is not in *v* in the Lord
2 Cor. 6:1 ye receive not the grace of God in *v*
Gal. 2:2 lest . . . I should run, or had run, in *v*
2:21 come by the law, then Christ is dead in *v*
Phil. 2:16 have not run in *v*, neither labored in *v*
1 Thes. 3:5 have tempted you, and our labor be in *v*
1 Tim. 1:6 some . . . have turned aside unto *v* jangling
6:20 (2 Tim. 2:16) avoiding profane . . . *v* babblings
Tit. 1:10 many unruly and *v* talkers and deceivers
Jas. 1:26 bridleth not . . . this man's religion is *v*
1 Pet. 1:18 from your *v* conversation received by

Vainglory

Gal. 5:26 let us not be desirous of *v*, provoking
Phil. 2:3 let nothing be done through strife or *v*

Valiant See also Courageous

1 Sam. 16:18 and a mighty *v* man, and a man of war
18:17 give thee to wife: only be thou *v* for me
2 Sam. 2:7 your hands be strengthened, and be ye *v*
Song 3:7 *v* men are about it, of the *v* of Israel
Is. 33:7 behold, their *v* ones shall cry without
Jer. 9:3 they are not *v* for the truth upon the earth
Nah. 2:3 *v* men are in scarlet: the chariots shall
Heb. 11:34 waxed *v* in fight, turned to flight the

Valiantly

Num. 24:18 for his enemies; and Israel shall do *v*
1 Chr. 19:13 behave ourselves *v* for our people
Ps. 60:12 (108:13) through God we shall do *v*
118:15 (118:16) the right hand of the LORD doeth *v*

Valley

Deut. 21:4 shall bring down the heifer unto a rough *v*
1 Kgs. 20:28 of the hills, but he is not God of the *v*
Ps. 23:4 walk through the *v* of the shadow of death
65:13 the *v* also are covered over with corn
Is. 22:1 the burden of the *v* of vision
40:4 (Lk. 3:5) every *v* shall be exalted, and every
Jer. 7:32 (19:6) of Hinnom, but The *v* of slaughter
Ezek. 37:1 midst of the *v* which was full of bones
Hos. 2:15 and the *v* of Achor for a door of hope

Valor

Judg. 6:12 LORD is with thee, thou mighty man of v
 11:1 Jephthah the Gileadite was a mighty man of v
 1 Kgs. 11:28 Jeroboam was a mighty man of v
 2 Kgs. 5:1 a mighty man in v, but he was a leper

Value *See also* **Worth**

Lev. 27:8 priest shall v him; according to his ability
 Job 13:4 ye are forgers of lies. . . physicians of no v
 Mt. 10:31 (Lk. 12:7) of more v than many sparrows
 27:9 thirty pieces. . . the price of him that was v

Vanish

Job 7:9 as the cloud is consumed and v away
 Is. 51:6 for the heavens shall v away like smoke
 Lk. 24:31 knew him; and he v out of their sight
 1 Cor. 13:8 there be knowledge, it shall v away
 Jas. 4:14 appeareth for a little time, and then v

Vanity

Deut. 32:21 have provoked me to anger with their v
 2 Kgs. 17:15 and they followed v, and became vain
 Job 7:16 let me alone; for my days are v
 15:31 let not him that is deceived trust in v
 35:13 surely God will not hear v, neither will
 Ps. 4:2 how long will ye love v, and seek after
 10:7 under his tongue is mischief and v
 12:2 they speak v every one with his neighbor
 24:4 who hath not lifted up his soul unto v
 31:6 I have hated them that regard lying v
 39:5 every man at his best state is altogether v
 62:9 men of low degree are v. . . men of high degree
 78:33 therefore their days did he consume in v
 94:11 knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are v
 119:37 turn away mine eyes from beholding v
 144:4 man is like to v: his days are as a shadow
 Prov. 13:11 wealth gotten by v shall be diminished
 30:8 remove far from me v and lies; give me
 Eccl. 1:2 (12:8) v of v, saith the Preacher. . . all is v
 1:14 (2:11, 17, 26; 6:9) all is v and vexation of spirit
 2:12 (2:15, 19, 23; 4:8; 5:10; 7:6) this also is v
 5:7 there are also divers v: but fear thou God
 6:11 seeing there be many things that increase v
 11:10 put away evil. . . childhood and youth are v
 Is. 5:18 them that draw iniquity with cords of v
 41:29 they are all v; their works are nothing
 59:4 trust in v, and speak lies; they conceive
 Jer. 2:5 gone far from me, and have walked after v
 8:19 with their graven images, and with strange v?
 10:15 (51:18) they are v, and the work of errors
 16:19 surely our fathers have inherited lies, v
 Ezek. 13:6 they have seen v and lying divination
 Hos. 12:11 iniquity in Gilead? surely they are v
 Zech. 10:2 idols have spoken v, and the diviners
 Acts 14:15 turn from these v unto the living God
 Rom. 8:20 for the creature was made subject to v
 Eph. 4:17 Gentiles walk, in the v of their mind
 2 Pet. 2:18 they speak great swelling words of v

Vapor

Ps. 135:7 (Jer. 10:13; 51:16) causeth the v to ascend
 148:8 snow, and v; stormy wind fulfilling his word
 Jas. 4:14 for what is your life? It is even a v

Variableness

Jas. 1:17 is no v, neither shadow of turning

Variance *See also* **Dissension**

Mt. 10:35 I am come to set a man at v against his

Vashti Esth. 1:9-2:17**Vaunt** *See also* **Boast**

Judg. 7:2 lest Israel v themselves against me
 1 Cor. 13:4 charity v not itself, is not puffed up

Veil

Gen. 24:65 she took a v, and covered herself
 38:14 covered her with a v. . . sat in an open place
 Ex. 26:31 (36:35) v of blue, and purple, and scarlet
 34:33 till Moses had done. . . he put a v on his face
 Lev. 16:2 within the v before the mercy seat
 16:15 kill the goat. . . bring his blood within the v
 Mt. 27:51 (Mk. 15:38; Lk. 23:45) v. . . temple was rent
 2 Cor. 3:14 the same v untaken away in the reading
 3:15 when Moses is read, the v is upon their heart
 Heb. 6:19 which entereth into that within the v
 9:3 after the second v, the tabernacle which
 10:20 for us, through the v, that is. . . his flesh

Vein

Job 28:1 a v for the silver, and a place for gold

Vengeance *See also* **Avenge**, **Punishment**, **Recompense**, **Revenge**

Gen. 4:15 whosoever slayeth Cain, v shall be taken
 Deut. 32:35 (Heb. 10:30) to me belongeth v
 32:41 I will render v to mine enemies, and will
 Ps. 94:1 to whom v belongeth; O God, to whom v
 149:7 execute v upon the heathen. . . punishments
 Prov. 6:34 he will not spare in the day of v
 Is. 34:8 is the day of the LORD's v, and the year
 35:4 fear not: behold, your God will come with v
 59:17 he put on the garments of v for clothing
 61:2 to proclaim. . . the day of v of our God
 63:4 the day of v is in mine heart, and the year
 Jer. 11:20 let me see thy v on them: for unto thee
 50:15 it is the v of the LORD: take v upon her
 50:28 declare in Zion the v of the LORD our God
 51:6 this is the time of the LORD's v: he will
 Mic. 5:15 and I will execute v in anger and fury
 Nah. 1:2 the LORD will take v on his adversaries
 Lk. 21:22 these be the days of v, that all things
 Rom. 3:5 is God unrighteous who taketh v?
 12:19 v is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord
 2 Thes. 1:8 taking v on them that know not God
 Jude 7 example, suffering the v of eternal fire

Venison

Gen. 25:28 loved Esau, because he did eat of his v
 27:3 and go out to the field, and take me some v

Venom

Deut. 32:33 their wine is. . . the cruel v of asps

Verify

Gen. 42:20 shall your words be v, and ye shall not die
 1 Kgs. 8:26 (2 Chr. 6:17) let thy word. . . be v

Verity

Ps. 111:7 works of his hands are v and judgment
 1 Tim. 2:7 teacher of the Gentiles in faith and v

Vessel *See also* **Ware**

2 Kgs. 4:3 go, borrow three v abroad. . . even empty v
 2 Chr. 36:7 v of the house of the LORD to Babylon
 Ps. 31:12 forgotten as a dead man. . . like a broken v
 Is. 52:11 be ye clean, that bear the v of the LORD
 Jer. 18:4 v. . . was marred. . . made it again another v
 19:11 as one breaketh a potter's v, that cannot
 27:18 the v which are left. . . go not to Babylon
 Dan. 5:2 to bring the golden and silver v which
 Mt. 13:48 gathered the good into v, but cast the bad
 25:4 wise took oil in their v with their lamps
 Mk. 11:16 should carry any v through the temple
 Jn. 19:29 now there was set a v full of vinegar
 Acts 9:15 he is a chosen v unto me, to bear my name
 10:11 (11:5) and a certain v descending unto him
 Rom. 9:22 endured with. . . long-suffering the v of wrath
 2 Cor. 4:7 but we have this treasure in earthen v
 1 Thes. 4:4 how to possess his v in sanctification
 2 Tim. 2:21 he shall be a v unto honor, sanctified
 1 Pet. 3:7 honor unto the wife, as unto the weaker v

Vesture *See also* Garment, Raiment

Ps. 22:18 (Mt. 27:35; Jn. 19:24) cast lots upon my *v*
102:26 (Heb. 1:12) as a *v* shalt thou change them
Rev. 19:13 he was clothed with a *v* dipped in blood

Vex *See also* Displease, Provoke

Ex. 22:21 (Lev. 19:33) shalt neither *v* a stranger
Num. 25:17 *v* the Midianites, and smite them
33:55 shall *v* you in the land wherein ye dwell
Judg. 16:16 so that his soul was *v* unto death
Job 19:2 how long will ye *v* my soul, and break me
Ps. 2:5 wrath, and *v* them in his sore displeasure
Is. 11:13 not envy Judah. . . Judah shall not *v* Ephraim
63:10 but they rebelled, and *v* his Holy Spirit
Ezek. 32:9 I will also *v* the hearts of many people
Mt. 15:22 my daughter is grievously *v* with a devil
17:15 mercy on my son. . . he is lunatic, and sore *v*
Lk. 6:18 and they that were *v* with unclean spirits
Acts 12:1 Herod the king. . . to *v* certain of the church
2 Pet. 2:7 just Lot, *v* with the filthy conversation

Vexation *See also* Trouble

Deut. 28:20 LORD shall send upon thee cursing, *v*
Eccl. 1:14 (2:11, 17, 26; 6:9) all is vanity. . . *v* of spirit
4:6 the hands full with travail and *v* of spirit
Is. 9:1 dimness shall not be such as was in her *v*
65:14 cry for sorrow. . . shall howl for *v* of spirit

Vial *See also* Bowl

Rev. 5:8 having. . . harps, and golden *v* full of odors
15:7 seven golden *v* full of the wrath of God
16:1 pour out the *v* of the wrath of God upon the

Victory *See also* Triumph

2 Sam. 19:2 *v* that day was turned into mourning
23:10 and the LORD wrought a great *v* that day
1 Chr. 29:11 the glory, and the *v*, and the majesty
Ps. 98:1 and his holy arm, hath gotten him the *v*
Is. 25:8 (1 Cor. 15:54) will swallow up death in *v*
Mt. 12:20 till he send forth judgment unto *v*
1 Cor. 15:55 is thy sting? O grave, where is thy *v*?
15:57 thanks be to God, which giveth us the *v*
1 Jn. 5:4 this is the *v* that overcometh the world
Rev. 15:2 them that had gotten the *v* over the beast

View

Josh. 7:2 *v* the country. And the men went up and *v* Ai
Neh. 2:13 I went out. . . and *v* the walls of Jerusalem

Vigilant

1 Tim. 3:2 husband of one wife, *v*, sober, of good
1 Pet. 5:8 be sober, be *v*; because your adversary

Vile (Viler, Vildest)

See also Abominable, Base, Wicked

Deut. 25:3 then thy brother should seem *v* unto thee
Judg. 19:24 but unto this man do not so *v* a thing
1 Sam. 3:13 because his sons made themselves *v*
2 Sam. 6:22 and I will yet be more *v* than thus
Job 30:8 children of fools. . . they were *v* than the earth
40:4 I am *v*; what shall I answer thee? I will lay
Ps. 12:8 on every side, when the *v* men are exalted
15:4 in whose eyes a *v* person is contemned
Is. 32:5 *v* person shall be no more called liberal
Jer. 15:19 thou take forth the precious from the *v*
Lam. 1:11 O Lord, and consider; for I am become *v*
Dan. 11:21 in his estate shall stand up a *v* person
Nah. 1:14 I will make thy grave; for thou art *v*
3:6 abominable filth upon thee, and make thee *v*
Rom. 1:26 God gave them up unto *v* affections
Phil. 3:21 who shall change our *v* body, that it may
Jas. 2:2 there come in also a poor man in *v* raiment

Village *See also* City, Town

Mt. 21:2 (Mk. 11:2; Lk. 19:30) into the *v* over against
Lk. 24:13 two of them went that same day to a *v*

Vine

Gen. 40:9 in my dream, behold, a *v* was before me
Deut. 8:8 a land of wheat, and barley, and *v*
32:32 for their *v* is of the *v* of Sodom
Judg. 9:12 the trees unto the *v*. Come thou, and reign
1 Kgs. 4:25 dwelt safely, every man under his *v*
Ps. 80:8 thou hast brought a *v* out of Egypt
128:3 thy wife shall be as a fruitful *v* by the
Song 2:15 spoil the *v*: for our *v* have tender grapes
Is. 5:2 planted it with the choicest *v*, and built
Jer. 2:21 yet I had planted thee a noble *v*
Ezek. 15:2 what is the *v* tree more than any tree
19:10 thy mother is like a *v* in thy blood
Hos. 10:1 Israel is an empty *v*, he bringeth forth
Joel 1:7 laid my *v* waste, and barked my fig tree
Mic. 4:4 shall sit every man under his *v* and under
Hab. 3:17 blossom, neither shall fruit be in the *v*
Zech. 3:10 call every man his neighbor under the *v*
Mt. 26:29 (Mk. 14:25; Lk. 22:18) of this fruit of the *v*
Jn. 15:1 I am the true *v*, and my Father is the
Jas. 3:12 bear olive berries? either a *v*, figs?
Rev. 14:19 gathered the *v* of the earth, and cast

Vinegar

Num. 6:3 drink no *v* of wine, or *v* of strong drink
Ps. 69:21 and in my thirst they gave me *v* to drink
Prov. 10:26 as *v* to the teeth. . . as smoke to the eyes
Mt. 27:34 (Lk. 23:36) they gave him *v* to drink
27:48 (Mk. 15:36; Jn. 19:29) a sponge. . . with *v*

Vineyard

Gen. 9:20 Noah. . . a husbandman, and he planted a *v*
Lev. 19:10 thou shalt not glean thy *v*, neither
Deut. 23:24 when thou comest into thy neighbor's *v*
Judg. 14:5 came to the *v* of Timnath: and, behold
1 Kgs. 21:2 Ahab. . . unto Naboth. . . Give me thy *v*
Ps. 80:15 the *v* which thy right hand hath planted
Prov. 24:30 the *v* of the man void of understanding
Song 1:6 of the *v*; but mine own *v* have I not kept
Is. 5:1 sing. . . a song of my beloved touching his *v*
5:7 *v* of the LORD of hosts is the house of Israel
27:2 that day sing ye unto her, A *v* of red wine
65:21 shall plant *v*, and eat the fruit of them
Amos 9:14 shall plant *v*, and drink the wine thereof
Mt. 20:1 in the morning to hire laborers into his *v*
21:33 (Mk. 12:1; Lk. 20:9) planted a *v*, and hedged
Lk. 13:6 man had a fig tree planted in his *v*
1 Cor. 9:7 planteth a *v*, and eateth not of the fruit

Violence

Gen. 6:11 corrupt. . . and the earth was filled with *v*
Ps. 11:5 and him that loveth *v* his soul hateth
55:9 for I have seen *v* and strife in the city
58:2 ye weigh the *v* of your hands in the earth
72:14 shall redeem their soul from deceit and *v*
73:6 as a chain; *v* covereth them as a garment
Prov. 4:17 of wickedness, and drink the wine of *v*
10:6 but *v* covereth the mouth of the wicked
Is. 53:9 he had done no *v*, neither was any deceit
60:18 shall no more be heard in thy land
Jer. 22:3 do no *v* to the stranger, the fatherless
22:17 and for oppression, and for *v*, to do it
51:46 and *v* in the land, ruler against ruler
Ezek. 7:11 *v* is risen up into a rod of wickedness
8:17 they have filled the land with *v*, and have
28:16 they have filled the midst of thee with *v*
Amos 3:10 store up *v* and robbery in their palaces
6:3 and cause the seat of *v* to come near
Obad. 10 for thy *v* against thy brother Jacob
Jon. 3:8 turn. . . from the *v* that is in their hands
Mic. 2:2 and they covet fields, and take them by *v*
6:12 for the rich men thereof are full of *v*
Hab. 1:3 for spoiling and *v* are before me
Mal. 2:16 for one covereth *v* with his garment
Mt. 11:12 until now. . . kingdom of heaven suffereth *v*
Lk. 3:14 do to no man, neither accuse any falsely
Rev. 18:21 with *v* shall. . . Babylon be thrown down

Violent

2 Sam. 22:49 (Ps. 18:48) delivered me from the *v* man
 Ps. 7:16 his *v* dealing shall come down upon his own
 86:14 assemblies of *v* men have sought after my
 140:1 the evil man: preserve me from the *v* man
 140:11 evil shall hunt the *v* man to overthrow him
 Prov. 16:29 a *v* man enticeth his neighbor

Violently

Gen. 21:25 Abimelech's servants had *v* taken way
 Mt. 8:32 (Mk. 5:13; Lk. 8:33) ran *v* down a steep

Viper

Job 20:16 of asps: the *v*'s tongue shall slay him
 Mt. 3:7 (Lk. 3:7) O generation of *v*, who hath warned
 12:34 O generation of *v*, how can ye, being evil
 23:33 ye generation of *v*, how can ye escape
 Acts 28:3 came a *v* out of the heat, and fastened

Virgin *See also* Damsel

Lev. 21:14 shall take a *v* of his own people to wife
 Song 1:3 as ointment . . . therefore do the *v* love thee
 Is. 7:14 (Mt. 1:23) a *v* shall conceive, and bear a son
 62:5 as a young man marrieth a *v*, so shall thy
 Jer. 14:17 the *v* daughter of my people is broken
 Lam. 2:13 may comfort thee, O *v* daughter of Zion?
 Amos 5:2 *v* of Israel is fallen; she shall no more
 Mt. 25:1 kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten *v*
 Lk. 1:27 to a *v* espoused to a man whose name was
 1 Cor. 7:25 concerning *v* I have no commandment
 7:36 behaveth himself uncomely toward his *v*
 2 Cor. 11:2 present you as a chaste *v* to Christ
 Rev. 14:4 not defiled with women; for they are *v*

Virginity

Deut. 22:15 bring . . . the tokens of the damsel's *v*

Virtue *See also* Goodness

Mk. 5:30 (Lk. 8:46) knowing . . . *v* had gone out of him
 Lk. 6:19 there went *v* out of him, and healed them all
 2 Pet. 1:3 him that hath called us to glory and *v*
 1:5 add to your faith *v*; and to *v*, knowledge

Virtuous *See also* Chaste

Prov. 12:4 a *v* woman is a crown to her husband
 31:10 who can find a *v* woman? For her price is

Visible

Col. 1:16 *v* and invisible, whether they be thrones

Vision *See also* Dream, Revelation,**Trance**

Gen. 15:1 word of the LORD came unto Abram in a *v*
 46:2 God spake unto Israel in the *v* of the night
 Num. 12:6 will make myself known unto him in a *v*
 1 Sam. 3:1 in those days; there was no open *v*
 3:15 and Samuel feared to show Eli the *v*
 2 Sam. 7:17 (1 Chr. 17:15) according to all this *v*
 2 Chr. 26:5 who had understanding in the *v* of God
 Job 4:13 in thoughts from the *v* of the night
 7:14 with dreams, and terriest me through *v*
 33:15 in a dream, in a *v* of the night, when deep
 Ps. 89:19 then thou spakest in *v* to thy holy one
 Prov. 29:18 where there is no *v*, the people perish
 Is. 1:1 *v* of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw
 22:1 the burden of the valley of *v*
 28:7 they err in *v*, they stumble in judgment
 29:11 *v* of all is become unto you as the words
 Jer. 14:14 they prophesy unto you a false *v*
 23:16 they speak a *v* of their own heart, and not
 Lam. 2:9 her prophets also find no *v* from the LORD
 Ezek. 1:1 heavens were opened, and I saw *v* of God
 7:26 then shall they seek a *v* of the prophet
 8:3 and brought me in the *v* of God to Jerusalem
 11:24 brought me in a *v* . . . into Chaldea
 12:22 the days are prolonged, and every *v* faileth?
 13:7 have ye not seen a vain *v*, and have ye not

Ezek. 40:2 in the *v* of God brought he me into the
 43:3 *v* were like the *v* that I saw by the river
 Dan. 1:17 and Daniel had understanding in all *v*
 2:19 secret revealed unto Daniel in a night *v*
 7:2 I saw in my *v* by night, and, behold, the four
 8:1 a *v* appeared unto me, even unto me Daniel
 8:26 the *v* of the evening and the morning . . . is true
 9:24 to seal up the *v* and prophecy, and to anoint
 10:7 I Daniel alone saw the *v*: for the men
 Hos. 12:10 have multiplied *v*, and used similitudes
 Joel 2:28 (Acts 2:17) your young men shall see *v*
 Obad. 1 the *v* of Obadiah. Thus saith the Lord God
 Mic. 3:6 that ye shall not have a *v*; and it shall
 Nah. 1:1 the book of the *v* of Nahum the Elkoshite
 Hab. 2:2 said, Write the *v*, and make it plain upon
 Zech. 13:4 prophets . . . be ashamed every one of his *v*
 Lk. 1:22 they perceived that he had seen a *v*
 24:23 they had also seen a *v* of angels, which said
 Acts 9:10 and to him said the Lord in a *v*, Ananias
 10:3 saw in a *v* evidently, about the ninth hour
 11:5 and in a trance I saw a *v*, a certain vessel
 12:9 that it was true . . . but thought he saw a *v*
 16:9 a *v* appeared to Paul . . . a man of Macedonia
 18:9 spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a *v*
 26:19 I was not disobedient unto the heavenly *v*
 2 Cor. 12:1 I will come to *v* and revelations
 Rev. 9:17 and thus I saw the horses in the *v*

Visit

Gen. 21:1 and the LORD *v* Sarah as he had said
 50:25 God will surely *v* you, and ye
 Ex. 20:5 (34:7; Num. 14:18; Deut. 5:9) *v* the iniquity
 32:34 day when I *v*, I will *v* their sin upon them
 Lev. 18:25 therefore I do *v* the iniquity thereof
 Ruth 1:6 LORD had *v* his people in giving them bread
 Job 7:18 thou shouldest *v* him every morning, and try
 31:14 and when he *v*, what shall I answer him?
 35:15 hath *v* in his anger; yet he knoweth it not
 Ps. 8:4 (Heb. 2:6) the son of man, that thou *v* him?
 59:5 God of Israel, awake to *v* all the heathen
 65:9 *v* the earth, and waterest it; thou greatly
 80:14 from heaven, and behold, and *v* this vine
 106:4 unto thy people: O *v* me with thy salvation
 Jer. 5:9 (5:29; 9:9) shall I not *v* for these things?
 23:2 have not *v* them: behold, I will *v* upon you
 29:10 be accomplished at Babylon I will *v* you
 Lam. 4:22 will *v* thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom
 Hos. 2:13 and I will *v* upon her the days of Baalim
 8:13 (9:9) remember their iniquity . . . *v* their sins
 Amos 3:14 I shall *v* the transgressions of Israel
 Zeph. 2:7 God shall *v* them, and turn away their
 Zech. 11:16 which shall not *v* those that be cut off
 Mt. 25:36 I was sick, and ye *v* me: I was in prison
 Lk. 1:68 for he hath *v* and redeemed his people
 1:78 whereby the dayspring from on high hath *v* us
 7:16 prophet is risen up . . . God hath *v* his people
 Acts 15:14 how God at the first did *v* the Gentiles
 Jas. 1:27 is this, To *v* the fatherless and widows

Visitation

Job 10:12 and thy *v* hath preserved my spirit
 Is. 10:3 what will ye do in the day of *v*, and in
 Jer. 8:12 time of their *v* they shall be cast down
 11:23 men of Anathoth, even the year of their *v*
 48:44 even upon Moab, the year of their *v*
 Hos. 9:7 days of *v* are come, the days of recompense
 Mic. 7:4 the day of thy watchmen and thy *v* cometh
 1 Pet. 2:12 behold, glorify God in the day of *v*

Vocation

Eph. 4:1 worthy of the *v* wherewith ye are called

Voice *See also* Noise, Sound

Gen. 3:8 they heard the *v* of the LORD God walking
 27:22 the *v* is Jacob's *v*, but the hands are
 Ex. 15:26 diligently hearken to the *v* of the LORD
 Num. 7:89 heard the *v* of one . . . from . . . mercy seat
 14:22 tempted me . . . have not hearkened to my *v*

Num. 21:3 the LORD hearkened to the *v* of Israel
 Deut. 4:12 but saw no similitude; only ye heard a *v*
 4:33 did ever people hear the *v* of God speaking
 8:20 would not be obedient unto the *v* of the LORD
 28:45 hearkenedst not unto the *v* of the LORD
 Josh. 5:6 because they obeyed not the *v* of the LORD
 10:14 the LORD hearkened unto the *v* of a man
 1 Sam. 24:16 (26:17) said, Is this thy *v*, my son David?
 2 Sam. 22:14 (Ps. 18:13) the Most High uttered his *v*
 1 Kgs. 19:12 and after the fire a still small *v*
 20:36 thou hast not obeyed the *v* of the LORD
 2 Kgs. 18:12 because they obeyed not the *v* of the LORD
 Ps. 29:3 the *v* of the LORD is upon the waters
 68:33 he doth send out his *v*, and that a mighty *v*
 95:7 (Heb. 3:7, 15; 4:7) today if ye will hear his *v*
 106:25 and hearkened not unto the *v* of the LORD
 Prov. 1:20 wisdom . . . uttereth her *v* in the streets
 Eccl. 5:3 a fool's *v* is known by multitude of words
 10:20 for a bird of the air shall carry the *v*
 Song 2:8 the *v* of my beloved! Behold, he cometh
 2:12 the *v* of the turtle is heard in our land
 5:2 it is the *v* of my beloved that knocketh
 Is. 6:8 I heard the *v* of the Lord, saying, Whom shall
 30:30 LORD shall cause his glorious *v* to be heard
 40:3 (Mt. 3:3; Mk. 1:3; Lk. 3:4; Jn. 1:23) *v* of him
 that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare
 40:9 lift up thy *v* with strength; lift it up
 42:2 (Mt. 12:19) his *v* to be heard in the street
 66:6 a *v* from the temple, a *v* of the LORD that
 Jer. 3:21 *v* was heard upon the high places, weeping
 7:34 (16:9; 25:10) *v* of mirth, and the *v* of gladness
 26:13 amend your ways . . . obey the *v* of the LORD
 31:15 (Mt. 2:18) *v* was heard in Ramah . . . weeping
 42:6 we will obey the *v* of the LORD our God
 Dan. 4:31 there fell a *v* from heaven, saying, O king
 9:10 neither have we obeyed the *v* of the LORD
 10:6 *v* of his words like the *v* of a multitude
 Mic. 6:9 LORD's *v* crieth unto the city, and the man
 Zeph. 1:14 near . . . even the *v* of the day of the LORD
 Mt. 3:17 (Mk. 1:11; Lk. 3:22) a *v* from heaven, saying
 17:5 (Mk. 9:7; Lk. 9:35) a *v* out of the cloud
 Jn. 3:29 rejoiceth . . . because of the bridegroom's *v*
 5:25 the dead shall hear the *v* of the Son of God
 5:37 ye have neither heard his *v* at any time
 10:3 porter openeth; and the sheep hear his *v*
 10:16 shall hear my *v*; and there shall be one fold
 10:27 my sheep hear my *v*, and I know them
 12:28 then came there a *v* from heaven, saying
 18:37 one that is of the truth heareth my *v*
 Acts 4:24 lifted up their *v* to God with one accord
 7:31 near to behold it, the *v* of the Lord came
 9:7 speechless, hearing a *v*, but seeing no man
 10:13 (11:7) came a *v* to him. Rise, Peter; kill
 12:22 it is the *v* of a god, and not of a man
 22:7 (26:14) a *v* saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why
 1 Cor. 14:10 so many kinds of *v* in the world
 1 Thes. 4:16 a shout, with the *v* of the archangel
 Heb. 12:19 which *v* they that heard entreated
 2 Pet. 1:17 a *v* to him from the excellent glory
 2:16 the dumb ass speaking with man's *v* forbade
 Rev. 1:10 Lord's day, and heard behind me a great *v*
 3:20 if any man hear my *v*, and open the door
 10:4 I heard a *v* from heaven saying unto me, Seal
 11:15 were great *v* in heaven, saying, The kingdoms
 12:10 I heard a loud *v* saying in heaven, Now is
 14:2 a *v* from heaven, as the *v* of many waters
 19:1 I heard a great *v* of much people in heaven
 21:3 a great *v* out of heaven saying, Behold

Void *See also* Empty

Gen. 1:2 and the earth was without form, and *v*
 Num. 30:12 if her husband hath utterly made them *v*
 Deut. 32:28 for they are a nation *v* of counsel
 Ps. 119:126 for they have made *v* thy law
 Prov. 11:12 he that is *v* of wisdom despiseth his
 Is. 55:11 shall not return unto me *v*, but it shall
 Jer. 19:7 make *v* the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem
 Acts 24:16 a conscience *v* of offense toward God
 Rom. 3:31 do we then make *v* the law through faith?

Rom. 4:14 they . . . of the law be heirs, faith is made *v*
 1 Cor. 9:15 that any man should make my glorying *v*

Volume

Ps. 40:7 (Heb. 10:7) I come: in the *v* of the book

Voluntary

Lev. 1:3 offer it of his own *v* will at the door
 7:16 offering be a vow, or a *v* offering, it shall
 Col. 2:18 reward in a *v* humility and worshipping

Vomit

Lev. 18:25 the land itself *v* out her inhabitants
 Job 20:15 swallowed . . . riches, and he shall *v* them up
 Prov. 25:16 lest thou be filled therewith, and *v* it
 26:11 as a dog returneth to his *v*, so a fool
 Is. 28:8 for all tables are full of *v* and filthiness
 Jon. 2:10 spake unto the fish, and it *v* out Jonah
 2 Pet. 2:22 the dog is turned to his own *v* again

Vow *See also* Covenant, Oath, Pledge, Promise, Swear

Gen. 28:20 Jacob *v* a *v*, saying, If God will be with
 31:13 God of Bethel . . . where thou *v* a *v* unto me
 Lev. 27:2 a man shall make a singular *v*, the persons
 Num. 6:2 *v* a *v* of a Nazarite, to separate themselves
 30:2 if a man *v* a *v* unto the LORD, or swear
 Deut. 23:21 when thou shalt *v* a *v* . . . thou shalt not
 slack
 Judg. 11:30 Jephthah *v* a *v* unto the LORD, and said
 1 Sam. 1:11 she *v* a *v*, and said, O LORD of hosts
 Job 22:27 hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy *v*
 Ps. 22:25 will pay my *v* before them that fear him
 50:14 and pay thy *v* unto the Most High
 56:12 thy *v* are upon me, O God; I will render
 61:5 for thou, O God, hast heard my *v*; thou hast
 65:1 O God . . . unto thee shall the *v* be performed
 76:11 *v*, and pay unto the LORD your God: let all
 116:14 (116:18) I will pay my *v* unto the LORD now
 Eccl. 5:4 when thou *v* a *v* unto God, defer not to pay
 Is. 19:21 shall *v* a *v* unto the LORD, and perform it
 Jon. 2:9 thanksgiving: I will pay that that I have *v*
 Nah. 1:15 keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy *v*
 Acts 18:18 shorn his head in Cenchrea . . . he had a *v*

Voyage

Acts 27:10 I perceive that this *v* will be with hurt

W

Wafer

Ex. 16:31 taste of it was like *w* made with honey
 Lev. 2:4 (7:12) or unleavened *w* anointed with oil

Wag

Lam. 2:15 *w* their head at the daughter of Jerusalem

Wages *See also* Hire, Recompense, Reward

Gen. 29:15 tell me, what shall thy *w* be?
 30:28 said, Appoint me thy *w*, and I will give it
 31:7 hath deceived me . . . changed my *w* ten times
 Lev. 19:13 *w* of him that is hired shall not abide
 Jer. 22:13 useth his neighbor's service without *w*
 Hag. 1:6 earneth *w* to put it into a bag with holes
 Lk. 3:14 accuse any falsely . . . be content with your *w*
 Jn. 4:36 that reapeth receiveth *w*, and gathereth
 Rom. 6:23 the *w* of sin is death; but the gift of God
 2 Cor. 11:8 taking *w* of them, to do you service
 2 Pet. 2:15 who loved the *w* of unrighteousness

Wagon

Num. 7:3 offering before the LORD, six covered *w*

Wail *See also* Cry, Lament, Mourn, Weep

Ezek. 32:18 *w* for the multitude of Egypt, and cast Mic. 1:8 I will *w* and howl, I will go stripped
Mk. 5:38 tumult, and them that wept and *w* greatly
Rev. 1:7 all kindreds of the earth shall *w* because

Wailing *See also* Lamentation, Mourning, Weeping

Jer. 9:19 for a voice of *w* is heard out of Zion
Ezek. 27:31 with bitterness of heart and bitter *w*
Amos 5:16 saith thus: *W* shall be in all streets
Mt. 13:42 (13:50) shall be *w* and gnashing of teeth

Wait *See also* Attend, Tarry

Gen. 49:18 I have *w* for thy salvation, O LORD
1 Sam. 15:2 did *w* to Israel, how he laid *w* for him
Job 29:23 and they *w* for me as for the rain
Ps. 25:3 let none that *w* on thee be ashamed
25:5 my salvation; on thee do I *w* all the day
27:14 *w* on the LORD: be of good courage, and he
33:20 our soul *w* for the LORD: he is our help
37:7 rest in the LORD, and *w* patiently for him
37:9 that *w* upon the LORD, they shall inherit
37:34 *w* on the LORD, and keep his way, and he
40:1 I *w* patiently for the LORD; and he inclined
52:9 I will *w* on thy name; for it is good before
56:6 they mark my steps, when they *w* for my soul
62:1 truly my soul *w* upon God: from him cometh
69:3 mine eyes fail while I *w* for my God
104:27 these *w* all upon thee; that thou mayest
123:2 so our eyes *w* upon the LORD our God, until
130:5 I *w* for the LORD, my soul doth *w*
145:15 eyes of all *w* upon thee; and thou givest
Prov. 20:22 but *w* on the LORD, and he shall save thee
Is. 8:17 I will *w* upon the LORD, that hideth his face
25:9 lo, this is our God; we have *w* for him
26:8 in the way of thy judgments. . . *w* *w* for thee
30:18 will the LORD *w*, that he may be gracious
40:31 *w* upon the LORD shall renew their strength
42:4 not fail. . . and the isles shall *w* for his law
49:23 they shall not be ashamed that *w* for me
64:4 he hath prepared for him that *w* for him
Jer. 9:8 his mouth, but in heart he layeth his *w*
14:22 we will *w* upon thee: for thou hast made all
Lam. 3:25 the LORD is good unto them that *w* for him
Hos. 12:6 keep mercy and judgment. . . *w* on thy God
Mic. 7:7 I will *w* for the God of my salvation
Hab. 2:3 though it tarry, *w* for it; because it will
Zeph. 3:8 *w* ye upon me, saith the LORD, until the
Zech. 11:11 poor of the flock that *w* upon me knew
Mk. 15:43 (Lk. 23:51) also *w* for the kingdom of God
Lk. 2:25 devout, *w* for the consolation of Israel
12:36 like unto men that *w* for their lord
Acts 1:4 but *w* for the promise of the Father
Rom. 8:23 we ourselves groan. . . *w* for the adoption
1 Cor. 1:7 *w* for the coming of our Lord Jesus
9:13 *w* at the altar are partakers with the altar?
Gal. 5:5 *w* for the hope of righteousness by faith
1 Thes. 1:10 to *w* for his Son from heaven, whom he
2 Thes. 3:5 and into the patient *w* for Christ
Jas. 5:7 husbandman *w* for the precious fruit of the
1 Pet. 3:20 *w* in the days of Noah, while the ark

Wake *See also* Awake

Ps. 77:4 thou holdest mine eyes *w*: I am so troubled
127:1 keep the city, the watchman *w* but in vain
Song 5:2 I sleep, but my heart *w*: it is the voice
Zech. 4:1 and the angel. . . came again, and *w* me
1 Thes. 5:10 whether we *w* or sleep, we should live

Waken

Is. 50:4 he *w* morning by morning, he *w* mine ear to

Walk *See also* Behave, Live, Path, Way

Gen. 3:8 the voice of the LORD God *w* in the garden
5:24 Enoch *w* with God: and he was not; for God
6:9 a just man and perfect. . . and Noah *w* with God

Gen. 17:1 Abram. . . *w* before me, and be thou perfect
Ex. 18:20 show them the way wherein they must *w*
Lev. 18:3 neither shall ye *w* in their ordinances
26:12 (2 Cor. 6:16) *w* among you. . . be your God
Deut. 5:33 shall *w* in all the ways which the LORD
8:6 thy God, to *w* in his ways, and to fear him
10:12 but to fear the LORD. . . to *w* in all his ways
13:4 ye shall *w* after the LORD your God, and fear
23:14 the LORD thy God *w* in the midst of thy camp
Josh. 5:6 Israel *w* forty years in the wilderness
22:5 and to *w* in all his ways, and to keep his
2 Sam. 7:7 (1 Chr. 17:6) I have *w* with all. . . Israel
1 Kgs. 3:14 *w* in my ways. . . as thy Father David did *w*
8:36 (2 Chr. 6:27) good way wherein they should *w*
9:4 (2 Chr. 7:17) *w* before me, as David thy father *w*
2 Kgs. 17:22 Israel *w* in all the sins of Jeroboam
Neh. 5:9 ought ye not to *w* in the fear of our God
Job 1:7 (2:2) earth, and from *w* up and down in it
18:8 net by his own feet, and he *w* upon a snare
22:14 and he *w* in the circuit of heaven
Ps. 1:1 blessed is the man that *w* not in the counsel
23:4 though I *w* through the valley of the shadow
26:11 but as for me, I will *w* in mine integrity
48:12 *w* about Zion, and go round about her: tell
55:14 and *w* unto the house of God in company
56:13 may *w* before God in the light of the living?
81:13 oh that. . . Israel had *w* in my ways!
82:5 will they understand; they *w* on in darkness
86:11 teach me thy way. . . I will *w* in thy truth
89:15 shall *w*. . . in the light of thy countenance
115:7 feet have they, but they *w* not
116:9 *w* before the LORD in the land of the living
119:1 the undefiled. . . who *w* in the law of the LORD
119:45 will *w* at liberty: for I seek thy precepts
128:1 that feareth the LORD; that *w* in his ways
138:7 *w* in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive
Prov. 1:15 my son, *w* not thou in the way with them
2:20 that thou mayest *w* in the way of good men
10:9 he that *w* uprightly *w* surely; but he that
28:18 whoso *w* uprightly shall be saved
Eccl. 2:14 in his head; but the fool *w* in darkness
10:7 and princes *w* as servants upon the earth
Is. 2:3 (Mic. 4:2) his ways, and we will *w* in his paths
2:5 come ye. . . let us *w* in the light of the LORD
8:11 I should not *w* in the way of this people
9:2 that *w* in darkness have seen a great light
30:21 this is the way, *w* ye in it, when ye turn
35:9 found there; but the redeemed shall *w* there
40:31 not be weary. . . they shall *w*, and not faint
43:2 when thou *w* through the fire, thou shalt not
57:2 shall rest. . . each one *w* in his uprightness
Jer. 6:16 paths, where is the good way, and *w* therein
7:23 *w* ye in all the ways that I have commanded
10:23 is not in man that *w* to direct his steps
Ezek. 5:7 (11:12) and have not *w* in my statutes
11:20 (36:27) that they may *w* in my statutes
20:19 I am the LORD your God; *w* in my statutes
37:24 shall also *w* in my judgments, and observe
Dan. 3:25 four men loose, *w* in the midst of the fire
4:37 those that *w* in pride he is able to abase
Hos. 11:10 they shall *w* after the LORD: he shall
14:9 are right, and the just shall *w* in them
Amos 3:3 can two *w* together, except they be agreed?
Mic. 6:8 to love mercy, and to *w* humbly with. . . God?
Hab. 3:15 thou didst *w* through the sea with thine
Zech. 1:10 sent to *w* to and fro through the earth
3:7 if thou wilt *w* in my ways, and if thou wilt
10:12 and they shall *w* up and down in his name
Mt. 9:5 (Mk. 2:9; Lk. 5:23) or to say, Arise, and *w*?
11:5 (Lk. 7:22) the lame *w*, the lepers are cleansed
12:43 (Lk. 11:24) *w* through dry places, seeking
14:26 (Mk. 6:49; Jn. 6:19) saw him *w* on the sea
15:31 the lame to *w*, and the blind to see
Mk. 7:5 why *w* not thy disciples according to the
8:24 looked up, and said, I see men as trees, *w*
Lk. 13:33 I must *w* today, and tomorrow, and the day
Jn. 5:8 (5:11, 12) take up thy bed, and *w*
7:1 Jesus *w* in Galilee. . . he would not *w* in Jewry
8:12 that followeth me shall not *w* in darkness

Jn. 11:9 if any man *w* in the day, he stumbleth not
 12:35 *w* while ye have the light, lest darkness
 21:18 girdedst thyself . . . *w* whither thou wouldest
 Rom. 4:12 who also *w* in the steps of that faith
 6:4 even so we also should *w* in newness of life
 8:1 *w* not after the flesh, but after the Spirit
 13:13 let us *w* honestly, as in the day; not in
 14:15 be grieved . . . now *w* thou not charitably
 1 Cor. 3:3 divisions, are ye not carnal, and *w* as men?
 7:17 Lord hath called every one, so let him *w*
 2 Cor. 5:7 for we *w* by faith, not by sight,
 10:2 think of us as if we *w* according to the flesh
 Gal. 5:16 *w* in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil
 5:25 live in the Spirit . . . also *w* in the Spirit
 Eph. 2:2 *w* according to the course of this world
 2:10 before ordained that we should *w* in them
 4:1 beseech you that ye *w* worthy of the vocation
 4:17 *w* not as other Gentiles *w*, in the vanity of
 5:2 and *w* in love, as Christ also hath loved us
 5:8 light in the Lord: *w* as children of light
 5:15 *w* circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise
 Phil. 3:17 mark them which *w* so as ye have us for an
 Col. 1:10 *w* worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing
 2:6 as ye have . . . received Christ . . . so *w* ye in him
 4:5 *w* in wisdom toward them that are without
 1 Thes. 2:12 *w* worthy of God, who hath called you
 4:1 how ye ought to *w* and to please God, so ye
 4:12 may *w* honestly toward them that are without
 2 Thes. 3:6 from every brother that *w* disorderly
 1 Pet. 4:3 time past . . . when we *w* in lasciviousness
 5:8 devil, as a roaring lion, *w* about, seeking
 2 Pet. 2:10 chiefly them that *w* after the flesh
 1 Jn. 1:6 fellowship with him, and *w* in darkness
 2:6 abideth in him ought . . . so to *w*, even as he *w*
 2 Jn. 6 this is love . . . we *w* after his commandments
 Jude 18 who should *w* after their own ungodly lusts
 Rev. 3:4 they shall *w* with me in white: for they
 21:24 which are saved shall *w* in the light of it

Wall

Ex. 14:22 waters were a *w* unto them on their right
 Num. 22:24 a *w* being on this side, and a *w* on that
 Deut. 3:5 cities . . . fenced with high *w*, gates, and bars
 Josh. 6:20 a great shout, that the *w* fell down flat
 1 Sam. 25:16 a *w* unto us both by night and day
 1 Kgs. 21:23 dogs shall eat Jezebel by the *w* of Jezreel
 Ezra 5:3 build this house, and to make up this *w*?
 Neh. 2:13 went out . . . and viewed the *w* of Jerusalem
 6:16 so built we the *w*; and all the *w* was joined
 4:5 so the *w* was finished in the twenty and
 12:27 at the dedication of the *w* of Jerusalem
 Ps. 51:18 unto Zion: build thou the *w* of Jerusalem
 62:3 as a bowing *w* . . . and as a tottering fence
 122:7 peace be within thy *w*, and prosperity within
 Prov. 18:11 and as a high *w* in his own conceit
 24:31 and the stone *w* thereof was broken down
 Song 8:9 if she be a *w*, we will build upon her a
 Is. 5:5 break down the *w* . . . it shall be trodden down
 26:1 salvation will God appoint for *w* and bulwarks
 59:10 we grope for the *w* like the blind
 60:18 call thy *w* Salvation, and thy gates Praise
 62:6 I have set watchmen upon thy *w*, O Jerusalem
 Jer. 15:20 and I will make thee . . . a fenced brazen *w*
 Ezek. 8:7 when I looked, behold a hole in the *w*
 Dan. 5:5 hand, and wrote . . . upon the plaster of the *w*
 Amos 5:19 leaned his hand on the *w*, and a serpent
 7:7 the Lord stood upon a *w* made by a plumbline
 Hab. 2:11 for the stone shall cry out of the *w*
 Zech. 2:5 will be unto her a *w* of fire round about
 Acts 23:3 God shall smite thee, thou whited *w*
 Eph. 2:14 broken down the middle *w* of partition
 Heb. 11:30 by faith the *w* of Jericho fell down
 Rev. 21:14 *w* of the city had twelve foundations

Wallow

2 Sam. 20:12 *w* in blood in the midst of the highway
 Jer. 6:26 with sackcloth, and *w* thyself in ashes
 Ezek. 27:30 they shall *w* themselves in the ashes
 2 Pet. 2:22 sow that was washed to her *w* in the mire

Wander See also Astray

Gen. 20:13 caused me to *w* from my father's house
 Num. 14:33 your children shall *w* in the wilderness
 32:13 made them *w* in the wilderness forty years
 Job 12:24 *w* in a wilderness where there is no way
 15:23 *w* abroad for bread, saying, Where is it?
 Ps. 55:7 lo, then would I *w* far off, and remain in
 107:4 they *w* in the wilderness in a solitary way
 119:10 O let me not *w* from thy commandments
 Prov. 21:16 that *w* out of the way of understanding
 27:8 a bird . . . *w* from her nest, so is a man that *w*
 Is. 16:3 hide the outcasts; bewray not him that *w*
 47:15 they shall *w* every one to his quarter
 Jer. 14:10 this people, Thus have they loved to *w*
 Lam. 4:14 they have *w* as blind men in the streets
 Ezek. 34:6 my sheep *w* through all the mountains
 Amos 4:8 so two or three cities *w* unto one city
 8:12 they shall *w* from sea to sea, and from the
 1 Tim. 5:13 idle, *w* about from house to house
 Heb. 11:37 *w* about in sheepskins and goatskins

Wanderer

Jer. 48:12 that I will send unto him *w*, that shall
 Hos. 9:17 and they shall be *w* among the nations

Wandering See also Wander

Ps. 56:8 thou tellest my *w*: put thou my tears into
 Eccl. 6:9 sight of the eyes than the *w* of the desire
 Jude 13 *w* stars, to whom is reserved the blackness

Want See also Lack, Need

Deut. 28:48 in nakedness, and in *w* of all things
 Judg. 18:10 place where there is no *w* of any thing
 Job 31:19 if I have seen any perish for *w* of clothing
 Ps. 23:1 the LORD is my shepherd; I shall not *w*
 34:10 seek the LORD shall not *w* any good thing
 Prov. 6:11 (24:34) and thy *w* as an armed man
 9:4 as for him that *w* understanding, she saith
 10:21 but fools die for *w* of wisdom
 22:16 giveth to the rich, shall surely come to *w*
 Eccl. 6:2 he *w* nothing . . . of all that he desireth
 Ezek. 4:17 that they may *w* bread and water, and be
 Amos 4:6 cities, and *w* of bread in all your places
 Mk. 12:44 she of her *w* did cast in all that she had
 Lk. 15:14 famine in that land . . . he began to be in *w*
 Jn. 2:3 and when they *w* wine, the mother of Jesus
 2 Cor. 8:14 abundance may be a supply for their *w*
 11:9 when I was present with you, and *w*, I was
 Phil. 4:11 not that I speak in respect of *w*
 Tit. 1:5 set in order the things that are *w*

Wanton

Is. 3:16 walk with stretched forth necks and *w* eyes
 1 Tim. 5:11 wax *w* against Christ, they will marry
 Jas. 5:5 lived in pleasure on the earth, and been *w*

War See also Battle, Fight, Strife

Ex. 15:3 LORD is a man of *w*: the LORD is his name
 32:17 Moses, There is a noise of *w* in the camp
 Num. 21:14 said in the book of the *w* of the LORD
 31:7 *w* against the Midianites . . . slew all the males
 32:20 if ye will go armed before the LORD to *w*
 Deut. 24:5 a new wife, he shall not go out to *w*
 Josh. 11:23 whole land . . . And the land rested from *w*
 Judg. 5:8 chose new gods; then was *w* in the gates
 11:4 children of Ammon made *w* against Israel
 1 Sam. 19:8 was *w* again: and David went out, and
 fought
 2 Sam. 22:35 (Ps. 18:34) he teacheth my hands to *w*
 1 Kgs. 14:30 (15:6; 2 Chr. 12:15) *w* . . . Rehoboam and
 2 Kgs. 16:5 (Is. 7:1) came up to Jerusalem to *w*
 18:20 (Is. 36:5) have counsel and strength for the *w*
 2 Chr. 6:34 if thy people go out to *w* against their
 16:9 from henceforth thou shalt have *w*
 Job 10:17 upon me; changes and *w* are against me
 Ps. 27:3 though *w* should rise against me, in this
 46:9 maketh *w* to cease unto the end of the earth
 68:30 scatter thou the people that delight in *w*

Ps. 120:7 but when I speak, they are for w
 144:1 teacheth my hands to w . . my fingers to fight
 Prov. 20:18 counsel: and with good advice make w
 24:6 for by wise counsel thou shalt make thy w
 Eccl. 3:8 a time of w, and a time of peace
 Is. 2:4 (Mic. 4:3) neither shall they learn w any
 21:15 for they fled . . from the grievousness of w
 41:12 that w against thee shall be as nothing
 Jer. 6:23 set in array as men for w against thee
 42:14 go into . . Egypt, where we shall see no w
 Dan. 7:21 (Rev. 13:7) w with the saints and prevailed
 Mic. 2:8 pass by securely as men averse from w
 Mt. 24:6 (Mk. 13:7; Lk. 21:9) of w and rumors of w
 Lk. 14:31 or what king, going to make w against
 Rom. 7:23 another law . . w against the law of my
 2 Cor. 10:3 the flesh, we do not w after the flesh
 1 Tim. 1:18 thou by them mightest w a good warfare
 2 Tim. 2:4 no man that w entangleth himself with
 Jas. 4:1 whence come w and fightings among you?
 1 Pet. 2:11 fleshly lusts, which w against the soul
 Rev. 12:7 there was w in heaven: Michael and his
 12:17 went to make w with the remnant of her seed
 13:7 given unto him to make w with the saints
 17:14 these shall make w with the Lamb
 19:19 gathered together to make w against him

Ware See also Vessel

Neh. 10:31 bring w or any victuals on the sabbath
 Jon. 1:5 cast forth the w that were in the ship

Warfare

Is. 40:2 cry unto her, that her w is accomplished
 1 Cor. 9:7 who goeth a w . . at his own charges?
 2 Cor. 10:4 the weapons of our w are not carnal
 1 Tim. 1:18 that thou by them mightest war a good w

Warm

2 Kgs. 4:34 and the flesh of the child waxed w
 Job. 37:17 how thy garments are w, when he quieteth
 39:14 eggs in the earth, and w them in the dust
 Is. 44:16 yea, he w himself, and saith, Aha, I am w
 47:14 shall not be a coal to w at, nor fire to
 Hag. 1:6 ye clothe you, but there is none w
 Mk. 14:54 (Jn. 18:18) Peter . . w himself at the fire
 Jas. 2:16 depart in peace, be ye w and filled

Warn See also Admonish, Rebuke, Reprove

2 Kgs. 6:10 the man of God told him and w him
 Ps. 19:11 by them is thy servant w: and in keeping
 Ezek. 3:18 (33:8) nor speakest to w the wicked from
 33:3 he blow the trumpet, and w the people
 Mt. 2:12 and being w of God in a dream that they
 3:7 (Lk. 3:7) who hath w you to flee from the wrath
 Acts 10:22 was from God by a holy angel to send
 20:31 I ceased not to w every one night and day
 1 Cor. 4:14 but as my beloved sons I w you
 Col. 1:28 whom we preach, w every man . . teaching
 1 Thes. 5:14 w them that are unruly, comfort the
 Heb. 11:7 by faith Noah, being w of God of things

Warning See also Warn

Jer. 6:10 to whom shall I speak, and give w, that
 Ezek. 3:17 hear the word . . and give them w from me
 33:5 heard the sound of the trumpet . . took not w

Wash

Ex. 29:4 (40:12) Aaron and his sons thou . . shalt w
 Lev. 8:6 brought Aaron and his sons, and w
 Deut. 21:6 w their hands over the heifer that is
 2 Sam. 11:2 from the roof he saw a woman w herself
 2 Kgs. 5:10 saying, Go and w in Jordan seven times
 Job 9:30 if I w myself with snow water, and make
 Ps. 26:6 I will w mine hands in innocence: so will
 51:2 w me thoroughly from mine iniquity
 51:7 w me, and I shall be whiter than snow
 58:10 shall w his feet in the blood of the wicked
 73:13 heart in vain, and w my hands in innocence

Prov. 30:12 and yet is not w from their filthiness
 Is. 1:16 w ye, make you clean; put away the evil
 4:4 when the Lord shall have w away the filth of
 Jer. 2:22 though thou w thee with nitre, and take
 4:14 O Jerusalem, w thine heart from wickedness
 Mt. 6:17 fastest, anoint thine head, and w thy face
 15:2 they w not their hands when they eat bread
 27:24 Pilate . . w his hands before the multitude
 Mk. 7:3 except they w their hands oft, eat not
 Lk. 7:38 began to w his feet with tears, and did
 11:38 that he had not first w before dinner
 Jn. 9:7 said unto him, Go, w in the pool of Siloam
 13:5 a basin, and began to w the disciples' feet
 13:14 ye also ought to w one another's feet
 Acts 22:16 arise, and be baptized, and w away thy sins
 1 Cor. 6:11 but ye are w, but ye are sanctified
 Eph. 5:26 cleanse it with the w of water by the word
 1 Tim. 5:10 if she have w the saints' feet, if she
 Tit. 3:5 by the w of regeneration, and renewing of
 Heb. 9:10 only in meats and drinks, and divers w
 10:22 sprinkled . . and our bodies w with pure water
 2 Pet. 2:22 and the sow that was w to her wallowing
 Rev. 1:5 and w us from our sins in his own blood
 7:14 have w their robes, and made them white

Waste See also Desolate, Desolation, Ruin

1 Kgs. 17:14 barrel of meal shall not w, neither
 Neh. 2:17 ye see the distress . . how Jerusalem lieth w
 Ps. 80:13 the boar out of the wood doth w it
 Is. 6:11 until the cities be w without inhabitant
 24:1 LORD maketh the earth empty . . maketh it w
 34:10 generation to generation it shall lie w
 42:15 I will make w mountains and hills, and dry
 61:4 they shall build the old w, they shall raise
 64:11 and all our pleasant things are laid w
 Ezek. 12:20 cities that are inhabited shall be laid w
 Joel 1:10 field is w, the land mourneth: for the corn
 Mt. 26:8 (Mk. 14:4) to what purpose is this w?
 Lk. 15:13 there w his substance with riotous living

Watch See also Look, See

Gen. 31:49 LORD w between me and thee, when we
 Neh. 4:9 and set a w against them day and night
 7:3 appoint w of the inhabitants of Jerusalem
 Job 7:12 a whale, that thou settest a w over me?
 14:16 my steps: dost thou not w over my sin?
 Ps. 37:32 the wicked w the righteous, and seeketh
 90:4 for a thousand years . . as a w in the night
 102:7 I w . . as a sparrow alone upon the housetop
 130:6 more than they that w for the morning
 141:3 set a w, O LORD, before my mouth
 Jer. 20:10 my familiars w for my halting, saying
 31:28 like as I have w over them, to pluck up
 Hab. 2:1 I will stand upon my w . . and will w to see
 Mt. 24:42 (25:13; Mk. 13:35; Lk. 21:36) w therefore
 24:43 w the thief would come, he would have w
 26:38 (Mk. 14:34) tarry ye here, and w with me
 26:41 (Mk. 14:38) w and pray, that ye enter not
 27:65 Pilate said unto them, Ye have a w: go your
 Mk. 3:2 (Lk. 6:7) they w him, whether he would heal
 13:33 take ye heed, w and pray: for ye know not
 Lk. 2:8 field, keeping w over their flock by night
 12:37 whom the lord when he cometh shall find w
 20:20 they w him, and sent forth spies
 1 Cor. 16:13 w ye, stand fast in the faith, quit
 Eph. 6:18 and w thereunto with all perseverance
 Col. 4:2 continue in prayer, and w in the same
 1 Thes. 5:6 not sleep, as do others; but let us w
 2 Tim. 4:5 w thou in all things, endure afflictions
 Heb. 13:17 they w for your souls, as they that must
 1 Pet. 4:7 be ye therefore sober, and w unto prayer
 Rev. 16:15 I come as a thief. Blessed is he that w

Watchful

Rev. 3:2 be w . . strengthen the things which remain

Watchman (Watchmen)

2 Sam. 18:25 and the *w* cried, and told the king
 Ps. 127:1 keep the city, the *w* waketh but in vain
 Is. 21:11 *W*, what of the night? *W*, what of the night?
 52:8 thy *w* shall lift up the voice
 56:10 his *w* are blind: they are all ignorant
 62:6 I have set *w* upon thy walls, O Jerusalem
 Jer. 6:17 also I set *w* over you, saying, Hearken
 Ezek. 3:17 (33:7) son of man, I have made thee a *w*
 Hos. 9:8 the *w* of Ephraim was with my God
 Mic. 7:4 the day of thy *w* and thy visitation cometh

Water See also Flood

Gen. 1:2 Spirit of God moved upon the face of the *w*
 26:20 of Gerar did strive... saying, The *w* is ours
 29:10 Jacob went near... and *w* the flock of Laban
 Ex. 2:10 Moses... Because I drew him out of the *w*
 7:20 the *w*... in the river were turned to blood
 15:22 three days in the wilderness, and found no *w*
 17:6 smite the rock, and there shall come *w* out
 Num. 5:17 shall take holy *w* in an earthen vessel
 20:2 and there was no *w* for the congregation
 Deut. 8:15 who brought thee forth *w* out of the rock
 1 Sam. 26:12 took... the cruse of *w* from Saul's bolster
 2 Sam. 14:14 die, and are as *w* split on the ground
 22:17 (Ps. 18:16) he drew me out of many *w*
 1 Kgs. 22:27 (2 Chr. 18:26) feed... with *w* of affliction
 2 Kgs. 2:8 Elijah took his mantle... and smote the *w*
 2:21 saith the LORD, I have healed these *w*
 3:17 yet that valley shall be filled with *w*
 6:5 the axe head fell into the *w*; and he cried
 Job 14:19 the *w* wear the stones: thou wastest away
 22:7 thou hast not given *w* to the weary to drink
 26:8 he bindeth up the *w* in his thick clouds
 Ps. 23:2 pastures: he leadeth me beside the still *w*
 58:7 them melt away as *w* which run continually
 65:9 thou visitest the earth, and *w* it
 66:12 we went through fire and through *w*
 69:1 save me... for the *w* are come in unto my soul
 78:20 he smote the rock, that the *w* gushed out
 104:13 he *w* the hills from his chambers: the earth
 114:8 standing *w*, the flint into a fountain of *w*
 124:4 then the *w* had overwhelmed us, the stream
 Prov. 9:17 stolen *w* are sweet... bread eaten in secret
 11:25 and he that *w* shall be *w* also himself
 20:5 counsel in the heart of man is like deep *w*
 25:25 as cold *w* to a thirsty soul, so is good news
 27:19 in *w* face answereth to face, so the heart
 30:4 who hath bound the *w* in a garment?
 Eccl. 11:1 cast thy bread upon the *w*: for thou shalt
 Song 8:7 many *w* cannot quench love, neither can
 Is. 1:22 is become dross, thy wine mixed with *w*
 11:9 (Hab. 2:14) be full... as the *w* cover the sea
 12:3 shall ye draw *w* out of the wells of salvation
 16:9 I will *w* thee with my tears, O Heshbon
 27:3 LORD do keep it; I will *w* it every moment
 28:17 and the *w* shall overflow the hiding place
 32:20 blessed are ye that sow beside all *w*
 33:16 bread shall be given him; his *w* shall be sure
 35:6 for in the wilderness shall *w* break out
 41:17 poor and needy seek *w*, and there is none
 43:2 when thou passest through the *w*, I will be
 44:3 for I will pour *w* upon him that is thirsty
 48:21 he caused the *w* to flow out of the rock
 54:9 this is as the *w* of Noah unto me
 55:1 every one that thirsteth, come ye to the *w*
 Jer. 2:13 have forsaken me the fountain of living *w*
 8:14 and given us *w* of gall to drink, because we
 9:1 that my head were *w*, and mine eyes a fountain
 14:3 they came to the pits, and found no *w*
 47:2 behold, *w* rise up out of the north, and shall
 Ezek. 32:6 I will also *w* with thy blood the land
 36:25 then will I sprinkle clean *w* upon you
 47:1 *w* issued out from under the threshold
 Amos 5:24 but let judgment run down as *w*
 Zech. 14:8 living *w* shall go out from Jerusalem
 Mt. 3:11 (Mk. 1:8; Lk. 3:16; Jn. 1:26) I indeed
 baptize you with *w* unto repentance

Mt. 10:42 (Mk. 9:41) give to drink... a cup of cold *w*
 27:24 he took *w*, and washed his hands before the
 Lk. 8:23 were filled with *w*, and were in jeopardy
 16:24 that he may dip the tip of his finger in *w*
 Jn. 2:7 Jesus saith... Fill the waterpots with *w*
 3:5 asked a man be born of *w* and of the Spirit
 4:10 asked... and he would have given thee living *w*
 5:3 blind, halt... waiting for the moving of the *w*
 7:38 of his belly shall flow rivers of living *w*
 19:34 and forthwith came there out blood and *w*
 Acts 1:5 (11:16) John truly baptized with *w*; but ye
 8:36 eunuch said, See, here is *w*; what doth hinder
 10:47 can any man forbid *w*, that these should not
 1 Cor. 3:6 I have planted, Apollos *w*; but God gave
 Jas. 3:11 at the same place sweet *w* and bitter?
 1 Pet. 3:20 wherein... eight souls were saved by *w*
 2 Pet. 2:17 these are wells without *w*, clouds that
 3:5 the earth standing out of the *w* and in the *w*
 1 Jn. 5:6 came... not by *w* only, but by *w* and blood
 Rev. 8:11 *w* became wormwood... men died of the *w*
 17:15 *w* which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth
 21:6 of the fountain of the *w* of life freely
 22:1 and he showed me a pure river of *w* of life
 22:17 whosoever will, let him take the *w* of life

Waterpot

Jn. 2:6 and there were set there six *w* of stone
 4:28 the woman then left her *w*, and went her way

Waterspring

Ps. 107:33 a wilderness, and the *w* into dry ground

Wave

Ex. 29:24 (Lev. 8:27) shalt *w* them for a *w* offering
 Lev. 7:30 the breast may be *w* for a *w* offering
 23:11 he shall *w* the sheaf... the priest shall *w* it
 Ps. 42:7 thy *w* and thy billows are gone over me
 107:29 a calm, so that the *w* thereof are still
 Is. 48:18 thy righteousness as the *w* of the sea
 Jon. 2:3 all thy billows and thy *w* passed over me
 Mt. 8:24 (Mk. 4:37) ship was covered with the *w*
 Jas. 1:6 he that wavereth is like a *w* of the sea
 Jude 13 raging *w* of the sea, foaming out... shame

Wavering

Heb. 10:23 the profession of our faith without *w*
 Jas. 1:6 let him ask in faith, nothing *w*

Wax

Ps. 22:14 my heart is like *w*; it is melted in the
 68:2 as *w* melteth before the fire, so let the
 Mic. 1:4 as *w* before the fire, and as the waters

Way See also Highway, Path, Walk

Gen. 18:19 shall keep the *w* of the LORD, to do justice
 Ex. 18:20 show them the *w* wherein they must walk
 Num. 22:32 withstand... because thy *w* is perverse
 Deut. 8:2 remember all the *w* which... thy God led
 8:6 thy God, to walk in his *w*, and to fear him
 26:17 to be thy God, and to walk in his *w*
 32:4 for all his *w* are judgment: a God of truth
 1 Sam. 9:8 give to the man of God, to tell us our *w*
 2 Sam. 22:22 (Ps. 18:21) I... kept the *w* of the LORD
 22:31 (Ps. 18:30) as for God, his *w* is perfect
 22:33 (Ps. 18:32) and he maketh my *w* perfect
 1 Kgs. 2:3 to walk in his *w*, to keep his statutes
 8:36 (2 Chr. 6:27) teach them the good *w* wherein
 20:38 the prophet... waited for the king by the *w*
 2 Kgs. 7:15 the *w* was full of garments and vessels
 Job 3:23 why is light given to a man whose *w* is hid
 16:22 I shall go the *w* whence I shall not return
 19:8 he hath fenced up my *w* that I cannot pass
 22:15 hast thou marked the old *w* which wicked
 24:23 he resteth; yet his eyes are upon their *w*
 28:23 God understandeth the *w* thereof
 31:4 doth not he see my *w*, and count all my steps?
 38:19 where is the *w* where light dwelleth?

Ps. 27:11 (86:11) teach me thy *w*, O LORD
 37:5 commit thy *w* unto the LORD; trust also in him
 37:34 wait on the LORD, and keep his *w*, and he
 49:13 their *w* is their folly; yet their posterity
 51:13 then will I teach transgressors thy *w*
 67:2 thy *w* may be known upon earth, thy saving
 77:19 thy *w* is in the sea, and thy path in the
 84:5 in thee, in whose heart are the *w* of them
 95:10 (Heb. 3:10) and they have not known my *w*
 103:7 he made known his *w* unto Moses, his acts
 119:5 my *w* were directed to keep thy statutes!
 119:168 testimonies: for all my *w* are before thee
 143:8 cause me to know the *w* wherein I should
 Prov. 3:17 her *w* are *w* of pleasantness, and all her
 4:26 ponder . . . and let all thy *w* be established
 10:29 *w* of the LORD is strength to the upright
 13:15 favor: but the *w* of transgressors is hard
 14:12 (16:25) there is a *w* which seemeth right
 15:19 *w* of the slothful . . . is as a hedge of thorns
 15:24 *w* of life is above to the wise, that he may
 Is. 2:3 (Mic. 4:2) and he will teach us of his *w*
 30:21 this is the *w*, walk ye in it, when ye turn
 35:8 a *w*, and it shall be called The *w* of holiness
 40:3 (Mt. 3:3; Mk. 1:3; Lk. 3:4; Jn. 1:23) prepare
 ye the *w* of the LORD
 40:27 my *w* is hid from the LORD, and my judgment
 43:16 maketh a *w* in the sea, and a path in the
 45:13 I will direct all his *w*: he shall build my
 51:10 the sea a *w* for the ransomed to pass over?
 53:6 we have turned every one to his own *w*
 55:8 not your thoughts, neither are your *w* my *w*
 55:9 the earth, so are my *w* higher than your *w*
 58:2 they seek me daily, and delight to know my *w*
 59:8 (Rom. 3:17) the *w* of peace they know not
 62:10 prepare ye the *w* of the people; cast up
 Jer. 5:4 they know not the *w* of the LORD
 6:16 where is the good *w*, and walk therein
 10:23 I know that the *w* of man is not in himself
 16:17 mine eyes are upon all their *w*
 17:10 even to give every man according to his *w*
 23:12 their *w* shall be unto them as slippery *w*
 32:39 and I will give them one heart, and one *w*
 42:3 God may show us the *w* wherein we may walk
 50:5 they shall ask the *w* to Zion with their
 Ezek. 7:3 and will judge thee according to thy *w*
 18:25 (33:17) the *w* of the Lord is not equal
 Dan. 4:37 whose works are truth, and his *w* judgment
 Hos. 14:9 the *w* of the LORD are right, and the just
 Nah. 1:3 hath his *w* in the whirlwind and in the storm
 Hab. 3:6 hills did bow: his *w* are everlasting
 Mal. 3:1 (Mt. 11:10; Mk. 1:2; Lk. 7:27) prepare the *w*
 Mt. 7:13 for wide is the gate, and broad is the *w*
 21:8 (Mk. 11:8; Lk. 19:36) their garments in the *w*
 22:16 (Mk. 12:14; Lk. 20:21) teachest the *w* of God
 Lk. 1:76 shalt go before . . . the Lord to prepare his *w*
 Jn. 14:4 and whither I go ye know, and the *w* ye know
 14:6 I am the *w*, the truth, and the life: no man
 Acts 9:2 synagogues, that if he found any of this *w*
 18:26 expounded . . . the *w* of God more perfectly
 19:9 spake evil of that *w* before the multitude
 19:23 there arose no small stir about that *w*
 22:4 I persecuted this *w* unto the death, binding
 24:14 that after the *w* which they call heresy
 24:22 having more perfect knowledge of that *w*
 Rom. 11:33 his judgments, and his *w* past finding out!
 1 Cor. 10:13 with . . . temptation . . . make a *w* to escape
 Heb. 9:8 the *w* into the holiest of all has not yet
 10:20 by a new and living *w* . . . he hath consecrated
 Jas. 1:8 double-minded man is unstable in all his *w*
 2 Pet. 2:2 many shall follow their pernicious *w*
 Rev. 13:5 just and true are thy *w*, thou King
 16:12 *w* of the kings of the east might be prepared

Wayfaring

2 Sam. 12:4 to dress for the *w* man that was come
 Is. 33:8 the highways lie waste, the *w* man ceaseth
 35:8 *w* men, though fools, shall not err therein
 Jer. 14:8 as a *w* man that turneth aside to tarry

Wayside

Mt. 13:4 (Mk. 4:4; Lk. 8:5) some seeds fell by the *w*

Weak (Weaker) See also Feeble

Judg. 16:7 (16:11, 17) shall I be *w* . . . as another man
 2 Sam. 3:1 and the house of Saul waxed *w* and *w*
 3:39 and I am this day *w*, though anointed king
 Job 4:3 and thou hast strengthened the *w* hands
 Ps. 6:2 have mercy upon me, O LORD; for I am *w*
 Is. 14:10 art thou also become *w* as we? art thou
 35:3 strengthen ye the *w* hands, and confirm the
 Ezek. 7:17 and all knees shall be *w* as water
 Joel 3:10 into spears: let the *w* say, I am strong
 Mt. 26:41 (Mk. 14:38) willing, but the flesh is *w*
 Acts 20:35 so laboring ye ought to support the *w*
 Rom. 4:19 being not *w* in faith, he considered not
 14:1 him that is *w* in the faith receive ye
 15:1 strong ought to bear the infirmities of the *w*
 1 Cor. 1:27 hath chosen the *w* things of the world
 4:10 we are *w*, but ye are strong; ye are honorable
 8:7 and their conscience being *w* is defiled
 8:9 liberty . . . a stumblingblock to them that are *w*
 9:22 to the *w* became I as *w*, that I might gain the *w*
 11:30 for this cause many are *w* and sickly among
 2 Cor. 10:10 powerful; but his bodily presence is *w*
 11:29 who is *w*, and I am not *w*?
 13:3 which to you-ward is not *w*, but is mighty
 13:9 are glad, when we are *w*, and ye are strong
 Gal. 4:9 turn ye again to the *w* and beggarly elements
 1 Thes. 5:14 support the *w*, be patient toward all
 1 Pet. 3:7 honor unto the wife, as unto the *w* vessel

Weaken

Job 12:21 princes, and *w* the strength of the mighty
 Ps. 102:23 my strength in the way; he shortened
 Is. 14:12 O Lucifer . . . which didst *w* the nations!
 Jer. 38:4 thus he *w* the hands of the men of war

Weakness See also Infirmary

1 Cor. 1:25 and the *w* of God is stronger than men
 2:3 was with you in *w*, and in fear, and in much
 15:43 it is sown in *w*, it is raised in power
 2 Cor. 12:9 for my strength is made perfect in *w*
 13:4 though he was crucified through *w*, yet he
 Heb. 7:18 for the *w* and unprofitableness thereof
 11:34 out of *w* were made strong, waxed valiant

Wealth See also Goods, Inheritance, Mammon, Possession, Riches

Deut. 8:17 might of mine hand hath gotten me this *w*
 Job 21:13 spend their days in *w*, and in a moment
 31:25 if I rejoiced because my *w* was great
 Ps. 49:6 that trust in their *w*, and boast themselves
 49:10 perish, and leave their *w* to others
 112:3 *w* and riches shall be in his house
 Prov. 10:15 (18:11) the rich man's *w* is his strong city
 13:11 *w* gotten by vanity shall be diminished
 13:22 the *w* of the sinner is laid up for the just
 19:4 *w* maketh many friends; but the poor is
 Eccl. 6:2 a man to whom God hath given riches, *w*
 Acts 19:25 know that by this craft we have our *w*
 1 Cor. 10:24 his own, but every man another's *w*

Wean

1 Sam. 1:22 I will not go up until the child be *w*
 Ps. 131:2 as a child that is *w* of his mother
 Is. 28:9 doctrine? them that are *w* from the milk

Weapon

Deut. 23:13 thou shalt have a paddle upon thy *w*
 2 Sam. 1:27 mighty fallen . . . the *w* of war perished!
 Neh. 4:17 work, and with the other hand held a *w*
 Eccl. 9:18 wisdom is better than *w* of war
 Is. 13:5 and the *w* of his indignation, to destroy
 14:17 no *w* . . . formed against thee shall prosper
 Jer. 21:4 behold, I will turn back the *w* of war
 51:20 thou art my battle-axe and *w* of war

Ezek. 9:1 every man with his destroying *w* in his
2 Cor. 10:4 the *w* of our warfare are not carnal

Wear

Deut. 22:5 woman shall not *w* that which pertaineth
Is. 4:1 eat our own bread, and *w* our own apparel
1 Pet. 3:3 of plaiting the hair, and of *w* of gold

Weariness

Eccl. 12:12 and much study is a *w* of the flesh
Mal. 1:13 ye said also, Behold, what a *w* is it!
2 Cor. 11:27 in *w* and painfulness, in watchings

Weary

Gen. 27:46 Rebekah said to Isaac, I am *w* of my life
2 Sam. 23:10 arose, and smote . . . until his hand was *w*
Job 3:17 the wicked cease . . . there the *w* be at rest
10:1 my soul is *w* of my life; I will leave my
22:7 thou hast not given water to the *w* to drink
Ps. 6:6 I am *w* with my groaning; all the night
Prov. 3:11 neither be *w* of his correction
25:17 lest he be *w* of thee, and so hate thee
Eccl. 10:15 the labor of the foolish *w* every one
Is. 1:14 a trouble unto me; I am *w* to bear them
5:27 none shall be *w* nor stumble among them
7:13 for you to *w* men, but will ye *w* my God also?
28:12 rest wherewith ye may cause the *w* to rest
32:2 as the shadow of a great rock in a *w* land
40:28 the Creator . . . fainteth not, neither is *w*?
40:31 they shall run, and not be *w*
43:22 but thou hast been *w* of me. O Israel
47:13 thou are *w* in the multitude of thy counsels
50:4 to speak a word in season to him that is *w*
57:10 thou art *w* in the greatness of thy way
Jer. 9:5 speak lies, and *w* themselves to commit iniquity
12:5 run with the footmen, and they have *w* thee
15:6 and destroy thee; I am *w* with repenting
20:9 was *w* with forbearing, and I could not stay
31:25 for I have satiated the *w* soul, and I have
Mic. 6:3 wherein have I *w* thee? testify against me
Hab. 2:13 people shall *w* themselves for very vanity?
Mal. 2:17 ye have *w* the LORD with your words
Lk. 18:5 lest by her continual coming she *w* me
Gal. 6:9 (2 Thes. 3:13) not be *w* in well doing
Heb. 12:3 lest ye be *w* and faint in your minds

Weasel

Lev. 11:29 the *w*, and the mouse, and the tortoise

Weather

Job 37:22 fair *w* cometh out of the north
Mt. 16:2 say, It will be fair *w*: for the sky is red

Weave

Judg. 16:13 if thou *w* the seven locks of my head

Weaver

1 Sam. 17:7 staff of his spear was like a *w*'s beam
Job 7:6 my days are swifter than a *w*'s shuttle

Web

Judg. 16:13 the seven locks of my head with the *w*
Job 8:14 and whose trust shall be a spider's *w*

Wedding See also Marriage

Mt. 22:3 to call them that were bidden to the *w*
22:11 he saw . . . man which had not on a *w* garment
Lk. 12:36 their lord, when he will return from the *w*
14:8 when thou art bidden of any man to a *w*

Wedlock

Ezek. 16:38 will judge thee, as women that break *w*

Week

Ex. 34:22 (Deut. 16:10) observe the feast of *w*
Jer. 5:24 unto us the appointed *w* of the harvest
Dan. 9:24 seventy *w* are determined upon thy people

Dan. 9:25 shall be seven *w*, and threescore and two *w*
9:27 for one *w*: and in the midst of the *w* he

Weep (Wept) See also Cry, Lament, Mourn, Wail

Gen. 21:16 she sat . . . and lifted up her voice, and *w*
27:38 and Esau lifted up his voice, and *w*
33:4 Esau ran to meet him . . . kissed him . . . they *w*
37:35 my son mourning. Thus his father *w* for him
43:30 Joseph . . . entered into his chamber, and *w*
45:2 and he *w* aloud: and the Egyptians . . . heard
46:29 went up to meet Israel . . . and *w* on his neck
Ex. 2:6 she saw the child: and, behold, the babe *w*
Num. 11:4 children of Israel also *w* again, and said
25:6 who were *w* before the door of the tabernacle
Deut. 1:45 and ye returned and *w* before the LORD
Judg. 2:4 the people lifted up their voice, and *w*
20:23 went up and *w* before the LORD until even
1 Sam. 1:8 her husband to her. Hannah, why *w* thou?
11:5 Saul said, What aileth the people that they *w*?
24:16 and Saul lifted up his voice, and *w*
30:4 and *w*, until they had no more power to *w*
2 Sam. 1:24 ye daughters of Israel, *w* over Saul
12:21 thou didst fast and *w* for the child, while
15:30 David went up . . . mount Olivet, and *w* as he
19:1 behold, the king *w* and mourneth for Absalom
2 Kgs. 8:11 he was ashamed; and the man of God *w*
13:14 *w* over his face, and said, O my father
20:3 (Is. 38:3) and Hezekiah *w* sore
Ezra 3:12 seen the first house . . . *w* with a loud voice
Neh. 1:4 I heard these words, that I sat down and *w*
8:9 mourn not, nor *w*. For all the people *w*
Job 27:15 in death: and his widows shall not *w*
30:25 did not I *w* for him that was in trouble?
Ps. 69:10 I *w*, and chastened my soul with fasting
126:6 goeth forth and *w*, bearing precious seed
137:1 sat down, yea, we *w*, when we remembered
Eccl. 3:4 a time to *w*, and a time to laugh
Is. 15:2 he is gone up to . . . the high places, to *w*
22:4 I will *w* bitterly, labor not to comfort me
30:19 shalt *w* no more: he will be very gracious
33:7 the ambassadors of peace shall *w* bitterly
Jer. 9:1 I might *w* day and night for the slain
13:17 *w* in secret places for your pride . . . *w* sore
22:10 *w* ye not for the dead . . . but *w* sore for him
31:15 (Mt. 2:18) Rachel *w* for her children refused
Lam. 1:2 she *w* sore in the night, and her tears are
1:16 for these things I *w*: mine eye, mine eye
Ezek. 8:14 behold, there sat women *w* for Tammuz
27:31 shall *w* for thee with bitterness of heart
Joel 2:17 priests . . . *w* between the porch and the altar
Mt. 26:75 (Mk. 14:72; Lk. 22:62) Peter . . . *w*
Mk. 5:39 (Lk. 8:52) and *w*? the damsel is not dead
Lk. 6:21 blessed are ye that *w* now: for ye shall
7:13 compassion on her, and said unto her, *W* not
7:32 we have mourned to you, and ye have not *w*
7:38 stood at his feet behind him *w*, and began
19:41 he beheld the city, and *w* over it
23:28 *w* not for me, but *w* for yourselves
Jn. 11:31 saying, She goeth unto the grave to *w*
11:35 Jesus *w*
16:20 ye shall *w* and lament, but the world shall
20:11 but Mary stood without at the sepulchre *w*
Acts 21:13 what mean ye to *w* and to break mine heart?
Rom. 12:15 that do rejoice, and *w* with them that *w*
1 Cor. 7:30 and they that *w*, as though they *w* not
Jas. 4:9 be afflicted, and mourn, and *w*: let your
5:1 rich men, *w* and howl for your miseries that
Rev. 5:4 *w* much, because no man was found worthy

Weeping See also Weep, Lamentation, Mourning, Wailing

Ezra 3:13 the shout of joy from the noise of the *w*
Esth. 4:3 among the Jews, and fasting, and *w*
Job 16:16 my face is foul with *w*, and on my eyelids
Ps. 6:8 for the LORD hath heard the voice of my *w*
30:5 *w* may endure for a night, but joy cometh in
102:9 eaten ashes . . . and mingled my drink with *w*

Is. 16:9 (Jer. 48:32) I will bewail with the *w* of Jazer
22:12 did the Lord. . . call to *w*, and to mourning
65:19 voice of *w* shall be no more heard in her
Jer. 9:10 for the mountains will I take up a *w*
31:9 they shall come with *w*. . . with supplications
31:15 (Mt. 2:18) Ramah, lamentation, and bitter *w*
Joel 2:12 turn ye. . . with fasting, and with *w*
Mal. 2:13 covering the altar. . . with tears, with *w*
Mt. 8:12 (22:13; 24:51; 25:30) *w*. . . gnashing of teeth

Weigh

Job 6:2 oh that my grief were thoroughly *w*
28:25 the winds; and he *w* the waters by measure
31:6 let me be *w* in an even balance, that God may
Ps. 58:2 *w* the violence of your hands in the earth
Prov. 16:2 his own eyes; but the LORD *w* the spirits
Is. 26:7 most upright, dost *w* the path of the just
40:12 *w* the mountains in scales, and the hills
Dan. 5:27 *w* in the balances, and art found wanting

Weight See also Measure

Deut. 25:13 shalt not have in thy bag divers *w*
Job 28:25 to make the *w* for the winds. . . he weigheth
Prov. 11:1 abomination. . . but a just *w* is his delight
16:11 a just *w* and balance are the LORD's
2 Cor. 4:17 more exceeding and eternal *w* of glory
Heb. 12:1 let us lay aside every *w*, and the sin

Weighty (Weightier)

Prov. 27:3 sand and *w*; and a fool's wrath is heavier
Mt. 23:23 have omitted the *w* matters of the law

Welfare

Gen. 43:27 and he asked them of their *w*, and said
Neh. 2:10 to seek the *w* of the children of Israel
Job 30:15 and my *w* passeth away as a cloud
Jer. 38:4 seeketh not the *w* of this people

Well (adjective, adverb) See also Better, Best, Well-beloved, Well-pleasing

Gen. 4:7 thou doest *w*, shalt thou not be accepted?
12:13 that it may be *w* with me for thy sake
29:6 unto them. Is he *w*? And they said, He is *w*
40:14 think on me when it shall be *w* with thee
Ex. 4:14 thy brother? I know that he can speak *w*
Num. 11:18 to eat? for it was *w* with us in Egypt
Deut. 4:40 go *w* with thee, and with thy children
5:16 (Eph. 6:3) that it may go *w* with thee
1 Sam. 20:7 if he say thus, It is *w*; thy servant
Prov. 11:10 when it goeth *w* with the righteous
Eccl. 8:12 it shall be *w* with them that fear God
Is. 3:10 the righteous, that it shall be *w* with him
Jer. 7:23 commanded you, that it may be *w* unto you
15:11 verily it shall be *w* with thy remnant
Jon. 4:4 said the LORD, Dost thou *w* to be angry?
Mt. 12:12 it is lawful to do *w* on the sabbath days
25:21 (Lk. 19:17) *w* done, thou good and faithful
Mk. 7:37 he hath done all things *w*: he maketh both
Lk. 6:26 woe. . . when all men shall speak *w* of you!
Jn. 11:12 said. . . Lord, if he sleep, he shall do *w*
Gal. 4:17 they zealously affect you, but not *w*
5:7 ye did run *w*; who did hinder you that ye
6:9 (2 Thes. 3:13) not be weary in *w* doing
1 Tim. 5:17 elders that rule *w* be counted worthy
1 Pet. 3:17 suffer for *w* doing, than for evildoing

Well (noun) See also Fountain, Spring

Gen. 21:19 God opened her eyes, and she saw a *w*
21:25 Abraham reproved Abimelech because of a *w*
24:11 camels to kneel. . . without the city by a *w*
26:15 the *w* which his father's servants had digged
29:2 and he looked, and behold a *w* in the field
Ex. 15:27 they came to Elim, where were twelve *w*
Num. 21:17 Israel sang this song, Spring up, O *w*
Deut. 6:11 and *w* digged, which thou diggedst not
2 Sam. 17:18 man's house. . . had a *w* in his court
23:15 (1 Chr. 11:17) water of the *w* of Bethlehem
2 Kgs. 3:19 and stop all *w* of water, and mar every

Prov. 5:15 and running waters out of thine own *w*
10:11 mouth of a righteous man is a *w* of life
Song 4:15 fountain of gardens, a *w* of living waters
Is. 12:3 ye draw water out of the *w* of salvation
Jn. 4:6 Jacob's *w* was there. Jesus. . . sat thus on the *w*
4:14 a *w* of water springing up into everlasting
2 Pet. 2:17 these are *w* without water, clouds that

Well-beloved

Song 1:13 a bundle of myrrh is my *w-b* unto me
Is. 5:1 will I sing to my *w-b* a song of my beloved
Mk. 12:6 having yet therefore one son, his *w-b*

Well-pleasing

Phil. 4:18 a sacrifice acceptable, *w-p* to God
Col. 3:20 obey. . . parents. . . this is *w-p* unto the LORD
Heb. 13:21 working in you that which is *w-p* in his

Wellspring

Prov. 16:22 understanding is a *w* of life unto him
18:4 and the *w* of wisdom as a flowing brook

Went See also Depart, Go

Gen. 7:9 (7:15) *w* in two and two unto Noah into the ark
11:31 *w* forth with them from Ur of the Chaldees
Ex. 12:41 all the hosts of the LORD *w* out from. . . Egypt
14:22 *w* into the midst of the sea upon the dry
Num. 10:33 ark of the covenant of the LORD *w* before
1 Sam. 1:22 but Hannah *w* not up; for she said unto
1 Kgs. 19:8 *w* in the strength of that meat forty days
2 Kgs. 2:8 divided. . . that they two *w*. . . on dry ground
23:2 (2 Chr. 34:30) *w* up into the house of the LORD
Ezra 2:1 (Neh. 7:6) that *w* up out of the captivity
Neh. 9:11 they *w* through. . . the sea on the dry land
Ps. 73:17 until I *w* into the sanctuary of God
Mt. 9:35 Jesus *w* about all the cities and villages
11:7 (Lk. 7:24) what *w* ye out into the wilderness
19:22 (Mk. 10:22) heard that. . . *w* away sorrowful
21:29 will not; but afterward he repented, and *w*
21:33 (Mk. 12:1; Lk. 20:9) *w* into a far country
27:53 *w* into the holy city, and appeared unto
Mk. 2:26 (Lk. 6:4) how he *w* into the house of God
Lk. 8:1 that he *w* throughout every city and village
19:12 a certain nobleman *w* into a far country to
Jn. 6:66 that time many of his disciples *w* back
8:9 *w* out one by one, beginning at the eldest
13:3 that he was come from God, and *w* to God
20:5 saw the linen clothes lying; yet *w* he not in
Acts 10:9 Peter *w* up upon the housetop to pray
15:38 departed. . . and *w* not with them to the work
26:12 as I *w* to Damascus with authority
Gal. 1:17 but I *w* into Arabia, and returned again
2:1 I *w* up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas
Heb. 11:8 and he *w* out, not knowing whither he *w*
1 Jn. 2:19 *w* out from us, but they were not of us

Wept See Weep

West

Ps. 103:12 as far as the east is from the *w*, so far
Mt. 8:11 (Lk. 13:29) shall come from the east and *w*
Lk. 12:54 when ye see a cloud rise out of the *w*

Wet

Job 24:8 are *w* with the showers of the mountains
Dan. 4:15 and let it be *w* with the dew of heaven

Whale

Gen. 1:21 God created great *w*, and every living
Ezek. 32:2 thou art as a *w* in the seas
Mt. 12:40 as Jonah was three days. . . in the *w*'s belly

Wheat See also Barley, Corn, Grain

Deut. 8:8 a land of *w*, and barley, and vines, and fig
Job 31:40 let thistles grow instead of *w*, and cockle
Jer. 12:13 they have sown *w*, but shall reap thorns
23:28 what is the chaff to the *w*? saith the LORD

Joel 2:24 floors shall be full of *w*, and the vats
Mt. 3:12 (Lk. 3:17) gather his *w* into the garner
Jk. 23:25 enemy came and sowed tares among the *w*
Lk. 22:31 to have you, that he may sift you as *w*
Jn. 12:24 except a corn of *w* fall into the ground
Rev. 6:6 a measure of *w* for a penny, and three

Wheel

Ex. 14:25 took off their chariot *w*, that they drave
Ps. 83:13 make them like a *w*; as the stubble before
Ezek. 1:16 was as it were a *w* in the middle of a *w*
10:2 go in between the *w*, even under the cherub

Whelp

Prov. 17:12 let a bear robbed of her *w* meet a man

Where

Gen. 3:9 LORD God called unto Adam. . . *W* art thou?
Job 35:10 none saith, *W* is God my maker, who giveth
Ps. 42:3 (42:10) say unto me, *W* is thy God?
79:10 (115:2) the heathen say, *W* is their God?
Jer. 2:6 neither said they, *W* is the LORD that

Whet

Deut. 32:41 if I *w* my glittering sword, and mine
Ps. 64:3 who *w* their tongue like a sword, and bend
Eccl. 10:10 iron be blunt, and he do not *w* the edge

Whip

Prov. 26:3 a *w* for the horse, a bridle for the ass

Whirlwind See also Wind

2 Kgs. 2:11 and Elijah went up by a *w* into heaven
Job 37:9 out of the south cometh the *w*; and cold
38:1 LORD answered Job out of the *w*, and said
Ps. 58:9 he shall take them away as with a *w*, both
Prov. 10:25 as the *w* passeth, so is the wicked
Is. 40:24 the *w* shall take them away as stubble
66:15 with fire, and with his chariots like a *w*
Jer. 23:19 a *w* of the LORD is gone forth in fury
25:32 great *w* shall be raised up from the coasts
Ezek. 1:4 and behold, a *w* came out of the north
Hos. 8:7 sown the wind, and they shall reap the *w*
Nah. 1:3 LORD hath his way in the *w*. . . in the storm

Whisper

Ps. 147:1 all that hate me *w* together against me
Is. 29:4 and thy speech shall *w* out of the dust

Whisperer

Prov. 16:28 and a *w* separateth chief friends
Rom. 1:29 murder, debate, deceit, malignity; *w*

White (Whiter)

Lev. 13:10 if the rising be *w* in the skin. . . hair *w*
Num. 12:10 Miriam became leprous, *w* as snow
Job 6:6 or is there any taste in the *w* of an egg?
Ps. 51:7 wash me, and I shall be *w* than snow
Eccl. 9:8 let thy garments be always *w*
Song 5:10 my beloved is *w* and ruddy, the chieftest
Is. 1:18 be as scarlet, they shall be as *w* as snow
Lam. 4:7 purer than snow, they were *w* than milk
Dan. 11:35 to purge, and to make them *w*, even to
Mt. 17:2 (Mk. 9:3; Lk. 9:29) raiment was *w* as. . . light
28:3 like lightning, and his raiment *w* as snow
Mk. 9:3 *w* as snow; so as no fuller on earth can *w*
Jn. 4:35 fields; for they are *w* already to harvest
20:12 seeth two angels in *w* sitting, the one at
Acts 1:10 two men stood by them in *w* apparel
Rev. 2:17 will give him a *w* stone, and in the stone
3:4 shall walk with me in *w*; for they are worthy
3:5 overcometh. . . shall be clothed in *w* raiment
4:4 I saw. . . elders sitting, clothed in *w* raiment
6:2 and I saw, and behold a *w* horse; and he
7:9 lo, a great multitude. . . clothed with *w* robes
19:11 I saw heaven opened, and behold a *w* horse
20:11 I saw a great *w* throne, and him that sat

Whited

Mt. 23:27 hypocrites! for ye are like. . . *w* sepulchres
Acts 23:3 God shall smite thee, thou *w* wall

Whole See also Complete, Just, Perfect, Well

Ps. 119:2 blessed. . . that seek him with the *w* heart
Mt. 5:29 not. . . thy *w* body should be cast into hell
9:12 (Mk. 2:17; Lk. 5:31) *w* need not a physician
9:21 (Mk. 5:28) touch his garment, I shall be *w*
9:22 (Mk. 5:34; Lk. 8:48) faith hath made thee *w*
14:36 (Mk. 6:56) as touched were made perfectly *w*
Jn. 5:6 he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made *w*?
Acts 9:34 Aeneas, Jesus Christ maketh thee *w*
1 Cor. 5:6 (Gal. 5:9) little leaven leaveneth. . . *w* lump
12:17 if the *w* body were an eye, where were the
Gal. 5:3 circumcised. . . is a debtor to do the *w* law
Jas. 2:10 keep the *w* law. . . yet offend in one point

Wholesome

Prov. 15:4 a *w* tongue is a tree of life

Wholly See also Fully

Jer. 2:21 planted thee a noble vine, *w* a right seed
1 Thes. 5:23 the very God of peace sanctify you *w*
1 Tim. 4:15 meditate upon. . . give thyself *w* to them

Whore See also Adulteress, Harlot

Deut. 23:17 shall be no *w* of the daughters of Israel
Prov. 23:27 *w* is a deep ditch; and a strange woman
Ezek. 16:28 played the *w* also with the Assyrians
Rev. 17:1 show unto thee the judgment of the great *w*
19:2 for he hath judged the great *w*, which did

Whoredom

Jer. 3:2 thou hast polluted the land with thy *w*
Ezek. 16:20 is this of thy *w* a small matter
Hos. 1:2 Hosea, Go, take unto thee a wife of
5:3 O Ephraim, thou committest *w*, and Israel is
Nah. 3:4 because of the multitude of the *w* of the

Whoremonger

Eph. 5:5 ye know, that no *w*, nor unclean person
1 Tim. 1:10 for *w*, for them that defile themselves
Heb. 13:4 but *w* and adulterers God will judge
Rev. 21:8 *w*, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all
22:15 for without are dogs, and sorcerers, and *w*

Wicked See also Bad, Evil, Ungodly, Vile

Gen. 13:13 the men of Sodom were *w* and sinners
18:23 also destroy the righteous with the *w*?
Ex. 9:27 LORD is righteous. . . I and my people are *w*
23:7 slay thou not: for I will not justify the *w*
Deut. 15:9 be not a thought in thy *w* heart, saying
25:1 justify the righteous, and condemn the *w*
1 Sam. 2:9 and the *w* shall be silent in darkness
2 Kgs. 17:11 wrought *w* things to provoke the LORD
2 Chr. 7:14 turn from their *w* ways; then will I
Neh. 9:35 neither turned they from their *w* works
Job 3:17 there the *w* cease from troubling
9:24 the earth is given into the hand of the *w*
9:29 if I be *w*, why then labor I in vain?
11:20 eyes of the *w* shall fail, and they shall
15:20 *w* man travaileth with pain all his days
18:5 yea, the light of the *w* shall be put out
18:21 such are the dwellings of the *w*, and this
20:5 triumphing of the *w* is short, and the joy
21:7 wherefore do the *w* live, become old, yea
21:30 *w* is reserved to the day of destruction?
27:13 this is the portion of a *w* man with God
31:3 is not destruction to the *w*? and a strange
34:18 is it fit to say to a king, Thou art *w*?
36:6 he preserveth not the life of the *w*
40:12 and tread down the *w* in their place

Ps. 7:11 and God is angry with the *w* every day
 9:16 *w* is snared in the work of his own hands
 10:4 the *w* . . . will not seek after God: God is not
 11:6 upon the *w* he shall rain snares, fire and
 12:8 the *w* walk on every side, when the vilest
 26:5 of evildoers; and will not sit with the *w*
 27:2 the *w*, even mine enemies and my foes, came
 28:3 draw me not away with the *w*, and with the
 31:17 let the *w* be ashamed. . . let them be silent
 32:10 many sorrows shall be to the *w*: but he that
 34:21 evil shall slay the *w*: and they that hate
 37:10 yet a little while, and the *w* shall not be
 37:35 seen the *w* in great power, and spreading
 58:3 the *w* are estranged from the womb: they go
 68:2 so let the *w* perish at the presence of God
 73:3 foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the *w*
 92:7 when the *w* spring as the grass, and when
 94:3 shall the *w*, how long shall the *w* triumph?
 101:4 depart from me: I will not know a *w* person
 112:10 *w* shall see. . . desire of the *w* shall perish
 119:119 thou puttest away all the *w* of the earth
 119:155 salvation is far from the *w*: for they
 125:3 rod of the *w* shall not rest upon the lot
 139:24 see if there be any *w* way in me, and lead
 140:4 keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the *w*
 145:20 love him: but all the *w* will he destroy
 146:9 the way of the *w* he turneth upside down
 Prov. 4:19 way of the *w* is as darkness: they know
 6:12 a *w* man, walketh with a froward mouth
 6:18 a heart that deviseth *w* imaginations
 10:6 violence covereth the mouth of the *w*
 10:30 but the *w* shall not inhabit the earth
 11:5 but the *w* shall fall by his own wickedness
 11:21 join in hand, the *w* shall not be unpunished
 12:7 the *w* are overthrown, and are not
 14:17 foolishly: and a man of *w* devices is hated
 14:32 the *w* is driven away in his wickedness
 15:29 the LORD is far from the *w*: but he heareth
 17:4 a *w* doer giveth heed to false lips
 21:12 God overthroweth the *w* for their wickedness
 24:16 riseth. . . but the *w* shall fall into mischief
 28:1 the *w* flee when no man pursueth
 28:28 when the *w* rise, men hide themselves
 29:2 when the *w* beareth rule, the people mourn
 Eccl. 7:15 there is a *w* man that prolongeth his life
 7:17 be not over much *w*, neither be. . . foolish
 8:10 I saw the *w* buried, who had come and gone
 9:2 one event to the righteous, and to the *w*
 Is. 3:11 woe unto the *w*! it shall be ill with him
 5:23 justify the *w* for reward, and take away
 26:10 let favor be showed to the *w*, yet will he
 48:22 (57:21) no peace, saith the LORD, unto the *w*
 53:9 made his grave with the *w*, and with the rich
 55:7 let the *w* forsake his way. . . the unrighteous
 Jer. 2:33 thou also taught the *w* ones thy ways
 12:1 wherefore doth the way of the *w* prosper?
 17:9 the heart is deceitful. . . and desperately *w*
 Ezek. 3:18 (33:8) to warn the *w* from his *w* way
 11:2 that devise mischief, and give *w* counsel
 18:21 but if the *w* will turn from all his sins
 33:11 death of the *w*: but that the *w* turn from
 33:19 but if the *w* turn from his wickedness
 Dan. 12:10 *w* shall do wickedly: and none of the *w*
 Nah. 1:3 the LORD. . . will not at all acquit the *w*
 Mal. 3:18 discern between the righteous and the *w*
 Mt. 12:45 (Lk. 11:26) spirits more *w* than himself
 13:19 then cometh the *w* one, and catcheth away
 13:38 but the tares are the children of the *w* one
 13:49 the angels. . . sever the *w* from among the just
 16:4 a *w* and adulterous generation seeketh after
 18:32 *w* servant, I forgive thee all that debt
 25:26 (Lk. 19:22) thou *w* and slothful servant
 Acts 2:23 and by *w* hands have crucified and slain
 1 Cor. 5:13 put away from. . . yourselves that *w* person
 Eph. 6:16 to quench all the fiery darts of the *w*
 2 Thes. 2:8 shall that *W* be revealed, whom the Lord
 2 Pet. 2:7 vexed with the filthy conversation of the *w*
 3:17 led away with the error of the *w*, fall from
 1 Jn. 2:13 (2:14) because ye have overcome the *w* one

1 Jn. 3:12 not as Cain, who was of that *w* one
 5:18 himself, and that *w* one toucheth him not

Wickedly

Deut. 9:18 in doing *w* in the sight of the LORD
 Judg. 19:23 brethren, nay, I pray you, do not so *w*
 2 Sam. 24:17 lo, I have sinned, and I have done *w*
 Neh. 9:33 thou hast done right, but we have done *w*
 Job 34:12 surely God will not do *w*, neither will the
 Ps. 73:8 corrupt. . . speak *w* concerning oppression
 74:3 that the enemy hath done *w* in the sanctuary
 Dan. 11:32 such as do *w* against the covenant shall
 Mal. 4:1 yea, and all that do *w*, shall be stubble

Wickedness See also Evil, Iniquity, Sin

Gen. 6:5 God saw that the *w* of man was great
 39:9 his wife: how then can I do this great *w*
 Deut. 9:4 for the *w* of these nations the LORD doth
 28:20 thou perish. . . because of the *w* of thy doings
 Judg. 20:3 of Israel, Tell us, how was this *w*?
 1 Sam. 12:17 perceive and see that your *w* is great
 24:13 proverb. . . *W* proceedeth from the wicked
 1 Kgs. 1:52 *w* shall be found in him, he shall die
 21:25 Ahab, which did sell himself to work *w*
 Job 4:8 plow iniquity, and sow *w*, reap the same
 11:11 for he knoweth vain men: he seeth *w* also
 11:14 and let not *w* dwell in thy tabernacles
 22:5 is not thy *w* great? and thine iniquities
 24:20 no more remembered; and *w* shall be broken
 27:4 my lips shall not speak *w*, nor my tongue
 34:10 far be it from God, that he should do *w*
 35:8 thy *w* may hurt a man as thou art
 Ps. 5:4 thou art not a God that hath pleasure in *w*
 7:9 oh let the *w* of the wicked come to an end
 45:7 thou lovest righteousness, and hatest *w*
 55:11 *w* is in the midst thereof: deceit and guile
 58:2 in heart ye work *w*; ye weigh the violence
 84:10 of my God, than to dwell in the tents of *w*
 94:23 and shall cut them off in their own *w*
 Prov. 4:17 for they eat the bread of *w*, and drink
 8:7 and *w* is an abomination to my lips
 12:3 man shall not be established by *w*
 13:6 keepeth him. . . *w* overthroweth the sinner
 26:26 his *w* shall be showed before. . . congregation
 30:20 adulterous woman. . . saith, I have done no *w*
 Eccl. 3:16 the place of judgment, that *w* was there
 7:25 to know the *w* of folly, even of foolishness
 8:8 neither shall *w* deliver those that are given
 Is. 9:18 *w* burneth as the fire: it shall devour
 47:10 thou hast trusted in thy *w*: thou hast said
 Jer. 2:19 thine own *w* shall correct thee
 6:7 so she casteth out her *w*: violence and spoil
 8:6 not aright: no man repented him of his *w*
 14:20 we acknowledge, O LORD, our *w*
 33:5 for all whose *w* I have hid my face from this
 Ezek. 3:19 he turn not from his *w*, nor from his
 18:27 (33:19) wicked man turneth away from his *w*
 31:11 I have driven him out for his *w*
 Hos. 7:2 consider not. . . that I remember all their *w*
 10:13 ye have plowed *w*, ye have reaped iniquity
 Jon. 1:2 and cry. . . for their *w* is come up before me
 Mal. 1:4 and they shall call them, The border of *w*
 3:15 they that work *w* are set up
 Mt. 22:18 but Jesus perceived their *w*, and said
 Lk. 11:39 inward part is full of ravening and *w*
 Rom. 1:29 with all unrighteousness, fornication, *w*
 1 Cor. 5:8 neither with the leaven of malice and *w*
 Eph. 6:12 against spiritual *w* in high places

Wife

Prov. 21:9 (25:24) a brawling woman in a *w* house
 Jer. 22:14 that saith, I will build me a *w* house
 Mt. 7:13 for *w* is the gate, and broad is the way

Widow

Gen. 38:11 Tamar. . . Remain a *w* at thy father's house
 Ex. 22:22 ye shall not afflict any *w*, or fatherless
 Deut. 10:18 the judgment of the fatherless and *w*

2 Sam. 14:5 am indeed a *w* woman, and mine husband
 1 Kgs. 17:9 I have commanded a *w*. . . to sustain thee
 Job 22:9 thou hast sent *w* away empty, and the arms
 24:3 they take the *w*'s ox for a pledge
 29:13 and I caused the *w*'s heart to sing for joy
 31:16 or have caused the eyes of the *w* to fail
 Ps. 68:5 father of the fatherless. . . judge of the *w*
 94:6 they slay the *w* and the stranger, and murder
 109:9 children be fatherless, and his wife a *w*
 Prov. 15:25 he will establish the border of the *w*
 Is. 1:17 judge the fatherless, plead for the *w*
 Jer. 49:11 preserve them. . . and let thy *w* trust in me
 Lam. 1:1 how is she become as a *w*! She that was
 Zech. 7:10 oppress not the *w*, nor the fatherless
 Mt. 23:14 (Mk. 12:40; Lk. 20:47) devour *w*' houses
 Mk. 12:42 (Lk. 21:2) poor *w*, and she threw in two
 Lk. 2:37 was a *w* of about fourscore and four years
 4:26 city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a *w*
 18:3 was a *w* in that city; and she came unto him
 Acts 6:1 murmuring. . . because their *w* were neglected
 1 Tim. 5:3 honor *w* that are *w* indeed
 Jas. 1:27 to visit the fatherless and *w* in their
 Rev. 18:7 I sit a queen, and am no *w*, and shall

Widowhood

Is. 47:9 come to thee. . . the loss of children, and *w*
 54:4 not remember the reproach of *w* any more

Wife (Wives)

Gen. 2:24 (Mt. 19:5; Mk. 10:7; Eph. 5:31) leave his
 father and his mother, and. . . cleave unto his *w*
 24:4 kindred, and take a *w* unto my son Isaac
 26:9 of a surety she is thy *w*: and how saidst thou
 Ex. 22:16 (Deut. 22:29) surely endow her to be his *w*
 Num. 5:12 if any man's *w* go aside, and commit a
 Deut. 24:5 man hath taken a new *w*, he shall not go
 Judg. 21:7 we will not give. . . of our daughters to *w*?
 Ruth 4:13 so Boaz took Ruth, and she was his *w*
 1 Sam. 25:39 communed with Abigail, to take. . . to *w*
 30:5 David's two *w* were taken captives
 2 Sam. 12:9 taken his *w* to be thy *w*, and hast slain
 1 Kgs. 11:3 and he had seven hundred *w*, princesses
 Ezra 10:2 we have trespassed. . . have taken strange *w*
 Esth. 1:20 the *w* shall give to their husbands honor
 Ps. 128:3 thy *w* shall be as a fruitful vine by the
 Prov. 5:18 and rejoice with the *w* of thy youth
 6:29 in to his neighbor's *w*; . . shall not be innocent
 18:22 whoso findeth a *w* findeth a good thing
 19:14 and a prudent *w* is from the LORD
 Eccl. 9:9 live joyfully with the *w* whom thou lovest
 Jer. 3:1 if a man put away his *w*, and she go from
 3:20 as a *w* treacherously departeth from her
 Ezek. 24:18 in the morning; and at even my *w* died
 Hos. 1:2 go, take unto thee a *w* of whoredoms
 12:12 served for a *w*, and for a *w* he kept sheep
 Mal. 2:15 treacherously against the *w* of his youth
 Mt. 5:31 (Mk. 10:11; Lk. 16:18) shall put away his *w*
 19:3 (Mk. 10:2) lawful for a man to put away his *w*
 19:5 (Mk. 10:7) and shall cleave to his *w*
 22:25 (Mk. 12:20; Lk. 20:29) married a *w*, deceased
 Lk. 14:20 said, I have married a *w*. . . I cannot come
 17:32 remember Lot's *w*
 1 Cor. 7:4 *w* hath not power of her own body, but the
 7:14 unbelieving husband is sanctified by the *w*
 7:27 art thou loosed from a *w*? seek not a *w*
 7:39 *w* is bound by the law as long as her
 9:5 have we not power to lead about a. . . *w*
 Eph. 5:22 (Col. 3:18) *w*, submit yourselves unto
 5:23 husband is the head of the *w*, even as Christ
 5:28 ought men to love their *w* as their own bodies
 5:33 and the *w* see that she reverence her husband
 1 Tim. 3:2 must be blameless, the husband of one *w*
 3:11 so must their *w* be grave, not slanderers
 5:9 widow be taken. . . having been. . . *w* of one man
 1 Pet. 3:1 *w*, be in subjection to your own husbands
 3:7 honor unto the *w*, as unto the weaker vessel
 Rev. 19:7 is come, and his *w* hath made herself ready
 21:9 I will show thee the bride, the Lamb's *w*

Wild

Gen. 16:12 and he will be a *w* man; his hand will be
 Rom. 11:24 of the olive tree which is *w* by nature

Wilderness See also Desert

Gen. 16:7 found her by a fountain of water in the *w*
 21:20 and dwell in the *w*, and became an archer
 Ex. 14:11 hast thou taken us away to die in the *w*?
 16:2 murmured against Moses and Aaron in the *w*
 Num. 14:29 your carcasses shall fall in this *w*
 Deut. 8:2 thy God led thee these forty years in the *w*
 29:5 and I have led you forty years in the *w*
 32:10 in the waste howling *w*; he led him about
 1 Kgs. 19:4 himself went a day's journey into the *w*
 Neh. 9:19 yet thou. . . forsookest them not in the *w*
 Job 12:24 and causeth them to wander in a *w* where
 Ps. 78:40 how oft did they provoke him in the *w*
 95:8 (Heb. 3:8) in the day of temptation in the *w*
 107:33 turneth rivers into a *w*. . . the watersprings
 136:16 to him which led his people through the *w*
 Song 3:6 who is this that cometh out of the *w*
 Is. 35:1 the *w* and the solitary place shall be glad
 40:3 (Mt. 3:3; Mk. 1:3; Lk. 3:4; Jn. 1:23) voice of
 him that crieth in the *w*, Prepare ye the way
 41:18 I will make the *w* a pool of water
 51:3 will make her *w* like Eden, and her desert
 64:10 thy holy cities are a *w*, Zion is a *w*
 Jer. 2:2 when thou wastest after me in the *w*
 2:31 been a *w* unto Israel? a land of darkness?
 22:6 yet surely I will make thee a *w*, and cities
 Mt. 4:1 (Mk. 1:12; Lk. 4:1) was Jesus led. . . into the *w*
 11:7 (Lk. 7:24) what went ye out into the *w* to see?
 15:33 (Mk. 8:4) so much bread in the *w*, as to fill
 Lk. 5:16 withdrew himself into the *w*, and prayed
 Jn. 3:14 as Moses lifted up the serpent in the *w*
 1 Cor. 10:5 for they were overthrown in the *w*

Wile

Num. 25:18 they vex you with their *w*, wherewith
 Eph. 6:11 able to stand against the *w* of the devil

Wilfully

Heb. 10:26 if we sin *w* after that we have received

Will See also Desire, Purpose

Ps. 40:8 (Heb. 10:7, 9) delight to do thy *w*, O my God
 143:10 teach me to do thy *w*: for thou art my God
 Dan. 4:17 and giveth it to whomsoever he *w*
 Mt. 6:10 (Lk. 11:2) thy *w* be done in earth, as it is
 7:21 enter. . . but he that doeth the *w* of my Father
 8:3 (Mk. 1:41; Lk. 5:13) I *w*; be thou clean
 12:50 (Mk. 3:35) whosoever shall do the *w* of my
 18:14 not the *w* of your Father. . . that one of these
 20:15 is it not lawful for me to do what I *w* with
 21:31 whether of them twain did the *w* of his father
 26:39 (Mk. 14:36; Lk. 22:42) not as I *w*, but as
 26:42 this cup. . . except I drink it, thy *w* be done
 Lk. 2:14 and on earth peace, good *w* toward men
 Jn. 1:13 of the *w* of the flesh, nor of the *w* of man
 4:34 my meat is to do the *w* of him that sent me
 5:21 even so the Son quickeneth whom he *w*
 5:30 seek not mine own *w*, but the *w* of the Father
 6:38 not to do mine own *w*, but the *w* of him that
 6:39 this is the Father's *w* which hath sent me
 7:17 if any man *w* do his *w*, he shall know of the
 15:7 ask what ye *w*, and it shall be done unto you
 17:24 Father, I *w* that they. . . be with me where I
 21:22 (21:23) if I *w* that he tarry till I come, what is
 Acts 13:22 found David. . . which shall fulfill all my *w*
 21:14 ceased, saying, The *w* of the Lord be done
 22:14 chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his *w*
 Rom. 1:10 journey by the *w* of God to come unto you
 2:18 knowest his *w*, and approvest the things
 7:18 to *w* is present with me; but how to perform
 9:16 so then it is not of him that *w*, nor of him
 12:2 good. . . acceptable, and perfect *w* of God
 1 Cor. 4:19 will come to you shortly, if the Lord *w*

1 Cor. 7:37 necessity, but hath power over his own *w*
 9:17 if against my *w*, a dispensation of the gospel
 16:12 his *w* was not at all to come at this time
 Eph. 1:9 made known unto us the mystery of his *w*
 1:11 all things after the counsel of his own *w*
 5:17 but understanding what the *w* of the Lord is
 6:6 servants. . . doing the *w* of God from the heart
 Phil. 2:13 God which worketh in you both to *w*
 Col. 4:12 perfect and complete in all the *w* of God
 1 Thes. 4:3 the *w* of God, even your sanctification
 5:18 thanks: for this is the *w* of God in Christ
 2 Tim. 2:26 who are taken captive by him at his *w*
 Heb. 2:4 of the Holy Ghost, according to his own *w*?
 10:36 after ye have done the *w* of God, ye might
 13:21 you perfect in every good work to do his *w*
 Jas. 1:18 of his own *w* begat he us with the word
 4:15 ought to say, If the Lord *w*, we shall live
 1 Pet. 2:15 the *w* of God, that with well doing
 3:17 it is better, if the *w* of God be so, that ye
 4:2 to the lusts of men, but to the *w* of God
 4:19 them that suffer according to the *w* of God
 2 Pet. 1:21 the prophecy came not. . . by the *w* of man
 1 Jn. 2:17 that doeth the *w* of God abideth for ever
 5:14 if we ask any thing according to his *w*
 Rev. 17:17 hath put in their hearts to fulfil his *w*

Willing

Ex. 35:5 whosoever is of a *w* heart, let him bring
 1 Chr. 28:9 with a perfect heart and with a *w* mind
 Ps. 110:3 thy people shall be *w* in the day of thy
 Is. 1:19 if ye be *w* and obedient, ye shall eat the
 Mt. 26:41 spirit indeed is *w*, but the flesh is weak
 Lk. 22:42 if thou be *w*, remove this cup from me
 Jn. 5:35 ye were *w* for a season to rejoice in his
 2 Cor. 5:8 and *w* rather to be absent from the body
 8:12 if there be first a *w* mind, it is accepted
 1 Tim. 6:18 ready to distribute, *w* to communicate
 2 Pet. 3:9 not *w* that any should perish, but that

Willingly

Judg. 5:2 when the people *w* offered themselves
 1 Chr. 29:6 rulers of the king's work, offered *w*
 2 Chr. 35:8 and his princes gave *w* unto the people
 Rom. 8:20 made subject to vanity, not *w*, but by
 1 Cor. 9:17 if I do this thing *w*, I have a reward
 Philm. 14 not be as it were of necessity, but *w*
 1 Pet. 5:2 not by constraint, but *w*; not for filthy
 2 Pet. 3:5 this they *w* are ignorant of, that by

Willow

Job 40:22 the *w* of the brook compass him about
 Is. 44:4 shall spring up. . . as *w* by the watercourses
 Ezek. 17:5 by great waters, and set it as a *w* tree

Will-ship

Col. 2:23 a show of wisdom in *w-w*, and humility

Win (Won)

2 Chr. 32:1 and thought to *w* them for himself
 Prov. 11:30 tree of life; and he that *w* souls is wise
 Phil. 3:8 count them but dung, that I may *w* Christ
 1 Pet. 3:1 be *w* by the conversation of the wives

Wind See also Storm, Tempest, Whirlwind

Gen. 8:1 and God made a *w* to pass over the earth
 Ex. 15:10 didst blow with thy *w*, the sea covered
 1 Kgs. 19:11 great and strong *w* rent the mountains
 Job 1:19 there came a great *w* from the wilderness
 7:7 O remember that my life is *w*: mine eye shall
 28:25 make the weight for the *w*; and he weigheth
 Ps. 135:7 he bringeth the *w* out of his treasures
 147:18 causeth his *w* to blow, and the waters flow
 Prov. 11:29 troubleth his. . . house shall inherit the *w*
 25:23 the north *w* driveth away rain: so doth an
 27:16 whosoever hideth his hideth the *w*
 30:4 who hath gathered the *w* in his fists?
 Eccl. 5:16 profit hath he that hath labored for the *w*?

Eccl. 11:4 he that observeth the *w* shall not sow
 Is. 32:2 a man shall be as a hiding place from the *w*
 Jer. 4:11 a dry *w* of the high places in the wilderness
 5:13 prophets shall become *w*, and the word is not
 Ezek. 37:9 prophesy unto the *w*. . . and say to the *w*
 Hos. 8:7 they have sown the *w*, and they shall reap
 12:1 feedeth on *w*, and followeth after the east *w*
 13:15 east *w* shall come, the *w* of the LORD shall
 Amos 4:13 formeth the mountains, and createth the *w*
 Jon. 1:4 the LORD sent out a great *w* into the sea
 Mt. 7:25 the floods came, and the *w* blew, and beat
 8:26 (Mk. 4:39; Lk. 8:24) rebuked the *w* and the sea
 14:24 (Mk. 6:48) waves: for the *w* was contrary
 Jn. 3:8 the *w* bloweth where it listeth
 Acts 2:2 sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty *w*
 Eph. 4:14 carried about with every *w* of doctrine

Window

Gen. 6:16 a *w* shalt thou make to the ark
 Josh. 2:15 let them down by a cord through the *w*
 Is. 54:12 and I will make thy *w* of agates
 Dan. 6:10 his *w* being open in his chamber toward
 Mal. 3:10 if I will not open you the *w* of heaven
 Acts 20:9 and there sat in a *w* a certain young man

Wine

Lev. 10:9 do not drink *w* nor strong drink
 Num. 6:3 separate himself from *w* and strong drink
 Judg. 13:4 drink not *w* nor strong drink, and eat not
 Ps. 104:15 and *w* that maketh glad the heart of man
 Prov. 20:1 *w* is a mocker, strong drink is raging
 21:17 he that loveth *w* and oil shall not be rich
 31:6 give. . . *w* unto those that be of heavy hearts
 Eccl. 10:19 *w* maketh merry: but money answereth all
 Song 1:2 for thy love is better than *w*
 Is. 1:22 is become dross, thy *w* mixed with water
 5:11 continue until night, till *w* inflame them!
 24:9 they shall not drink *w* with a song
 28:7 have erred through *w*. . . are swallowed up of *w*
 29:9 they are drunken, but not with *w*; they stagger
 55:1 yea, come, buy *w* and milk without money
 Jer. 35:5 set before. . . the Rechabites pots full of *w*
 35:6 but they said, We will drink no *w*
 Ezek. 44:21 neither shall any priest drink *w*, when
 Dan. 1:8 king's meat, nor with the *w* which he drank
 Hos. 3:1 look to other gods, and love flagons of *w*
 4:11 whoredom. . . *w* and new *w* take away the heart
 9:4 they shall not offer *w* offerings to the LORD
 14:7 scent thereof shall be as the *w* of Lebanon
 Joel 3:18 that the mountains shall drop down new *w*
 Hab. 2:5 yea also, because he transgresseth by *w*
 Mt. 9:17 (Mk. 2:22; Lk. 5:37) new *w* into old bottles
 Mk. 15:23 gave him to drink *w* mingled with myrrh
 Jn. 2:3 they wanted *w*, the mother of Jesus saith
 Acts 2:13 mocking said, These men are full of new *w*
 Eph. 5:18 be not drunk with *w*, wherein is excess
 1 Tim. 3:3 (Tit. 1:7) not given to *w*, no striker
 5:23 but use a little *w* for thy stomach's sake
 Tit. 2:3 not false accusers, not given to much *w*
 1 Pet. 4:3 in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of *w*
 Rev. 16:19 of the *w* of the fierceness of his wrath

Winebibber

Prov. 23:20 he not among *w*; among riotous eaters
 Mt. 11:19 (Lk. 7:34) a *w*, a friend of publicans

Winepress

Is. 63:3 I have trodden the *w* alone
 Mt. 21:33 digged a *w* in it, and built a tower
 Rev. 14:19 into the great *w* of the wrath of God
 19:15 treadeth the *w* of the fierceness and wrath

Wing

Deut. 32:11 as an eagle. . . spreadeth abroad her *w*
 Ruth 2:12 under whose *w* thou are come to trust
 2 Sam. 12:21 (Ps. 18:10) fly. . . upon the *w* of the wind
 Ps. 17:8 hide me under the shadow of thy *w*
 55:6 oh that I had *w* like a dove! For then would

Ps. 57:1 in the shadow of thy *w* will I make my refuge
 61:4 I will trust in the covert of thy *w*
 91:4 and under his *w* shalt thou trust: his truth
 Prov. 23:5 for riches certainly make themselves *w*
 Is. 6:2 stood the seraphim: each one had six *w*
 40:31 they shall mount up with *w* as eagles
 Ezek. 1:6 had four faces, and every one had four *w*
 Mal. 4:2 shall the Sun . . . arise with healing in his *w*
 Mt. 23:37 (Lk. 13:34) her chickens under her *w*

Wink

Prov. 6:13 *w* with his eyes. . . speaketh with his feet
 10:10 he that *w* with the eye causeth sorrow
 Acts 17:30 the times of this ignorance God *w* at

Winter

Gen. 8:22 cold and heat, and summer and *w*, and day
 Ps. 74:17 the earth: thou hast made summer and *w*
 Song 2:11 the *w* is past, the rain is over and gone
 Mt. 24:20 (Mk. 13:18) that your flight be not in the *w*
 Jn. 10:22 the feast of the dedication, and it was *w*
 Acts 27:12 the haven was not commodious to *w* in
 1 Cor. 16:6 that I will abide, yea, and *w* with you
 2 Tim. 4:2 do thy diligence to come before *w*
 Tit. 3:12 Nicopolis . . . I have determined there to *w*

Wipe

2 Kgs. 21:13 I will *w* Jerusalem as a man *w* a dish
 Neh. 13:14 *w* not out my good deeds that I have done
 Is. 25:8 God will *w* away tears from off all faces
 Lk. 7:38 (Jn. 11:2; 12:3) did *w* them with the hairs
 Jn. 13:5 wash the disciples' feet, and to *w* them
 Rev. 7:17 (21:4) God shall *w* away all tears from their

Wisdom See also Knowledge, Prudence, Understanding

Deut. 4:6 this is your *w* and your understanding
 34:9 and Joshua. . . was full of the spirit of *w*
 1 Kgs. 3:28 the *w* of God was in him to do judgment
 4:29 and God gave Solomon *w* and understanding
 10:4 (2 Chr. 9:3) queen . . . had seen all Solomon's *w*
 10:23 (2 Chr. 9:22) Solomon exceeded all . . . for *w*
 2 Chr. 1:10 give me now *w* and knowledge, that I may
 Job 6:13 help in me? And is *w* driven quite from me?
 12:2 ye are the people, and *w* shall die with you
 12:12 with the ancient is *w* . . . and in length of days
 13:5 hold your peace! And it should be your *w*
 15:8 and dost thou restrain *w* to thyself?
 28:12 but where shall *w* be found? And where is
 32:7 speak, and multitude of years should teach *w*
 38:36 who hath put *w* in the inward parts?
 Ps. 37:30 the mouth of the righteous speaketh *w*
 49:3 mouth shall speak of *w*; and the meditation
 51:6 the hidden part thou shalt make me to know *w*
 90:12 days, that we may apply our hearts unto *w*
 111:10 (Prov. 9:10) fear. . . LORD. . . beginning of *w*
 136:5 to him that by *w* made the heavens
 Prov. 1:2 to know *w* and instruction; to perceive
 1:20 *w* crieth without; she uttereth her voice
 2:6 the LORD giveth *w*: out of his mouth cometh
 3:13 happy is the man that findeth *w*, and the man
 4:7 *w* is the principal thing; therefore get *w*
 5:1 my son, attend unto my *w*; and bow thine ear
 7:4 say unto *w*, Thou art my sister; and call
 8:1 doth not *w* cry? and understanding put forth
 8:11 for *w* is better than rubies; and all the
 9:1 *w* hath builded her house, she hath hewn out
 10:31 the mouth of the just bringeth forth *w*
 11:2 then cometh shame: but with the lowly is *w*
 14:6 a scorner seeketh *w*, and findeth it not
 16:16 how much better is it to get *w* than gold!
 19:8 he that getteth *w* loveth his own soul
 21:30 no *w* nor understanding . . . against the LORD
 24:3 through *w* is a house builded
 29:3 whoso loveth *w* rejoiceth his father
 29:15 rod and reproof give *w*: but a child left
 Eccl. 1:18 in much *w* is much grief: and he that
 2:9 so I was great. . . also my *w* remained with me

Eccl. 7:12 for *w* is a defense. . . *w* giveth life to them
 8:1 a man's *w* maketh his face to shine
 9:16 *w* is better than strength: nevertheless
 10:10 but *w* is profitable to direct
 Is. 11:2 upon him, the spirit of *w* and understanding
 29:14 (1 Cor. 1:19) *w* of their wise. . . shall perish
 33:6 *w* and knowledge shall be the stability of
 47:10 thy *w* and thy knowledge. . . hath perverted
 Jer. 49:15 is *w* no more in Teman? . . . their *w* vanished?
 Dan. 1:20 in all matters of *w* and understanding
 5:11 *w*, like the *w* of the gods, was found in him
 Mt. 11:19 (Lk. 7:35) *w* is justified of her children
 12:42 (Lk. 11:31) came. . . to hear the *w* of Solomon
 13:54 (Mk. 6:2) whence hath this man this *w*
 Lk. 1:17 and the disobedient to the *w* of the just
 2:40 and waxed strong in spirit, filled with *w*
 2:52 Jesus increased in *w* and stature
 21:15 I will give you a mouth and *w*, which all
 Acts 6:10 were not able to resist the *w* and the spirit
 7:22 was learned in all the *w* of the Egyptians
 Rom. 11:33 riches. . . of the *w* and knowledge of God!
 1 Cor. 1:17 preach the gospel: not with *w* of words
 1:19 is written, I will destroy the *w* of the wise
 1:20 hath not God made foolish the *w* of this world
 1:24 Christ the power of God, and the *w* of God
 2:6 we speak *w*. . . yet not the *w* of this world
 2:7 the *w* of God in a mystery, even the hidden *w*
 3:19 the *w* of this world is foolishness with God
 12:8 to one is given by the Spirit the word of *w*
 2 Cor. 1:12 not with fleshly *w*, but by the grace
 Eph. 1:8 abounded toward us in all *w* and prudence
 1:17 give unto you the spirit of *w* and revelation
 3:10 known by the church the manifold *w* of God
 Col. 1:9 with the knowledge of his will in all *w*
 3:16 word of Christ dwell in you richly in all *w*
 4:5 walk in *w* toward them that are without
 Jas. 1:5 if any of you lack *w*, let him ask of God
 3:17 but the *w* that is from above is first pure
 Rev. 5:12 to receive power, and riches, and *w*
 13:18 here is *w*. Let him that hath understanding

Wise (Wiser) See also Prudent

Gen. 3:6 and a tree to be desired to make one *w*
 Ex. 7:11 also called the *w* men and the sorcerers
 Deut. 4:6 nation is a *w* and understanding people
 32:29 O that they were *w*, that they understood
 1 Kgs. 3:12 given thee a *w* and an understanding heart
 4:31 for he was *w* than all men; than Ethan
 Job 5:13 (1 Cor. 3:19) the *w* in their own craftiness
 9:4 he is *w* in heart, and mighty in strength
 11:12 vain man would be *w*, though man be born
 17:10 for I cannot find one *w* man among you
 32:9 great men are not always *w*: neither do
 37:24 he respecteth not any that are *w* of heart
 Ps. 2:10 be *w*. . . therefore, O ye kings: be instructed
 19:7 the testimony. . . is sure, making *w* the simple
 94:8 ye brutish. . . ye fools, when will ye be *w*?
 119:98 made me *w* than mine enemies: for they are
 Prov. 1:5 *w* man will hear. . . attain unto *w* counsels
 3:7 be not *w* in thine own eyes: fear the LORD
 3:35 the *w* shall inherit glory: but shame shall
 6:6 thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be *w*
 9:9 instruction to a *w* man, and he will be yet *w*
 10:1 (15:20) a *w* son maketh a glad father
 10:14 *w* men lay up knowledge: but the mouth
 10:19 but he that refraineth his lips is *w*
 11:30 a tree of life. . . he that winneth souls is *w*
 12:15 but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is *w*
 13:1 a *w* son heareth his father's instruction
 13:20 he that walketh with *w* men shall be *w*
 14:1 Every *w* woman buildeth her house: but
 15:24 way of life is above to the *w*, that he may
 17:28 when he holdeth his peace, is counted *w*
 19:20 that thou mayest be *w* in thy latter end
 21:11 scorner is punished, the simple is made *w*
 26:5 his folly, lest he be *w* in his own conceit
 26:12 seest thou a man *w* in his own conceit?
 30:24 what are little. . . but they are exceeding *w*
 Eccl. 2:15 even to me: and why was I then more *w*?

Eccl. 4:13 better is a poor and a *w* child, than an old
 6:8 for what hath the *w* more than the fool?
 7:16 neither make thyself over *w*: why shouldst
 9:15 a poor *w* man, and he by his wisdom
 12:9 because the Preacher was *w*, he still taught
 12:11 words of the *w* are as goads, and as nails
 Is. 5:21 woe unto them that are *w* in their own eyes
 19:12 where are they? where are thy *w* men?
 Jer. 4:22 they are *w* to do evil, but to do good they
 8:8 do ye say, We are *w*, and the law of the LORD
 Ezek. 28:3 thou art *w* than Daniel; there is no
 Dan. 2:12 to destroy all the *w* men of Babylon
 12:3 they that be *w* shall shine as the brightness
 Hos. 14:9 who is *w*, and he shall understand these
 Mt. 2:1 there came *w* men from the east to Jerusalem
 7:24 *w* man, which built his house upon a rock
 10:16 be ye . . . *w* as serpents, and harmless as doves
 11:25 (Lk. 10:21) hid these things from the *w*
 24:45 (Lk. 12:42) a faithful and *w* servant, whom
 25:2 five of them were *w*, and five were foolish
 Lk. 16:8 of this world are in their generation *w*
 Rom. 1:14 debtor . . . both to the *w*, and to the unwise
 1:22 professing themselves to be *w* . . . became fools
 11:25 lest ye should be *w* in your own conceits
 12:16 be not *w* in your own conceits
 16:19 I would have you *w* unto that which is good
 1 Cor. 1:20 where is the *w*? where is the scribe?
 1:25 because the foolishness of God is *w* than men
 1:27 the foolish things . . . to confound the *w*
 3:20 the Lord knoweth the thoughts of the *w*
 4:10 but ye are *w* in Christ; we are weak, but ye
 2 Cor. 10:12 comparing themselves . . . are not *w*
 11:19 suffer fools . . . seeing ye yourselves are *w*
 Eph. 5:15 circumspectly, not as fools, but as *w*
 1 Tim. 1:17 immortal, invisible, the only *w* God
 2 Tim. 3:15 are able to make thee *w* unto salvation
 Jas. 3:13 who is a *w* man and endued with knowledge

Wisely

1 Sam. 18:5 David went out . . . and behaved himself *w*
 Ps. 101:2 I will behave myself *w* in a perfect way
 Prov. 16:20 that handleth a matter *w* shall find good
 Lk. 16:8 the unjust steward, because he had done *w*

Wish See also Desire, Long

Job 33:6 I am according to thy *w* in God's stead
 Ps. 73:7 they have more than heart could *w*
 Jon. 4:8 Jonah . . . fainted, and *w* in himself to die
 Rom. 9:3 I could *w* that myself were accursed from
 2 Cor. 13:9 this also we *w*, even your perfection
 3 Jn. 2:1 *w* above all things . . . thou mayest prosper

Wist See Wot

Wit

Ps. 107:27 like a drunken man . . . are at their *w*'s end

Witch

Ex. 22:18 thou shalt not suffer a *w* to live

Witchcraft See also Enchantment

1 Sam. 15:23 for rebellion is as the sin of *w*
 Mic. 5:12 and I will cut off *w* out of thine hand
 Nah. 3:4 the mistress of *w*, that selleth nations

Withdraw (Withdrew, Withdrawn)

Job 9:13 if God will not *w* his anger, the proud
 13:21 *w* thine hand far from me: and let not thy
 Ps. 74:11 why *w* thou thy hand, even thy right hand?
 Prov. 25:17 *w* thy foot from thy neighbor's house
 Hos. 5:6 not find him; he hath *w* himself from them
 Mt. 12:15 Jesus knew it, he *w* himself from thence
 Mk. 3:7 Jesus *w* himself with his disciples to the sea
 Gal. 2:12 when they were come, he *w* and separated
 2 Thes. 3:6 *w* yourselves from every brother that
 1 Tim. 6:5 gain is godliness: from such *w* thyself

Withe

Judg. 16:7 bind me with seven green *w*

Wither

Ps. 1:3 in his season; his leaf also shall not *w*
 37:2 cut down like the grass . . . *w* as the green herb
 90:6 in the evening it is cut down, and *w*
 102:4 my heart is smitten, and *w* like grass
 129:6 as the grass . . . which *w* afore it groweth up
 Is. 40:7 (1 Pet. 1:24) the grass *w*, the flower fadeth
 Ezek. 17:9 that it *w*? it shall *w* in all the leaves
 Joel 1:12 the trees . . . are *w*: because joy is *w* away
 Mt. 12:10 (Mk. 3:1; Lk. 6:6) which had his hand *w*
 13:6 (Mk. 4:6; Lk. 8:6) had no root, they *w* away
 21:20 (Mk. 11:21) how soon is the fig tree *w* away!
 Jn. 15:6 he is cast forth as a branch, and is *w*
 Jude 12 trees whose fruit *w*, without fruit, twice

Withhold (Withheld, Withholden)

See also Hinder, Restrain

Gen. 22:12 hast not *w* thy son, thine only son, from me
 1 Sam. 25:26 hath *w* thee from coming to shed blood
 Job 4:2 but who can *w* himself from speaking?
 22:7 and thou hast *w* bread from the hungry
 31:16 if I have *w* the poor from their desire
 42:2 and that no thought can be *w* from thee
 Ps. 40:11 *w* not thou thy tender mercies from me
 84:11 no good thing will he *w* from them that
 Prov. 3:27 *w* not good from them to whom it is due
 Eccl. 11:6 and in the evening *w* not thine hand
 Jer. 5:25 your sins have *w* good things from you
 Amos 4:7 I have *w* the rain from you, when there
 2 Thes. 2:6 know what *w* that he might be revealed

Withstand (Withstood)

Num. 22:32 I went out to *w* thee, because thy way
 Eccl. 4:12 one prevail against him, two shall *w* him
 Dan. 10:13 prince of the kingdom of Persia *w* me
 Acts 11:17 what was I, that I could *w* God?
 Gal. 2:11 when Peter was come to Antioch, I *w* him
 Eph. 6:13 that ye may be able to *w* in the evil day
 2 Tim. 3:8 as James and Jambres *w* Moses, so do
 4:15 be thou ware . . . he hath greatly *w* our words

Witness See also Evidence, Testify,

Testimony

Gen. 21:30 may be a *w* unto me, that I have digged
 Ex. 20:16 (Deut. 5:20; Mt. 19:18; Mk. 10:19; Lk. 18:20; Rom. 13:9) thou shalt not bear false *w*
 23:1 put not thine hand . . . to be an unrighteous *w*
 Num. 35:30 mouth of *w*: but one *w* shall not testify
 Deut. 4:26 call heaven and earth to *w* against you
 17:6 (19:15; Mt. 18:16; 2 Cor. 13:1) two *w*, or three
 31:19 that this song may be a *w* for me against
 31:26 this book of the law . . . may be there for a *w*
 Josh. 22:27 that it may be a *w* between us, and you
 24:27 behold, this stone shall be a *w* unto us
 Judg. 11:10 LORD be *w* between us, if we do not so
 1 Sam. 12:3 here I am: *w* against me before the LORD
 1 Kgs. 21:10 sons of Belial . . . to bear *w* against him
 Job 16:19 my *w* is in heaven . . . my record is on high
 29:11 and when the eye saw me, it gave *w* to me
 Ps. 35:11 false *w* did rise up; they laid to my charge
 89:37 be established . . . as a faithful *w* in heaven
 Prov. 14:5 a faithful *w* will not lie: but a false *w*
 14:28 be not a *w* against thy neighbor without
 Is. 3:9 show of their countenance doth *w* against
 43:10 ye are my *w*, said the LORD, and my servant
 44:8 ye are even my *w*. Is there a God besides me?
 55:4 I have given him for a *w* to the people
 Jer. 42:5 LORD be a true and faithful *w* between us
 Mic. 1:2 and let the Lord God be *w* against you
 Mal. 2:14 because the LORD hath been *w* between
 3:5 I will be a swift *w* against the sorcerers
 Mt. 24:14 be preached . . . for a *w* unto all nations
 26:59 (Mk. 14:55) sought false *w* against Jesus
 26:65 (Mk. 14:63; Lk. 22:71) need have we of *w*?
 27:13 (Mk. 15:4) many things they *w* against thee?

Lk. 24:48 and ye are *w* of these things
 Jn. 1:7 same came for a *w*, to bear *w* of the Light
 3:26 to whom thou barest *w* . . . the same baptizeth
 5:31 if I bear *w* of myself, my *w* is not true
 5:36 greater *w* than that of John: for the works
 15:27 ye also shall bear *w*, because ye have been
 18:37 that I should bear *w* unto the truth
 Acts 1:8 ye shall be *w* unto me both in Jerusalem
 1:22 to be a *w* with us of his resurrection
 2:32 hath God raised up, whereof we all are *w*
 3:15 hath raised from the dead; whereof we are *w*
 4:33 gave the apostles *w* of the resurrection
 5:32 we are his *w* of these things; and so is also
 10:39 and we are *w* of all things which he did
 10:43 to him give all the prophets *w*, that through
 14:17 nevertheless he left not himself without *w*
 20:23 save that the Holy Ghost *w* in every city
 22:15 thou shalt be his *w* unto all men of what
 26:16 to make thee a minister and a *w* both of
 Rom. 2:15 their conscience also bearing *w*
 3:21 being *w* by the law and the prophets
 8:16 the Spirit itself beareth *w* with our spirit
 1 Cor. 15:15 yea, and we are found false *w* of God
 1 Thes. 2:5 nor a cloak of covetousness; God is *w*
 1 Tim. 5:19 accusation, but before two or three *w*
 2 Tim. 2:2 that thou hast heard of me among many *w*
 Heb. 2:4 God also bearing them *w*, both with signs
 10:15 whereof the Holy Ghost also is a *w* to us
 10:28 died without mercy under two or three *w*
 12:1 compassed about with so great a cloud of *w*
 Jas. 5:3 the rust of them shall be a *w* against you
 1 Pet. 5:1 *w* of the sufferings of Christ, and also
 1 Jn. 1:2 we have seen it, and bear *w*, and show
 5:8 there are three that bear *w* in earth
 5:9 receive the *w* of men, the *w* of God is greater
 5:10 that believeth on the Son of God hath the *w*
 Rev. 1:5 from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful *w*
 3:14 saith the Amen, the faithful and true *w*
 11:3 I will give power unto my two *w*, and they

Wives See Wife

Wizard

Lev. 19:31 neither seek after *w*, to be defiled

Woe

Ecc. 4:10 *w* to him that is alone when he falleth
 Is. 5:8 *w* unto them that join house to house
 5:11 *w* unto them that rise up early in the morning
 5:20 *w* unto them that call evil good, and good evil
 5:21 *w* unto them that are wise in their own eyes
 5:22 *w* unto them that are mighty to drink wine
 6:5 *w* is me! for I am undone; because I am a man
 10:1 *w* unto them that decree unrighteous decrees
 28:1 *w* to the crown of pride, to the drunkards
 29:1 *w* to Ariel . . . the city where David dwelt!
 30:1 *w* to the rebellious children, saith the LORD
 31:1 *w* to them that go down to Egypt for help
 45:9 *w* unto him that striveth with his Maker!
 Jer. 22:13 *w* unto him that buildeth his house by
 23:1 *w* be unto the pastors that destroy
 Amos 6:1 *w* to them that are at ease in Zion
 Mic. 2:1 *w* to them that devise iniquity, and work
 Nah. 3:1 *w* to the bloody city! it is all full of lies
 Hab. 2:6 *w* to him that increaseth that which is not
 2:15 *w* unto him that giveth his neighbor drink
 Zech. 11:17 *w* to the idol shepherd that leaveth
 Mt. 11:21 (Lk. 10:13) *w* unto thee, Chorazin! *w* unto
 18:7 (Lk. 17:1) *w* to that man by whom the offense
 23:13 (Lk. 11:44) *w* unto you, scribes and Pharisees
 26:24 (Mk. 14:21; Lk. 22:22) but *w* unto that man
 Lk. 6:24 but *w* unto you that are rich! for ye have
 1 Cor. 9:16 *w* is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!
 Jude 11 *w* unto them! for they have gone in the way
 Rev. 8:13 *w*, *w*, *w*, to the inhabitants of the earth
 11:14 second *w* is past . . . the third *w* cometh quickly

Wolf (Wolves)

Gen. 49:27 Benjamin shall raven as a *w*

Is. 11:6 the *w* also shall dwell with the lamb
 65:25 the *w* and the lamb shall feed together
 Zeph. 3:3 roaring lions; her judges are evening *w*
 Mt. 7:15 but inwardly they are ravening *w*
 10:16 (Lk. 10:3) send . . . as sheep in the midst of *w*
 Jn. 10:12 seeth the *w* coming, and leaveth the sheep
 Acts 20:29 shall grievous *w* enter in among you

Woman (Women) See also Female

Gen. 2:23 flesh of my flesh: she shall be called *W*
 3:12 *w* whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave
 3:15 I will put enmity between thee and the *w*
 Deut. 22:5 *w* shall not wear that which pertaineth
 Judg. 9:53 *w* cast . . . a millstone upon Abimelech's
 1 Kgs. 3:16 two *w*, that were harlots, unto the king
 Job 14:1 man that is born of a *w* is of few days
 Ps. 45:9 kings' daughters . . . among thy honorable *w*
 Prov. 2:16 to deliver thee from the strange *w*
 9:13 a foolish *w* is clamorous: she is simple
 14:1 every wise *w* buildeth her house
 31:10 who can find a virtuous *w*? For her price
 31:30 *w* that feareth the LORD . . . shall be praised
 Eccl. 7:26 than death the *w*, whose heart is snares
 Is. 3:12 their oppressors, and *w* rule over them
 4:1 that day seven *w* shall take hold of one man
 19:16 in that day shall Egypt be like unto *w*
 32:9 rise up, ye *w* that are at ease; hear my
 49:15 can a *w* forget her sucking child, that she
 54:6 the LORD hath called thee as a *w* forsaken
 Jer. 31:22 a new thing . . . A *w* shall compass a man
 Lam. 4:10 pitiful *w* have sodden their own children
 Zech. 5:7 *w* that sitteth in the midst of the ephah
 Mt. 5:28 whosoever looketh on a *w* to lust after her
 9:20 (Mk. 5:25; Lk. 8:43) *w*, with . . . issue of blood
 11:11 (Lk. 7:28) born of *w* . . . hath not risen a greater
 15:28 O *w*, great is thy faith: be it unto thee
 26:7 (Mk. 14:3; Lk. 7:37) *w* having an alabaster box
 27:55 (Mk. 15:40; Lk. 23:49) *w* were . . . beholding
 Jn. 2:4 *W*, what have I to do with thee? mine hour
 4:9 askest drink of me, which am a *w* of Samaria?
 8:3 brought unto him a *w* taken in adultery; and
 Acts 17:4 believed . . . and of the chief *w* not a few
 Rom. 1:27 men, leaving the natural use of the *w*
 1 Cor. 7:1 it is good for a man not to touch a *w*
 11:7 but the *w* is the glory of the man
 11:15 if a *w* have long hair, it is a glory
 14:34 let your *w* keep silence in the churches
 Gal. 4:4 God sent forth his Son, made of a *w*
 1 Tim. 2:11 let the *w* learn in silence with all
 5:14 I will therefore that the younger *w* marry
 2 Tim. 3:6 lead captive silly *w* laden with sins
 Tit. 2:3 aged *w* likewise, that they be in behavior
 Heb. 11:35 *w* received their dead raised to life
 Rev. 12:1 a *w* clothed with the sun, and the moon
 17:3 I saw a *w* sit upon a scarlet-colored beast

Womb

Gen. 25:23 said unto her, Two nations are in thy *w*
 1 Sam. 1:5 Hannah: but the LORD had shut up her *w*
 Ps. 139:13 thou hast covered me in my mother's *w*
 Eccl. 11:5 nor how the bones do grow in the *w*
 Is. 44:2 made thee, and formed thee from the *w*
 49:1 the LORD hath called me from the *w*
 Jer. 1:5 before thou camest forth out of the *w*
 Lk. 1:42 and said . . . blessed is the fruit of thy *w*
 11:27 blessed is the *w* that bare thee
 Jn. 3:4 enter the second time into his mother's *w*
 Gal. 1:15 God . . . separated me from my mother's *w*

Women See Woman

Won See Win

Wonder See also Astonishment, Marvel, Miracle, Sign

Ex. 3:20 smite Egypt with all my *w* which I will do
 15:11 in holiness, fearful in praises, doing *w*?
 Job 9:10 past finding out: yea, and *w* without number
 Ps. 71:7 I am as a *w* unto many; but thou art my

Ps. 77:14 thou art the God that doest w
 88:10 wilt thou show w to the dead?
 107:24 works of the LORD, and his w in the deep
 136:4 to him who alone doeth great w
 Is. 29:9 stay yourselves, and w; cry ye out
 29:14 will proceed to do . . . marvelous work and a w
 63:5 and I w that there was none to uphold
 Jer. 4:9 be astonished, and the prophets shall w
 Dan. 12:6 how long shall it be to the end of these w?
 Joel 2:30 (Acts 2:19) I will show w in the heavens
 Lk. 2:18 all they that heard it w at those things
 24:41 while they yet believed not for joy, and w
 Acts 3:10 they were filled with w and amazement
 7:31 when Moses saw it, he w at the sight
 8:13 and w, beholding the miracles and signs
 Rev. 12:1 and there appeared a great w in heaven
 13:3 healed; and all the world w after the beast
 13:13 he doeth great w, so that he maketh fire
 17:6 when I saw her, I w with great admiration

Wonderful *See also* Marvelous

2 Sam. 1:26 thy love to me was w, passing the love
 Job 42:3 things too w for me, which I knew not
 Ps. 111:4 hath made his w works to be remembered
 119:129 thy testimonies are w; therefore doth my
 139:6 such knowledge is too w for me; it is high
 Prov. 30:18 be three things which are too w for me
 Is. 9:6 and his name shall be called W, Counselor
 25:1 thou hast done w things; thy counsels of old
 28:29 is w in counsel, and excellent in working
 Mt. 7:22 and in thy name done many w works?

Wonderfully

Ps. 139:14 for I am fearfully and w made

Wondrous

1 Chr. 16:9 (Ps. 105:2) talk ye of all his w works
 Job 37:14 stand still. . . consider the w works of God
 Ps. 26:7 thanksgiving, and tell of all thy w works
 72:18 the God of Israel, who only doeth w things
 75:1 that thy name is near thy w works declare
 86:10 for thou art great, and doest w things
 106:22 w works in the land of Ham, and terrible
 119:18 that I may behold w things out of thy law
 119:27 precepts: so shall I talk of thy w works
 145:5 honor of thy majesty, and of thy w works

Wondrously

Joel 2:26 your God, that hath dealt w with you

Wood *See also* Timber

Gen. 22:7 behold the fire and the w; but where is
 2 Sam. 18:6 and the battle was in the w of Ephraim
 Job 41:27 iron as straw, and brass as rotten w
 Ps. 83:14 as the fire burneth a w, and as the flame
 Jer. 28:13 thou hast broken the yokes of w
 1 Cor. 3:12 gold, silver, precious stones, w, hay
 2 Tim. 2:20 of silver, but also of w and of earth

Wool

Ps. 147:16 he giveth snow like w; he scattereth
 Prov. 31:13 she seeketh w, and flax, and worketh
 Is. 1:18 be red like crimson, they shall be as w

Word *See also* Word of God, Word of the LORD

Deut. 4:2 not add unto the w which I command you
 8:3 (Mt. 4:4; Lk. 4:4) bread only, but by every w
 11:18 lay up these my w in your heart
 30:14 (Rom. 10:8) the w is very nigh unto thee
 Job 6:10 have not concealed the w of the Holy One
 6:25 how forcible are right w! But what doth
 36:16 in vain; he multiplieth w without knowledge
 Ps. 12:6 w of the LORD are pure w; as silver tried
 19:14 let the w of my mouth, and the meditation
 55:21 w of his mouth were smoother than butter
 56:10 in God will I praise his w
 68:11 LORD gave the w; great was the company of

Ps. 107:20 sent his w, and healed them, and delivered
 119:9 by taking heed thereto according to thy w
 119:11 thy w have I hid in mine heart, that I
 119:38 stablish thy w unto thy servant, who is
 119:57 I have said that I would keep thy w
 119:82 mine eyes fail for thy w, saying, When
 119:89 for ever, O LORD, thy w is settled in heaven
 119:105 thy w is a lamp unto my feet, and a light
 119:140 thy w is very pure: therefore thy servant
 119:162 I rejoice at thy w, as one that findeth
 130:5 my soul doth wait, and in his w do I hope
 Prov. 15:23 a w spoken in due season, how good is it!
 17:27 he that hath knowledge spareth his w
 25:11 a w fitly spoken is like apples of gold in
 Is. 5:24 despised the w of the Holy One of Israel
 40:8 but the w of our God shall stand for ever
 45:23 w is gone out of my mouth in righteousness
 55:11 so shall my w be that goeth forth out
 Jer. 5:13 become wind, and the w is not in them
 15:16 thy w were found, and I did eat them
 18:18 from the wise, nor the w from the prophet
 20:9 his w was in mine heart as a burning fire
 44:28 know whose w shall stand, mine, or theirs
 Mt. 2:13 and be thou there until I bring thee w
 8:8 (Lk. 7:7) speak the w only, and my servant
 12:36 that every idle w that men shall speak
 24:35 (Mk. 13:31; Lk. 21:33) my w shall not pass
 Mk. 4:14 the sower soweth the w
 8:38 (Lk. 9:26) shall be ashamed of me and of my w
 16:20 and confirming the w with signs following
 Jn. 1:1 and the W was with God, and the W was God
 1:14 the W was made flesh, and dwelt among us
 5:24 he that heareth my w, and believeth on him
 5:38 ye have not his w abiding in you
 6:68 shall we go? thou hast the w of eternal life
 8:31 continue in my w, then are ye my disciples
 8:37 kill me, because my w hath no place in you
 12:47 and if any man hear my w, and believe not
 14:24 and the w which ye hear is not mine
 15:3 are clean through the w which I have spoken
 15:7 if ye abide in me, and my w abide in you
 17:6 gavest them me; and they have kept thy w
 Acts 5:20 speak . . . to the people all the w of this life
 10:36 w which God sent unto the children of Israel
 17:11 received the w with all readiness of mind
 Rom. 15:18 make. . . Gentiles obedient, by w and deed
 1 Cor. 4:20 kingdom of God is not in w, but in power
 14:19 rather speak five w with my understanding
 2 Cor. 1:18 our w toward you was not yea and nay
 5:19 committed unto us the w of reconciliation
 Gal. 6:6 him that is taught in the w communicate
 Phil. 1:14 more bold to speak the w without fear
 2:16 holding forth the w of life; that I may
 Col. 3:16 let the w of Christ dwell in you richly
 1 Thes. 1:5 our gospel came not unto you in w only
 1 Tim. 5:17 they who labor in the w and doctrine
 6:3 not to wholesome w, even the w of our Lord
 2 Tim. 2:17 and their w will eat as doth a canker
 4:2 preach the w; be instant in season, out of
 Tit. 1:9 holding fast the faithful w as he hath
 Heb. 2:2 if the w spoken by angels was steadfast
 4:2 but the w preached did not profit them
 Jas. 1:21 receive with meekness the engrafted w
 1:22 be ye doers of the w, and not hearers only
 3:2 offend not in w, the same is a perfect man
 1 Pet. 2:2 babes, desire the sincere milk of the w
 2 Pet. 1:19 we have also a more sure w of prophecy
 1 Jn. 1:1 our hands have handled, of the W of life
 1:10 we make him a liar, and his w is not in us
 2:5 but whose keepeth his w, in him verily is
 5:7 bear record in heaven, the Father, the W, and
 Rev. 3:8 kept my w, and hast not denied my name
 22:19 and if any man shall take away from the w

Word of God *See also* Word, Word of the LORD

1 Sam. 9:27 a while, that I may show thee the w of G
 1 Kgs. 12:22 but the w of G came unto Shemaiah
 Prov. 30:5 every w of G is pure: he is a shield

Mk. 7:13 making the *w* of *G* of none effect through
 Lk. 3:2 the *w* of *G* came unto John . . . in the wilderness
 5:1 people pressed upon him to hear the *w* of *G*
 8:11 the parable is this: The seed is the *w* of *G*
 8:21 my brethren are these which hear the *w* of *G*
 11:28 blessed are they that hear the *w* of *G*
 Acts 4:31 and they spake the *w* of *G* with boldness
 6:2 we should leave the *w* of *G*, and serve tables
 8:14 heard that Samaria had received the *w* of *G*
 11:1 the Gentiles had also received the *w* of *G*
 12:24 but the *w* of *G* grew and multiplied
 13:7 Sergius Paulus . . . desired to hear the *w* of *G*
 13:46 *w* of *G* should first have been spoken to you
 19:20 so mightily grew the *w* of *G* and prevailed
 Rom. 9:6 as though the *w* of *G* hath taken none effect
 10:17 cometh by hearing, and hearing by the *w* of *G*
 1 Cor. 14:36 what! came the *w* of *G* out from you?
 2 Cor. 2:17 not as many, which corrupt the *w* of *G*
 4:2 nor handling the *w* of *G* deceitfully
 Eph. 6:17 sword of the Spirit, which is the *w* of *G*
 Col. 1:25 given to me for you, to fulfil the *w* of *G*
 1 Thes. 2:13 because, when ye received the *w* of *G*
 2 Tim. 2:9 unto bonds; but the *w* of *G* is not bound
 Tit. 2:5 that the *w* of *G* be not blasphemed
 Heb. 4:12 for the *w* of *G* is quick, and powerful
 6:5 have tasted the good *w* of *G*, and the powers
 11:3 that the worlds were framed by the *w* of *G*
 13:7 who have spoken unto you the *w* of *G*
 1 Pet. 1:23 by the *w* of *G*, which liveth and abideth
 2 Pet. 3:5 by the *w* of *G* the heavens were of old
 Rev. 1:2 who bare record of the *w* of *G*, and of the
 1:9 isle that is called Patmos, for the *w* of *G*
 6:9 souls of them that were slain for the *w* of *G*
 19:13 and his name is called The *W* of *G*
 20:4 for the witness of Jesus, and for the *w* of *G*

Word of the Lord *See also* Word, Word of God

Gen. 15:1 *w* of the *L* came unto Abram in a vision
 Num. 15:31 because he hath despised the *w* of the *L*
 1 Sam. 3:1 *w* of the *L* was precious in those days
 2 Kgs. 20:19 (Is. 39:8) good is the *w* of the *L*
 Ps. 33:4 *w* of the *L* is straight; and all his works
 Is. 1:10 hear the *w* of the *L*, ye rulers of Sodom
 2:3 (Mic. 4:2) and the *w* of the *L* from Jerusalem
 38:4 then came the *w* of the *L* to Isaiah, saying
 66:5 hear the *w* of the *L*, ye that tremble at his
 Jer. 1:2 to whom the *w* of the *L* came in the days
 6:10 the *w* of the *L* is unto them a reproach
 8:9 they have rejected the *w* of the *L*
 20:8 the *w* of the *L* was made a reproach unto me
 42:7 ten days . . . *w* of the *L* came unto Jeremiah
 Dan. 9:2 whereof the *w* of the *L* came to Jeremiah
 Hos. 1:1 *w* of the *L* that came unto Hosea
 Joel 1:1 *w* of the *L* that came to Joel
 Amos 8:12 run to and fro to seek the *w* of the *L*
 Jon. 1:1 (3:1) the *w* of the *L* came unto Jonah
 Mic. 1:1 *w* of the *L* . . . came to Micah the Morasthite
 Zeph. 1:1 *w* of the *L* which came unto Zephaniah
 2:5 *w* of the *L* is against you; O Canaan, the land
 Hag. 2:1 came the *w* of the *L* by the prophet Haggai
 Zech. 1:1 came the *w* of the *L* unto Zechariah
 Mal. 1:1 of the *w* of the *L* to Israel by Malachi
 Acts 19:10 which dwelt in Asia heard the *w* of the *L*
 1 Thes. 1:8 from you sounded out the *w* of the *L*
 2 Thes. 3:1 the *w* of the *L* may have free course
 1 Pet. 1:25 but the *w* of the *L* endureth for ever

Work *See also* Labor, Serve, Service, Toil, Wrought

Gen. 2:2 (Heb. 4:4) the seventh day from all his *w*
 Ex. 20:9 (Deut. 5:13) six days shalt thou . . . do all thy *w*
 23:12 (34:21) six days thou shalt do thy *w*
 35:2 (Lev. 23:3) six days shall *w* be done
 1 Chr. 29:1 and the *w* of *G* is great: for the palace is
 34:12 and the men did the *w* faithfully
 Ezra 6:7 let the *w* of this house of God alone
 Neh. 4:6 for the people had a mind to *w*

Neh. 4:19 the *w* is great and large, and we are separated
 6:16 perceived that this *w* was wrought of our God
 Job 33:29 all these things *w* God oftentimes with man
 34:11 the *w* of a man shall he render unto him
 37:14 still, and consider the wondrous *w* of God
 Ps. 33:4 is right; and all his *w* are done in truth
 44:1 have told us, what *w* thou didst in their days
 62:12 renderest to every man according to his *w*
 77:11 I will remember the *w* of the LORD
 78:11 forgot his *w*, and his wonders that he had
 90:17 establish thou the *w* of our hands upon us
 102:25 (Heb. 1:10) heavens are the *w* of thy hands
 104:23 man goeth forth unto his *w* and to his labor
 104:24 LORD, how manifold are thy *w*! In wisdom
 112:2 *w* of the LORD are great, sought out of all
 119:126 it is time for thee, LORD, to *w*: for they
 143:5 on all thy *w*: I muse on the *w* of thy hands
 145:10 all thy *w* shall praise thee, O LORD
 Prov. 16:3 commit thy *w* unto the LORD
 20:11 whether his *w* be pure . . . whether it be right
 24:12 render to every man according to his *w*?
 31:31 and let her own *w* praise her in the gates
 Eccl. 2:17 the *w* that is wrought under the sun is
 3:9 what profit hath he that *w* in that wherein
 3:11 so that no man can find out the *w* that God
 3:17 is a time . . . for every purpose and for every *w*
 4:4 I considered all travail, and every right *w*
 7:13 consider the *w* of God: for who can make
 8:17 *w* of God, that a man cannot find out the *w*
 9:10 there is no *w*, nor device, nor knowledge
 11:5 even so thou knowest not the *w* of God who
 12:14 for God shall bring every *w* into judgment
 Is. 5:19 let him make speed, and hasten his *w*, that
 28:21 he may do his *w*, his strange *w*; and bring
 29:16 for shall the *w* say of him that made it,
 32:17 and the *w* of righteousness shall be peace
 40:10 (62:11) rewards is with him . . . his *w* before
 43:13 I will *w*, and who shall let it?
 49:4 is with the LORD, and my *w* with my God
 64:8 our potter; and we all are the *w* of thy hand
 66:18 I know their *w* and their thoughts
 Jer. 50:25 for this is the *w* of the LORD God of hosts
 Hab. 1:5 (Acts 13:41) for I will *w* a *w* in your days
 3:2 LORD, revive thy *w* in the midst of the years
 Hag. 2:4 be strong . . . and *w*: for I am with you
 Mt. 5:16 before men, that they may see your good *w*
 13:58 (Mk. 6:5) he did not many mighty *w* there
 16:27 shall reward every man according to his *w*
 23:5 all their *w* they do for to be seen of men
 Lk. 13:14 there are six days in which men ought to *w*
 Jn. 5:17 answered . . . My Father *w* hitherto, and I *w*
 5:36 *w* which the Father hath given me to finish
 6:28 shall we do, that we might *w* the *w* of God?
 9:3 the *w* of God should be made manifest in him
 9:4 I must *w* the *w* of him that sent me, while it
 10:25 *w* that I do in my Father's name, they bear
 10:38 though ye believe not me, believe the *w*
 14:12 *w* that I do shall he do also; and greater *w*
 17:4 I have finished the *w* which thou gavest me
 Acts 5:38 for if this counsel or this *w* be of men
 Rom. 3:27 what law? of *w*? Nay; but by the law of faith
 4:4 him that *w* is the reward not reckoned of grace
 4:6 God imputeth righteousness without *w*
 8:28 all things *w* together for good to them that
 9:1 election . . . not of *w*, but of him that calleth
 9:28 because a short *w* will the Lord make upon
 11:6 and if by grace, then it is no more of *w*
 13:12 let us therefore cast off the *w* of darkness
 14:20 for meat destroy not the *w* of God
 1 Cor. 3:13 every man's *w* shall be made manifest
 9:1 not an apostle? . . . are not ye my *w* in the Lord?
 9:6 Barnabas, have not we power to forbear *w*?
 12:6 but it is the same God which *w* all in all
 15:58 always abounding in the *w* of the Lord
 2 Cor. 4:12 so then death *w* in us, but life in you
 Gal. 2:16 man is not justified by the *w* of the law
 5:6 nor uncircumcision; but faith which *w* by love
 5:19 now the *w* of the flesh are manifest
 6:4 but let every man prove his own *w*, and then

Eph. 1:11 who *w* all things after the counsel of
 2:9 not of *w*, lest any man should boast
 3:20 according to the power that *w* in us
 Phil. 1:6 he which hath begun a good *w* in you will
 2:12 *w* out your own salvation with fear and
 2:13 it is God which *w* in you both to will and to
 Col. 1:29 striving according to his *w*, which *w* in me
 1 Thes. 4:11 and to *w* with your own hands, as we
 5:13 to esteem them . . . in love for their *w*'s sake
 2 Thes. 2:17 establish you in every good word and *w*
 3:10 if any would not *w*, neither should he eat
 2 Tim. 1:9 a holy calling, not according to our *w*
 Tit. 1:16 they know God; but in *w* they deny him
 Heb. 13:21 *w* in you that which is well-pleasing in his
 Jas. 1:4 let patience have her perfect *w*, that ye
 1:20 wrath of man *w* not the righteousness of God
 2:14 a man say he hath faith, and have not *w*?
 2:17 even so faith, if it hath not *w*, is dead
 2:22 with his *w*, and by *w* was faith made perfect?
 1 Pet. 1:17 judgeth according to every man's *w*
 1 Jn. 3:8 that he might destroy the *w* of the devil
 Rev. 2:2 (2:9, 13, 19; 3:1, 8, 15) I know thy *w*
 2:23 unto every one of you . . . according to your *w*
 2:26 overcometh, and keepeth my *w* unto the end
 14:13 their labors; and their *w* do follow them
 22:12 give every man according as his *w* shall be

Workman *See also* Laborer

Mt. 10:10 for the *w* is worthy of his meat
 2 Tim. 2:15 a *w* that needeth not to be ashamed

Workmanship

Eph. 2:10 we are his *w*, created in Christ Jesus

World *See also* Age, Earth

1 Chr. 16:30 (Ps. 66:10) the *w* also shall be stable
 Ps. 19:4 (Rom. 10:18) words to the end of the *w*
 22:27 ends of the *w* shall remember and turn unto
 93:1 (96:10) *w* also is established . . . cannot be moved
 Is. 13:11 and I will punish the *w* for their evil
 24:4 *w* languisheth and fadeth away, the haughty
 Mt. 5:14 ye are the light of the *w*. A city that is
 13:22 (Mk. 4:19) care of this *w* . . . choke the word
 13:38 the field is the *w*; the good seed are the
 13:40 so shall it be in the end of this *w*
 16:26 (Mk. 8:36; Lk. 9:25) shall gain the whole *w*
 Mk. 10:30 (Lk. 18:30) in the *w* to come eternal life
 16:15 go ye into all the *w*, and preach the gospel
 Lk. 2:1 a decree . . . that all the *w* should be taxed
 16:8 children of this *w* are in their generation
 Jn. 1:10 he was in the *w*, and the *w* was made by him
 1:29 Lamb of God . . . taketh away the sin of the *w*!
 3:16 God so loved the *w*, that he gave his only
 4:42 is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the *w*
 7:7 *w* cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because
 8:12 (9:5) I am the light of the *w*
 8:23 ye are of this *w*; I am not of this *w*
 9:39 for judgment I am come into this *w*
 12:19 nothing? behold, the *w* is gone after him
 12:25 he that hateth his life in this *w* shall
 12:31 now is the judgment of this *w*: now shall
 12:47 came not to judge the *w*, but to save the *w*
 13:1 having loved his own which were in the *w*
 14:17 Spirit of truth; whom the *w* cannot receive
 14:27 peace I give unto you: not as the *w* giveth
 14:31 that the *w* may know that I love the Father
 15:18 if the *w* hate you, ye know that it hated me
 15:19 because ye are not of the *w* . . . the *w* hateth
 16:33 in the *w* ye shall have tribulation
 17:9 I pray for them: I pray not for the *w*
 17:14 are not of the *w*, even as I am not of the *w*
 17:21 the *w* may believe that thou hast sent me
 18:36 my kingdom is not of this *w*: if my kingdom
 Acts 17:6 these that have turned the *w* upside down
 17:24 God that made the *w* and all things therein
 Rom. 3:19 all the *w* may become guilty before God
 5:12 as by one man sin entered into the *w*
 11:12 if the fall of them be the riches of the *w*
 12:2 and be not conformed to this *w*: but be ye

1 Cor. 1:21 the *w* by wisdom knew not God
 2:6 not the wisdom of this *w*, nor of the princes
 4:9 for we are made a spectacle unto the *w*
 5:10 altogether with the fornicators of this *w*
 7:31 and they that use this *w*, as not abusing it
 2 Cor. 5:19 in Christ, reconciling the *w* unto himself
 Gal. 6:14 the *w* is crucified unto me, and I unto the *w*
 Eph. 1:21 is named, not only in this *w*, but also
 2:2 ye walked according to the course of this *w*
 6:12 against the rulers of the darkness of this *w*
 2 Tim. 4:10 forsaken me, having loved this present *w*
 Heb. 1:2 by his Son . . . by whom also he made the *w*
 6:5 word of God, and the powers of the *w* to come
 11:3 that the *w* were framed by the word of God
 11:38 of whom the *w* was not worthy
 Jas. 1:27 and to keep himself unspotted from the *w*
 4:4 the friendship of the *w* is enmity with God?
 2 Pet. 2:5 spared not the old *w*, but saved Noah
 1 Jn. 2:15 love not the *w*, neither the things that
 3:1 the *w* knoweth us not, because it knew him not
 3:13 marvel not, my brethren, if the *w* hate you
 4:1 many false prophets are gone out into the *w*
 4:5 they are of the *w* . . . and the *w* heareth them
 5:19 know that . . . the whole *w* lieth in wickedness
 Rev. 3:10 which shall come upon all the *w*, to try
 11:15 kingdoms of this *w* are become the kingdoms
 13:3 and all the *w* wondered after the beast

Worm *See also* Moth

Job 7:5 flesh is clothed with *w* and clods of dust
 19:26 though after my skin *w* destroy this body
 25:6 is a *w*? and the son of man, which is a *w*?
 Ps. 22:6 I am a *w*, and no man; a reproach of men
 14:11 *w* is spread under thee . . . the *w* cover thee
 66:24 (Mk. 9:44) their *w* shall not die, neither
 Jon. 4:7 God prepared a *w* when the morning rose
 Acts 12:23 he was eaten of *w*, and gave up the ghost

Wormwood

Rev. 8:11 and the name of the star is called *W*

Worse *See also* Bad

Gen. 19:9 now will we deal *w* with thee than with
 Jer. 7:26 hardened . . . they did *w* than their fathers
 16:12 and ye have done *w* than your fathers
 Mt. 9:16 (Mk. 2:21) garment, and the rent is made *w*
 12:45 (Lk. 11:26) the last state of that man is *w*
 Jn. 5:14 sin no more, lest a *w* thing come unto thee
 1 Cor. 8:8 neither, if we eat not, are we the *w*
 11:17 ye come . . . not for the better, but for the *w*
 1 Tim. 5:8 denied the faith, and is *w* than an infidel
 2 Pet. 3:13 evil men and seducers shall wax *w* and *w*
 2 Tim. 2:20 end is *w* with them than the beginning

Worship *See also* Serve, Service

Gen. 22:5 I and the lad will go yonder and *w*
 Ex. 24:1 seventy of the elders . . . and *w* ye afar off
 34:8 and bowed his head toward the earth, and *w*
 34:14 thou shalt *w* no other god: for the LORD
 Deut. 4:19 shouldest be driven to *w* them, and serve
 17:3 hath gone and served other gods, and *w* them
 1 Sam. 1:3 went up . . . yearly to *w* and to sacrifice
 2 Kgs. 17:16 (21:3; 2 Chr. 33:3) *w* . . . host of heaven
 1 Chr. 16:29 (Ps. 29:2; 96:9) *w* the LORD in the beauty
 Neh. 9:6 and the host of heaven *w* thee
 Ps. 5:7 (138:2) will I *w* toward thy holy temple
 22:27 kindreds of the nations shall *w* before thee
 66:4 all the earth shall *w* thee, and shall sing
 81:9 neither shalt thou *w* any strange god
 86:9 (Rev. 15:4) shall come and *w* before thee
 95:6 O come, let us *w* and bow down: let us kneel
 99:5 exalt ye the LORD . . . and *w* at his footstool
 106:19 a calf in Horeb, and *w* the molten image
 132:7 his tabernacles: we will *w* at his footstool
 Is. 27:13 *w* the LORD in the holy mount at Jerusalem
 44:15 yea, he maketh a god, and *w* it
 66:23 shall all flesh come to *w* before me
 Jer. 7:2 that enter in at these gates to *w* the LORD

Dan. 3:5 (3:7, 10, 15) fall down and *w* the golden
Zeph. 1:5 *w* the host of heaven upon the housetops
2:11 men shall *w* him, every one from his place
Zech. 14:17 unto Jerusalem to *w* the King, the LORD
Mt. 2:2 his star in the east, and are come to *w* him
4:9 (Lk. 4:7) if thou wilt fall down and *w* me
4:10 (Lk. 4:8) *w* the Lord thy God, and him only
15:9 (Mk. 7:7) but in vain they do *w* me, teaching
28:17 they saw him, they *w* him. . . some doubted
Lk. 14:10 then shalt thou have *w* in the presence of
Jn. 4:24 that *w* him must *w* him in spirit and in truth
9:38 and he said, Lord, I believe. And he *w* him
12:20 certain Greeks. . . came up to *w* at the feast
Acts 7:42 and gave them up to *w* the host of heaven
10:25 and fell down at his feet, and *w* him
17:23 ye ignorantly *w*, him declare I unto you
18:13 persuadeth men to *w* God contrary to the law
19:27 be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world *w*
24:14 call heresy, so *w* I the God of my fathers
Rom. 1:25 and *w* served the creature more than
1 Cor. 14:25 falling down on his face he will *w* God
Phil. 3:3 circumcision, which *w* God in the spirit
Heb. 1:6 saith, And let all the angels of God *w* him
Rev. 3:9 make them to come and *w* before thy feet
4:10 and *w* him that liveth for ever and ever
5:14 four and twenty elders fell down and *w* him
13:4 and they *w* the dragon. . . and they *w* the beast
13:8 all that dwell upon the earth shall *w* him
14:7 *w* him that made heaven, and earth
14:9 if any man *w* the beast and his image
19:4 and the four beasts fell down and *w* God
19:10 (22:8) I fell at his feet to *w* him
20:4 which had not *w* the beast, neither his image

Worshipper

2 Kgs. 10:21 all Israel: and all the *w* of Baal came

Worshipping

Col. 2:18 in a voluntary humility and *w* of angels

Worth See also Value

2 Sam. 18:3 but now thou art *w* then thousand of us
Job 24:25 me a liar, and make my speech nothing *w*?
Prov. 10:20 the heart of the wicked is little *w*

Worthy See also Fit, Honorable, Meet, Noble

Gen. 32:10 am not *w* of the least of all the mercies
2 Sam. 22:4 (Ps. 18:3) LORD, who is *w* to be praised
1 Kgs. 1:52 if he will show himself a *w* man, there
Mt. 8:8 (Lk. 7:6) I am not *w* that thou shouldst come
10:10 for the workman is *w* of his meat
22:8 but they which were bidden were not *w*
Mk. 1:7 (Lk. 3:16; Jn. 1:27; Acts 13:25) whose shoes
I am not *w* to stoop down and unloose
Lk. 3:8 bring forth. . . fruits of repentance
10:7 (1 Tim. 5:18) the laborer is *w* of his hire
12:48 knew not. . . did commit things *w* of stripes
15:19 (15:21) am no more *w* to be called thy son
21:36 be accounted *w* to escape all these things
Rom. 8:18 are not *w* to be compared with the glory
Eph. 4:1 beseech you that ye walk *w* of the vocation
Col. 1:10 walk *w* of the Lord unto all pleasing
1 Thes. 2:12 that ye would walk *w* of God, who hath
2 Thes. 1:5 may be counted *w* of the kingdom of God
1:11 our God would count you *w* of this calling
Heb. 11:38 of whom the world was not *w*
Jas. 2:7 they blaspheme that *w* name by the which
Rev. 3:4 walk with me in white: for they are *w*
4:11 thou art *w*, O Lord, to receive glory
5:2 who is *w* to open the book, and to loose

Wot (Wist) See also Know

Gen. 21:26 Abimelech said, I *w* not who hath done
39:8 my master *w* not what is with me in the house
Ex. 16:15 it is manna: for they *w* not what it was
32:1 (Acts 7:40) we *w* not what is become of him
34:29 Moses *w* not that the skin of his face shone

Josh. 2:4 two men. . . but I *w* not whence they were
Judg. 16:20 and he *w* not that the LORD was departed
Mk. 9:6 he *w* not what to say: for they were. . . afraid
Lk. 2:49 *w* ye not that I must be about my Father's
Acts 3:17 I *w* that through ignorance ye did it
Rom. 11:2 *w* ye not what the Scripture saith of Elias?
Phil. 1:22 yet what I shall choose I *w* not

Wound See also Bruise, Hurt

Ex. 21:25 burning for burning, *w* for *w*, stripe for
Deut. 32:39 I kill. . . I make alive; I *w*, and I heal
Job 5:18 bindeth up: he *w*, and his hands make whole
Ps. 64:7 with an arrow; suddenly shall they be *w*
68:21 but God shall *w* the head of his enemies
110:6 he shall *w* the heads over many countries
147:3 the broken in heart, and bindeth up their *w*
Prov. 18:8 words of a talebearer are as *w*, and they go
23:9 who hath *w* without cause? Who hath redness
27:6 faithful are the *w* of a friend
Is. 1:6 is no soundness in it; but *w*, and bruises
51:9 that hath cut Rahab, and *w* the dragon?
53:5 but he was *w* for our transgressions
Jer. 10:19 woe is me for my hurt! my *w* is grievous
15:18 why is my pain perpetual. . . my *w* incurable
30:12 thy bruise is incurable. . . thy *w* is grievous
Mic. 1:9 her *w* is incurable: for it is come unto
Hab. 3:13 thou *w* the head out of the house of the
Zech. 13:6 I *w* was in the house of my friends
Mk. 12:4 (Lk. 20:12) *w* him in the head, and sent
Lk. 10:30 stripped him of his raiment, and *w* him
10:34 went to him, and bound up his *w*, pouring
1 Cor. 8:12 and *w* their weak conscience, ye sin
Rev. 13:3 were *w* to death. . . his deadly *w* was healed

Wounded See also Wound

Job 24:12 men groan. . . the soul of the *w* crieth out
Prov. 7:26 for she hath cast down many *w*: yea, many

Wrap

Is. 28:20 covering narrower than. . . he can *w* himself
Mic. 7:3 his mischievous desire: so they *w* it up
Mt. 27:59 (Mk. 15:46; Lk. 23:53) *w* it in a. . . linen
Lk. 2:7 *w* him in swaddling clothes, and laid him
Jn. 20:7 napkin. . . *w* together in a place by itself

Wrath See also Anger, Fury, Indignation, Rage

Gen. 49:7 cursed be. . . their *w*, for it was cruel
Num. 16:46 is *w* gone out from the LORD: the plague is!
Deut. 9:7 thou provokedst the LORD thy God to *w*
2 Kgs. 22:13 (2 Chr. 34:21) great is the *w* of the LORD
2 Chr. 28:11 the fierce *w* of the LORD is upon you
30:8 fierceness of his *w* may turn away from you
Ezra 8:22 his *w* is against all them that forsake him
10:14 *w* of our God for this matter be turned
Esth. 3:5 bowed not. . . then was Haman full of *w*
Job 5:2 *w* killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth
21:20 he shall drink of the *w* of the Almighty
Ps. 2:5 then shall he speak unto them in his *w*
2:12 perish. . . when his *w* is kindled but a little
58:9 take them away. . . both living, and in his *w*
76:10 *w* of man shall praise thee. . . remainder of *w*
78:31 the *w* of God came upon them, and slew
88:16 thy fierce *w* goeth over me; thy terrors
90:7 thine anger, and by thy *w* are we troubled
95:11 (Heb. 3:11) swear in my *w* that they should
110:5 strike through kings in the day of his *w*
Prov. 11:23 but the expectation of the wicked is *w*
14:29 that is slow to *w* is of great understanding
15:1 a soft answer turneth away *w*; but grievous
16:14 the *w* of a king is as messengers of death
19:12 the king's *w* is as the roaring of a lion
19:19 a man of great *w* shall suffer punishment
27:3 but a fool's *w* is heavier than them both
27:4 *w* is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who
29:8 city into a snare: but wise men turn away *w*
Eccl. 5:17 much sorrow and *w* with his sickness
Is. 9:19 through the *w* of the LORD of hosts is the

Is. 54:8 in a little *w* I had my face . . . for a moment
 60:10 for in my *w* I smote thee, but in my favor
 Jer. 10:10 at his *w* the earth shall tremble
 Hos. 5:10 I will pour out my *w* upon them like water
 Nah. 1:2 and he reserveth *w* for his enemies
 Hab. 3:2 revive thy work . . . in *w* remember mercy
 Zeph. 1:15 that day is a day of *w*, a day of trouble
 Zech. 7:12 came a great *w* from the LORD of hosts
 Mt. 3:7 (Lk. 3:7) warned you to flee . . . the *w* to come?
 Jn. 3:36 believeth not . . . the *w* of God abideth on him
 Acts 19:28 they were full of *w*, and cried out, saying
 Rom. 1:18 *w* of God is revealed from heaven against
 2:5 treasurest up . . . *w* against the day of *w*
 4:15 because the law worketh *w*: for where no law
 5:9 we shall be saved from *w* through him
 9:22 willing to show his *w* . . . endured . . . vessels of *w*
 12:19 avenge not . . . but rather give place unto *w*
 13:5 needs be subject, not only for *w*, but also
 Gal. 5:20 hatred, variance, emulations, *w*, strife
 Eph. 2:3 by nature the children of *w*, even as others
 4:26 let not the sun go down upon your *w*
 5:6 the *w* of God upon the children of disobedience
 Col. 3:6 the *w* of God cometh on the children of
 1 Thes. 1:10 which delivered us from the *w* to come
 2:16 the *w* is come upon them to the uttermost
 5:9 God hath not appointed us to *w*, but to obtain
 1 Tim. 2:8 pray . . . lifting up holy hands, without *w*
 Heb. 11:27 Egypt, not fearing the *w* of the king
 Jas. 1:19 swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to *w*
 1:20 *w* of man worketh not . . . righteousness of God
 Rev. 6:16 and hide us . . . from the *w* of the Lamb
 11:18 the nations were angry, and thy *w* is come
 14:10 same shall drink of the wine of the *w* of God
 15:1 plagues . . . in them is filled up the *w* of God
 16:1 And pour out the vials of the *w* of God
 16:19 cup of the wine of the fierceness of his *w*

Wrest *See also* Pervert

Ex. 23:2 cause to decline after many to *w* judgment
 Deut. 16:19 thou shalt not *w* judgment
 Ps. 56:5 every day they *w* my words
 2 Pet. 3:16 they that are unlearned and unstable *w*

Wrestle

Gen. 32:24 Jacob . . . alone; and there *w* a man with him
 Eph. 6:12 for we *w* not against flesh and blood

Wretched

Rom. 7:24 O *w* man that I am! who shall deliver me
 Rev. 3:17 knowest not that thou art *w*, and miserable

Wretchedness

Num. 11:15 favor in thy sight . . . let me not see my *w*

Wring (Wrung)

Judg. 6:38 *w* the dew out of the fleece, a bowlful
 Ps. 75:8 the wicked of the earth shall *w* them out
 Prov. 30:33 *w* of the nose bringeth forth blood

Wrinkle

Eph. 5:27 a glorious church, not having spot, or *w*

Write (Wrote, Written)

Ex. 24:4 Moses *w* all the words of the LORD
 34:1 (Deut. 10:2) *w* upon these tables the words
 34:27 LORD said unto Moses, *W* thou these words
 Deut. 4:13 and he *w* them upon two tables of stone
 6:9 (11:20) *w* them upon the posts of thy house
 31:9 Moses *w* this law, and delivered it unto the
 31:19 *w* ye this song for you, and teach it
 Job 13:26 for thou *w* bitter things against me
 19:23 oh that my words were now *w*! Oh that they
 Ps. 40:7 (Heb. 10:7) volume of the book it is *w* of me
 Prov. 3:3 (7:3) *w* them upon the table of thine heart
 22:20 have not I *w* to thee excellent things in
 Jer. 17:1 the sin of Judah is *w* with a pen of iron
 30:2 *w* thee all the words that I have spoken unto
 31:33 (Heb. 8:10; 10:16) law . . . *w* it in their hearts

Jer. 36:2 *w* therein are the words that I have spoken
 Ezek. 2:10 *w* within and without; and there was *w*
 Dan. 5:5 *w* over against the candlestick upon the
 5:24 hand sent from him; and this writing was *w*
 Hos. 8:12 have *w* to him the great things of my law
 Hab. 2:2 *w* the vision, and make it plain upon tables
 Lk. 18:31 and all things that are *w* by the prophets
 24:46 thus it is *w*, and thus it behooved Christ
 Jn. 5:46 ye would have believed me: for he *w* of me
 8:6 but Jesus . . . with his finger *w* on the ground
 19:22 Pilate answered, What I have *w* I have *w*
 20:31 these are *w*, that ye might believe that
 1 Thes. 5:1 ye have no need that I *w* unto you
 Heb. 12:23 of the firstborn, which are *w* in heaven
 1 Jn. 2:7 I *w* no new commandment unto you
 5:13 these things have I *w* unto you that believe
 2 Jn. 5 not as though I *w* a new commandment
 Rev. 1:19 *w* the things which thou hast seen
 3:12 I will *w* upon him the name of my God
 14:13 saying unto me, *W*, Blessed are the dead
 21:5 *w*: for these words are true and faithful

Writing

Ex. 32:16 the *w* was the *w* of God, graven upon

Wrong *See also* False, Lying

1 Chr. 12:17 seeing there is no *w* in mine hands
 16:21 (Ps. 105:14) suffered no man to do them *w*
 Job 19:7 behold, I cry out of *w*, but I am not heard
 Prov. 8:36 that sinneth against me *w* his own soul
 Jer. 22:3 do no *w*, do no violence to the stranger
 22:13 by unrighteousness, and his chambers by *w*
 Lam. 3:59 thou hast seen my *w*: judge thou my cause
 Mt. 20:13 friend, I do thee no *w*: didst not thou
 Acts 7:24 seeing one of them suffer *w*, he defended
 18:14 if it were a matter of *w* or wicked lewdness
 25:10 be judged: to the Jews have I done no *w*
 1 Cor. 6:7 why do ye not rather take *w*?
 2 Cor. 7:2 receive us: we have *w* no man
 12:13 not burdensome to you? forgive me this *w*
 Col. 3:25 he that doeth *w* shall receive for the *w*
 Philm. 18 if he hath *w* thee, or oweth thee aught

Wroth *See also* Angry

Gen. 4:5 Cain was very *w*, and his countenance fell
 4:6 the LORD said unto Cain, Why are thou *w*?
 Ex. 16:20 hearkened not . . . and Moses was *w* with
 Num. 16:22 one man sin, and wilt thou be *w* with all
 Deut. 1:34 the LORD heard . . . your words, and was *w*
 3:26 but the LORD was *w* with me for your sakes
 2 Sam. 22:8 (Ps. 18:7) and shook, because he was *w*
 2 Kgs. 5:11 Naaman was *w*, and went away, and said
 Ps. 78:21 therefore the LORD heard this, and was *w*
 89:38 thou hast been *w* with thine anointed
 Is. 47:6 I was *w* with my people, I have polluted
 54:9 I would not be *w* with thee, nor rebuke thee
 57:16 contend for ever, neither will I be always *w*
 64:9 be not *w* very sore. O LORD, neither remember
 Lam. 5:22 rejected us; thou art very *w* against us
 Mt. 18:34 his lord was *w*, and delivered him to the
 22:7 but when the king heard thereof, he was *w*

Wrought *See also* Labor, Toil, Work

Num. 23:23 of Jacob and of Israel, What hath God *w*!
 Neh. 4:17 with one of his hands *w* in the work
 Job 12:9 that the hand of the LORD hath *w* this?
 36:23 or who can say, Thou hast *w* iniquity
 Ps. 68:28 strengthen . . . that which thou hast *w* for us
 139:15 curiously *w* in the lowest parts of the earth
 Eccl. 2:11 on all the works that my hands had *w*
 Is. 26:12 for thou also hast *w* all our works in us
 41:4 who hath *w* and done it . . . I the LORD, the first
 Jer. 18:3 and behold, he *w* a work on the wheels
 Ezek. 20:9 (20:14, 22, 44) but I *w* for my name's sake
 Zeph. 2:3 all ye meek . . . which have *w* his judgment
 Mt. 20:12 saying, These last have *w* but one hour
 26:10 (Mk. 14:6) she hath *w* a good work upon me
 Acts 15:12 wonders God had *w* among the Gentiles

Rom. 7:8 sin. . w in me all manner of concupiscence
 15:18 those things which Christ hath not w by me
 2 Cor. 12:12 the signs of an apostle were w among you
 Eph. 1:20 which he w in Christ, when he raised him
 2 Jn. 8 we lose not those things which we have w

Y

Yea

Mt. 5:37 let your communication be, Y, y; Nay, nay
 2 Cor. 1:20 for all the promises of God in him are y
 Jas. 5:12 but let your y be y; and your nay, nay

Year *See also* Day, Month, Time

Gen. 1:14 them be. . for seasons, and for days, and y
 Lev. 25:10 hallow the fiftieth y, and proclaim liberty
 Num. 14:33 shall wander in the wilderness forty y
 Deut. 15:9 the seventh y, the y of release, is at hand
 26:12 the third y, which is the y of tithing
 1 Sam. 7:16 went from y to y in circuit to Bethel
 Job 10:5 the days of man? Are thy y as man's days
 15:20 the number of y is hidden to the oppressor
 36:26 neither can the number of his y be searched
 Ps. 65:11 thou crownest the y with thy goodness
 90:4 thousand y in thy sight are but as yesterday
 90:10 the days of our y are threescore y and ten
 102:27 (Heb. 1:12) and thy y shall have no end
 Prov. 4:10 and the y of thy life shall be many
 10:27 but the y of the wicked shall be shortened
 Is. 61:2 (Lk. 4:19) the acceptable y of the LORD
 63:4 day of vengeance. . y of my redeemed is come
 Jer. 28:16 this y thou shalt die, because thou
 Ezek. 46:17 gift. . it shall be his to the y of liberty
 Zech. 14:16 go up from y to y to worship the King
 Heb. 9:25 priest entereth into the holy place every y
 2 Pet. 3:8 thousand y, and a thousand y as one day
 Rev. 20:2 and Satan, and bound him a thousand y
 20:4 lived and reigned with Christ a thousand y

Yearn

Gen. 43:30 for his bowels did y upon his brother

Yesterday

Job 8:9 we are but of y, and know nothing, because
 Ps. 90:4 thousand years. . but as y when it is past
 Heb. 13:8 Jesus Christ the same y, and today, and

Yield *See also* Submit

Gen. 4:12 not henceforth y unto thee her strength
 Lev. 26:4 the land shall y her increase, and the trees
 Num. 17:8 buds. . bloomed blossoms, and y almonds
 2 Chr. 30:8 y yourselves unto the LORD, and enter
 Prov. 12:12 but the root of the righteous y fruit
 Eccl. 10:4 for y pacifieth great offenses
 Mt. 27:50 cried. . with a loud voice, y up the ghost
 Acts 23:21 but do not thou y unto them: for there lie
 Rom. 6:13 unto sin; but y yourselves unto God
 6:19 y your members servants to righteousness
 Rev. 22:2 tree of life. . y her fruit every month

Yoke *See also* Bond, Bondage

Gen. 27:40 shalt break his y from off thy neck
 Lev. 26:13 and I have broken the bands of your y
 Deut. 28:48 he shall put a y of iron upon thy neck
 1 Kgs. 12:4 (2 Chr. 10:4) father made our y grievous
 Is. 9:4 for thou hast broken the y of his burden
 10:27 his y from off thy neck, and the y shall
 14:25 then shall his y depart from off them
 58:6 oppressed go free, and that ye break every y?
 Jer. 2:20 for of old time I have broken thy y
 27:2 make thee bonds and y, and put them upon
 28:2 I have broken the y of the king of Babylon
 28:10 took the y from off the prophet Jeremiah's
 30:8 that I will break his y from off thy neck
 Lam. 1:14 y of my transgressions is bound by his
 3:27 for a man that he bear the y in his youth

Ezek. 30:18 when I shall break there the y of Egypt
 Hos. 11:4 as they that take off the y on their jaws
 Nah. 1:13 for now will I break his y from off thee
 Mt. 11:29 take my y upon you, and learn of me
 2 Cor. 6:14 be ye not unequally y together with
 Gal. 5:1 not entangled again with the y of bondage
 1 Tim. 6:1 let as many servants as are under the y

Yokefellow

Phil. 4:3 I entreat thee also, true y, help those

Young (Younger, Youngest)

Gen. 19:31 firstborn said unto the y, Our father
 25:23 (Rom. 9:12) the elder shall serve the y
 29:26 must not. . give the y before the firstborn
 42:13 the y is this day with our father, and one
 48:19 but truly his y brother shall be greater
 Deut. 22:6 thou shalt not take the dam with the y
 32:11 stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her y
 Josh. 6:26 (1 Kgs. 16:34) in his y son shall he set up
 1 Sam. 17:14 David was the y; and the three eldest
 1 Kgs. 12:8 (2 Chr. 10:8) consulted with the y men
 1 Chr. 22:5 (29:1) Solomon my son is y and tender
 2 Chr. 34:3 while he was yet y, he began to seek
 Job 30:1 they that are y than I have me in derision
 39:16 is hardened against her y ones, as though
 Ps. 84:3 the swallow a nest. . where she may lay her y
 Is. 11:7 their y ones shall lie down together
 40:11 shall gently lead those that are with y
 Joel 2:28 (Acts 2:17) your y men shall see visions
 Mk. 14:51 and there followed him a certain y man
 16:5 they saw a y man sitting on the right side
 Lk. 15:12 the y of them said. . Father, give me
 Jn. 21:18 when thou wast y, thou girdest thyself
 1 Tim. 5:1 as a father; and the y men as brethren
 5:11 but the y widows refuse: for when they have
 Tit. 2:4 they may teach the y women to be sober
 1 Pet. 5:5 ye y, submit yourselves unto the elder

Youth

Gen. 8:21 imagination of man's heart is evil from. . y
 1 Sam. 17:33 thou art but a y, and he a man of war
 1 Kgs. 18:12 I thy servant fear the LORD from my y
 Job 36:14 they die in y, and their life is among
 Ps. 25:7 remember not the sins of my y
 71:5 O Lord God: thou art my trust from my y
 103:5 so that thy y is renewed like the eagle's
 Prov. 2:17 which forsaketh the guide of her y
 5:18 and rejoice with the wife of thy y
 Eccl. 11:9 rejoice. . O young man, in thy y
 12:1 remember. . thy Creator in the days of thy y
 Is. 40:30 even the y shall faint and be weary
 Jer. 2:2 I remember thee, the kindness of thy y
 22:21 this hath been thy manner from thy y
 Mt. 19:20 (Mk. 10:20; Lk. 18:21) kept from my y up
 1 Tim. 4:12 let no man despise thy y; but be thou

Z

Zabulon *See* Zebulun the region

Zaccheus Lk. 19:2

Zachariah 2 Kgs. 15:8-11

Zadok 2 Sam. 15:24-35; 1 Kgs. 1:8-45

Zeal

2 Kgs. 10:16 come with me. . see my z for the LORD
 19:31 (Is. 37:32) the z of the LORD. . shall do this
 Ps. 69:9 (Jn. 2:17) z of thine house hath eaten me
 119:139 my z hath consumed me, because mine
 Is. 9:7 z of the LORD of hosts will perform this
 59:17 clothing, and was clad with z as a cloak
 63:15 thy glory: where is thy z and thy strength

Ezek. 5:13 that I the LORD have spoken it in my z
 Rom. 10:2 they have a z of God, but not according
 2 Cor. 9:2 and your z hath provoked very many
 Phil. 3:6 concerning z, persecuting the church

Zealous

Num. 25:13 because he was z for his God, and made
 Acts 21:20 believe; and they are all z of the law
 22:3 was z toward God, as ye all are this day
 Gal. 1:14 more exceedingly z of the traditions of
 Tit. 2:14 a peculiar people, z of good works
 Rev. 3:19 and chasten: be z therefore, and repent

Zealously

Gal. 4:17 they z affect you, but not well

Zebah Judg. 8:5

Zebedee Mt. 4:21 (Mk. 1:20)

Zeboim Deut. 29:23; Hos. 11:8

Zebul Judg. 9:28

Zebulun (Zabulon) the region

Is. 9:1 (Mt. 4:15)

Zechariah (Zacharias)

Lk. 1:5 priest named Z, of the course of Abijah
 1:13 fear not, Z: for thy prayer is heard
 1:67 his father Z was filled with the Holy Ghost

Zedekiah the king 2 Kgs. 24:17–25:7

(2 Chr. 36:11–13; Jer. 52:1–11)

Zeeb Judg. 7:25; 8:3; Ps. 83:11

Zelophehad Num. 26:33; 36:2

Zelotes See Simon Zelotes

Zenas Tit. 3:13

Zerah 2 Chr. 14:9

Zered Deut. 2:13

Zeresh Esth. 5:10; 6:13

Zerubbabel

Ezra 2:2 (Neh. 7:7) came with Z: Jeshua, Nehemiah
 Hag. 1:1 word of the Lord . . unto Z . . governor
 2:2 speak now to Z the son of Shealtiel
 2:23 in that day . . will I take thee, O Z, my servant
 Zech. 4:6 this is the word of the LORD unto Z

Ziba 2 Sam. 9:2; 16:1

Ziklag 1 Sam. 27:6; 30:1; 1 Chr. 12:1

Zilpah Gen. 29:24–30:12

Zin Num. 13:21; 27:14

Zion (Sion) See also Jerusalem

2 Sam. 5:7 (1 Chr. 11:5) David took . . stronghold of Z
 Ps. 2:6 have I set my King upon my holy hill of Z
 9:11 praises to the LORD, which dwelleth in Z
 14:7 (53:6) salvation of Israel . . come out of Z!
 48:2 joy of the whole earth, is mount Z
 50:2 out of Z, the perfection of beauty, God hath
 69:35 God will save Z, and will build the cities
 76:2 his tabernacle, and his dwelling place in Z
 87:2 LORD loveth the gates of Z more than all
 97:8 Z heard, and was glad; and the daughters of
 102:16 the LORD shall build up Z, he shall appear
 125:1 that trust in the LORD shall be as mount Z
 132:13 the LORD hath chosen Z; he hath desired it
 137:1 sat down . . we wept, when we remembered Z
 Is. 1:27 Z shall be redeemed with judgment
 2:3 (Mic. 4:2) for out of Z shall go forth the law
 14:32 LORD hath founded Z, and the poor of his
 24:23 the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Z
 28:16 (Rom. 9:33; 1 Pet. 2:6) behold, I lay in Z
 33:20 look upon Z, the city of our solemnities
 40:9 O Z, that bringest good tidings, get thee
 46:13 and I will place salvation in Z for Israel
 51:3 the LORD shall comfort Z: he will comfort all
 59:20 and the Redeemer shall come to Z
 60:14 The city of the LORD, The Z of the Holy One
 60:10 Z is a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation
 66:8 as soon as Z travailed, she brought forth
 Jer. 8:19 is not the LORD in Z? is not her king in
 9:19 voice of wailing is heard out of Z, How are
 26:18 (Mic. 3:12) Z shall be plowed like a field
 30:17 saying, This is Z, whom no man seeketh
 31:6 arise ye . . let us go up to Z unto the LORD
 Lam. 1:17 Z spreadeth forth her hands, and there is
 Joel 2:32 for in mount Z and in Jerusalem shall be
 Obad. 17 but upon mount Z shall be deliverance
 Mic. 3:10 they build up Z with blood, and Jerusalem
 Zech. 8:2 I was jealous for Z with great jealousy
 Rom. 11:26 there shall come out of Z the Deliverer
 Rev. 14:1 lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Z, and with

Ziph 1 Sam. 23:14; 26:2

Zipporah Ex. 2:21; 4:25; 18:2

Zoar Gen. 19:22–30

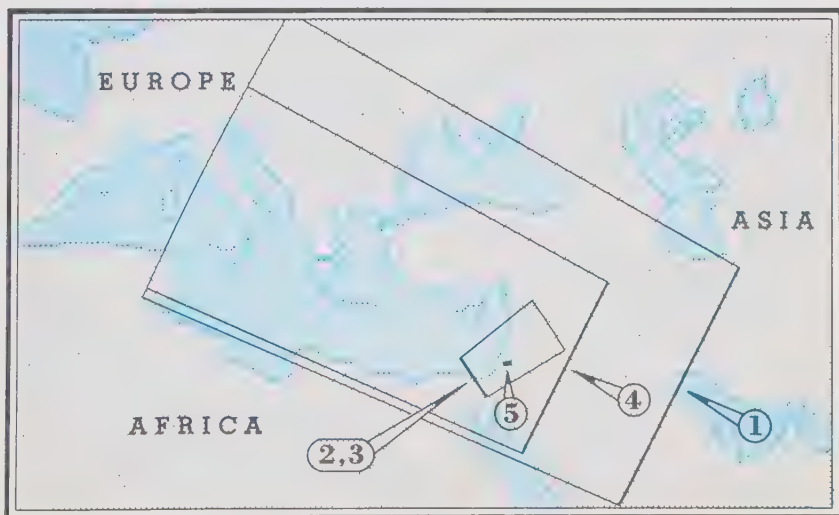
Zophar Job 2:11; 11:1; 20:1; 42:9



MAPS OF BIBLE LANDS

Of the eight maps in this series, the first five are in perspective (birdseye views). The area and point of view of these are indicated in the map below.

- | | |
|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| 1. Old Testament World | 5. New Testament Jerusalem |
| 2. Old Testament Palestine | 6. Northern Palestine |
| 3. New Testament Palestine | 7. Central Palestine |
| 4. New Testament World | 8. Southern Palestine |









OLD TESTAMENT PALESTINE

VIEWED FROM THE SOUTHWEST

C

D



ASSYRIAN EMPIRE
(about 720 B.C.)



BABYLONIAN EMPIRE
(about 570 B.C.)



PERSIAN EMPIRE
(about 525 B.C.)



COPYRIGHT AMERICAN BIBLE SOCIETY 1954

C

D



NEW TESTAMENT PALESTINE

VIED FROM THE SOUTHWEST







NEW TESTAMENT
JERUSALEM
VIEWED FROM THE SOUTH
(AN ARTIST'S RECONSTRUCTION)





The preceding series of maps includes most of the Biblical names, but some of the relatively unimportant places are not indicated. A question mark following a name shows that there is some doubt as to the correct location of a place.

Where the same name applies to two or more sites, these are distinguished in the Index by raised numerals, e.g. Antioch¹ (in Pisidia) and Antioch² (in Syria), followed by the corresponding Biblical references. Not infrequently several different places have the same names, but it is impossible to identify the locations of more than one or two. In such instances the different places are indicated by raised numerals (followed by corresponding Biblical references), but there are no symbols referring to the maps, since such place names do not occur on the maps. This reference in the Index to other unidentifiable places is designed to prevent the reader from presuming that the one place name is correct for all the Biblical passages in which such a name occurs.

Names in parentheses, both on the maps and in the Index, are non-Biblical.

The areas which have been colored green indicate regions where there was sufficient rainfall or irrigation to support agriculture in Biblical times, at least during certain seasons of the year.

The bold-type figures in the Index refer to the number of the map.
The lighter numbers, e.g. C-2, refer to the sections of the map indicated by the corresponding letters and numbers in the margins.

Abana, R.	6 C-1	Ashdod, Azotus		Beth-shemesh ³ (Jer)	
Abarim, Mts. of	8 C-1		2 C-3, 7 A-2, 8 A-1	Beth-shemesh ⁴ (other refs)	
Abdon	6 A-1	Asher tribe	2 A-2		7 A-2, 8 B-1
Abel-beth-maachah	6 B-1	Ashkelon	2 C-3	Beth-tappuah	8 B-1
Abel-meholah	7 B-1	Ashtaroth	6 C-2	Beth-zur	8 B-1
Abel-shittim	7 B-2, 8 C-1	Ashteroth Karnaim		Bezek	2 B-2, 7 B-1
Abilene	3 A-1	perhaps (Karnaim)	1 B-2	Bithynia	4 D-2
Accad	1 C-3	Asia Roman province	4 C-2	(Black Sea)	1 D-2, 4 D-2
Accho, Ptolemais	2 A-2, 6 A-2	Asshur, Assyria	1 C-2	(Byzantium)	4 D-2
Achmetha	1 D-3	Ataroth ¹ (Num)	8 C-1	Cabul	6 A-2
Achzib ¹ (Josh 15:44; Mic 1:14)		Ataroth ² (Josh 16:7)	7 B-2	Caesarea	3 B-3, 4 B-3, 7 A-1
Achzib ² (other refs)	6 A-1	Ataroth ³ (1 Chr)		Caesarea Philippi	3 A-2, 6 B-1
Adam	7 B-2	Ataroth ⁴ , Ataroth-addar		Calah	1 C-2
Adami-nekeb	6 B-2	(other refs)		Camon	6 B-2, 7 B-1
Adoraim	8 B-1	Athens	4 B-1	Cana	3 B-2, 6 A-2
Adullam	8 B-1	Azekah	8 B-1	Canaan	1 B-2
Adummim	7 B-2, 8 B-1	Azotus, Ashdod		Capernaum	3 B-2, 6 B-2
Aenon	3 B-2, 7 B-1		3 C-3, 7 A-2, 8 A-1	Caphtor, Crete	1 A-1
Ahlab	6 A-1	Baal-meon	8 C-1	Cappadocia	4 D-2
Al	2 C-3, 7 B-2, 8 B-1	Babel, Babylon	1 C-3, 2b C-1	Carchemish	1 C-2
Aijalon ¹ (Judg 12:12)		Bahurim	7 B-2, 8 B-1	Carmel ¹ (Josh 15:55; 1 Sam;	
Aijalon ² (other refs)	7 A-2, 8 B-1	Bashan region	2 B-2, 6 C-2	2 Chr)	2 C-3, 8 B-2
Alexandria	3a C-1, 4 A-2	Beer-sheba ¹ (E. site)		Carmel ² , Mt. (other refs)	
Amman, Rabbah ²	7 C-2, 8 C-1		2 C-3, 3 C-3, 8 A-2		2 B-2, 3 A-2, 6 A-2
Ammon people	7 C-2	(Beer-sheba) ² (W. site)	8 A-2	Chaldea	1 C-3
Anab	8 B-2	Bene-berak	7 A-2	Chinnereth ¹ city	2 B-2, 6 B-2
Anathoth	7 B-2, 8 B-1	Benjamin tribe	2 C-3	Chinnereth ² or Galilee ² , Sea of	
Antioch ¹ (Acts 13:14; 14:19, 21;		Beroea	4 C-1		2 B-2, 6 B-2
2 Tim 3:11)	4 C-2	Berothah	2 A-1	Chittim, Cyprus, Elishah	1 B-2
Antioch ² (other refs)	3a C-1, 4 C-3	Beth-anoth	8 B-1	Chorazin	3 B-2, 6 B-2
Antipatris, Aphek ¹	3 B-3, 7 A-2	Bethany	3 C-3	Chun	2 A-1
Aphek ¹ (Josh 12:18; 1 Sam 4:1;		Beth-arabah	7 B-2, 8 C-1	Cilicia	4 C-2
29:17)	7 A-2	Beth-arbel	2 B-2, 6 B-2, 7 C-1	Cnidus	4 B-2
Aphek ² (1 & 2 Kgs)	6 B-2	Beth-el	2 C-3, 7 B-2, 8 B-1	Colossae	4 C-2
Aphek ³ (Josh 13:4)		Beth-emek	6 A-2	Corinth	4 B-1
Aphek ⁴ (Josh 19:30)		Bether	7 B-2, 8 B-1	Crete, Caphtor	4 B-2
Arabia	3a D-1, 4 A-3	Beth-haran	7 B-2, 8 C-1	Cyprus, Chittim, Elishah	
Arad	8 B-2	Beth-hoglah	7 B-2, 8 C-1		3a C-1, 4 C-3
Aram, Syria	1 B-2, 2 A-1	Beth-horon	7 A-2, 8 B-1	Damascus	4 A-1
Aram-zobah	2 A-1	Beth-jeshimoth	7 B-2, 8 C-1		1 B-2, 2 B-1, 3 B-1, 4 C-3, 6 C-1
Ararat	1 D-2	Bethlehem ¹ (Josh 19:15)		Dan ¹ tribe (two areas)	
Arimathea, Ramah ⁵	3 C-3, 7 A-2	Bethlehem ² (other refs)			2 A-2, 2 C-3
Arnon, R.	8 C-2		2 C-3, 3 C-3, 8 B-1	Dan ² , Laish ² city	2 A-2, 6 B-1
Arser ¹ (1 Sam 30:28)	8 B-2	Beth-nimrah	7 B-2, 8 C-1	(Dead Sea), Salt Sea	
Arser ² (Josh 13:25; Judg 11:33;		Bethsaida	3 B-2, 6 B-2		2 D-3, 3 D-3, 8 B-2
Is 17:27)		Beth-shan, (Scythopolis)		Debir ¹ (Josh 13:26)	
Arser ³ (other refs)	2 D-3, 8 C-2		2 B-2, 7 B-1	Debir ² (Josh 15:7)	
Arvad	1 B-2	Beth-shemesh ¹ (Josh 19:22)		Debir ³ , Kirjath-sepher	8 B-2
Ashan	8 A-2	Beth-shemesh ² (Josh 19:38; Judg)			

Decapolis region	3 C-2	Gilgal ¹ (2 Kgs)		Kanah ² , R.	7 A-2
Dedan people	1 A-3	Gilgal ² (other refs)		(Karnaim) perhaps	
Derbe	4 C-2		2 C-2, 7 B-2, 8 B-1	Ashteroth Karnaim	6 C-2
Dibon ¹ (Neh 11:25)		Giloh	8 B-1	Kedar region	1 B-2
Dibon ² (other refs)	8 C-1	Golan	6 B-2	Kedesh ¹ (Josh 15:23)	
Dodanim, Rhodes	1 B-1	Golgotha	5 B-1	Kedesh ² (1 Chr 6:72)	
Dor	2 B-3, 6 A-2, 7 A-1	Goshen ¹ city (Josh 15:51)		Kedesh ³ , Kedesh-naphthali	
Dothan	2 B-2, 7 B-1	Goshen ² region (Josh 10:41; 11:16)			2 B-2, 6 B-1
Dumah ¹ (Josh 15:52)	8 B-2	Goshen ³ region (other refs)	1 A-2	Keilah	8 B-1
Dumah ² (Is 21:11)	1 B-3	Great Sea, (Mediterranean)	1 A-1, 3a C-1, 4 A-2	Kenath, Nobah ²	2 C-1, 6 C-2
Ebal, Mt.	2 B-2, 7 B-1	Greece	4 B-1	Kidron, Valley of	5 C-2
Ebenezer	7 A-2	(Haifa)	6 A-2	Kir of Moab, Kir-hareseth,	
Edom, Idumea	1 A-2, 8 B-2	Ham	7 C-1	Kir-hareseth	2 D-3, 8 C-2
Edrei ¹ (Josh 19:37)		Hamath	1 B-2	Kirjathaim	8 C-1
Edrei ² (other refs)	2 C-2, 6 C-2, 7 C-1	Hammon ¹ (1 Chr)		Kirjath-jearim	7 A-2, 8 B-1
Eglon	2 C-3, 8 A-1	Hammon ² (Josh)	6 A-1	Kirjath-sepher, Debir ³	8 B-2
Egypt, Mizraim		Haphraim	6 B-2, 7 B-1	Kishon, R.	6 A-2
	1 A-2, 3a D-1, 4 A-2	Haran	1 C-2	Lachish	2 C-3, 8 A-1
Ekron	7 A-2, 8 A-1	Harod, Well of	6 A-2, 7 B-1	Lai ¹ (Is 10:30)	
Elaiah, Valley of	8 B-1	Hauran region	2 C-2, 3 C-2, 6 C-2	Lai ² , Dan ² (other refs)	6 B-1
Elam region	1 C-3	Hazor ¹ (Josh 15:23)		Laodicea	4 C-2
Elath	1 A-2, 3a D-1	Hazor ² (Josh 15:25)		Lebanon, Mts. of	6 B-1
Elealah	7 C-2, 8 C-1	Hazor ³ (Jer)		Lebanah	7 B-2
Elishah, Chittim, Cyprus	1 B-2	Hazor ⁴ (Neh)		Libnah ¹ (Num 33:20, 21)	
Ellasar	1 C-3	Hazor ⁵ (other refs)	6 B-2	Libnah ² (other refs)	2 C-3, 8 A-1
Eltekeh	7 A-2, 8 A-1	Hebron ¹ (Josh 19:28) <i>see</i> Abdon		Lubim	1 A-1
(Emesa)	3 A-1	Hebron ² (other refs)	1 A-2, 2 C-3, 3 C-3, 8 B-1	Lud	1 B-1
Emmaus	3 C-3	Helbon	2 A-1	Lydda	3 C-3, 7 A-2, 8 B-1
En-dor	2 B-2, 6 A-2, 7 B-1	Herman, Mt., Sirion	3 A-1, 6 B-1	Lystra	4 C-2
En-gannim ¹ (Josh 15:34)		Heshbon	2 D-2, 7 C-2, 8 C-1	Maaleh-acabbim	8 B-2
En-gannim ² (other refs)	7 B-1	Hiddekel or (Tigris), R.	1 C-3	Macedonia	4 C-1
Engedi	8 B-2	Hinnom, Valley of	5 A-2	Madon	6 B-2
En-haddah	6 B-2, 7 B-1	Hittites people	1 C-2	Magdala	6 B-2
En-rimmon	8 A-2	Holon ¹ (Jer 48:21)		Manasseh tribe (two areas)	2 B-2
Ephesus	4 C-2	Holon ² (other refs)	8 B-1	Maon	8 B-2
Ephraim ¹ tribe	2 C-3	Ibleam	7 B-1	Mareshah	8 B-1
Ephraim ² city (2 Sam 13:23; Jn 11:54)	3 C-3	Iconium	4 C-2	Medeba	2 D-2, 8 C-1
Erech	1 C-3	Idumea, Edom	3 D-3, 8 B-2	Media	1 D-3
(Esdraelon) or Jezreel ¹ , Plain of	3 B-2, 6 A-2, 7 B-1	Ije-abarim	8 C-2	(Mediterranean), Great Sea	
Eshtaol	7 A-2, 8 B-1	Illiryum	4 C-1		1 A-1, 3a C-1, 4 A-2
Eshtemoa, Eshtemoah	8 B-2	Iron	6 B-1	Megiddo	2 B-2, 6 A-2, 7 B-1
Etam ¹ (1 Chr 4:32)		Issachar tribe	2 B-2	Melita	4 A-1
Etam ² (other refs)	8 B-1	Italy	4 C-1	Memphis	1 A-2, 3a D-1
Euphrates, R.	1 C-3	Jabbok, R.	7 C-2	Mesopotamia	1 C-3
Gad tribe	2 C-2	Jabneel ¹ (Josh 19:33)		Michmash, Micmas	7 B-2, 8 B-1
Gadara	3 B-2	Jabneel ² (Josh 15:11)	6 B-2, 7 B-1	Midian region	1 A-2
Galatia	4 D-2	Jabneh, Jabneel ² (Josh 15:11)	2 C-3, 7 A-2, 8 A-1	Miletus	4 C-2
Galilee ¹ region	2 B-2, 3 B-2, 6 B-2	(Jaffa), Joppa	7 A-2	Minni people	1 D-3
Galilee ² or Chinnereth ² , Sea of	3 B-2, 6 B-2	Janohah	7 B-2	Minnith	7 C-2, 8 C-1
Gath	2 C-3, 8 A-1	Japhia	6 A-2, 7 B-1	Misrephoth-maim	6 A-1
Gath-hepher	6 A-2	Jarmuth ¹ (Josh 21:29)		Mizpah ¹ (Gen 31:49)	
Gaza ¹ (1 Chr)		Jarmuth ² (other refs)	8 B-1	Mizpah ² , Mizpah ⁵ (other refs)	2 C-3
Gaza ² (other refs)		Jattir	8 B-2	(alternate sites proposed)	
	1 A-2, 2 C-3, 3 C-3, 4 B-3, 8 A-1	Javan	1 B-1		7 B-2, 8 B-1
Geba, Gibeah ³	7 B-2, 8 B-1	Jericho	2 C-3, 3 C-3, 7 B-2, 8 B-1	Mizpeh ¹ (Judg 10 & 11) perhaps Mizpah ¹	
Gebal ¹ (Ps 83:7?)		Jerusalem	1 B-2, 2 C-3, 3 C-3, 4 B-3, 5, 7 B-2, 8 B-1	Mizpeh ² (Josh 11:3, 8)	
Gebal ² (other refs)	1 B-2	Jeshanah	7 B-2, 8 B-1	Mizpeh ³ (Josh 15:38)	
Gedor ¹ (1 Chr 4:39)		Jezreel ¹ or (Esdraelon), Plain of	2 B-2, 6 A-2, 7 B-1	Mizpeh ⁴ (1 Sam 22:3)	
Gedor ² (other refs)	8 B-1	Jezreel ² city (Josh 15:56; 1 Sam 25:43)		Mizpeh ⁵ (other refs) <i>see</i> Mizpah ²	
Gerar	2 C-3, 8 A-2	Jezreel ³ city (other refs)	2 B-2, 6 A-2, 7 B-1	Mizraim, Egypt	1 A-2
Gerizim, Mt.	2 C-2, 3 C-2, 7 B-2	Jogbehah	7 C-2	Moab	2 D-3, 8 C-2
Gethsemane	5 C-2	Jokneam ¹ (1 Kgs 4:12?)		Moladah	8 B-2
Gezer	2 C-3, 7 A-2, 8 B-1	Jokneam ² (other refs)	6 A-2, 7 A-1	Moreseth-gath	8 B-1
Gibbethon	7 A-2, 8 A-1	Joppa, (Jaffa)	2 B-3, 3 B-3, 4 B-3, 7 A-2	Myra	4 C-2
Gibeah ¹ (Josh 15:57)		Jordan, R	2 C-2, 3 C-2, 6 B-2, 7 B-1, 2, 8 C-1	Naaan	7 B-2, 8 B-1
Gibeah ² (1 Sam 7:1; 2 Sam 6:3, 4)		Judah tribe, kingdom	2 C-3, 8 B-1	(Nablus)	7 B-1
Gibeah ³ (other refs) perhaps Geba	2 C-3, 7 B-2, 8 B-1	Judea	3 C-3	Nain	3 B-2, 6 A-2, 7 B-1
Gibeon	7 B-2, 8 B-1	Kanah ¹ city	6 A-1	Naphtali tribe	2 B-2
Gilboa, Mt.	7 B-1			(Naples)	4 B-1
Gilead ¹ city (Hos 6:8)				Nazareth	3 B-2, 6 A-2, 7 B-1
Gilead ² , Mt. (Judg 7:3)				Neapolis	4 C-1
Gilead ³ region (other refs)	2 C-2, 7 B-1			Nebo ¹ (Ezra; Neh)	

Nineveh 1 C-2, 2a C-1
 Nobah¹ (Judg 8:11)
 Nobah², Kenath (other refs) 6 C-2
 Olives, Mt. of 7 B-2, 8 B-1
 Ono 7 A-2
 Ophrah¹ (Judg)
 Ophrah² (other refs) 7 B-2, 8 B-1
 Padan-aram 1 C-2
 Palestine 4 B-3
 (Palmyra) 3a D-1
 Pamphylia 4 C-2
 Paphos 4 B-2
 Parah 7 B-2, 8 B-1
 Patara 4 C-2
 Pathros 1 A-2
 Patmos 4 C-2
 Penuel 7 B-2
 Peor 7 B-2, 8 C-1
 (Peraea) region 3 C-2
 Perga 4 C-2
 Pergamos 4 C-2
 Pharpar, R. 6 C-1
 Philadelphiā 4 C-2
 Philippi¹ (Mt 16:13; Mk 8:27)
 see Caesarea Philippi
 Philippi² (other refs) 4 C-1
 Philistia region 8 A-1
 Phoenicia 2 A-2, 3 A-2
 Phoenix 4 B-2
 Pirathon 7 B-2
 Pisgah or Nebo³, Mt. 7 C-2, 8 C-1
 Pisidia 4 C-2
 Ptolemais, Accho 3 A-2, 4 B-3, 6 A-2
 Rabbah¹ (Josh 15:60)
 Rabbah², (Amman) (other refs)
 2 D-2, 7 C-2, 8 C-1
 Rakkon 7 A-2
 Ramah¹ (Josh 19:29)
 Ramah² (Josh 19:36)
 Ramah³ (2 Kgs 8:29)
 see Ramoth-Gilead
 Ramah⁴ (Josh 19:8)
 Ramah⁵, Arimathea (1 Sam) 7 A-2
 Ramah⁶ (other refs) 7 B-2, 8 B-1
 Ramoth-gilead 2 C-2, 7 C-1
 Red Sea 1 A-2
 Rehob 7 C-1
 Rehoboth¹ (Gen 36:37)

Rehoboth² (Gen 10:11)
 at Nineveh
 Rehoboth³ (Gen 26:22) 8 A-2
 Rephaim, Valley of 7 B-2, 8 B-1
 Reuben tribe 2 C-2
 Rhegium 4 B-1
 Rhodes, Dodanim 4 B-2
 Riblah 1 B-2, 2 A-1
 Rimmon¹ (1 Chr 6:77) 6 A-2
 Rimmon², Rock (Judg 20, 21)
 Rimmon³ (other refs) *see*
 En-Rimmon
 Rome 4 C-1
 Salamis 3a C-1, 4 C-2
 Salcah 2 C-1
 Salim 3 C-2, 7 B-2
 Salt Sea, (Dead Sea)
 1 B-2, 2 D-3, 3 D-3, 8 B-2
 Samaria¹ region 2 B-3, 3 B-3, 7 B-1
 Samaria² city 2 B-2, 7 B-1
 Sardis, Sepharad 1 B-1, 4 C-2
 Sarepta, Zarephath 3 A-2, 6 A-1
 Sarid 6 A-2, 7 B-1
 (Scythopolis), Beth-shan 7 B-1
 Seir¹, Mt. (Josh 15:10)
 7 A-2, 8 B-1
 Seir² region *see* Edom, Idumea
 Seleucia 4 C-3
 Sepharad, Sardis 1 B-1
 Sharon¹ (1 Chr 5:16)
 Sharon², Plain of (other refs)
 2 B-3, 3 B-3, 7 A-1
 2 C-2, 3 C-2, 7 B-2
 Shechem 6 A-2, 7 A-1
 Shihor-libnath, R. 2 C-3, 7 B-2
 Shiloh 1 C-3
 Shinar region 8 C-1
 Shittim valley
 Shochoh, Shoch, Shoco, Socoh²
 8 B-1
 6 A-2, 7 B-1
 1 C-3, 2c D-1
 (Sicily) 4 A-1
 Sidon 1 B-2, 2 A-2, 3 A-2, 4 B-3
 Siloam, Pool of 5 B-2
 Simeon tribe 2 C-3
 Sinai 1 A-2, 3a D-1
 Sirion, Mt. Hermon 6 B-1
 Smyrna 4 C-2

Sochok 7 A-1
 Socoh¹ (Josh 15:48) 8 B-2
 Socoh² (Josh 15:35) *see* Shochoh
 Succoth¹ (Ex; Num)
 Succoth² (other refs) 2 C-2, 7 B-2
 Sychar 3 C-2, 7 B-2
 Syracuse 4 A-1
 Syria, Aram 2 A-1, 3 A-1, 4 C-3
 Taanach 7 B-1
 Taanath-shiloh 7 B-2
 Taber¹ plain (1 Sam 10:3)
 Tabor² city (1 Chr 6:77)
 Tabor³, Mt. (other refs)
 2 B-2, 3 B-2, 6 A-2, 7 B-1
 Tadmor 1 C-2
 Tarsus 4 C-2
 Tekoa 8 B-1
 (Tel Aviv) 7 A-2
 Tema 1 A-3
 Thebez 7 B-1
 Thessalonica 4 C-1
 Thimnathah *see* Timnath²
 (Thrace) 4 D-1
 Thyatira 4 C-2
 Tiberias¹ city 3 B-2, 6 B-2
 Tiberias², Sea of *see* Chinnereth²
 or Galilee², Sea of
 (Tigris) *or* Hiddekel, R. 1 C-3
 Timnah *see* Timnath²
 Timnath¹ (Gen; Josh 15:57)
 Timnath² (other refs) 7 A-2, 8 B-1
 Timnath-serah, Timnath-heres 7 A-2
 Tiphrah 1 C-2
 Tirzah 7 B-1
 Trachonitis region 3 B-2
 Troas 4 C-1
 Tubal people 1 D-2
 Tyre, Tyrus
 1 B-2, 2 A-2, 3 A-2, 4 B-3, 6 A-1
 Ur 1 C-3
 Zarephath, Sarepta 2 A-2, 6 A-1
 Zebulun tribe 2 B-2
 Zedad 2 A-1
 Zidon *see* Sidon
 Ziph¹ (Josh 15:24)
 Ziph² (other refs) 8 B-2
 Zoar 8 B-2
 Zorah 7 A-2, 8 B-1

00280